Familiar Quotations
Familiar Quotations

A collection of passages, phrases and proverbs traced to their sources in ancient and modern literature

by JOHN BARTLETT

Fourteenth Edition
REVISED AND ENLARGED

EMILY MORISON BECK, Editor

Little, Brown and Company - Boston - Toronto
Preface

TO THE FOURTEENTH EDITION

"BARTLETT" has now entered into our language, itself a "familiar quotation," not associated with either pears or trees, but a source book nearly as indispensable as the dictionary: "Look it up in Bartlett!" Sir Winston Churchill thought it an "admirable work" and studied it intently, he tells us in My Early Life. "The quotations when engraved upon the memory give you good thoughts. They also make you anxious to read the authors and look for more." Readers and editors of Bartlett have done just this—and found more. In more than a century of life Bartlett has grown prodigiously and its sales increase steadily each year. So, why now a new edition?

The most obvious reason, of course, is the number of quotations that have become memorable since the last edition in 1955. Historical events, the growth of philosophy and science, the eminence of certain statesmen, writers, poets, and others who use words effectively, strongly influence our use of language and choice of expressions. An appendix to Bartlett might have taken care of these addenda; this had been done in some earlier editions. But today there are important additional reasons for a thorough revision—if, like a dictionary, this collection of historical and living sayings is to keep abreast of the times.

Literary tastes and popular expressions change from one generation to another, and the facility of communication has accelerated this process. Figures of the past emerge from the shadow of neglect and begin to be quoted; others fade from fashion, or their words lose their relevance to the times. Fads create catchy phrases, some of them lasting. And all the while there is an accretion of sayings which, one supposes, will provide a ballast for civilization for as long as men continue to communicate with one another.
As the two postwar editions of Bartlett, the twelfth and thirteenth, record the advent of the atomic age, so the fourteenth bears the particular imprint of the last decade. Since the publication of the last edition, a large number of world-renowned figures now "belong to the ages," leaving their mark upon our culture—men like Churchill, Kennedy, Adlai Stevenson, Pope John XXIII, Nehru, Oppenheimer, Hammarskjöld, Albert Schweitzer; distinguished men of letters like Robert Frost, Hemingway, T. S. Eliot, Faulkner, Aldous Huxley, E. F. Cummings, Roethke, Pasternak, Thurber, Carl Sandburg, Camus. It is interesting to speculate, furthermore, whether this edition that bears their death dates for the first time will carry more of their quotations than will future editions, affected as they will be by historical perspective.

Some phenomena of recent years are crystallized in a word or phrase: beat generation, brinkmanship, the Great Society, the affluent society, the multiversity, cybernetics, racism, the revolution of rising expectations, the American Establishment, poverty—the other America.

The nature and the size of the Bartlett audience provide another reason for a new edition. The vastly increased number of students, the expanding interests of the intellectually curious, as evidenced by the tremendous variety of paperbacks and inexpensive editions on every subject, demand a broader reach into other fields of literature and an amplification of authors hitherto inadequately represented.

Outdated translation is another reason for revision. The classics for the most part have been heretofore represented by translations unchanged since the nineteenth century, some of them clearly archaic. Until now Homer has appeared in Pope’s translation, of which even his contemporary, the classicist Richard Bentley, remarked, “It is a pretty poem, Mr. Pope, but you must not call it Homer.” True enough; those “familiar quotations” like “Welcome the coming, speed the parting guest” are more Pope than Homer. They now appear appropriately under Pope, while well-known Homeric lines, like “All strangers and beggars are from Zeus, and a gift, though small, is precious,” are here included for the first time.

As our range of reference expands inversely with the shrinkage of space on this earth, expressions and sayings from the cultures and literatures of Asia, Europe and South America are assimilated into our common heritage. Increasing interest in science, and the recognition that
Freud, for example, in Auden's phrase is now "a whole climate of opinion," insist on greater representation from scientists and psychiatrists. A number of figures besides Freud and Jung have never appeared in *Bartlett* before, perhaps because they were not thought to have said anything actually "familiar," or perhaps because they have not occurred to the editors as natural sources of quotations. But it was astonishing to find among the missing Confucius, Columbus, Chekhov, Bolivar, Brandeis, Bergson, Sir Thomas Malory, Cotton Mather, John Marshall, Pushkin, Flaubert, Gandhi, Lao Tzu, Kant, Kierkegaard... Other important figures like St. Augustine or Julius Caesar formerly were credited with a single quote, not necessarily the most famous one.

An amazing number of famous quotations have been overlooked in previous editions. Here are a few: Man is the measure of all things (Protagoras); The greatest reverence is due the young (Juvenal); There is always something new out of Africa (Pliny); But it does move (Galileo); There go the ships (Psalm 104); When I am dead and opened, you shall find "Calais" lying in my heart (Mary Tudor); But that was in another country; and besides, the wench is dead (Marlowe); One man with courage makes a majority (Andrew Jackson); Surprised by joy (Wordsworth); Not Angles, but angels (Gregory I); Praise the sea, on shore remain (John Florio); E=mc² (Einstein); Q.E.D. (Euclid); War is much too serious a matter to be entrusted to the military (Clemenceau); Hypocrite lecteur—mon semblable—mon frère (Baudelaire); A journey of a thousand miles must begin with a single step (Lao Tzu); I beseech you, in the bowels of Christ, think it possible you may be mistaken (Cromwell), a saying which Judge Learned Hand would like to have "written over the portals of every church, every school, every courthouse, and... of every legislative body in the United States."

Errors persist—one for over a hundred years: the misquotation of the title of Gray's Elegy in omitting the word *Written* before in a *Country Churchyard.*

The inescapable conclusion is that a collection of this kind must be thoroughly overhauled from time to time. Today a single editor, or a brace of editors, is no longer adequate for what to John Bartlett in 1891 was still "this very agreeable pursuit." It is one thing to carry on the tradition of "familiar" and "worthy of perpetuation," to recognize in
the sifting of hoary sayings the line that still persists as vital or pertinent.
But to assume authority on the well-known quotations in all the fields
and among all the authors now represented in this edition would be
presumptuous. Thus, for the first time, the editor of *Familiar Quotations*
has had a staff of consulting scholars who have spent many hours
helping to compile well-known material from the classics, from Chinese,
Japanese, Sanskrit, Russian, German, French, and Spanish sources, from
Latin America, and from the sciences, psychology, medicine, American
history, political science, American and English literature. They have
also scanned the existing text for errors, and recommended what to
eliminate as "dead wood" or no longer relevant. At least a fourth of
these experts are under thirty, to give proper representation to the
younger generation.

The editor of the fourteenth edition gratefully acknowledges the con-
tributions of the following: Elizabeth Perkins Aldrich, Peter Anastas,
George Basalla, William J. Courtenay, Bernard De Voto (for Mark
Twain in the thirteenth and fourteenth editions), Admiral E. M. Eller
USN, Dudley Fitts, Arthur Freeman, Paul Freund, Richard Gombach,
Stanley Kunitz, Elena Levin, Louis Lyons, David McCord, Robert
Minshall, Samuel Eliot Morison, Henry A. Murray, Gregory Rabassa,
John Paul Russo, Alain Seznec, Zeph Stewart, Maurice B. Strauss, M.D.,
John L. Sweeney, Prescott B. Wintersteen, Jr., Philip Young.

In addition to the countless friends and the faithful readers of
*Bartlett* who write in to point out errors and omissions, the following
are to be especially thanked for help and advice: Judge Bailey Aldrich,
Catharine Cooper, John Kenneth Galbraith, Donald Gallup, Seymour
Harris, James Laughlin, Robert Lescher, Henry F. Pomer, Arthur
Schlesinger, Jr., Robert Sussman, Michael des Tombe, Alexander Wil-
liams, the Reverend Prescott B. Wintersteen, D.D.

It is impossible to exaggerate what the thirteenth and fourteenth
editions of *Familiar Quotations* owe to Mary Rackliffe, head of the
copyediting department at Little, Brown and Company. Her mas-
tery of complex styling problems is matched by her exceptional memory
and ear for the elusive line. In judgment and taste she is without peer.
Moreover, she is responsible for the index, which is the largest and most
thorough that *Bartlett* has ever had.

...
“We come too late to say anything which has not been said already,” observed La Bruyère in 1688. But anyone looking at the quotations after that date will know that there will always be new ways to bring home old truths. “Poetry reminds man of his limitations . . . of the richness and diversity of his existence,” John F. Kennedy remarked. It has always been evident too that, as he said, “Art establishes the basic human truths which must serve as the touchstone of our judgment.” The great lines and passages from the ancients make us recognize, with reassurance—or resignation—how little man changes down the ages. Seneca, in the first century, could be speaking of us at this very hour when he writes, “We are mad, not only individually, but nationally. We check manslaughter and isolated murders; but what of war and the much vaunted crime of slaughtering whole peoples?” We can take comfort from Solon in the sixth century B.C.—“I grow old ever learning many things.”

Books “are the voices of the distant and the dead,” William Ellery Channing tells us, “and make us heirs of the spiritual life of past ages.” Quotations, like books, “are true levelers. They give to all, who will faithfully use them, the society, the spiritual presence, of the best and greatest of our race.”

*Bartlett* provides a distillation of this heritage, a guide to the manifold ways in which man has tried to express the basic human truths.

Emily Morison Beck, Editor

Canton, Massachusetts
Historical Note

The University Book Store in Cambridge, Massachusetts, was college for John Bartlett. He went to work there at the age of sixteen after attending the Plymouth public schools, and in 1849 when he was twenty-nine he bought the store. It had become a meeting place for book-loving Harvard professors and students, and through them developed John Bartlett’s reputation for knowing a quotation, author and source. From his commonplace book of the most popular passages evolved *Familiar Quotations*, which he published himself and had printed in an edition of a thousand copies by the “printers to the university” in 1855.

It was a modest brown paperbound volume of two hundred and fifty-eight pages, representing a hundred and sixty-nine authors, many by a single quotation or, like his friend James Russell Lowell, by two. The Bible and Shakespeare took up about a third of the book; the balance was chiefly English poetry—Milton, Pope, Byron, and Wordsworth claiming the greatest number of entries. There was a small selection of prose from Milton, Bacon, Ben Franklin, Tom Paine, Macaulay, and one maxim from La Rochefoucauld, “Hypocrisy is the homage that vice pays to virtue.” No Chaucer, Blake, Shelley, nor several other authors who could not have been much upon the tongue in the mid-nineteenth century. A mere handful of Americans were included: Longfellow, Irving, Bryant, Lowell, and a line each from “Hail Columbia,” “The Star-Spangled Banner,” and “The Old Oaken Bucket.” People then, it seems, were not given to quoting Washington, Adams, Jefferson, Patrick Henry, Daniel Webster, or even Emerson (who made Bartlett by the third edition in 1858).

The Gettysburg Address had not yet been delivered, Walt Whitman published *Leaves of Grass* that same year, and Thoreau *Walden* the
year before. Both writers were so in advance of their time, it seems, that neither was to be included in *Familiar Quotations* until the tenth edition in 1914, nine years after Bartlett's death.

The little book, one of the earliest collections of quotations, was a success, and in 1863 Little, Brown and Company became the publisher of the fourth edition. John Bartlett joined the firm that same year, becoming senior partner fifteen years later. He continued to edit *Familiar Quotations* until his death at the age of eighty-five in 1905, having also published *The Shakespeare Phrase Book*, *A Catalogue of Books on Angling*, and a *Complete Concordance to Shakespeare's Dramatic Works and Poems*.

In 1914 Nathan Haskell Dole, poet, editor, and translator from the French and Russian, edited the tenth edition, now grown twice the size and three times the thickness of the first. Dole's purpose, as he put it, was “to incorporate in the work quotations from those writers whose place in literature has been achieved since the issue of the ninth edition in 1891,” and to add selections from other “best writers of their day.” His criterion was that passages should have “the seal of popular approval” and be “distinctly worthy of perpetuation.” He paid respectful homage to John Bartlett's “impeccable judgment,” declaring, “It is not always easy for Elisha to wear the mantle of Elijah, but it is Elisha's business to carry on his predecessor's work in the same spirit.”

Either because of contemporary tastes in literature or oversight, there were some rather surprising omissions in the tenth edition. No Blake, Pindar, Hawthorne, William or Henry James, or Emily Dickinson, to pick at random, but William Butler Yeats made it with, oddly enough, the one poem he himself refused to include in his *Collected Poems*, "The Land of Heart's Desire." There was a large section of "miscellaneous, translations, appendix," and the Bible, for some reason, now appeared at the end of the book. In the present edition it has been restored once more to the front, a fitting opening to quotations from our Judaeo-Christian culture.

No new edition appeared until 1937, a few years after Dole's death. Elijah's mantle passed to Christopher Morley, author, poet, editor, dubbed an “anglolliterophile” for his love of the English language for its own sake. Louella D. Everett joined forces as associate editor.
Morley's preface to the eleventh edition is a lively essay which at the outset asks the question which every Bartlett editor, we feel, must try to answer: "What makes words memorable?" His broad literary background made him an ideal editor, and Miss Everett's ear for the popular line or verse gave that edition a more topical quality than the book had had hitherto.

For the first time the editors weeded out quotations no longer in currency. Some of the quaintter lines by Miss Fannie Steers, Sir Samuel Tuke, and Captain Charles Morris ("Solid men of Boston, make no long orations; Solid men of Boston, drink no deep potations") had seen their day. The flowery descriptive verse and the sugary sentiments of the last half of the nineteenth century were sharply cut, though a great deal still remained. Furthermore, Miss Everett combed over the favorite poetry of the Nineties, and added such versifiers as Mary Artemisia Lathbury, "the Chatauqua Laureate"; and Julia Moore, "the Sweet Singer of Michigan," of whom Mark Twain wrote: "The one and unfailing great quality which distinguishes her poetry from Shakespeare's and makes it precious to us is its stern and simple irrelevancy." They still persevere into this edition of the 1960's.

Morley not only added to the twentieth-century quotations, he culled every period from ancient times on, reflecting perhaps a broadening cultural outlook on the part of the average American. The chronological order of authors remained, but otherwise the change in the eleventh edition was more striking than in any other, and the innovation of the two-column page allowed a vast increment of new quotations within a single volume.

Morley's theory of selection was broader than John Bartlett's. "Previous editions adhered, almost with pedantry, to the touchstone of familiarity," he wrote. "Only phrases or quotations that had gained wide recognition, become hypodermic, were admitted. . . . In the matter of new inclusions this edition is not so stringent: we have tried to make literary power the criterion rather than width and vulgarity of fame."

"Literary power" is so much more a matter of personal opinion than "familiarity" that this new approach opened up for future Bartlett editors the temptation to exploit their literary passions. Restraint has

xiii
been necessary to keep the volume from becoming idiosyncratic or growing into an anthology.

World War II and the atomic age required an updating of Bartlett, and in 1948 Morley and Everett published the twelfth edition with quotations from Churchill, Hitler, Einstein, the Charter of the United Nations, William Laurence, Douglas MacArthur, Truman, Lippmann, and others. There was also a catchall section for quotations omitted in previous editions, like “I have not yet begun to fight” (John Paul Jones); Article III, section 3 on treason from the Constitution of the United States; Donne’s “No man is an island,” famous as the source of the title of Hemingway’s novel For Whom the Bell Tolls; Lord Acton’s “Power tends to corrupt”; Emerson’s “Four snakes gliding up and down . . . not to eat, not for love . . .”

The year 1955 marked the centennial of Familiar Quotations, and it was altogether appropriate for a new revised edition to appear, this time issued by the Little, Brown editors themselves. They continued the tradition of adding new quotations throughout and of eliminating the no-longer familiar, thus improving the work, which increases steadily in popularity.

The fourteenth edition is discussed in the Preface.

EMILY MORISON BECK, Editor
Guide to the Use of FAMILIAR QUOTATIONS

For the sections of the book see the Contents, page xix.
The Preface, p. v, discusses the fourteenth edition.
The Historical Note, p. xi, tells of the different editions of
Familiar Quotations from the first edition of 1855 on.

The Quotations

The arrangement is not by topics or subject matter, nor is it by
authors alphabetically, as in some collections. It is by authors chrono-
logically with selections from their works in chronological order. Birth
and death dates as well as pseudonyms accompany the author's name,
and each work is dated wherever possible. Quotations give chapter and
verse of their sources, or similarly, act, scene and line from dramatic
works.

The chronological arrangement lends historical value to the collec-
tion of authors and quotations. One becomes quickly aware that Per-
icles, Sophocles, Euripides, Thucydides and Plato were contemporaries,
as were Confucius, Lao Tzu, Aesop, Heraclitus, and the Suttapitaka a
century earlier. The great poets of the Middle Ages—Dante, Petrarch,
and Chaucer—follow one upon another. One discovers that Columbus,
Sir Thomas Malory, and Machiavelli were contemporaries. Shakespeare
appropriately is in the midst of the Elizabethans. Ben Franklin, Sam-
uel Johnson, William Pitt, and John Adams were contemporaries; so
were Jefferson, Goethe, and Talleyrand, while Kipling and Yeats were
born in the same year and lived, actively writing, into their seventies.

The chronological selections of an author show his development, and
in some instances provide a distillation of his work. Students have
found this helpful in studying an author, both as a review and as an
incentive to read more of the work quoted.
Footnotes and Cross-References

When the quotation is a translation the original language if familiar in itself appears in a footnote. For example, "The people are a many-headed beast," from Horace, on page 123a, has a footnote quoting the Latin, with cross-references to variations, and examples of derivative versions.

In cases where the familiar quotation differs from the original whence it derives, as in the case of the Latin mottoes of the Great Seal of the United States from Virgil, footnotes (on pages 116b, 117a, and 119b) provide full information. The footnotes also cross-reference. For example, a quotation from Horace's *Epode XIV* has a footnote cross-referring to Keats's *Ode to a Nightingale*, which it inspired. Under Keats we find a footnote to the *Ode* which cross-refers back to Horace.

Suppose you wish to find out who first used the expression "iron curtain." You look up either "iron" or "curtain" in the index, which sends you to page 924b. Here, under Churchill, you find the quotation that made the expression famous, in his speech at Fulton, Missouri, on March 5, 1946, together with a lengthy footnote which relates the other ways people used it before he did.

Franklin D. Roosevelt is usually credited with having first expressed the idea that "The only thing we have to fear is fear itself." Both the index and the footnote for the Roosevelt quotation indicate its derivation from earlier writers, some in languages other than English.

Index of Authors (page 1107)

Authors are listed alphabetically with their birth and death dates. Page numbers are given for both the author's main entry and for his quotations in footnotes throughout the text.

Index (page 1155)

In this edition we have continued and expanded the Bartlett tradition of thorough indexing of the quotations. The result is voluminous—more than 117,000 entries.

This thoroughness is aimed first of all at facilitating the location of remembered or half-remembered or almost forgotten or topical
GUIDE TO THE USE OF *Familiar Quotations*

("Let's see what *Bartlett* has about morning") quotations. The index plays another role as a browsing book of unusual proportions. The pursuit of an evocative index entry noticed almost at random may lead to renewed pleasures or to the discovery of hitherto unsuspected sources of illumination and enjoyment.

Keep the following in mind when using the index:

1. Spelling follows American (Webster) forms, but there are occasional exceptions; for example, *burnt* (not *burned*) offerings.

2. Hyphenation also occasionally varies from Webster; for example, we index *drop-scenes* (in Webster *drop scenes*) to isolate it from other *drop* entries.

3. Dialect and other significantly variant spellings are generally indexed in Webster forms as well as in the original ('ammer/hammer).

4. Alphabetization is (we hope) strict, which means that entries for inflected forms of a word may be widely separated from entries for the word itself; for example, *nightcap, nightingale, nightmare* and other entries separate *night* from *night’s*. The standard order of plural and possessive forms is: *lover’s, lovers, lovers’*.

5. When an important word in a very familiar phrase is in a contracted form (*Beauty’s* but skin deep; *An honest man’s* the noblest work of God) it is indexed also in the singular (*Beauty* skin deep; *Honest man* noblest work). But most such contractions are indexed only in the original form (*What cat’s* averse to fish).

6. When entries under one keyword continue to another column of the index, the keyword is repeated at the top of the new column. If you find your keyword at the top of a column, check the foot of the previous column—or page if necessary—to be sure of covering all the entries under the keyword.

7. The words of each entry are in the same order as in the quotation, with the keyword abbreviated in the correct position except when it starts the quotation (*a* and *b* with the page number indicate left and right columns on the page):

```
Hope, all h. abandon who enter here, 159b
beautiful Evelyn H., 663b
defered maketh the heart sick, 24a
feed on h., 201a
is the thing with feathers, 735a
```
When the keyword occurs both at the start and in the body of the entry it is not abbreviated:

Alps, beyond A. lies Italy, 125a
on Alps arise, 403a

(8) There are so many familiar ways of indexing one familiar phrase under one keyword (Love, one jot of former 1.; Love, jot of former 1.; Intellect, monuments of unaging i.; Intellect, unaging i.), that you should look for your quotation in all possible alphabetical locations under the keyword. Several columns of entries may come between one possibility and another (as in the first example above).

(9) In checking a two-word term of which one word is the keyword (for example, old age), note that retention of the quotation’s original order means that all entries about the term will not necessarily appear grouped together:

Age, dance attention upon old a., 885a
green old a., 367b
old a. and experience, 382b
old a. should burn, 1070b
’tis well an old a. is out, 372a

(10) If you don’t find your quotation under one keyword, try another. The first word of a quotation, moreover, is not necessarily a keyword. If you think Milton said fresh fields and pastures new, you will not find it under fields but you will (with its original fresh woods) under fresh, pastures, and new. We have, however, tried to include in footnotes and in the index such popular misquotations as A poor thing but mine own as well as the originals—in this case An ill-favored thing, sir, but mine own, from Shakespeare’s As You Like It.

(11) If your quotation does not emerge under any of the remembered keywords, try synonyms or related words. A quotation about valor is often remembered as about courage; dullness as boredom; approbation as praise; and so on.

(12) If you are using the index as a topical source (looking for all the quotations you can find about nature or bravery or wisdom or love or whatever), think of all the synonyms and related words you can—and then, in addition, browse, eat, enjoy. You’ll find more.

Emily Morison Beck
Mary Rackliffe
xviii
Contents

Preface to the Fourteenth Edition  v
Historical Note           xi
Guide to the Use of *Familiar Quotations*   xv
Familiar Quotations from Ancient  Egypt and the Bible to the Present   3
Index of Authors        1107
Index to the Quotations  1155
Familiar Quotations
ANCIENT EGYPT

Mine is yesterday, I know tomorrow.

Book of the Dead [c. 3500 B.C. and after]

Be a craftsman in speech that thou mayest be strong, for the strength of one is the tongue, and speech is mightier than all fighting.¹

Maxims of Ptahhotep [c. 3400 B.C.]

More acceptable is the virtue of the upright man than the ox of him that doeth iniquity.

Instruction to Prince Merikere from his father, a pharaoh of Heracleopolis [c. 2200 B.C.]

A man's virtue is his monument, but forgotten is the man of evil repute.

Egyptian tombstone inscription [c. 2100 B.C.]

None cometh from thence
That he may tell us how they fare.
Lo, no man taketh his goods with him.
Yea, none returneth again that is gone thither.²

The Song of the Harp-Player [c. 2100 B.C.]

To whom do I speak today?
Brothers are evil,
Friends of today are not of love...
To whom do I speak today?
There are no righteous,
The land is left to those who do iniquity.

Papyrus by an unknown author [c. 2000 B.C.]. Second Poem

Death is before me today
As a man longs to see his house
When he has spent many years in captivity.

Papyrus by an unknown author.

Third Poem

Creator of all and giver of their sustenance.

Hymn to the Sun by Suti and Hor, architects to Amenhotep III [c. 1400 B.C.]

Valiant herdman who drives his cattle,
Their refuge and giver of their sustenance.

Sole lord taking captive all lands every day,
As one beholding them that walk therein;
Shining in the sky, a being as the sun.

He makes the seasons by the months,
Heat when he desires,
Cold when he desires.

Every land is in rejoicing
At his rising every day, in order to praise him.

IKHNATON

c. 1385–1358 B.C.

Thou dawnest beautifully in the horizon of the sky,
O living Aton who wast the Beginning of life!

Hymn to the Sun

When thou settest in the western horizon of the sky,
The earth is in darkness like death.

Every lion cometh forth from his den,
All serpents, they sting.

² The pen is mightier than the sword.—Edward Bulwer-Lytton, Richelieu, act II, sc. 2
³ See Ecclesiastes 5:15, p. 288; I Timothy 6:7, p. 55; Thorgams, p. 772; and Shakespeare, p. 268.
4 Preserved in the Berlin Museum.

* Sec Psalm 104:30, p. 21b.
Darkness broods,
The world is in silence,
He that made them resteth in his
horizon. Hymn to the Sun
Bright is the earth when thou risest in
the horizon;
When thou shinest as Aton by day
Thou drivest away the darkness. . . .
Men waken and stand upon their feet
When thou hast raised them up. . . .
Then in all the world they do their work.  
Ib. The barks sail upstream and down-
stream alike.
Every highway is open because thou
dawnest.
The fish in the river leap up before thee.
Thy rays are in the midst of the great
green sea.  
Ib. How manifold are thy works!
They are hidden before men,
O sole God, beside whom there is no other.
Thou didst create the earth according
to thy heart.  
Ib.  
A M E N E M O P E  
Tenth century B.C.
In order to return a report to the one
that sent him.  
The Wisdom of Amenemope, I
Incline thine ears to hear my sayings,

1 See Psalm 104:21, p. 21b.
2 See Psalm 104:22, 23, p. 21b.
3 See Psalm 104:25, 26, p. 21b.
4 See Psalm 104:24, p. 21b.
5 The Wisdom of Amenemope was translated
into Hebrew, it was read by Hebrews, and an
important part of it found its way into the
Old Testament. . . . This whole section of
about a chapter and a half of the Book of
Proverbs (22:17-29:11) is largely drawn verbatim
from The Wisdom of Amenemope; that is,
the Hebrew version is practically a literal trans-
literation from the Egyptian. — James Henry
BREASTED, The Dawn of Civilization (1935)
6 See Proverbs 12:21, p. 25b.

And apply thine heart to their compre-
hension.
For it is a profitable thing to put them
in thy heart.  
The Wisdom of Amenemope, III
The truly prudent man, who putteth
himself aside,
Is like a tree growing in a garden,
He flourisheth and multiplieth his
fruit,
He abideth in the presence of his
lord,
His fruit is sweet, his shade is pleasant,
And he findeth his end in the garden.  
Ib. VI
Remove not the landmark on the
boundary of the fields.  
Ib. VII
Better is poverty in the hand of
God
Than riches in the storehouse.
Better are loaves when the heart is
joyous
Than riches in unhappiness.  
Ib. IX
Weary not thyself to seek for more.  
Ib.
They [riches] have made themselves
wings like geese,
And they have flown to heaven.  
Ib. X
Consider for thyself these thirty chap-
ters,
That they are satisfaction and instruc-
tion.  
Ib. XXVII
A scribe skillful in his office,
He shall find himself worthy of being a
courtier.  
Ib.

1 See Proverbs 22:17-18, p. 25b.
2 See Psalm 1, p. 106, and Jeremiah 17:5-8,
P. 24b.
4 See Proverbs 15:16-17, p. 24b.
7 See Proverbs 22:20, p. 25b, the direct refer-
ence to Amenemope and his sayings.
8 See Proverbs 22:29, p. 25b.
THE OLD TESTAMENT

In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth.
And the earth was without form, and void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep. And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters.
And God said, Let there be light: and there was light.

Genesis 1:1–3

And the evening and the morning were the first day.

1:5

And God saw that it was good.

1:10

And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness.

1:26

Male and female created he them.

1:27

Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth.

1:28

And on the seventh day God ended his work which he had made.

2:2

And the Lord God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul.

Genesis 2:7

And the Lord God planted a garden eastward in Eden.

2:8

The tree of life also in the midst of the garden.

2:9

But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die.

2:27

It is not good that the man should be alone; I will make him an help meet for him.

2:18

And the Lord God caused a deep sleep to fall upon Adam, and he slept: and he took one of his ribs, and closed up the flesh instead thereof.

And the rib, which the Lord God had taken from man, made he a woman.

2:21–22

Bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh.

2:23

Therefore shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave unto his wife: and they shall be one flesh.

2:24–25

Now the serpent was more subtle than any beast of the field.

3:1

Your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil.

3:5

And they sewed fig leaves together, and made themselves aprons.

1 The Geneva Bible of 1557–1560 was known sometimes as the Breeches Bible because in this passage "aprons" is rendered as "breeches."
The woman whom thou gavest to be with me, she gave me of the tree, and I did eat. Genesis 3:12

What is this that thou hast done? And the woman said, The serpent beguiled me, and I did eat.

And the Lord God said unto the serpent, Because thou hast done this, thou art cursed above all cattle, and above every beast of the field; upon thy belly shalt thou go, and dust shalt thou eat all the days of thy life. 3:13-14

It shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel. 3:15

In sorrow thou shalt bring forth children.

In the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread, till thou return unto the ground; for out of it wast thou taken: for dust thou art, and unto dust shalt thou return.

And Adam called his wife's name Eve; because she was the mother of all living. 3:19-20

So he drove out the man: and he placed at the east of the garden of Eden cherubims, and a flaming sword which turned every way, to keep the way of the tree of life. 3:24

And Abel was a keeper of sheep, but Cain was a tiller of the ground. 4:2

Am I my brother's keeper? 4:9

The voice of thy brother's blood crieth unto me from the ground.

A fugitive and a vagabond shalt thou be in the earth. 4:12

My punishment is greater than I can bear.

And the Lord set a mark upon Cain. 4:15

And Cain went out from the presence of the Lord, and dwelt in the land of Nod. 4:16

Jabal: he was the father of such as dwell in tents. 4:20

Jubal: he was the father of all such as handle the harp and organ. Genesis 4:21

And Enoch walked with God. 5:24

And all the days of Methuselah were nine hundred sixty and nine years. 5:27

And Noah begat Shem, Ham, and Japheth. 6:4

There were giants in the earth in those days . . . mighty men which were of old, men of renown. 6:4

Make thee an ark of gopher wood. 6:14

And of every living thing of all flesh, two of every sort shalt thou bring into the ark.

And the rain was upon the earth forty days and forty nights. 7:12

But the dove found no rest for the sole of her foot. 8:9

And, lo, in her mouth was an olive leaf pluckt off. 8:11

For the imagination of man's heart is evil from his youth. 8:21

While the earth remaineth, seedtime and harvest, and cold and heat, and summer and winter, and day and night shall not cease. 8:22

Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed: for in the image of God made he man. 9:6

I do set my bow in the cloud, and it shall be for a token of a covenant between me and the earth. 9:13

Even as Nimrod the mighty hunter before the Lord. 10:9

Therefore is the name of it called Babel; because the Lord did there confound the language of all the earth. 11:9

Let there be no strife, I pray thee, between me and thee . . . for we be brethren. 13:8

Abram dwelled in the land of Ca-
naan, and Lot dwelled in the cities of the
plain, and pitched his tent toward
Sodom.  

Genesis 13:12

In a good old age.  15:15

His [Ishmael's] hand will be against
every man, and every man's hand
against him.  16:12

Thy name shall be Abraham; for a
father of many nations have I made
thee.  17:5

My Lord, if now I have found favour
in thy sight, pass not away, I pray thee,
from thy servant.  18:3

But his [Lot's] wife looked back
from behind him, and she became a
pillar of salt.  19:26

My son, God will provide himself a
lamb for a burnt offering.  22:8

Behold behind him a ram caught in a
thicket by his horns.  22:13

Esau was a cunning hunter, a man of
the field; and Jacob was a plain man,
dwelling in tents.  25:27

And he [Esau] sold his birthright
unto Jacob.
Then Jacob gave Esau bread and
pottage of lentiles.  25:33-34

The voice is Jacob's voice, but the
hands are the hands of Esau.  27:22

Thy brother came with subtilty, and
hath taken away thy blessing.  27:35

He [Jacob] dreamed, and behold a
ladder set up on the earth, and the top
of it reached to heaven; and behold the
angels of God ascending and descend-
ing on it.  28:12

Surely the Lord is in this place; and I
knew it not.  28:16

This is none other but the house of
God, and this is the gate of heaven.  
28:17

Jacob served seven years for Rachel;
and they seemed unto him but a few
days, for the love he had to her.  
29:20

Mizpah; for he said, The Lord watch
between me and thee, when we are
absent one from another.  

Genesis 31:49

And Jacob was left alone; and there
wrestled a man with him until the
breaking of the day.  32:24

I will not let thee go, except thou
bless me.  32:26

And Jacob called the name of the
place Peniel: for I have seen God face
to face, and my life is preserved.  32:30

Behold, this dreamer cometh.  37:19

They stript Joseph out of his coat,
his coat of many colours.  37:23

The Lord made all that he did to
prosper in his hand.  39:3

And she caught him by his garment,
saying, Lie with me: and he left his
garment in her hand, and fled, and got
him out.  39:12

And the seven thin and ill favoured
kine that came up after them are seven
years; and the seven empty cars blasted
with the east wind shall be seven years
of famine.  41:27

Then shall ye bring down my gray
hairs with sorrow to the grave.  42:38

But Benjamin's mess was five times
so much as any of theirs.  43:34

Wherefore have ye rewarded evil for
good?  44:4

The man in whose hand the cup is
found, he shall be my servant.  44:17

And he fell upon his brother Ben-
jamin's neck, and wept; and Benjamin
wept upon his neck.  45:14

And ye shall eat the fat of the
land.  45:18

And they came into the land of
Goshen.  46:28

But I will lie with my fathers, and
thou shalt carry me out of Egypt, and
bury me in their buryingplace. And he
said, I will do as thou hast said.  
47:30

1 See 1 Corinthians 13:13, p. 54b.
Unstable as water, thou shalt not excel.  
Genesis 49:14

I have waited for thy salvation, O Lord.  
49:18

Unto the utmost bound of the everlasting hills.  
49:26

Now there arose up a new king over Egypt, which knew not Joseph.  
Exodus 1:8

She took for him an ark of bulrushes, and daubed it with slime and with pitch.  
2:3

I have been a stranger in a strange land.  
2:22

Behold, the bush burned with fire, and the bush was not consumed.  
3:2

Put off thy shoes from off thy feet, for the place whereon thou standest is holy ground.  
3:5

And Moses hid his face; for he was afraid to look upon God.  
3:6

A land flowing with milk and honey.  
3:8

And God said unto Moses, I AM THAT I AM.  
3:14

I am slow of speech, and of a slow tongue.  
4:10

Let my people go.  
5:1

Ye shall no more give the people straw to make brick.  
5:7

Thou shalt say unto Aaron, Take thy rod, and cast it before Pharaoh, and it shall become a serpent.  
7:9

And he hardened Pharaoh's heart.  
7:13

This is the finger of God.  
8:19

 Darkness which may be felt.  
10:21

Yet will I bring one plague more upon Pharaoh, and upon Egypt.  
11:1

Your lamb shall be without blemish.  
12:5

And thus shall ye eat it; with your loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your staff in your hand; and ye shall eat it in haste: it is the Lord's passover.  
12:8

For I will pass through the land of Egypt this night, and will smite all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both man and beast; and against all the gods of Egypt I will execute judgment: I am the Lord.  
12:12

This day [Passover] shall be unto you for a memorial; and ye shall keep it a feast to the Lord throughout your generations.  
12:14

Seven days shall ye eat unleavened bread.  
12:15

There was a great cry in Egypt; for there was not a house where there was not one dead.  
12:30

Remember this day, in which ye came out from Egypt, out of the house of bondage.  
13:3

And the Lord went before them by day in a pillar of a cloud, to lead them the way; and by night in a pillar of fire, to give them light.  
13:21

And the children of Israel went into the midst of the sea upon the dry ground: and the waters were a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left.  
14:22

I will sing unto the Lord, for he hath triumphed gloriously: the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea.  
15:1

The Lord is my strength and song, and he is become my salvation.  
15:2

The Lord is a man of war.  
15:3

Thy right hand, O Lord, is become glorious in power: thy right hand, O Lord, hath dashed in pieces the enemy.  
15:6

Thou sendest forth thy wrath, which consumed them as stubble.  
15:7

Would to God we had died by the hand of the Lord in the land of Egypt, when we sat by the fleshpots, and when we did eat bread to the full.  
16:3
It is manna.  
Exodus 16:15
Thou shalt have no other gods before me.
Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image.
For I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me."  
Exodus 20:3–4
Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain.  
Exodus 20:7
Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy.
Six days shalt thou labour, and do all thy work:
But the seventh day thou shalt not do any work.  
Exodus 20:8–10
Honour thy father and thy mother: that thy days may be long upon the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.
Thou shalt not kill.
Thou shalt not commit adultery.
Thou shalt not steal.
Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.
Thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that is thy neighbour's.  
Exodus 20:12–17
But let not God speak with us, lest we die.  
Exodus 20:19
He that smiteth a man, so that he die, shall be surely put to death.
Exodus 21:12
Eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot.  
Exodus 21:24
Behold, I send an Angel before thee, to keep thee in the way.
Exodus 23:20
A stiffnecked people.  
Exodus 32:9
Who is on the Lord's side? let him come unto me.  
Exodus 32:26
Thou canst not see my face: for there shall no man see me, and live.  
Exodus 33:20
And he [Moses] was there with the Lord forty days and forty nights; he did neither eat bread, nor drink water. And he wrote upon the tables the words of the covenant, the ten commandments.  
Exodus 34:28
Whatsoever parteth the hoof, and is clovenfooted, and cheweth the cud, among the beasts, that shall ye eat.  
Leviticus 11:3
And the swine . . . is unclean to you.
Of their flesh shall ye not eat.  
Leviticus 11:7–8
Let him go for a scapegoat into the wilderness.  
Leviticus 16:10
And when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not wholly reap the corners of thy field, neither shalt thou gather the gleanings of thy harvest.  
Leviticus 19:9–10
Thou shalt not go up and down as a talebearer among thy people.  
Leviticus 19:16
Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.  
Leviticus 19:18
The Lord bless thee, and keep thee: The Lord make his face shine upon thee, and be gracious unto thee: The Lord lift up his countenance upon thee, and give thee peace.  
Numbers 6:24–26
Sent to spy out the land.  
Numbers 13:16
And your children shall wander in the wilderness forty years.  
Numbers 14:33
He whom thou blessest is blessed.  
Deut. 28:6
1 The Third Book of Moses, third of the five books of the Pentateuch.
3 Galatians 5:14, James 1:8.
4 The Fourth Book of Moses, fourth of the five books of the Pentateuch.
The Lord opened the mouth of the ass, and she said unto Balaam, What have I done unto thee?

*Numbers 22:28*

Let me die the death of the righteous, and let my last end be like his!

*Deuteronomy 2:23*

God is not a man, that he should lie.

*23:19*

What hath God wrought!

*23:23*

How goodly are thy tents, O Jacob, and thy tabernacles, O Israel!

*24:5*

Be sure your sin will find you out.

*32:23*

Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might.

And these words, which I command thee this day, shall be in thine heart:
And thou shalt teach them diligently unto thy children.

*Deuteronomy 6:5–7*

Ye shall not tempt the Lord your God.

*6:16*

The Lord thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself.

*7:6*

Man doth not live by bread only, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of the Lord doth man live.

*8:3*

For the Lord thy God bringeth thee into a good land.

*8:7*

A land of wheat, and barley, and vines, and fig trees, and pomegranates; a land of oil olive, and honey;

A land wherein thou shalt cat bread without scarceness, thou shalt not lack any thing in it; a land whose stones are iron, and out of whose hills thou mayest dig brass.

*8:8–9*

1 See Aeschylus, p. 76b.
2 Quoted by Samuel F. B. Morse in the first telegraph message he sent to his partner, Alfred Vail, from Washington to Baltimore, May 24, 1844.
3 The Fifth Book of Moses, last of the five books of the Pentateuch.
*Also in Matthew 4:7.*
4 Man shall not live by bread alone. — *Matthew 4:4*
the people shouted with a great shout, that the wall fell down flat, so that the people went up into the city [Jericho].

Joshua 6:20

His fame was noised throughout all the country.

6:27

Hewers of wood and drawers of water.

9:21

Sun, stand thou still upon Gibeon: and thou, Moon, in the valley of Ajalon.

10:12

Old and stricken in years.¹

13:1

I am going the way of all the earth.

23:14

They shall be as thorns in your sides.² The Book of Judges 2:3

Then Jael, Heber’s wife, took a nail of the tent, and took an hammer in her hand, and went softly unto him, and smote the nail into his temples, and fastened it into the ground; for he was fast asleep, and weary: so he died.

4:21

I Deborah arose ... I arose a mother in Israel.

5:7

The stars in their courses fought against Sisera.

5:20

She brought forth butter in a lordly dish.

5:25

At her feet he bowed, he fell, he lay down: at her feet he bowed, he fell: where he bowed, there he fell down dead.

5:27

Why tarry the wheels of his chariots?

5:28

Have they not divided the prey; to every man a damsel or two?

5:30

The sword of the Lord, and of Gideon.

7:18

Is not the gleaning of the grapes of Ephraim better than the vintage of Abiezer?

8:2

Say now Shibboleth: and he said Shibboleth: for he could not frame to pronounce it right.

12:6

¹ Also in I Kings 15:25.
² See II Corinthians 12:7, p. 53b.

There was a swarm of bees and honey in the carcase of the lion.

Judges 14:8

Out of the eater came forth meat, and out of the strong came forth sweetness.

14:14

If ye had not plowed with my heifer, ye had not found out my riddle.

14:18

He smote them hip and thigh.

15:8

With the jawbone of an ass ... have I slain a thousand men.

15:16

The Philistines be upon thee, Samuel.

16:9

Strengthen me, I pray thee, only this once, O God, that I may be ... avenged of the Philistines for my two eyes.

16:28

So the dead which he slew at his death were more than they which he slew in his life.

16:30

From Dan even to Beersheba.

20:1

All the people arose as one man.

20:8

In those days there was no king in Israel: every man did that which was right in his own eyes.

21:25

Entreat me not to leave thee, or to return from following after thee: for whither thou goest, I will go; and where thou lodgest, I will lodge: thy people shall be my people, and thy God my God.

The Book of Ruth 1:16

Let me glean and gather after the reapers among the sheaves.

2:7

Go not empty unto thy mother in law.

3:17

In the flower of their age.

The First Book of Samuel 2:33

The Lord called Samuel: and he answered, Here am I.

3:4

Speak, Lord; for thy servant heareth.

3:9
Be strong, and quit yourselves like men.  
I Samuel 4:9

The glory is departed from Israel: for the ark of God is taken.  
4:22

Is Saul also among the prophets?  
10:11

God save the king.  
10:24

A man after his own heart.  
13:14

Every man's sword was against his fellow.  
14:20

But Jonathan heard not when his father charged the people with the oath: wherefore he put forth the end of the rod that was in his hand, and dipped it in an honeycomb, and put his hand to his mouth; and his eyes were enlightened.  
14:27

For the Lord seeth not as man seeth; for man looketh on the outward appearance, but the Lord looketh on the heart.  
16:7

I know thy pride, and the naughtiness of thine heart.  
17:28

Let no man's heart fail because of him [Goliath].  
17:32

Go, and the Lord be with thee.  
17:37

And he [David] ... chose him five smooth stones out of the brook.  
17:40

So David prevailed over the Philistine with a sling and with a stone.  
17:50

Saul hath slain his thousands, and David his ten thousands.  
18:7

And Jonathan ... loved him [David] as he loved his own soul.  
20:17

Wickedness proceedeth from the wicked.  
24:13

I have played the fool.  
26:21

Tell it not in Cath, publish it not in the streets of Askelon.  

The Second Book of Samuel 1:20

Saul and Jonathan were lovely and pleasant in their lives, and in their death they were not divided: they were swifter than eagles, they were stronger than lions.  
II Samuel 1:23

How are the mighty fallen in the midst of the battle!  
1:25

Thy love to me was wonderful, passing the love of women.  
How are the mighty fallen, and the weapons of war perished!  
1:26–27

Abner ... smote him under the fifth rib.  
2:23

Know ye not that there is a prince and a great man fallen this day in Israel?  
3:38

And David and all the house of Israel played before the Lord on all manner of instruments made of fir wood, even on harps, and on psalteries, and on timbrels, and on cornets, and on cymbals.  
6:5

David danced before the Lord.  
6:14

Tarry at Jericho until your beards be grown.  
10:5

Set ye Uriah in the forefront of the hottest battle.  
11:15

The poor man had nothing, save one little ewe lamb.  
12:3

Thou art the man.  
12:7

Now he is dead, wherefore should I fast? Can I bring him back again? I shall go to him, but he shall not return to me.  
12:23

For we must needs die, and are as water spilt on the ground, which cannot be gathered up again.  
14:14

Would God I had died for thee, O Absalom, my son, my son!  
18:33

The Lord is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer.  
22:2

David the son of Jesse ... the sweet psalmist of Israel.  
23:1

Went in jeopardy of their lives.  
23:17

1 See I Corinthians 16:13, p. 53a.

1 Also in I Chronicles 19:5.
A wise and an understanding heart.  
The First Book of the Kings 3:12

Many, as the sand which is by the sea in multitude.  4:20

Judah and Israel dwelt safely, every man under his vine and under his fig tree.  4:25

He [Solomon] spake three thousand proverbs: and his songs were a thousand and five.  4:32

The wisdom of Solomon.  4:34

A proverb and a byword among all people.  9:7

When the queen of Sheba heard of the fame of Solomon . . . she came to prove him with hard questions.  10:1

The half was not told me: thy wisdom and prosperity exceedeth the fame which I heard.  10:7

Once in three years came the navy of Tharshish, bringing gold, and silver, ivory, and apes, and peacocks.  10:22

King Solomon loved many strange women.  12:11

My father hath chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.  12:12

To your tents, O Israel.  12:16

He went and dwelt by the brook Cherith, that is before Jordan.  17:5

And the ravens brought him bread and flesh in the morning, and bread and flesh in the evening; and he drank of the brook.  17:6

An handful of meal in a barrel, and a little oil in a cruse.  17:12

And the barrel of meal wasted not, neither did the cruse of oil fail.  17:16

How long halt ye between two opinions?  18:21

Either he is talking, or he is pursuing, or he is in a journey, or peradventure he sleepeth, and must be awaked.  18:27

There ariseth a little cloud out of the sea, like a man's hand.  I Kings 18:44

And he girded up his loins, and ran before Ahab.  18:46

But the Lord was not in the wind: and after the wind an earthquake; but the Lord was not in the earthquake:
And after the earthquake a fire; but the Lord was not in the fire: and after the fire a still small voice.  19:11-12

Let not him that girdeth on his harness boast himself as he that putteth it off.  20:11

Hast thou found me, O mine enemy?  21:20

The dogs shall eat Jezebel by the wall of Jezreel.  21:23

But there was none like unto Ahab, which did sell himself to work wickedness in the sight of the Lord, whom Jezebel his wife stirred up.  21:25

I saw all Israel scattered upon the hills, as sheep that have not a shepherd.  22:17

Feed him with bread of affliction, and with water of affliction, until I come in peace.  22:27

There appeared a chariot of fire, and horses of fire, and parted them both asunder; and Elijah went up by a whirlwind into heaven.

The Second Book of the Kings 2:11

The chariot of Israel, and the horsemen thereof. And he saw him no more.  2:12

There is death in the pot.  4:40

Is thy servant a dog, that he should do this great thing?  8:13

What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee behind me.  9:18

The driving is like the driving of Jehu the son of Nimshi; for he driveth furiously.  9:20

Jezebel heard of it; and she painted her face, and tired her head, and looked out at a window.  9:30
Set thine house in order.

Set thine house in order.

II Kings 20:1
I will wipe Jerusalem as a man wipeth a dish, wiping it, and turning it upside down. 21:13
His mercy endureth for ever.

The First Book of the Chronicles 16:41
The Lord searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts. 28:9
For all things come of thee, and of thine own have we given thee. 29:14
Our days on the earth are as a shadow. 29:15
He [David] died in a good old age, full of days, riches, and honour. 29:28
Thou art a God ready to pardon, gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness.

The Book of Nehemiah 9:17
Mordecai rent his clothes, and put on sackcloth with ashes.

The Book of Esther 4:1
The man whom the king delighteth to honour.

6:6
They hanged Haman on the gallows.

7:10
One that feared God, and eschewed evil.

The Book of Job 1:1
Satan came also. 1:6
And the Lord said unto Satan, Whence comest thou? Then Satan answered the Lord, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it. 1:7
Doth Job fear God for nought?

1:9
Naked came I out of my mother’s womb, and naked shall I return thither: the Lord gave, and the Lord hath taken away; blessed be the name of the Lord. 1:21
Skin for skin, yea, all that a man hath will he give for his life. 2:4
Curse God, and die. 2:9

1 See Marcus Aurelius, p. 142a.

Let the day perish wherein I was born, and the night in which it was said, There is a man child conceived. 1

Job 3:3
For now should I have lain still and been quiet, I should have slept: then had I been at rest,
With kings and counsellors of the earth, which built desolate places for themselves. 3:13-14
There the wicked cease from troubling; and there the weary be at rest. 3:17
Who ever perished, being innocent? or where were the righteous cut off?

4:7
Fear came upon me, and trembling.

4:14
Then a spirit passed before my face; the hair of my flesh stood up. 4:15
Shall mortal man be more just than God? shall a man be more pure than his maker? 4:17
Wrath killeth the foolish man, and envy slayeth the silly one. 5:2
Man is born unto trouble, as the sparks fly upward. 5:7
He taketh the wise in their own craftiness. 5:13
For thou shalt be in league with the stones of the field: and the beasts of the field shall be at peace with thee. 5:23
Thou shalt come to thy grave in a full age, like as a shock of corn cometh n in his season. 5:26
How forcible are right words! 6:25
My days are swifter than a weaver’s shuttle, and are spent without hope. 7:6
He shall return no more to his house, neither shall his place know him any more. 1

2 See Euripides, p. 84a.

1 When a few years are come, then I shall go the way whence I shall not return.—
Job 16:13
The place thereof shall know it no more.—
Psalm 103:16
I would not live alway: let me alone; for my days are vanity.  
Job 7:16
But how should man be just with God?  
9:2
The land of darkness and the shadow of death.  
10:21
Canst thou by searching find out God?  
11:7
And thine age shall be clearer than the noonday.  
11:17
No doubt but ye are the people, and wisdom shall die with you.  
12:2
The just upright man is laughed to scorn.  
12:4
But now ask the beasts, and they shall teach thee; and the fowls of the air, and they shall tell thee:
Or speak to the earth, and it shall teach thee; and the fishes of the sea shall declare unto thee.  
12:7–8
With the ancient is wisdom; and in length of days understanding.  
12:12
He discovereth deep things out of darkness, and bringeth out to light the shadow of death.  
12:22
Man that is born of a woman is of few days, and full of trouble.  
He cometh forth like a flower, and is cut down: he fleeth also as a shadow, and continueth not.  
14:1–2
But man dieth, and wasteth away: yea, man giveth up the ghost, and where is he?  
14:10
If a man die, shall he live again?  
14:14
Should a wise man utter vain knowledge, and fill his belly with the east wind?  
15:2
Miserable comforters are ye all.  
16:2
My days are past.  
17:11
I have said to corruption, Thou art my father: to the worm, Thou art my mother, and my sister.  
17:14
The king of terrors.  
18:14
I am escaped with the skin of my teeth.  
19:20
Oh that my words were now written! oh that they were printed in a book!  
Job 19:23
I know that my redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth:  
And though, after my skin, worms destroy this body, yet in my flesh shall I see God.  
19:25–26
Seeing the root of the matter is found in me.  
19:28
Though wickedness be sweet in his mouth, though he hide it under his tongue.  
20:12
Suffer me that I may speak; and after that I have spoken, mock on.  
21:3
Shall any teach God knowledge?  
21:22
They are of those that rebel against the light.  
24:13
The womb shall forget him; the worm shall feed sweetly on him; he shall be no more remembered.  
24:20
Yea, the stars are not pure in his sight.  
How much less man, that is a worm? and the son of man, which is a worm?  
25:5–6
But where shall wisdom be found? and where is the place of understanding?  
28:12
The land of the living.  
28:13
The price of wisdom is above rubies.  
28:18
Behold, the fear of the Lord, that is wisdom; and to depart from evil is understanding.  
28:28
I caused the widow's heart to sing for joy.  
29:13
I was eyes to the blind, and feet was I to the lame.  
29:15
The house appointed for all living.  
30:23

1 Also in Book of Common Prayer, Burial of the Dead.
2 [Wisdom] is more precious than rubies.—Proverbs 3:15
See Sophocles, p. 82b.
I am a brother to dragons, and a companion to owls. Job 3:29

My desire is, that the Almighty would answer me, and that mine adversary had written a book. 31:35

Great men are not always wise. 32:9

For I am full of matter, the spirit within me constraineth me. 32:18

One among a thousand. 33:23

Far be it from God, that he should do wickedness. 34:10

He multipliceth words without knowledge. 35:16

Fair weather cometh out of the north. 37:22

Then the Lord answered Job out of the whirlwind, and said, Who is this that darkeneth counsel by words without knowledge? Gird up now thy loins like a man. 38:1-3

Where wast thou when I laid the foundations of the earth? declare, if thou hast understanding. 38:4

The morning stars sang together, and all the sons of God shouted for joy. 38:7

Hitherto shalt thou come, but no further: and here shall thy proud waves be stayed? 38:11

Hast thou entered into the springs of the sea? or hast thou walked in the search of the depth? 38:16

Hath the rain a father? or who hath begotten the drops of dew? 38:28

Canst thou bind the sweet influences of Pleiades, or loose the bands of Orion? 38:31

Canst thou guide Arcturus with his sons? 38:32

Who can number the clouds in wisdom? or who can stay the bottles of heaven. 38:37

Hast thou given the horse strength? hast thou clothed his neck with thunder? Job 39:19

He paweth in the valley, and rejoiceth in his strength: he goeth on to meet the armed men. 39:21

He swalloweth the ground with fierceness and rage; neither believeth he that it is the sound of the trumpet. He saith among the trumpets, Ha, ha; and he smelleth the battle afar off, the thunder of the captains, and the shouting. 39:24-25

Behold, I am vile; what shall I answer thee? 40:4

Behold now behemoth, which I made with thee; he eateth grass as an ox. 40:15

Canst thou draw out leviathan with a hook? 41:1

Hard as a piece of the nether millstone. 41:24

He maketh the deep to boil like a pot. 41:32

Upon earth there is not his like, who is made without fear. 41:33

He is a king over all the children of pride. 41:34

I have heard of thee by the hearing of the ear: but now mine eye seeth thee. 42:5

So the Lord blessed the latter end of Job more than his beginning. 42:12

Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful. But his delight is in the law of the Lord; and in his law doth he meditate day and night. And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.

The ungodly are not so: but are like the chaff which the wind driveth away. The Book of Psalms 1:1-2
Why do the heathen rage, and the people imagine a vain thing?  
*Psalms 2:1*

Blessed are all they that put their trust in him.  
2:12

Lord, lift thou up the light of thy countenance upon us.  
4:6

I will both lay me down in peace, and sleep.  
4:8

Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings hast thou ordained strength, because of thine enemies; that thou mightest still the enemy and the avenger.  
8:2

What is man, that thou art mindful of him? and the son of man, that thou visitest him?  
8:4

Thou hast made him a little lower than the angels.  
8:5

How excellent is thy name in all the earth.  
8:9

Flee as a bird to your mountain.  
11:1

How long wilt thou forget me, O Lord?  
13:1

The fool hath said in his heart, There is no God.  
14:1 and 53:1

Lord, who shall abide in thy tabernacle? who shall dwell in thy holy hill?  
15:1

He that spoofeth to his own hurt, and changeth not.  
15:4

The lines are fallen unto me in pleasant places; yea, I have a goodly heritage.  
16:5

Keep me as the apple of the eye, hide me under the shadow of thy wings.  
17:8

He rode upon a cherub, and did fly: yea, he did fly upon the wings of the wind.  
18:10

The heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament showeth his handiwork.  
*Psalms 19:1*

Day unto day uttereth speech, and night unto night showeth knowledge.  
19:2

Their line is gone out through all the earth, and their words to the end of the world. In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sun, Which is as a bridegroom coming out of his chamber, and rejoiceth as a strong man to run a race.  
19:4–6

The judgments of the Lord are true and righteous altogether. More to be desired are they than gold, yea, than much fine gold: sweeter also than honey and the honeycomb.  
19:9–10

Cleanse thou me from secret faults.  
19:12

Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart, be acceptable in thy sight, O Lord, my strength, and my redeemer.  
19:14

Thou hast given him his heart's desire.  
21:2

My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? why art thou so far from helping me, and from the words of my roaring?  
22:1

They part my garments among them, and cast lots upon my vesture.  
22:18

The Lord is my shepherd; I shall not want.  
22:18

He maketh me to lie down in green pastures: he leadeth me beside the still waters. He restoreth my soul: he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake.  
23:1–2

Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will

*1 This was the psalm Christ recited on the cross. See Matthew 27:46, p. 45a.*
fear no evil: for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me.

Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies: thou anointest my head with oil; my cup runneth over.

Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the Lord for ever.

The earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein.

For he hath founded it upon the seas, and established it upon the floods.

Who shall ascend into the hill of the Lord? or who shall stand in his holy place?

He that hath clean hands, and a pure heart; who hath not lifted up his soul unto vanity, nor sworn deceitfully.

Lift up your heads, O ye gates; and be ye lift up, ye everlasting doors; and the King of glory shall come in.

Who is this King of glory? The Lord of hosts, he is the King of glory.

The Lord is my light 1 and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the Lord is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid?

Though an host should encamp against me, my heart shall not fear: though war should rise against me, in this will I be confident.

The Lord is my strength and my shield.

Worship the Lord in the beauty of holiness.

Weeping may endure for a night, but joy cometh in the morning.

I am forgotten as a dead man out of mind: I am like a broken vessel.

My times are in thy hand.

From the strife of tongues.

Sing unto him a new song: play skilfully with a loud noise.

O taste and see that the Lord is good.

Keep thy tongue from evil, and thy lips from speaking guile.

Depart from evil, and do good; seek peace, and pursue it.

Rescue my soul from their destructions, my darling from the lions.

How excellent is thy lovingkindness, O God!

The meek shall inherit the earth.

I have been young, and now am old; yet have I not seen the righteous forsaken, nor his seed begging bread.

I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself 2 like a green bay tree.

Mark the perfect man, and behold the upright: for the end of that man is peace.

For thine arrows stick fast in me, and thy hand presseth me sore.

I said, I will take heed to my ways, that I sin not with my tongue.

My heart was hot within me, while I was musing the fire burned.

Lord, make me to know mine end, and the measure of my days, what it is; that I may know how frail I am.

Every man at his best state is altogether vanity.

Surely every man walketh in a vain show: surely they are disquieted in

1 Dominus illuminatio mea. — The Vulgate.

2 Motto of Oxford University.

1 See Matthew 5:15. p. 40a.
2 Flourishing. — Book of Common Prayer, Psalm 37:36

3 For that shall bring a man peace at the last. — Book of Common Prayer, Psalm 37:38
vain: he heapeth up riches, and knoweth not who shall gather them.  

Psalms 39:6

For I am a stranger with thee, and a sojourner, as all my fathers were.
O spare me, that I may recover strength, before I go hence, and be no more.  

39:12-13

As the hart panteth after the water brooks, so panteth my soul after thee, O God.
My soul thirsteth for God, for the living God.  

42:1-2

Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou disquieted in me?  

42:5, 11 and 43:5

Deep calleth unto deep.  

42:7

My tongue is the pen of a ready writer.  

45:1

The king’s daughter is all glorious within.  

45:13

God is our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble.
Therefore will we not fear, though the earth be removed, and though the mountains be carried into the midst of the sea.  

46:1-2

Be still, and know that I am God.  

46:10

Every beast of the forest is mine, and the cattle upon a thousand hills.  

50:10

I was shapen in iniquity; and in sin did my mother conceive me.  

51:1-5

Purge me with hyssop, and I shall be clean: wash me, and I shall be whiter than snow.  

51:7

Create in me a clean heart, O God; and renew a right spirit within me.  

51:10

And take not thy holy spirit from me.  

51:11

Open thou my lips; and my mouth shall show forth thy praise.  

51:15

A broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise.  

Psalms 51:17

Oh that I had wings like a dove for then would I fly away, and be at rest.  

55:6

We took sweet counsel together.  

55:14

The words of his mouth were smoother than butter, but war was in his heart: his words were softer than oil, yet were they drawn swords.  

55:21

They are like the deaf adder that stoppeth her ear;
Which will not hearken to the voice of charmers, charming never so wisely.  

58:4-5

Moab is my washpot; over Edom will I cast out my shoe: Philistia, triumph thou because of me.  

60:8

Lead me to the rock that is higher than I.  

61:2

He only is my rock and my salvation: he is my defence; I shall not be moved.  

62:6

Thou renderest to every man according to his work.  

62:12

My soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh longeth for thee in a dry and thirsty land, where no water is.  

63:1

Thou crownest the year with thy goodness.  

65:11

Make a joyful noise unto God, all ye lands.  

66:1

We went through fire and through water.  

66:12

God setteth the solitary in families.  

68:6

Cast me not off in the time of old age; forsake me not when my strength faileth.  

71:9

He shall come down like rain upon

---

1 This Psalm is known as the Misericere from its opening word in the Vulgate. The first line is: Have mercy upon me, O God.

2 The words of his mouth were softer than butter, having war in his heart.—Book of Common Prayer, Psalm 50:22
The days of our years are threescore years and ten; and if by reason of strength they be fourscore years, yet is their strength labour and sorrow; for it is soon cut off, and we fly away.\(^1\) 

Psalm 90:10

So teach us to number our days, that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom. \(^{90:12}\)

Establish thou the work of our hands upon us; yea, the work of our hands establish thou it. \(^{90:17}\)

He that dwelleth in the secret place of the most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty. 

I will say of the Lord, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust. 

Surely he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler, and from the noisome pestilence. 

He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth shall be thy shield and buckler. 

Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night; nor for the arrow that flieth by day. 

Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness; nor for the destruction that wasteth at noonday. 

A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; but it shall not come nigh thee. \(^{91:1-7}\)

He shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways. 

They shall bear thee up in their hands, lest thou dash thy foot against a stone.\(^2\) 

Thou shalt tread upon the lion and adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet. \(^{91:11-13}\)

The righteous shall be exalted. \(^{14}\)

The mown grass: as showers that water the earth. \(^{72:6}\)

His enemies shall lick the dust. \(^{72:9}\)

His name shall endure for ever. \(^{72:17}\)

A stubborn and rebellious generation. \(^{78:8}\)

But ye shall die like men, and fall like one of the princes. \(^{82:7}\)

How amiable are thy tabernacles, O Lord of hosts! \(^{84:1}\)

They go from strength to strength. \(^{84:7}\)

A day in thy courts is better than a thousand. I had rather be a doorkeeper in the house of my God, than to dwell in the tents of wickedness. \(^{84:10}\)

Mercy and truth are met together; righteousness and peace have kissed each other. \(^{85:10}\)

Lord, why castest thou off my soul? why hidest thou thy face from me? \(^{88:14}\)

Lord, thou hast been our dwelling place in all generations. 

Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever thou hadst formed the earth and the world, even from everlasting to everlasting, thou art God. 

Thou turnest man to destruction; and sayest, Return, ye children of men. 

For a thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday when it is past, and as a watch in the night. 

Thou carriest them away as with a flood; they are as a sleep: in the morning they are like grass which groweth up. 

In the morning it flourisheth, and groweth up; in the evening it is cut down, and withereth.\(^1\) \(^{90:1-6}\)

We spend our years as a tale that is told.\(^2\) \(^{90:9}\)

\(^{1}\)See Isaiah 40:6, 8, p. 32b, and 1 Peter 1:24, p. 56b. 

\(^{2}\)We bring our years to an end, as it were a tale that is told.—Book of Common Prayer, Psalm 90:9

\(^{1}\)The days of our age are threescore and ten: and though men be so strong that they came to fourscore years, yet is their strength then but labour and sorrow; so soon passeth it away, and we are gone.—Book of Common Prayer, Psalm 90:10 

\(^{2}\)Also in Matthew 4:6.
palm tree: he shall grow like a cedar in Lebanon.  

Psalms 92:12

M mightier than the noise of many waters. 93:4

In his hand are the deep places of the earth: the strength of the hills is his also.

The sea is his, and he made it: and his hands formed the dry land.

95:4–5

We are the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hand. 95:7

O sing unto the Lord a new song. 96:1

The Lord reigneth; let the earth rejoice. 97:1

Make a joyful noise unto the Lord, all ye lands.

Serve the Lord with gladness: come before his presence with singing.

Know ye that the Lord he is God: it is he that hath made us, and not we ourselves: we are his people, and the sheep of his pasture.

Enter into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise: be thankful unto him, and bless his name.

For the Lord is good; his mercy is everlasting; and his truth endureth to all generations. 100

My days are consumed like smoke. 102:3

I watch, and am as a sparrow alone

upon the house top. 102:7

As the heaven is high above the earth, so great is his mercy toward them that fear him. 103:11

As for man, his days are as grass; as a flower of the field, so he flourisheth.

For the wind passeth over it, and it is gone: and the place thereof shall know it no more.1

103:15–16

Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters: who maketh the clouds his chariot: who walketh upon the wings of the wind. 104:3

Wine that maketh glad the heart of man.  

Psalms 104:15

The cedars of Lebanon. 104:16

He appointeth the moon for seasons: the sun knoweth his going down.

Thou makest darkness, and it is night: wherein all the beasts of the forest do creep forth.

The young lions roar after their prey, and seek their meat from God.

The sun ariseth, they gather themselves together, and lay them down in their dens.

Man goeth forth unto his work and to his labor until the evening.

O Lord, how manifold are thy works! in wisdom hast thou made them all: the earth is full of thy riches.

So is this great and wide sea, wherein are things creeping innumerable, both small and great beasts.

There go the ships: there is that Leviathan, whom thou hast made to play therein.

These wait all upon thee; that thou mayest give them their meat in due season. 104:19–27

Such as sit in darkness and in the shadow of death. 107:10

They that go down to the sea in ships, that do business in great waters. 107:23

They mount up to the heaven, they go down again to the depths. 107:26

They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man, and are at their wit's end. 107:27

For I am poor and needy, and my heart is wounded within me. I am gone like the shadow when it declineth: I am tossed up and down as the locust. 109:22–23

Thou hast the dew of thy youth. 110:3

The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom. 111:10

From the rising of the sun unto the

1 See Ikhnaton, p. 9b.
Let us go into the house of the Lord. 

Peace be within thy walls, and prosperity within thy palaces.

They that sow in tears shall reap in joy.

He that goeth forth and weepeth, bearing precious seed, shall doubtless come again with rejoicing, bringing his sheaves with him.

Except the Lord build the house, they labour in vain that build it: except the Lord keep the city, the watchman waketh but in vain.

He giveth his beloved sleep.

As arrows are in the hand of a mighty man; so are children of the youth.

Happy is the man that hath his quiver full of them.

Out of the depths have I cried unto thee, O Lord.

My soul waiteth for the Lord more than they that watch for the morning.

I will not give sleep to mine eyes, or slumber to mine eyelids.

Behold, how good and how pleasant it is for brethren to dwell together in unity!

By the rivers of Babylon, there we sat down, yea, we wept, when we remembered Zion.

We hanged our harps upon the willows in the midst thereof.

For there they that carried us away captive required of us a song; and they that wasted us required of us mirth, saying, Sing us one of the songs of Zion.

How shall we sing the Lord's song in a strange land?

If I forget thee, O Jerusalem, let my right hand forget her cunning.

If I do not remember thee, let my

1 Also in Proverbs 6:4.
2 By the waters of Babylon we sat down and wept: when we remembered thee, O Zion. — Book of Common Prayer, Psalm 137:1
tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth.  

Psalms 137:1-6

O Lord, thou hast searched me, and known me.

Thou knowest my downsitting and mine uprising, thou understandest my thought afar off.  

139:1-2

Whither shall I go from thy spirit? or whither shall I flee from thy presence?  

If I ascend up into heaven, thou art there: if I make my bed in hell, behold, thou art there.  

If I take the wings of the morning, and dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea;  

Even there shall thy hand lead me, and thy right hand shall hold me.  

139:7-10

The darkness and the light are both alike to thee.  

139:12

I am fearfully and wonderfully made.  

139:14

They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent.  

140:3

Thou openest thine hand, and satisfieth the desire of every living thing.  

145:16

The Lord is nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth.  

145:18

Put not your trust in princes.  

146:3

He telleth the number of the stars; he calleth them all by their names.  

147:4

Let every thing that hath breath praise the Lord.  

150:6

To give subtlety to the simple, to the young man knowledge and discretion.  

The Proverbs 1:4

My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not.  

1:10

Wisdom crieth without; she uttereth her voice in the streets.  

1:20

Length of days is in her right hand; and in her left hand riches and honor.  

3:16

Her ways are ways of pleasantness, and all her paths are peace.  

Proverbs 3:17

Be not afraid of sudden fear.  3:25

Wisdom is the principal thing; therefore get wisdom: and with all thy getting get understanding.  

4:7

The path of the just is as the shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day.  

4:18

Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.  

4:23

For the lips of a strange woman drop as an honeycomb, and her mouth is smoother than oil:  

But her end is bitter as wormwood, sharp as a two-edged sword.  

5:3-4

Go to the ant, thou sluggard; consider her ways, and be wise:  

Which having no guide, overseer, or ruler,  

Provideth her meat in the summer, and gathereth her food in the harvest.  

6:6-8

Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep:  

So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth, and thy want as an armed man.  

6:10-11

Lust not after her beauty in thine heart; neither let her take thee with her eyelids.  

6:25

Can a man take fire in his bosom, and his clothes not be burned?  

Can one go upon hot coals, and his feet not be burned?  

6:27-28

Jealousy is the rage of a man: therefore he will not spare in the day of vengeance.  

6:34

He goeth after her straightway, as an ox goeth to the slaughter.  

7:22

I love them that love me; and those that seek me early shall find me.  

8:17

Wisdom hath built her house, she hath hewn out her seven pillars.  

9:1

1 Also in Proverbs 24:33.
Reprove not a scorner, lest he hate thee: rebuke a wise man, and he will love thee. *Proverbs 9:8*

Stolen waters are sweet, and bread eaten in secret is pleasant. *9:17*

A wise son maketh a glad father: but a foolish son is the heaviness of his mother. *10:1*

Blessings are upon the head of the just: but violence covereth the mouth of the wicked. *10:6-7*

Hatred stirreth up strifes: but love covereth all sins. *10:12*

In the multitude of counsellors there is safety. *11:14-15*

As a jewel of gold in a swine's snout, so is a fair woman which is without discretion. *11:22*

He that trusteth in his riches shall fall. *11:28*

A virtuous woman is a crown to her husband. *12:4*

A righteous man regardeth the life of his beast: but the tender mercies of the wicked are cruel. *12:10*

The way of a fool is right in his own eyes. *12:15*

Hope deferred maketh the heart sick. *13:12*

The way of transgressors is hard. *13:15*

The desire accomplished is sweet to the soul. *13:19*

He that spareth his rod hateth his son: but he that loveth him chasteneth him betimes. *13:24*

Fools make a mock at sin. *14:9*

The heart knoweth his own bitterness; and a stranger doth not intermeddle with his joy. *Proverbs 14:10*

Even in laughter the heart is sorrowful. *14:13*

The prudent man looketh well to his going. *14:15*

In all labor there is profit: but the talk of the lips tendeth only to penury. *14:23*

Righteousness exalteth a nation. *14:34*

A soft answer turneth away wrath. *15:1*

A merry heart maketh a cheerful countenance: but by sorrow of the heart the spirit is broken. *15:13*

He that is of a merry heart hath a continual feast. Better is little with the fear of the Lord than great treasure and trouble therewith. *15:15-17*

A word spoken in due season, how good is it! *15:23*

Before honour is humility. *15:33 and 18:12*

A man's heart deviseth his way: but the Lord directeth his steps. *16:9*

Pride goeth before destruction, and an haughty spirit before a fall. *16:18*

The hoary head is a crown of glory, if it be found in the way of righteousness. *16:31-32*

Whoso mocketh the poor reproacheth his Maker. *17:5*
He that repeateth a matter separateth very friends. Proverbs 17:9

Whoso rewardeth evil for good, evil shall not depart from his house. 17:13

A merry heart doeth good like a medicine. 17:22

He that hath knowledge spareth his words: and a man of understanding is of an excellent spirit.

Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise. 17:27–28

A fool’s mouth is his destruction. 18:7

A wounded spirit who can bear? 18:14

A brother offended is harder to be won than a strong city: and their contentions are like the bars of a castle.

Whoso findeth a wife findeth a good thing. 18:22

A man that hath friends must show himself friendly: and there is a friend that sticketh closer than a brother. 18:24

Wealth maketh many friends. 19:4

A foolish son is the calamity of his father: and the contentions of a wife are a continual dropping. 19:13

He that hath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the Lord. 19:17

Wine is a mocker, strong drink is raging. 20:1

It is an honour for a man to cease from strife: but every fool will be meddling. 20:3

Even a child is known by his doings, whether his work be pure, and whether it be right.

The hearing ear, and the seeing eye, the Lord hath made even both of them. 20:11–12

It is naught, it is naught, saith the buyer: but when he is gone his way, then he boasteth. 20:14

Bread of deceit is sweet to a man; but afterwards his mouth shall be filled with gravel. Proverbs 20:17

Meddle not with him that flattereth with his lips. 20:19

It is better to dwell in a corner of the housetop, than with a brawling woman in a wide house. 21:9 and 25:24

A good name is rather to be chosen than great riches. 22:1

Train up a child in the way he should go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it. 22:6

The borrower is servant to the lender. 22:7

Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto my knowledge.

For it is a pleasant thing if thou keep them within thee; they shall withal be fitted in thy lips. Have I not written to thee excellent things in counsel and knowledge, That I might make thee know the certainty of the words of truth; that thou mightest answer the words of truth to them that send unto thee? 22:17–18

Remove not the ancient landmark. 22:28

Seest thou a man diligent in his business? He shall stand before kings. Put a knife to thy throat, if thou be a man given to appetite. 23:2

Labor not to be rich: cease from thine own wisdom. 23:4

Riches certainly make themselves wings. 23:5

As he thinketh in his heart, so is he. 23:7

1 See Amenemope, III, p. 4b.
2 See Amenemope, XXVII, p. 4b.
3 See Amenemope, I, p. 4a.
4 Also in Proverbs 23:10. See Amenemope, VII, p. 4b.
5 See Amenemope, XXVII, p. 4b.
6 See Amenemope, IX, p. 4b.
7 See Amenemope, X, p. 4b.
The drunkard and the glutton shall come to poverty: and drowsiness shall clothe a man with rags.

Proverbs 23:21

Despise not thy mother when she is old.

23:22

Look not thou upon the wine when it is red, when it giveth his colour in the cup, when it moveth itself aright.

At the last it biteth like a serpent, and stingeth like an adder.

Proverbs 23:31–32

A wise man is strong; yea, a man of knowledge increaseth strength.

If thou faint in the day of adversity, thy strength is small.

24:5

A word fitly spoken is like apples of gold in pictures of silver.

25:11

If thine enemy be hungry, give him bread to eat; and if he be thirsty, give him water to drink:

For thou shalt heap coals of fire upon his head.

Proverbs 25:21–22

As cold waters to a thirsty soul, so is good news from a far country.

25:25

For men to search their own glory is not glory.

Answer a fool according to his folly.

26:5

As a dog returneth to his vomit, so a fool returneth to his folly.

Seest thou a man wise in his own conceit? There is more hope of a fool than of him.

The slothful man saith, There is a lion in the way; a lion is in the streets.

Whoso diggeth a pit shall fall therein: and he that rolleth a stone, it will return upon him.

Proverbs 26:27

Boast not thyself of tomorrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth.

27:1

Let another man praise thee, and not thine own mouth.

Open rebuke is better than secret love.

Faithful are the wounds of a friend; but the kisses of an enemy are deceitful.

Proverbs 27:5–6

To the hungry soul every bitter thing is sweet.

27:7

Better is a neighbour that is near than a brother far off.

27:10

Iron sharpeneth iron; so a man sharpeneth the countenance of his friend.

27:17

The wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the righteous are bold as a lion.

28:1

He that maketh haste to be rich shall not be innocent.

28:20

He that trusteth in his own heart is a fool.

28:26

He that giveth unto the poor shall not lack.

28:27

A fool uttereth all his mind.

29:11

Where there is no vision, the people perish.

29:18

A man’s pride shall bring him low: but honour shall uphold the humble in spirit.

29:23

Give me neither poverty nor riches.

30:8

Accuse not a servant unto his master.

30:10

The horseleach hath two daughters, crying, Give, give.

30:15

There be three things which are too wonderful for me, yea, four which I know not:

The way of an eagle in the air; the way of a serpent upon a rock; the way of a ship in the midst of the sea; and the way of a man with a maid.

30:18–19

Give strong drink unto him that is ready to perish, and wine unto those that be of heavy hearts.

31:6
Who can find a virtuous woman? for her price is far above rubies.

The heart of her husband doth safely trust in her. Proverbs 31:10-11

Her husband is known in the gates, when he sitteth among the elders of the land. 31:23

Strength and honour are her clothing. 31:25

In her tongue is the law of kindness. She looketh well to the ways of her household, and eateth not the bread of idleness. Her children arise up, and call her blessed. 31:26-28

Many daughters have done virtuously, but thou excellest them all.

Favour is deceitful, and beauty is vain: but a woman that feareth the Lord, she shall be praised. Give her of the fruit of her hands; and let her own works praise her in the gates. 31:9-31

Vanity of vanities, saith the Preacher, vanity of vanities; all is vanity. What profit hath a man of all his labour which he taketh under the sun?

One generation passeth away, and another generation cometh: but the earth abideth for ever. The sun also ariseth. Ecclesiastes 1:2-5

All the rivers run into the sea; yet the sea is not full. 1:7

The eye is not satisfied with seeing, nor the ear filled with hearing. 1:8

There is no new thing under the sun. 1:9

There is no remembrance of former things; neither shall there be any remembrance of things that are to come with those that shall come after. 1:11

I have seen all the works that are done under the sun; and, behold, all is vanity and vexation of spirit. That which is crooked cannot be made straight: and that which is wanting cannot be numbered. Ecclesiastes 1:14-15

In much wisdom is much grief: and he that increaseth knowledge increaseth sorrow. 1:18

Wisdom excelleth folly, as far as light excelleth darkness. 2:13

One event happeneth to them all. 2:14

How dieth the wise man? as the fool. 2:16

To every thing there is a season, and a time to every purpose under the heaven.

A time to be born, and a time to die; a time to plant, and a time to pluck up that which is planted:

A time to Kill, and a time to heal; a time to break down, and a time to build up;

A time to weep, and a time to laugh; a time to mourn, and a time to dance;

A time to cast away stones, and a time to gather stones together; a time to embrace, and a time to refrain from embracing;

A time to get, and a time to lose; a time to keep, and a time to cast away;

A time to rend, and a time to sew; a time to keep silence, and a time to speak; 1

A time to love, and a time to hate; a time of war, and a time of peace. 3:1-8

Wherefore I praised the dead which are already dead more than the living which are yet alive. 4:2

Better is an handful with quietness, than both the hands full with travail and vexation of spirit. 4:6

A threefold cord is not quickly broken. 4:12

Better is a poor and a wise child than an old and foolish king. 4:13

1 See Homer, p. 66a.
God is in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore let thy words be few.  

Ecclesiastes 5:2

Better is it that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldest vow and not pay.

5:5

The sleep of a labouring man is sweet . . . but the abundance of the rich will not suffer him to sleep.

5:12

As he came forth of his mother's womb, naked shall he return to go as he came, and shall take nothing of his labour, which he may carry away in his hand.

5:15

A good name is better than precious ointment; and the day of death than the day of one's birth.

7:1

It is better to go to the house of mourning, than to go to the house of feasting.

7:2

As the crackling of thorns under a pot, so is the laughter of the fool.

7:6

Better is the end of a thing than the beginning thereof.

7:8

In the day of prosperity be joyful, but in the day of adversity consider.

7:14

Be not righteous over much.

7:16

There is not a just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not.

7:20

And I find more bitter than death the woman, whose heart is snares and nets, and her hands as bands.

7:26

One man among a thousand have I found; but a woman among all those have I not found.

7:28

God hath made man upright; but they have sought out many inventions.

7:29

There is no discharge in that war.

8:8

1 See Job 1:21, p. 14a.

2 See The Song of the Harp-Player, p. 5a.

3 See Publilius Syrus, p. 125a.

A man hath no better thing under the sun, than to eat, and to drink, and to be merry.  

Ecclesiastes 8:15

A living dog is better than a dead lion.

For the living know that they shall die: but the dead know not any thing, neither have they any more a reward; for the memory of them is forgotten.

9:4-5

Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might; for there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, whither thou goest.

9:10

The race is not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong.

9:11

A feast is made for laughter, and wine maketh merry: but money answereth all things.

10:19

A bird of the air shall carry the voice, and that which hath wings shall tell the matter.

10:20

Cast thy bread upon the waters: for thou shalt find it after many days.

11:1

He that observeth the wind shall not sow; and he that regardeth the clouds shall not reap.

11:4

In the morning sow thy seed, and in the evening withhold not thine hand.

11:6

Rejoice, O young man, in thy youth.

11:9

Remember now thy Creator in the days of thy youth, while the evil days come not, nor the years draw nigh, when thou shalt say, I have no pleasure in them.

While the sun, or the light, or the moon, or the stars, be not darkened, nor the clouds return after the rain:

In the day when the keepers of the house shall tremble, and the strong men shall bow themselves, and the grinders cease because they are few, and those that look out of the windows be darkened,

1 See Luke 12:19, p. 46b.
And the doors shall be shut in the streets, when the sound of the grinding is low, and he shall rise up at the voice of the bird, and all the daughters of music shall be brought low.

_Ecclesiastes 12:1–4_

The almond tree shall flourish, and the grasshopper shall be a burden, and desire shall fail; because man goeth to his long home, and the mourners go about the streets:

Or ever the silver cord be loosed, or the golden bowl be broken, or the pitcher be broken at the fountain, or the wheel broken at the cistern.

Then shall the dust return to the earth as it was: and the spirit shall return unto God who gave it. _12:5–7_

The words of the wise are as goads, and as nails fastened by the masters of assemblies.

Of making many books there is no end; and much study is a weariness of the flesh.

Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man.

For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil. _12:12–14_

The song of songs, which is Solomon’s. _The Song of Solomon 1:1_

I am black, but comely, O ye daughters of Jerusalem, as the tents of Kedar, as the curtains of Solomon. _1:5_

O thou fairest among women. _1:8_

I am the rose of Sharon, and the lily of the valleys. _2:1_

As the apple tree among the trees of the wood, so is my beloved among the sons. _2:3_

His banner over me was love. Stay me with flagons, comfort me with apples: for I am sick of love. _2:4–5_

Rise up, my love, my fair one, and come away.

For, lo, the winter is past, the rain is over and gone;

The flowers appear on the earth; the time of the singing of birds is come, and the voice of the turtle is heard in our land. _Song of Solomon 2:10–12_

The little foxes, that spoil the vines. _2:15_

Until the day break, and the shadows flee away. _2:17 and 4:6_

By night on my bed I sought him whom my soul loveth: I sought him, but I found him not. _3:1_

Thy two breasts are like two young roes that are twins, which feed among the lilies. _4:5_

Thou art all fair, my love; there is no spot in thee. _4:7_

How much better is thy love than wine! _4:10_

Awake, O north wind; and come, thou south; blow upon my garden, that the spices thereof may flow out. Let my beloved come into his garden, and eat his pleasant fruits. _4:16_

My beloved put in his hand by the hole of the door, and my bowels were moved for him. _5:4_

His mouth is most sweet: yea, he is altogether lovely. This is my beloved, and this is my friend, O daughters of Jerusalem. _5:16_

Who is she that looketh forth as the morning, fair as the moon, clear as the sun, and terrible as an army with banners? _6:10_

Return, return, O Shulamite. _6:13_

Thy belly is like a heap of wheat set about with lilies. _7:2_

Thy neck is as a tower of ivory. _7:4_

Like the best wine . . . that goeth down sweetly, causing the lips of those that are asleep to speak. _7:9_
I am my beloved’s, and his desire is toward me.  

Song of Solomon 7:10

Set me as a seal upon thine heart, as a seal upon thine arm: for love is strong as death;’ jealousy is cruel as the grave.  

8:6

Many waters cannot quench love, neither can the floods drown it.  

8:7

Make haste, my beloved, and be thou like to a roe or to a young hart upon the mountains of spices.  

8:14

The ox knoweth his owner, and the ass his master’s crib.  

The Book of the Prophet 
Isaiah 1:3

The whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint.  

1:5

As a lodge in a garden of cucumbers.  

1:8

Bring no more vain oblations.  

1:13

Learn to do well; seek judgment, relieve the oppressed, judge the fatherless, plead for the widow.  

Come now, and let us reason together . . . though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow.  

1:17–18

They shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.¹  

2:4

In that day a man shall cast his idols . . . to the moles and to the bats.  

2:20

Cease ye from man, whose breath is in his nostrils.  

2:22

The stay and the staff, the whole stay of bread, and the whole stay of water.  

3:1

What mean ye that ye beat my people to pieces and grind the faces of the poor?  

3:15

¹Also in Joel 3:10 and Micah 4:3.

Walk with stretched forth necks and wanton eyes, walking and mincing as they go, and making a tinkling with their feet.  

Isaiah 3:16

In that day seven women shall take hold of one man.  

4:1

My wellbeloved hath a vineyard in a very fruitful hill.  

5:1

And he looked for judgment, but behold oppression; for righteousness, but behold a cry.  

Woe unto them that join house to house, that lay field to field, till there be no place, that they may be placed alone in the midst of the earth!  

5:7–8

Woe unto them that rise up early in the morning, that they may follow strong drink.  

5:11

Woe unto them that draw iniquity with cords of vanity, and sin as it were with a cart rope.  

5:18

Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil.  

5:20

I saw also the Lord sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and his train filled the temple.

Above it stood the seraphims: each one had six wings; with twain he covered his face, and with twain he covered his feet, and with twain he did fly.  

6:1–2

Holy, holy, holy, is the Lord of hosts: the whole earth is full of his glory.  

6:3

Woe is me! for I am undone: because I am a man of unclean lips, and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips: for mine eyes have seen the King, the Lord of hosts.  

6:5

I heard the voice of the Lord, saying, Whom shall I send, and who will go for us? Then said I, Here am I; send me.  

6:8

Then said I, Lord, how long?  

6:11

Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and
bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel. Isaiah 7:14
For a stone of stumbling and for a rock of offence. 8:14
The people that walked in darkness have seen a great light: they that dwell in the land of the shadow of death, upon them hath the light shined. 9:2
For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.
Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end. 9:6–7
The ancient and honorable, he is the head. 9:15
And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots:
And the Spirit of the Lord shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the Lord. 11:1–2
The wolf also shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid; and the calf and the young lion and the fatling together; and a little child shall lead them.
And the cow and the bear shall feed; their young ones shall lie down together: and the lion shall eat straw like the ox.
And the suckling child shall play on the hole of the asp, and the weaned child shall put his hand on the cockatrice' den.
They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain: for the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the Lord, as the waters cover the sea. 11:8–9
For the Lord JEHOVAH is my strength and my song; he also is become my salvation. 12:2
And I will punish the world for their evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; and I will cause the arrogancy of the proud to cease, and will lay low the haughtiness of the terrible. Isaiah 13:11
How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning! 14:12
Is this the man that made the earth to tremble, that did shake kingdoms. 14:16
The nations shall rush like the rushing of many waters. 17:13
And they shall fight every one against his brother. 19:2
The burden of the desert of the sea. As whirlwinds in the south pass through; so it cometh from the desert, from a terrible land. 21:1
Babylon is fallen, is fallen; and all the graven images of her gods he hath broken unto the ground. 21:9
Watchman, what of the night? 21:11
Let us eat and drink; for tomorrow we shall die. 22:13
I will fasten him as a nail in a sure place. 22:23
Whose merchants are princes. 23:8
As with the maid, so with her mistress. 24:2
For thou hast been a strength to the poor, a strength to the needy in his distress. 25:4
A feast of fat things, a feast of wines on the lees. 25:6
He will swallow up death in victory; and the Lord God will wipe away tears from off all faces. 25:8
Open ye the gates, that the righteous nation which keepeth the truth may enter in.
Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace, whose mind is stayed on thee. 26:2–3

1 See Revelation 14:8, p. 58b.  
3 See Revelation 21:4, p. 58b.
Awake and sing.  
Isaiah 26:19

Hide thyself as it were for a little moment, until the indignation be overpast.  
26:20

Leviathan, that crooked serpent . . . the dragon that is in the sea.  
27:1

For precept must be upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little.  
28:10

We have made a covenant with death, and with hell are we at agreement.  
28:15

It shall be a vexation only to understand the report.  
28:19

They are drunken, but not with wine; they stagger, but not with strong drink.  
29:9

Their strength is to sit still.  
Now go, write it before them in a table, and note it in a book, that it may be for the time to come for ever and ever.  
30:7–8

The bread of adversity, and the water of affliction.  
30:20

This is the way, walk ye in it.  
30:21

Behold, a king shall reign in righteousness.  
32:1

And a man shall be as an hiding place from the wind, and a covert from the tempest; as rivers of water in a dry place, as the shadows of a great rock in a weary land.  
32:2

An habitation of dragons, and a court for owls.  
34:13

The desert shall rejoice, and blossom as the rose.  
35:1

Then the eyes of the blind shall be opened, and the ears of the deaf shall be unstopped.  
Then shall the lame man leap as an hart, and the tongue of the dumb sing.  
35:5–6

Sorrow and sighing shall flee away.  
35:10

Thou trustest in the staff of this broken reed.  
Isaiah 36:6

Incline thine ear, O Lord, and hear.  
37:17

I shall go softly all my years in the bitterness of my soul.  
38:15

Comfort ye, comfort ye my people.  
40:1

Speak ye comfortably to Jerusalem, and cry unto her, that her warfare is accomplished, that her iniquity is pardoned: for she hath received of the Lord’s hand double for all her sins.

The voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make straight in the desert a highway for our God.  
40:2–3

Every valley shall be exalted, and every mountain and hill shall be made low: and the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough places plain.  
40:4

All flesh is grass, and all the goodness thereof is as the flower of the field.  
40:6

The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: but the word of our God shall stand for ever.  
40:8

Get thee up into the high mountain . . . say unto the cities of Judah, Behold your God!  
40:9

He shall feed his flock like a shepherd: he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry them in his bosom, and shall gently lead those that are with young.  
40:11

The nations are as a drop of a bucket, and are counted as the small dust of the balance.  
40:15

Have ye not known? have ye not heard? hath it not been told you from the beginning?  
40:21

They that wait upon the Lord shall

---

1 See Matthew 3:13, p. 39b. Also in Mark 1:9.

2 See Psalm 90:1–6, p. 90a, and note.
renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings as eagles; they shall run, and not be weary; and they shall walk, and not faint. 

Isaiah 40:31

They helped every one his neighbour; and every one said to his brother, Be of good courage. 

41:6

A bruised reed shall he not break, and the smoking flax shall he not quench. 

42:3

Shall the clay say to him that fashioneth it, What makest thou? 

45:9

O that thou hadst hearkened to my commandments! then had thy peace been as a river, and thy righteousness as the waves of the sea. 

48:18

There is no peace, saith the Lord, unto the wicked. 

48:22

Therefore the redeemed of the Lord shall return, and come with singing unto Zion. 

51:11

Thou hast drunken the dregs of the cup of trembling. 

51:17

Therefore hear now this. 

51:21

How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace. 

52:7

They shall see eye to eye. 

52:8

He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief. 

53:3

Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows. 

53:4

All we like sheep have gone astray. 

53:6

He is brought as a lamb to the slaughter. 

53:7

He shall make his soul an offering for sin. 

53:8

Behold, I have given him for a witness to the people, a leader and commander to the people. 

55:4

1 Also in Acts 8:32.

Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts. 

Isaiah 55:7

For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the Lord. 

55:8

Peace to him that is far off, and to him that is near. 

57:19

Arise, shine; for thy light is come, and the glory of the Lord is risen upon thee. 

60:1

A little one shall become a thousand, and a small one a strong nation.  

60:22

Give unto them beauty for ashes, the oil of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness. 

61:3

I have trodden the winepress alone; and of the people there was none with me: for I will tread them in mine anger, and trample them in my fury; and their blood shall be sprinkled upon my garments, and I will stain all my raiment. 

63:3

All our righteousnesses are as filthy rags; and we all do fade as a leaf. 

64:6

We all are the work of thy hand. 

64:8

I am holier than thou. 

65:5

For, behold, I create new heavens and a new earth. 

65:17

And they shall build houses, and inhabit them; and they shall plant vineyards, and eat the fruit of them. They shall not build, and another inhabit; they shall not plant, and another eat. 

65:21–22

As one whom his mother comforteth, so will I comfort you. 

66:13

They were as fed horses in the morning; every one neighed after his neighbour's wife. 

The Book of the Prophet 

Jeremiah 5:8

1 See Revelation 21:1, p. 58b.
Hear now this, foolish people, and without understanding; which have eyes, and see not; which have ears, and hear not. Jeremiah 5:21

But this people hath a revolting and a rebellious heart. 5:23

Saying, Peace, peace; when there is no peace. 6:14 and 8:11

Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the old paths, where is the good way, and walk therein.1 6:16

Amend your ways and your doings. 7:3 and 26:13

The harvest is past, the summer is ended, and we are not saved. 8:20

Is there no balm in Gilead? 8:22

Oh that I had in the wilderness a lodging place of wayfaring men! 7:6

I will feed them... with wormwood, and give them water of gall to drink.2 9:15

Can the Ethiopian change his skin, or the leopard his spots? 13:23

Her sun is gone down while it was yet day. 15:9

A man of strife and a man of contention. 15:10

The sin of Judah is written with a pen of iron, and with the point of a diamond. 17:1

Cursed be the man that trusteth in man, and maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the Lord. For he shall be like the heath in the desert, and shall not see when good cometh; but shall inhabit the parched places in the wilderness, in a salt land and not inhabited.

Blessed is the man that trusteth in the Lord, and whose hope the Lord is. For he shall be as a tree planted by the waters, and that spreadeth out her roots by the river, and shall not see when heat cometh, but her leaf shall be green; and shall not be careful in the year of drought, neither shall cease from yielding fruit.3 Jeremiah 17:5-8

The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it? 17:9

As the partridge sitteth on eggs, and hatcheth them not; so he that getteth riches, and not by right, shall leave them in the midst of his days, and at his end shall be a fool. 17:11

Thou art my hope in the day of evil. 17:17

O earth, earth, earth, hear the word of the Lord. 22:29

The fathers have eaten a sour grape, and the children’s teeth are set on edge.2 31:29

With my whole heart and with my whole soul. 32:14

And seekest thou great things for thyself? seekest them not. 45:5

How doth the city sit solitary, that was full of people! how is she become as a widow!

The Lamentations of Jeremiah 1:1

She weepeth sore in the night, and her tears are on her cheeks; among all her lovers she hath none to comfort her. 1:2

Is it nothing to you, all ye that pass by? behold, and see if there be any sorrow like unto my sorrow. 1:12

It is good for a man that he bear the yoke in his youth. 3:27

As it were a wheel in the middle of a wheel.

The Book of the Prophet Ezekiel 1:16

As is the mother, so is her daughter. 16:44

1 Stare super visas antiquas.—The Vulgate
2 I will feed them... with wormwood, and make them drink the water of gall.—Jeremiah 25:15
3 See Amenemope, VI, p. 46; see also Psalm 1, p. 16b.
4 Also in Ezekiel 18:2.
The king of Babylon stood at the parting of the way. *Ezekiel 21:21*

Can these bones live? *37:3*

O ye dry bones, hear the word of the Lord. *37:4*

Every man's sword shall be against his brother. *38:21*

His legs of iron, his feet part of iron and part of clay.

*The Book of Daniel 2:33*

Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, fell down bound into the midst of the burning fiery furnace. *3:23*

Nebuchadnezzar . . . was driven from men, and did eat grass as oxen. *4:33*

Belshazzar the king made a great feast to a thousand of his lords. *5:1*

And this is the writing that was written, MENE, MENE, TEKEL, UPHARSIN.

This is the interpretation of the thing: MENE; God hath numbered thy kingdom, and finished it. TEKEL; Thou art weighed in the balances, and art found wanting. PERES; Thy kingdom is divided, and given to the Medes and Persians. *5:25-28*

According to the law of the Medes and Persians, which altereth not.

They brought Daniel, and cast him into the den of lions. *6:12*

So Daniel was taken up out of the den, and no manner of hurt was found upon him, because he believed in his God. *6:23*

The Ancient of days. *7:9 and 7:13*

Many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased. *12:4*

Ye are the sons of the living God. *Hosea 1:10*

Like people, like priest. *4:9*

After two days will he revive us: in the third day he will raise us up, and we shall live in his sight. *Hosea 6:2*

He shall come unto us as the rain, as the latter and former rain unto the earth. *6:3*

For I desired mercy, and not sacrifice; and the knowledge of God more than burnt offerings. *6:6*

They have sown the wind, and they shall reap the whirlwind. *8:7*

Ye have plowed wickedness, ye have reaped iniquity. *10:13*

I drew them with . . . bands of love. *11:4*

I have multiplied visions, and used similitudes, by the ministry of the prophets. *12:10*

I will ransom them from the power of the grave; I will redeem them from death: O death, I will be thy plagues; O grave, I will be thy destruction. *13:14*

Your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions. *Joel 2:28*

Multitudes in the valley of decision. *3:14*

They sold the righteous for silver, and the poor for a pair of shoes. *Amos 2:6*

Can two walk together, except they be agreed? *3:3*

And Jonah was in the belly of the fish three days and three nights. *Jonah 1:17*

What doth the Lord require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy God? *Micah 6:8*

The faces of them all gather blackness. *Nahum 2:10*

Write the vision, and make it plain

1See 1 Corinthians 15:54-55, p. 358.

2The faces of them all are as the blackness of a kettle.—Douay Bible [1609], Nahum 2:10.

The English version of the Roman Catholic Bible was first printed in Douay, France.
upon tables, that he may run that readeth it.  

Habakkuk 2:2

The Lord is in his holy temple: let all the earth keep silence before him.  

2:20

Your fathers, where are they? And the prophets, do they live forever?  

Zechariah 1:5

I have spread you abroad as the four winds of the heaven.  

2:6

Not by might, nor by power, but by my spirit, saith the Lord of hosts.  

4:6

For who hath despised the day of small things?  

4:10

Behold, thy King cometh unto thee . . . lowly, and riding upon an ass.  

9:9

Prisoners of hope.  

9:12

So they weighed for my price thirty pieces of silver.¹  

11:12

What are these wounds in thine hands? . . . Those with which I was wounded in the house of my friends.  

13:6

Have we not all one father? hath not one God created us?  

Malachi 2:10

Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me.  

3:1

Behold, the day cometh.  

4:1

Healing in his wings.  

4:2

Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the Lord.  

4:5

THE APOCRYPHA²

And when they are in their cups, they forget their love both to friends and brethren, and a little after draw out swords.  

I Esdras 3:22

Great is Truth, and mighty above all things.²  

4:41

What is past I know, but what is for to come I know not.  

II Esdras 4:46

Now therefore keep thy sorrow to thyself, and bear with a good courage that which hath befallen thee.  

10:15

I shall light a candle of understanding in thine heart, which shall not be put out.  

14:25

If thou hast abundance, give alms accordingly: if thou have but a little, be not afraid to give according to that little.  

Tobit 4:8

Put on her garments of gladness.  

Judith 10:3

The car of jealousy heareth all things.  

The Wisdom of Solomon 1:10

Our time is a very shadow that passeth away.  

2:5

Let us crown ourselves with rosebuds, before they be withered.  

2:8

For God created man to be immortal, and made him to be an image of his own eternity.  

Nevertheless through envy of the devil came death into the world.  

2:23–24

The souls of the righteous are in the hand of God, and there shall no torment touch them.  

In the sight of the unwise they seemed to die: and their departure is taken for misery,  

And their going from us to be utter destruction: but they are in peace.  

For though they be punished in the sight of men, yet is their hope full of immortality.  

And having been a little chastised, they shall be greatly rewarded: for God proved them, and found them worthy for himself.  

3:1–5

¹ See Matthew 26:15, p. 44b.

² These books form part of the sacred literature of the Alexandrian Jews, and with the exception of II Esdras are found interspersed with the Hebrew Scriptures in the ancient copies of the Septuagint, or Greek Version of the Old Testament. — The Apocrypha According to the Authorized Version, Preface (Oxford University Press)

³ Magna est veritas et praevale. — The Vulgate, Book III (uncanonical)
They that put their trust in him shall understand the truth.

*The Wisdom of Solomon* 3:9

Even so we in like manner, as soon as we were born, began to draw to our end.

5:13

For the hope of the ungodly is like dust that is blown away with the wind . . . and passeth away as the remembrance of a guest that tarryeth but a day.

5:14

For the very true beginning of her [wisdom] is the desire of discipline; and the care of discipline is love.

6:17

And when I was born, I drew in the common air, and fell upon the earth, which is of like nature; and the first voice which I uttered was crying, as all others do.

7:3

All men have one entrance into life, and the like going out.

7:6

The light that cometh from her [wisdom] never goeth out.

7:10

Who can number the sand of the sea, and the drops of rain, and the days of eternity?

*The Wisdom of Jesus the Son of Sirach, or Ecclesiasticus*, 1:2

To whom hath the root of wisdom been revealed?

1:6

For the Lord is full of compassion and mercy, longsuffering, and very pitiful, and forgiveth sins, and saveth in time of affliction.

2:11

The greater thou art, the more humble thyself.

3:18

Many are in high place, and of renown: but mysteries are revealed unto the meek.

3:19

Seek not out the things that are too hard for thee, neither search the things that are above thy strength.

3:21

Be not curious in unnecessary matters: for more things are shewed unto thee than men understand.

3:23

Profess not the knowledge . . . that thou hast not.

A stubborn heart shall fare evil at the last.

*Ecclesiasticus* 3:25–26

Wisdom exalteth her children, and layeth hold of them that seek her.

He that loveth her loveth life.

4:11–12

Observe the opportunity.

4:20

Be not as a lion in thy house, nor frantick among thy servants.

Let not thine hand be stretched out to receive, and shut when thou shouldst repay.

4:30–31

Set not thy heart upon thy goods; and say not, I have enough for my life.

5:1

Winnow not with every wind, and go not into every way.

5:9

Let thy life be sincere.

5:11

Be not ignorant of any thing in a great matter or a small.

5:15

If thou wouldest get a friend, prove him first.

6:7

A faithful friend is a strong defence: and he that hath found such an one hath found a treasure.

6:14

A faithful friend is the medicine of life.

6:16

If thou seest a man of understanding, get thee betimes unto him, and let thy foot wear the steps of his door.

6:36

Whatsoever thou takest in hand, remember the end, and thou shalt never do amiss.

7:36

Rejoice not over thy greatest enemy being dead, but remember that we die all.

8:7

Miss not the discourse of the elders.

8:9

Forsake not an old friend; for the new is not comparable to him: a new friend is as new wine; when it is old, thou shalt drink it with pleasure.

9:10
Pride is hateful before God and man. *Ecclesiasticus* 10:7

He that is to day a king to morrow shall die. 10:10

Pride was not made for men, nor furious anger for them that are born of a woman. 10:18

Be not overwise in doing thy business. 10:26

Many kings have sat down upon the ground; and one that was never thought of hath worn the crown. 11:5

In the day of prosperity there is a forgetfulness of affliction: and in the day of affliction there is no more remembrance of prosperity. 11:25

Judge none blessed before his death.¹ 11:28

A friend cannot be known in prosperity: and an enemy cannot be hidden in adversity. 12:8

How agree the kettle and the earthen pot together? 13:12

A rich man beginning to fall is held up of his friends: but a poor man being down is thrust also away by his friends. 13:21

The heart of a man changeth his countenance, whether it be for good or evil. 13:25

So is a word better than a gift. 18:16

Be not made a beggar by banqueting upon borrowing. 18:33

He that contemneth small things shall fall by little and little. 19:1

Whether it be to friend or foe, talk not of other men’s lives. 19:8

A man’s attire, and excessive laughter, and gait, shew what he is. 19:30

A tale out of season [is as] musick in mourning. 22:6

I will not be ashamed to defend a friend. 22:25

¹ See Solon, p. 69a, and note.

All wickedness is but little to the wickedness of a woman. *Ecclesiasticus* 25:19

The discourse of fools is irksome. 27:13

Many have fallen by the edge of the sword: but not so many as have fallen by the tongue. 28:18

Better is the life of a poor man in a mean cottage, than delicate fare in another man’s house. 29:22

There is no riches above a sound body. 30:16

Gladdness of the heart is the life of a man, and the joyfulness of a man prolongeth his days. 30:22

Envy and wrath shorten the life, and carefulness bringeth age before the time. 30:24

Watching for riches consumeth the flesh, and the care thereof driveth away sleep. 31:1

Let thy speech be short, comprehending much in few words. 32:8

Consider that I laboured not for myself only, but for all them that seek learning. 33:17

Leave not a stain in thine honour. 33:22

Let the counsel of thine own heart stand. 37:13

Honour a physician with the honour due unto him for the uses which ye may have of him: for the Lord hath created him. 38:1

When the dead is at rest, let his remembrance rest; and be comforted for him, when his spirit is departed from him. 38:23

How can he get wisdom . . . whose talk is of bullocks? 38:25

Let us now praise famous men, and our fathers that begat us. 44:1

All these were honoured in their generations, and were the glory of their times.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Left Column</th>
<th>Right Column</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| There be of them, that have left a name behind them, that their praises might be reported. And some there be, which have no memorial; who are perished, as though they had never been; and are become as though they had never been born; and their children after them. Ecclesiasticus 44:7-9 Their bodies are buried in peace; but their name liveth for evermore. 44:14 His word burned like a lamp. 48:1 O all ye works of the Lord, bless ye the Lord: praise him and exalt him above all for ever. The Song of the Three Holy Children 35 Daniel had convicted them of false witness by their own mouth. The History of Susanna 61 It is a foolish thing to make a long prologue, and to be short in the story itself. The Second Book of the Maccabees 2:32 When he was at the last gash. 7:9 Speech finely framed delighteth the ears. 15:39

| THE NEW TESTAMENT |
| Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, God with us. The Gospel According to St. Matthew 1:23 Now when Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judaea in the days of Herod the king, behold, there came wise men from the east to Jerusalem, Saying, Where is he that is born King of the Jews? for we have seen his star in the east, and are come to worship him. Matthew 2:1-2 They saw the young child with Mary his mother, and fell down, and worshipped him: and . . . they presented unto him gifts; gold, and frankincense, and myrrh. And being warned of God in a dream that they should not return to Herod, they departed into their own country another way. Matthew 2:11-12 Out of Egypt have I called my son. 2:15 Rachel weeping for her children, and would not be comforted, because they are not. 2:18 He shall be called a Nazarene. 2:23 Repent ye: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand. 3:2 The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight. 3:3 And his meat was locusts and wild honey. 3:4 O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come? 3:7 Now also the axe is laid unto the root of the trees: therefore every tree which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire. 3:10 The Spirit of God descending like a dove. 3:16 This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. 3:17 And when he had fasted forty days and forty nights, he was afterward an hungry. 4:2 Follow me, and I will make you fishers of men. 4:19 Blessed are the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. 5:3

---

1 Rahel weeping for her children refused to be comforted . . . because they were not.—Jeremiah 31:15
2 See Isaiah 40:3, p. 52b.
Blessed are they that mourn: for they shall be comforted.
Blessed are the meek: for they shall inherit the earth.  
Blessed are they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness: for they shall be filled.
Blessed are the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy.
Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God.
Blessed are the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God.
Blessed are they which are persecuted for righteousness' sake: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.  
Matthew 5:4-10

Ye are the salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be salted? 
5:13

Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid.
Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it giveth light unto all that are in the house.
Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.
Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfil.  
5:14-17

Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled. 
5:18

Whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart.
And if thy right eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into hell.
And if thy right hand offend thee, cut it off.  
5:28-30

1 See Psalm 37:12, p. 18b.
2 The Sermon on the Mount.
See Lao-Tzu, p. 748.

Swear not at all; neither by heaven; for it is God's throne:
Nor by the earth; for it is his footstool.  
Matthew 5:34-35

Resist not evil: but whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also. 
5:39

Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you.  
5:44

He maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust. 
5:45

Be ye therefore perfect, even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect.  
5:48

When thou doest alms, let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth. 
6:3

After this manner therefore pray ye: Our Father which art in heaven,  
Hallowed be thy name.
Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven.
Give us this day our daily bread.
And forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors.  
And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil: For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen.  
6:9-13

Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal:
But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven.  
6:19-20

For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.  
6:21

The light of the body is the eye.  
6:22

If therefore the light that is in thee
be darkness, how great is that dark-
ness! Matthew 6:23

No man can serve two masters: for
either he will hate the one, and love
the other; or else he will hold to the
one, and despise the other. Ye cannot
serve God and mammon. 6:24

Is not the life more than meat, and
the body than raiment?

Behold the fowls of the air: for they
sow not, neither do they reap, nor
gather into barns. 6:25–26

Which of you by taking thought can
add one cubit unto his stature? 6:27

Consider the lilies of the field, how
they grow; they toil not, neither do they
spun.

Even Solomon in all his glory was
not arrayed like one of these. 6:29

Take therefore no thought for the
morrow: for the morrow shall take
thought for the things of itself. Suf-
cient unto the day is the evil thereof.

Judge not, that ye be not judged. 7:1

With what measure ye mete, it shall
be measured to you again.

And why beholdest thou the mote
that is in thy brother's eye, but
considerest not the beam that is in
thine own eye? 7:2–3

Thou hypocrite, first cast out the
beam out of thine own eye. 7:5

Neither cast ye your pearls before
swine. 7:6

Ask, and it shall be given you; seek,
and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be
opened unto you. 7:7

Or what man is there of you, whom
if his son ask bread, will he give him a
stone? 7:9

Therefore all things whatsoever ye
would that men should do to you, do ye
even so to them: for this is the law and
the prophets.1 7:12

1 See Confucius, p. 72b.

Wide is the gate, and broad is the way,
that leadeth to destruction. Matthew 7:13

Strait is the gate, and narrow is the way,
which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it. 7:14

Beware of false prophets, which
come to you in sheep's clothing, but
inwardly they are ravening wolves. 7:15

By their fruits ye shall know them. 7:20

Not every one that saith unto me,
Lord, Lord, shall enter into the king-
dom of heaven; but he that doeth the
will of my Father which is in heaven. 7:21

[The house] fell not: for it was
founded upon a rock. 7:25

But the children of the kingdom
shall be cast out into outer darkness:
there shall be weeping and gnashing of
teeth. 8:12

The foxes have holes, and the birds
of the air have nests; but the Son of
man hath not where to lay his head. 8:20

Follow me; and let the dead bury
their dead. 8:22

Why are ye fearful, O ye of little
faith? 8:26

The whole herd of swine ran
violently down a steep place into the sea,
and perished in the waters. 8:32

He saw a man, named Matthew,
sitting at the receipt of custom. 9:9

They that be whole need not a
physician, but they that are sick. 9:12

I am not come to call the righteous,
but sinners to repentance. 9:13

Can the children of the bridecham-
ber mourn, as long as the bridegroom is
with them? 9:15
Neither do men put new wine into old bottles.  
Matthew 9:17

The maid is not dead, but sleepeth.  
9:24

The harvest truly is plenteous, but the labourers are few.  
9:37

Go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel.  
10:6

Freely ye have received, freely give.  
10:8

Whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear your words, when ye depart out of that house or city, shake off the dust of your feet.  
10:14

Be ye therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves.  
10:24

Ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake.  
10:22

The disciples is not above his master, nor the servant above his lord.  
10:24

Are not two sparrows sold for a farthing? and one of them shall not fall on the ground without your Father.  
10:29

I came not to send peace, but a sword.  
10:34

He that findeth his life shall lose it: and he that loseth his life for my sake shall find it.  
10:39

He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.  
11:15

The Son of man was eating and drinking, and they say, Behold a man gluttonous, and a winebibber, a friend of publicans and sinners. But wisdom is justified of her children.  
11:19

Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest.  
11:28

Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls.  
11:28

For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.  
11:28

He that is not with me is against me.  
Matthew 12:30

The tree is known by his fruit.  
12:33

Out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.  
12:34

Behold, a greater than Solomon is here.  
12:34

Some seeds fell by the way side.  
13:4

Because they had no root, they withered away.  
13:6

But other fell into good ground, and brought forth fruit, some an hundredfold, some sixtyfold, some thirtyfold.  
13:8

The care of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches.  
13:22

The kingdom of heaven is like to a grain of mustard seed.  
13:31

Pearl of great price.  
13:46

Is not this the carpenter's son?  
13:55

A prophet is not without honour, save in his own country.  
13:57

The daughter of Herodias danced before them, and pleased Herod.  
14:6

Give me here John Baptist's head in a charger.  
14:8

We have here but five loaves, and two fishes.  
14:17

And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the fragments that remained twelve baskets full.  
14:20

And in the fourth watch of the night Jesus went unto them, walking on the sea.  
14:25

Be of good cheer; it is I; be not afraid.  
14:27

O thou of little faith, wherefore didst thou doubt?  
14:31

Of a truth thou art the Son of God.  
14:33

1 See Matthew 16:9, p. 43a.
Not that which goeth into the mouth defileth a man; but that which cometh out of the mouth, this defileth a man.  

_Matthew 15:11_

They be blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch.  

_15:14_

The dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' table.  

_15:27_

When it is evening, ye say, It will be fair weather: for the sky is red.  

_16:2_

The signs of the times.  

_16:3_

Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God.  

_16:16_

Thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it. And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven.  

_16:18–19_

Get thee behind me, Satan.  

_16:23_

Whosoever will save his life shall lose it: and whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it.  

_16:25–26_

Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven.  

_18:3_

He rejoiceth more of that sheep, than of the ninety and nine which went not astray.  

_18:13_

Where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them.  

_18:20_

Until seventy times seven.  

_18:22_

What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.  

_19:6_

If thou wilt be perfect, go and sell that thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven.  

_19:21_

1See Matthew 10:39, p. 43a.
2See Book of Common Prayer, A Prayer of St. Chrysostom, p. 60b.
3See Book of Common Prayer, Solemnization of Matrimony, p. 81a.

It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.  

_Matthew 19:24_

Many that are first shall be last; and the last shall be first.  

_19:30_

Borne the burden and heat of the day.  

_20:12_

Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own?  

_20:15_

Overthrew the tables of the money-changers.  

_21:12_

My house shall be called the house of prayer; but ye have made it a den of thieves.  

_21:13_

They made light of it.  

_22:5_

Many are called, but few are chosen.  

_22:14_

Render therefore unto Caesar the things which are Caesar's; and unto God the things that are God's.  

_22:21_

Whosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased; and he that shall humble himself shall be exalted.  

_23:12_

Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye pay tithe of mint and anise and cummin.  

_23:23_

Blind guides, which strain at a gnat, and swallow a camel.  

_23:24_

Whited sepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead men's bones.  

_23:27_

O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not!  

_23:37_

Ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars: see that ye be not troubled: for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet.  

For nation shall rise against nation.  

_24:6–7_
Abomination of desolation.  
**Matthew 24:15**

Wheresoever the carcase is, there will the eagles be gathered together.  
24:28

Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.  
24:35

The one shall be taken, and the other left.  
24:40

Then shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins, which took their lamps, and went forth to meet the bridegroom.  
And five of them were wise, and five were foolish.  
25:1-2

Well done, thou good and faithful servant . . . Enter thou into the joy of thy lord.  
25:21

Unto every one that hath been given, and he shall have abundance: but from him that hath not shall be taken away even that which he hath.  
25:29

And before him shall be gathered all nations: and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats.  
25:32

For I was an hungry, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me in:  
Naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: I was in prison, and ye came unto me.  
25:35-36

Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me.  
25:40

An alabaster box of very precious ointment.  
26:7

To what purpose is this waste?  
26:8

For ye have the poor always with you; but me ye have not always.  
26:11

---

What will ye give me, and I will deliver him unto you? And they covenanted with him for thirty pieces of silver.  
**Matthew 26:15**

My time is at hand.  
26:18

Verily I say unto you, that one of you shall betray me.  
26:21

Lord, is it I?  
26:22

It had been good for that man if he had not been born.  
26:24

Jesus took bread, and blessed it, and brake it, and gave it to the disciples, and said, Take, eat: this is my body. And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave it to them, saying, Drink ye all of it;  
For this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many for the remission of sins.  
26:26-28

This night, before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice.  
26:34

O my Father, if it be possible, let this cup pass from me: nevertheless, not as I will, but as thou wilt.  
26:39

Could ye not watch with me one hour?  
Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak.  
26:40-41

He came to Jesus, and said, Hail, Master; and kissed him.  
26:49

All they that take the sword shall perish with the sword.  
26:52

Thy speech bewrayeth thee.  
26:73

Then began he to curse and to swear, saying, I know not the man. And immediately the cock crew.  
26:74

The potter's field, to bury strangers in.  
27:7

Have thou nothing to do with that just man.  
27:19

Let him be crucified.  
27:22

[Pilate] took water, and washed his hands before the multitude, saying, I  
1 See Deuteronomy 15:12, p. 10b.
2 See Zechariah 11:12, p. 96a.
am innocent of the blood of this just person: see ye to it. Matthew 27:24

His blood be on us, and on our children. 27:25

A place called Golgotha, that is to say, a place of a skull. 27:33

This is Jesus the King of the Jews. 27:37

He saved others; himself he cannot save. 27:42

Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani? that is to say, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? 1 27:46

And, behold, the veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom; and the earth did quake, and the rocks rent. 27:51

His countenance was like lightning, and his raiment white as snow. 28:3

Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. 28:19

Lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. 28:20

There cometh one mightier than I after me, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to stoop down and unloose. 28:33

The Gospel According to St. Mark 1:7

Arise, and take up thy bed, and walk. 2:9

The sabbath was made for man, and not man for the sabbath. 2:27

If a house be divided against itself, that house cannot stand. 3:25

The earth bringeth forth fruit of herself; first the blade, then the ear, after that the full corn in the ear. 4:28

What manner of man is this? 4:41

My name is Legion: for we are many. 5:9

Clothed, and in his right mind. Mark 5:15

My little daughter lieth at the point of death. 5:23

Knowing in himself that virtue had gone out of him. 5:30

I see men as trees, walking. 8:24

Lord, I believe; help thou mine unbelief. 9:24

Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God. 10:14

Which devour widows' houses, and for a pretense make long prayers. 12:40

And there came a certain poor widow, and she threw in two mites. 12:42

Watch ye therefore: for ye know not when the master of the house cometh, at even, or at midnight, or at the cock crowing, or in the morning: 13:35–36

Lest coming suddenly he find you sleeping. 13:37

Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature. 16:15

Hail, thou that art highly favoured, the Lord is with thee: blessed art thou among women. 1:28

For with God nothing shall be impossible. 1:37

Blessed is the fruit of thy womb. 1:42

My soul doth magnify the Lord. 1:46

For he hath regarded the low estate of his handmaid: for, behold, from henceforth all generations shall call me blessed. 1:48

He hath scattered the proud in the imagination of their hearts. 1:51

He hath put down the mighty from their seats, and exalted them of low degree. 1:52
He hath filled the hungry with good things; and the rich he hath sent empty away.  
Luke 1:53

Blessed be the Lord God of Israel; for he hath visited and redeemed his people.  
1:68

As he spake by the mouth of his holy prophets, which have been since the world began:
That we should be saved from our enemies, and from the hand of all that hate us.  
1:70–71

Through the tender mercy of our God; whereby the dayspring from on high hath visited us,
To give light to them that sit in darkness and in the shadow of death.  
1:78–79

And she brought forth her firstborn son, and wrapped him in swaddling clothes, and laid him in a manger; because there was no room for them in the inn.  
2:7

There were in the same country shepherds abiding in the field, keeping watch over their flock by night.
And, lo, the angel of the Lord came upon them, and the glory of the Lord shone round about them: and they were sore afraid.
And the angel said unto them, Fear not: for, behold, I bring you good tidings of great joy, which shall be to all people.
For unto you is born this day in the city of David a Saviour, which is Christ the Lord.  
2:8–11

Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will toward men.1  
2:14

Lord, now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace.  
2:29

A light to lighten the Gentiles, and the glory of thy people Israel.  
2:32

Wist ye not that I must be about my Father’s business?  
2:49

1 The Douay Bible has “peace to men of good will.”

Jesus increased in wisdom and stature, and in favour with God and man.  
Luke 2:52

[The devil] shewed unto him all the kingdoms of the world in a moment of time.  
4:5

Physician, heal thyself.  
4:23

Woe unto you, when all men shall speak well of you!  
6:26

Her sins, which are many, are forgiven; for she loved much.  
7:47

Nothing is secret, that shall not be made manifest.  
8:17

No man, having put his hand to the plow, and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God.  
9:62

Nor scrip, nor shoes.  
10:4

Peace be to this house.  
10:5

The labourer is worthy of his hire.  
10:7

I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven.  
10:18

Many prophets and kings have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen them; and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard them.  
10:24

A certain man went down from Jerusalem to Jericho, and fell among thieves.  
10:30

A certain Samaritan . . . had compassion on him.  
10:33

Go, and do thou likewise.  
10:37

But Martha was cumbered about much serving.  
10:40

But one thing is needful: and Mary hath chosen that good part, which shall not be taken away from her.  
10:42

This is an evil generation: they seek a sign.  
11:29

Soul, thou hast much goods laid up for many years; take thine ease, eat, drink, and be merry.1  
12:19

Thou fool, this night thy soul shall be required of thee.  
12:20

1 See Ecclesiastes 8:15, p. 28b.
Let your loins be girded about, and your lights burning.  

Luke 12:35

For unto whomsoever much is given, of him shall be much required: and to whom men have committed much, of him they will ask the more.  

12:48

The poor, and the maimed, and the halt, and the blind.  

14:21

Which of you, intending to build a tower, sitteth not down first, and counteth the cost, whether he have sufficient to finish it?  

14:28

Rejoice with me; for I have found my sheep which was lost.  

15:6

Wasted his substance with riotous living.  

15:13

Bring hither the fatted calf, and kill it.  

15:23

For this my son was dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is found.  

15:24

Son, thou art ever with me, and all that I have is thine.  

The children of this world are in their generation wiser than the children of light.  

16:8

He that is faithful in that which is least is faithful also in much: and he that is unjust in the least is unjust also in much.  

16:10

The beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham’s bosom.  

16:22

Between us and you there is a great gulf fixed.  

16:26

It were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he cast into the sea.  

17:2

Remember Lot’s wife.  

17:32

God, I thank thee, that I am not as other men are.  

18:11

God be merciful to me a sinner.  

18:13

Out of thine own mouth will I judge thee.  

19:22

If these should hold their peace, the stones would immediately cry out.  

Luke 19:40

God forbid.  

20:16

He is not a God of the dead, but of the living.  

20:38

In your patience possess ye your souls.  

21:19

The Son of man coming in a cloud with power and great glory.  

21:27

This do in remembrance of me.  

22:19

Not my will, but thine, be done.  

22:42

For if they do these things in a green tree, what shall be done in the dry?  

23:31

The place, which is called Calvary.  

23:33

Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do.  

23:34

Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom.  

23:42

To day shalt thou be with me in paradise.  

23:43

Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit.  

23:46

He gave up the ghost.  

Ib.

He was a good man, and a just.  

23:50

Why seek ye the living among the dead?  

24:5

Their words seemed to them as idle tales.  

24:11

Did not our heart burn within us, while he talked with us?  

24:32

In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.  

The Gospel According to St. John 1:1

And the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not.  

1:5
There was a man sent from God, whose name was John. John 1:6

The true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world. 1:9

The Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us... full of grace and truth. 1:14

No man hath seen God at any time. 1:18

Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world. 1:29

Can there any good thing come out of Nazareth? 1:46

Hereafter ye shall see heaven open, and the angels of God ascending and descending upon the Son of man. 1:51

Woman, what have I to do with thee? mine hour is not yet come. 2:4

The water that was made wine. 2:9

When he had made a scourge of small cords, he drove them all out of the temple. 2:15

Make not my Father's house an house of merchandise. 2:16

Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God. 3:3

The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit. 3:8

How can these things be? 3:9

God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. 3:16

The hour cometh, and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father in spirit and in truth. 4:23

He was a burning and a shining light. John 5:35

Search the scriptures. 5:39

What are they among so many? 6:9

Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be lost. 6:12

I am the bread of life. 6:35

It is the spirit that quickeneth. 6:63

Judge not according to the appearance. 7:24

Never man spake like this man. 7:46

He that is without sin among you, let him first cast a stone at her. 8:7

Neither do I condemn thee: go, and sin no more. 8:11

I am the light of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life. 8:12

The truth shall make you free. 8:32

Ye are of your father the devil... there is no truth in him... he is a liar, and the father of it. 8:44

I must work the works of him that sent me, while it is day: the night cometh, when no man can work. 9:4

Whether he be a sinner or no, I know not: one thing I know, that, whereas I was blind, now I see. 9:25

I am the door. 10:9

I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly. 10:10

I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep. 10:11

Other sheep I have, which are not of this fold. 10:16

I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live:
And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die.\textsuperscript{1}

\textit{John} 11:25–26

Jesus wept.

11:35

It is expedient for us, that one man should die for the people.

11:50

Yet a little while is the light with you. Walk while ye have the light, lest darkness come upon you.

12:35

That thou doest, do quickly.

13:27

A new commandment I give unto you, That thou doest, do quickly.

13:27

Let not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in me.

In my Father's house are many mansions: if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you.

14:1–2

I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, there ye may be also.

14:3

I am the way, the truth, and the life.

14:6

I will not leave you comfortless.

14:18

Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid.

14:27

Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends.

15:13

Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you.

15:16

Whither goest thou? \textsuperscript{2}

16:5

Ask, and ye shall receive, that your joy may be full.

16:24

Be of good cheer; I have overcome the world.

16:33

\textsuperscript{1} Also in \textit{Book of Common Prayer, Burial of the Dead}.

\textsuperscript{2} Quo vadis? — \textit{The Vulgate}

---

Pilate saith unto him, What is truth?\textsuperscript{3}

\textit{John} 18:38

Now Barabbas was a robber.

18:40

Behold the man!\textsuperscript{1}

19:5

Woman, behold thy son!

19:26

It is finished.

19:30

Touch me not.\textsuperscript{2}

20:17

Then saith he to Thomas . . . be not faithless, but believing.

20:27

Blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed.

20:29

Suddenly there came a sound from heaven as of a rushing mighty wind.

\textit{The Acts of the Apostles} 2:2

There appeared unto them cloven tongues like as of fire, and it sat upon each of them.

And they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began to speak with other tongues.

2:3–4

Silver and gold have I none; but such as I have give I thee.

3:6

If this counsel or this work be of men, it will come to nought:

But if it be of God, ye cannot overthrow it.

5:38–39

Thy money perish with thee.

8:20

In the gall of bitterness, and in the bond of iniquity.

8:23

Saul, yet breathing out threatenings and slaughter against the disciples of the Lord.

9:1

Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me?

9:4

It is hard for thee to kick against the pricks.

9:5

He is a chosen vessel unto me.

9:15

Immediately there fell from his eyes as it had been scales.

9:18

\textsuperscript{1} Rece homo. — \textit{The Vulgate}

\textsuperscript{2} Noli me tangere. — \textit{The Vulgate}
What God hath cleansed, that call not thou common. Acts 10:15

God is no respecter of persons. 10:34

The gods are come down to us in the likeness of men. 14:11

We also are men of like passions with you. 14:15

Come over into Macedonia, and help us. 16:9

Certain lewd fellows of the baser sort. 17:5

Ye men of Athens, I perceive that in all things ye are too superstitious.

For as I passed by, and beheld your devotions, I found an altar with this inscription, TO THE UNKNOWN GOD. 17:22–23

God that made the world, and all things therein, seeing that he is Lord of heaven and earth, dwelleth not in temples made with hands;

Neither is worshipped with men's hands, as though he needed any thing, seeing he giveth to all life, and breath, and all things;

And hath made of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth. 17:24–26

For in him we live, and move, and have our being; as certain also of your own poets have said, For we are also his offspring. 17:28

Your blood be upon your own heads. 18:6

Mighty in the Scriptures. 18:24

We have not so much as heard whether there be any Holy Ghost. 19:12

All with one voice about the space of two hours cried out, Great is Diana of the Ephesians. 19:34

It is more blessed to give than to receive. 20:35

† For there is no respect of persons with God. — Romans 2:11

† See Aeschylus, p. 78b; Cleanthes, p. 109b; Aratus, p. 104a; and Dante, p. 161b.

I am . . . a Jew of Tarsus, a city in Cilicia, a citizen of no mean city. Acts 21:39

Brought up in this city at the feet of Gamaliel. 22:3

And the chief captain answered, With a great sum obtained I this freedom. And Paul said, But I was free born. 22:28

God shall smite thee, thou whited wall. 23:3

Revilest thou God's high priest? 23:4

I am a Pharisee, the son of a Pharisee. 23:6

A conscience void of offence toward God, and toward men. 24:16

When I have a convenient season, I will call for thee. 24:25

I appeal unto Caesar. 25:11

Paul, thou art beside thyself; much learning doth make thee mad. 26:24

I am not mad . . . but speak forth the words of truth and soberness. 26:25

For this thing was not done in a corner. 26:26

Almost thou persuadest me to be a Christian. 26:28

Wherein thou judgest another, thou condemnest thyself.

The Epistle of Paul the Apostle to the Romans

These, having not the law, are a law unto themselves. 2:14

Where no law is, there is no transgression. 4:15

Who against hope believed in hope. 4:18

Where sin abounded, grace did much more abound. 5:20

Death hath no more dominion over him. 6:9
I speak after the manner of men.  
Romans 6:19

The wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life.  
6:23

The good that I would I do not; but the evil which I would not, that I do.1  
7:19

Who shall deliver me from the body of this death?  
7:24

Heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ.  
8:17

For we know that the whole creation groaneth and travaileth in pain together until now.  
8:22

All things work together for good to them that love God.  
8:28

If God be for us, who can be against us?  
8:31

Who shall separate us from the love of Christ?  
8:35

Neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come, Nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord.  
8:38–39

Hath not the potter power over the clay, of the same lump to make one vessel unto honour, and another unto dishonour?  
9:21

For who hath known the mind of the Lord?  
11:34

Let love be without dissimulation.  
12:9

Be kindly affectioned one to another with brotherly love.  
12:10

Given to hospitality.  
12:13

Be not wise in your own conceits. Recom pense to no man evil for evil.  
12:16–17

If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men.  
12:18

1 See Euripides, p. 84b, and Ovid, p. 189a.

Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord.  
Romans 12:19

Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.  
12:21

The powers that be are ordained of God.  
13:1

Render therefore to all their dues: tribute to whom tribute is due; custom to whom custom; fear to whom fear; honour to whom honour. Owe no man anything, but to love one another.  
13:7–8

Love is the fulfilling of the law.  
13:10

The night is far spent, the day is at hand: let us therefore cast off the works of darkness, and let us put on the armour of light. Let us walk honestly, as in the day; not in rioting and drunkenness, not in chambering and wantonness, not in strife and envying. But put ye on the Lord Jesus Christ, and make not provision for the flesh, to fulfil the lusts thereof.1  
13:12–14

Doubtful disputations.  
14:1

Let every man be fully persuaded in his own mind.  
14:5

For none of us liveth to himself, and no man dieth to himself. For whether we live, we live unto the Lord; and whether we die, we die unto the Lord: whether we live therefore, or die, we are the Lord’s.  
14:7–8

Let us therefore follow after the things which make for peace.  
14:19

We then that are strong ought to bear the infirmities of the weak, and not to please ourselves.  
15:1

God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty.

The First Epistle of Paul the Apostle to the Corinthians 1:27

1 See St. Augustine, p. 1472, note 1.
As it is written,^ Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard. I Corinthians 2:9

I have planted, Apollos watered; but God gave the increase. 3:6

We are labourers together with God: ye are God's husbandry. 3:9

Every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day shall declare it, because it shall be revealed by fire; and the fire shall try every man's work of what sort it is. 3:13

For the temple of God is holy, which temple ye are. 3:17

We are made a spectacle unto the world, and to angels, and to men. 4:9

Absent in body, but present in spirit. 5:3

A little leaven leaveneth the whole lump. 5:6

It is better to marry than to burn. 7:9

The fashion of this world passeth away. 7:31

Knowledge puffeth up, but charity edifieth. 8:1

I am made all things to all men. 9:22

Know ye not that they which run in a race run all, but one receiveth the prize? 9:24

Let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall. 10:12

All things are lawful for me, but all things are not expedient. 10:23

The earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof. 10:26

If a woman have long hair, it is a glory to her. 11:15

Though I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, and have not charity, I am become as sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal. I Corinthians 13:1

Though I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains, and have not charity, I am nothing.

And though I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, and have not charity, it profiteth me nothing.

Charity suffereth long, and is kind; charity envieth not; charity vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up. 13:2–4

Beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things.

Charity never faileth. 13:7–8

We know in part, and we prophesy in part.

But when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part shall be done away.

When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child, I thought as a child: but when I became a man, I put away childish things. 13:11

For now we see through a glass, darkly; but then face to face: as now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known.

And now abideth faith, hope, charity, these three; but the greatest of these is charity. 13:9–13

If the trumpet give an uncertain sound, who shall prepare himself to the battle? 14:8

Let all things be done decently and in order. 14:40

And last of all he was seen of me also, as of one born out of due time.

For I am the least of the apostles, that am not meet to be called an apostle, because I persecuted the church of God.

^Men have not heard, nor perceived by the ear, neither hath the eye seen.—Isaiah 64:4

1 In the Revised Standard Version charity throughout this chapter is translated as love—the love of mankind in the sense of the Greek agape and the Latin caritas.

2 See Homer, p. 65a.

3 See Genesis 32:30, p. 7b.
But by the grace of God I am what I am. "I Corinthians 15:8-10"

But now is Christ risen from the dead, and become the firstfruits of them that slept.
For since by man came death, by man came also the resurrection of the dead.
For as in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive. 15:20-22

The last enemy that shall be destroyed is death. 15:26

Evil communications corrupt good manners. 15:33

Thou fool, that which thou sowest is not quickened, except it die. 15:36

One star differeth from another star in glory. 15:41

It is sown in corruption; it is raised in incorruption. 15:42

The first man is of the earth, earthly. 15:47

Behold, I show you a mystery; We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed,
In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed.

For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal must put on immortality. 15:51-53

Death is swallowed up in victory. O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory? 15:54-55

Watch ye, stand fast in the faith, quit you like men, be strong. 16:13

If any man love not the Lord Jesus Christ, let him be Anathema Maranatha. 16:22

Not of the letter, but of the spirit: for the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life.

The Second Epistle of Paul the Apostle to the Corinthians 3:6

1 See Isaiah 25:8, p. 51b, and Hosea 13:14, p. 35b.
2 See I Samuel 4:9, p. 12a.

Seeing then that we have such hope, we use great plainness of speech. "II Corinthians 3:12"

The things which are seen are temporal; but the things which are not seen are eternal. 4:18

We walk by faith, not by sight. 5:7

Now is the accepted time. 6:2
By honour and dishonour, by evil report and good report. 6:8

As having nothing, and yet possessing all things. 6:10

God loveth a cheerful giver. 9:7

Though I be rude in speech. 11:6

For ye suffer fools gladly, seeing ye yourselves are wise. 11:19

Forty stripes save one. 11:24

A thorn in the flesh. 12:7

My strength is made perfect in weakness. 12:9

The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the communion of the Holy Ghost, be with you all. "II Corinthians 13:14""The right hands of fellowship. The Epistle of Paul the Apostle to the Galatians 2:9

Weak and beggarly elements. 4:9

It is good to be zealously affected always in a good thing. 4:18

Ye are fallen from grace. 5:4

For the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh: and these are contrary the one to the other: so that ye cannot do the things that ye would. 5:17

The fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, meekness, temperance. 5:22-23

1 Terence, p. 1098, and Wotton, p. 300b.
2 See Judges 2:3, p. 11a.
3 Also in Book of Common Prayer, Morning Prayer [end].
Every man shall bear his own burden. Galatians 6:5

Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap. 6:7

Let us not be weary in well doing. 6:9

To be strengthened with might by his Spirit in the inner man.

The Epistle of Paul the Apostle to the Ephesians 3:16

Carried about with every wind of doctrine. 4:14

We are members one of another. Be ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun go down upon your wrath.

4:25–26

Speaking to yourselves in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing and making melody in your heart to the Lord. 5:19

Put on the whole armour of God. 6:11

For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.

Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand. 6:12–13

To live is Christ, and to die is gain.

The Epistle of Paul the Apostle to the Philippians 1:21

Work out your own salvation with fear and trembling. 2:12

For it is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of his good pleasure. 2:13

This one thing I do, forgetting those things which are behind, and reaching forth unto those things which are before,

I press toward the mark. 3:13–14

Whose end is destruction, whose God is their belly, and whose glory is in their shame, who mind earthly things. Philippians 3:19

The peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus. 4:7

Whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, think on these things. 4:8

I have learned, in whatsoever state I am, therewith to be content. 4:11

By him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible . . . all things were created by him, and for him:

And he is before all things, and by him all things consist.

The Epistle of Paul the Apostle to the Colossians 1:16–17

Touch not; taste not; handle not. 2:21

Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth. 3:2

Where is neither Greek nor Jew, circumcision nor uncircumcision, Barbarian, Scythian, bond nor free: but Christ is all, and in all. 3:11

Fathers, provoke not your children to anger, lest they be discouraged. 3:21

Let your speech be alway with grace, seasoned with salt. 4:6

Luke, the beloved physician. 4:14

Labour of love.

The First Epistle of Paul the Apostle to the Thessalonians 1:3

Study to be quiet, and to do your own business. 4:11

The day of the Lord so cometh as a thief in the night. 5:2

1 See Book of Common Prayer, Morning Prayer (Venite), p. 59b.

1 Also in Book of Common Prayer, Holy Communion (Blessing).
Ye are all the children of light, and the children of the day: we are not of the night, nor of darkness.

I Thessalonians 5:5

Putting on the breastplate of faith and love; and for an helmet, the hope of salvation.

5:8

Pray without ceasing.

5:17

Prove all things; hold fast that which is good.

5:21

The law is good, if a man use it lawfully.

The First Epistle of Paul the Apostle to Timothy 1:8

Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners; of whom I am chief.

1:15

For if a man know not how to rule his own house, how shall he take care of the church of God? 1

3:5

Not greedy of filthy lucre.

3:8

Speaking lies in hypocrisy; having their conscience scared with a hot iron.

4:2

Every creature of God is good, and nothing to be refused, if it be received with thanksgiving.

4:4

Refuse profane and old wives' fables.

4:7

But if any provide not for his own, and specially for those of his own house, he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel.

5:8

They learn to be idle, wandering about from house to house; and not only idle, but tattlers also and busy-bodies, speaking things which they ought not.

5:13

Drink no longer water, but use a little wine for thy stomach's sake.

5:23

We brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out. 2

6:7

1 See Sophocles, p. 82a.

2 Also in Book of Common Prayer, Burial of the Dead. See also The Song of the Harp-Player, p. 34, and Ecclesiastes 5:13, p. 28a.

The love of money is the root of all evil. 1

I Timothy 6:10

Fight the good fight of faith, lay hold on eternal life.

6:12

Rich in good works.

6:18

Science falsely so called.

6:20

For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind.

The Second Epistle of Paul the Apostle to Timothy 1:7

A workman that needeth not to be ashamed.

2:15

Be instant in season, out of season.

4:2

I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith.

4:7

The Lord reward him according to his works.

4:14

Unto the pure all things are pure.

The Epistle of Paul to Titus 1:15

Making mention of thee always in my prayers.

The Epistle of Paul to Philemon 1:4

Who maketh his angels spirits, and his ministers a flame of fire.

The Epistle of Paul the Apostle to the Hebrews 1:7

The word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any two-edged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart.

4:12

Strong meat belongeth to them that are of full age.

5:14

They crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put him to an open shame.

6:6

1 See Sophocles, p. 82a, and Plato, p. 94a.

Radix malorum est cupiditas. —CHAUCER.

The Canterbury Tales [c. 1387], The Pardoner's Prologue, l. 6
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>THE BIBLE: HEBREWS — I PETER</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Without shedding of blood is no remission. <em>Hebrews</em> 9:22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen. 11:1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses . . . let us run with patience the race that is set before us, Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith. 12:1–2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth. 12:6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The spirits of just men made perfect. 12:23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Let brotherly love continue. Be not forgetful to entertain strangers: for thereby some have entertained angels unawares. 13:1–2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me. 13:6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever. 13:8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>For here have we no continuing city, but we seek one to come. 13:14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To do good and to communicate forget not: for with such sacrifices God is well pleased. 13:16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Let patience have her perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing. If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>The General Epistle of James</em> 1:4–5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blessed is the man that endureth temptation: for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life. 1:12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning. 1:17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath:</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>James 1:19–20</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only. 1:22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Unsprayed from the world. 1:27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As the body without the spirit is dead, so faith without works is dead also. 2:26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>How great a matter a little fire kindleth! 3:5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The tongue can no man tame; it is an unruly evil. 3:8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>This wisdom descendeth not from above, but is earthly, sensual, devilish. 3:15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Resist the devil, and he will flee from you. 4:7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>What is your life? It is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vaniseth away. 4:14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Be patient therefore, brethren, unto the coming of the Lord. Behold, the husbandman waiteth for the precious fruit of the earth, and hath long patience for it, until he receive the early and latter rain. 5:7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ye have heard of the patience of Job. 5:11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much. 5:16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hope to the end.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>The First Epistle General of Peter 1:13</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>All flesh is as grass, and all the glory of man as the flower of grass. The grass withereth, and the flower thereof falleth away: But the word of the Lord endureth for ever. 1:24–25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul. 2:11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Honour all men. Love the brotherhood. Fear God. Honour the king. 2:17</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

---

1 See *Isaiah* 40:6, 8, p. 58b.
Ornament of a meek and quiet spirit.  
I Peter 3:4

Giving honour unto the wife, as unto the weaker vessel.  
3:7

Charity shall cover the multitude of sins.  
4:8

A crown of glory that fadeth not away.  
5:4

Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour.  
5:8

And the day star arise in your hearts.  

The Second Epistle General of Peter 1:19

The dog is turned to his own vomit again.  
2:22

God is light, and in him is no darkness at all.  

The First Epistle General of John 1:5

If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us.  
1:8

He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son.  
2:22

Whoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him?  
3:17

If he that loveth not knoweth not God; for God is love.  
4:8

There is no fear in love; but perfect love casteth out fear.  
4:18

Raging waves of the sea, foaming out their own shame; wandering stars, to whom is reserved the blackness of darkness for ever.  

The General Epistle of Jude 13

I John, who also am your brother, and companion in tribulation, and in the kingdom and patience of Jesus Christ, was in the isle that is called Patmos, for the word of God, and for the testimony of Jesus Christ.  

The Revelation of St. John the Divine 1:9

What thou seest, write in a book, and send it unto the seven churches which are in Asia.  
1:11

And being turned, I saw seven golden candlesticks.  
1:12

His feet like unto fine brass, as if they burned in a furnace; and his voice as the sound of many waters.  
1:15

When I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead.  
1:17

I am he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and have the keys of hell and of death.  
1:18

I have somewhat against thee, because thou hast left thy first love.  
2:4

To him that overcometh will I give to cast of the tree of life.  
2:7

Be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life.  
2:10

He shall rule them with a rod of iron.  
2:27

I will give him the morning star.  
2:28

I will not blot out his name out of the book of life.  
3:5

I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot.  

So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spew thee out of my mouth.  
3:15-16

Behold, I stand at the door, and knock.  
3:20

The first beast was like a lion, and the second beast like a calf, and the third beast had a face as a man, and the fourth beast was like a flying eagle.  

And the four beasts had each of them six wings about him; and they were full of eyes within: and they rest
not day and night, saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come.

Revelation 4:7-8

Thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created.

4:11

A book . . . sealed with seven seals.

5:1

He went forth conquering, and to conquer.

6:2

Behold a pale horse: and his name that sat on him was Death, and Hell followed with him.

6:8

Four angels standing on the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth.

7:1

Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees.

7:3

All nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues.

7:9

These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the lamb.

7:14

They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat.

7:16

The name of the star is called Wormwood.

8:11

The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord and of his Christ.

11:15

There was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels.

And prevailed not.

12:7-8

The great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world.

12:9

No man might buy or sell, save that he had the mark, or the name of the beast.

Revelation 13:17

Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city.

14:8

Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord . . . that they may rest from their labours.

14:13

And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon.

16:16

He is Lord of lords, and King of kings.

17:14

Another book was opened, which is the book of life.

20:12

I saw a new heaven and a new earth: 8 for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no more sea.

And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.

21:1-2

God shall wipe away all tears 4 from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away.

21:4

There shall be no night there.

22:5

He that is unjust, let him be unjust still: and he which is filthy, let him be filthy still: and he that is righteous, let him be righteous still: and he that is holy, let him be holy still.

And, behold, I come quickly.

22:11-12

I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last.

22:13

1 See Isaiah 21:9, p. 51h.

2 Also in Book of Common Prayer, Burial of the Dead.

3 See Isaiah 65:17, p. 55b.

4 See Isaiah 25:8, p. 51h.
THE MISSAL

Dominus vobiscum.
The Lord be with you.

Blessing

Mea culpa, mea culpa, mea maxima culpa.
Through my fault, through my fault, through my most grievous fault.
The Confiteor

Kyrie, eleison.
Lord, have mercy on us.
The Kyrie

Gloria in excelsis Deo. Et in terra pax hominibus bonae voluntatis.
Glory to God in the highest. And on earth peace to men of good will. The Gloria

Agnus Dei, qui tollis peccata mundi, miserere nobis.
O Lamb of God, who takest away the sins of the world, have mercy on us. Prayer

O felix culpa, quae talem ac tantum meruit habere Redemptorem.
O happy fault, which has deserved to have such and so mighty a Redeemer. Exsultet on Holy Saturday

THE BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER.

Movable feasts.
Tables and Rules, p. xxxi

2 See John 1:29, p. 48a.
3 This dates from the seventh century at the latest, and may be much older. It has been attributed to St. Augustine and St. Ambrose.

4 It is a most invaluable part of that blessed "liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free," that in his worship different forms and usages may without offence be allowed, provided the substance of the Faith be kept entire; and that, in every Church, what cannot be clearly determined to belong to Doctrine must be referred to Discipline; and therefore, by common consent and authority, may be altered, abridged, enlarged, amended, or otherwise disposed of, as may seem most convenient for the edification

He is risen. The Lord is risen indeed.1 Morning Prayer, Easter, p. 5

The Scripture moveth us, in sundry places, to acknowledge and confess our manifold sins and wickedness.
Ib. Minister’s Opening Words, p. 5

We have erred, and strayed from thy ways like lost sheep.
Ib. A General Confession, p. 6

We have left undone those things which we ought to have done; And we have done those things which we ought not to have done. Ib.

Have mercy upon us, miserable offenders. Ib.

Who desireth not the death of a sinner, but rather that he may turn from his wickedness and live.
Ib. The Declaration of Absolution, p. 7

Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving; and show ourselves glad in him with psalms.2 Ib. Venite, p. 9

In his hand are all the corners of the earth; and the strength of the hills is his also.

The sea is his, and he made it; and his hands prepared the dry land.
Ib.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, and to the Holy Ghost;
As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be, world without end. Amen. Ib. Gloria Patri, p. 9

of the people, “according to the various exigency of times and occasions.”—Preface to the edition for the Protestant Episcopal Church in the United States of America [1789]
Also in The Book of Common Prayer is the prayer by Cardinal Newman on p. 558a.
Page numbers cited are for any printing of The Book of Common Prayer.
1 He is risen.—Mark 16:6
The Lord is risen indeed.—Luke 24:34
2 See Ephesians 5:19, p. 544.
The noble army of Martyrs.

Morning Prayer, Te Deum, p. 10

I believe in God the Father Almighty, Maker of Heaven and earth:
And in Jesus Christ his only Son our Lord: Who was conceivèd by the Holy Ghost, Born of the Virgin Mary: Suffered under Pontius Pilate, Was crucified, dead, and buried: He descended into hell; The third day he rose again from the dead: He ascended into heaven, And sitteth on the right hand of God the Father Almighty: From thence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead.

I believe in the Holy Ghost: The holy Catholic Church; The Communion of Saints: The Forgiveness of sins: The Resurrection of the body: And the Life everlasting.

Ib. Apostles' Creed, p. 15

Begotten of his Father before all worlds, God of God, Light of Light, Very God of very God; Begotten, not made; Being of one substance with the Father; By whom all things were made: Who for us men and for our salvation came down from heaven, And was incarnate by the Holy Ghost of the Virgin Mary, And was made man.

Ib. Nicene Creed, p. 16

O God, who art the author of peace and lover of concord, in knowledge of whom standeth our eternal life, whose service is perfect freedom; Defend us thy humble servants in all assaults of our enemies.

Ib. A Collect for Peace, p. 17

O God, the Creator and Preserver of all mankind, we humbly beseech thee for all sorts and conditions of men; that thou wouldest be pleased to make thy ways known unto them, thy saving health unto all nations.

Ib. A Prayer for All Conditions of Men, p. 18

We commend to thy fatherly goodness all those who are any ways afflicted, or distressed, in mind, body, or estate.

We, thine unworthy servants, do give thee most humble and hearty thanks for all thy goodness and loving-kindness to us, and to all men: We bless thee for our creation, preservation, and all the blessings of this life; but above all, for thine inestimable love in the redemption of the world by our Lord Jesus Christ; for the means of grace, and for the hope of glory.

Morning Prayer, A General Thanksgiving, p. 19

Almighty God, who . . . dost promise that when two or three are gathered together in thy Name 1 thou wilt grant their requests; Fulfil now, O Lord, the desires and petitions of thy servants, as may be most expedient for them.

Ib. A Prayer of St. Chrysostom, p. 20

Lighten our darkness, we beseech thee, O Lord; and by thy great mercy defend us from all perils and dangers of this night.

Evening Prayer, A Collect for Aid against Perils, p. 31

From pride, vainglory, and hypocrisy; from envy, hatred, and malice, and all uncharitableness,
Good Lord, deliver us.

The Litany, p. 54

From all the deceits of the world, the flesh, and the devil. Ib.

From battle and murder, and from sudden death. Ib.

Give to all nations unity, peace, and concord. Ib. p. 56

The kindly fruits of the earth.

Ib. p. 57

Almighty God, unto whom all hearts are open, all desires known, and from whom no secrets are hid; Cleanse the thoughts of our hearts by the inspiration of thy Holy Spirit, that we may perfectly love thee, and worthily magnify thy holy Name.

Holy Communion, Collect, p. 67

1 See Matthew 18:20, p. 432.
We acknowledge and bewail our manifold sins and wickedness, Which we, from time to time, most grievously have committed; By thought, word, and deed, Against thy Divine Majesty, Provoking most justly thy wrath and indignation against us. We do earnestly repent, And are heartily sorry for these our misdoings; The remembrance of them is grievous unto us; The burden of them is intolerable.

_Holy Communion, General Confession, p. 75_

Therefore with Angels and Archangels, and with all the company of heaven, we laud and magnify thy glorious Name; evermore praising thee. _Ib. Proper Preface, p. 77_

Miserable sinners.

_Ib. The Exhortations, p. 86_

Read, mark, learn, and inwardly digest [the Scriptures].

_Collect for the Second Sunday in Advent, p. 92_

Dost thou . . . renounce the devil and all his works, the vain pomp and glory of the world, with all covetous desires of the same, and the sinful desires of the flesh, so that thou wilt not follow, nor be led by them? _Holy Baptism, p. 276_

An outward and visible sign of an inward and spiritual grace.

_Offices of Instruction, Questions on the Sacraments, p. 292_

Is not by any to be entered into unadvisedly or lightly; but reverently, discreetly, advisedly, soberly, and in the fear of God. _Solemnization of Matrimony, p. 300_

If any man can show just cause, why they may not lawfully be joined together, let him now speak, or else hereafter for ever hold his peace. _Ib._

Wilt thou . . . forsaking all others, keep thee only unto her, so long as ye both shall live? _Ib. p. 301_

To have and to hold from this day forward, for better for worse, for richer for poorer, in sickness and in health, to love and to cherish, till death us do part. _Solemnization of Matrimony, p. 301_

With this Ring I thee wed. _Ib. p. 302_

Those whom God hath joined together let no man put asunder. _Ib. p. 303_

In the midst of life we are in death. _Burial of the Dead, p. 332_

Earth to earth, ashes to ashes, dust to dust; in sure and certain hope of the Resurrection unto eternal life. _Ib. p. 333_

The iron entered into his soul. _The Psalter, Psalm 105:18, p. 471_

**THE BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER, ENGLISH**

Grant that the old Adam in this Child may be so buried, that the new man may be raised up in him. _Public Baptism of Infants, Blessing on the Child_

To love, cherish, and to obey. _Solemnization of Matrimony_

With all my worldly goods I thee endow. _Ib._

**THE UPANISHADS**

_800–500 B.C._

Thou art that. _Chandogya Upanishad 6.8.7, etc._

1 See Matthew 10:6, p. 453.

2 This is derived from a Latin antiphon, said to have been composed by Notker, a monk of St. Gall, in 811, while watching some workmen building a bridge at Martinibricke, in peril of their lives. It forms the groundwork of Luther's antiphon De Morte.

3 Ancient Indian literary chronology is conjectural. The dates given are approximate.

4 Tat tvam asi (Sanskrit). The context: That which is, that subtle essence is the self of this All, it is the true: it is the Self. "Thou art that. O Svetaketu."
Lead me from the unreal to the real!
Lead me from darkness to light!
Lead me from death to immortality!  
Brihadaranyaka Upanishad 1.3.28

Not thus, not thus.  
Ib. 2.3.6

This Self is the honey of all beings, and all beings are the honey of this Self.  
Ib. 2.5.14

The gods love the obscure and hate the obvious.  
Ib. 4.2.2

Da da da (that is) Be subdued, Give, Be merciful.

If the slayer thinks he slays, If the slayn thinks he is slain, Both these do not understand: He slays not, is not slain.  
Katha Upanishad 2.19

Om. Passim
Santi. Passim

HOMER  
c. 700 B.C.

Sing, goddess, the wrath of Pelcus' son Achilles, a destroying wrath which brought upon the Achaeansof myriad woes, and sent forth to Hades many valiant souls of heroes.  
The Iliad, bk. I, I. 1

And the plan of Zeus was being accomplished.  
I, 5

A dream, too, is from Zeus.  
The Iliad, bk. I, I. 63

He knew the things that were and the things that would be and the things that had been before.  
I, 70

If you are very valiant, it is a god, I think, who gave you this gift.  
I, 178

Speaking, he addressed her winged words.  
I, 201 and elsewhere

Whoever obeys the gods, to him they particularly listen.  
I, 218

From his tongue flowed speech sweeter than honey.  
I, 249

Rosy-fingered dawn appeared, the early-born.  
I, 477 and elsewhere

The son of Kronos [Zeus] spoke, and nodded with his darkish brows, and immortal locks fell forward from the lord's deathless head, and he made great Olympus tremble.  
I, 528

The Olympian is a difficult foe to oppose.  
I, 589

Uncontrollable laughter arose among the blessed gods.  
I, 599

A councillor ought not to sleep the whole night through, a man to whom the populace is entrusted, and who has many responsibilities.  
II, 24

Proud is the spirit of Zeus-fostered kings — their honor comes from Zeus, and Zeus, god of council, loves them.  
II, 196

A multitude of rulers is not a good thing. Let there be one ruler, one king.  
II, 204

He [Thersites] was the ugliest man who came to Ilium.  
II, 216

Yet with his powers of augury he [Chromis] did not save himself from dark death.  
II, 859

The glorious gifts of the gods are not to be cast aside.  
III, 65

Young men's minds are always changeable, but when an old man is
concerned in a matter, he looks both before and after.

The Iliad, bk. III, l. 108

Like cicadas, which sit upon a tree in the forest and pour out their piping voices, so the leaders of Trojans were sitting on the tower.

III, 151

There is no reason to blame the Trojans and the well-greaved Achaéans that for such a woman they long suffer woes.

III, 156

Words like winter snowflakes.

III, 222

The sun, which sees all things and hears all things.

III, 277

Son of Atreus, what manner of speech has escaped the barrier of your teeth?

IV, 350

Far away in the mountains a shepherd hears their thundering.

IV, 455

He lives not long who battles with the immortals, nor do his children prattle about his knees when he has come back from battle and the dread fray.¹

V, 407

Not at all similar are the race of the immortal gods and the race of men who walk upon the earth.²

V, 441

Great-hearted Stentor with brazen voice, who could shout as loud as fifty other men.

V, 785

He was a wealthy man, and kindly to his fellow men; for dwelling in a house by the side of the road, he used to entertain all comers.

VI, 14

A generation of men is like a generation of leaves: the wind scatters some leaves upon the ground, while others the burgeoning wood brings forth — and the season of spring comes on. So of men one generation springs forth and another ceases.³

VI, 146

Always to be bravest and to be preeminent above others.

VI, 208

¹ See Thomas Gray, p. 440a.
² See Xenophon, p. 70b.
³ See Pindar, p. 79b, and Aristophanes, p. 91b.

Victory shifts from man to man.

The Iliad, bk. VI, l. 339

May men say, “He is far greater than his father,” when he returns from battle.

VI, 479

Smiling through tears.

VI, 484

Attach a golden chain from heaven, and all of you take hold of it, you gods and goddesses, yet would you not be able to drag Zeus the most high from heaven to earth.

VIII, 19

Hades is relentless and unyielding.

IX, 158

Hateful to me as the gates of Hades is that man who hides one thing in his heart and speaks another.

IX, 312

Even when someone battles hard, there is an equal portion for one who lingers behind, and in the same honor are held both the coward and the brave man; the idle man and he who has done much meet death alike.

IX, 318

To be both a speaker of words and a doer of deeds.¹

IX, 443

Prayers are the daughters of mighty Zeus, lame and wrinkled and slanting-eyed.

IX, 50²

A companion’s words of persuasion are effective.

XI, 793

It was built against the will of the immortal gods, and so it did not last for long.

XII, 8

The single best augury is to fight for one’s country.

XII, 243

There is a strength in the union even of very sorry men.

XIII, 237

There is a fullness of all things, even of sleep and of love.

XIII, 636

You will certainly not be able to take the lead in all things yourself, for to one man a god has given deeds of war, and to another the dance, to another the lyre and song, and in another wide-sounding Zeus puts a good mind.

XIII, 729

¹ See James 1.23, p. 56b.
It is not possible to fight beyond your strength, even if you strive.  
*The Iliad*, bk. XIII, l. 787

She [Aphrodite] spoke and loosened from her bosom the embroidered girdle of many colors into which all her allurements were fashioned. In it was love and in it desire and in it blandishing persuasion which steals the mind even of the wise.  

XIV, 214

There she met sleep, the brother of death.  

XIV, 231 and XVI, 672

Ocean, who is the source of all.  

XIV, 246

The hearts of the noble may be turned [by entreaty].  

XV, 203

It is not unseemly for a man to die fighting in defense of his country.  

XV, 496

Of men who have a sense of honor, more come through alive than are slain, but from those who flee comes neither glory nor any help.  

XV, 563

The outcome of the war is in our hands; the outcome of words is in the council.  

XVI, 630

But he, mighty man, lay mightily in the whirl of dust, forgetful of his horsemanship.  

XVI, 775

Once harm has been done, even a fool understands it.  

XVII, 32

The most preferable of evils.  

XVII, 105

Surely there is nothing more wretched than a man, of all the things which breathe and move upon the earth.  

*The Iliad*, bk. XVII, l. 446

Sweeter it [wrath] is by far than the honeycomb dripping with sweetness, and spreads through the hearts of men.  

XVIII, 109

I too shall lie in the dust when I am dead, but now let me win noble renown.  

XVIII, 120

Zeus does not bring all men’s plans to fulfillment.  

XVIII, 328

The Erinyes, who exact punishment of men underground if one swears a false oath.  

XIX, 259

Not even Achilles will bring all his words to fulfillment.  

XX, 369

Miserable mortals who, like leaves, at one moment flame with life, eating the produce of the land, and at another moment weakly perish.  

XXI, 463

It is entirely seemly for a young man killed in battle to lie mangled by the bronze spear. In his death all things appear fair. But when dogs shun the gray head and gray chin and nakedness of an old man killed, it is the most piteous thing that happens among wretched mortals.  

XXII, 71

Then the father held out the golden scales, and in them he placed two fates of dread death.  

XXII, 209

There are no compacts between lions and men, and wolves and lambs have no concord.  

XXII, 262

By the ships there lies a dead man, unwept, unburied: Patroclus.  

XXII, 386

Remembering this, he wept bitterly, lying now on his side, now on his back, now on his face.  

XXIV, 9

The fates have given mankind a patient soul.  

XXIV, 49

Thus have the gods spun the thread for wretched mortals: that they live in

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>a</th>
<th>b</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>It is not possible to fight beyond your strength, even if you strive.</td>
<td><em>The Iliad</em>, bk. XIII, l. 787</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>She [Aphrodite] spoke and loosened from her bosom the embroidered girdle of many colors into which all her allurements were fashioned. In it was love and in it desire and in it blandishing persuasion which steals the mind even of the wise.</td>
<td>XIV, 214</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There she met sleep, the brother of death.</td>
<td>XIV, 231 and XVI, 672</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ocean, who is the source of all.</td>
<td>XIV, 246</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The hearts of the noble may be turned [by entreaty].</td>
<td>XV, 203</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It is not unseemly for a man to die fighting in defense of his country.</td>
<td>XV, 496</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Of men who have a sense of honor, more come through alive than are slain, but from those who flee comes neither glory nor any help.</td>
<td>XV, 563</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The outcome of the war is in our hands; the outcome of words is in the council.</td>
<td>XVI, 630</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>But he, mighty man, lay mightily in the whirl of dust, forgetful of his horsemanship.</td>
<td>XVI, 775</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Once harm has been done, even a fool understands it.</td>
<td>XVII, 32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The most preferable of evils.</td>
<td>XVII, 105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Surely there is nothing more wretched than a man, of all the things which breathe and move upon the earth.</td>
<td><em>The Iliad</em>, bk. XVII, l. 446</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sweeter it [wrath] is by far than the honeycomb dripping with sweetness, and spreads through the hearts of men.</td>
<td>XVIII, 109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I too shall lie in the dust when I am dead, but now let me win noble renown.</td>
<td>XVIII, 120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zeus does not bring all men’s plans to fulfillment.</td>
<td>XVIII, 328</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Erinyes, who exact punishment of men underground if one swears a false oath.</td>
<td>XIX, 259</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Not even Achilles will bring all his words to fulfillment.</td>
<td>XX, 369</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Miserable mortals who, like leaves, at one moment flame with life, eating the produce of the land, and at another moment weakly perish.</td>
<td>XXI, 463</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It is entirely seemly for a young man killed in battle to lie mangled by the bronze spear. In his death all things appear fair. But when dogs shun the gray head and gray chin and nakedness of an old man killed, it is the most piteous thing that happens among wretched mortals.</td>
<td>XXII, 71</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Then the father held out the golden scales, and in them he placed two fates of dread death.</td>
<td>XXII, 209</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There are no compacts between lions and men, and wolves and lambs have no concord.</td>
<td>XXII, 262</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>By the ships there lies a dead man, unwept, unburied: Patroclus.</td>
<td>XXII, 386</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Remembering this, he wept bitterly, lying now on his side, now on his back, now on his face.</td>
<td>XXIV, 9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The fates have given mankind a patient soul.</td>
<td>XXIV, 49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thus have the gods spun the thread for wretched mortals: that they live in</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

3. Of two evils, the least should be chosen. —Cicero [106–43 B.C.], *De Officiis*, 1.
4. Of two evils, the least is always to be chosen. —Thomas A. Kempis [1380–1471], *Imitation of Christ*, bk. III, ch. 13.
5. See Aristophanes, p. 91b.
6. See Horace, p. 181b; Chaucer, p. 161b; Shakespeare, p. 360a; Milton, p. 548b; Scott, p. 519a; and Byron, p. 557b.
The immortals will send you to the Elysian plain at the ends of the earth, where fair-haired Rhadamnthys is. There life is supremely easy for men. No snow is there, nor ever heavy winter storm, nor rain, and Ocean is ever sending gusts of the clear-blowing west wind to bring coolness to men.

**The Odyssey, bk. IV, l. 563**

Olympus, where they say there is an abode of the gods, ever unchanging: it is neither shaken by winds nor ever wet with rain, nor does snow come near it, but clear weather spreads cloudless about it, and a white radiance stretches above it.\(^1\)  

VI, 42

May the gods grant you all things which your heart desires, and may they give you a husband and a home and gracious concord, for there is nothing greater and better than this — when a husband and wife keep a household in oneness of mind, a great woe to their enemies and joy to their friends, and win high renown.

VI, 180

All strangers and beggars are from Zeus, and a gift, though small, is precious.\(^2\)

VI, 207

Their ships are swift as a bird or a thought.

VII, 36

We are quick to flare up, we races of men on the earth.

VII, 307

So it is that the gods do not give all men gifts of grace — neither good looks nor intelligence nor eloquence.

VIII, 167

Evil deeds do not prosper; the slow man catches up with the swift.

VIII, 329

Even if you gods, and all the goddesses too, should be looking on, yet

\(^1\) The majesty of the gods is revealed, and their peaceful abodes, which neither the winds shake nor clouds soil with showers, nor does the snow congeal with biting frost besmirch them with its white fall, but an ever cloudless sky vaults them over, and smiles with light bounteously spread abroad. — LUCRETIUS (95–95 B.C.). *De Rerum Natura* III, 18

\(^2\) See Theocritus, p. 104a.

---

grief while they themselves are without cares; for two jars stand on the floor of Zeus of the gifts which he gives, one of evils and another of blessings.

**The Iliad, bk. XXIV, l. 525**

Tell me, muse, of the man of many resources who wandered far and wide after he sacked the holy citadel of Troy, and he saw the cities and learned the thoughts of many men, and on the sea he suffered in his heart many woes.

**The Odyssey, bk. I, l. 1**

By their own follies they perished, the fools.

I, 7

Look now how mortals are blaming the gods, for they say that evils come from us, but in fact they themselves have woes beyond their share because of their own follies.

I, 32

Surely these things lie on the knees of the gods.

I, 267

You ought not to practice childish ways, since you are no longer that age.\(^1\)

I, 296

For rarely are sons similar to their fathers: most are worse, and a few are better than their fathers.

II, 276

Gray-eyed Athena sent them a favorable breeze, a fresh west wind, singing over the wine-dark sea.

II, 420

A young man is embarrassed to question an older one.

III, 24

All men have need of the gods.

III, 48

The minds of the everlasting gods are not changed suddenly.

III, 147

A small rock holds back a great wave.

III, 296

No mortal could vie with Zeus, for his mansions and his possessions are deathless.

IV, 78

She [Helen] threw into the winc which they were drinking a drug which takes away grief and passion and brings forgetfulness of all ills.

IV, 220

\(^1\) See I Corinthians 13:11, p. 52b.
would I be glad to sleep with golden Aphrodite.

*The Odyssey*, bk. VIII, l. 341

Among all men on the earth bards have a share of honor and reverence, because the muse has taught them songs and loves the race of bards.

VIII, 479

Thus she spoke; and I longed to embrace my dead mother’s ghost. Thrice I tried to clasp her image, and thrice it slipped through my hands, like a shadow, like a dream.¹ XI, 204

They strove to pile Ossa on Olympus, and on Ossa Pelion with its leafy forests, that they might scale the heavens.² XI, 315

There is a time for many words, and there is also a time for sleep.³ XI, 379

There is nothing more dread and more shameless than a woman who plans such deeds in her heart as the foul deed which she plotted when she contrived her husband’s murder.

XI, 427

In the extravagance of her evil she has brought shame both on herself and on all women who will come after her, even on one who is virtuous.

XI, 432

Therefore don’t you be gentle to your wife either. Don’t tell her everything you know, but tell her one thing and keep another thing hidden.

XI, 441

There is no more trusting in women.

XI, 456

I should rather labor as another’s serf, in the home of a man without for-

¹ See Virgil, p. 118b.
² See Virgil, p. 117a.
³ Then the omnipotent Father with his thunder made Olympus tremble, and from Ossa hurled Pelion. — OVID [45 B.C.-A.D. 17]. *Metamorphoses* I, l. 154

I would have you call to mind the strength of the ancient giants, that undertook to lay the high mountain Pelion on the top of Ossa, and set among those the shady Olympus. — RABELAIS, *Works*, bk. IV [1548], ch. 38

¹ See Ecclesiastes 3:7, p. 27b.

Friends, we have not till now been unacquainted with misfortunes.

XII, 208

It is tedious to tell again tales already plainly told.¹ XII, 452

The wine urges me on, the bewitching wine, which sets even a wise man to singing and to laughing gently and rouses him up to dance and brings forth words which were better unspoken.

XIV, 463

It is equally wrong to speed a guest who does not want to go, and to keep one back who is cager. You ought to make welcome the present guest, and send forth the one who wishes to go.² XV, 72

Even his griefs are a joy long after to one that remembers all that he wrought and endured.³ XV, 400

God always pairs off like with like.⁴ XVII, 218

Bad herdsmen ruin their flocks.

XVII, 246

Wide-sounding Zeus takes away half a man’s worth on the day when slavery comes upon him.

XVII, 322

Then dark death seized Argus, as soon as he had seen Odysseus in the twentieth year.

XVII, 326

The gods, likening themselves to all kinds of strangers, go in various disguises from city to city, observing the wrongdoing and the righteousness of men.

XVII, 485

Nothing feebleer than a man does the earth raise up, of all the things which breathe and move on the earth, for he believes that he will never suffer evil in the future, as long as the gods give him success and he flourishes in his

¹ See Shakespeare, p. 236b.
² See Pope, p. 405b.
³ See Virgil, p. 117b.
⁴ See Heywood, p. 183a.
strength; but when the blessed gods bring sorrows too to pass, even these he bears, against his will, with steadfast spirit, for the thoughts of earthly men are like the day which the father of gods and men brings upon them.

The Odyssey, bk. XVIII, l. 130

Men flourish only for a moment.\footnote{See Psalms 103:15, p. 212.}

Dreams surely are difficult, confusing, and not everything in them is brought to pass for mankind. For fleeting dreams have two gates: one is fashioned of horn and one of ivory. Those which pass through the one of sawn ivory are deceptive, bringing tidings which come to nought, but those which issue from the one of polished horn bring true results when a mortal sees them.\footnote{See Virgil, p. 119.}

Endure, my heart: you once endured something even more dreadful.

XX, 18

Your heart is always harder than a stone.

XXIII, 103

Therefore the fame of her excellence will never perish, and the immortals will fashion among earthly men a gracious song in honor of faithful Penelope.

XXIV, 196

HESIOD

C. 700 B.C.

With the muses of Helicon let us begin our singing.

The Theogony, l. 1

They once taught Hesiod beauteous song, when he was shepherding his sheep below holy Helicon.

Ib. 22

We know how to speak many falsehoods which resemble real things, but we know, when we will, how to speak true things.

Ib. 27

On his tongue they pour sweet dew, and from his mouth flow gentle words.

Ib. 83

Love, who is most beautiful among the immortal gods, the melter of limbs, overwhelms in their hearts the intelligence and wise counsel of all gods and all men.

The Theogony, l. 120

From their eyelids as they glanced dripped love.

Ib. 910

There was not after all a single kind of strife, but on the earth there are two kinds: one of them a man might praise when he recognized her, but the other is blameworthy.

Works and Days, l. 11

Potter bears a grudge against potter, and craftsman against craftsman, and beggar is envious of beggar, and bard of bard.\footnote{See Browning, p. 169b.}

Ib. 25

Fools, they do not even know how much more is the half than the whole.\footnote{See Matthew 7:12-14, p. 41b.}

Ib. 40

Often an entire city has suffered because of an evil man.

Ib. 240

He harms himself who does harm to another, and the evil plan is most harmful to the planner.

Ib. 265

Badness you can get easily, in quantity: the road is smooth, and it lies close by. But in front of excellence the immortal gods have put sweat, and long and steep is the way to it, and rough at first. But when you come to the top, then it is easy, even though it is hard.\footnote{See Chaucer, p. 169b.}

Ib. 287

A bad neighbor is a misfortune, as much as a good one is a great blessing.

Ib. 346

Do not seek evil gains; evil gains are the equivalent of disaster.

Ib. 352

If you should put even a little on a little, and should do this often, soon this too would become big.\footnote{See Gay, p. 401b, and Meredith, p. 750.}

Ib. 361

At the beginning of a cask and at the end take your fill; in the middle be sparing.

Ib. 368

\footnote{See Gay, p. 401b, and Meredith, p. 750.}

\footnote{See Browning, p. 664b, and note.}

\footnote{See Matthew 7:12-14, p. 41b.}

\footnote{See Chaucer, p. 169b.}
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>HESIOD — SOLON</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| The dawn speeds a man on his journey, and speeds him too in his work.  
*Works and Days, l. 579*
| plague, and my wife is mine; and he is very happy who hath this only.  
**Pittacus. From Plutarch, Morals, On the Tranquillity of the Mind**
| Observe due measure, for right timing is in all things the most important factor.  
*Ib. 694*
| Nothing too much.¹  
**From Diogenes Laertius, bk. i, sec. 63**
| Gossip is mischievous, light and easy to raise, but grievous to bear and hard to get rid of. No gossip ever dies away entirely, if many people voice it; it too is a kind of divinity.  
*Ib. 761*
| Do not speak ill of the dead.²  
*Ib. 70*
| Some Saian glories in the shield which I left beside a bush, poor blameless weapon, against my will. But I have saved myself—what care I for that shield? Away with it! I'll get another one no worse.  
**Fragment 6**
| Not even the gods fight against necessity.  
*Ib. 77*
| Old women should not seek to be perfumed.  
**Fragment 27**
| Know the right timing.  
*Ib. 79*
| The fox knows many things, but the hedgehog knows one great thing.¹  
**Fragment 103**
| Rule will show the man.  
**Bias. From Aristotle, Nicomachean Ethics V, i**
| plagues, and my wife is mine; and he is very happy who hath this only.  
**Pittacus. From Plutarch, Morals, On the Tranquillity of the Mind**
| The fox has many tricks, and the hedgehog has only one, but that is the best of all. —  
**Erasmus, Adagia [1500]**
| Nothing too much.¹  
**From Diogenes Laertius, bk. i, sec. 63**
| Sayings throughout antiquity were variously attributed to the figures known as the "seven sages." The list is commonly given as Thales, Solon, Periander, Cleobulus, Chilon, Bias, Pittacus. (See Solon, column b.)  
*² See Terence, p. 1088; Horace, p. 120a; and Anonymous, p. 151a.
| Know thyself.  
**Inscription at the Delphic Oracle. From Plutarch, Morals**
| Poets tell many lies.  
**Fragment 4**
| I grow old ever learning many things.  
**Fragment 22**
| Speech is the image of actions.  
**From Diogenes Laertius, bk. i, sec. 5²**
| Laws are like spiders’ webs, which stand firm when any light, yielding object falls upon them, while a larger

---

1. The Latin form: De mortuis nil nisi bonum  
[Of the dead, nothing but good].  
*From Propertius, p. 128a.*

² The Latin form: De mortuis nil nisi bonum  
[Of the dead, nothing but good].  
*From Propertius, p. 128a.*

³ The Latin form: De mortuis nil nisi bonum  
[Of the dead, nothing but good].  
*From Propertius, p. 128a.*
thing breaks through them and escapes.¹

From PLUTARCH, The Banquet
Of the Seven Wise Men

Let us sacrifice to the Muses.   Ib.

Until he is dead, do not yet call a man happy, but only lucky.²

From HERODOTUS ³ I, 32

STESECHORUS
C. 630 – C. 555 B.C.

This tale is not true: you [Helen] did not even board the well-benched ships, and you did not go to the citadel of Troy.  Fragment 11

ALCAEUS
C. 625 – C. 575 B.C.

Wine, dear boy, and truth.⁴

Fragment 66

Wine is a peep-hole on a man.⁴

Fragment 104

Let us run into a safe harbor.⁵

Fragment 120

ANACHARSIS
Fl. c. 600 B.C.

[On learning that the sides of a ship were four fingers thick] The passengers are just that distance from death.⁶

From DIOGENES LAERTIUS,
Anarcharsis 5

¹ See Zincgref, p. 391a, and Swift, p. 888b.
² See Ecclesiasticus 11:28, p. 912; Aeschylus, p. 78b; Sophocles p. 81b; and Horace, p. 120a.
³ Herodotus attributed these words to Solon.
⁴ Earliest references to what became the proverb In vino veritas (In wine is truth) which was known to Plato (Symposium 217) and to Pliny the Elder [A.D. 23-79], Natural History XIV, 141.
⁵ Part of is probably the oldest poem using the image of the “ship of state.” See Sophocles, p. 81b.
⁶ “How thick do you judge the planks of our ship to be?” “Some two good inches and upward,” returned the pilot. “It seems, then, we are within two fingers’ breadth of damnation.” — RABELAIS, Works, bk. IV [1548], ch. 23

SAPPHO
C. 612 B.C.

Deathless Aphrodite on your rich-wrought throne.¹

Fragment 1

Equal to the gods seems to me that man who sits facing you and hears you nearby sweetly speaking and softly laughing. This sets my heart to fluttering in my breast, for when I look on you a moment, then can I speak no more, but my tongue falls silent, and at once a delicate flame courses beneath my skin, and with my eyes I see nothing, and my ears hum, and a cold sweat bathes me, and a trembling seizes me all over, and I am paler than grass, and I feel that I am near to death.²

Fragment 2

The stars about the lovely moon hide their shining forms when it lights up the earth at its fullest.  Fragment 4

I loved you once long ago, Athis ... you seemed to me a small, ungainly child.  Fragments 40–41

The moon has set, and the Pleiades; it is midnight, and time passes, and I sleep alone.³

Fragment 94

Sweet mother, I cannot ply the loom, vanquished by desire for a youth through the work of soft Aphrodite.  Fragment 114

As an apple reddens on the high bough; high atop the highest bough the apple pickers passed it by — no, not passed it by, but they could not reach it.  Fragment 116

As shepherds trample underfoot a hyacinth on the mountainside, and on the ground the purple flower.

Fragment 117

Evening star, you bring all things which the bright dawn has scattered: you bring the sheep, you bring the goat, you bring the child back to its mother.⁴

Fragment 120

¹ Or “with your intricate charms.”
² See Catullus, p. 1158.
³ See Housman, p. 854b.
⁴ See Meleager, p. 110a, and Housman, p. 854a.
IBYCUS

There is no medicine to be found for life which has fled. Fragment 23

An argument needs no reason, nor a endship. Fragment 40

PHEIDIPPIDES
d. 490 B.C.
Rejoice, we are victorious.
From LUCIAN, Pro Lapsu in Salutando 3

ANACREON
c. 570–c. 480 B.C.
ring water, bring wine, boy! Bring werving garlands to me! Yes, bring iem, so that I may try a bout with we. Fragment 27

I both love and do not love, and am mad and am not mad. 2 Fragment 79

War spares not the brave, but the cowardly. 3 Fragment 101. From The Pala-tine Anthology VII, 160

HIPPONAX
c. 570–520 B.C.
There are two days when a woman is pleasure: the day one marries her and the day one buries her. Fragment

XENOPHANES
c. 570–c. 475 B.C.
Homer and Hesiod attributed to the gods everything that is a shame and a reproach among men. Fragment 11

1 Associated with Ibycus is the phrase “the cranes of Ibycus.” It derives from the legend that Ibycus was murdered at sea and his mur- erers were discovered through cranes that allowed the ship. Hence, “the cranes of Ibycus” ecame a proverb for the agency of the gods a revealing crime.
2 See Catullus, p. 115a.
3 See Sophocles, p. 8ab.

If cattle and horses, or lions, had hands, or were able to draw with their feet and produce the works which men do, horses would draw the forms of gods like horses, and cattle like cattle, and they would make the gods’ bodies the same shape as their own. 1

Fragment 15

One god, greatest among gods and men, similar to mortals neither in shape nor even in thought. 2 Fragment 23

It takes a wise man to recognize a wise man.
From Diogenes Laer-tius, Xenophanes IX

SIMONIDES

c. 556–468 B.C.
It is hard to be truly excellent, four-square in hand and foot and mind, formed without blemish. Fragment 4

The city is the teacher of the man. Fragment 53

Fighting in the forefront of the Greeks, the Athenians crushed at Marathon the might of the gold-bearing Medes. Fragment 88

Go tell the Spartans, thou who passest by,
That here, obedient to their laws, we lie. 3 Fragment 92

If the greatest part of excellence is nobly to die, this to us of all men has fortune given: for struggling to cloth Greece in freedom, we lie in unaging glory. 4 Fragment 118

Painting is silent poetry, and poetry painting that speaks.
From Plutarch, De Gloria Atheniensium III, 346

1 See Montesquieu, p. 414b.
2 See Homer, p. 63a.
3 Translated by W. L. Bowk.
4 See Thucydides, p. 90a.
I have not seen a person who loved virtue, or one who hated what was not virtuous. He who loved virtue would esteem nothing above it.

*The Confucian Analects, bk. 4:6, i*

If a man in the morning hear the right way, he may die in the evening without regret.

*4:8*

The superior man . . . does not set his mind either for anything, or against anything; what is right he will follow.

*4:10*

When we see men of worth, we should think of equaling them; when we see men of a contrary character, we should turn inwards and examine ourselves.

*4:27*

The cautious seldom err.

*4:23*

Virtue is not left to stand alone. He who practices it will have neighbors.

*4:25*

Man is born for uprightness. If a man lose his uprightness, and yet live, his escape from death is the effect of mere good fortune.

*6:16*

The man of virtue makes the difficulty to be overcome his first business, and success only a subsequent consideration.

*6:20*

With coarse rice to eat, with water to drink, and my bended arm for a pillow — I have still joy in the midst of these things. Riches and honors acquired by unrighteousness are to me as a floating cloud.

*7:15*

I am not one who was born in the possession of knowledge; I am one who is fond of antiquity, and earnest in seeking it there.

*7:19*

Is virtue a thing remote? I wish to be virtuous, and lo! virtue is at hand.

*7:29*

The superior man is satisfied and composed; the mean man is always full of distress.

*7:36*

The people may be made to follow a path of action, but they may not be made to understand it.

*8:9*
If a superior man dwelt among [barbarians], what rudeness would there be?

The Confucian Analects,
bk. 9:13, ii

While you are not able to serve men, how can you serve spirits [of the dead]? . . . While you do not know life, how can you know about death?
11:11

To go beyond is as wrong as to fall short.
11:15, iii

He with neither slander that gradually soaks into the mind, nor statements that startle like a wound in the flesh, are successful may be called intelligent indeed.
12:6

In carrying on your government, why should you use killing [the unprincipled for the good of the unprincipled] at all? Let your evinced desires be for what is good, and the people will be good. The relation between superiors and inferiors is like that between the wind and the grass. The grass must bend when the wind blows across it.
12:19

Good government obtains when those who are near are made happy, and those who are far off are attracted.
13:16, ii

The firm, the enduring, the simple, and the modest are near to virtue.
13:27

The scholar who cherishes the love of comfort is not fit to be deemed a scholar.
14:3

The man who in the view of gain thinks of righteousness; who in the view of danger is prepared to give up his life; and who does not forget an old agreement however far back it extends — such a man may be reckoned a complete man.
14:13, ii

He who speaks without modesty will find it difficult to make his words good.
14:21

In ancient times, men learned with a view to their own improvement. Nowa-

days, men learn with a view to the approbation of others.

The Confucian Analects,
bk. 14:25

The determined scholar and the man of virtue will not seek to live at the expense of injuring their virtue. They will even sacrifice their lives to preserve their virtue complete.
15:8

If a man take no thought about what is distant, he will find sorrow near at hand.
15:11

The superior man is distressed by his want of ability.
15:18

What the superior man seeks is in himself. What the mean man seeks is in others.
15:20

What you do not want done to yourself, do not do to others.1 15:23

When a man’s knowledge is sufficient to attain, and his virtue is not sufficient to enable him to hold, whatever he may have gained, he will lose again.
15:32, i

The superior man cannot be known in little matters, but he may be entrusted with great concerns. The small man may not be entrusted with great concerns, but he may be known in little matters.
15:33

Virtue is more to man than either water or fire. I have seen men die from treading on water and fire, but I have never seen a man die from treading the course of virtue.
15:34

By nature, men are nearly alike; by practice, they get to be wide apart.
17:2

To be able to practice five things everywhere under heaven constitutes perfect virtue. . . . [They are] gravity, . . .

1 The Golden Rule. See Matthew 7:12, p. 412.
generosity of soul, sincerity, earnestness, and kindness.

_The Confucian Analects_,
_bk. 17:6_

There are three things which the superior man guards against. In youth . . . lust. When he is strong . . . quarrelsomeness. When he is old . . . covetousness. 17:8

Without recognizing the ordinances of Heaven, it is impossible to be a superior man.

20:3, i

Without an acquaintance with the rules of propriety, it is impossible for the character to be established.

20:3, ii

Without knowing the force of words, it is impossible to know men.

20:3, iii

**LAO TZU**

Sixth century[?] B.C.

The Tao [Way] that can be told of is not the eternal Tao;
The name that can be named is not the eternal name.
The Nameless is the origin of Heaven and Earth;
The Named is the mother of all things.
Therefore let there always be non-being, so we may see their subtlety.
And let there always be being, so we may see their outcome.
The two are the same,
But after they are produced, they have different names.
They both may be called deep and profound.
Deeper and more profound,
The door of all subtleties!

_The Way of Lao Tzu 1_

When the people of the world all know beauty as beauty,
There arises the recognition of ugliness.
When they all know the good as good,

There arises the recognition of evil.

_The Way of Lao Tzu 2_

In the government of the sage,
He keeps their hearts vacuous,
Fills their bellies,
Weakens their ambitions,
And strengthens their bones,
He always causes his people to be without knowledge [cunning] or desire,
And the crafty to be afraid to act.

_Ib. 3_

Heaven and Earth are not humane. 1
They regard all things as straw dogs. 2

_Ib. 5_

The spirit of the valley never dies.
It is called the subtle and profound female.
The gate of the subtle and profound female
Is the root of Heaven and Earth.
It is continuous, and seems to be always existing.
Use it and you will never wear it out.

_Ib. 6_

The best [man] is like water.
Water is good; it benefits all things and does not compete with them.
It dwells in [lowly] places that all disdain.
This is why it is so near to Tao.

_Ib. 8_

To produce things and to rear them,
To produce, but not to take possession of them,
To act, but not to rely on one’s own ability,
To lead them, but not to master them —
This is called profound and secret virtue.

_Ib. 10_

He who loves the world as his body may be entrusted with the empire.

_Ib. 13_

We look at it [Tao] and do not see it;

1 I.e., they are impartial.
2 Straw dogs were used in sacrifices and then discarded.
Its name is The Invisible.
We listen to it and do not hear it;
Its name is The Inaudible.
We touch it and do not find it;
Its name is The Subtle [formless].

To yield is to be preserved whole.
To be bent is to become straight.
To be empty is to be full.
To be worn out is to be renewed.
To have little is to possess.
To have plenty is to be perplexed.1

He who possesses virtue in abundance
May be compared to an infant.

The more laws and order are made prominent,
The more thieves and robbers there will be.

A journey of a thousand miles must begin with a single step.8

People are difficult to govern because they have too much knowledge:

I have three treasures. Guard and keep them:

1 I.e., the more one studies, the further one is from the Tao.
2 I.e., too much handling will spoil it.
3 Traditional translation.
The first is deep love,
The second is frugality,
And the third is not to dare to be ahead of the world.
Because of deep love, one is courageous.
Because of frugality, one is generous.
Because of not daring to be ahead of the world, one becomes the leader of the world.

The Way of Lao Tzu 67

When armies are mobilized and issues joined,
The man who is sorry over the fact will win.  
Ib. 69

To know that you do not know is the best.
To pretend to know when you do not know is a disease.  
Ib. 71

Heaven's net is indeed vast.
Though its meshes are wide, it misses nothing.  
Ib. 73

To undertake executions for the master executioner [Heaven] is like hewing wood for the master carpenter.
Whoever undertakes to hew wood for the master carpenter rarely escapes injuring his own hands.  
Ib. 74

The Way of Heaven has no favorites. It is always with the good man.  
Ib. 79

Let there be a small country with few people. . .
Though neighboring communities overlook one another and the crowing of cocks and barking of dogs can be heard,
Yet the people there may grow old and die without ever visiting one another.  
Ib. 80

True words are not beautiful;  
Beautiful words are not true.
A good man does not argue;  
He who argues is not a good man.

A wise man has no extensive knowledge;
He who has extensive knowledge is not a wise man.  

The sage does not accumulate for himself.
The more he uses for others, the more he has himself.
The more he gives to others, the more he possesses of his own.
The Way of Heaven is to benefit others and not to injure.
The Way of the sage is to act but not to compete.

The Way of Lao Tzu 81

AESOP 2
fl. c. 550 B.C.

The lamb . . . began to follow the wolf in sheep's clothing.
The Wolf in Sheep's Clothing

Appearances often are deceiving.  
Ib.

Do not count your chickens before they are hatched.  

The Milkmaid and Her Pail

I am sure the grapes are sour.  

The Fox and the Grapes

No act of kindness, no matter how small, is ever wasted.
The Lion and the Mouse

Slow and steady wins the race.
The Hare and the Tortoise

1 See Confucius, p. 712; Heraclitus, p. 77b; and Cardinal Newman, p. 598a.
2 Animal fables from before Aesop's time and after were attributed to him. The first collection was made two hundred years after his death. See also La Fontaine, p. 559a.
3 To swallow gudgeons ere they're catch'd, And count their chickens ere they're hatched.

SAMUEL BUTLER, Hudibras, pt. II [1664], canio 3, l. 923

4 The fox, when he cannot reach the grapes, says they are not ripe. —GEORGE HERBERT, Jacula Prudentum [1640]. "They are too green," he said, "and only good for fools." —LA FONTAINE, bk. III [1668], fable 11, The Fox and the Grapes
Familiarity breeds contempt.  
**The Fox and the Lion**

The boy cried “Wolf, wolf!” and the villagers came out to help him.

**The Shepherd Boy and the Wolf**

A crust eaten in peace is better than a banquet partaken in anxiety.

**The Town Mouse and the Country Mouse**

Borrowed plumes.

**The Jay and the Peacock**

It is not only fine feathers that make fine birds.

Self-conceit may lead to self-destruction.

**The Frog and the Ox**

People often grudge others what they cannot enjoy themselves.

**The Dog in the Manger**

It is thrifty to prepare today for the wants of tomorrow.

**The Ant and the Grasshopper**

Be content with your lot; one cannot be first in everything.

**Juno and the Peacock**

A huge gap appeared in the side of the mountain. At last a tiny mouse came forth.

**The Mountain in Labor**

Any excuse will serve a tyrant.

**The Wolf and the Lamb**

Beware lest you lose the substance by grasping at the shadow.

**The Dog and the Shadow**

Who shall bell the cat?

**The Rats and the Cat**

I will have nought to do with a man who can blow hot and cold with the same breath.

**The Man and the Satyr**

Thinking to get at once all the gold the goose could give, he killed it and opened it only to find — nothing.

**The Goose with the Golden Eggs**

Put your shoulder to the wheel.

**Hercules and the Wagoner**

The gods help them that help themselves.  

Ib.

We would often be sorry if our wishes were gratified.

**The Old Man and Death**

Union gives strength.

**The Bundle of Sticks**

While I see many hoof marks going in, I see none coming out. It is easier to get into the enemy's toils than out again.

**The Lion, the Fox, and the Beasts**

The haft of the arrow had been feathered with one of the eagle's own plumes. We often give our enemies the means of our own destruction.

**The Eagle and the Arrow**

1 God loves to help him who strives to help himself. — **AESCHYLUS** [525-456 B.C.], *Fragment 227*

Heaven helps not the men who will not act. — **SOPHOCLES** [495-405 B.C.], *Fragment 259*

Try first thyself, and after call in God; For to the worker God himself lends aid. — **EURIPIDES** [485-460 B.C.], *Hippolytus*, frag. 435

Help thyself, and God will help thee. — **GEORGE HERBERT**, *Jacula Prudentum* [1640]

God helps those who help themselves. — **ALGERNON SIDNEY**, *Discourses on Government* [1698], sect. 23, and **BENJAMIN FRANKLIN**, Poor Richard's *Almanac* [1733-1758]

2 Granting our wish one of Fate's saddest jokes ist — J. R. LOWELL [1819-1891]. *Two Scenes from the Life of Blundell*, sc. II, st. 2

Beware, my lord! Beware lest stern Heaven hate you enough to hear your prayers! — **ANATOLE FRANCE**, *The Crime of Sylvestre Bonnard* [1881], pt. II, ch. 4

When the gods wish to punish us they answer our prayers. — **OSCAR WILDE**, *An Ideal Husband* [1895], act II

3 See Mark Twain, p. 764b.

4 See Sean O'Casey, p. 681a.

5 A mountain was in labor, sending forth dreadful groans, and there was in the region the highest expectation. After all, it brought forth a mouse. — **PHAEDRUS** [c. A.D. 8] IV, 22:7


7 So in the Libyan fable it is told

That once an eagle, stricken with a dart,

Said, when he saw the fashion of the shaft,  

"With our own feathers, not by others' hands,  

Are we now smitten."

**AESCHYLUS** [525-456 B.C.], *Fragment 170*  

(Plumptre's translation)
THEOGNIS
fl. c. 545 B.C.

One finds many companions for food and drink, but in a serious business a man’s companions are very few.

Elegies, l. 115

Even to a wicked man a divinity gives wealth, Cyrus, but to few men comes the gift of excellence.

Ib. 149

Surfeit begets insolence, when prosperity comes to a bad man.

Ib. 153

Adopt the character of the twisting octopus, which takes on the appearance of the nearby rock. Now follow in this direction, now turn a different hue.

Ib. 215

The best of all things for earthly man is not to be born and not to see the beams of the bright sun; but if born, then as quickly as possible to pass the gates of Hades, and to lie deep buried.1

Ib. 425

No man takes with him to Hades all his exceeding wealth.2

Ib. 725

Bright youth passes swiftly as a thought.

Ib. 985

HERACLITUS
fl. c. 540–c. 480 B.C.

All is flux, nothing stays still.

From Diogenes Laertius, bk. IX, sec. 8, and Plato, Cratylus, 402A

That eagle’s fate and mine are one.

Which on the shaft that made him die
Espied a feather of his own,

Wherewith he went to soar so high.

Edmund Waller [1605–1687], To a Lady Singing a Song of His Composing

Like a young eagle, who has lent his plume
To fledge the shaft by which he meets his doom,

See their own feathers pluck’d to wing the dart
Which rank corruption destines for their heart.

Thomas Moore [1775–1852], Corruption

See Byron, p. 555a.

1 See Sophocles, p. 85a; Bacon, p. 810a; Heine, p. 588b; and Yeats, p. 586b.

2 See The Song of the Harp-Player, p. 39; Ecclesiastes 5:15, p. 28a; and 1 Timothy 6:7, p. 55a.

Nothing endures but change.1

From Diogenes Laertius, bk. IX, sec. 8, and Plato, Cratylus, 402A

Although the logos is common to all, the many live as if they had private understanding.

Fragment 2

Much learning does not teach a man to have intelligence.2

Fragment 40

Strife is the source and the master of all things.

Fragment 53

The path up and down is one and the same.

Fragment 60

Everything comes about by way of strife and necessity.

Fragment 80

It is not possible to stop twice into the same river.

Fragment 91

Character is a man’s guiding destiny.

Fragment 119

THEMISTOCLES
fl. c. 528–c. 462 B.C.

Tuning the lyre and handling the harp are no accomplishments of mine, but rather taking in hand a city that was small and inglorious and making it glorious and great.

From Plutarch, Lives,

Themistocles, sec. 2

The wooden wall is your ships.3

Ib. 10

Strike, but hear me.4

Ib. 11

[Of his son] The boy is the most powerful of all the Hellenes; for the Hellenes are commanded by the Athenians, the Athenians by myself, myself by the boy’s mother, and the mother by her boy.

Ib. 18

1 See Honorat de Bueil, p. 318b; Swift, p. 588b; and Shelley, p. 588a.

2 See Confucius, p. 712; Lao Tzu, p. 79b; and Cardinal Newman, p. 598a.

3 This was Themistocles’ interpretation to the Athenians in 480 B.C. of the second oracle at Delphi: “Safe shall the wooden wall continue for thee and thy children.” The account appears in full in Herodotus, Book VII, sec. 141–143.

4 Said in reply to Eurybiades, commander of the Spartan fleet, when he raised his staff as though to strike.
[Of two suitors for his daughter’s hand] I choose the likely man in preference to the rich man; I want a man without money rather than money without a man.

From Plutarch, Lives, Themistocles, sec. 18

I have with me two gods, Persuasion and Compulsion.1

Ib. 21

The speech of man is like embroidered tapestries, since like them this too has to be extended in order to display its patterns, but when it is rolled up it conceals and distorts them. Ib. 29

He who commands the sea has command of everything.2

From Cicero, Ad Atticum X, 8

[Upon being asked whether he would rather be Achilles or Homer] Which would you rather be—a victor in the Olympic games, or the announcer of the victor?

From Plutarch, Apotheagms, Themistocles

Aeschylus

525–456 B.C.

I would far rather be ignorant than knowledgeable of evils.

The Suppliants, l. 453

“Reverence for parents” stands written among the three laws of most revered righteousness.3

Ib. 707

Myriad laughter of the ocean waves.

Prometheus Bound, l. 89

For somehow this is tyranny’s disease, to trust no friends.

Ib. 224

Words are the physicians of a mind diseased.4

Ib. 378

Time as he grows old teaches all things.

Ib. 981

1 Said to the Andrians, when demanding money from them, to which they replied that they already had two great gods, Penury and Powerlessness, who hindered them from giving him money.

2 See Bacon, p. 209b; Mahan, p. 78gb; and Morison, p. 998a.

3 See Exodus 20:12, p. 9a.

4 See Milton, p. 349a.

God’s mouth knows not how to speak falsehood, but he brings to pass every word.1

Prometheus Bound, l. 1030

On me the tempest falls. It does not make me tremble. O holy Mother Earth, O air and sun, behold me. I am wronged.2

Ib. 1089

I pray the gods some respite from the weary task of this long year’s watch that lying on the Atreidæ’s roof on bended arm, dog-like, I have kept, marking the conclave of all the night’s stars, those potentates blazing in the heavens that bring winter and summer to mortal men, the constellations, when they wane, when they rise.

Agamemnon, l. 1

A great ox stands on my tongue.3

Ib. 36

Wisdom comes through suffering.

Ib. 177

She [Helen] brought to Ilium her dowry, destruction.

Ib. 406

It is in the character of very few men to honor without envy a friend who has prospered.

Ib. 832

Only when man’s life comes to its end in prosperity can one call that man happy.4

Ib. 928

Alas, I am struck a deep mortal blow!

Ib. 1343

Death is better, a milder fate than tyranny.5

Ib. 1564

Zeus, first cause, prime mover; for what thing without Zeus is done among mortals? 6

Ib. 1485

Do not kick against the pricks.7

Ib. 1624

1 See Numbers 23:10, p. 108.

*Translated by Edith Hamilton.

1 A proverbial expression of uncertain origin for enforced silence.

*See Solon, p. 89a, and note.

*See Patrick Henry, p. 465b.

*See Acts 17:26, p. 50a; Gicanthes, p. 105b; and Aristophanes, p. 104a.

*Also in Findor, Pythian Odes II, I. 174, and Euripides, Bacchae, l. 795. See Acts 9:5, p. 49b.
I know how men in exile feed on dreams of hope.

Agamemnon, I. 1668

Good fortune is a god among men, and more than a god.

The Libation Bearers, I. 59

Destiny waits alike for the free man as well as for him enslaved by another's might.

Ib. 103

For a deadly blow let him pay with a deadly blow: it is for him who has done a deed to suffer.

Ib. 312

What is pleasanter than the tie of host and guest?

Ib. 702

His resolve is not to seem, but to be, the best.

The Seven Against Thebes, I. 592

PINDAR
c. 518 - c. 438 B.C.

Water is best. But gold shines like fire blazing in the night, supreme of lordly wealth.

Olympian Odes I, I. 1

The days that are still to come are the wisest witnesses.

Ib. 51

If any man hopes to do a deed without God's knowledge, he errs.

Ib. 104

Do not peer too far.

Ib. 184

I have many swift arrows in my quiver which speak to the wise, but for the crowd they need interpreters. The skilled poet is one who knows much through natural gift, but those who have learned their art chatter turbulently, vainly, against the divine bird of Zeus.

Ib. II, 150

I will not steep my speech in lies; the test of any man lies in action.

Ib. IV, 27

The issue is in God's hands.

Ib. XIII, 147

Zeus, accomplisher, to all grant grave restraint and attainment of sweet delight. 1

Olympian Odes XIII, last line

Seek not, my soul, the life of the immortals; but enjoy to the full the resources that are within thy reach. 2

Pythian Odes III, I. 109

They say that this lot is bitterest: to recognize the good but by necessity to be barred from it. 3

Ib. IV, 510

Creatures of a day, what is a man? What is he not? Mankind is a dream of a shadow. But when a god-given brightness comes, a radiant light rests on men, and a gentle life. 4

Ib. VIII, 135

When toilsome contests have been decided, good cheer is the best physician, and songs, the sage daughters of the Muses, soothe with their touch.

Nemean Odes IV, I. 1

Words have a longer life than deeds.

Ib. 10

Not every truth is the better for showing its face undisguised, and often silence is the wisest thing for a man to heed.

Ib. V, 30

One race there is of men, one of gods, but from one mother we both draw our breath.

Ib. VI, 1

If one but tell a thing well, it moves on with undying voice, and over the fruitful earth and across the sea goes the bright gleam of noble deeds ever unquenchable.

Isthmian Odes IV, I. 67

It is not possible with mortal mind to search out the purposes of the gods.

Fragment 61

O bright and violet-crowned and famed in song, bulwark of Greece, famous Athens, divine city!

Fragment 76

1 Translated by RICHMOND LATTIMORE.

2 See Euripides, p. 84a.

3 See Boethius, p. 148a; Dante, p. 160a; Chaucer, p. 165a; and Tennyson, p. 647a.

4 See Homer, pp. 65a and 64b, and Aristophanes, p. 91b.
Unsung, the noblest deed will die.  
*Fragment 120*

What is God? Everything.  
*Fragment 140d*

Convention is the ruler of all.  
*Fragment 169*

Hope, which most of all guides the changeful mind of mortals.  
*Fragment 214*

**ANAXAGORAS**  
c. 500 – 428 B.C.

The descent to Hades is the same from every place.  
*From Diogenes Laertius, Anaxagoras 2*

**SUTTAPITAKA**  
c. 500 – c. 250 B.C.  

All that is is the result of what we have thought.  
*Dhammapada 1.1*

Hatreds never cease by hatred; they cease by non-hatred; this is the primeval law.  
*Ib. 1.5*

The scent of flowers does not go against the wind, not sandal, rosebay or jasmine; but the scent of the good goes against the wind; a good man is wafted to all quarters.  
*Ib. 4.54*

If one conquer a thousand thousand men in battle, and if one conquer himself alone, he is in battle supreme.  
*Ib. 8.103*

If one live a hundred years idle, without energy, better to live one day of steadfast energy.  
*Ib. 8.112*

Think not lightly of evil, “It will not come to me.” A waterpot is filled by the fall of waterdrops; a fool is filled with evil, amassing it bit by bit.  
*Ib. 9.121*

If in the hand there be no wound one may hold poison in the hand. No poison follows where there is no wound;  

1 Means “basket of discourses.” It is one of the three “baskets” which form the Pali canon, the sacred scriptures of Theravada Buddhists.  

2 Ancient Indian literary chronology is conjectural.

there is no evil for one who commits none.  
*Dhammapada 9.124*

All tremble at the rod, all fear death; making yourself the exemplar, do not kill or cause to kill.  
*Ib. 10.129*

This man of little learning grows old like an ox: his flesh increases, but not his wisdom.  
*Ib. 11.152*

Who have not lived a holy life, have not acquired wealth in their youth, brood like decrepit herons in a pond where the fish have died.  
*Ib. 11.155*

Extract yourself from bad ways like an elephant stuck in the mud.  
*Ib. 23.327*

Better to live alone; with a fool there is no companionship. With few desires live alone and do no evil, like an elephant in the forest roaming at will.  
*Ib. 23.330*

Decay is inherent in all component things! Work out your salvation with diligence!  
*Mahaparinibbana sutta 6.7*

I go for refuge to the Buddha.  

I go for refuge to the Doctrine.  

I go for refuge to the Order [of monks].  

*Traditional (liturgical), passim*

**PERICLES**  
c. 495 – 420 B.C.

Wait for that wisest of all counselors, Time.  
*From Plutarch, Lives, Pericles, sec. 18*

Trees, though they are cut and lopped, grow up again quickly;  
but if men are destroyed, it is not easy to get them again.  
*Ib. 33*  


3 See Thucydides, Funeral Speech of Pericles, p. 89.  

*The lopped tree in time may grow again. — Robert Southwell [1561–1595], Times Go by Turns*
SOPHOCLES

C. 495-405 B.C.

Silence gives the proper grace to women. Ajax, l. 293

Nobly to live, or else nobly to die, Befits proud birth. Ib. 480

Of all human ills, greatest is fortune’s wayward tyranny. Ib. 486

For kindred begets kindred evermore, But he from whose mind fades the memory Of benefits, noble is he no more. Ib. 522

Sleep that masters all. Ib. 675

I, whom proof hath taught of late How so far only should we hate our foes As though we soon might love them, and so far Do a friend service as to one most like Some day to prove our foe, since oftentimes men In friendship but a faithless haven find. Ib. 678

Men of ill judgment oft ignore the good That lies within their hands, till they have lost it. Ib. 964

It is not righteousness to outrage A brave man dead, not even though you hate him. Ib. 1344

Ships are only hulls, high walls are nothing, When no life moves in the empty passageways. Oedipus Rex, 5 l. 56

How dreadful knowledge of the truth can be When there’s no help in truth! Oedipus Rex, l. 316

The tyrant is a child of Pride Who drinks from his great sickening cup Recklessness and vanity, Until from his high crest headlong He plummets to the dust of hope. Ib. 872

The greatest griefs are those we cause ourselves. Ib. 1230

Let every man in mankind’s frailty Consider his last day; and let none Presume on his good fortune until he find Life, at his death, a memory without pain. Ib. 1529

For God hates utterly The bray of bragging tongues. Antigone 8 [c. 442 B.C.], l. 123

Our ship of State, which recent storms have threatened to destroy, has come safely to harbor at last. Ib. 163

I have nothing but contempt for the kind of governor who is afraid, for whatever reason, to follow the course that he knows is best for the State; and as for the man who sets private friendship above the public welfare — I have no use for him, either. Ib. 181

1 See Proverbs 16:18, p. 24b. Pride will have a fall. — English proverb [c. 1599]. A variant is “Pride goeth before a fall.” Pride goeth before, and shame cometh behinde. — Treatise of a Gallant [c. 1510] Pryde will have a fall; For pryde goeth before and shame cometh after.

JOHN HEYWOOD, Proverbs [1546], pt. I, ch. 10

8 See Solon, p. 69a, and note. There is a saying among men, put forth of old, that you cannot rightly judge whether a mortal’s lot is good or evil, until he dies. — SOPHOCLES, Trachiniæ, l. 1. 3 Translated by DUDLEY FITTS and ROBERT FITZGERALD.

8 Translated by DUDLEY FITTS and ROBERT FITZGERALD.

* See Alcaeus, p. 69a.

See Publilius Syrus, p. 126a.

3 See Thueydides, p. 90a, and Shakespeare, Coriolanus III, l. 198, p. 289b.

4 Translated by DUDLEY FITTS and ROBERT FITZGERALD.

5 Sophocles said he drew men as they ought to be, and Euripides as they were. — ARISTOTLE, Poetics, ch. 25.

6 See Euripides, p. 85b, and note.
Nobody likes the man who brings bad news. Antigone, I. 277
Money: There's nothing in the world so demoralizing as money. Ib. 295
How dreadful it is when the right judge judges wrong! Ib. 323
Numberless are the world's wonders, but none
More wonderful than man.
Ib. 333 (Ode I)
It is a good thing
To escape from death, but it is not great pleasure
To bring death to a friend. Ib. 437
Grief teaches the steadiest minds to waver.
Ib. 563
All that is and shall be,
And all the past, is his [Zeus's].
Ib. 611 (Ode II)
Show me the man who keeps his house in hand,
He's fit for public authority.4
Ib. 660
Anarchy, anarchy! Show me a greater evil!
This is why cities tumble and the great houses rain down,
This is what scatters armies!
Ib. 672
Reason is God's crowning gift to man.
Ib. 684
The ideal condition
Would be, I admit, that men should be right by instinct;
But since we are all likely to go astray,
The reasonable thing is to learn from those who can teach.
Ib. 720
Love, unconquerable
Waster of rich men, keeper
Of warm lights and all-night vigil
In the soft face of a girl:
Sea-wanderer, forest-visitor!

Even the pure immortals cannot escape you,
And mortal man, in his one day's dusk,
Trembles before your glory.
Antigone, I. 781 (Ode III)
Wisdom outweighs any wealth.1
Ib. 1050
There is no happiness where there is no wisdom; 2
No wisdom but in submission to the gods.
Big words are always punished,
And proud men in old age learn to be wise.
Ib. 1347, closing lines
Death is not the worst; rather, in vain
To wish for death, and not to compass it.
Electra, I. 1008
A prudent mind can see room for misgiving, lest he who prospers should one day suffer reverse.5
Trachiniae, I. 296
They are not wise, then, who stand forth to buffet against Love; for Love rules the gods as he will, and me.
Ib. 441
Knowledge must come through action; you can have no test which is not fanciful, save by trial.
Ib. 592
Rash indeed is he who reckons on the morrow, or haply on days beyond it: for tomorrow is not, until today is past. 6
Ib. 943
War never slays a bad man in its course,
But the good always!
Philoctetes, I. 436
Stranger in a strange country.
Oedipus at Colonus 8 [406 B.C.],
l. 184

1 See Job 28:18, p. 15b.
2 See Epicurus, p. 105a.
3 See Proverbs 16:18, p. 24b.
4 See Sophocles, Antigone, p. 82a.
6 Translated by Sir George Young.
7 See Anacreon, p. 70a.
8 Translated by Robert FitzGerald.
The good befriend themselves.
Oedipus at Colonus, l. 309

The immortal
Gods alone have neither age nor death!
All other things almighty Time disquiets.
Ib. 607

Athens, nurse of men.
Ib. 701

Not to be born surpasses thought and speech.
The second best is to have seen the light
And then to go back quickly whence we came. 1
Ib. 1224

One word
Frees us of all the weight and pain of life:
That word is love.
Ib. 1616

It made our hair stand up in panic fear. 2
Ib. 1625

A remedy too strong for the disease.
Tereus, frag. 514 3

Truly, to tell lies is not honorable;
But when the truth entails tremendous ruin,
To speak dishonorably is pardonable.
Creusa, frag. 323

Sons are the anchors of a mother's life.
Phaedra, frag. 612

To him who is in fear everything rustles.
Acrisius, frag. 58

No falsehood lingers on into old age.
Ib. frag. 59

No man loves life like him that's growing old. 4
Ib. frag. 64

A woman's vows I write upon the wave. 5
Unknown Dramas, frag. 694

EMPEDOCLES
C. 490 - C. 430 B.C.

At one time through love all things come together into one, at another time through strife's hatred they are borne each of them apart. Fragment 17

The blood around men's heart is their thinking. Fragment 105

EURIPIDES 1
C. 485 - 406 B.C.

Never say that marriage has more of joy than pain.
Alcestis 2 [438 B.C.], l. 238

A second wife is hateful to the children of the first; a viper is not more hateful. Ib. 309

A sweet thing, for whatever time, to revisit in dreams the dear dead we have lost.
Ib. 355

Oh, if I had Orpheus' voice and poetry with which to move the Dark Maid and her Lord,
I'd call you back, dear love, from the world below.
I'd go down there for you. Charon or the grim King's dog could not prevent me then
from carrying you up into the fields of light.
Ib. 358

Light be the earth upon you, lightly rest. 3
Ib. 462

God, these old men!
How they pray for death! How heavy they find this life in the slow drag of days!

And yet, when Death comes near them,
You will not find one who will rise and walk with him,

1 Sophocles said he drew men as they ought to be, and Euripides as they were. — ARISTOTLE, Poetics, ch. 35
2 Translated by DUDLEY FITZ and ROBERT FITZGERALD
3 See Anonymous, p. 151b; Beaumont and Fletcher, p. 316b; and Robert Richardson, p. 822a.
not one whose years are still a burden to him.¹

You love the daylight: do you think your father does not? ¹

Dishonor will not trouble me, once I am dead. ²

Today's today. Tomorrow, we may be ourselves gone down the drain of Eternity.³

O mortal man, think mortal thoughts! ⁴

My mother was accursed the night she bore me, and I am faint with envy of all the dead.⁴

You were a stranger to sorrow: therefore Fate has cursed you.¹

I have found power in the mysteries of thought, exaltation in the chanting of the Muses; I have been versed in the reasonings of men; but Fate is stronger than anything I have known. ²

Time cancels young pain. ²

Slight not what's near through aiming at what's far.⁵

Rhesus [c. 435 B.C.], l 482

There is no benefit in the gifts of a bad man. ⁶

Medea [431 B.C.], l 618

When love is in excess it brings a man nor honor nor any worthiness. ³

What greater grief than the loss of one's native land. ³

¹ See Sophocles, p. 85a.
² See Edward Fitzgerald, p. 650a.
³ See Pindar, p. 79b.
⁴ See Job 3:3, p. 140.
⁵ See Pindar, p. 73a, and note.
⁶ See Pindar, p. 75a, and note.

I know indeed what evil I intend to do, but stronger than all my afterthoughts is my fury, fury that brings upon mortals the greatest evils. Medea, l. 1078

We know the good, we apprehend it clearly, but we can't bring it to achievement.¹

Hippolytus ² [428 B.C.], l. 380

There is one thing alone that stands the brunt of life throughout its course: a quiet conscience. ²

In this world second thoughts, it seems, are best.⁸

Love distills desire upon the eyes, love brings bewitching grace into the heart of those he would destroy. I pray that love may never come to me with murderous intent, in rhythms measureless and wild. Not fire nor stars have stronger bolts than those of Aphrodite sent by the hand of Eros. Zeus's child. ²

My tongue swore, but my mind was still unpledged.⁴

Would that I were under the cliffs, in the secret hiding-places of the rocks, that Zeus might change me to a winged bird.⁵

I would win my way to the coast, apple-bearing Hesperian coast of which the minstrels sing, where the Lord of the Ocean denies the voyager further sailing, and fixes the solemn limit of Heaven which giant Atlas upholds.

¹ Translated by DAVID GREENE.
² Second thoughts, they say, are best. — DRYDEN, The Spanish Friar [1681], act II, sc. 2
³ Is it so true that second thoughts are best? — Tennyson, Sea Dreams [1864]
⁴ See Sallust, p. 119b.
⁵ See Psalm 55:6, p. 19b.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>a</th>
<th>EURIPIDES</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>There the streams flow with ambrosia by Zeus’s bed of love, and holy Earth, the giver of life, yields to the Gods rich blessedness.(^1)</td>
<td>(\text{Hippolytus, l. 742})</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I care for riches, to make gifts To friends, or lead a sick man back to health With ease and plenty. Else small aid is wealth For daily gladness; once a man be done With hunger, rich and poor are all as one.</td>
<td>(\text{Electra}^1 \text{ [413 B.C.], l. 427})</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A coward turns away, but a brave man’s choice is danger.</td>
<td>(\text{Iphigenia in Tauris} \text{ [c. 412 B.C.], l. 114})</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The day is for honest men, the night for thieves.</td>
<td>(\text{Ib. 1626})</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mankind ... possesses two supreme blessings. First of these is the goddess Demeter, or Earth — whichever name you choose to call her by. It was she who gave to man his nourishment of grain. But after her there came the son of Semele, who matched her present by inventing liquid wine as his gift to man. For filled with that good gift, suffering mankind forgets its grief; from it comes sleep; with it oblivion of the troubles of the day. There is no other medicine for misery.(^2)</td>
<td>(\text{The Bacchae} \text{ [c. 407 B.C.], l. 274})</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Talk sense to a fool and he calls you foolish.</td>
<td>(\text{Ib. 480})</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Slow but sure moves the might of the gods.(^3)</td>
<td>(\text{Ib. 882})</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>What is wisdom? What gift of the gods is held in glory like this:</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

---

1. Translated by Gilbert Murray.
2. Translated by William Arrowsmith.

---

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>b</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>to hold your hand victorious over the heads of those you hate? Glory is precious forever.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Humility, a sense of reverence before the sons of heaven — of all the prizes that a mortal man might win, these, I say, are wisest; these are best.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yet do I hold that mortal foolish who strives against the stress of necessity.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The company of just and righteous men is better than wealth and a rich estate.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A bad beginning makes a bad ending.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Time will explain it all. He is a talker, and needs no questioning before he speaks.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Waste not fresh tears over old griefs.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The nobly born must nobly meet his fate.(^2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Man’s best possession is a sympathetic wife.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When good men die their goodness does not perish, But lives though they are gone. As for the bad, All that was theirs dies and is buried with them.(^4)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(\text{Temenidae}^5, \text{frag. 734})</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

---

1. Translated by Morris Hickey Morgan.
2. See Sophocles, p. 812.
3. If there be any good in nobility, I trow it to be only this, that it imposeth a necessity upon those which are noble, that they should not suffer their nobility to degenerate from the virtues of their ancestors.—Boethius [A.D. 470-525], De Consolatione Philosophiae III, 8:25
4. Noblesse oblige.—Duc de Levi [1784-1850]
5. Translated by Morris Hickey Morgan.
An old man weds a tyrant, not a wife.  

Phoenix (quoted by Aristophanes, *Thesmophoriazusae*), frag. 413

Every man is like the company he is wont to keep.  

*ib.* frag. 809

Who knows but life be that which men call death,  

And death what men call life?  

*Phrixus*  

*ib.* frag. 830

Whoso neglects learning in his youth,  

Loses the past and is dead for the future.  

*ib.* frag. 927

The gods  

Visit the sins of the fathers upon the children.  

*ib.* frag. 970

In a case of dissension, never dare to judge till you've heard the other side.  

*Heracleidae* (quoted by Aristophanes, *The Wasps*)

Those whom God wishes to destroy, he first makes mad.  

Frag. 928

These men won eight victories over the Syracusans when the favor of the gods was equal for both sides.  

*Epitaph for the Athenians Slain in Sicily*

**HERODOTUS**

C. 485—c. 425 B.C.

Men trust their cars less than their eyes.  

Book I, ch. 8

A woman takes off her claim to respect along with her garments.  

*ib.*

In peace, children inter their parents; war violates the order of nature and causes parents to inter their children.  

I, 87

[The Persians] are accustomed to deliberate about the most important matters when they are drunk.  

III, 133

It was a kind of Cadmean victory.  

I, 166

For great wrongdoing there are great punishments from the gods.  

II, 120

If a man insisted always on being serious, and never allowed himself a bit of fun and relaxation, he would go mad or become unstable without knowing it.  

II, 173

It is better to be envied than pitied.  

III, 52

Envy is born in a man from the start.  

III, 80

Force has no place where there is need of skill.  

III, 127

From the foot, Hercules.  

IV, 82

1 See Chaucer, p. 168a.

2 Polynices and Eteocles, sons of Oedipus and descendants of Cadmus, fought for the possession of Thebes and killed each other. Hence, a Cadmean victory means one where victor and vanquished suffer alike.  

See also *Pyrrhic Victory*.  

3 Also in *Pindar, Pythian Odes I*, 164.

4 Ex pede, Herculeum. From *Arist. Gephyrion* (Nuectes Atticae 1, 1), who tells how Pythagoras deduced the nature of Hercules from the length of his foot.

See Anonymous, p. 150b.
HERODOTUS — SOCRATES

It is the gods’ custom to bring low all things of surpassing greatness.¹

Book VII, ch. 10

Haste in every business brings failures.

VII, 10

When life is so burdensome, death has become for man a sought-after refuge.

VII, 46

Circumstances rule men; men do not rule circumstances.

VII, 49

Great deeds are usually wrought at great risks.

VII, 50

Not snow, no, nor rain, nor heat, nor night keeps them from accomplishing their appointed courses with all speed.²

VIII, 98

The king’s might is greater than human, and his aim is very long.

VIII, 140

This is the bitterest pain among men, to have much knowledge but no power.

IX, 16

In soft regions are born soft men.

IX, 122

PROTAGORAS

C. 485 — C. 410 B.C.

Man is the measure of all things.

Fragment 1

There are two sides to every question.

From Diogenes Laertius, Protagoras IX, 51

¹ It is the lofty pine that by the storm
   is oftener tossed; towers fall with heavier crash
   Which higher soar.
   Horace [65-8 B.C.], Odes II, 109

² The bigger they come, the harder they fall.
   — ROBERT FITZIMMONS [1802-1917] before his bout with James J. Jeffries, a heavier man, in San Francisco [June 9, 1899]

¹ Much of Plato, especially in the Apology and Phaedo, is thought to be direct quotation from Socrates. See Plato, p. 95b.
² He used to say that other men lived to eat, but that he ate to live. — Diogenes Laertius [c. A.D. 200], Socrates 14
   See Molière, p. 361a.

The Lacedemonians are not wont to ask how many the enemy are, but where they are.

From Plutarch, Apotheogms, Agis

SOCRATES

469—399 B.C.

Often when looking at a mass of things for sale, he would say to himself, “How many things I have no need of!”

From Diogenes Laertius, bk. 2, sec. 25

Having the fewest wants, I am nearest to the gods.

Ib. 27

There is only one good, knowledge, and one evil, ignorance.

Ib. 31

My divine sign indicates the future to me.

Ib. 32

I know nothing except the fact of my ignorance.

Ib.

Bad men live that they may eat and drink, whereas good men eat and drink that they may live.

From Plutarch, How a Young Man Ought to Hear Poems, 4

I am not an Athenian or a Greek, but a citizen of the world.

From Plutarch, Of Banishment

87
Crito, I owe a cock to Asclepius; will you remember to pay the debt?

From Plato, Phaedo (Socrates’ last words)

DE M O CR ITUS

c. 460 – c. 400 B.C.

Whatever a poet writes with enthusiasm and a divine inspiration is very fine. 1

Fragment 18

In truth we know nothing, for truth lies in the depth.  

Fragment 117

By convention there is color, by convention sweetness, by convention bitterness, but in reality there are atoms and space.

Fragment 125

Word is a shadow of deed.

Fragment 145

HI P POCR A TRATES

c. 460 – 400 B.C.

I swear by Apollo Physician, by Asclepius, by Health, by Panacea, and by all the gods and goddesses, making them my witnesses, that I will carry out, according to my ability and judgment, this oath and this indenture. To hold my teacher in this art equal to my own parents; to make him partner in my livelihood; when he is in need of money to share mine with him; to consider his family as my own brothers, and to teach them this art, if they want to learn it, without fee or indemnity  . . . I will use treatment to help the sick according to my ability and judgment, but never with a view to injury and wrongdoing  . . . I will keep pure and holy both my life and my art . . . In whatsoever houses I enter, I will enter to help the sick, and I will abstain from all intentional wrongdoing and harm, especially from abusing the bodies of man or woman, bond or free. And whatsoever I shall see or hear in the course of my profession in my intercourse with men, if it be what should not be published abroad, I will never divulge, holding such things to be holy secrets. Now if I carry out this oath, and break it not, may I gain forever reputation among all men for my life and for my art; but if I transgress it and forswear myself, may the opposite befall me.

The Physician’s Oath 1

Healing is a matter of time, but it is sometimes also a matter of opportunity.

Precepts, 1 ch. 1

Sometimes give your services for nothing, calling to mind a previous benefaction or present satisfaction. And if there be an opportunity of serving one who is a stranger in financial straits, give full assistance to all such. For where there is love of man, there is also love of the art. For some patients, though conscious that their condition is perilous, recover their health simply through their contentment with the goodness of the physician. And it is well to superintend the sick to make them well, to care for the healthy to keep them well, also to care for one’s own self, so as to observe what is seemly.

Ib. ch. 6

In all abundance there is lack.

Ib. ch. 8

If for the sake of a crowded audience you do wish to hold a lecture, your ambition is no laudable one, and at least avoid all citations from the poets, for to quote them argues feeble industry.

Ib. ch. 12

Life is short, the art long, timing is exact, experience treacherous, judgment difficult. 2

Aphorisms, sec. I. 1

For extreme illnesses extreme treatments are most fitting. 3

Ib. 6

1 Translated by W. H. S. Jones.
2 Vita brevis est, ars longa. — Seneca, De Brevitate Vite I, 1
3 The life so short, the craft so long to learn. — Chaucer, The Parliament of Fowls [1380- 1386], I. 1
4 Art’s long, though time is short. — Browning, The Ring and the Book [1855-1860], IX, juris Doctor Johannes-Baptista Bottinian
5 See Goethe, p. 477b, and Longfellow, p. 620b.
6 See Shakespeare, Hamlet IV, iii, 9, p. 164b.

1 Apparently the earliest reference to the madness or divine inspiration of poets.
THUCYDIDES

C. 460 - 400 B.C.

Thucydides, an Athenian, wrote the history of the war between the Peloponnesians and the Athenians; he began at the moment that it broke out, believing that it would be a great war, and more memorable than any that had preceded it.

The History of the Peloponnesian War [431–413 B.C.], bk. I, sec. 1

With reference to the narrative of events, far from permitting myself to derive it from the first source that came to hand, I did not even trust my own impressions, but it rests partly on what I saw myself, partly on what others saw for me, the accuracy of the report being always tried by the most severe and detailed tests possible. My conclusions have cost me some labor from the want of coincidence between accounts of the same occurrences by different eyewitnesses, arising sometimes from imperfect memory, sometimes from undue partiality for one side or the other. The absence of romance in my history will, I fear, detract somewhat from its interest; but I shall be content if it is judged useful by those inquirers who desire an exact knowledge of the past as an aid to the interpretation of the future, which in the course of human things must resemble if it does not reflect it. My history has been composed to be an everlasting possession, not the showpiece of an hour. 2

The great wish of some is to avenge themselves on some particular enemy, the great wish of others to save their own pocket. Slow in assembling, they devote a very small fraction of the time to the consideration of any public object, most of it to the prosecution of their own objects. Meanwhile each fancies that no harm will come of his neglect, that it is the business of somebody else to look after this or that for him; and so, by the same notion being entertained by all separately, the common cause imperceptibly decays. 1

The History of the Peloponnesian War, bk. I, sec. 141

Our constitution is named a democracy, because it is in the hands not of the few but of the many. But our laws secure equal justice for all in their private disputes, and our public opinion welcomes and honors talent in every branch of achievement, not for any sectional reason but on grounds of excellence alone. And as we give free play to all in our public life, so we carry the same spirit into our daily relations with one another. We have no black looks or angry words for our neighbor if he enjoys himself in his own way, and we abstain from the little acts of churlishness which, though they leave no mark, yet cause annoyance to whoso notes them. Open and friendly in our private intercourse, in our public acts we keep strictly within the control of law. We acknowledge the restraint of reverence; we are obedient to whomsoever is set in authority, and to the laws, more especially to those which offer protection to the oppressed and those unwritten ordinances whose transgression brings admitted shame.

Ib. II (Funeral Oration of Pericles), 37

We are lovers of beauty without extravagance, and lovers of wisdom without unmanliness. Wealth to us is not mere material for vainglory but an opportunity for achievement; and poverty we think it no disgrace to acknowledge but a real degradation to make no effort to overcome.

Ib. 40

But the bravest are surely those who have the clearest vision of what is before them, glory and danger alike, and yet notwithstanding go out to meet it.

Ib.

1 Translated by Sir Richard Livingstone.
2 See Ranke, p. 586a.
We secure our friends not by accepting favors but by doing them.\(^1\)

The History of the Peloponnesian War, bk. II (Funeral Oration of Pericles), sec. 40

In a word I claim that our city as a whole is an education to Greece.

Ib. 41

Fix your eyes on the greatness of Athens as you have it before you day by day, fall in love with her, and when you feel her great, remember that this greatness was won by men with courage, with knowledge of their duty, and with a sense of honor in action . . . So they gave their bodies to the commonwealth and received, each for his own memory, praise that will never die, and with it the grandest of all sepulchers, not that in which their mortal bones are laid, but a home in the minds of men, where their glory remains fresh to stir to speech or action as the occasion comes by. For the whole earth is the sepulcher of famous men; and their story is not graven only on stone over their native earth, but lives on far away, without visible symbol, woven into the stuff of other men's lives. For you now it remains to rival what they have done and, knowing the secret of happiness to be freedom and the secret of freedom a brave heart, not idly to stand aside from the enemy's onset.\(^2\)

Ib. 43

Great is the glory of the woman who occasions the least talk among men, whether of praise or of blame.

Ib. 45

For human nature is as surely made arrogant by consideration as it is awed by firmness.

Ib. III, 39

\(^1\) Rather by conferring than by accepting favors, they [the Romans] established friendly relations.—SALLUST, The War with Catiline [c. 40 B.C.]. 6

\(^2\) See Simonides, p. 70b, and Brandes, p. 83a.b.

Men make the city, and not walls or ships without men in them.\(^1\)

The History of the Peloponnesian War, bk. VII, 77 (Address of Nicias to the Athenians at Syracuse)

This or the like was the cause of the death of a man [Nicias] who, of all the Greeks in my time, least deserved such a fate, for he had lived in the practice of every virtue.

Ib. VIII, 86

This was the greatest event in the war, or, in my opinion, in Greek history; at once most glorious to the victors and most calamitous to the conquered. They were beaten at all points and altogether; their sufferings in every way were great. They were totally destroyed—their fleet, their army, everything—and few out of many returned home. So ended the Sicilian expedition.

Ib. VIII, 87

All Hellas is the monument of Euripides, but the Macedonian land holds his bones, for it sheltered the end of his life. His country was Athens, the Hellas of Hellas, and as by his verse he gave exceeding delight, so for many he receiveth praise.

Epitaph. Greek Anthology [Loeb Classical Library], bk. VII, no. 45

A R I S T O P H A N E S

c. 450 – 385 B.C.

For them, in wrath, the Olympian Pericles
Thundered and lightened, and confounded Hellas
Enacting laws which ran like drinking songs.\(^2\)

Acharnians [425 B.C.], l. 530

When men drink, then they are rich and successful and win lawsuits and are happy and help their friends.

Quickly, bring me a beaker of wine, so

\(^1\) See Sophocles, p. 81a.

\(^2\) Translated by B. B. ROGERS.
that I may wet my mind and say something clever.

*Knights* [424 B.C.], l. 92

You have all the characteristics of a popular politician: a horrible voice, bad breeding, and a vulgar manner.  
*Ib. 217*

To make the worse appear the better reason.¹

*Clouds* [423 B.C.], l. 114 and elsewhere

Haven't you sometimes seen a cloud that looked like a centaur?

Or a leopard perhaps? Or a wolf? Or a bull?²

Old men are children for a second time.³

*Ib. 1417*

This is what extremely grieves us, that a man who never fought

Should contrive our fees to pilfer, one who for his native land

Never to this day had oar, or lance, or blister in his hand.

*Wasps* ⁴ [422 B.C.], l. 1117

Let each man exercise the art he knows.

*Ib. 1431*

You cannot teach a crab to walk straight.

*Peace* [421 B.C.], l. 1083

[On the nightingale] Lord Zeus, listen to the little bird's voice; he has filled the whole thicket with honeyed song.

*Birds* [414 B.C.], l. 223

Bringing owls to Athens.⁵

*Ib. 301*

The wise learn many things from their enemies.

*Ib. 375*

F'ull of wiles, full of guile, at all times, in all ways,

Are the children of Men.⁶

*Mankind, fleet of life, like tree leaves, weak creatures of clay, unsubstantial as shadows, wingless, ephemeral, wretched, mortal and dream-like.¹*  
*Birds*, l. 685

Somewhere, what with all these clouds, and all this air,

There must be a rare name, somewhere... How do you like “Cloud-Cuckoo-Land”?²

*Ib. 817*

Halcyon days.³

*Ib. 1594*

A woman’s time of opportunity is short, and if she doesn’t seize it, no one wants to marry her, and she sits watching for omens.

*Lysistrata* [411 B.C.], l. 596

There is no animal more invincible than a woman, nor fire either, nor any wildcat so ruthless.

*Ib. 1014*

These impossible women! How they do get around us!

The poet was right: can’t live with them, or without them!⁴

*Ib. 1038*

Under every stone lurks a politician.⁵

*Thesmophoriazusæ* [410 B.C.], l. 530

There’s nothing worse in the world than shameless woman—save some other woman.  
*Ib. l. 531*

Shall I crack any of those old jokes, master,

At which the audience never fail to laugh?  
*Frogs* ⁶ [405 B.C.], l. 1

¹ See Homer, p. 64b, and Pindar, p. 79b.
² Translated by Dudley Fitzes.
⁴ See Shakespeare, p. 861a.
⁵ Translated by B. B. Rogers.
⁶ See Horace, p. 180b.
⁷ Translated by B. B. Rogers.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Work</th>
<th>Page Ref.</th>
<th>Note</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ARISTOPHANES</td>
<td>Frogs, l. 209 and elsewhere</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PLATO</td>
<td>Brekekekex, ko-ax, ko-ax</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>High thoughts must have high</td>
<td>Ib. 837</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>language.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Who knows whether living is</td>
<td>Ib. 1058</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>dying, and breathing</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Is eating, and sleeping is a</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>wool blanket?</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Blest the man who possesses a</td>
<td>Ib. 1477</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Keen intelligent mind.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>I am amazed that anyone who</td>
<td>Ib. 1482</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>has made a fortune should</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>send for his friends.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Plutus [c. 388 B.C.], l. 340</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>We say that poverty is the</td>
<td>Ib. 549</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>sister of beggary.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Even if you persuade me, you</td>
<td>Ib. 600</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>won't persuade me.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>A man's homeland is wherever</td>
<td>Ib. 1151</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>he prospers.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AGATHON</td>
<td>c. 448 – 400 B.C.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>This only is denied to God:</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>the power to undo the past.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>From ARISTOTLE, Nicomachean</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ethics, bk. VI, ch. 2</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>AGESILAUS</td>
<td>444–400 B.C.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>If all men were just, there</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>would be no need of valor.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>From PLUTARCH, Lives,</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Agesilaus, sec. 23</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>It is circumstance and proper</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>timing that give an action</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>its character and make it</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>either good or bad.</td>
<td>Ib. 36</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XENOPHON</td>
<td>c. 430 – 355 B.C.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Apollo said that everyone's</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>true worship was that which</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>he found in use in the place</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>where he chanced to be.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Recollections of Socrates, bk.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>I, ch. 3, sec. 1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The sea! The seal</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Anabasis IV, 7, 24</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>I knew my son was mortal.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>From Diogenes Laertius,</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Xenophon II, 55</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ZEUXIS</td>
<td>fl. 400 B.C.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Criticism comes easier than</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>craftsmanship.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>PLATO</td>
<td>c. 428 – 348 B.C.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>We who of old left the booming</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>surge of the Aegean lie here</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>in the mid-plain of Ecbatana:</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>farewell, renowned Eretria</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>once our country; farewell,</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Athens nigh to Kuboea;</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>farewell, dear sea.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Greek Anthology III, 10</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Beloved Pan, and all ye other</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>gods who haunt this place,</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>give me beauty in the inward</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>soul; and may the outward</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>and inward man be at one.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>May I reckon the wise to be</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>the wealthy, and may I have</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>such a quantity of gold as</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>none but the temperate can</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>carry.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Dialogues, Phaedrus, sec. 279</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Friends have all things in</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>common.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Ib.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

1 Adopted as a Yale College cheer.
2 Refers to Aeschylus.
3 Translated by Dudley Fitts.
4 See Euripides, p. 86a, and Montaigne, p. 196b.

* When his son was killed in battle.
  * Translated by Benjamin Jowett.
  * On the Eretrian exiles settled in Persia by Darius.
  * Edited by J. W. Mackail.
  * According to Timaion, he [Pythagoras, 570–500 B.C.] originated the saying "Friends share all things." — Diogenes Laertius VIII, 10
  * Also in Euripides, Orestes, I. 733. 
  * See Sallust, p. 115b.
And the true order of going, or being led by another, to the things of love, is to begin from the beauties of earth and mount upwards for the sake of that other beauty, using these steps only, and from one going on to two, and from two to all fair forms to fair practices, and from fair practices to fair notions, until from fair notions he arrives at the notion of absolute beauty, and at last knows what the essence of beauty is.

Dialogues, Symposium 211

Beholding beauty with the eye of the mind, he will be enabled to bring forth, not images of beauty, but realities (for he has hold not of an image but of a reality), and bringing forth and nourishing true virtue to become the friend of God and be immortal, if mortal man may.  

Ib. 212

Socrates is a doer of evil, who corrupts the youth; and who does not believe in the gods of the state, but has other new divinities of his own. Such is the charge.  

Ib. Apology 24

The life which is unexamined is not worth living.  

Ib. 38

Either death is a state of nothingness and utter unconsciousness, or, as men say, there is a change and migration of the soul from this world to another.  

Ib. 40

No evil can happen to a good man, either in life or after death.  

Ib. 41

The hour of departure has arrived, and we go our ways — I to die, and you to live. Which is better God only knows.  

Ib. 42

Man is a prisoner who has no right to open the door of his prison and run away.  

Dialogues, Phaedo. 62

Must not all things at the last be swallowed up in death?  

Ib. 72

Will you not allow that I have as much of the spirit of prophecy in me as the swans? For they, when they perceive that they must die, having sung all their life long, do then sing more lustily than ever, rejoicing in the thought that they are going to the god they serve.  

Ib. 85

The partisan, when he is engaged in a dispute, cares nothing about the rights of the question, but is anxious only to convince his hearers of his own assertions.  

Ib. 91

False words are not only evil in themselves, but they infect the soul with evil.  

Ib.

The soul takes nothing with her to the other world but her education and culture; and these, it is said, are of the greatest service or of the greatest injury to the dead man, at the very beginning of his journey thither.  

Ib. 107

He who is of a calm and happy nature will hardly feel the pressure of age, but to him who is of an opposite disposition youth and age are equally a burden.  

The Republic, bk. I, 329–D

No physician, insofar as he is a physician, considers his own good in what he prescribes, but the good of his patient; for the true physician is also a ruler having the human body as a sub-

---

1 See Socrates, p. 87b.
2 The jalous swan, ayens his deth that singeth. — CHAUCER, The Parliament of Fouls [1386–1388], L. 342
3 Makes a swan-like end.
4 Fading in music.
5 Shakespeare, The Merchant of Venice [1596–1597], III. 2, 44
6 I will play the swan and die in music.— Othello [1604–1605] V. 2, 245
7 See Shakespeare, p. 257a, and Byron, p. 561a.
8 See Socrates, p. 88a, for his last words.
ject, and is not a mere moneymaker.\footnote{See Hippocrates, p. 88b.}

_The Republic, bk. I, 342-D_

When there is an income tax, the just man will pay more and the unjust less on the same amount of income.  
_Ib. 343-D_

Mankind censure injustice fearing that they may be the victims of it, and not because they shrink from committing it.  
_Ib. 344-C_

The beginning is the most important part of the work.\footnote{Proverbs. Also in _Laws VI_. a. See Aristotle, p. 98b; Horace, p. 128a; and Heywood, p. 182b.}

_Ib. 377-B_

The judge should not be young; he should have learned to know evil, not from his own soul, but from late and long observation of the nature of evil in others: knowledge should be his guide, not personal experience.

_Ib. III, 409-B_

Everything that deceives may be said to enchant.  
_Ib. 433-C_

How, then, might we contrive ... one noble lie to persuade if possible the rulers themselves, but failing that the rest of the city?  
_Ib. 474-C_

Wealth is the parent of luxury and indolence, and poverty of meanness and viciousness, and both of discontent.\footnote{Loeb Classical Library translation.}

_Ib. IV, 422-A_

The direction in which education starts a man will determine his future life.  
_Ib. 425-B_

What is the prime of life? May it not be defined as a period of about twenty years in a woman’s life, and thirty in a man’s?  
_Ib. V, 460-E_

Until philosophers are kings, or the kings and princes of this world have the spirit and power of philosophy, and political greatness and wisdom meet in one, and those commoner natures who pursue either to the exclusion of the other are compelled to stand aside, cities will never have rest from their evils — no, nor the human race, as I believe — and then only will this our State have a possibility of life and behold the light of day.

_The Republic, bk. V, 473-C_

Let there be one man who has a city obedient to his will, and he might bring into existence the ideal polity about which the world is so incredulous.  
_Ib. 502-B_

Behold! human beings living in an underground den ... Like ourselves ... they see only their own shadows, or the shadows of one another, which the fire throws on the opposite wall of the cave.  
_Ib. VII, 515-B_

Astronomy compels the soul to look upwards and leads us from this world to another.  
_Ib. 529_

I have hardly ever known a mathematician who was capable of reasoning.  
_Ib. 531-E_

Solon was under a delusion when he said that a man who grows old may learn many things\footnote{See Aristotle, p. 98b.} — for he can no more learn much than he can run much; youth is the time for any extraordinary toil.  
_Ib. 536-D_

Bodily exercise, when compulsory, does no harm to the body; but knowledge which is acquired under compulsion obtains no hold on the mind.  
_Ib. 536-E_

Let early education be a sort of amusement; you will then be better able to find out the natural bent.  
_Ib. 537_

Oligarchy: A government resting on a valuation of property, in which the rich have power and the poor man is deprived of it.  
_Ib. VIII, 550-C_

Democracy, which is a charming form of government, full of variety and disorder, and dispensing a sort of equality to equals and unequals alike.\footnote{See Solon, p. 68b.}

_Ib. 558-C_
Democracy passes into despotism.\footnote{Translated by F. M. Cornford.}

The Republic, bk. VIII, 562–A

The people have always some champion whom they set over them and nurse into greatness. . . . This and no other is the root from which a tyrant springs; when he first appears he is a protector.

Ib. 565–C

In the early days of his power, he is full of smiles, and he salutes everyone whom he meets.

Ib. 566–D

When the tyrant has disposed of foreign enemies by conquest or treaty, and there is nothing to fear from them, then he is always stirring up some war or other, in order that the people may require a leader.

Ib. 566–E

There are three arts which are concerned with all things: one which uses, another which makes, a third which imitates them.

Ib. X, 601–D

No human thing is of serious importance.

Ib. 604–C

The soul of man is immortal and imperishable.

Ib. 608–D

If a person shows that such things as wood, stones, and the like, being many are also one, we admit that he shows the coexistence of the one and many, but he does not show that the many are one or the one many; he is uttering not a paradox but a truism.

Dialogues, Parmenides 129

The absolute natures or kinds are known severally by the absolute idea of knowledge.

Ib. 134

If a man, fixing his attention on these and the like difficulties, does away with ideas of things and will not admit that every individual thing has its own determinate idea which is always one and the same, he will have nothing on which his mind can rest; and so he will utterly destroy the power of reasoning.

Ib. 135

You cannot conceive the many without the one.

Ib. 166

Let us affirm what seems to be the truth, that, whether one is or is not, one and the others in relation to themselves and one another, all of them, in every way, are and are not, and appear to be and appear not to be.

Dialogues, Parmenides 166

Well, my art of midwifery is in most respects like theirs; but differs, in that I attend men and not women, and I look after their souls when they are in labor, and not after their bodies: and the triumph of my art is in thoroughly examining whether the thought which the mind of the young man brings forth is a false idol or a noble and true birth.

Ib. Theaetetus 150

He [the philosopher] does not hold aloof in order that he may gain a reputation; but the truth is, that the outer form of him only is in the city: his mind, disdaining the littlenesses and nothingnesses of human beings, is “flying all abroad” as Pindar says, measuring earth and heaven and the things which are under and on the earth and above the heaven, interrogating the whole nature of each and all in their entirety, but not condescending to anything which is within reach.

Ib. 173

I would have you imagine, then, that there exists in the mind of man a block of wax, which is of different sizes in different men; harder, moister, and having more or less of purity in one than another, and in some of an intermediate quality. . . . Let us say that this tablet is a gift of Memory, the mother of the Muses; and that when we wish to remember anything which we have seen, or heard, or thought in our own minds, we hold the wax to the perceptions and thoughts, and in that material receive the impression of them as from the seal of a ring; and that we remember and know what is imprinted as long as the image lasts; but when the image is effaced, or cannot be taken, then we forget and do not know.

Ib. 191
Let us now suppose that in the mind of each man there is an aviary of all sorts of birds—some flocking together apart from the rest, others in small groups, others solitary, flying anywhere and everywhere. . . . We may suppose that the birds are kinds of knowledge, and that when we were children, this receptacle was empty; whenever a man has gotten and detained in the enclosure a kind of knowledge, he may be said to have learned or discovered the thing which is the subject of the knowledge: and this is to know.

Dialogues, Theaetetus 197

The greatest penalty of evildoing—namely, to grow into the likeness of bad men.

Laws 728

Of all the animals, the boy is the most unmanageable.

Ib. 808

You are young, my son, and, as the years go by, time will change and even reverse many of your present opinions. Refrain therefore awhile from setting yourself up as a judge of the highest matters.

Ib. 888

And this which you deem of no moment is the very highest of all: that is whether you have a right idea of the gods, whereby you may live your life well or ill.

Not one of them who took up in his youth with this opinion that there are no gods ever continued until old age faithful to his conviction.

Ib.

IPHICRATES

419—348 B.C.

My family history begins with me, but yours ends with you.1

From Plutarch, Apotheegms, Iphicrates

1 Iphicrates, a shoemaker's son who became a famous general, said this to Harmodius of distinguished ancestry when he reviled him for his mean birth. Curtius Rufus seems to be descended from himself. — Tiberius. From Tacitus, Annals XI. 21

I am my own ancestor [Moi, je suis mon ancêtre.] — Andoche Junot [1771–1815]

PHOCION

c. 402—317 B.C.

Have I inadvertently said some evil thing? 1

From Plutarch, Apotheegms, Phocion, sec. 10

The good have no need of an advocate.

Ib.

DIOGENES THE CYNIC

c. 400—c. 325 B.C.

[When asked by Alexander if he wanted anything] Stand a little out of my sun.

From Plutarch, Lives, Alexander, sec. 14

Plato having defined man to be a two-legged animal without feathers, Diogenes plucked a cock and brought it into the Academy, and said, “This is Plato’s man.” 2 On which account this addition was made to the definition: “With broad flat nails.”

From Diogenes Laertius, Diogenes 6

[When asked what was the proper time for supper] If you are a rich man, whenever you please; and if you are a poor man, whenever you can. 3

Ib.

I am looking for an honest man. 4

Ib.

The sun too penetrates into privies, but is not polluted by them. 5

Ib.

1 Said when an opinion he delivered pleased the people.

2 Seeing that the human race falls into the same classification as the feathered creatures, we must divide the biped class into featherless and feathered.—Plato [c. 428—c. 348 B.C.]. The Statesman 266–E

3 The rich when he is hungry, the poor when he has anything to eat.—Rabelais, Works, bk. IV [1548], ch. 64

4 Attributed also to Aesop.

5 The spiritual virtue of a sacramento is like light: although it passes among the impure, it is not polluted.—St. Augustine [A.D. 354–439]. Tract on St. John, ch. 5:23

The sun shines upon the dunghill, and is not corrupted.—Lily, Euphues [1579]

The sun, which passeth through pollutions and itself remains as pure as before.—Bacon,
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>ANTIPHANES</th>
<th>ARISTOTLE</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>c. 388 – c. 311 B.C.</td>
<td>384–322 B.C.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**ARISTOTLE**

Liars when they speak the truth are not believed.  
*From Diogenes Laertius, bk. V, sec. 17*

Hope is a waking dream.  
*Ib. 18*

What soon grows old? Gratitude.  
*Ib.*

Beauty is the gift of God.  
*Ib. 19*

Educated men are as much superior to uneducated men as the living are to the dead.  
*Ib.*

What is a friend? A single soul dwelling in two bodies.  
*Ib. 20*

I have gained this by philosophy: that I do without being commanded what others do only from fear of the law.  
*Ib. 21*

We should behave to our friends as we would wish our friends to behave to us.  
*Ib.*

Education is the best provision for old age.  
*Ib.*

*Time wastes things away, and all things grow old through time.*  
*Physics, bk. IV, ch. 12*

**ANTIPHANES**

The least initial deviation from the truth is multiplied later a thousand-fold.  
*On the Heavens, bk. I, ch. 5*

In all things of nature there is something of the marvelous.  
*Parts of Animals, bk. I, ch. 5*

All men by nature desire knowledge.  
*Metaphysics, bk. I, ch. 1*

The final cause, then, produces motion through being loved.  
*Ib. ch. 7*

The actuality of thought is life.  
*Ib. XII, ch. 7*

It is of itself that the divine thought thinks (since it is the most excellent of things), and its thinking is a thinking on thinking.  
*Ib. ch. 9*

Every science and every inquiry, and similarly every activity and pursuit, is thought to aim at some good.  
*Nicomachean Ethics, bk. I, ch. 1*

While both [Plato and truth] are dear, piety requires us to honor truth above our friends.  
*Ib. ch. 6*

One swallow does not make a summer.  
*Ib. ch. 7*

For the things we have to learn before we can do them, we learn by doing them.  
*Ib. II, ch. 1*

It is possible to fail in many ways . . . while to succeed is possible only in one way (for which reason also one is easy and the other difficult — to miss the mark easy, to hit it difficult).  
*Ib. ch. 6*

We must as second best . . . take the least of the evils.  
*Ib. ch. 9*

---

2. See Dante, p. 162a.  
3. See Homer, p. 64a, and note.
A man is the origin of his action.\textsuperscript{1}

\begin{flushleft}
\textit{Nicomachean Ethics,}
\textit{bk. III, ch. 3}
\end{flushleft}

Without friends no one would choose to live, though he had all other goods.

\begin{flushleft}
\textit{Ib. VIII, ch. 1}
\end{flushleft}

To enjoy the things we ought and to hate the things we ought has the greatest bearing on excellence of character.

\begin{flushleft}
\textit{Ib. X, ch. 1}
\end{flushleft}

If happiness is activity in accordance with excellence, it is reasonable that it should be in accordance with the highest excellence.

\begin{flushleft}
\textit{Ib. ch. 7}
\end{flushleft}

We make war that we may live in peace.

\begin{flushleft}
\textit{Ib.}
\end{flushleft}

With regard to excellence, it is not enough to know, but we must try to have and use it.

\begin{flushleft}
\textit{Ib. ch. 9}
\end{flushleft}

Man is by nature a political animal.

\begin{flushleft}
\textit{Politics, bk. I, ch. 2}
\end{flushleft}

Nature does nothing uselessly.\textsuperscript{2}

\begin{flushleft}
\textit{Ib.}
\end{flushleft}

He who is unable to live in society, or who has no need because he is sufficient for himself, must be either a beast or a god.

\begin{flushleft}
\textit{Ib.}
\end{flushleft}

The two qualities which chiefly inspire regard and affection \textit{are} that a thing is your own and that it is your only one.

\begin{flushleft}
\textit{Ib. II, ch. 4}
\end{flushleft}

It is the nature of desire not to be satisfied, and most men live only for the gratification of it. The beginning of reform is not so much to equalize property as to train the noble sort of nature not to desire more, and to prevent the lower from getting more.

\begin{flushleft}
\textit{Ib. ch. 7}
\end{flushleft}

Even when laws have been written down, they ought not always to remain unaltered.

\begin{flushleft}
\textit{Ib. ch. 8}
\end{flushleft}

Again, men in general desire the good, and not merely what their fathers had.

\begin{flushleft}
\textit{Ib.}
\end{flushleft}

They should rule who are able to rule best.

\begin{flushleft}
\textit{Ib. ch. 11}
\end{flushleft}

\textsuperscript{1} See Sallust, p. 116a.

\textsuperscript{2} God and nature do nothing uselessly. \textit{On the Heavens, bk. I, ch. 4}

A state is not a mere society, having a common place, established for the prevention of mutual crime and for the sake of exchange. . . . Political society exists for the sake of noble actions, and not of mere companionship.

\begin{flushleft}
\textit{Politics, bk. III, ch. 9}
\end{flushleft}

If liberty and equality, as is thought by some, are chiefly to be found in democracy, they will be best attained when all persons alike share in the government to the utmost.\textsuperscript{1}

\begin{flushleft}
\textit{Ib. IV, ch. 4}
\end{flushleft}

The best political community is formed by citizens of the middle class.

\begin{flushleft}
\textit{Ib. ch. 11}
\end{flushleft}

Democracy arises out of the notion that those who are equal in any respect are equal in all respects; because men are equally free, they claim to be absolutely equal.

\begin{flushleft}
\textit{Ib. V, ch. 1}
\end{flushleft}

Inferiors revolt in order that they may be equal, and equals that they may be superior. Such is the state of mind which creates revolutions.

\begin{flushleft}
\textit{Ib. ch. 2}
\end{flushleft}

In revolutions the occasions may be trifling but great interests are at stake.

\begin{flushleft}
\textit{Ib. ch. 3}
\end{flushleft}

Well begun is half done.\textsuperscript{2}

\begin{flushleft}
\textit{Ib. ch. 4}
\end{flushleft}

The basis of a democratic state is liberty.

\begin{flushleft}
\textit{Ib. VI, ch. 2}
\end{flushleft}

Law is order, and good law is good order.

\begin{flushleft}
\textit{Ib. VII, ch. 4}
\end{flushleft}

Evils draw men together.\textsuperscript{3}

\begin{flushleft}
\textit{Rhetoric, bk. I, ch. 6}
\end{flushleft}

It is this simplicity that makes the uneducated more effective than the educated when addressing popular audiences.

\begin{flushleft}
\textit{Ib. II, ch. 22}
\end{flushleft}

A tragedy is the imitation of an action that is serious and also, as having magnitude, complete in itself . . . with incidents arousing pity and fear.

\textsuperscript{1} See Plato, p. 94b.

\textsuperscript{2} Aristotle is quoting a proverb.

\textsuperscript{3} Aristotle is quoting a proverb.

\textsuperscript{4} See Plato, p. 94a, and note.
wherewith to accomplish its catharsis of such emotions. Poetics, ch. 6

A whole is that which has beginning, middle, and end. Ib. ch. 7

Poetry is something more philosophic and of graver import than history, since its statements are of the nature of universals, whereas those of history are singulars. Ib. ch. 9

A likely impossibility is always preferable to an unconvincing possibility. Ib. ch. 24

Misfortune shows those who are not really friends.¹ Eudemian Ethics, bk. VII, ch. 2

DEMOSTHENES

c. 384 – 322 B.C.

Every advantage in the past is judged in the light of the final issue. First Olynthiac, sec. 11

Nothing is easier than self-deceit. For what each man wishes, that he also believes to be true.² Third Olynthiac, sec. 19

You cannot have a proud and chivalrous spirit if your conduct is mean and paltry; for whatever a man’s actions are, such must be his spirit. Ib. 33

I decline to buy repentance at the cost of ten thousand drachmas.³ From Aulus Gellius, Noctes Atticae, bk. I, ch. 8

ANTIGONUS

c. 382 – 301 B.C.

But how many ships do you reckon my presence to be worth? ⁴ From Plutarch, Apothegeus, Antigonus

¹ See Montaigne, p. 190b.
² The phrase “No man is a hero to his valet” has often been attributed to Madame de Sévigné, but on the authority of Madame d’Aise (Letters, edited by Jules Ravenal, 1853) it belongs to Madame Cornuel [1614–1694]. It is said that no man is a hero to his valet. That is because a hero can be recognized only by a hero. The valet will probably be able to appreciate his like—that is, his fellow-valet. — Goethe [1749–1832], Sprüche in Prosa, vol. III, p. 204
The people turn to a benevolent rule as water flows downwards, and as wild beasts fly to the wilderness.

*Book IV, 1:9.2*

Benevolence is the tranquil habitation of man, and righteousness is his straight path.

*IV, 1:10.2*

The path of duty lies in what is near, and man seeks for it in what is remote.

*IV, 1:11*

Sincerity is the way of Heaven.

*IV, 1:12.2*

There are three things which are unfilial, and to have no posterity is the greatest of them.¹

*IV, 1:26.1*

Men must be decided on what they will not do, and then they are able to act with vigor in what they ought to do.

*IV, 2:8*

The great man does not think beforehand of his words that they may be sincere, nor of his actions that they may be resolute — he simply speaks and does what is right.

*IV, 2:11*

The great man is he who does not lose his child's-heart.²

*IV, 2:12*

Friendship with a man is friendship with his virtue, and does not admit of assumptions of superiority.

*IV, 2:13.1*

If you must do violence and injury to the willow in order to make cups and bowls with it ... you must in the same way do violence and injury to humanity in order to fashion from it benevolence and righteousness! [This,] alas! would certainly lead all men on to reckon benevolence and righteousness to be calamities.

*VI, 1:11.2*

¹ To be without posterity ... is an offense against the whole line of ancestors, and terminates the sacrifices to them. — *MENCIUS, 1b.*

² "Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven." But Christ speaks of the child's-heart as a thing to be regained; Mencius speaks of it as a thing not to be lost. — *JAMES LEGGE.*

See *Book VI, 2:11.4.*

Water indeed will flow indifferently to the east or west, but will it flow indifferently up or down? The tendency of man's nature to good is like the tendency of water to flow downwards. There are none but have this tendency to good, just as all water flows downwards.

*VI, 1:2.2*

From the feelings proper to it, [man's nature] is constituted for the practice of what is good.

*VI, 1:6.5-6*

Benevolence, righteousness, propriety, and knowledge are not infused into us from without.

*VI, 1:6.7*

Benevolence is man's mind, and righteousness is man's path.

*VI, 1:11.1*

The great end of learning is nothing else but to seek for the lost mind.

*VI, 1:11.4*

All men have in themselves that which is truly honorable. Only they do not think of it.

*VI, 1:17.1*

If a scholar have not faith [in his principles], how shall he take a firm hold of things?

*VI, 2:12*

When heaven is about to confer a great office on any man, it first exercises his mind with suffering, and his sinews and bones with toil.

*VI, 2:15.2*

There is no greater delight than to be conscious of sincerity on self-examination.

*VII, 1:4.2*

Kindly words do not enter so deeply into men as a reputation for kindness.

*VII, 1:14.1*

Is it only the mouth and belly which are injured by hunger and thirst? Men's minds are also injured by them.

*VII, 1:27.1*

The people are the most important element in a nation; the spirits of the land and grain are next; the sovereign is the lightest.

*VII, 2:14.1*

³ The Chinese sagas always end with the recovery of "the old heart"; the idea of "a new heart" is unknown to them. — *JAMES LEGGE.*

See *Book IV, 2:12.*
CHUANG TZU
369–286 B.C.

Great wisdom is generous; petty wisdom is contentious. Great speech is impassioned, small speech cantankerous.

On Leveling All Things

Take, for instance, a twig and a pillar, or the ugly person and the great beauty, and all the strange and monstrous transformations. These are all leveled together by Tao. Division is the same as creation; creation is the same as destruction.

I do not know whether I was then a man dreaming I was a butterfly, or whether I am now a butterfly dreaming I am a man.

All men know the utility of useful things; but they do not know the utility of futility.

He who pursues fame at the risk of losing his self is not a scholar.

The Great Supreme

Those who seek to satisfy the mind of man by hampering it with ceremonies and music and affecting charity and devotion have lost their original nature.

In the days of perfect nature, man lived together with birds and beasts, and there was no distinction of their kind. Who could know of the distinctions between gentlemen and common people? Being all equally without knowledge, their virtue could not go astray. Being all equally without desires, they were in a state of natural integrity, the people did not lose their [original] nature.

And then when Sages appeared, crawling for charity and limping with duty, doubt and confusion entered men’s minds. They said they must make merry by means of music and enforce distinctions by means of ceremony, and the empire became divided against itself. . . . Were Tao and virtue not destroyed, what use would there be for charity and duty? Were men’s natural instincts not lost, what need would there be for music and ceremonies? . . . Destruction of the natural integrity of these things for the production of articles of various kinds—is this the fault of the artisan. Destruction of Tao and virtue in order to introduce charity and duty—is this the error of the Sages.

Banish wisdom, discard knowledge, and gangsters will stop!

Opening Trunks, or A Protest Against Civilization

For all men strive to grasp what they do not know, while none strive to grasp what they already know; and all strive to discredit what they do not excel in, while none strive to discredit what they do excel in. This is why there is chaos.

Cherish that which is within you, and shut off that which is without; for much knowledge is a curse.

On Tolerance

"The prince keeps [a] tortoise carefully enclosed in a chest in his ancestral temple. Now would this tortoise rather be dead and have its remains venerated, or would it rather be alive and wagging its tail in the mud?"

"It would rather be alive . . . and wagging its tail in the mud."

"Begone!" cried Chuangtse. "I too will wag my tail in the mud."

Autumn Floods

PYTHEAS
fl. 330 B.C.

They smell of the lamp.

From Plutarch, Lives, Demosthenes

1. See Virgil, p. 117a, and note.
2. Pythess refers to the orations of Demosthenes, who worked in an underground cave lighted only by a lamp.

See Cardozo, p. 908b.
APELLES fl. 325 B.C.
Not a day without a line.¹
Proverbial from Pliny the Elder, Natural History XXXV, 36
A cobbler should not judge above his last.²
Ib. 85

ALEXANDER THE GREAT 356–323 B.C.
[At Achilles’ tomb] O fortunate youth, to have found Homer as the herald of your glory!
From Cicero, Pro Archia 24
If I were not Alexander, I would be Diogenes.
From Plutarch, Lives, Alexander 14

MENANDER³ c. 342 – 292 B.C.
We live, not as we wish to, but as we can.
Lady of Andros, frag. 50
Riches cover a multitude of woes.
The Boeotian Girl, frag. 90
Whom the gods love dies young.⁴
The Double Deceiver, frag. 125
At times discretion should be thrown aside, and with the foolish we should play the fool.⁵
Those Offered for Sale, frag. 421
The man who has never been flogged has never been taught.⁶
The Girl Who Gets Flogged, frag. 422

¹ The Latin form is usually quoted: Deus ex machina.
² Also in Lucian, Hermotimus, sec. 86.
³ Also attributed to Aristophanes by Lucian, De Conscribend. Hist. 41.
⁴ The Macedonians are a rude and clownish people that call a spade a spade. — Plutarch, Apotheagms, Philip of Macedon.
⁵ I think it good plain English, without fraud, To call a spade a spade, a bawd a bawd.
⁶ They spare the rod and spoil the child. — Ralph Venning, Mysteries and Revelations [1649].

The truth sometimes not sought for comes forth to the light.
The Girl Who Gets Flogged, frag. 433
This is living, not to live unto oneself alone.
The Brothers in Love, frag. 508
A god from the machine.¹
The Woman Possessed with a Divinity, frag. 227
I call a fig a fig, a spade a spade.²
Unidentified fragment 545
Even God lends a hand to honest boldness.³
Ib. 572
Marriage, if one will face the truth, is an evil, but a necessary evil.⁴
Ib. 651
It is not white hair that engenders wisdom.
Ib. 639

Health and intellect are the two blessings of life.
Monostikoi [Single Lines]
The man who runs may fight again.⁶
Ib.

They spare the rod and spoil the child. — Ralph Venning, Mysteries and Revelations [1649].
¹ The Latin form is usually quoted: Deus ex machina.
² Also in Lucian, Hermotimus, sec. 86.
³ Also attributed to Aristophanes by Lucian, De Conscribend. Hist. 41.
⁴ The Macedonians are a rude and clownish people that call a spade a spade. — Plutarch, Apotheagms, Philip of Macedon.
I think it good plain English, without fraud, To call a spade a spade, a bawd a bawd.
⁶ They spare the rod and spoil the child. — Ralph Venning, Mysteries and Revelations [1649].

The truth sometimes not sought for comes forth to the light.
The Girl Who Gets Flogged, frag. 433
This is living, not to live unto oneself alone.
The Brothers in Love, frag. 508
A god from the machine.¹
The Woman Possessed with a Divinity, frag. 227
I call a fig a fig, a spade a spade.²
Unidentified fragment 545
Even God lends a hand to honest boldness.³
Ib. 572
Marriage, if one will face the truth, is an evil, but a necessary evil.⁴
Ib. 651
It is not white hair that engenders wisdom.
Ib. 639

Health and intellect are the two blessings of life.
Monostikoi [Single Lines]
The man who runs may fight again.⁶
Ib.

They spare the rod and spoil the child. — Ralph Venning, Mysteries and Revelations [1649].
¹ The Latin form is usually quoted: Deus ex machina.
² Also in Lucian, Hermotimus, sec. 86.
³ Also attributed to Aristophanes by Lucian, De Conscribend. Hist. 41.
⁴ The Macedonians are a rude and clownish people that call a spade a spade. — Plutarch, Apotheagms, Philip of Macedon.
I think it good plain English, without fraud, To call a spade a spade, a bawd a bawd.
⁶ They spare the rod and spoil the child. — Ralph Venning, Mysteries and Revelations [1649].
Conscience is a God to all mortals.  
*Monostikoi* [Single Lines]

**EPICURUS**

341–270 B.C.

Death is nothing to us, since when we are, death has not come, and when death has come, we are not.  
*From Diogenes Laertius, bk. X, sec. 125*

Pleasure is the beginning and the end of living happily.

*Ib. 128*

It is impossible to live pleasurably without living wisely, well, and justly, and impossible to live wisely, well, and justly without living pleasurably.¹

*Ib. 140*

**ZENO**

335–263 B.C.

[When asked, “What is a friend?”]

Another I.²

*From Diogenes Laertius, bk. VII, sec. 23*

Qui fuit peut revenir aussi;  
Qui meurt, il n’en est pas ainsi.  
(Who flies can also return;  
Not so with him who dies.)  
*Paul Scarron [1610–1660]*

For those that fly may fight again,  
Which he can never do that’s slain.  
*Samuel Butler, Hudibras, pt. III*  
[1678], cant. j. l. 243

He that fights and runs away  
May turn and fight another day;  
But he that is in battle slain  
Will never rise to fight again.  
*James Ray, History of the Rebellion [1758]*

For he who fights and runs away  
May live to fight another day;  
But he who is in battle slain  
Can never rise and fight again.  
*Goldsmith, The Art of Poetry on a New Plan [1761]*

But since the man that runs away  
Lives to die another day,  
And cowards’ funerals, when they come,  
Are not wept so well at home,  
Therefore, though the best is bad,  
Stand and do the best, my lad.  
*A. E. Houseman [1859–1936], The Day of Battle*

The goal of life is living in agreement with nature.  
*From Diogenes Laertius, bk. VII, sec. 87*

**CLEANTHES**

C. 330–232 B.C.

For we are your offspring.¹

*Hymn to Zeus, l. 4*

Lead me, Zeus, and you, Fate, wherever you have assigned me. I shall follow without hesitation; but even if I am disobedient and do not wish to, I shall follow no less surely.  
*From Epictetus, Enchiridion, sec. 53*

**EUCLID**

fl. 300 B.C.

Q.E.D. [Which it was necessary to demonstrate.]²

*Elements, bk. I, proposition 5*

The bridge of asses.³  
*Ib.*

[To Ptolemy I] There is no royal road to geometry.⁴

*From Proclus, Commentary on Euclid, Prologue*

**PYRRHUS**

C. 318–272 B.C.

Another such victory over the Romans, and we are undone.⁵

*From Plutarch, Lives, Pyrrhus, sec. 21*

**ARATUS**

C. 315–240 B.C.

From Zeus let us begin, whom we mortals never leave unnamed: full of ¹ Possibly the source of *Arts* 17:28, p. 50a.  
See also Aratus, p. 104a.  
² Translated into Latin as: *Quod erat demonstrandum.*  
³ *Pons asinorum* (i.e., too difficult for asses, or stupid boys, to get over).  
⁴ Often misquoted as “learning” rather than “geometry.”  
⁵ Pyrrhus, king of Epirus, refers to the dearly bought victory at Asculum, 280 B.C. Hence the phrase “Pyrrhic victory.” See also Herodotus, p. 86b (“Cadmean victory”).
Zeus are all streets and all gathering places of men, and full are the sea and harbors. Everywhere we all have need of Zeus. For we are also his offspring. Phaenomena, sec. 1

THEOPHRASTUS

d. 278 B.C.

Time is the most valuable thing a man can spend. From Diogenes Laertius, Theophrastus V, sec. 40

LACYDES

fl. c. 241 B.C.

[When asked late in life why he was studying geometry] If I should not be learning now, when should I be? From Diogenes Laertius, Lacydes, sec. V

THEOCRITUS

C. 310—250 B.C.

'Tis peace of mind, lad, we must find, and have a beldame nigh To sit for us and spit for us and bid all ill go by. The Harvest Home, l. 126

Oh cricket is to cricket dear, and ant for ant doth long, The hawk's the darling of his fere, and o' me the Muse and her song. The Third Country Singing Match, l. 31

Oh to be a frog, my lads, and live aloof from care. The Reapers, l. 52

Thou'lt cut thy finger, niggard, a-splitting caraway. Ib. l. 55

A great love goes here with a little gift. The Distaff, l. 24

CALIMACHUS

C. 305—240 B.C.

Great book, great evil. Fragment 359

One told me of thy fate, Heraclitus, and wrung me to tears. Greek Anthology, J. W. MacKail, ed. [1906], sec. 4, no. 31

This is the tomb of Callimachus that thou art passing. He could sing well, and laugh well at the right time over the wine. His Own Epitaph. Greek Anthology [Loeb Classical Library], bk. VII, no. 415

BION

fl. 280 B.C.

Old age is the harbor of all ills. From Diogenes Laertius, bk. IV, sec. 47

Wealth is the sinews of affairs. Ib. 48

The road to Hades is easy to travel. Ib. 49

He has not acquired a fortune; the fortune has acquired him. Ib. 50

Though boys throw stones at frogs in sport, the frogs do not die in sport, but in earnest. From Plutarch, Water and Land Animals 7

1 See W. J. Cory, p. 719b.
2 Endless money forms the sinews of war. Cicero, Philippiques V, 2:5
3 He who first called money the sinews of affairs seems to have spoken with special reference to the affairs of war. — Plutarch, Lives, Cleomenes 77
4 Neither is money the sinews of war (as it is trivially said). — Francis Bacon, Essays [1625]. Of the True Greatness of Kingdoms
5 Money is the sinew of love as well as of war. — Thomas Fuller, Gnomologia, no. 1442
6 See Rabelais, p. 181a.
7 See Virgil p. 118b; Matthew 7:13, 14; p. 41b; Shakespeare, pp. 238b and 285b.
8 A passage broad. Smooth, easy, inoffensive, down to Hell.
9 Milton, Paradise Lost II, 472
11 See L'Estrange, p. 557a.
LEONIDAS OF TARENTUM
fl. 274 B.C.

Now is the season of sailing; for already the chattering swallow is come and the pleasant west wind; the meadows flower, and the sea tossed up with waves and rough blasts has sunk to silence. Weigh thine anchors and unloose thy hawsers, O mariner, and sail with all thy canvas set: this I Priapus of the harbor bid thee, O man, that thou mayest sail forth to all thy trafficking.

_Greek Anthology, J. W. MacKail, ed. [1906], sec. 6, no. 26_

ARCHIMEDES
c. 287 – 212 B.C.

I have found it!  
_From Vitruvius Pollio, De Architectura, bk. IX, 215_

Give me where to stand, and I will move the earth.  
_From Pappus of Alexandria, Collectio, bk. VIII, prop. 10, sec. 11_

FABIUS MAXIMUS
c. 275–203 B.C.

To be turned from one’s course by men’s opinions, by blame, and by misrepresentation shows a man unfit to hold an office.  
_From Plutarch, Lives, Fabius Maximus, sec. 5_

TITUS MACCIUS PLAUTUS
254–184 B.C.

What is yours is mine, and all mine is yours.

_Trinummus, act II, sc. ii, l. 48_

1 Eureka! (Said when he found the principle of specific gravity.)
2 Said with reference to the lever.
3 See Horace, p. 182a.
4 See Shakespeare, _Measure for Measure_ V, i, 529, p. 872a.

Not by age but by capacity is wisdom acquired.

_Trinummus, act II, sc. ii, l. 88_

You are seeking a knot in a bulrush.

_Menæchmi, act II, sc. i, l. 22_

In the one hand he is carrying a stone, while he shows the bread in the other.

_Aulularia, act II, sc. ii, l. 18_

There are occasions when it is undoubtedly better to incur loss than to make gain.

_Captivi, act II, sc. ii, l. 77_

Patience is the best remedy for every trouble.

_Rudens, act II, sc. v, l. 71_

Consider the little mouse, how sagacious an animal it is which never entrusts its life to one hole only.

_Truculentus, act IV, sc. iv, l. 15_

No guest is so welcome in a friend’s house that he will not become a nuisance after three days.

_Miles Gloriosus, act III, sc. i_

No man is wise enough by himself.

_Ib. iii_

Nothing is there more friendly to a man than a friend in need.

_Epidicus, act III, sc. iii, l. 44_

A proverbial expression implying a desire to create doubts and difficulties where there really are none. It occurs in _Terence, Andria_ V, 438; also in _Ennius, Saturae_ 48.

2 See Matthew 7:9, p. 412a.
3 I holde a mouses here, na worth a leek, That hath but oon hole for to sterte to, And if that faile, thanne is al y-do.
4 Chaucer, _The Canterbury Tales_ [c. 1387], _The Wife of Bath’s Prologue_, l. 572
5 The mouse that hath but one hole is quickly taken. — George Herbert, _Jacula Prudentium_ [1640],
6 The mouse that always trusts to one poor hole
7 Can never be a mouse of any soul.

_Foxe, Paraphrase of the Prologue_
8 [1714], l. 298
9 Fish and guests in three days are stale. — John Lyly, _Euphues_ [1793]
10 Fish and visitors smell in three days. — Benjamin Franklin, _Poor Richard’s Almanac_ for 1735
11 A friend in need is a friend indeed. — Hazlitt, _English Proverbs_
There is no witness so dreadful, no accuser so terrible as the conscience that dwells in the heart of every man. History, bk. XVIII, sec. 43

MARCUS LICINIUS CRASSUS
fl. 70 B.C.

Those who aim at great deeds must also suffer greatly.

From Plutarch, Lives, Crassus, ch. 26

TERENCE

[Publius Terentius Afer]
c. 190–159 B.C.

Moderation in all things.

Andria (The Lady of Andros), l. 61

Obsequiousness begets friends, truth hatred.

Hence these tears.

I am Davos, not Oedipus.

Lovers' quarrels are the renewal of love.

Charity begins at home.

Andria (The Lady of Andros), l. 635

I am a man: nothing human is alien to me.

Heauton Timoroumenos (The Self-Tormentor), l. 77

Draw from others the lesson that may profit yourself.

Time removes distress.

Nothing is so difficult but that it may be found out by seeking.

Some people ask, "What if the sky were to fall?"

Extreme law is often extreme injustice.

There is nothing so easy but that it becomes difficult when you do it reluctantly.

While there's life, there's hope.

1 Proximus sum egumen mihi.
Let them learn first to show piety at home.

1 Timothy 5:4

See Sir Thomas Browne, p. 350a.

2 Homo sum: humani nil a me alienum puto.
Quoted by Cursio in De Officiis I, 30.

3 Periculum ex aliis facito tibi quid ex usu siet. (A saying)

Profit by the folly of others.

Pliny the Elder [A.D. 23-79]. Natural History XVIII, 11

4 Diem adime argetitudinem hominibus. (A saying: Time heals all wounds)

5 Nihil tam difficile est quin quaerendo investigari possit.

A saying about seeking and finding.

8 Quid si nec carum illud?
Some ambassadors from the Celts, being asked by Alexander what in the world they dreaded must, answered, that they feared lest the sky should fall upon them.

221, 222

9 Extreme law, extreme injustice, is now become a stale proverb in discourse.

Cicero [166–43 B.C.], De Officiis I, 11

10 Extreme justice is often injustice.

Cicero, La Thébaïde [1664], act IV, sc. 1

Mas l'extrême justice est une extrême injustice.

Voltaire, Oedipe [1718], act III, sc. 1

3 Modo licet vivere, est spes.
In fact, nothing is said that has not been said before. 1

_Eunuchus_, I. 41 (Prologue)

I have everything, yet have nothing; and although I possess nothing, still of nothing am I in want. 2

_Ib. 243_

There are vicissitudes in all things.

_Ib. 276_

I don't care one straw. 3

_Tartuffe_, II. 411

Take care and say this with presence of mind. 4

_Ib. 769_

He is wise who tries everything before arms.

_Ib. 789_

I know the disposition of women: when you will, they won't; when you won't, they set their hearts upon you of their own inclination.

_Ib. 812_

I took to my heels as fast as I could.

_Ib. 844_

Many a time . . . from a bad beginning great friendships have sprung up.

_Ib. 873_

Fortune helps the brave. 5

_Phormio_, I. 203

So many men, so many opinions; every one his own way. 6

_Ib. 454_

As they say, I have got a wolf by the ears. 7

_Ib. 506_


2 See II Corinthians 6:10, p. 53b, and Wotton, p. 506b.

3 Ergo non floccs ponderant.

4 Nor do they care a straw. — Cervantes, Don Quixote, pt. I [1605], bk. III, ch. 9

5 Fac animo haec praesentia dicere. Literally, "with a present mind" — equivalent to Caesar's _praesentia animi_ (De Bello Gallico V, 43, 4).

6 See Menander, p. 102b, and Virgil, p. 119b.

7 Pliny the Younger says (bk. VI, letter 16) that Pliny the Elder said this during the eruption of Vesuvius: "Fortune favors the brave."

8 Quot homines tot sententiae: suo quoque mos.

So many heads so many ways. — John Heywood, Proverbs [1546], pt. I, ch. 2

So many men so many minds. — George Gascoigne, The Glass of Government [1575].

9 A proverbial expression which, according to Suetonius, was frequently in the mouth of Tiberius Caesar.

I bid him look into the lives of men as though into a mirror, and from others to take an example for himself.

_Adelphoe_ (The Brothers), I. 415

According as the man is, so must you humor him.

_Ib. 431_

It is the common vice of all, in old age, to be too intent upon our interests. 1

_Ib. 833_

_TUNG CHUNG-SHU_ 2

c. 179 — c. 104 B.C.

He who is the ruler of men takes non-action as his way and considers impartiality as his treasure. He sits upon the throne of non-action and rides upon the perfection of his officials.

_Ch'ung-ch'iu fan-lu_

When the first indications of error begin to appear in the state, Heaven sends forth ominous portents and calamities to warn men and announce the fact.

_LUCIUS ACCIUS_

170—86 B.C.

Let them hate, so long as they fear. 3

_LUCIUS ANNAEUS FLORUS_

fl. A.D. 125

Each year new consuls and proconsuls are made; but not every year is a king or a poet born. 4

_De Qualitate Vitae_, frag. 8

1 Cicero quotes this in Tusculan Disputations, bk. III. The maxim was a favorite with the Stoic philosophers.

2 From Sources of Chinese Tradition, edited by William Theodore de Bary.

3 Oderint dum metuant.

4 From a lost tragedy. Frequently cited by Cicero and others. Suetonius (Galus Caligula 30) says that the Emperor Caligula was fond of quoting it.

See Machiavelli, p. 177a.

5 From this derived the proverb: Poeta nascitur, non fit. (The poet is born, not made).

See Ben Jonson, p. 305b.
HAN WU-TI
157-87 B.C.

The sound of her silk skirt has stopped.
On the marble pavement dust grows.
Her empty room is cold and still.
Fallen leaves are piled against the doors.
Longing for that lovely lady
How can I bring my aching heart to rest?

On the death of his mistress

HUAI-NAN TZU
Second century B.C.

Before heaven and earth had taken form all was vague and amorphous. Therefore it was called the Great Beginning. The Great Beginning produced emptiness and emptiness produced the universe. . . . The combined essences of heaven and earth became the yin and yang, the concentrated essences of the yin and yang became the four seasons, and the scattered essences of the four seasons became the myriad creatures of the world.

MELEAGER
fl. 95 B.C.

Farewell, Morning Star, herald of dawn, and quickly come as the Evening Star, bringing again in secret her whom thou takest away.

Greek Anthology, J. W. MacKail, ed. [1906], sec. 1, no. 21

MARCUS TERENTIUS VARRO
116-27 B.C.

A sick man dreams nothing so dreadful that some philosopher isn't saying it.

Satires, frag. 122

1 Sixth emperor of the Han dynasty.
2 From Chinese Poems, Arthur Waley, translator.
3 An anonymous work compiled at the court of Liu An (d. 121 B.C.).
4 From Sources of Chinese Tradition, edited by William Theodore de Bary.
6 See Cicero, p. 1112; and Descartes, p. 327b.

MARCUS TULLIUS CICERO
106-43 B.C.

How long, Catiline, will you abuse our patience? In Catilinam I, 1

Oh what times! Oh what standards! Ib.

He has departed, withdrawn, gone away, broken out.

I am a Roman citizen. In Verrem V, 57

Law stands mute in the midst of arms.

Pro Milone IV, 11

Who gained by it? Ib. XII, 32

These studies are a spur to the young, a delight to the old; an ornament in prosperity, a consoling refuge in adversity: they are pleasure for us at home, and no burden abroad: they stay up with us at night, they accompany us when we travel, they are with us in our country visits.

Pro Archia Poeta I, 2

Leisure with dignity.

De Oratore II, 62

History is the witness that testifies to the passing of time; it illuminates reality, vitalizes memory, provides guidance in daily life, and brings us tidings of antiquity.

Ib. II, 36

The first law for the historian is that he shall never dare utter an untruth. The second is that he shall suppress nothing that is true. Moreover, there

1 Quo usque, Catilina, abutere patientia nostram?
2 O temporal! O morales!
3 Abiit, excessit, evasit, erupit.
4 Me wretched! Let me curr to quercine shades!
5 Effund your albid haunt, lactiferous maids!
6 Oh, might I vole to some unamorous clump, -- Depart, — be off, — excede, — evade, — crump!

OLIVER WENDELL HOLMES, The Autocrat of the Breakfast Table [1858]

Aestivation, ch. II

* Civis Romanus sum.
* Silent enim leges inter arma.
* Cui bono [fuerit]?* Otium cum dignitate.
shall be no suspicion of partiality in his writing, or of malice.\textsuperscript{1}

\textit{De Oratore II, 62}

The freedom of poetic license.\textsuperscript{2}

\textit{Ib. III, 153}

If a man aspires to the highest place, it is no dishonor to him to halt at the second, or even at the third.

\textit{Orator ad M. Brutum 4}

For just as some women are said to be handsome though without adornment, so this subtle manner of speech, though lacking in artificial graces, delights us.\textsuperscript{3}

\textit{Ib. 78}

Nothing quite new is perfect.

\textit{Brutus 71}

There were poets before Homer.

\textit{Ib.}

The aim of forensic oratory is to teach, to delight, to move.

\textit{De Optimo Genere Oratorum 16}

The dregs of Romulus.\textsuperscript{4}

\textit{Ad Atticum II, 1}

While there's life, there's hope.\textsuperscript{5}

\textit{Ib. IX, 10}

What is more agreeable than one's home? \textsuperscript{6}

\textit{Ad Familiares IV, 8}

I like myself, but I won't say I am as handsome as the bull that kidnapped Europa.

\textit{De Natura Deorum I, 78}

It was ordained at the beginning of the world that certain signs should pre-figure certain events.\textsuperscript{7}

\textit{De Divinatione I, 118}

There is nothing so ridiculous, but some philosopher has said it.\textsuperscript{8}

\textit{Ib. II, 119}

\textsuperscript{1}See Polybius, p. 137b.
\textsuperscript{2}See Polybius, liberiora.
\textsuperscript{3}See Milton, p. 345b, and Thomson, p. 419b.
\textsuperscript{4}In Romuli face. That is, the lowest order of society.
\textsuperscript{5}Summum bonum.
\textsuperscript{6}See Lucretius, p. 1143.
\textsuperscript{7}See Aristotle, p. 973.
\textsuperscript{8}See Samuel Rogers, p. 500b.
\textsuperscript{9}See Aristotle, p. 99a, and note.
\textsuperscript{10}See Varro, p. 110a, and Descartes, p. 327b.

I would rather be wrong with Plato than right with such men as these [the Pythagoreans].

\textit{Tusculaneae Disputationes I, 17}

O philosophy, you leader of life.\textsuperscript{1}

\textit{Ib. V, 2}

Socrates was the first to call philosophy down from the heavens and to place it in cities, and even to introduce it into homes and compel it to inquire about life and standards and goods and evils.

\textit{Ib. V, 4}

The highest good.\textsuperscript{2}

\textit{De Officiis I, 2}

Let arms yield to the toga, the laurel crown to praise.\textsuperscript{3}

\textit{Ib. I, 22}

Never less idle than when wholly idle, nor less alone than when wholly alone.\textsuperscript{4}

\textit{Ib. III, 1}

Rome, fortunately natal 'neath my consulship! \textsuperscript{5}

\textit{De Consultatu Suo}

The people's good is the highest law.\textsuperscript{6}

\textit{De Legibus III, 3}

He used to raise a storm in a teapot.\textsuperscript{7}

\textit{Ib. 16}

The shifts of Fortune test the reliability of friends.\textsuperscript{8}

\textit{De Amicitia XVII}

A friend is, as it were, a second self.\textsuperscript{9}

\textit{Ib. XXI}

Give me a young man in whom there is something of the old, and an old man

\textsuperscript{1}O vitae philosophia dux.
\textsuperscript{2}Adapted [1776] as the motto of Phi Beta Kappa, rendered in Greek as: Philosophia biou Kybernetes (Philosophy the guide to life).
\textsuperscript{3}Summum bonum.
\textsuperscript{4}See Samuel Rogers, p. 500b.
\textsuperscript{5}O fortunatam natam me console Romam.
\textsuperscript{6}The verse is quoted disparagingly by Juvenal (X, 122), Quintilian (XI, 1, 24), and others.
\textsuperscript{7}Salus populi suprema est lex.
\textsuperscript{8}Excitabit enim fluctus in simpulo.
\textsuperscript{9}A tempest in a teapot. — \textit{Proverb}
with something of the young: guided
so, a man may grow old in body, but
never in mind. De Senectute XI

Old men are garrulous by nature. Ib. XVI

Old age: the crown of life, our play’s
last act. Ib. XXIII

POMPEY
[ CNEIUS POMPEIUS ]
106-48 B.C.

More worship the rising than the setting sun.1
From Plutarch, Lives, Pompey, sec. 14

A dead man cannot bite. Ib. 77

JULIUS CAESAR
100-44 B.C.

All Gaul is divided into three parts.2
De Bello Gallico I, 1

Men willingly believe what they
wish.3 Ib. III, 18

I love treason but hate a traitor.4
From Plutarch, Lives, Romulus, sec. 17

I wished my wife to be not so much
as suspected.5 Ib. Caesar, sec. 10

I had rather be the first man among
these fellows than the second man in
Rome. Ib. 11

The die is cast.6
From Plutarch, Lives, Caesar, sec. 32

Go on, my friend, and fear nothing;
you carry Caesar and his fortune in
your boat. Ib. 38

The Ides of March have come.7
Ib. 63

[In answer to a question as to what
sort of death was the best] A sudden
death. Ib.

I came, I saw, I conquered.3
From Suetonius, Lives of the
Caesars, Julius, sec. 37

You also, Brutus my son.8 Ib. 82

It is not these well-fed long-haired
men that I fear, but the pale and the
hungry-looking.9
From Plutarch, Lives, Antony,
sec. 11

LUCRETIUS
[ TITUS LUCRETIUS CARUS ]
99-55 B.C.

Mother of Aeneas and his race, dar-
ing of men and gods, nurturing
Venus.
De Rerum Natura (On the Na-
ture of Things), bk. I, l. 1 (In-
vocation)

For thee the wonder-working earth
puts forth sweet flowers. Ib. 7

So potent was religion in persuading
to evil deeds.7 Ib. 101

1 Tantum erat. Proverb quoted by Caesar as
he crossed the Rubicon.
Also in Suetonius, Lives of the Caesars, Julius.
2 See Shakespeare, Julius Caesar I, ii, 18, p.
535 a.
3 Veni, vidii, vici. Inscription displayed in
Caesar’s Pontic triumph.
Also in Plutarch, Apotheosis, Caesar.
4 Et tu, Brute. Suetonius reports that Caesar
said this in Greek.
5 The reference is to Brutus and Cassius.
See Shakespeare, p. 535 b.
6 Translated by W. H. D. Rouse.
7 Tantum religio potuit suadere malorum. (He
is referring to Agamemnon’s sacrifice of his
daughter Iphigenia.)
Nothing can be created from nothing. 1

De Rerum Natura, bk. I, l. 155

The ring on the finger becomes thin beneath by wearing, the fall of dripping water hollows the stone. 2

Ib. 314

Material objects are of two kinds, atoms and compounds of atoms. The atoms themselves cannot be swamped by any force, for they are preserved indefinitely by their absolute solidity. 3

Ib. 518

On a dark theme I trace verses full of light, touching all the muses' charm. 4

Ib. 933

Pleasant it is, when over a great sea the winds trouble the waters, to gaze from shore upon another's tribulation: not because any man's troubles are a delectable joy, but because to perceive from what ills you are free yourself is pleasant. 5

Ib. II, 1

1 Nil posse creari de nihilo.
See Shakespeare, p. 2766.

2 Anulus in digito suber tenuatur habendo,
Siliicidi casus lapidem cavat.
See also the concluding lines of Book IV:
Nonne vides etiam guttas in saxa cadentis
Unoris longo in spatio pertundere saxa?
Do you not see that even drops of water falling upon a stone in the long run beat a way through the stone?

3 Drops of water hollow out a stone, a ring is worn thin by use. — Ovid, Ex Ponto IV, 107; Also in PLUTARCH, Of the Training of Children.
The drop of rain maketh a hole in the stone, not by violence, but by oft falling. — HUGH LATIMER, Seventh Sermon Before Edward VI [1549].
The soft droppes of rain perce the hard marble. — JOHN LILY, Euphues [1579]
And drizzling drops that often doe redound,
The firmest flint doth in continuance weare.
EDMUND SPENSER, Amoretti [1595], sonnet 18

4 Translated by R. E. LATHAM.

5 Translated by CYRIL BAILLY.

6 It is a pleasure to stand upon the shore, and to see ships toss upon the sea: a pleasure to stand in the window of a castle, and to see a battle and the adventures thereof below: but no pleasure is comparable to the standing upon the vantage ground of truth . . . and to see the errors, and wanderings, and mists, and tempests, in the vale below. — FRANCIS BACON, Essays [1625], Of Truth

O miserable minds of men! O blind hearts! In what darkness of life, in what great dangers ye spend this little span of years! 1

De Rerum Natura, bk. II, l. 14

Thus the sum of things is ever being renewed, and mortals live dependent one upon another. Some races increase, others diminish, and in a short space the generations of living creatures are changed and like runners hand on the torch of life. 2

Ib. 75

Never trust her at any time, when the calm sea shows her false alluring smile.

Ib. 558

That fear of Acheron be sent packing which troubles the life of man from its deepest depths, suffuses all with the blackness of death, and leaves no delight clean and pure.

Ib. III, 37

For as children tremble and fear everything in the blind darkness, so we in the light sometimes fear what is no more to be feared than the things children in the dark hold in terror and imagine will come true. 3

Ib. 87

Therefore death is nothing to us, it matters not one jot, since the nature of the mind is understood to be mortal. 4

Ib. 831

When immortal Death has taken mortal life. 5

Ib. 869

Why dost thou not retire like a guest sated with the banquet of life, and with calm mind embrace, thou fool, a rest that knows no cares? 6

Ib. 938

1 Translated by CYRIL BAILLY.

Insensate care of mortals! Oh how false the argument which makes thee downward beat thy wings. — DANTE, Divine Comedy [c. 1500], Paradiso XI, 1

2 Et quasi cursores vitae lampada tradunt.
See Bacon, p. 208a.

3 Nil ligitur mors est ad nos neque pertinet hilmum, Quandoquidem natura animi mortalis habetur.

4 Translated by CYRIL BAILLY.

Mortalem vitam mors cum immortalis ademit.

5 Translated by CYRIL BAILLY.

See Horace, p. 180a, and Bryant, p. 574b.
No less long a time will he be no more, who has made an end of life with today's light.

De Rerum Natura, bk. III, l. 1092

What is food to one, is to others bitter poison.\(^1\)

Ib. IV, 637

From the heart of this fountain of delights wells up some bitter taste to choke them even amid the flowers.\(^2\)

Ib. 1133

But if one should guide his life by true principles, man's greatest wealth is to live on a little with contented mind; for a little is never lacking.

Ib. V, 1117

[Epictetus] set forth what is the highest good, towards which we all strive, and pointed out the past, whereby along a narrow track we may strain on towards it in a straight course.\(^3\)

Ib. VI, 26

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>GAIUS VALERIUS CATULLUS</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>(^4)87 – c. 54 B.C.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

To whom am I to present my pretty new book, freshly smoothed off with dry pumice stone? To you, Cornelius: for you used to think that my trifles were worth something, long ago.

Carmina I, l. 1

May it live and last for more than one century.

Ib. 10

Mourn, ye Graces and Loves, and all you whom the Graces love. My lady's sparrow is dead, the sparrow, my lady's pet.\(^5\)

Iliad, 1. 1

---

\(^1\) Ut quod alius est alius fuat acre venenum.

What's one man's poison, signor,

Is another's meat or drink.

Beaumont and Fletcher, Love's Cure [1647], act III, sc. ii

\(^2\) Translated by Cyril Bailey.

See Byron, p. 555a.

\(^3\) Translated by Cyril Bailey.

The highest good [sumnum bonum]. See Cicero, p. 1111b.

\(^4\) Translated by F. W. Cornish.

Passer, deliciae meae puellae.

This is also the opening line of Carmina II.

Now he goes along the dark road, thither whence they say no one returns.

Carmina III, l. 11

But these things are past and gone.\(^1\)

IV, 25

Let us live and love, my Lesbia, and value at a penny all the talk of crabbed old men. Suns may set and rise again: for us, when our brief light has set, there's the sleep of one everlasting night. Give me a thousand kisses.\(^2\)

V, 1

Poor Catullus, you should cease your folly.

VIII, 1

But you, Catullus, be resolved and firm.

Ib. 19

And let her not look to find my love, as before; my love, which by her fault has dropped like a flower on the meadow's edge, when it has been touched by the plow passing by.

XI, 21

Over head and heels.\(^3\)

XX, 9

Ah, what is more blessed than to put cares away!

XXXII, 7

Whatever it is, wherever he is, whatever he is doing, he smiles: it is a malady he has, neither an elegant one as I think, nor in good taste.

XXXIX, 6

There is nothing more silly than a silly laugh.

Ib. 16

Oh this age! How tasteless and ill-bred it is!

XI, 8

Now spring brings back balmy warmth.\(^4\)

XLVI, 1

Catullus, the worst of all poets, gives you [Marcus Tullius] his warmest thanks; he being as much the worst of all poets as you are the best of all patrons.

XLIX, 4

---

\(^1\) Sed haec prius fuere.

\(^2\) Vivamus, mea Lesbia, atque amemus . . .

Soles occidere et redire possum:

Nobilis cum semel occidit brevis lux

Nox est perpetua una dormienda.

Da mi basia mille.

See Campion, p. 500a; Jonson, p. 506b; Herrick, p. 520a and 521a; and Fouche, p. 510a.

\(^3\) Per capitaque pedesque.

\(^4\) Lam ver elegidus refer tepeus.
He seems to me to be equal to a god, he, if it may be, seems to surpass the very gods, who sitting opposite you again gazes at you and hears you sweetly laughing. Carmina LI, 1

What an eloquent manikin! LIII, 5

I would see a little Torquatus, stretching his baby hands from his mother's lap, smile a sweet smile at his father with lips half parted.

LXI, 209

The evening is come; rise up, ye youths. Vesper from Olympus now at last is just raising his long-looked-for light.

LXII, 1

What is given by the gods more desirable than the fortunate hour? 3

Ib. 30

Not unknown am I to the goddess [Venus] who mingles with her cares a sweet bitterness.

LXVIII, 17

It is not fit that men should be compared with gods.

Ib. 141

What a woman says to her ardent lover should be written in wind and running water.

LXX

Leave off wishing to deserve any thanks from anyone, or thinking that anyone can ever become grateful.

LXXIII, 1

If a man can take any pleasure in recalling the thought of kindnesses done.

LXXVI, 1

It is difficult suddenly to lay aside a long-cherished love.

Ib. 13

O ye gods, grant me this in return for my pitty.

Ib. 26

I hate and I love. Why I do so, perhaps you ask. I know not, but I feel it and I am in torment.

LXXXV, 1

Wandering through many countries and over many seas, I came, my brother, to these sorrowful obsequies, to present you with the last guerdon of death, and speak, though in vain, to your silent ashes. Carmina CI, 1

And forever, O my brother, hail and farewell! Ib. 10

But you shall not escape my imbecies. Fragment

SALLUST

[GAIUS SALLUSTIUS CRISPUS]

86–34 B.C.

All our power lies in both mind and body; we employ the mind to rule, the body rather to serve; the one we have in common with the Gods, the other with the brutes.

The War with Catiline [c. 40 B.C.], sec. 1

The renown which riches or beauty confer is fleeting and frail; mental excellence is a splendid and lasting possession.

Ib.

Covetous of others' possessions, he [Catiline] was prodigal of his own.

Ib. 5

Ambition drove many men to become false; to have one thought locked in the breast, another ready on the tongue.

Ib. 10

In truth, prosperity tries the souls even of the wise.

Ib. 11

To like and dislike the same things, that is indeed true friendship.

Ib. 20

Thus in the highest position there is the least freedom of action.

Ib. 51

1 Atque in perpetuum, frater, ave atque vale.

2 Salutum disertum!

3 Quid datur a diva felicis opiatius hora?

4 See Sophocles, p. 83a.

5 Odi et anno. Quare id faciam, fortasse requiris.

Nescio, sed fieri sentio et exercior.

See Anacreon, p. 70a.

6 Idem velle atque idem nolle, ca demum firma amicitia est.

7 Ita in maxima fortuna minima licentia est.
On behalf of their country, their children, their altars, and their hearths.\footnote{Pro patria, pro libris, pro aris atque focis suis.}

The War with Catiline
[c. 40 B.C.], sec. 59

The soul is the captain and ruler of the life of mortals.\footnote{Dux atque imperator vitae mortalium animus est.}

The War with Jugurtha
[c. 41 B.C.], sec 1

The splendid achievements of the intellect, like the soul, are everlasting.\footnote{See Speech to Caesar on the State (below). See also Shakespeare, p. 253b; Tennyson, p. 659a; and Henley, p. 816a.}

A city for sale and soon to perish if it finds a buyer!\footnote{Be the proud captain still of thine own fate. — J. B. Kenyon [1858-1924], The Black Camel. Jugurtha's remark as he looked back at Rome upon being ordered by the senate to leave Italy.}

Punic faith.\footnote{Punicā sēde (treachery).}

Experience has shown that to be true which Appius\footnote{Appius Claudius Caecus, consul in 307 B.C., the earliest Roman writer known to us.} says in his verses, that every man is the architect of his own fortune.\footnote{See The War with Jugurtha 1 (above) and Aristotelic, p. 98a.}

Speech to Caesar on the State, sec. 1

\textbf{VIRGIL}

\textbf{[PUBLIUS VIRGILIUS MARO]}

70-19 B.C.

A god has brought us this peace.

\textit{Eclogues I, l. 6}

To compare great things with small.

\textit{Ib. 23}

Happy old man!\footnote{What is this? Compare it to Homer. — Aristotle, p. 98a. His own character is the arbiter of everyone's fortune. — PUBLIUS SYRUS [c. 42 B.C.], Maxim 38.}

\textit{Ib. 46}

Ah Corydon, Corydon, what madness has caught you?

\textit{Eclogues II, 69}

With Jove I begin.\footnote{Ab love principium.}

\textit{Ib. III, 69}

A sad thing is a wolf in the fold, rain on ripe corn, wind in the trees, the anger of Amyraldis.

\textit{Ib. 80}

A snake lurks in the grass.\footnote{Non omnia possumus omnes.}

\textit{Ib. 93}

Let us raise a somewhat loftier strain.\footnote{Carpent tua poma nepotes.}

\textit{Ib. IV, 1}

The great cycle of the ages is renewed. Now the Maiden returns, returns the Golden Age; a new generation now descends from heaven.\footnote{See Shelley, p. 570b.}

\textit{Ib. 5}

We have made you [Priapus] of marble for the time being.

\textit{Ib. VII, 35}

We are not all capable of everything.\footnote{Magnus ab integro seculorum sanctitatem facit.}

\textit{Ib. VIII, 69}

Draw Daphnis from the town, my songs, draw Daphnis home.

\textit{Ib. 68}

Hylax barks in the doorway.

\textit{Ib. 107}

Your descendants shall gather your fruits.\footnote{Interpreted by the Middle Ages as a prophecy of the birth of Christ. DANTE cites the lines in \textit{Purgatorio}, cant. 22, l. 70.}

\textit{Ib. IX, 50}

Time bears away all things, even our minds.

\textit{Ib. 51}

Let us go singing as far as we go; the road will be less tedious.

\textit{Ib. 64}

This last labor grant me, (c) Aewthusa.

\textit{Ib. X, 1}

What if Amyntas is dark? Violets are dark, too, and hyacinths.

\textit{Ib. 38}
Love conquers all things; let us too surrender to Love.\(^1\)  

Utmost [farthest] Thule.\(^2\)  

Georgics I, l. 30  

Look with favor upon a bold beginning.\(^3\)  

Ib. 40  

O farmers, pray that your summers be wet and your winters clear.  

Ib. 100  

Practice and thought might gradually forge many an art.  

Ib. 133  

Thrice they tried to pile Ossa on Pe- 
lion, yes, and roll up leafy Olympus 
upon Ossa; thrice the Father of Heaven 
split the mountains apart with his 
thunderbolt.\(^4\)  

Ib. 281  

Frogs in the marsh mud drone their 
old lament.  

Ib. 378  

Not every soil can bear all things.  

Ib. II, 109  

Ah too fortunate farmers, if they 
knew their own good fortune!  

Ib. 458  

May the countryside and the gliding 
valley streams content me. Lost to 
fame, let me love river and woodland.  

Ib. 485  

Happy the man who could search out 
the causes of things.\(^5\)  

Ib. 490  

And no less happy he who knows the

\(^1\) Omnia vincit amor: et nos cedamus amori. See Sophocles, pp. 82a and 82b, and Chaucer, p. 166a.  
\(^2\) Ultima Thule.  
\(^3\) The phrase, designating a far-off land, has been in use since the Greek mariner Pytheas 
discovered in the fourth century B.C. an island 
he named Thule six days north of England, 
thought to be Iceland. See Seneca, p. 151a, and 
Thomson, p. 419b.  
\(^4\) Anducilus annue coepitis.  
\(^5\) This phrase also (see note p. 116b) was 
adapted for use on the reverse of the Great 
Seal of the United States of America: Annuit 
coeptis. See p. 119b for the Latin on the face of 
the Great Seal.  
\(^6\) See Homer, p. 66a.  
\(^7\) Felix qui potuit rerum cognoscere causas.  

The reference is apparently to the scientist-
philosopher-poet Lucretius.

rural gods — Pan, and old Sylvanus, 
and the sisterhood of Nymphs.  

Georgics II, l. 493  

This life the old Sabines knew long 
ago; Remus knew it, and his brother.  

Ib. 532  

Years grow cold to love.  

Ib. III, 97  

Time is flying never to return.\(^1\)  

Ib. 284  

All aglow is the work.\(^2\)  

Ib. IV, 169  

A sudden madness came down upon 
the unwary lover [Orpheus] — forgivable, 
surely, if Death knew how to for-give.  

Ib. 488  

I who once played shepherds' songs 
and in my brash youth sang of you, O 
Tityrus, beneath the spreading beech.\(^3\)  

Ib. 565  

Arms and the man I sing.\(^4\)  

Aeneid, bk. I, l. 1  

Can heavenly minds yield to such 
rage?  

Ib. 11  

So vast was the struggle to found the 
Roman state.  

Ib. 33  

Night, pitch-black, lies upon the 
deep.\(^5\)  

Ib. 89  

O thrice four times blessed!  

Ib. 94  

Fury provides arms.  

Ib. 150  

You have suffered worse things; God 
will put an end to these also.  

Ib. 199  

Perhaps some day it will be pleasant 
to remember even this.?  

Ib. 203  

The organizer a woman.\(^6\)  

Ib. 364  

\(^1\) Fugit inreparabile tempus.  
\(^2\) Fervet opus.  
\(^3\) Tityrus is also referred to in Eclages I, 1.  
\(^4\) Arma virumque cano.  
\(^5\) See Genesis 1:2, p. 54.  
\(^6\) O turque quaterque beati!  
\(^7\) Forsan et haec olim meminisse juvabit.  

See Homer, p. 66b.  

Dux femina facti.
Her walk revealed her as a true goddess. *Aeneid*, bk. I, l. 405

How happy those whose walls already rise! *Ib. 437*

Here are the tears of things; mortality touches the heart.1 *Ib. 462*

I make no distinction between Trojan and Tyrian. *Ib. 574*

A mind aware of its own rectitude.2 *Ib. 604*

As long as rivers shall run down to the sea, or shadows touch the mountain slopes, or stars graze in the vault of heaven, so long shall your honor, your name, your praises endure. *Ib. 607*

I have known sorrow and learned to aid the wretched. *Ib. 630*

Unspeakable, O Queen, is the sorrow you bid me renew. *Ib. II, 3*

Whatever it is, I fear Greeks even when they bring gifts.3 *Ib. 49*

From a single crime know the nation. *Ib. 65*

I shudder to say it.4 *Ib. 204*

O fatherland, O Ilium home of the gods, O Troy walls famed in battle! *Ib. 241*

Ucalegon’s afire next door.5 *Ib. 311*

We have been Trojans; Troy has been. *Ib. 325*

There is but one safety to the vanquished — to hope not safety. *Ib. 354*

Our foes will provide us with arms. *Ib. 391*

1 Dis aliter visum.
2 Virgil here translates Homer, *Odyssey*, bk. XI, l. 204. See p. 66a.
3 Fama volat.
4 Agnosco veteris vestigia flammae. See Dante, p. 161b.
5 Varium et mutabile semper femina.
6 Woman often changes; foolish the man who trusts her. — *Francis I of France* [1494-1547], written by him with his ring on a window of the château of Chambord (Brantôme, *Chronicles VII*, 195).
8 Sic, sic, iuvat in sub umbra.

The gods thought otherwise.1 *Aeneid*, bk. II, l. 428

Thrice would I have thrown my arms about her neck, and thrice the ghost embraced fled from my grasp: like a fluttering breeze, like a fleeting dream.2 *Ib. 793*

O accurst craving for gold! *Ib. III, 57*

Rumor flies.3 *Ib. 121*

I feel again a spark of that ancient flame.4 *Ib. IV, 23*

Deep in her breast lives the silent wound. *Ib. 67*

A woman is always a fickle, unstable thing.5 *Ib. 569*

Arise from my bones, avenger of these wrongs! *Ib. 625*

Thus, thus, it is joy to pass to the world below.6 *Ib. 660*

Naked in death upon an unknown shore. *Ib. V, 871*

Yield not to evils, but attack all the more boldly. *Ib. VI, 95*

It is easy to go down into Hell; night and day, the gates of dark Death stand wide; but to climb back again, to retrace one’s steps to the upper air — there’s the rub, the task.7 *Ib. 126*

1 Sunt lacrimae rerum et mentem mortalia tangunt.
2 The mind, conscious of rectitude, laughed to scorn the falsehood of report. — Ovid [43 B.C.-A.D. 15], *Fasti*, bk. IV, l. 312
3 Quidquid id est, timeo Danaos et dona ferentes.
4 Horresco referens.
5 Istam proximus ardet Ucalegon.

*Note: The text contains references and footnotes to various works, such as *Aeneid* and *Odyssey*, as well as references to biblical and classical sources.*
| Faithful Achates.  
| *Aeneid, bk. VI, l. 158 and elsewhere*  
| Death’s brother, Sleep.  
| Had I a hundred tongues, a hundred lips, a throat of iron and a chest of brass, I could not tell men’s countless sufferings.  
| The swamp of Styx, by which the gods take oath.  
| Unwillingly I left your land, O Queen.  
| That happy place, the green groves of the dwelling of the blest.  
| The spirit within nourishes, and the mind, diffused through all the members, sways the mass and mingles with the whole frame.  
| Each of us bears his own Hell.  
| Others, I take it, will work better with breathing bronze and draw living faces from marble; others will plead at law with greater eloquence, or measure the pathways of the sky, or forecast the rising stars. Be it your concern, Roman, to rule the nations under law (this is your proper skill) and establish the way of peace: to spare the conquered and put down the mighty from their seat.  
| Give me handfuls of lilies to scatter.  
| There are two gates of Sleep. One is of horn, easy of passage for the shades of truth; the other, of gleaming white ivory, permits false dreams to ascend to the upper air.  
| Prayed to the Genius of the place.  
| *Aeneid, bk. VII, l. 219*  
| We descend from Jove; in ancestral Jove Troy’s sons rejoice.  
| If I cannot bend Heaven, I shall move Hell.  
| An old story, but the glory of it is forever.  
| To have died once is enough.  
| I cannot bear a mother’s tears.  
| Good speed to your youthful valor, boy! So shall you scale the stars!  
| Fortune favors the brave.  
| Dying dreams of his sweet Argos.  
| Believe one who has proved it. Believe an expert.  
| His limbs were cold in death; his spirit fled with a groan, indignant, to the shades below.  
| One composed of many.  
| Death twitches my ear. “Live,” he says; “I am coming.”  

---

1. *Aeneid, bk. VI, l. 158 and elsewhere*
2. *Ib. 278*
3. *Ib. 460*
4. *Ib. 726*
5. *Ib. 743*
6. *Ib. 847*
7. *Ib. 893*
8. *Ib. 893*

---

1. Fidius Achates. Proverbial for a trusty friend; Achates was the faithful comrade of Aeneas.
2. See Homer, p. 64a.
3. *Aeneas to the ghost of Dido, who had killed herself when he left her.*
4. See Marlowe, p. 213a, and note.
5. See Milton, p. 359b.
6. Quoted by Dante in *The Divine Comedy, Purgatorio*, canto 36, l. 27.
7. See Homer, p. 67a.
HORACE
[QUINTUS HORATIUS FLACCUS]
65-8 B.C.

How comes it, Maecenas, that no man living is content with the lot that either his choice has given him, or chance has thrown in his way, but each has praise for those who follow other paths?

Satries, bk. I [35 B.C.], satire i, l. 1
The story's about you. 1
Ib. 69
There is measure in all things. 2
Ib. 106

We rarely find anyone who can say he has lived a happy life, and who, content with his life, can retire from the world like a satisfied guest. 3
Ib. 117
And all that tribe. 4
Ib. ii, 2
The limbs of a dismembered poet. 5
Ib. iv, 62

A man without a flaw. 6
Ib. v, 32
Life grants nothing to us mortals without hard work.
Ib. ix, 59
As crazy as hauling timber into the woods. 7
Ib. x, 34

Simplicity and charm. 8
Ib. 44
This used to be among my prayers. 9
—a piece of land not so very large, which would contain a garden, and near the house a spring of ever-flowing water, and beyond these a bit of wood.
Ib. bk. II [30 B.C.], satire vi, l. 1

O nights and suppers of the gods! 10
Ib. 65

1 De te fabula.
2 Est modus in rebus. See The Seven Sages, p. 66b.
3 See Solon, p. 69a; Aeschylus, p. 78b; Sophocles, p. 81b; Lucretius, p. 119b; and Bryant, p. 574b.
4 Hoc genus omne.
5 Disiecta membra poetae. The reference is to Orpheus torn apart by the Maenads.
6 Ad unguem factus homo.
7 Carrying coal to Newcastle. — Proverb
8 Bringing owls to Athens.—ARISTOPHANES, Birds, l. 302
9 Molle atque factum. This refers to Virgil's poetry.
10 Hoc erat in voles.
11 O nocies censeaque deum!

In Rome you long for the country; in the country — oh inconstant! — you praise the distant city to the stars.

Satries, bk. II, satire vii, l. 28

Happy the man who far from schemes of business, like the early generations of mankind, works his ancestral acres with oxen of his own breeding, from all usury free. 1

Epodes [c. 29 B.C.], II, st. 1

You ask me why a soft numbness diffuses all my inmost senses with deep oblivion, as though with thirsty throat I'd drained the cup that brings the sleep of Lethe. 2
Ib. XIV, 1

But if you name me among the lyric bards, I shall strike the stars with my exalted head.

Odes, bk. I [23 B.C.], ode i, 8
last lines

The half of my own soul. 8
Ib. iii, 8

No ascent is too steep for mortals. Heaven itself we seek in our folly.
Ib. 37

Pale Death with impartial tread beats at the poor man's cottage door and at the palaces of kings.
Ib. iv, 13

Life's brief span forbids us to enter on far-reaching hopes. 4
Ib. 15

What slender youth, bedewed with liquid odors, Courts thee on roses in some pleasant cave,

Pyrrha? For whom bind'st thou
In wreaths thy golden hair.
Plain in thy neatness? 8
Ib. v, 1

Never despair. 8
Ib. vii, 27

1 See Pope, p. 402a.
2 See Keats, p. 582a.
3 Animae disodium mema. The reference is to Virgil.
See Aristotle, p. 172a, and note.
4 Vitae summa brevis spem nos vetat incohare longam.
See Dowson, p. 896a.
5 Translated by JOHN MILTON [1608-1674].
6 Nil desperandum.
Tomorrow once again we sail the Ocean Sea.¹

Odes, bk. I, ode vii, last line

Leave all else to the gods.²

Ib. ix, 9

Cease to ask what the morrow will bring forth, and set down as gain each day that Fortune grants.³

Ib. 13

Scce the day, put no trust in the morrow!⁴

Ib. xi, last line

Happy, thrice happy and more, are they whom an unbroken bond unites and whose love shall know no sundering quarrels so long as they shall live.

Ib. xiii, 17

O fairer daughter of a fair mother!⁵

Ib. xvi, 1

The purer in life and free from sin.⁶

Ib. xxii, 1

What restraint or limit should there be to grief for one so dear?

Ib. xxiv, 1

Grant me, sound of body and of mind, to pass an old age lacking neither honor nor the lyre.⁷

Ib. xxxi, last lines

A grudging and infrequent worshipper of the gods.⁸

Ib. xxxiv, 1

Now is the time for drinking, now the time to beat the earth with unfettered foot.⁹

Ib. xxxvii, 1

Persian luxury, boy, I hate.¹⁰

Ib. xxxviii, 1

Cease your efforts to find where the last rose lingers.¹¹

Odes, bk. I, ode xxxviii, l. 3

In adversity remember to keep an even mind.²

Ib. bk. II [23 B.C.], ode iii, l. 1

We are all driven into the same fold.³

Ib. 25

Whoever cultivates the golden mean avoids both the poverty of a hovel and the envy of a palace.

Ib. x, 5

It is the mountaintop that the lightning strikes.

Ib. 11

Nor does Apollo always stretch the bow.

Ib. 19

Alas, Postumus, Postumus, the fleeting years slip by.⁶

Ib. xiv, 1

No lot is altogether happy.⁷

Ib. xvi, 27

I hate the common herd of men and keep them afar. Let there be sacred silence: I, the Muses’ priest, sing for girls and boys songs not heard before.

Ib. bk. III [23 B.C.], ode i, l. 1

Dark Care sits enthroned behind the Knight.

Ib. 40

It is sweet and honorable to die for one’s country.⁹

Ib. ii, 13

The man who is tenacious of purpose in a rightful cause is not shaken from his firm resolve by the frenzy of his fel-

¹ Mitte sectari, rosa quo locorum
Sera moretur.
² Aequam memento rebus in arduis
Servare mentem.
³ Omnes cedamus cogetur.
⁴ Aureum quisquis mediocritatem
Diliget.
⁵ Keep the golden mean.—PUBLILUS SYRUS
⁶ Neque semper arcum
Tendit Apollo.
⁷ Eheu fugaces, Postume, Postume,
Labuntur anni.
⁸ Nihil est ab omni
Parte beatum.
⁹ Post equitem sedet atra cura.
¹⁰ Dulce et decorum est pro patria mori.
See Homer, p. 64a.

121
low citizens clamoring for what is wrong, or by the tyrant’s threatening
countenance.  

Odes, bk. III, ode iii, l. 1

Force without wisdom falls of its
own weight.  

Ib. iv, 65

Our sires’ age was worse than our
grandfathers’. We their sons are more
worthless than they: so in our turn we
shall give the world a progeny yet more
corrupt.  

Ib. vi, 46

Skilled in the works of both
languages.  

Ib. viii, 5

With you I should love to live, with
you be ready to die.  

Ib. ix, last line

Gloriously perjured, a maiden fa-
amous to all time.  

Ib. xi, 35

O fount Bandusian, more sparkling
than glass.  

Ib. xiii, 1

I would not have borne this in my
hot youth when Plancus was consul.  

Ib. xiv, 27

A pauper in the midst of wealth.  

Ib. xvi, 28

He will through life be master of
himself and a happy man who from day
to day can have said, “I have lived: to-
morrow the Father may fill the sky with
black clouds or with cloudless sun-
shine.”  

Ib. xxix, 41

---

1 See Fabius Maximus, p. 109a.
2 Tecum vivere amem, tecum obeam libens.
3 Hypermenesra.
4 Swift chose Splendide mendax (Gloriously
perjured) as Gulliver’s motto.
5 O fons Bandusiae splendidior vitru.
6 In my hot youth, when George the Third
was king.—Byron, Don Juan [1819-1824],
canto 1, st. 212
7 Magnus inter opes inopis.
8 Ille potens sui
Laetusque deget, cui licet in diem
Dixisse “Vixi: cras vel aetra
Nube polum pater occupato
Vel sole pura.”

Tomorrow let his sun beams display
Or in clouds hide them; I have lived my day.
Cowley, Discourse XI, Of Myself [1661], st. 11

See Dryden, p. 569b, and Sydney Smith, p.
525b.

---

I have built a monument more last-
ing than bronze.

Odes, bk. III, ode xxx, l. 1

I shall not wholly die.  

Ib. 6

I am not what I was in the reign of
the good Cinara. Forbear, cruel mother
of sweet loves.  

Odes, bk. IV [13 n.c.], ode i, l. 3

The centuries roll back to the an-
cient age of gold.  

Ib. ii, 39

We are but dust and shadow.  

Ib. vii, 16

Many brave men lived before Aga-
memnon; but all are overwhelmed in
eternal night, unwept, unknown, be-
cause they lack a sacred poet.

Ib. ix, 25

It is not the rich man you should
properly call happy, but him who
knows how to use with wisdom the
blessings of the gods, to endure hard
poverty, and who fears dishonor worse
than death, and is not afraid to die for
cherished friends or fatherland.

Ib. 45

It is sweet to let the mind unbend on
occasion.  

Ib. xii, 27

---

1 Non omnis moriar.
2 Non sum quisqu illis eras bonae
Sub regno Cinarae. Deline, dilectum
Mater saeva Cupidinum.
Mater saeva Cupidinum. — Odes, bk. I, xix,
l. 1

See Dowson, p. 890a.

The golden age, which a blind tradition has
hitherto placed in the past, is before us. — C. H.
Saint-Simon [1760-1823], quoted by Carus in
Sartor Resartus, bk. III, ch. 5.

4 How many, famous while they lived, are
utterly forgotten for want of writers... Bur-
tumus [A.D. 480-584], De Consolatoine Philo-
sophiae II, 7

See Homer, p. 64b; Scott, p. 519a; and Byron,
p. 557b.

Brave men were living before Agamemnon
And since, exceeding valours and sage;
A good deal like him too, but quite the same
none;
But then they shone not on the poet’s page.

Byron, Don Juan, canto 1, st. 5

8 See Menander, p. 102a; Montaigne, p. 191a;
and Bacon, p. 209a.
I am not bound over to swear allegiance to any master; where the storm drives me I turn in for shelter.

_Epistles, bk. I, epistle i, l. 14_

To flee vice is the beginning of virtue, and to have got rid of folly is the beginning of wisdom.

_ ib. 41_

Make money, money by fair means if you can, if not, by any means money.1

_ ib. 66_

The people are a many-headed beast.2

_ ib. 76_

He who has begun has half done. Dare to be wise; begin! 3

_ ib. ii. 40_

The covetous man is ever in want.

_ ib. 56_

Anger is a short madness.

_ ib. 62_

Think to yourself that every day is your last; the hour to which you do not look forward will come as a welcome surprise. As for me, when you want a good laugh, you will find me, in a fine state, fat and sleek, a true hog of Epicurus’ herd.4

_ ib. iv, 13_

---

1 Get money; still get money, boy, no matter by what means.—_Ben Jonson, Every Man in His Humor_ [1598], act II, sc. iii

2 Belua multoros es captam.

3 Plato [c. 495-427 B.C.] describes the multitude as a “great strong beast.” —_The Republic, bk. VI, 497-B_

4 The multitude of the gross people, being a beast of many heads.—_Erasmus_ [1469-1536], _Adagia, no. 123_

---

You may drive out Nature with a pitchfork, yet she still will hurry back.

_Epistles, bk. I, epistle x, l. 24_

They change their clime, not their disposition, who run across the sea.

_ ib. xi, 27_

He is not poor who has enough of things to use. If it is well with your belly, chest and feet, the wealth of kings can give you nothing more.

_ ib. xii, 4_

Harmony in discord.1

_ ib. 19_

For joys fall not to the rich alone, nor has he lived ill, who from birth to death has passed unknown.

_ ib. xvii, 9_

It is not everyone that can get to Corinth.2

_ ib. 36_

Once a word has been allowed to escape, it cannot be recalled.3

_ ib. xviii, 71_

It is your concern when your neighbor’s wall is on fire.

_ ib. 84_

No poems can please for long or live that are written by water-drinkers.

_ ib. xix, 2_

O imitators, you slavish herd!

_ ib. 19_

---

1 Concordia discors.

2 A rendering of a Greek proverb, “It’s not everyone that can make the voyage to Corinth,” which referred to the expense of the life there. There is but one road that leads to Corinth.

3 Walter Pater, _Marius the Epicurean_ [1885], ch. 24

4 Semel emissum volat irrevocabile verbum.

The written word, unpublished, can be destroyed, but the spoken word can never be recalled.—_Horace, Ars Poetica_ [c. 8 B.C.], l. 389

It is as easy to recall a stone thrown violently from the hand as a word which has left your tongue.—_Menander_ [546-482 B.C.], _Fragment 1092K_

---

Four things come not back: the spoken word; the sped arrow; time past; the neglected opportunity.—_Omar ibn Al-Halil, Aphorism_

A word once spoken revoked cannot be.—_Alexander Barclay, Shyp of Folyes_ [1599], p. 108

Thoughts unexpressed may sometimes fall back dead;

But God Himself can’t kill them when they’ve said.

_Will Carleton_ [1845-1912], _The First Settler’s Story, st. 21_
And seek for truth in the groves of Academe.¹

*Epistles, bk. II [14 B.C.], epistle ii, l. 45*

Barefaced poverty drove me to writing verses.

*Ib. 51*

The years as they pass plunder us of one thing after another.

*Ib. 55*

I have to submit in much to order to pacify the touchy tribe of poets.²

*Ib. 102*

"Painters and poets," you say, "have always had an equal license in bold invention." We know; we claim the liberty for ourselves and in turn we give it to others.

*Ib. bk. III (Ars Poetica) [c. 8 B.C.], l. 9*

It was a wine jar when the molding began; as the wheel runs round why does it turn out a water pitcher?

*Ib. 21*

It is when I struggle to be brief that I become obscure.

*Ib. 25*

Scholars dispute and the case is still before the courts.³

*Ib. 78*

Foot and a half long words.⁴

*Ib. 97*

Taught or untaught, we all scribble poetry.

*Ib. 117*

The mountains will be in labor, and a ridiculous mouse will be brought forth.⁵

*Ib. 139*

From the egg.⁶

*Ib. 147*

In the midst of things.⁷

*Ib. 148*

A praiser of past time.⁸

*Ib. 173*

¹ Atque inter silvas Academi querere verum.
² Genus irritabile vatam.
³ Grammatici certant et adhuc sub iudice lis est.
⁴ Sesquipedalia verba.
⁵ Parturient montes, nascetur ridiculus mus. See Aesop, p. 76a, and note.
⁶ Ab ovo. Helen, the cause of the Trojan War, sprang from an egg engendered by Leda and the Swan (Zeus).
⁷ In medias res.
⁸ Laudator temporis acti.

Let a play have five acts, neither more nor less.

*Epistles, bk. III (Ars Poetica), l. 189*

Turn the pages of your Greek models night and day.¹

*Ib. 268*

He wins every hand who mingles profit with pleasure, by delighting and instructing the reader at the same time.

*Ib. 343*

Sometimes even good old Homer nods.²

*Ib. 359*

As in painting, so in poetry.³

*Ib. 361*

He has defiled his father's grave.

*Ib. 471*

**AUGUSTUS CAESAR**

63 B.C. — A.D. 14

Quintilius Varus, give me back my legions!⁴

*From Suetonius, Augustus, sec. 23*

More haste, less speed.⁵

*Ib. 25*

Well done is quickly done.⁶

*Ib.*

I found Rome a city of bricks and left it a city of marble.

*Ib. 28*

After this time I surpassed all others in authority, but I had no more power than the others who were also my colleagues in office.

Res Gestae 34

Young men, hear an old man to whom old men heartened when he was young.

*From Plutarch, Apotheosis, Caesar Augustus*

¹ See Hsieh Ho, p. 148a.
² Quamdoque bonus dormitat Homerus.
³ Homer himself, in a long work, may sleep. —
⁴ Robert Herrick, Hesperides [1648], no. 95
⁵ See Pope, p. 492b.
⁶ Ut pictura poetis.
⁷ Quintili Vare, legiones reddel
⁸ A Greek proverb, a familiar rendering of which is: Festina lente.
LIVY
{Titus Livius}
59 B.C. — A.D. 17
We can endure neither our evils nor their cures.1
Better late than never.2
Ib. bk. IV, sec. 23
Woe to the vanquished.8
Ib. V, 48
Beyond the Alps lies Italy.4
Ib. XXI, 30

Publius Syrus
fl. first century B.C.

As men, we are all equal in the presence of death. Maxim 1
He doubly benefits the needy who gives quickly.6
Maxim 6
To do two things at once is to do neither. Maxim 7
A god could hardly love and be wise.7
Maxim 25
The loss which is unknown is no loss at all.8
Maxim 38
A good reputation is more valuable than money.9
Maxim 108
It is well to moor your bark with two anchors. Maxim 119

1 The two reasons for writing a history.
2 Potius sero quam numquam.
It is better to learn late than never.—Publius Syrus, Maxim 864
5 Vae victis.
6 In conspectu Alpes habeant, quamar alterum latus Italicæ sit.
Ad delà des Alpes est l'Italie.—Napoleon [1797]
8 Commonly called Publius, but spelled Publius by Pliny in his Natural History, 35, sec. 199. Translated mainly by Darius Lyman. The numbers are those of the translator.
9 See Augustus Caesar, p. 124b, and Anonymous, p. 150a.
10 It is impossible to love and be wise.—Francis Bacon, Essays [1597—1625], Of Love
12 See Shakespeare, p. 274b.
13 See Ecclesiastes 7:11, p. 28a, and Bacon, p. 208b.
14 A good name is better than riches.—Cervantes, Don Quixote, pt. II [1615], bk. II, ch. 33

Many receive advice, few profit by it.
While we stop to think, we often miss our opportunity. Maxim 145
Whatever you can lose, you should reckon of no account. Maxim 191
For a good cause, wrongdoing is virtuous.1
Maxim 244
You should hammer your iron when it is glowing hot.2
Maxim 262
What is left when honor is lost? Maxim 265
A fair exterior is a silent recommendation.
Fortune is not satisfied with inflicting one calamity. Maxim 274
When Fortune is on our side, popular favor bears her company.
Maxim 275
When Fortune flatters, she does it to betray.8
Maxim 277
Fortune is like glass—the brighter the glitter, the more easily broken.
Maxim 280
It is more easy to get a favor from Fortune than to keep it.
Maxim 282

There are some remedies worse than the disease.4
Maxim 301
A cock has great influence on his own dunghill.5
Maxim 357

1 Honesta turpitudo est pro causa bona.
2 When the iron is hot, strike.—John Heywood, Proverbs [1546], pt. I, ch. 2
Strike whilst the iron is hot.—Rabelais, bk. II [1554], ch. 31
Nothing like striking while the iron is hot.
—Cervantes, Don Quixote, pt. II [1615], bk. IV, ch. 71
8 See Shakespeare, p. 236b.
14 Marius said, “I see the cure is not worth the pain.”—Plutarch [A.D. 46—120], Lives, Caius Marius
The remedy is worse than the disease.—Francis Bacon, Essays [1597—1625], Of Selditions
I find the medicine worse than the malady.
—Beaumont and Fletcher, Love's Cure [1647], act III, sc. 11
10 Every cocke is proud on his owne dunghill.—John Heywood, Proverbs [1546], pt. I, ch. 22

125
Anyone can hold the helm when the sea is calm.\(^3\)  
Maxim 358

The bow too tensely strung is easily broken.  
Maxim 388

Treat your friend as if he might become an enemy.\(^2\)  
Maxim 402

No pleasure endures unseasoned by variety.\(^8\)  
Maxim 406

The judge is condemned when the criminal is absolved.\(^4\)  
Maxim 407

Practice is the best of all instructors.\(^5\)  
Maxim 439

He who is bent on doing evil can never want occasion.  
Maxim 459

Never find your delight in another’s misfortune.  
Maxim 467

It is a bad plan that admits of no modification.  
Maxim 469

It is an unhappy lot which finds no enemies.  
Maxim 499

The fear of death is more to be dreaded than death itself.\(^6\)  
Maxim 511

A rolling stone gathers no moss.\(^7\)  
Maxim 524

Never promise more than you can perform.  
Maxim 528

No one should be judge in his own case.\(^8\)  
Maxim 545

Necessity knows no law except to prevail.\(^1\)  
Maxim 553

Nothing can be done at once hastily and prudently.\(^2\)  
Maxim 557

We desire nothing so much as what we ought not to have.  
Maxim 559

It is only the ignorant who despise education.  
Maxim 571

Do not turn back when you are just at the goal.\(^8\)  
Maxim 580

It is not every question that deserves an answer.  
Maxim 581

No man is happy who does not think himself so.\(^4\)  
Maxim 584

Never thrust your own sickle into another’s corn.\(^5\)  
Maxim 593

You cannot put the same shoe on every foot.  
Maxim 596

Every day should be passed as if it were to be our last.\(^6\)  
Maxim 633

Money alone sets all the world in motion.  
Maxim 656

You should go to a pear tree for pears, not to an elm.\(^7\)  
Maxim 674

---

\(^1\) Proverbial — attributed to Syracuse.

\(^2\) Necessity gives the law and does not itself receive it. — Maxim 399

\(^3\) See St. Augustine, p. 147a, and note.

\(^4\) And with necessity.

\(^5\) The tyrant’s plea, excused his devilish deeds. MILTON, Paradise Lost [1667], bk. IV. L. 101

\(^6\) See William Pitt, p. 496a.

\(^7\) See Chaucer, p. 130b.

\(^8\) When men are arrived at the goal, they should not turn back. — PEITARCI [A.D. 46 120].

Of the Training of Children

\(^9\) No man can enjoy happiness without thinking that he enjoys it. — SAMUEL JOHNSON [1709-1784]. The Rambler

\(^10\) Did thrust as now in others’ corn his sickle.

— DU BARTAS, Divine Weeks and Works [1578], pt. II, Second Week

\(^11\) Not presuming to put my sickle in another man’s corn. — NICHOLAS YUNGER, Musica Transalpina, Epistle Dedicatory [1588]

\(^12\) See Horace, p. 131a, and Marcus Aurelius, p. 141b.

\(^13\) You may as well expect pears from an elm.

— CERVANTES, Don Quixote, pt. II [1615], bk. IV, ch. 40
| It is a very hard undertaking to seek to please everybody. | Maxim 675 |
| Look for a tough wedge for a tough log. | Maxim 723 |
| Pardon one offense, and you encourage the commission of many. | Maxim 750 |
| In every enterprise consider where you would come out. | Maxim 777 |
| It takes a long time to bring excellence to maturity. | Maxim 780 |
| No one knows what he can do till he tries. | Maxim 786 |
| It is vain to look for a defense against lightning. | Maxim 835 |
| Everything is worth what its purchaser will pay for it. | Maxim 847 |
| Better be ignorant of a matter than half know it. | Maxim 865 |
| Prosperity makes friends, adversity tries them. | Maxim 872 |
| Let a fool hold his tongue and he will pass for a sage. | Maxim 914 |
| You need not hang up the ivy branch over the wine that will sell. | Maxim 968 |
| It is a consolation to the wretched to have companions in misery. | Maxim 995 |

1 In every affair, consider what precedes and what follows and then undertake it. — Epictetus [c. A.D. 60]: *That Everything Is to be Undertaken with Circumspection*, ch. 15
2 What is worth in anything. But so much money as 'twill bring? — Butler, *Hudibras*, pt. I [1663], canio 1, l. 465
3 See Pope, p. 408b.
4 See Aristotle, p. 99a. and note.
5 Good wine needs no bush. — Shakespeare, *As You Like It* [1598-1600], Epilogue, l. 4
6 Good wine needs neither bush nor preface To make it welcome. — Sir Walter Scott, *Peveril of the Peak* [1822], ch. 4
7 *Tis the only comfort of the miserable to have partners in their woes. — Cervantes, *Don Quixote*, pt. I [1605], bk. III, ch. 10

| Unless degree is preserved, the first place is safe for no one. | Maxim 1042 |
| Confession of our faults is the next thing to innocence. | Maxim 1060 |
| I have often regretted my speech, never my silence. | Maxim 1070 |
| Speech is a mirror of the soul: as a man speaks, so is he. | Maxim 1073 |

**DIONYSIUS OF HALICARNASSUS**

*c. 54 - c. 7 B.C.*

The contact with manners then is education; and this Thucydides appears to assert when he says history is philosophy learned from examples.

*Ars Rhetorica* XI, 2

**SEXTUS AURELIUS PROPERTIUS**

*54 B.C. - A.D. 2*

Never change when love has found its home. — *Elegies* I, i, 36

The seaman's story is of tempest, the plowman's of his team of bulls; the soldier tells his wounds, the shepherd his tale of sleep. — *Ib*. II, i, 43

Let each man pass his days in that wherein his skill is greatest. — *Ib*. 46

What though strength fails? Boldness is certain to win praise. In mighty enterprises, it is enough to have had the determination. — *Ib*. x, 5

Misery loves company. — *John Ray, English Proverbs* [1670]

It is a comfort to the unhappy to have companions in misery. — *Spinoza, Ethics* [1677], *pt*. 4, *proposition* 57, *note* 1

1 See Shakespeare, p. 367b.
2 Simonides said that "he never repented that he held his tongue, but often that he had spoken." — Plutarch [A.D. 46-120], *Rules for the Preservation of Health*
3 Quod si deficient vires, audacia certe
4 Laus erit: in magnis et voluisse sat est.

See Menander, p. 106b.
Let no one be willing to speak ill of the absent.  
*Elegies II, xix, 32*

Let each man have the wit to go his own way.  
*Ib. xxv, 38*

Absence makes the heart grow fonder.  
*Ib. xxxiii, 43*

There is something beyond the grave; death does not end all, and the pale ghost escapes from the vanquished pyre.  
*Ib. IV, vii, 1*

**ALBIUS TIBULLUS**  
c. 54—c. 19 B.C.

May I look on you when my last hour comes; may I hold you, as I sink, with my failing hand.  
*Elegies I, i, 59*

Jupiter laughs at the perjuries of lovers.  
*Ib. III, vi, 49*

Jove the Rain-giver.  
*Ib. vii, 26*

**OVID**  
[PUBLIUS OVIDIUS NASO]  
43 B.C. — A.D. c. 18

Mine is good faith that will yield to none, and ways without reproach, and unadorned simplicity, and blushing modesty.  
*Amores I, iii, 13*

The rest who does not know?  
*Ib. v, 25*

Every lover is a warrior, and Cupid has his camps.  
*Amores I, ix, 1*

Stay far hence, far hence, you prudes!  
*Ib. II, i, 3*

They come to see; they come that they themselves may be seen.  
*Ars Amatoria I, 99*

It is convenient that there be gods, and, as it is convenient, let us believe there are.  
*Ib. 637*

To be loved, be lovable.  
*Ib. II, 107*

Nothing is stronger than habit.  
*Ib. 345*

Perhaps too my name will be joined to theirs [the names of famous poets].  
*Ib. III, 339*

Now are fields of corn where Troy once was.  
*Heroides I, i, 2*

[Chaos] A rough, unordered mass of things.  
*Metamorphoses I, 7*

Your lot is mortal: not mortal is what you desire.  
*Ib. II, 56*

You will be safest in the middle.  
*Ib. 137*

I am Actaeon: recognize your master!  
*Ib. III, 230*

The cause is hidden, but the result is well known.  
*Ib. IV, 287*

1 Love is a kind of warfare.  — *Ovid, Ars Amatoria II, 233*

A batallas de amor campo de pluma [A field of feathers for the strife of love]. — *Luis de Góngora (1571–1647), Soledad I*

Procul hic, procul este, severa!  
*Speculum venient, veniunt spectentur ut ipsae.*

And for to se, and eek for to be seye.— *CHAUCER, The Canterbury Tales [c. 1587], The Wife of Bath’s Prologue, l. 552*

To see and to be seen. — *Ben Jonson (1572–1637), Epithalamion III, 4*

To Tillotson, p. 566b, and Voltaire, p. 418a.

1 Forsitan et nostrum nomen miscibitur istis.  
* Rudis indigestaque moles.*

1 Medio tutissimu* ihi.*

1 Actaeon ego sum, dominum cognoscit vivum!  
* Causa latet, vis est notissima.*
We can learn even from our enemies. Metamorphoses IV, 428

I see and approve better things, but follow worse. Ib. VII, 20

The gods have their own rules. Ib. IX, 500

Time the devourer of all things. Ib. XV, 234

And now I have finished a work that neither the wrath of love, nor fire, nor the sword, nor devouring age shall be able to destroy. Ib. 871

Resist beginnings; the prescription comes too late when the disease has gained strength by long delays.

Remedia Amoris 91

Love yields to business. If you seek a way out of love, be busy; you'll be safe then. Ib. 143

Poetry comes fine-spun from a mind at peace. Tristia I, i, 39

So long as you are secure you will count many friends; if your life becomes clouded you will be alone.

Ib. ix, 5

Whatever I tried to write was verse.

Ib. IV, x, 26

It is annoying to be honest to no purpose.

Ex Ponto II, iii, 14

Note too that a faithful study of the liberal arts humanizes character and permits it not to be cruel.

Ib. ix, 47

Fas est et ab hoste doceri. Imitated from Aristophanes, The Birds, l. 370: People before this have learned from their enemies.

Video meliora, proboque, detriora sequor. See Romans 7:29, p. 518, and Euphrates, p. 84b.

I know and love the good, yet, ah! the worst pursuit.—Petrarch, Sonnet 225. Canzone 27, To Laura in Life [c. 1397]

* Sunt superis sua lura.
* Tempus edax rerum.
* See Persius, p. 155b.
* Qui finem queris amoris
  Cedit amor rebus; res age, tutus eris.
* See Aristotle, p. 99a, and note.

PHAEDRUS

fl. c. A.D. 8

Submit to the present evil, lest a greater one befall you.

Fables, bk. I, fable 2, l. 31

He was the author, our hand finished it.

Ib. 6, 20

That it is unwise to be heedless ourselves while we are giving advice to others, I will show in a few lines.

Ib. 9, 1

No one returns with good will to the place which has done him a mischief.

Ib. 18, 1

It has been related that dogs drink at the river Nile running along, that they may not be seized by the crocodiles.

Ib. 25, 3

Everyone is bound to bear patiently the results of his own example.

Ib. 26, 12

Come of it what may, as Sinon said.

Ib. III, prologue, l. 27

Things are not always what they seem.

Ib. 12, 27

To add insult to injury.

Ib. V, 3

LUCIUS ANNAEUS SENEC

8 B.C.—A.D. 65

What fools these mortals be.

Epistles 1, 3

It is not the man who has too little, but the man who craves more, that is poor.

Ib. 2, 2

1 Translated by Henry Thomas Riley [1816—1878].
2 Pliny the Elder in his Natural History (bk. VIII, sec. 148) and Aelian in his Various Histories relate the same fact as to the dogs drinking from the Nile. "To treat a thing as the dogs do the Nile" was a common proverb, signifying superficial treatment.
4 Loeb Classical Library.
5 Tanta stultitia mortalium est. See Shakespeare, p. 230a.
Love of bustle is not industry.  
Epistles 3, 5

Live among men as if God beheld you; speak to God as if men were listening.  
Ib. 10, 5

The best ideas are common property.  
Ib. 12, 11

Men do not care how nobly they live, but only how long, although it is within the reach of every man to live nobly, but within no man’s power to live long.  
Ib. 22, 17

A great pilot can sail even when his canvas is rent.  
Ib. 30, 3

Man is a reasoning animal.  
Ib. 41, 8

That most knowing of persons — gossip.  
Ib. 43, 1

It is quality rather than quantity that matters.  
Ib. 45, 1

You can tell the character of every man when you see how he receives praise.  
Ib. 52, 12

Nothing is so certain as that the evils of idleness can be shaken off by hard work.  
Ib. 56, 9

Not lost, but gone before.  
Ib. 63, 16

All art is but imitation of nature.  
Ib. 65, 3

It is a rough road that leads to the heights of greatness.  
Ib. 84, 13

The pilot . . . who has been able to say, “Neptune, you shall never sink this ship except on an even keel,” has fulfilled the requirements of his art.  
Ib. 85, 33

1 See Anonymous, p. 151a.
2 Non amittuntur, sed praemittuntur.
3 Not dead, but gone before. — SAMUEL ROGERS, Human Life [1819]
See Masefield, p. 947b—948a.
4 The mariner of old said thus to Neptune in a great tempest, “O God! thou mayest save me if thou wilt, and if thou wilt, thou mayest destroy me; but whether or not, I will steer my rudder true.” — MONTaigne, Essays [1580—1595], bk. II, ch. 16

I was shipwrecked before I got aboard.  
Epistles 87, 1

It is better, of course, to know useless things than to know nothing.  
Ib. 88, 45

Do not ask for what you will wish you had not got.  
Ib. 95, 1

We are mad, not only individually, but nationally. We check manslaughter and isolated murders; but what of war and the much vaunted crime of slaughtering whole peoples?  
Ib. 95, 30

A great step towards independence is a good-humored stomach, one that is willing to endure rough treatment.  
Ib. 123, 3

Fire is the test of gold; adversity, of strong men.  
Moral Essays. On Providence 5, 9

Time discovers truth.  
Ib. On Anger 2, 22

Whom they have injured they also hate.  
Ib. 33

I do not distinguish by the eye, but by the mind, which is the proper judge of the man.  
Ib. On the Happy Life 2, 2

There is no great genius without some touch of madness.  
Ib. On Tranquillity of the Mind 17, 10

1 See Beaumont and Fletcher, p. 316b.
2 Veritatem dies aperit. Omnia tempus reveal [Time reveals all]. — TERTULLIAN [A.D. c. 155—c. 225], Apolgeticus 7
Time reveals all things. — ERASMUS [1469—1536], Adages
3 It is human nature to hate those whom you have injured. — TACITUS [A.D. 54—119], Agricola 42, 15
Chi fa ingiuria non perdona mai [He never pardons those he injures]. — Italian proverb
The offender never pardons. — GEORGE HERBERT, Jacula Prudentum [1640]
Forgiveness to the injured does belong; But they ne’er pardon who have done the wrong.

DRYDEN, The Conquest of Granada [1679], pt. II, act 1, s. ii
An ancient commonplace, which Seneca says he quotes from ARISTOTLE, Problematia 30, 1: “No excellent soul is exempt from a mixture of madness.” It is also in PLATO, Phaedrus 245A.
A great fortune is a great slavery. Moral Essays. To Polybius on
Consolation 6, 5

Wherever the Roman conquers, there
he dwells.
Ib. To Helvia on Consolation 7, 7

He who receives a benefit with grati-
tude repays the first installment on his
debt.
On Benefits, bk. II, 22, 1

You roll my log, and I will roll
yours.  Apocolocyntosis, sec. 9

Do you seek Alcides' equal? None is,
except himself. 1
Hercules Furens 1, 1, 84

Successful and fortunate crime is
called virtue.2
Ibid. 255

An age will come after many years
when the Ocean will loose the chains of
things, and a huge land lie revealed;
when Tiphys 3 will disclose new worlds
and Thule 4 no more be the ultimate.5
Medea, I. 374

1 Good sense travels on the well-worn paths;
genius, never. And that is why the crowd, not
altogether without reason, is so ready to treat
great men as lunatics.— Cesare Lombroso
[1856-1909], The Man of Genius, preface
See Dryden, p. 568a.
2 None but himself can be his parallel.—
Lewis Theobald [1688-1778], The Double False-
hood
And but herself admits no parallel.— Mas-
singer [1565-1640], Duke of Milan, act IV, sc. iii
4 Jason's pilot.
5 See Virgil, p. 117a, and Thomson, p. 419b.
6 Venient annis
Saccula seris, quibus Oceanus
Vincla rerum laxet, et ingens
Puteat tellus, Tiphysque novos
Detegat orbes nec sit terris
Ultima Thule.
Translated by S. E. Morison.

As one much addicted to prophesies, and who
had already voyaged beyond Thule (Iceland),
Columbus was much impressed by the passage in
Seneca's Medea.— S. E. Morison, Admiral of
the Ocean Sea [1944], vol. I, ch. 6.

Next to these lines from Medea in an early
edition of Seneca's tragedies that belonged to
Columbus's son Ferdinando, there is this annota-
tion in the son's hand: Haec profetia impleta
est per patrem meum . . . almirantem anno
1492 ['The prophecy was fulfilled by my father
the Admiral in the year 1492']. Ib. I, 5

A good mind possesses a kingdom.1
Thyestes 380

Light griefs are loquacious, but the
great are dumb.2
Hippolytus II, 3, 607

C A L I G U L A
[ G A I U S C A E S A R ]
A.D. 12-41

Would that the Roman people had a
single neck [to cut off their head].
From Suetonius, Gaius
Caligula, sec. 30

M A N I L I U S
fl. first century a.D.

He snatched the thunderbolt from
heaven, then the scepter from tyrants.3
Astronomica I, l. 104

As soon as we are born we begin to
die, and the end depends upon the be-

ingin.4
Ib. IV, 16

O N A S A N D E R
fl. a.D. 49

Vigor is found in the man who has
not yet grown old, and discretion in the
man who is not too young.
The General, ch. 1, sec. 10

Envy is a pain of mind that success-
ful men cause their neighbors.
Ib. ch. 42, par. 25

P L I N Y T H E E L D E R 5
A.D. 23-79

In comparing various authors with
one another, I have discovered that

1 See Dyer, p. 194a.
2 See Raleigh, p. 199a.
3 Eripuit Jovi fulmen viresque tonandi,
Adapted by A. R. J. Turgott for the inscrip-
tion on the Houdon bust of Franklin [1778] as:
Eripuit ocel fulmen, mox sceptra tyrannis.
See Franklin, p. 421a, note 5.
5 With some alterations, translated by John
Bostock [1779-1848] and Henry Thomas Riley
[1816-1898].
See also Pliny the Younger, p. 140b.
walk nor eat, and in short he can do nothing at the prompting of nature only, but weep.1

Natural History, bk. VII, sec. 4

With man, most of his misfortunes are occasioned by man.2

Ib. 5

Indeed, what is there that does not appear marvelous when it comes to our knowledge for the first time? 3 How many things, too, are looked upon as quite impossible until they have been actually effected? 4

Ib. 6

The human features and countenance, although composed of but some ten parts or little more, are so fashioned that among so many thousands of men there are no two in existence who cannot be distinguished from one another.5

Ib. 8

All men possess in their bodies a poison which acts upon serpents; and the human saliva, it is said, makes them take to flight, as though they had been touched with boiling water. The same substance, it is said, destroys them the moment it enters their throat.6

Ib. 15

It has been observed that the height of a man from the crown of the head to the sole of the foot is equal to the distance between the tips of the middle

1 See Tennyson, p. 650b.
2 See Burns, p. 493b.
3 See TACITUS, Agricola 30, p. 140a.
4 It is the common wonder of all men, how among so many millions of faces there should be none alike. — SIR THOMAS BROWNE, Religio Medici [1642], pt. II, sec. 2
5 Of a thousand shavers, two do not shave so much alike as not to be distinguished. — SAMUEL JOHNSON [1777]: from Boswell's Life of Dr. Johnson [1791], vol. II, p. 190 [Everyman ed.]
6 See Montaigne, p. 190b.
7 MADAME D'AUBRANTZ relates that when Bonaparte was in Cairo he sent for a serpent-detector (Psylli) to remove two serpents that had been seen in his house. He, having enticed one of them from his hiding place, caught it in one hand, just below the jawbone, in such a manner as to oblige the mouth to open, when, spitting into it, the effect was like magic: the reptile appeared struck with instant death. — Memoirs, vol. I, ch. 59

some of the gravest and latest writers have transcribed, word for word, from former works, without making acknowledgment.

Natural History, bk. I, dedication, sec. 22

Everything is soothed by oil, and this is the reason why divers send out small quantities of it from their mouths, because it smooths every part which is rough.1

Ib. II, 234

It is far from easy to determine whether she [Nature] has proved to man a kind parent or a merciless stepmother.2

Ib. VII, 1

Man alone at the very moment of his birth, cast naked upon the naked earth, does she abandon to cries and lamentations.3

Ib. 2

To laugh, if but for an instant only, has never been granted to man before the fortieth day from his birth, and then it is looked upon as a miracle of precocity.4

Ib.

Man is the only one that knows nothing, that can learn nothing without being taught. He can neither speak nor

1 Why does pouring oil on the sea make it clear and calm? Is it for that the winds, slipping the smooth oil, have no force, nor cause any waves? — PLUTARCH [A.D. 46-120], Natural Questions IX

2 Bishop Adain [A.D. 651] gave to a company about to take a journey by sea 'some holy oil, saying, 'I know that when you go abroad you will meet with a storm and contrary wind; but do you remember to cast this oil I give you into the sea, and the wind shall cease immediately.' — BEEDE [673-735], Ecclesiastical History, bk. III, ch. 14

3 In JARED SPARKS's edition of BENJAMIN FRANKLIN'S Works, vol. VI, p. 359, there are letters between Franklin, Brownrigg, and Parish on the stilling of waves by means of oil.

4 To man the earth seems altogether

No more a mother, but a step-dame rather.

Du BARTAS [1544-1590], Divine Weeks and Works, First Week, Third Day


6 He is born naked, and falls a-whining at the first. — ROBERT BURTON, Anatomy of Melancholy [1621-1651], pt. I, sec. 2, member 3, subsec. 10

7 This term of forty days is mentioned by ARISTOTLE in his Natural History.
fingers of the two hands when extended in a straight line.

Natural History, bk. VII, sec. 77

There is always something new out of Africa.\(^1\)  
Ib. VIII, 17

When a building is about to fall down, all the mice desert it.\(^2\)  
Ib. 103

Bears when first born are shapeless masses of white flesh a little larger than mice, their claws alone being prominent. The mother then licks them gradually into proper shape.\(^3\)  
Ib. 126

The agricultural population, says Cato, produces the bravest men, the most valiant soldiers, and a class of citizens the least given of all to evil designs.  
Ib. XVIII, 26

The best plan is to profit by the folly of others.  
Ib. 31

A grain of salt being added.\(^4\)  
Ib. XXIII, 8

Why is it that we entertain the belief that for every purpose odd numbers are the most effectual?  
Ib. XXVIII, 23

---

\(^1\) Ex Africa semper aliquid novi.  
Quoted as a Greek proverb.

\(^2\) This is alluded to by Cicero in his letters to Atticus, and is mentioned by Aelian (Ani-  

\(^3\) Not unlike the bear which bringeth forth  
The end of thirty days a shapeless birth;  
But after licking, it in shape she draws,  
And by degrees she fashions out the paws,  
The head, and neck, and finally doth bring  
To a perfect beast that first deformed thing.  
Du Bartas, Divine Weeks and Works  
[1578]. First Week, First Day

I had not time to lick it into form, as a bear  
doth her young ones. — Robert Burton, Anatomy of Melancholy [1621-1651]. Democritus to the  
Reader

\(^4\) Cum grano salis [With a grain of salt].  
Pompey’s antidote against poison was “to be taken fasting, a grain of salt being added.”

\(^5\) The god delights in an odd number. —  
Virgil [70-19 B.C.], Eclogues VIII, 75

See Shakespeare, p. 857b, and Samuel Lover,  
p. 589a.

---

**Persius**  
[Aulus Persius Flaccus]  
A.D. 34-62

The stomach is the teacher of the arts and the dispenser of invention.\(^1\)  
Satires, prologue, l. 10

Tell, priests, what is gold doing in a holy place?  
Ib. II, 69

Let them look upon virtue and pine  
because they have lost her.  
Ib. III, 38

Meet the disease at its first stage.\(^2\)  
Ib. 64

---

**Gaius Petronius**  
[Petronius Arbiter\(^8\)]  
d. A.D. 66

He has joined the great majority.\(^4\)  
Satyricon, sec. 42

A man who is always ready to believe  
what is told him will never do well.  
Ib. 43

One good turn deserves another.  
Ib. 45

A man must have his faults.  
Ib.

Not worth his salt.  
Ib. 57

My heart was in my mouth.  
Ib. 62

Beauty and wisdom are rarely con-  
joined.\(^5\)  
Ib. 94

---

\(^1\) Magister artis ingenique largitor venter.  
See Anonymous Latin, p. 151a.

\(^2\) Necessity, mother of invention. — Wyckerley,  
Love in a Wood [1671], act III, sc. iii

\(^3\) Art imitates Nature, and necessity is the  
mother of invention. — Richard Franc, North-  
ern Memoirs [written 1658, published 1694]

\(^4\) Sheer necessity — the proper parent of an art  
so nearly allied to invention. — Sheridan, The  
Critic [1779], act I, sc. ii

\(^5\) Venienti occurrere morbo.  
A stitch in time saves nine. — Proverb  
See Ovid, p. 193a.

Also in Pubilius Syrus, Maxim 866.

\(^6\) Pliny calls Petronius Titus in Natural His-  
story XXXVII, 8

See Tacitus, p. 140a.

\(^7\) Abil ad plures.

\(^8\) See Petrarch, p. 169a.
The studied spontaneity of Horace.  
*Satyricon, sec. 118*

Natural curls.  
*Ib. 126*

**NERO**  
A.D. 37–68

What an artist dies with me!  
*From Suetonius, Nero, sec. 49*

**LUCAN**  
A.D. 39–65

If the victor had the gods on his side, the vanquished had Cato.  
*The Civil War, bk. I, 128*

There stands the shadow of a glorious name.  
*Ib. 135*

Pigmies placed on the shoulders of giants see more than the giants themselves.  
*Ib. II, 10 (Didacus Stella)*

Thinking nothing done while anything remained to be done.  
*Ib. 657*

More was lost than mere life and existence.  
*Ib. VII, 639*

We all praise fidelity; but the true friend pays the penalty when he supports those whom Fortune crushes.  
*Ib. VIII, 485*

---

A name illustrious and revered by nations.  
*The Civil War, bk. IX, 203*

Is the dwelling place of God anywhere but in the earth and sea, the air and sky, and virtue? Why seek we further for deities? Whatever you see, whatever you touch, that is Jupiter.  
*Ib. 578*

The very ruins have been destroyed.  
*Ib. 969*

**DIO CHRYSOSTOM**  
A.D. C. 40 – C. 120

Diogenes: The man I know not, for I am not acquainted with his mind.  
*Fourth Discourse, On Kingship, ch. 17*

Idleness and lack of occupation are the best things in the world to ruin the foolish.  
*Tenth Discourse, On Servants, ch. 7*

Most men are so completely corrupted by opinion that they would rather be notorious for the greatest calamities than suffer no ill and be unknown.  
*Ib. ch. 6*

**MARTIAL**  
* [MARCUS VALERIUS MARTIALIS]  
A.D. C. 40 – C. 104

My poems are naughty, but my life is pure.  
*Epigrams I, 4*

"I'll live." — Yes, but no sensible man would say so. Tomorrow's life is too late. Live today.  
*Ib. 15*

---

1 Horatii curiosa felicitas.
2 Crines ingenio suo flexi.
3 Qualis artex perex.
4 Victrix causa dei placuit, sed victa Catoni.
5 Stat magni nominis umbra.
6 Pigmes gigantum humcris impositi plusquam ipsi gigantes vident.
8 The dwarf sees farther than the giant, when he has the giant's shoulder to mount on. — Coleridge, *The Friend* [1838]
9 The reference is to Caesar.
10 Plus est quam vita salusque Quod perit.
11 "Dat poenas laudata fides, dum sustinet," inquit, "Quos fortuna premit."
12 A praised faith Is her own scourge, when it sustains their states Whom fortune hath depressed. — Ben Jonson, *Anglia* 39, 247
Some good, some so-so, and lots plain bad: that’s how a book of poems is made, my friend. Epigrams I, 16

I don’t like you, Sabidius, I can’t say why; But I can say this: I don’t like you, Sabidius.1

Stop abusing my verses, or publish some of your own. Ib. 91

You complain, friend Swift, of the length of my epigrams, but you yourself write nothing. Yours are shorter. Ib. 110

Conceal a flaw, and the world will imagine the worst. Ib. III, 42

The bee is enclosed, and shines preserved in amber, so that it seems enshrined in its own nectar.2

They praise those verses, yes, but read something else. Ib. 49

You ask what a nice girl will do? She won’t give an inch, but she won’t say no. Ib. 71

Our days pass by, and are scored against us.3 Ib. V, 20

What’s a wretched man? A man whom no man pleases. Ib. 28

A man who lives everywhere lives nowhere. Ib. 73

You puff the poets of other days, The living you deplore. Spare me the accolade: your praise Is not worth dying for.4

Ib. VIII, 69

Virtue extends our days: he lives two lives who relives his past with pleasure.1 Epigrams X, 23

Neither fear your death’s day nor long for it.2 Ib. 47

Lucretia blushed, and put my book aside. Brutus was there. — Exit Brutus. — Now she’ll read. Ib. XI, 16

You’ll get no laurel crown for out-running a burro. Ib. XII, 36

You’re obstinate, pliant, merry, morose, all at once. For me there’s no living with you, or without you.3 Ib. 47

The country in town.4 Ib. 57

I know these are nothing.5 Ib. XIII, 2

TITUS VESPASIANUS
A.D. c. 41 — 81

Friends, I have lost a day.6 From Suetonius, Titus, sec. 8

QUINTILIAN
[MARCUS FABIUS QUINTILIANUS]
A.D. 42 — 118

We give to necessity the praise of virtue.2 De Institutione Oratoria, bk. I, 8, 14

1 Thus would I double my life’s fading space: For he that runs it well, runs twice his race. Cawley [1618—1687], Discourse XI, Of Myself, st. 11

For he lives twice who can at once employ The present well, and ev’n the past enjoy. Pope [1688—1744], Imitation of Martial


3 Difficultis facilius faucundus acerbus es idem: Noc tecum possum vivere nec sine te. See Aristophanes, p. 91b.

4 Rus in urbe.

5 Nos haec novimus esse nihil. Said of his own poems. The phrase was used by John Gay as epigraph for The Beggar’s Opera [1728].

6 Amici, diem perdidi. In the additions of Hadrianus Julius to the Adages of Erasmus, he remarks, under the head of Necessitatem edere, that a very familiar proverb was current among his countrymen: Necessitatem in virtute commutare [To make necessity a virtue].

See Pope, p. 41ob.

2 Nobis peremt et imputantur.

3 See Lewis Edwin Thayer, p. 949a.

4 See Tom Brown, p. 386b.

5 Whence we see spiders, flies, or ants entombed preserved forever in amber, a more than royal tomb. — Francis Bacon, Historia Vitae et Mortis [1625], Syllva Sylvanum, cen. I, exp. 100

I saw a fly within a beade Of amber cleanly buried. Herrick [1591—1674], On a Fly Buried in Amber

See Pope, p. 41ob.
A liar should have a good memory. 1
De Institutione Oratoria, bk. IV, 2, 91

Vain hopes are often like the dreams of those who wake. Ib. VI, 2, 30

For it is feeling and force of imagination that make us eloquent. 2
Ib. X, 7, 15

Those who wish to appear wise among fools, among the wise seem foolish. 3
Ib. 21

**PLUTARCH**

A.D. 46–120

As geographers, Sosius, crowd into the edges of their maps parts of the world which they do not know about, adding notes in the margin to the effect that beyond this lies nothing but sandy deserts full of wild beasts, and unapproachable bogs. 4

Lives, Aemilius Paulus, sec. 5

About Theseus began the saying, “He is a second Hercules.” Ib. 29

Thus maketh virtue of necessitate. — Chaucer, Troilus and Criseyde [1372–1386], bk. IV, l. 1586

Others made a virtue of necessity. — Rabelais, Works, bk. V [1552], ch. 23


1 He who has not a good memory should never take upon him the trade of lying. — Montaigne, Essays [1580–1595], bk. I, ch. 9, Of Lies

It faut bonne mémoire, après qu’on a menti. — Corneille, Le Menteur [1648], act IV, sc. v.

Liars ought to have good memories. — Algeron Sidney, Discourses on Government [1698], ch. 2, sec. 15

2 Pectus est enim, quod disertos facit. — Pope, Dunciad [1728], bk. IV, l. 90

A wit with dunces, and a dunce with wits. — Cowper, Conversation [1782], l. 298

This man [Chesterfield], I thought, had been a lord among wits; but I find he is only a wit among lords. — Samuel Johnson, from Boswell, Life of Dr. Johnson [1791], vol. II, p. 159 [Everyman ed.]

3 So geographers, in Afric maps, With savage pictures fill their gaps, And o’er unhabitable downs Place elephants for want of towns. — Swift, On Poetry, A Rhapsody [1735]

A Roman divorced from his wife, being highly blamed by his friends, who demanded, “Was she not chaste? Was she not fair? Was she not fruitful?” holding out his shoe, asked them whether it was not new and well made. “Yet,” added he, “none of you can tell where it pinches me.” 1

Lives, Aemilius Paulus, sec. 5

Where the lion’s skin will not reach, you must patch it out with the fox’s. 2
Ib. Lysander, sec. 7

Moral habits, induced by public practices, are far quicker in making their way into men’s private lives, than the failings and faults of individuals are in infecting the city at large. Ib. 17

As it is in the proverb, played Cretan against Cretan. 3
Ib. 20

Perseverance is more prevailing than violence; and many things which cannot be overcome when they are together, yield themselves up when taken little by little. Ib. Sertorius, sec. 16

Good fortune will elevate even petty minds, and give them the appearance of a certain greatness and stateliness, as from their place they look down upon the world; but the truly noble and resolved spirit raises itself, and becomes more conspicuous in times of disaster and ill fortune. Ib. Fumenes, sec. 9

Authority and place demonstrate and try the tempers of men, by moving every passion and discovering every frailty. Ib. Demosthenes and Cicero, sec. 3

Medicine, to produce health, has to

1 The wearer knows where the shoe wrings. — George Herbert, Jacula Prudentum [1640]

I can tell where my own shoe pinches me. — Cervantes, Don Quixote, pt. I [1605], bk. IV, ch. 5

2 The prince must be a lion, but he must also know how to play the fox. — Niccolo Machiavelli, The Prince [1513]

3 Cheat against cheat. The Cretans were considered notorious liars.
examine disease; and music, to create harmony, must investigate discord.

*Lives, Demetrius, sec. 1*

It is a true proverb, that if you live with a lame man you will learn to limp.

*Morals. Of the Training of Children*

The very spring and root of honesty and virtue lie in good education.  

*ib.*

It is indeed desirable to be well descended, but the glory belongs to our ancestors.  

*ib.*

Nothing made the horse so fat as the king’s eye.  

*ib.*

It is wise to be silent when occasion requires, and better than to speak, though never so well.  

*ib.*

An old doting fool, with one foot already in the grave.  

*ib.*

He is a fool who leaves things close at hand to follow what is out of reach.  

*ib. Of Garrulity*

All men whilst they are awake are in one common world; but each of them, when he is asleep, is in a world of his own.  

*ib. Of Superstition*

That proverbial saying, “Bad news travels fast and far.”  

*ib. Of Inquisitiveness*

Spinharius, speaking in commendation of Epaminondas, says he scarce ever met with any man who knew more and spoke less.  

*ib. Of Hearing, sec. 6*

1 Closed lips hurt no one, speaking may. — Cato the Censor [184-149 B.C.], bk. I, distich 12
2 Better one bird in hand than ten in the wood. — John Heywood, Proverbs [1546], pt. I, ch. 11
3 One bird in the hand is worth two in the wood. — Thomas Lodge, Rosalyne [1590]
4 A bird in hand is worth two in the bush. — Cervantes, Don Quixote, pt. I, st. 1605, bk. IV, ch. 4
5 A feather in hand is better than a bird in the air. — George Herbert, Jacula Prudentium [1640]
6 A saying attributed to Heraclitus.
7 Evil news fly faster still than good. — Thomas Kyd, Spanish Tragedy [1594], act 1
8 See Milton, p. 350a.

Antiphanes said merrily that in a certain city the cold was so intense that words were congealed as soon as spoken, but that after some time they thawed and became audible; so that the words spoken in winter were articulated next summer.  

*Morals. Of Man’s Progress in Virtue*

When the candles are out all women are fair.  

*ib. Conjugal Precepts*

Like watermen, who look astern while they row the boat ahead.  

*ib. Whether ’Twas Rightfully Said, Live Concealed*

The great god Pan is dead.  

*ib. Why the Oracles Cease to Give Answers*

I am whatever was, or is, or will be; and my veil no mortal ever took up.  

*ib. Of Isis and Osiris*

For to err in opinion, though it be not the part of wise men, is at least human.  

*ib. Against Colotes*

Pythagoras, when he was asked what time was, answered that it was the soul of this world.  

*ib. Platonic Questions*

Rabelais gives a somewhat similar account, referring to Antiphanes, in Works, bk. IV [1548], chs. 55-56.

See Raspe (Baron Munchhausen), p. 468a.

2 When all candles be out, all cats be gray.

— John Heywood, Proverbs [1546], pt. I, ch. 5

3 Like rowers, who advance backward. — Montaigne, Essays [1580-1595], Of Profit and Honor, bk. III, ch. 7

4 Like the watermen that row one way and look another. — Robert Burton, Anatomy of Melancholy [1621-1651], Democritus to the Reader

5 Plutarch says in Of Isis and Osiris that a ship well laden with passengers drove with the tide near the Isles of Paxi, when a loud voice was heard by most of the passengers calling one Thanus. The voice then said aloud to him, “When you are arrived at Palodes, take care to make it known that the great god Pan is dead.”

Great Pan is dead. — Elizabeth Barrett Browning [1806-1861], The Dead Pan, st. 26

8 I am the things that are, and those that are to be, and those that have been. No one ever lifted my skirts; the fruit which I bore was the sun. — Proclus [A.D. c. 411-485], On Plato’s Timaeus (inscription in the temple of Neith at Sais, in Egypt)

9 See Anonymous, p. 130b, and Pope, p. 409b.
To the rational being only the irrational is unendurable, but the rational is endurable. Discourses, bk. I, ch. 2

When you close your doors, and make darkness within, remember never to say that you are alone, for you are not alone; nay, God is within, and your genius is within. And what need have they of light to see what you are doing? Ib. 14

No thing great is created suddenly, any more than a bunch of grapes or a fig. If you tell me that you desire a fig, I answer you that there must be time. Let it first blossom, then bear fruit, then ripen. Ib. 15

Any one thing in the creation is sufficient to demonstrate a Providence to a humble and grateful mind. Ib. 16

Were I a nightingale, I would sing like a nightingale; were I a swan, like a swan. But as it is, I am a rational being; therefore I must sing hymns of praise to God. Ib.

Practice yourself, for heaven’s sake, in little things; and thence proceed to greater. Ib. 18

It is difficulties that show what men are. Ib. 24

The good or ill of man lies within his own will. Ib. 25

In theory there is nothing to hinder our following what we are taught; but in life there are many things to draw us aside. Ib. 26

Appearances to the mind are of four kinds. Things either are what they appear to be; or they neither are, nor appear to be; or they are, and do not appear to be; or they are not, and yet appear to be. Rightly to aim in all these cases is the wise man’s task. Ib. 27

(Only the educated are free.)

The materials are indifferent, but the use we make of them is not a matter of indifference. Ib. 5

Shall I show you the sinews of a philosopher? “What sinews are those?” — A will undisappointed; evils avoided; powers daily exercised; careful resolutions; unerring decisions. Ib. 8

What is the first business of one who practices philosophy? To get rid of self-conceit. For it is impossible for anyone to begin to learn that which he thinks he already knows. Ib. 17

Whatever you would make habitual, practice it; and if you would not make a thing habitual, do not practice it, but accustom yourself to something else. Ib. 18

Be not swept off your feet by the vividness of the impression, but say, “Impression, wait for me a little. Let me see what you are and what you represent. Let me try you.” Ib.

There are some faults which men readily admit, but others not so readily. Ib. 21

Two principles we should always have ready — that there is nothing good or evil save in the will; and that we are not to lead events, but to follow them. Ib. III, 10

First say to yourself what you would be; and then do what you have to do. Ib. 23

Remember that you ought to behave in life as you would at a banquet. As something is being passed around it comes to you; stretch out your hand, take a portion of it politely. It passes on; do not detain it. Or it has not come to you yet; do not project your desire to meet it, but wait until it comes in front of you. So act toward children, so toward a wife, so toward office, so toward wealth. The Encheiridion, 15
Where do you suppose he got that high brow? — The Encheiridion, 22

Everything has two handles — by one of which it ought to be carried and by the other not.1

Ib. 43

DECIMUS JUNIUS JUVENAL
A.D. c. 50—c. 130

Honesty is praised and starves.2

Satires I, I. 74

If nature refuses, indignation will produce verses.3

Ib. 79

All the doings of mankind, their wishes, fears, anger, pleasures, joys, and varied pursuits, form the motley subject of my book.

Ib. 85

Censure pardons the raven, but is visited upon the dove.4

Ib. II, 63

No one becomes depraved in a moment.5

Ib. 83

Grammarian, rhetorician, geometrician, painter, trainer, soothsayer, ropedancer, physician, magician — he knows everything. Tell the hungry little Greek to go to heaven; he'll go.6

Ib. III, 76

Bitter poverty has no harder pang than that it makes men ridiculous.7

Ib. 152

It is not easy for men to rise whose qualities are thwarted by poverty.

Ib. 164

We all live in a state of ambitious poverty.

Ib. 182

1 There is a right and wrong handle to everything. — Rasp. Travels of Baron Munchausen [1785], ch. 10
2 Probita laudatur et agit.
3 A favorite quotation of Linnaeus.
4 Sic natura negat, facit indignatio versum.
5 But veniam corvis, vexat censura columnas.
6 Nemo repente fuit turpissimus.
7 Translated by Gilbert Highet. See Racine, p. 578b.
8 See Dryden, p. 568b.
9 Nil habet infelix pauperibus durius in se, quam quod ridiculos homines facit.
10 Rara avis in terris nigroque simillima cygno.

I wish it, I command it. Let my will take the place of reason.1

Satires VI, I. 223

We are now suffering the evils of a long peace. Luxury, more deadly than war, broods over the city, and avenges a conquered world.2

Ib. 292

But who is to guard the guards themselves? 3

Ib. 347

An inveterate and incurable itch for writing besets many, and grows old in their sick hearts.

Ib. VII, 51

Nobility is the one and only virtue.4

Ib. VIII, 20

Count it the greatest sin to prefer life to honor, and for the sake of living to lose what makes life worth having.5

Ib. 83

The people that once bestowed commands, consulships, legions, and all else, now concerns itself no more, and longs eagerly for just two things — bread and circuses! 6

Ib. X, 79

Put Hannibal in the scales.7

Ib. 147

You should pray for a sound mind in a sound body.8

Ib. 356

For revenge is always the delight of a mean spirit, of a weak and petty mind! You may immediately draw proof of this — that no one rejoices more in revenge than a woman.

Ib. XIII, 189

1 Hoc volo, sic lubeo, sit pro ratione voluntas.
2 Nunc patimur longae pacis mala, saevior armis.
3 Luxuria incubuit victumque ulciscitur orbem.
4 Sed quis custodiet ipsos Custodes?
5 What an absurd idea — a guardian to need a guardian! — Plato [c. 429-347 B.C.], The Republic, bk. III, 403-E
6 Nobilitas sola est atque unica virtus.
7 Summum crede nefas animam praefere pudori,
8 Et propter vitam vivendi perdere causas.
9 Panem et circenses.
10 Expende Hannibalem.
11 Mens sana in corpore sano.
See John Locke, p. 573a.
The greatest reverence is due the young.1 Satires XIV, l. 47

CAIUS CORNELIUS
TACITUS
A.D. C. 55 — C. 117

The images of the most illustrious families ... were carried before it [the bier of Julia]. Those of Brutus and Cassius were not displayed; but for that reason they shone with preeminent luster.2 Annals, bk. III, 76

He had talents equal to business, and aspired no higher. Ib. VI, 39

What is this day supported by precedents will hereafter become a precedent.3 Ib. XI, 24

[Of Petronius] Arbiter of taste.4 Ib. XVI, 18

It is the rare fortune of these days that a man may think what he likes and say what he thinks.

Histories, bk. I, 1

[Of Servius Galba] He seemed more important than a private citizen while he was a private citizen, and in the opinion of all he was capable of rule — if he had not ruled. Ib. 49

The desire for glory clings even to the best men longer than any other passion.5 Ib. IV, 6

The gods are on the side of the stronger.6 Ib. 17

Whatever is unknown is taken for marvelous;7 but now the limits of Britain are laid bare.

Agricola, sec. 30

Where they make a desert, they call it peace.1 Agricola, sec. 30

Fortune favored him ... in the opportune moment of his death. Ib. 45

PLINY THE YOUNGER 2
A.D. 61–105

Modestus said of Regulus that he was "the biggest rascal that walks upon two legs." Letters,3 bk. I, letter 5

There is nothing to write about, you say. Well then, write and let me know just this — that there is nothing to write about; or tell me in the good old style if you are well. That's right. I am quite well.4 Ib. 11

An object in possession seldom retains the same charm that it had in pursuit.5 Ib. II, 15

He [Pliny the Elder] used to say that "no book was so bad but some good might be got out of it." 6 Ib. III, 5

This expression of ours, "Father of a family." 7 Ib. V, 19

That indolent but agreeable condition of doing nothing.8 Ib. VIII, 9

1 Caligacus, addressing the Britons at the Battle of the Grampians, referring to the Romans.
2 See Byron, p. 558d.
3 Translated [1740] by William Meadmore.
4 Book VI, letter 16, contains the description of the eruption of Vesuvius, A.D. 79. as witnessed by Pliny the Elder.
5 "This comes to inform you that I am in a perfect state of health, buying you are in the same. Ay, that's the old beginning. ... George Colman the Younger, The Heir at Law [1797]. act III, sc. ii.
6 It has been a thousand times observed, and I must observe it once more, that the hours we pass with happy prospects in view are more pleasing than those crowned with fruition. ... Goldsmith, The Vicar of Wakefield [1766]. ch. 10
7 "There is no book so bad," said the bache lor, "but something good may be found in it." — Cervantes, Don Quixote, pt. II [1615], ch. 1
8 Paterfamilias.
9 Dolce far niente [Sweet doing nothing]. — Italian proverb.
Objects which are usually the motives of our travels by land and by sea are often overlooked and neglected if they lie under our eye. . . . We put off from time to time going and seeing what we know we have an opportunity of seeing; when we please.

Letters, bk. VIII, letter 20

His only fault is that he has no fault.1

Ib. IX, 26

Suetonius
A.D. c. 70—c. 140

Hail, Emperor, we who are about to die salute you.2 Life of Claudius 21

Hadrian
[Publius Aelius
Hadrianus]
A.D. 76–138

Little soul, wandering, gentle guest and companion of the body, into what places will you now go, pale, stiff, and naked, no longer sporting as you did?8 Ad Animam Suam

Chang Heng
A.D. 78–139

Heaven is like an egg, and the earth is like the yolk of the egg. Saying

1 The greatest of faults, I should say, is to be conscious of none. — Carlyle, Heroes and Hero-Worship [1841], The Hero as Prophet
2 Ave, Caesar, moriuntur te salutamus. Also rendered "te salutant!": those about to die salute you.
8 Animula vagula blandula, Hospes comesque corporis. Quae nunc abibis in loca Pallidula rigida nudula, Nec ut soles dabis locos!
   Amelette Ronsardelette, mignonette doucelette, tréschère hostesse de mon corps, tu descens là bas folbelette, pasie, maigrette, seulette, dans le froid Royaume des morts.
Ronsard, A son dme [dictated on his deathbed, December 27, 1585]
   See Pope, p. 404a.
   4 From Sources of Chinese Tradition, edited by William Theodore de Bary.

Marcus Aurelius
Antoninus1
A.D. 121–180

This Being of mine, whatever it really is, consists of a little flesh, a little breath, and the part which governs. Meditations II, 2

Thou wilt find rest from vain fancies if thou dost every act in life as though it were thy last.2 Ib. 5

Remember that no man loseth other life than that which he liveth, nor liveth other than that which he loseth. Ib. 14

Each thing is of like form from everlasting and comes round again in its cycle. Ib.

The longest-lived and the shortest-lived man, when they come to die, lose one and the same thing. Ib.

As for life, it is a battle and a sojourn in a strange land; but the fame that comes after is oblivion. Ib. 17

Waste not the remnant of thy life in those imaginations touching other folk, whereby thou contributest not to the common weal. Ib. III, 4

A man should be upright, not be kept upright. Ib. 5

Never esteem anything as of advantage to thee that shall make thee break thy word or lose thy self-respect.

Ib. 7

By a tranquil mind I mean nothing else than a mind well ordered. Ib. IV, 3

The universe is change; our life is what our thoughts make it. Ib.

Death, like birth, is a secret of Nature. Ib. 5

Whatever happens at all happens as it should; thou wilt find this true, if thou shouldst watch narrowly.

Ib. 10

1 Translated by Morris Hickey Morgan [1859–1910].
4 See Horace, p. 121a, and Publilius Syrus, p. 120b.
MARCUS AURELIUS

How much time he gains who does not look to see what his neighbor says or does or thinks, but only at what he does himself, to make it just and holy.

Meditations IV, 18

Whatever is in any way beautiful hath its source of beauty in itself, and is complete in itself; praise forms no part of it. So it is none the worse nor the better for being praised. *Ib. 20*

All that is harmony for thee, O Universe, is in harmony with me as well. Nothing that comes at the right time for thee is too early or too late for me. Everything is fruit to me that thy seasons bring, O Nature. All things come of thee, have their being in thee, and return to thee.*1* *Ib. 23*

"Let thine occupations be few," saith the sage,*2* "if thou wouldst lead a tranquil life." *Ib. 24*

Love the little trade which thou hast learned, and be content therewith. *Ib. 31*

There is a proper dignity and proportion to be observed in the performance of every act of life. *Ib. 32*

All is ephemeral — fame and the famous as well. *Ib. 35*

Search men’s governing principles, and consider the wise, what they shun and what they cleave to. *Ib. 38*

Time is a sort of river of passing events, and strong is its current; no sooner is a thing brought to sight than it is swept by and another takes its place, and this too will be swept away.*3* *Ib. 43*

All that happens is as usual and familiar as the rose in spring and the crop in summer. *Ib. 44*

Mark how fleeting and paltry is the estate of man — yesterday in embryo, tomorrow a mummy or ashes. So for the hairsbreadth of time assigned to thee, live rationally, and part with life cheerfully, as drops the ripe olive, extolling the season that bore it and the tree that matured it.

Meditations IV, 48

In the morning, when thou art sluggish at rousing thee, let this thought be present: "I am rising to a man’s work." *Ib. V, 1*

A man makes no noise over a good deed, but passes on to another as a vine to bear grapes again in season.*4* *Ib. 6*

Nothing happens to anybody which he is not fitted by nature to bear. *Ib. 18*

Live with the gods. *Ib. 27*

Look beneath the surface: let not the several quality of a thing nor its worth escape thee. *Ib. VI, 3*

The controlling intelligence understands its own nature, and what it does, and whereon it works. *Ib. 5*

Do not think that what is hard for thee to master is impossible for man; but if a thing is possible and proper to man, deem it attainable by thee. *Ib. 19*

What is not good for the swarm is not good for the bee. *Ib. 54*

One universe made up of all that is; and one God in it all, and one principle of being, and one law, the reason, shared by all thinking creatures, and one truth. *Ib. VII, 9*

It is man’s peculiar duty to love even those who wrong him.*5* *Ib. 22*

Very little is needed to make a happy life. *Ib. 67*

To change thy mind and to follow him that sets thee right is to be none the less the free agent that thou wast before. *Ib. VIII, 16*

Look to the essence of a thing,*6* *Ib. 67*

...
whether it be a point of doctrine, of practice, or of interpretation.

Meditations VIII, 22

Be not careless in deeds, nor confused in words, nor rambling in thought.  
Ib. 51

Think not disdainfully of death, but look on it with favor; for even death is one of the things that Nature wills.

Ib. IX, 3

A wrongdoer is often a man that has left something undone, not always he that has done something.¹  
Ib. 5

Blot out vain pomp; check impulse; quench appetite; keep reason under its own control.

Ib. 7

All things are the same—familiar in enterprise, momentary in endurance, coarse in substance. All things now are as they were in the day of those whom we have buried.

Ib. 14

Whatever may befall thee, it was preordained for thee from everlasting.

Ib. X, 5

DIOGENES LAERTIUS
fl. A.D. C. 200

Ignorance plays the chief part among men, and the multitude of words.²  
Cleobulus 4

Time is the image of eternity.

Plato 41

There is a written and an unwritten law. The one by which we regulate our constitutions in our cities is the written law; that which arises from custom is the unwritten law.

Ib. 51

QUINTUS SEPTIMIUS TERTULLIAN
A.D. C. 155—225

Ο witness of the soul naturally Christian.  
Apologeticus 17

¹ Tertullian is sarcastically repeating what the enemies of Christianity are saying. See Emerson, p. 606b.

² Plures efficimur, quoties metimur a vobis; semen est sanguis Christianorum. This is often rendered as: The blood of the martyrs is the seed of the Church. The Church of Christ has been founded by shedding its own blood, not that of others; by enduring outrage, not by inflicting it. Persecutions have made it grow; martyrdoms have crowned it. — St. Jerome [A.D. c. 340-420], letter 83.

³ The blood of martyrs is the seed of Christians. — BEVERLINK, Magnum Theatrum Vitae Humanorum [1665]. The seed of the Church, I mean the blood of primitive martyrs. — THOMAS FULLER, Church History of Britain [1665], pt. IV, bk. I

⁴ Domina mater ecclesia. See St. Cyprian, p. 144a.

⁵ Veritas non erubescit. Prorsus credibile est, quia ineptum est.

⁶ Certum est, quia impossibile est.

This is called "Tertullian’s rule of faith." It is sometimes rendered as: Credo quia quivalisse [I believe because it is impossible]. St. Augustine expresses the same idea in Confessions VI, 5, 7.
Out of the frying pan into the fire. 1
De Carne Christi 6

One man's religion neither harms nor helps another man.
Ad Scapulam 2

It is certainly no part of religion to compel religion. 1

I must dispel vanity with vanity.
Adversus Marcionem IV, 30

ST. CYPRIAN
d. A.D. 258

He cannot have God for his father who has not the Church for his Mother. 2
De Unitate Ecclesiae [251], ch. 6

There is no salvation outside the Church. 8
Letter 73 [c. 256]

LONGINUS
A.D. C. 210 - 273

It frequently happens that where the second line is sublime, the third, in which he meant to rise still higher, is perfect bombast. 4
On the Sublime, sec. 3

Sublimity is the echo of a noble mind.
Ib. 9

In the Odyssey one may liken Homer to the setting sun, of which the grandeur remains without the intensity.
Ib.

CONSTANTINE
A.D. C. 288 - 337

In this sign shalt thou conquer. 5
From EUSEBIUS, Life of Constantine I, 28

ST. JOHN CHRYSOSTOM
A.D. 327 - 407

No one can harm the man who does himself no wrong. 1
Letter to Olympia

AMMIANUS
MARCELLINUS
A.D. C. 330 - 395

Rose among thorns.
History, bk. XVI, ch. 17

JULIAN
[THE APOSTATE]
A.D. 332 - 363

You have conquered, Galilean. 2
From THEODORIT, Church History III, 20

ST. AMBROSE
A.D. C. 340 - 397

When you are at Rome live in the Roman style; when you are elsewhere live as they live elsewhere. 8
Advice to St. Augustine. From JEREMY TAYLOR, Ductor Dubi- tantium [1660] I, 5

fore his battle with Maxentius at Saxa Rubra, near Rome, A.D. 312.
1 No one is injured by himself. — ERASMUS [1466-1536], Adagia
* Vicinit, Galilae.
The Latin translation of the alleged dying words of the Emperor.
See Swinburne, p. 774a.
* Si fueris Romae, Romano vivito more; Si fueris alibi, vivito sicut ibi.
My mother, having joined us at Milan, found that the church there did not fast on Saturdays as at Rome, and was at a loss what to do. I consulted St. Ambrose, of holy memory, who replied, "When I am at Rome, I fast on a Saturday; when I am at Milan, I do not. Follow the custom of the church where you are." — St. AUGUSTINE [A.D. 354-430], Epistle to Januarius (Epistle 3), sec. 18. Also Epistle to Caesarius (Epistle 30), sec. 32
When in Rome, do as the Romans do.– Proverb

1 De calcaria in carbonarium.
2 Leap out of the frying pan into the fire.— JOHN HEYWOOD, Proverbs [1546], pt. II, ch. 5
3 Habere non potest deum patrem qui ecclesiam non habet materem.
See Tertullian, p. 145b.
4 Salus extra ecclesiam non est. Quoted by St. Augustine in De Baptismo, hence sometimes attributed to him.
5 The reference is to Lucan’s style.
6 In hoc signo vinces. The alleged words of Constantine’s vision be-
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th><strong>ST. JEROME</strong>&lt;sup&gt;1&lt;/sup&gt;</th>
<th><strong>ST. JEROME</strong></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>A.D. C. 342 - 420</strong></td>
<td><strong>Do not let your deeds belie your words, lest when you speak in church someone may say to himself, “Why do you not practice what you preach?”</strong>&lt;sup&gt;1&lt;/sup&gt;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A friend is long sought, hardly found, and with difficulty kept.</td>
<td><strong>Letter 1</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Love is not to be purchased, and affection has no price.</td>
<td><strong>Letter 3</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The friendship that can cease has never been real.</td>
<td><strong>Ib.</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It is easier to mend neglect than to quicken love.</td>
<td><strong>Letter 7</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Love knows nothing of order.</td>
<td><strong>Ib.</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The fact is that my native land is a prey to barbarism, that in it men's only God is their belly, &lt;sup&gt;2&lt;/sup&gt; that they live only for the present, and that the richer a man is the holier he is held to be.</td>
<td><strong>Ib.</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>An unstable pilot steers a leaking ship, and the blind is leading the blind straight to the pit. &lt;sup&gt;3&lt;/sup&gt; The ruler is like the ruled.</td>
<td><strong>Ib.</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>No athlete is crowned but in the sweat of his brow.</td>
<td><strong>Letter 14</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>If there is but little water in the stream, it is the fault, not of the channel, but of the source.</td>
<td><strong>Letter 17</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>You are a Ciceronian, not a Christian. &lt;sup&gt;4&lt;/sup&gt;</td>
<td><strong>Letter 22</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It is idle to play the lyre for an ass.</td>
<td><strong>Letter 27</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Everything must have in it a sharp seasoning of truth.</td>
<td><strong>Letter 31</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>While truth is always bitter, pleasantness waits upon evildoing.</td>
<td><strong>Letter 40</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The line, often adopted by strong men in controversy, of justifying the means by the end. &lt;sup&gt;6&lt;/sup&gt;</td>
<td><strong>Letter 48</strong></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

---

<sup>1</sup> Translated by W. H. FREMANTLE.
<sup>2</sup> See Philippians 3:19, p. 54b.
<sup>3</sup> See Matthew 15:14, p. 432.
<sup>4</sup> This was addressed to Jerome in a dream by Christ the Judge, cenuring him for loving the classics more than the Fathers.
<sup>5</sup> A Greek proverb frequently quoted by Jerome.
<sup>6</sup> See Matthew Prior, p. 987b.
ST. JEROME—ST. AUGUSTINE

hold our heads erect instead of bowing our necks.1

Every day we are changing, every day we are dying, and yet we fancy ourselves eternal.

Early impressions are hard to eradicate from the mind. When once wool has been dyed purple, who can restore it to its previous whiteness?

The tired ox treads with a firmer step.2

Athletes as a rule are stronger than their backers; yet the weaker presses the stronger to put forth all his efforts.

For they wished to fill the winepress of eloquence not with the tendrils of mere words but with the rich grape juice of good sense.

It is no fault of Christianity that a hypocrite falls into sin.

The charges we bring against others often come home to ourselves; we inveigh against faults which are as much ours as theirs; and so our eloquence ends by telling against ourselves.

Preferring to store her money in the stomachs of the needy rather than hide it in a purse.3

The privileges of a few do not make common law.4

Never look a gift horse in the mouth.5

On the Epistle to the Ephesians

--

KU K'AI-CHIH1

A.D. C. 344–406

Of all kinds of painting, figure painting is the most difficult; then comes landscape painting, and next dogs and horses. High towers and pavilions are definite things; they are difficult to execute, but easy to handle since they do not demand insight.

Discussion of Painting

VEGETIUS

[FLAVIUS VEGETIUS RENATUS]

fl. A.D. c. 375

Let him who desires peace prepare for war.2

De Rei Militari III, prologue

ST. AUGUSTINE

A.D. 354–430

Will is to grace as the horse is to the rider.3

De Libero Arbitrio [388–395]

The weakness of little children’s limbs is innocent, not their souls.

Confessions [397–401] I, 7

To Carthage I came, where all about me resounded a caldron of dissolute loves.4

Ib. III, 1

I was in love with loving. Ib.

He ne’er considered it, as loath
To look a gift horse in the mouth.

SAMUEL BUTLER, Hudibras, pt. I [1665].

canto 1, l. 489

1 From The Spirit of the Brush, translated by SHU SAKANISHI [Wisdom of the East Series, 1957].

2 Qui desiderat pacem, praeciparet bellum.

In peace, like a wise man, he has provided for the needs of war. — HORBAC, Satires, bk. II [50 b.c.], ii, 111

We should provide in peace what we need in war. — PUBLILUS SYRUS [1st century B.C.], Maxim 709


3 This is considered the most important definition of the relation of grace to free will in the Middle Ages.

4 To Carthage then I came. — T. S. ELIOT, The Waste Land [1922], III, l. 307 and note.
In the usual course of study I had come to a book of a certain Cicero. 
Confessions III, 4

Give me chastity and continence, but not just now. 
Ib. VIII, 7

Take up, read! Take up, read! 
Ib. 12

Too late I loved you, O Beauty so ancient yet ever new! Too late I loved you! And, behold, you were within me, and I out of myself, and there I searched for you. 
Ib. X, 27

Give what you command, and command what you will. 
Ib. 29

Hear the other side. 
De Duabus Animabus XIV, 2

We make a ladder of our vices, if we trample those same vices underfoot. 
Sermons 3

Anger is a weed; hate is the tree. 
Ib. 58

The dove loves when it quarrels; the wolf hates when it flatters. 
Ib. 64

Rome has spoken; the case is concluded. 
Ib. 131

He who created you without you will not justify you without you. 
Ib. 169

The most glorious city of God. 
City of God [415], I, preface

1 Tolle lege, tolle lege. What the bell seemed to say to Augustine at the moment of his conversion. When he opened the Bible, his eyes fell on Romana 13:22-24 (p. 51b).
2 Audi partem alteram.
3 See Publilius Syrus, p. 126b, and note, and Oliver Cromwell, p. 58a.
4 Roma locuta est; causa finita est.

TSUNG PING
A.D. 375-443

The virtuous man follows the Way by spiritual insight; the wise man takes this same approach. But the lovers of landscapes are led into the Way by a sense of form. The virtuous man also takes pleasure in this. Then, are not the pleasures of the virtuous and the wise similar to those of the lovers of landscapes?

Introduction to Landscape Painting

LONGUS
A.D. third century

There was never any yet that wholly could escape love, and never shall there be any, never so long as beauty shall be, never so long as eyes can see.

Daphnis and Chloe, proem, ch. 2

He is so poor that he could not keep a dog. 
Ib. 15

CLOVIS
A.D. 465-511

God of Clotilda, if you grant me victory I shall become a Christian. 
Legendary vow before battle

1 Quod semper, quod ubique, quod ab omnibus creditum est. 
The definition of the traditional articles of faith.
2 This refers to Tertullian.
3 From The Spirit of the Brush, translated by SHO SAKANISHI [Wisdom of the East Series 1957].
4 St. Clotilda, wife of Clovis.
### BOETHIUS

**A.D. C. 470 - 525**

In every adversity of fortune, to have been happy is the most unhappy kind of misfortune.¹

*De Consolatione Philosophiae, bk. II, 4, 4*

Who hath so entire happiness that he is not in some part offended with the condition of his estate?  
*Ib. 41*

Nothing is miserable but what is thought so, and contrariwise, every estate is happy if he that bears it be content.  
*Ib. 64*

From thee, great God, we spring, to thee we tend — Path, motive, guide, original and end.²  
*Ib. III, 9, 27*

Who can give law to lovers? Love is a greater law to itself.  
*Ib. 12, 47*

### HSIEH HO

**fl. A.D. 500**

[Concerning the Six Principles of painting]

The first is, that through a vitalizing spirit, a painting should possess the movement of life.

The second is, that by means of the brush, the structural basis should be established.

The third is, that the representation should so conform with the objects as to give their likenesses.

The fourth is, that the coloring should be applied according to their characteristics.

The fifth is, that through organization, place and position should be determined.

The sixth is, that by copying the ancient models should be perpetuated.³

*Notes Concerning the Classification of Old Paintings*

¹ See Pindar, p. 79b; Dante, p. 160a; Chaucer, p. 165a; and Tennyson, p. 647a.

² Translated by Samuel Johnson, and used as motto to The Rambler, no. 7 [1759].

³ From The Spirit of the Brush, translated by Shio Sakanishi [Wisdom of the East Series, 1957].

⁴ See Horace, p. 124b; Ching Hao, p. 155a; and Fujiwara no Telka, p. 156b.

### ST. BENEDICT

**A.D. 480-543**

We are therefore about to establish a school of the Lord’s service in which we hope to introduce nothing harsh or burdensome.

*Rule of St. Benedict, prologue*

### MAGNUS AURELIUS

**CASSIODORUS**

**A.D. c. 487 - 583**

He receives hope in future benefits who recognizes a benefit that has already taken place.  
*Institutiones*

He is invited to great things who receives small things greatly.  
*Ib.*

### GREGORY I

**A.D. 540-604**

[They answered that they were called Angles.] It is well, for they have the faces of angels, and such should be the co-heirs of the angels in heaven.²  
*From Bede, Ecclesiastical History of the English People II, 1*

### ALI IBN-ABU-TALIB

**A.D. c. 602 - 661**

He who has a thousand friends has not a friend to spare,  
And he who has one enemy will meet him everywhere.⁴  
*A Hundred Sayings*

### THE KORAN

**A.D. c. 610 - 632**

Turn, therefore, thy face towards the holy temple of Mecca; and wherever ye

¹ Founder of Western monasticism.

² Traditionally quoted “Non Angli sed Angeli” (Not Angles but angels), these were the words of the Pope when he beheld two English slaves in a Roman slave market.

³ All ibn-abu-Talib, son-in-law of Mohammed and fourth caliph, who was for his courage called the Lion of God, was murdered A.D. 661.

⁴ Translated by Emerson.

⁵ Translated [1734] by George Sale [1657-1736].
be, turn your faces towards that place.

Ch. 2

Wherever ye be, God will bring you all back at the resurrection.

Ib.

As for him who voluntarily performeth a good work, verily God is grateful and knowing.

Ib.

Your God is one God; there is no God but He, the most merciful.

Ch. 4

Fight for the religion of God.

Ib.

O true believers, take your necessary precautions against your enemies, and either go forth to war in separate parties, or go forth all together in a body.

One picture is worth more than ten thousand words.\(^1\) Chinese proverb

On the day of victory no one is tired.

Arab proverb

Death is afraid of him because he has the heart of a lion.

Arab proverb

I came to the place of my birth, and cried, "The friends of my youth, where are they?" And echo answered, "Where are they?"

Arab saying

If only, when one heard That Old Age was coming One could bolt the door, Answer "Not at home" And refuse to meet him!

Kokinshu (Collection of Ancient and Modern Poems) [905]\(^2\)

Can this world From of old Always have been so sad, Or did it become so for the sake Of me alone?

Ib.\(^2\)

Ab urbe condita.

Since the founding of the city [Rome].

Saying

Absit omen.

May it not be an omen. Saying

\(^1\) See Turgenev, p. 688a.

\(^2\) Translated by ARTHUR WALEY in Anthology of Japanese Literature, edited by Donald Keene [1955].
Acta est fabula.
The play is over.
Said at ancient dramatic performances and quoted by Augustus on his deathbed

Actus non facit reum, nisi mens sit rea.
The act is not criminal unless the intent is criminal.
Legal maxim

Ad astra per aspera.
To the stars through hardships.
Motto of Kansas

Adeste, fideles,
Laeti triumphantes;
Venite, venite in Bethlehem.

O come, all ye faithful,
Joyful and triumphant,
O come ye, O come ye to Bethlehem.
Hymn, eighteenth century

Anno aetatis suae . . .
In the year of his age . . . Phrase

Caveat emptor.
Let the buyer beware.
Proverb

Cave canem.
Beware of the dog.
Proverb

Cras amet qui nunquam amavit quique amavit cras amet.
Tomorrow let him love who has never loved and tomorrow let him who has loved love.

Pervigilium Veneris [A.D. c. 350], refrain

Cucullus non facit monachum.
The cowl does not make a monk.
Medieval proverb

Cuius regio eiu religio.
He who controls the area controls the religion.
Proverb

De gustibus non disputandum.

There is no accounting for tastes.
Proverb

De minimis non curat lex.
The law is not concerned with trifles.
Legal maxim

Deus vult.
God wills it.
Motto of the Crusades [1095]

Dis manibus sacrum [abbreviation DMS].
Sacred to the departed spirit(s).
Inscription on tombstones

Divide et impera.
Divide and rule.
Ancient political maxim cited by Machiavelli

Errare humanum est.
To err is human.
Saying

Et in Arcadia ego.
I too have lived in Arcadia.

Inscription on a tomb in a painting by Guercino [c. 1623]

Ex ungue leonem.
From his toenail [one can tell] a lion.
Saying

Finis coronat opus.
The ending crowns the work [in a good or bad sense].
Saying

Flagrante delicto.
"Red-handed."
Saying

Fluctuat nec mergitur.
It tosses but doesn’t sink.
Motto of Paris

Gaudamus igitur,
Iuvenes dum sumus.

1 See Plutarch, p. 157b, and Pope, p. 405b.
2 This translation is now usually considered erroneous. The accepted translation is: I too am in Arcadia — that is, Even in Arcadia there am I [Death].
3 See Publilius Syrus, p. 125a, and Augustus Caesar, p. 125b.
4 See Parnell, p. 398a.
5 It takes more than a hood and sad eyes to make a monk. — Albanian proverb

1 See Herodotus, p. 86b.
Let us live then and be glad
While young life is before us.

*Students' song* [c. 1267]

Habeas corpus.
You are to produce the person [of the accused].

Legal maxim

Hannibal ad portas!
Hannibal is at the gates!

Saying

In wine is truth.¹

*Proverb quoted by Plato, Symposium 217*

Ipse dixit.
He himself [the Master] said it.

Saying

Ius est ars boni et aequi.
Legal justice is the art of the good and the fair.

Saying

Mater artium necessitas.
Necessity is the mother of invention.²

Saying

Mors ultima ratio.
Death is the final accounting.

Saying

Nemo me impune lacessit.
No one provokes me with impunity.

*Motto of the Crown of Scotland*

Nihil [or Nc quid] nimir.
Nothing in excess.³

Saying

Non multi sed multum.
Not quantity but quality [Not many but much].⁴

Proverb

Orare est laborare, laborare est orare.
To pray is to work, to work is to pray.

*Ancient motto of the Benedictine Monks*

Parvis e glandibus quercus.
Tall oaks from little acorns grow.⁵

Saying

Piscem nature doces.
You're teaching a fish to swim.

Saying

Post hoc, ergo propter hoc.
After this, therefore because of this.

*Definition of fallacy in logic*

Primus inter pares.
The first among equals.

Saying

Pro bono publico.
For the public good.

Saying

Requiescat in pace [abbreviation RIP].
May he rest in peace.

Saying

Res iudicata pro veritate habetur.
A matter which has been [legally] decided is considered true.

Legal maxim

Salus populi suprema lex.
The people's safety is the highest law.

Legal and political maxim.

Semper fidelis.
Ever faithful.

*Motto of the U.S. Marine Corps*

Sic semper tyrannis.¹
Thus always to tyrants.

*Motto of Virginia*

Sit tibi terra levis [abbreviation STTL].
May the earth rest lightly on you.²

*Inscription on tombstones*

Summum ius summa iniuria.
Extreme [legal] justice is extreme injustice.³

Legal maxim cited by Cicero,
*De Officiis* 1. 10. 33

Testis unus testis nullus.
A single witness is no witness.

Legal maxim

Ubi bene ibi patria.
Where one is happy, there's one's homeland.

Saying

¹ See Alcæus, p. 69a.
² See Persius, p. 133b, and note.
³ See The Seven Sages, p. 68b.
⁴ See Seneca, p. 150a.
⁵ See David Everett, p. 507a.

¹ See John Wilkes Booth, p. 778a.
² See Euripides, p. 83b; Beaumont and Fletcher, p. 516b; and Richardson, p. 822a.
³ See Terence, p. 108b, and note.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>ANONYMOUS LATIN — ONO NO KOMACHI</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Urbi et orbi.</td>
<td>Apostolic blessing</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To the city [Rome] and to the</td>
<td>Vade in pace.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>world.</td>
<td>Go in peace.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td><em>End of confessional absolution</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vae victis!</td>
<td><em>Legal maxim</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Woe to the conquered!</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Quoted by Livy, 5, 48, as said</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>by Brennus to the Romans</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Volenti non fit injuria.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To a person who consents no in-</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>justice is done.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**CAEDMON**  
*fl. 670*

Light was first  
Through the Lord's word  
Named day:  
Beauteous, bright creation!  
*Creation.*  
*The First Day*

The fiend with all his comrades  
Fell then from heaven above,  
Through as long as three nights and days,  
The angels from heaven into hell;  
And them all the Lord transformed to devils,  
Because they his deed and word  
Would not revere.  
*Alcuin*  
*735–804*

The voice of the people is the voice of God.*  
*Letter to Charlemagne*  
*[A.D. 800]*

Here halt, I pray you, make a little stay,  
O wayfarer, to read what I have writ,  
And know by my fate what thy fate shall be.  
What thou art now, wayfarer, world-renowned,  
I was: what I am now, so shall thou be.  
The world's delight I followed with a heart  
Unsatisfied: ashes am I, and dust.  
*His Own Epitaph*  
*Alcuin was my name: learning I loved.*  
*ib.*

**BEDE**  
*[VENERABLE BEDE]*  
*c. 672–c. 735*

It is better never to begin a good work than, having begun it, to stop.  
Ecclesiastical History of the English People, bk. I, ch. 23

**ST. JOHN OF DAMASCUS**  
*c. 700–c. 760*

God is a sea of infinite substance.*  
*De Fide Orthodoxa,* bk. I, ch. 9

1 From the text of Benjamin Thorpe [1782–1870].  
2 This is the most frequently quoted definition of God in the Middle Ages. It is based on St. Gregory of Nazianzus [c. 330–389].  
3 Translated by Helen Waddell.  
4 Tempora mutantur, nos et mutamur in illis.  
*Also quoted in Holinshed, Chronicles of England [1577].*  
See Spenser, p. 412a.  
*Translated by Donald Keene. From Anthology of Japanese Literature, edited by Donald Keene.*

**ONO NO KOMACHI**  
*Ninth century*

The flowers withered,  
Their color faded away,  
While meaninglessly  
I spent my days in the world  
And the long rains were falling.  
*Kokinshu*  
*[905]*

This night of no moon  
There is no way to meet him.  
I rise in longing—

*Vox populi, vox Dei.*  
See Pope, p. 412a.  
*Translated by Helen Waddell.*  
*Tempora mutantur, nos et mutamur in illis.*  
*Also quoted in Holinshed, Chronicles of England [1577].*  
See Spenser, p. 412a.  
*Translated by Donald Keene. From Anthology of Japanese Literature, edited by Donald Keene.*
My breast pounds, a leaping flame,
My heart is consumed in fire.

Kokinshu

So lonely am I
My body is a floating weed
Severed at the roots.
Were there water to entice me,
I would follow it, I think.

Chang Yen-Yuan
fl. c. 850

The painters of today mix their brushes and ink with dust and dirt, and their colors with mud, and in vain smear the silk. How can this be called painting?

Discussion of the Six Principles of Painting

Ching Hao
fl. 925

A youth who likes to study will in the end succeed. To begin with he should know that there are Six Essentials in painting. The first is called spirit; the second, rhythm; the third, thought; the fourth, scenery; the fifth, the brush, and the last is the ink.

Notes on Brushwork

Resemblance reproduces the formal aspect of objects, but neglects their spirit: truth shows the spirit and substance in like perfection. He who tries to transmit the spirit by means of the formal aspect and ends by merely obtaining the outward appearance, will produce a dead thing.

Sei Shonagon
b. 966

One writes a letter, taking particular trouble to get it up as prettily as possible; then waits for the answer, making sure every moment that it cannot be much longer before something comes. At last, frightfully late, is brought in — one's own note, still folded or tied exactly as one sent it, but so finger-marked and smudged that even the address is barely legible. "The family is not in residence," the messenger says, giving one back the note.

Makura no Soshi [c. 1002] 1

If someone with whom one is having an affair keeps on mentioning some woman whom he knew in the past, however long ago it is since they separated, one is always irritated.

Murasaki Shikibu

c. 978–1031

[The art of the novel] does not simply consist in the author's telling a story about the adventures of some other person. . . . It happens because the storyteller's own experience of men and things, whether for good or ill — not only what he has passed through himself, but even events which he has only witnessed or been told of — has moved him to an emotion so passionate that he can no longer keep it shut up in his heart. . . . There must never come a time, he feels, when men do not know about it. . . .

Clearly then, it is no part of the storyteller's craft to describe only what is good or beautiful. Sometimes, of course, virtue will be his theme, and he may then make such play with it as he will. But he is just as likely to have been struck by numerous examples of vice and folly in the world around him, and about them he has exactly the same feelings as about the preeminent good deeds which he encounters: they are important and must all be garnered in. Thus anything whatsoever may become the subject of a novel, provided only that it happens in this mundane life.

1 Translated by Donald Keene. From Anthology of Japanese Literature, edited by Donald Keene.
and not in some fairyland beyond our human ken.

The Tale of Genji [c. 1000]

ST. ANSELM

1033–1109

God is that, the greater than which cannot be conceived.²

Proslogion, ch. 3

ABU MOHAMMED KASIM BEN ALI HARIRI

1054–1122

We praise Thee, O God, For whatever perspicuity of language Thou hast taught us And whatever eloquence Thou hast inspired us with.

Makamat. Prayer

PETER ABELARD

1079–1142

O what their joy and their glory must be,
Those endless sabbaths the blessed ones see! ³

Hymnus Paraclitensis

Against the disease of writing one must take special precautions, since it is a dangerous and contagious disease.

Letter 8, Abelard to Héloïse

ST. BERNARD

1091–1153

You will find something more in woods than in books. Trees and stones will teach you that which you can never learn from masters.⁴

Epistle 106

I have liberated my soul.⁶

1 Translated by ARTHUR WALEY. See Motoori, p. 455b.
² This is commonly referred to as the ontological argument for the existence of God, and derives from St. AUGUSTINE, De Doctrina Christiana, bk. I, ch. 7. It is also to be found in DESCARTES, Third Meditation.
³ O quantaqualia sunt illa sabbata,
Quae semper celebrat superna curia.
⁴ See Héloïse, p. 154b.
⁵ See Shakespeare, As You Like It, pp. 247b and 249b, and Wordsworth, p. 509a.
⁶ Liberavi animam meam.
³ Liberavi animam meam.

Hell is full of good intentions or desires.¹

Attributed. From St. Francis de Sales, Letter 74

SONG OF ROLAND

Eleventh century

Friend Roland, sound your oliphant.²

La Chanson de Roland, l. 1070

Roland is valorous and Oliver is wise.³

HÉLOÏSE⁴

c. 1101 – c. 1164

Riches and power are but gifts of blind fate, whereas goodness is the result of one's own merits.

Letter 2, Héloïse to Abelard

ARCHPOET⁵

Twelfth century

When the hour is nigh me,
Let me in the tavern die,
With a tankard by me.⁶

Confessio

Sweeter tastes the wine to me in a tavern tankard
Than the watered stuff my Lord Bishop hath decanted.

Ib.

¹ Hell is full of good meanings and wishes. — GEORGE HERBERT, Jacula Prudentia [1651], no. 170
² Hell is paved with good intentions. — JOHN RAY, English Proverbs [1670]
³ Quoted by SAMUEL JOHNSON [1775]; from Boswell, Life of Dr. Johnson [1791], vol. I, p. 555 [Everyman ed.]
⁴ Hell is paved with good intentions, not with bad ones. — GEORGE BERNARD SHAW [1856–1950], Maxims for Revolutionists
⁵ Compagnon Roland sonnez de votre oliphant.
⁶ Roland est preux et Oliver est sage.
⁷ A Roland for an Oliver, i.e., a blow for a blow, tit for tat, referring to the drawn combat between Roland and Oliver.
⁸ See Peter Abelard, p. 154a.
⁹ Translated by HELEN WADDELL.
¹⁰ In taberna mori ut sint vina proxima morientis ori.

See Walter Map, p. 155b.
Down the broad way do I go,
Young and unregretting,
Wrap me in my vices up,
Virtue all forgetting,
Greedier for all delight
Than heaven to enter in:
Since the soul in me is dead,
Better save the skin.

Estuans Intrinsecus

GRATIAN
Twelfth century
Paintings are the Bible of the laity.¹
Decretum, pt. III

POEM OF THE CID²
Twelfth century
Were his lord but worthy, God, how fine a vassal.
Thus parted the one from the others as the nail from the flesh.
Who serves a good lord lives always in luxury.
One would grow poor staying in one place always.

FREDERICK I
[BARBAROSSA]
1122–1190
An emperor is subject to no one but God and Justice.

From ZINCGREF, Apophthegmata, bk. I [1626]

AVERROÉS
1126–1198
Knowledge is the conformity of the object and the intellect.³

Destructio Destructionum

HENRY II
1133–1189
Who will free me from this turbulent priest? ¹
Attributed

MOSES BEN MAIMON
[MAIMONIDES]
1135–1204
Anticipate charity by preventing poverty; assist the reduced fellowman, either by a considerable gift, or a sum of money, or by teaching him a trade, or by putting him in the way of business, so that he may earn an honest livelihood, and not be forced to the dreadful alternative of holding out his hand for charity. This is the highest step and the summit of charity’s golden ladder.²
Charity’s Eight Degrees

WALTER MAP [MAPES]
c. 1140—c. 1210
I intend to die in a tavern; let the wine be placed near my dying mouth, so that when the choirs of angels come, they may say, “God be merciful to this drinker!”
De Nugis Curialium

ALAIN DE LILLE
[ALANUS DE INSULIS]
d. 1202
Do not hold as gold all that shines as gold.⁴

Parabolae

¹ Thomas à Becket.
² See Andrew Carnegie, p. 757a.
³ See Archpoet, p. 154b.
⁴ Non teneas aurum totum quod splendet ut aurum [All that glitters is not gold].
This was considered a common proverb which had its roots in a Latin translation from Aristotelian: Yellow-colored objects appear to be gold.
— Elenchi, bk. I, ch. 1

HYT is not al gold that gareth.—CHAUCER, The House of Fame [1374–1385], bk. I, l. 272
But al thyng which that shineth as the gold
Nis nat gold, as that I have herd it told.
The Canterbury Tales [c. 1387], The Canon’s Yeoman’s Tale, l. 962
All is not golde that outward shewith bright.
—LYDATE [c. 1370–c. 1451], On the Mutability of Human Affairs
(note continues p. 156)
KAMO NO CHOMEI 1153-1216

The flow of the river is ceaseless and its water is never the same. The bubbles that float in the pools, now vanishing, now forming, are not of long duration: so in the world are man and his dwellings. ... [People] die in the morning, they are born in the evening, like foam on the water.

_Hojoki (An Account of My Hut)_[1212]

He who complies with the ways of the world may be impoverished thereby; he who does not, appears deranged. Wherever one may live, whatever work one may do, is it possible even for a moment to find a haven for the body or peace for the mind? _Ib._

Only in a hut built for the moment can one live without fears. _Ib._

My body is like a drifting cloud—I ask for nothing, I want nothing. _Ib._

WALther Von Der Vogelweide c. 1160 - 1230

Now the summer came to pass
And flowers through the grass
Joyously sprang,

Non omne quod fulget est aurum. — GABRIEL BIEL [d. 1495]. _Expositio Canonis Masse_ , lecture 77, derived from WILLIAM OF AUVERGNE [d. 1249]. This is the Latin version closest to the proverb as commonly known.

Gold all is not that doth golden seem.— SPENSER, _Faerie Queene_ , bk. II [1590], canto 8, st. 14

All that glitters is not gold —
Often have you heard that told.

_Shakespeare, Merchant of Venice_ [1596-1597], act II, sc. vii, l. 65

All is not gold that glisters. — CERVANTES, _Don Quixote_ , pt. II [1615], bk. III, ch. 33

All is not gold that glitters not.— MIDDLETON, _A Fair Quarrel_ [1617], act V, sc. i

All, as they say, that glitters is not gold.— DRYDEN, _The Hind and the Panther_ [1687], l. 285

2 Translated by DONALD KEENE. From _Anthology of Japanese Literature_ , edited by DONALD KEENE.

While all the tribes of birds sang. 1
_Dream Song, st. 2_ 2

This was ever the world’s distempered will:
Fools have always mocked and spurned the wise.
These shall be judged according to their _lies._ 3
_Lament, st. 2_

The sun no longer shows
His face; and treason sows
His secret seeds that no man can detect;
Fathers by their children are undone;
The brother would the brother cheat;
The cowled monk is a deceit . . .
Might is right, and justice there is none. 4
_Millennium_

FUJIWARA NO TEIKA 1162-1241

In the expression of the emotions originality merits the first consideration. . . . The words used, however, should be old ones. . . .

The style should imitate the great poems of the masters of former times. One must discard every last phrase of the sentiments and expressions written by men of recent times. . . .

One should impregnate one’s mind with a constant study of the forms of expression of ancient poetry. 5

There are no teachers of Japanese poetry. But they who take the old poems as their teachers, steep their minds in the old style, and learn their words from the masters of former time—who of them will fail to write poetry?

_Guide to the Composition of Poetry_ 6

2 Dö der sumer komen wase,
Und die blumen dur das gras
Wünnecklachen sprungen,
Aedä die vogele sungen.

3 See _Sumer is icumen in_ , p. 1085a.
4 Translated by MARGARET F. RICHY.
5 Translated by JETHRO BITHELL.
7 From _Sources of Japanese Tradition_ , edited by WILLIAM THEODORE DE BARY [1958].
HARTMANN VON AUE

He who helps in the saving of others,
Saves himself as well. "Poor Henry"

HERBERT VON FRITZLAR
fl. c. 1210

The cart has no place where a fifth wheel could be used. "Saying"

EIKE VON REPKOW
fl. c. 1220

He who comes first, eats first.
Sachsenスピーゲル [1219-1233]

ST. FRANCIS OF ASSISI

Praise to thee, my Lord, for all thy creatures,
Above all Brother Sun
Who brings us the day and lends us his light.

The Song of Brother Sun and of All His Creatures [1225]

Love is he, radiant with great splendor,
And speaks to us of Thee, O Most High.

Where there is charity and wisdom, there is neither fear nor ignorance.
Where there is patience and humility, there is neither anger nor vexation.
Where there is poverty and joy, there is neither greed nor avarice. Where there is peace and meditation, there is neither anxiety nor doubt.

The Counsels of the Holy Father
St. Francis. Admonition 27

Lord,
make me an instrument of Your peace.
Where there is hatred let me sow love;
Where there is injury, pardon;
Where there is doubt, faith;
Where there is despair, hope;

Where there is darkness, light; and
Where there is sadness, joy.

O divine Master,
grant that I may not so much
Seek to be consoled as to console;
To be understood as to understand;
To be loved as to love;
For it is in giving that we receive;
It is in pardoning that we are pardoned; and
It is in dying that we are born to eternal life.

I have sinned against my brother the ass.

MAGNA CARTA
1215

No freeman shall be taken, or imprisoned, or outlawed, or exiled, or in any way harmed, nor will we go upon him nor will we send upon him, except by the legal judgment of his peers or by the law of the land.

Clause 39

To none will we sell, to none deny or delay, right or justice.

Clause 40

TOMMASO DI CELANO

Day of wrath and doom impending,
David's word with Sibyl's blending,
Heaven and earth in ashes ending!

Dies Irae

ALFONSO X
[ALFONSO THE WISE]
1221-1284

Had I been present at the creation, I
would have given some useful hints for
the better ordering of the universe.

Attributed

1 Dies irae, dies illa
Solvet saeculum in favilla,
Teste David cum Sibylia.
Translated by W. J. IRONS. This has been attributed also to St. Gregory and St. Bernard.

2 CARLYLE says, in his History of Frederick the Great, bk. II, ch. 7, that this saying of Alfonso about Ptolemy's astronomy, "that it seemed a crank machine; that it was pity the Creator had not taken advice," is still remembered by mankind — this and no other of his many sayings.
What became of the friends I had
With whom I was always so close
And loved so dearly?

Friendship is dead:
They were friends who go with the wind,¹
And the wind was blowing at my door.

Sing, my tongue, the Savior's glory,
Of His Flesh the mystery sing;
Of the Blood, all price exceeding,
Shed by our immortal King.²

Down in adoration falling,
Lo! the sacred Host we hail;
Lo! o'er ancient forms departing,
Newer rites of grace prevail;
Faith for all defects supplying,
Where the feeble senses fail.

Thus Angels' Bread is made
The Bread of man today:
The Living Bread from Heaven
With figures doth away:
O wondrous gift indeed!
The poor and lowly may

¹ See Dowson, p. 890a.
² Pange, lingua, gloriosi
Corporis mysterium
Sanguinisque pretiosi,
Quem in mundi pretium
Fructus ventris generosi
Rex effudit gentium.

Translated by EDWARD CASWALL [1814–1878].

Now, my tongue, the mystery telling
Of the glorious Body sing.

The Hymnal of the Protestant Episcopal Church

Pange, lingua, gloriosi proelium certaminis
[Sing, my tongue, the glorious battle]. — VENANTIVS HONORIVS CLEMENTIVS FORTUNATVS, Bishop of Poitiers [fl. c. 600].
MEISTER ECKHART

c. 1260—1327

In silence man can most readily preserve his integrity.

Directions for the Contemplative Life

The more wise and powerful a master, the more directly is his work created, and the simpler it is.

Of the Eternal Birth

One must not always think so much about what one should do, but rather what one should be. Our works do not ennoble us; but we must ennoble our works.

Work and Being

DANTE ALIGHIERI

1265—1321

In that part of the book of my memory before which is little that can be read, there is a rubric, saying, “Incipit Vita Nova.”

La Vita Nuova [1293] ¹

Love hath so long possess’d me for his own
And made his lordship so familiar.

Love with delight discourses in my mind
Upon my lady’s admirable gifts . . .
Beyond the range of human intellect.

Il Convito,² Trattato Terzo, l. 1

In the middle of the journey of our life I came to myself within a dark wood where the straight way was lost.³

The Divine Comedy [c. 1310—1320]. Inferno,⁴ canto I, l. 1

And as he, who with laboring breath has escaped from the deep to the shore, turns to the perilous waters and gazes.

Thou¹ art my master and my author; thou art he from whom alone I took the style whose beauty has done me honor.

The Divine Comedy. Inferno, canto I, l. 85

All hope abandon, ye who enter here!²

Ib. III, 9

Here must all distrust be left behind; all cowardice must be ended.

Ib. 14

There sighs, lamentations and loud wailings resounded through the starless air, so that at first it made me weep; strange tongues, horrible language, words of pain, tones of anger, voices loud and hoarse, and with these the sound of hands, made a tumult which is whirling through that air forever dark, as sand eddies in a whirlwind.

Ib. 22

This miserable state is borne by the wretched souls of those who lived without disgrace and without praise.

Ib. 34

Let us not speak of them; but look, and pass on.³

Ib. 51

These wretches, who never were alive.

Ib. 64

Into the eternal darkness, into fire and into ice.⁴

Ib. 87

Without hope we live in desire.

Ib. IV, 42

I came into a place void of all light, which bellows like the sea in tempest, when it is combated by warring winds.⁴

Ib. V, 28

As in the cold season their wings bear the starlings along in a broad, dense flock, so does that blast the wicked spir-

¹ Virgil.
² Lasciate ogni speranza, voi ch’entrate.
³ Translation.
⁴ Translated by JOHN AITKEN CARLYLE, The Temple Classics [1900].
⁵ Translated by JOHN D. SINCLAIR [1958], unless otherwise noted.
Already I had fixed my look on his; and he rose upright with breast and countenance, as if he entertained great scorn of Hell. 1

The Divine Comedy. Inferno, canto X, l. 34

Necessity brings him [Dante] here, not pleasure. 2

If thou follow thy star, thou canst not fail of a glorious haven. 2

Ib. XV, 55

So my conscience chide me not, I am ready for Fortune as she wills. 2

Ib. 91

He listens well who takes notes. 3

Ib. 99

A fair request should be followed by the deed in silence. 2

Ib. XXIV, 77

Consider your origin; you were not born to live like brutes, but to follow virtue and knowledge. 2

Ib. XXVI, 118

If I thought my answer were to one who would ever return to the world, this flame should stay without another movement; but since none ever returned alive from this depth, if what I hear is true, I answer thee without fear of infamy. 2

Ib. XXVII, 60

And thence we came forth, to see again the stars. 3

Ib. XXXIV, 139

To run over better waters the little vessel of my genius now hoists her sails, as she leaves behind her a sea so cruel. 2

Ib. Purgatorio, 4 canto I, l. 1

He goes seeking liberty, which is so dear, as he knows who for it renounces life. 4

Ib. 71

1 Di qua, di là, di giù, di su li mena.
2 Translated by JOHN AIKEN CARLYLE, The Temple Classics [1900].
3 Translated by CHARLES ELIOT NORTON [1902], unless otherwise noted.
4 Translated by LONGFELLOW.
5 Galeotto fu il libro e chi lo scrisse:
   Quel giorno più non vi leggemma avante.
6 Galeotto (Hog), noted for his gluttony, entertains Dante.

The Divine Comedy. Inferno, canto V, l. 40

Love, which is quickly kindled in the gentle heart, seized this man for the fair form that was taken from me, and the manner still hurts me. Love, which absolves no beloved one from loving, seized me so strongly with his charm that, as thou seest, it does not leave me yet. 2

Ib. 100

What sweet thoughts, what longing led them to the woeful pass. 3

Ib. 113

There is no greater sorrow
Than to be mindful of the happy time
In misery. 4

Ib. 121

A Galeotto was the book and he that wrote it; that day we read in it no farther. 5

Ib. 137

I fell as a dead body falls.

Ib. Last line

Pride, Envy, and Avarice are the three sparks that have set these hearts on fire.

Ib. VI, 74

But when thou shalt be in the sweet world, I pray thee bring me to men’s memory. 6

Ib. 88

Ye that are of good understanding, note the doctrine that is hidden under the veil of the strange verses!

Ib. IX, 61

1 Francesco of Rimini tells of the love she and Paolo, her brother-in-law, bore one another and of its tragic end when her husband surprised and stabbed them.
2 Translated by JOHN AIKEN CARLYLE, The Temple Classics [1900].
3 Translated by CHARLES ELIOT NORTON [1902], unless otherwise noted.
4 Translated by LONGFELLOW.
O conscience, upright and stainless, how bitter a sting to thee is a little fault!

_The Divine Comedy. Purgatorio, canto III, l. 8_

For to lose time is most displeasing to him who knows most. _Ib. 78_

The Infinite Goodness has such wide arms that it takes whatever turns to it. _Ib. 121_

Unless, before then, the prayer assist me which rises from a heart that lives in grace: what avails the other, which is not heard in heaven? _Ib. IV, 133_

"Why is thy mind so entangled," said the Master, "that thou slackenest thy pace? What is it to thee what they whisper there? Come after me and let the people talk. Stand like a firm tower that never shakes its top for blast of wind." _Ib. V, 20_

Go right on and listen as thou goest. _Ib. 45_

_Beatrice_ who shall be a light between truth and intellect. _Ib. VI, 45_

It was now the hour that turns back the longing of seafarers and melts their hearts, the day they have bidden dear friends farewell, and pierces the new traveler with love if he hears in the distance the bell that seems to mourn the dying day. _Ib. VIII, 1_

Give us this day the daily manna, without which, in this rough desert, he backward goes, who toils most to go on. _Ib. XI, 13_

Worldly renown is naught but a breath of wind, which now comes this way and now comes that, and changes name because it changes quarter. _Ib. 100_

O human race, born to fly upward, wherefore at a little wind dost thou so fall? _Ib. XII, 95_

To a greater force, and to a better nature, you, free, are subject, and that creates the mind in you, which the heavens have not in their charge. Therefore if the present world go astray, the cause is in you, in you it is to be sought.

_The Divine Comedy. Purgatorio, canto XVI, l. 79_

Everyone confusedly conceives of a good in which the mind may be at rest, and desires it; wherefore everyone strives to attain to it. _Ib. XVII, 127_

Love kindled by virtue always kindles another, provided that its flame appear outwardly. _Ib. XXII, 10_

Less than a drop of blood remains in me that does not tremble; I recognize the signals of the ancient flame. _Ib. XXX, 46_

But so much the more malign and wild does the ground become with bad seed and untilled, as it has the more of good earthly vigor. _Ib. 118_

Pure and disposed to mount unto the stars. _Ib. XXXIII, 145_

The glory of Him who moves everything penetrates through the universe, and is resplendent in one part more and in another less. _Ib. Paradiso, canto I, l. 1_

A great flame follows a little spark. _Ib. 34_

And in His will is our peace. _Ib. III, 85_

The greatest gift that God in His bounty made in creation, and the most conformable to His goodness, and that which He prizes the most, was the freedom of the will, with which the crea-

---

1 Virgil.
2 Translated by John D. Sinclair.
3 See Matthew, 6:11, p. 40b.
4 See Aratus, 17:28, p. 50a, and Aratus, p. 104a.
5 Translated by John D. Sinclair.
6 E'm la sua volontade e nostra pace. See T.S. Elliot, p. 1004a.
tures with intelligence, they all and
they alone, were and are endowed.

The Divine Comedy. Paradiso,
canto V, l. 19

Thou shalt prove how salt is the taste
of another’s bread and how hard is the
way up and down another man’s stairs.
Ib. XVII, 58

Overcoming me with the light of a
smile, she [Beatrice] said to me: “Turn
and listen, for not only in my eyes is
Paradise.” ¹

Ib. XVIII, 19

Therefore the sight that is granted to
your world penetrates within the Eter-
nal Justice as the eye into the sea; for
though from the shore it sees the bot-
tom, in the open sea it does not, and
yet the bottom is there but the depth
conceals it.
Ib. XIX, 73

The experience of this sweet life.²
Ib. XX, 47

Like the lark that soars in the air,
first singing, then silent, content with
the last sweetness that satiates it, such
seemed to me that image, the imprint
of the Eternal Pleasure.
Ix. 73

The night that hides things from us.
Ib. XXIII, 3

With the color that paints the morn-
ing and evening clouds that face the
sun I saw then the whole heaven
suffused.
Ib. XXVII, 28

The Love that moves the sun and
the other stars.³ Ib. XXXIII, 145

YOSHIDA KENKO
1283–1350

To while away the idle hours, scated
the livelong day before the ink slab, by
jotting down without order or purpose
whatever trifling thoughts pass through

my mind, verily this is a queer and
crazy thing to do!

Tsuczure-Gusa (Essays in Idle-
ness) [c. 1340] ¹

One should write not unskillfully in
the running hand, be able to sing in a
pleasing voice and keep good time to
music; and, lastly, a man should not
refuse a little wine when it is pressed
upon him.
Ib.

However gifted and accomplished a
young man may be, if he has no fond-
ness for women, one has a feeling of
something lacking, as of a precious wine
cup without a bottom.
Ib.

To sit alone in the lamplight with a
book spread out before you, and hold
intimate converse with men of unseen
generations—such is a pleasure be-
yond compare.
Ib.

A certain recluse, I know not who,
once said that no bonds attached him
to this life, and the only thing he would
regret leaving was the sky.
Ib.

PHILIP VI
[PHILIP OF VALOIS]
1293–1350

He who loves me, let him follow
me.²

WILLIAM OF OCKHAM
1300–1348

A plurality must not be asserted
without necessity.³
Quodlibeta Septem [c. 1320]

¹ Translated by DONALD KEENE. From Anthology of Japanese Literature, edited by Don-
ald Keene.
² Qui m’aime me suive.
³ Translated by A. C. Crombie. This is the original statement of “Ockham’s razor.” The
more familiar form, “Entities should not be multiplied beyond necessity,” was introduced
in the seventeenth century by John Ponce of Cork.
Who overrefines his argument brings himself to grief.

To Laura in Life, canzone 11

A good death does honor to a whole life.

To Laura in Death, canzone 16

To be able to say how much you love is to love but little.

De Remedies, bk. II

Let the boy win his spurs.

Said of the Black Prince at the Battle of Crécy [1345]

Ah! Freedom is a noble thing!

Freedom makes man to have liking.

Freedom all solace to man gives;

He lives at case that freely lives.

The Bruce [c. 1375], l. 225

I believe that in the end the truth will conquer.

To the Duke of Lancaster [1381]. From J.R. Green, A Short History of the English People, ch. 5

By hook or by crook.¹

Controversial Tracts [c. 1380]

This Bible is for the government of the People, by the People, and for the People.²

Attributed [1382]

Honi soit qui mal y pense.³

Motto of the Order of the Garter [1349]

I speak Spanish to God, Italian to women, French to men, and German to my horse.⁸

Attributed

Soun ys noght but eyr ybroken,

And evry specche that ys spoken,

¹ The phrase has been said to derive from the custom of some manors where tenants were authorized to take firebote by hook or by crook; that is, so much of the underwood as may be cut with a crook, and so much of the loose timber as may be collected from the boughs by means of a hook. Quoted by Skelton, Heywood, Spenser, and others.

² Supposedly, Wycliffe used this phrase in the general prologue of his translation of the Bible [1382]. However, this editor could not find it in the 1850 edition collated from all the Wycliffe MSS. by Josiah Forshall and Sir Frederick Madden. The closest sentence is: If this book be wel understanden, it is profitable bothe to goostly governours and bodily lordis, and lustis and comyns also.

³ See Webster, p. 547a; Garrison, p. 616a; Lincoln, p. 659a; and Parker, p. 675b.

⁴ Je parle espagnol à Dieu, italien aux femmes, français aux hommes, et allemand à mon cheval.

⁵ From the text of F. N. Robinson, The Works of Geoffrey Chaucer, and ed. [1957].
Lowd or pryvee, foul or fair,  
In his substaunce ys but air.  
    The House of Fame [1374–1385], bk. II, l. 765

Venus clerk, Ovide,  
That hath ys ownen wonder wide  
The grete god of Loves name.  
    Ib. III, 1487

Hard is the herte that loveth nought  
In May.  
    The Romaut of the Rose  
[c. 1380], l. 85

The tyme, that may not sojourn,  
But goth, and may never retourne,  
As watir that doun renneth ay,  
But never drote retourne may.  
    Ib. 381

Nakid as a worm was she.  
    Ib. 454

As round as appil was his face.  
    Ib. 819

So that the more she yaf awey,  
The more, ywis, she hadde alwey.  
    Ib. 1159

A ful gret fool is he, ywis,  
That bothe riche and nygard is.  
    Ib. 1171

The lyf so short, the craft so long to  
lerne,  
Th’ assay so hard, so sharp the con-
queryinge.  
    The Parliament of Fowls  
[1380–1386], l. 1

For out of olde feldes, as men scyth,  
Cometh al this newe corn fro ycr to  
ycrc;  
And out of olde bokes, in good feyth,  
Cometh al this newe science that men  
ler.  
    Ib. 22

Nature, the vicaire of the almyghty  
lorde.  
    Ib. 379

A fol can not be stille.  
    The Parliament of Fowls,  
l. 574

Now welcome, somer, with thy somne  
sotte;  
That hast this wintres weders overshake.  
    Ib. 680

But the Troian gestes, as they felle,  
In Omer, or in Dares, or in Dite,  
Whoso that kan may rede hem as they  
write.  
    Troilus and Crisycye [c. 1385],  
bk. I, l. 145

If no love is, O God, what fele I so?  
And if love is, what thing and which is  
he?  
If love be good, from whennes cometh  
my woo?  
    Ib. 400 (Canticus Troili)

A fool may ek a wys-man ofte gide.  
    Ib. 630

Ek som tym e it is craft to seme ile  
Fro thyng whych in effect man lunte  
faste.  
    Ib. 747

Unknowe, unkist, and lost, that is uns-
sought.  
    Ib. 809

O wynd, o wynd, the weder gynnth  
clere.  
    Ib. II, 2

Til crowes feet be grownen under youre  
yële.  
    Ib. 403

Lord, this is an huge rayn!  
This were a weder for to slepen inne!  
    Ib. III, 656

It is nought good a slepyng hound to  
wake.  
    Ib. 764

For I have seyn, of a ful misty morwe  
Folowen ful often a myric someris day.  
    Ib. 1060

Right as an aspes keef she gan to  
quake.  
    Ib. 1200

---

1 Chaucer, and probably others, translated the  
French Roman de la Rose by Guillaume de  
Lorris (begun in 1337) and Jean de Meun (con-
tinued c. 1377).  
2 See Hippocrates, p. 88b, and note.  
3 John Barlett quoted this line at the head of  
his preface to the Ninth Edition of Familiar  
Quotations [1891].  
4 See Homer, p. 64b, and note.  
5 See Dickens, p. 672a.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>a</th>
<th>b</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| For of fortunes sharpe adversitee | Go, litel bok, go, litel myn tragedye.¹<br>
Troilus and Criseyde, | Troilus and Criseyde, <br>bk. V, l. 1786 |
| The worste kynde of infortune is this, | O yonge, fresse folkes, he or she, |<br>
And it remembren, when it passed is.¹ | In which that love up growtheth with |<br>
Troilus and Criseyde, | youre age, |<br>bk. III, l. 1625 | Repye rebeth hom fro worldly vanyte. |
| Oon ere it herde, at tothir out it | Ib. 1835 |
| wente.² | O moral Gower, this book I directe |
| Ek wonder last but nyne nyght never | To the. |<br> Ib. 1856 |
| in towné. | Whan that the month of May |<br> Ib. 622 | Is comen, and that I here the foules |
| But manly sette the world on six and | syngere, |<br> Ib. 588 | And that the floures gynnen for to |
| scyne;³ | Farewell my bok, and my devocioun! |
| And if thow deye a martyr, go to | The Legend of Good Women |
| hevene! | [c. 1386], l. 36 |
| For tyme ylost may nought recovered | That, of all the floures in the mede, |
| be. | Thanne love I most thicke floures white |
| They take it wisly, faire, and softc.⁴ | and rede, |
| For he that naught n' assaieth, naught | Swiche as men callen daysyes in our |
| n' achemeth.⁵ | toun. |<br> Ib. 41 |
| Paradys stood formed in her yén.⁶ | Whan that Aprill with his shoures |
| Trewe as stiel. | soote |
| This sodcyn Diomede. | ¹ Off with you down where you want to go. —<br>Horace [65–8 B.C.], Epistles I, xx, 5 |
| Ye, fare wcl al the snow of ferne ycre! ⁷ | Little book, you will go without me — I |
| Ib. 1283 | don't mind — to the city. — Ovid [43 B.C.–A.D. |
| Eik gret effect men write in place lité; | 18], Tristitia i, 1 |
| Th' entcute is al, and nat the lettres | Vade salutatem pro me, liber [Go forth, my |
| space. | book, to bear my greetings]. — Martial [A.D. |
| Ib. 1629 | c. 40–c. 104], Epigrams I, 70 |

³ See Pindar, p. 79b; Boeclius, p. 148a; <br>Dante, p. 160a; and Tennyson, p. 647a. |
² Went in at the tone care and out at tother. — John Heywood, Proverbs [1546], pt. II, ch. 9 |
⁴ All is uneven, <br>And every thing is left at six and seven. <br>Shakespeare, Richard II [1595–1596], <br>act II, sc. ii, l. 120 |
³ See Heywood, p. 154a, and note. |
⁴ See Villon, p. 171a. |
⁵ See Dante, p. 162a. |
⁶ See Pindar, p. 79b; Boeclius, p. 148a; <br>Dante, p. 160a; and Tennyson, p. 647a. |
⁷ See Shakespeare, p. 214b. |
⁸ See Heywood, p. 186b, and note. |
"The proverb is: Fair and softly goes far. <br>See Shakespeare, p. 214b. |
The lines of Southey's and the next two were quoted by Byron in Don Juan [1818], <br>canto I, stanza 222, which ends: The four first rhymes are Southey's, every line:/ For God's sake, reader! take them not for mine! |
Go forth, my little book! pursue thy way; <br>Go forth, and please the gentle and the good. |
Go, little book, and wish to all <br>Flowers in the garden, meat in the hall. <br>R. L. Stevenson, Underwoods [1889], Envoy |
The droghte of March hath perced to
the roote.

The Canterbury Tales [c. 1387].
Prologue, l. 1

And smale foweles maken melodye,
That slepen al the nyght with open ye,
(So priketh hem nature in hir cor-
ages);
Thanne longen folk to goon on pil-
gimages.

He was a verray, parfit gentil knight.

He was as fresh as is the month of
May.

He koude songes make, and wel en-
dyte.

Curteis he was, lowely, and servysable,
And carf beforne his fader at the table.

Ful weel she soong the service dyvyne,
Entuned in hir nose ful semely;
And Frenssh she spak ful faire and
fetisly,
After the scol of Stratford atte Bowe
For Frenssh of Parys was to hir un-
knowe.

She wolde wepe, if that she saugh a
mous
Kaught in a trappe, if it were dead or
bledde.

And theron heng a brooch of gold ful
sheene,
On which ther was first write a crowned
A,
And after Amor vincit omnia.1

His palfrey was as broun as is a bercy.

A Frere ther was, a wantowne and a
merye.

He knew the tavernes wel in every
toun.

Somwhat he lipsed, for his wantown-
esse,
To make his English sweete upon his
tonge.

A Clerk ther was of Oxenford also.

As leene was his hors as is a rake.

For hym was levere have at his beddes
heed
Twenty bookes, clad in blak or reed,
Of Aristotle and his philosophie,
Than robes riche, or fithele, or gay
sautric,
But al be that he was a philosophre,
Yet hadde he but litcl gold in cofre.

And gladly wolde he lerne, and gladly
teche.1

Nowher so bisy a man as he ther nas,
And yet he semed bisier than he was.

For he was Epicurus owene sonc.2

It snewed in his hous of mete and
drynke.

He was a good felawe.3

His studie was but litcl on the Bible.

For gold in phisik is a cordial,
Therefore he lovede gold in special.

She was a worthy womman al hir lyve,
Housbondes at chirche dorc she hadde
fyve.

This noble ensample to his sheep he
yaf,
That first he wroghte, and afterward he
tauhte.

If gold ruste, what shal iren do?

But Cristes loore and his apostles
twelve
He tauhte, but first he fulwed it hym-
selue.

1 See Pope, p. 404a.
2 See Horace, Epistles iv, 13, p. 125a.
3 If he be not fellow with the best king, thou
 shalt find him the best king of good fellows.
-- SHAKESPEARE, King Henry V [1598-1600]. act V,
sc. ii, l. 259.
And yet he hadde a thombe of gold. ¹

The Canterbury Tales. The
Prologue, l. 563

That hadde a fyr-reed cherubynnes face. ²

Ib. 624

Wel loved he garleek, oynons, and eek lekes,

And for to drynken strong wyn, reed as blood. ³

And whan that he wel dronken hadde the wyn,

Ib. 634

Than wolde he speke no word but Latyn.

Ib. 637

Whoso shal telle a tale after a man,

He moot reheere as ny as evere he kan

Everich a word, if it be in his charge,

Al speke he never so rudeliche and large,

Or ellis he moot telle his tale untrewes,

Or feyne thyng, or fynde wordes new.

Ib. 731

For May wol have no slogardie anyght.

The sesoun priketh every gentil herte,

And maketh hym out of his slep to sterte.

Ib. The Knight's Tale, l. 1042

Ech man for hymself. ⁴

Ib. 1182

The bisy lark, messenger of day.

Ib. 1491

May, with alle thy floures and thy grene,

Welcome be thou, faire, frosse May.

Ib. 1510

That "feeld hath eyen, and the wode hath cres." ²

Ib. 1522

¹ In allusion to the proverb: An honest miller hath a golden thumb.

² The proverb also occurs in the Latin form: Campus habet lumen, et habet nemus auris acumen.

Fieldes have eies and woodes have cares. — JOHNE HEYWOOD, Proverbs [1546], pt. II, ch. 5

Wode has ers, fele has sigt. — King Edward and the Shepherd, MS [c. 1500].

Walls have eares. — CERVANTES, Don Quixote, pt. II [1615], ch. 48

Words have tongues
As walls have eares.

TENNYSON, Idylls of the King,
Balin and Balan [1885], l. 522

Now up, now doun, as boket in a welle.

The Canterbury Tales. The Knight's Tale, l. 1533

For pitee renneth soone in gentil herte. ⁴

Ib. 1761

Cupido,

Upon his shuldres wynges hadde he two;

And blynd he was, as it is often scene;

A bowe he bar and arwes brighte and kene. ⁴

Ib. 1963

The smylere with the knyf under the cloke. ⁴

Ib. 1999

Up roos the sonne, and up roose Emelye.

Ib. 2273

Myn be the travaille, and thyn be the gloriel ⁴

Ib. 2406

And was al his chiere, as in his herte. ⁴

Ib. 2683

What is this world? what asketh men to have?

Now with his love, now in his colde grave

Allone, withouten any compaignye. ⁴

Ib. 2777

This world nys but a thurghfare ful of wo,

And we have pilgrymes, passing to and fro.

Dceth is an ende of every worldly soore. ⁴

Ib. 2847

Jhesu Crist, and seiyntc Benedight,
Blesse this hous from every wicked wight.

Ib. The Miller's Tale, l. 3483

And broghte of myghty ale a large quart. ⁴

Ib. 3497

"Tchecl! quod she, and clapte the wyndow to. ⁴

Ib. 3740

Yet in our ashen olde is fyr yerce. ¹

Ib. The Reeve's Prologue, l. 3882

The grettest clerkes been noght the wisest mcn. ²

Ib. The Reeve's Tale, l. 4054

¹ See Thomas Gray, p. 441a.
² This proverb goes back to Heraclitus.
³ The greatest Clerkes be not the wisest men.
— JOHN HEYWOOD, Proverbs [1546], pt. II, ch. 5
Thurgh thikke and thurgh thenne.¹
The Canterbury Tales. The
Reeve’s Tale. l. 4066

So was hir joly whistle wel ywet.
Ib. 4255

She is mirour of alle curteisye.²
Ib. The Man of Law’s Tale, l. 166

For in the sterres, clerer than is glas,
Is witten, God woot, whoso koude it
rede,
The deeth of every man.  Ib. 194

Sathan, that ever us waiteth to bigile.
Ib. 582

In his owene grece I made hym frye.³
Ib. The Wife of Bath’s
Prologue, l. 487

What thyng we may nat lightly have,
Therafter wol we crie alday and crave.
Ib. 517

Greet prees at market maketh decre
ware,
And to greet cheep is holde at litel
prys.
Ib. 522

And for to se, and eck for be scye.⁴
Ib. 552

But yet I hadde alwey a coltes tooth.
Gat-toothed I was, and that bicam mc
weel.
Ib. 601

A womman cast hir shame away,
Whan she cast of hir smok.⁵
Ib. 782

As thikke as motes in the sonne-becm.
Ib. The Wife of Bath’s Tale, l. 868

“My lige lady, generally,” quod he,
“Wommen desiren have sovereigntye
Through thikke and thin.—DU BARTAS,
Divine Weeks and Works [1578]. Second Week,
Fourth Day
¹ Call him bounteous Buckingham.
² The mirror of all courtesy.
SHAKESPEARE, Henry VIII [1618], act II,
sc. i, l. 53
³ Through thikke and thin. — JOHN HENRYWOOD,
Proverbs [1545], pt. I, ch. 11
The best way were to entertain him with hope,
till the wicked fire of lust have melted him in
his own grease. — SHAKESPEARE, Merry Wives of
Windsor [1601]. act II, sc. i, l. 60
⁴ See Ovid, p. 126b.
⁵ See Proverbs, p. 128b.

As well over hir housbond as hir love.”
The Canterbury Tales. The
Wife of Bath’s Tale, l. 1037

Looke who that is moost vertuous
alway,
Pryvee and apert, and most entendeth
ay
To do the gentil dedes that he kan;
Taak hym for the grettgest gentil man.
Ib. 1113

That he is gentil that dooth gentil
dedis.¹
Ib. 1170

For thogh we slepe or wake, or rome, or
ryde,
Ay fleeth the tyme, it nyl no man
abyde.²
Ib. The Clerk’s Tale, l. 118

Love is noght oal e when that it is
newe.
Ib. 857

This flour of wyfly pacience.  Ib. 919
O stormy peple! unsad and evere un-
trewel  Ib. 995

No wedded man so hardly be t’assaille
His wyves pacience, in trust to fynde
Grisildis, in certein heshall faile!
Ib. 1180

It is no childes pley
To take a wyf withoute avysement.
Ib. The Merchant’s Tale, l. 1530

Love is blynd.³
Ib. 1598
My wit is thynne.
Ib. 1682

Theirs no workman, whatsoeuer he
be,
That may bothe werke wel and lust-
ily;⁴
This wol be doon at leyser parfitly.⁵
Ib. 1832

Therfore bihoveth hir a ful long
spoon

¹ See Goldsmith, p. 448a.
² See John Heywood, p. 188b, and note.
³ Proverbal. See Shakespeare, p. 288b, and note.
⁴ See Ovid, p. 126b.
⁵ See Herodotus I, 6, p. 88b.
That shal ete with a feend.1

The Canterbury Tales. The Squire's Tale, l. 602

Men loven of propre kynde newefangelcsse.

ib. 610

Fy on possessioun.
But if a man be vertuous withal.

ib. 686

Pacience is an heigh vertu, certeyn.

ib. The Franklin's Tale, l. 773

Servant in love, and lord in mariage.

ib. 793

It is agayns the proces of nature.

ib. 1345

Trouthe is the hyeste thyng that men may kepe.

ib. 1479

For dronkencesse is verray sculpiture
Of mannys wit and his discrecioun.

ib. The Pardoner's Tale, l. 558

Mordre wol out, certcyn, it wol nat faille.2

ib. The Prioress's Tale, l. 1776

This may wel be rvm dogerel.

ib. Chaucer's Tale of Sir Thopas, l. 2115

1 Proverbial.

Hee must have a long spoon, shall eat with the devill. — JOHN HUSSWOOD, Proverbs [1546], pt. II, ch. 5

He must have a long spoon that must eat with the devil. — SHAKESPEARE, Comedy of Errors [1598-1599], act IV, sc. iii, l. 64

* Proverbial. Also in The Nun's Priest's Tale, lI. 4242 and 4247.

How easily murder is discovered! — SHAKESPEARE, Titus Andronicus [1593-1594], act II, sc. iii, l. 28

* Truth will come to light; murder cannot be hid long. — SHAKESPEARE: Merchant of Venice [1596-1597], act II, sc. ii, l. 86

Murder, though it have no tongue, will speak
With most miraculous organ.

SHAKESPEARE, Hamlet [1600-1601], act II, sc. ii, l. 610

Murder will out. — CERVANTES, Don Quixote, pt. I [1605], bk. III, ch. 8

Carcasses bleed at the sight of the murderer. — ROBERT BUNTON, Anatomy of Melancholy [1621-1655], pt. I, sec. 1 member 2, subsec. 3

Other sins only speak: murder shrieks out.

— JOHN WEBSTER, Duchess of Malfi [1623], act IV, sc. ii

Ful wys is he that kan hymselfen knowel 1

The Canterbury Tales. The Monk's Tale, l. 3329

He was of knyghthod and of fredom flour.

ib. 3832

For whan a man hath over-greet a wit,
Ful oft hym happeth to mysusen it.

ib. The Canon Yeoman's Prologue, l. 648

My sone, keep wel thy tonge, and keep thy frencd.

ib. The Manciple's Tale, l. 319

Thing that is seyd, is seyd; and forth it gooth.

ib. 355

For the proverb seith that "manye smale maken a grece."

2 ib. The Parson's Tale, l. 361

Reule wel thyself, that other folk canst rede.
And trouthe thee shal delivere, it is no drede. Truth [c. 1390], l. 6

The wrestling for this world axeth a fal.

ib. 16

EUSTACHE DESCHAMPS

c. 1345 — c. 1406

Who will bell the cat? 3

Ballad refrain

Better honor than shameful wealth.4

ib.

JOHN HUSS

1373-1415

O holy simplicity! 5

Last words, at the stake

1 See The Seven Sages, p. 68a.

* The proverb goes back to St. Augustine. See also Hesiod, p. 67b.

Many small make a great. — JOHN HUSSWOOD, Proverbs [1546], pt. I, ch. 11

* Qui pendra la sonnette au chat?

Copied by La Fontaine.

* Mieux vaut honneur que honteuse richesse.

* O sancta simplicitas!
THE PRIMARY CHRONICLE 1
1377

The Chuds, the Slavs and the Krivchians then said to the peoples of Rus:
“Our whole land is great and rich, but there is no order in it. Come to rule
and reign over us.”

Annal for the years 860–862:
Invitation of the Varangians
to Novgorod

Then we went to Greece, and the Greeks led us to the edifices where they
worship their God, and we knew not whether we were in heaven or on earth.
For on earth there is no such splendor or such beauty, and we are at a loss how
to describe it. We only know that God dwells there among men, and their ser-
vice is fairer than the ceremonies of other nations.

Annal for the year 987: Vladimir’s Christianization of Russia

It is the Russians’ joy to drink; we cannot do without it.  

THOMAS À Kempis
1380–1471

How swiftly passes the glory of the world.2

Imitation of Christ [c. 1420],
bk. I, ch. 3

Be not angry that you cannot make others as you wish them to be, since
you cannot make yourself as you wish to be.

Ib. 16

Man proposes, but God disposes.3

Ib. 19

What canst thou see elsewhere which thou canst not see here? Behold
the heaven and the earth and all the elements; for of these are all things cre-
ated.

Imitation of Christ,
bk. I, ch. 20

No man ruleth safely but he that is
willingly ruled.  

And when he is out of sight, quickly
also is he out of mind.1

Ib. 23

First keep the peace within yourself,
then you can also bring peace to
others.  

Ib. II, 3

Love is swift, sincere, pious, pleasant,
gentle, strong, patient, faithful, pru-
dent, long-suffering, manly and never
seeking her own; for wheresoever a man
seeketh his own, there he falleth from
love.2

Ib. III, 5

CHARLES D’ORléANS
1394–1465

I am dying of thirst by the side of the
toilet.5  

Ballades, 2

The season has shed its mantle of
wind and chill and rain.6

Rondeaux, 63

All by myself, wrapped in my
thoughts,

I

1 The earliest of the Russian chronicles or annals, begun in 1040 and continued through
1118 by various annalists, gives the record of Russian history since A.D. 852. It was copied
several times and incorporated into later chronicles as the beginning. These quotations are
from the Laurentian version, copied in 1377, translated by Samuel Cross.

2 O quam cito transit [usual form: sic transit] gloria mundi.

3 The words addressed to the Pope in the cer-
emony of his elevation.

4 This expression appears earlier in The
Chronicle of Battle Abbey, p. 27 (Lower’s trans-

5 Out of sight, out of mynd. — Goower, Eglogues
[1503]

6 And out of mind as soon as out of sight.—
Fulke Greville [1554-1628], Sonnet 46
Fer from ece, fer from herte,
Quoth Hendyng.

HENDYNG, Proverbs, MS [c. 1550]
I do perceve that the olde proverbs be not
alwayes trew, for I do finde that the absence
of my Nanth. doth breede in me the more continuall
remembrance of him. — Lady Ann Bacon, letter
to Lady Jane Cornwallis [1613]

* See I Corinthians 13:4 and 7, p. 54a.

2 Je meurs de soif en cuirant la fontaine. See
Wilbur, p. 108oa.

4 Le temps a laissé son manteau
De vent, de froideur et de pluie.
And building castles in Spain and in France. 1 Rondeaux, 109

JOHN FORTESCUE
c. 1395 – 1476
Moche crye and no wuill. 2
De Laudibus Legum Angliae [1471], ch. 10
Comparisons are odious. 3
Ib. 19

HENRY VI
1421 – 1471
Kingdoms are but cares,
State is devoid of stay;
Riches are ready snares,
And hasten to decay.
From Sir John Harrington,
Nugae Antiquae [published 1769]

FRANCOIS VILLON
1431 – c. 1465
Ah God! Had I but studied
In the days of my foolish youth. 4
Le Grand Testament, 26
But where are the snows of yester-
year?  5
Ib. Ballade des Dames du Temps Jadis
In this faith I will to live and die.
Ib. Ballade de l’Homage à Notre Dame

There’s no good speech save in Paris. 1
Le Grand Testament, Ballade des Femmes de Paris
But pray God that he absolve us all! 2
Codicile
I know all except myself. 3
Ballade des Menus Propres

GABRIEL BIEL
d. 1495
To be crushed in the winepress of passion.
Expositio Canonis Missae, lectio 52
Always in these matters desiring rather to be taught than to teach.
Ib. 53
No one conquers who doesn’t fight.
Ib. 78
You get what you pay for. 4
Ib. 86

ALDUS MANUTIUS
1450 – 1515
Talk of nothing but business, and dispatch that business quickly.
Placard on the door of the Aldine Press, Venice, established about 1490 5

CHRISTOPHER COLUMBUS
1451 – 1506
The Admiral [Columbus] says here that today and ever thereafter they had very mild breezes, that the savor of the mornings was a great delight, that the only thing wanting was to hear night-

1 Translated by Norbert Guterman.
2 A great cry, but little wool. — Cervantes, Don Quixote, pt. II [1615], bk. III, ch. 13
3 All cry and no wool. — Samuel Butler, Hudibras, pt. I [1665], canto 1, I. 852
4 This was a well-known phrase in the four-
teenth century, and has been repeated by many, including Lydgate, Shakespeare, and Swift.
5 ‘Il n’est bon bec que de Paris.
6 Mais priez Dieu que tous nous veuille absoudre.
7 Je connais tout, fors moi-même.
8 Pro tali numinante tales merces.
ingales. Says he, "The weather was like April in Andalusia."

Journal of the First Voyage, September 16, 1492

"Thanks be to God," says the Admiral; "the air is soft as in April in Seville, and it is a pleasure to be in it, so fragrant it is."

Ib. October 8, 1492

Here the people could stand it no longer and complained of the long voyage; but the Admiral cheered them as best he could, holding out good hope of the advantages they would have. He added that it was useless to complain, he had come [to go] to the Indies, and so had to continue it until he found them, with the help of Our Lord.

Ib. October 10, 1492

At two hours after midnight appeared the land, at a distance of 2 leagues. They handed all sails and set the tres, which is the mainsail without bonnets, and lay-to waiting for daylight Friday, when they arrived at an island of the Bahamas that was called in the Indians' tongue Guanahani.

Ib. October 12, 1492

The Admiral says that he never beheld so fair a thing: trees all along the river, beautiful and green, and different from ours, with flowers and fruits each according to their kind, many birds and little birds which sing very sweetly.

Ib. October 28, 1492

The two Christians met on the way many people who were going to their towns, women and men, with a fire-brand in the hand, [and] herbs to drink the smoke thereof, as they are accustomed.2 Ib. November 6, 1492

1 BARTOLOMÉ DE LAS CASAS [1474-1566] made an abstract of Columbus's Journal of the First Voyage (El Libro de la Primera Navegación) which is the nearest thing to an original journal that we have. The quotations have been selected by SAMUEL ELIOT MORISON from his translation and edition of Journals and Other Documents on the Life and Voyages of Christopher Columbus [1955].

2 The first certain reference in history to smoking tobacco. Las Casas, Historia ch. 48 (1951 ed.).

It is certain, Lord Princes, that when there are such lands there should be profitable things without number; but I tarried not in any harbor, because I sought to see the most countries that I could, to give the story of them to Your Highnesses.

Journal of the First Voyage, November 27, 1492

And I say that Your Highnesses ought not to consent that any foreigner does business or sets foot here, except Christian Catholics, since this was the end and the beginning of the enterprise, that it should be for the enhancement and glory of the Christian religion, nor should anyone who is not a good Christian come to these parts.1

Ib.

The Admiral ordered the lord to be given some things, and he and all his folk rested in great contentment, believing truly that they had come from the sky, and to see the Christians they held themselves very fortunate.

Ib. December 22, 1492

I declared to Your Highnesses that all the gain of this my enterprise should be spent in the conquest of Jerusalem; and Your Highnesses smiled and said that it pleased you, and that even without this you had that strong desire.

Ib. December 26, 1492

The eternal God had given him [Columbus] strength and courage against all, and other things of much wonder which God had showed forth.
towards him and for him on that voyage.

Journal of the First Voyage,
February 14, 1493

"Of this voyage, I observe," says the Admiral, "that it has miraculously been shown, as may be understood by this writing, by the many signal miracles that He has shown on the voyage, and for me, who for so great a time was in the court of Your Highnesses with the opposition and against the opinion of so many high personages of your household, who were all against me, alleging this undertaking to be folly, which I hope in Our Lord will be to the greater glory of Christianity, which to some slight extent already has happened."

Ib. March 15, 1493

All are most beautiful, of a thousand shapes, and all accessible, and filled with trees of a thousand kinds and tall, and they seem to touch the sky; and I am told that they never lose their foliage, which I can believe, for I saw them as green and beautiful as they are in Spain.

Letter to the Sovereigns on the First Voyage, February 15–March 4, 1493 ¹

It is true that after they have been reassured and have lost this fear, they are so artless and so free with all they possess, that no one would believe it without having seen it. Of anything they have, if you ask them for it, they never say no; rather they invite the person to share it, and show as much love as if they were giving their hearts.

Ib.

And they know neither sect nor idolatry, with the exception that all believe that the source of all power and goodness is in the sky, and they believe very firmly that I, with these ships and people, came from the sky, and in this belief they everywhere received me, after they had overcome their fear. Ib.

Your Highnesses will leave no greater memorial; and may they ponder this, that no prince of Castile is to be found, nor have I found one in word or writing, who has ever gained any land outside of Spain; and Your Highnesses have won these vast lands.

Journal of the Third Voyage,
May 30–August 31, 1498 ¹

I have come to believe that this is a mighty continent which was hitherto unknown. I am greatly supported in this view by reason of this great river [Ozama], and by this sea which is fresh. Ib.

I have always read that the world, both land and water, was spherical, as the authority and researches of Ptolemy and all the others who have written on this subject demonstrate and prove, as do the eclipses of the moon and other experiments that are made from east to west, and the elevation of the North Star from north to south.

Letter to the Sovereigns on the Third Voyage, October 18, 1498

Your Highnesses have an Other World here, by which our holy faith can be so greatly advanced and from which such great wealth can be drawn.

Ib.

I should be judged as a captain who went from Spain to the Indies to conquer a people numerous and warlike, whose manners and religion are very different from ours, who live in sierras and mountains, without fixed settlements, and where by divine will I have placed under the sovereignty of the King and Queen our Lords, an Other World, whereby Spain, which was reckoned poor, is become the richest of countries.

Letter to Doña Juana de Torres,
October 1500 ²

¹ The abstract of the Third Voyage by Bartolomé de las Casas is less detailed than that of the First. Translated by Samuel Eliot Morison and Milton Anastos.

² Columbus is coming from the Indies as a prisoner to Cadiz.
The tempest was terrible and separated me from my [other] vessels that night, putting every one of them in desperate straits, with nothing to look forward to but death. Each was certain the others had been destroyed. What man ever born, not excepting Job, who would not have died of despair, when in such weather seeking safety for my son, my brother, shipmates, and myself, we were forbidden [access to] the land and the harbors which I, by God’s will and sweating blood, had won for Spain?

Lettera Rarissima to the Sovereigns, July 7, 1503 (Fourth Voyage)¹

I came to serve you at the age of 28 and now I have not a hair on me that is not white, and my body is infirm and exhausted. All that was left to me and my brothers has been taken away and sold, even to the cloak that I wore, without hearing or trial, to my great dishonor.

Weep for me, whoever has charity, truth and justice! I did not come on this voyage for gain, honor or wealth, that is certain; for then the hope of all such things was dead. I came to Your Highnesses with honest purpose and sincere zeal; and I do not lie. I humbly beseech Your Highnesses that, if it please God to remove me hence, you will help me to go to Rome and on other pilgrimages.

LEONARDO DA VINCI
1452-1519

Iron rusts from disuse, stagnant water loses its purity, and in cold weather becomes frozen: even so does inaction sap the vigors of the mind.

Notebooks [c. 1500]

Whoever in discussion adduces authority uses not intellect but memory.

Intellectual passion drives out sensuality.

² Translated by MILTON ANASTOS.

Let the street be as wide as the height of the houses.

Notebooks

No member needs so great a number of muscles as the tongue: this exceeds all the rest in the number of its movements.

Ib.

As a well-spent day brings happy sleep, so life well used brings happy death.

Ib.

SEBASTIAN BRANT
1457-1521

The world wants to be deceived.

Ship of Fools [Narrenschiff; 1494]

SIR THOMAS MALORY
fl. 1470

The noble history of the Sangreal,¹ and of the most renowned Christian king, first and chief of the three best Christian and worthy, King Arthur, which ought most to be remembered among us English men tofore all other Christian kings. For it is notoriously known through the universal world that there be nine worthy and the best that ever were. That is to wit three paynims, three Jews, and three Christian men. As for the paynims they were . . . the first Hector of Troy . . . the second Alexander the Great; and the third Julius Caesar . . . And as for the three Jews . . . the first was Duke Joshua . . . the second David . . . and the third Judas Maccabaeus . . . And sith the said Incarnation have been three noble Christian men . . . of whom was first the noble Arthur. . . . The second was Charlemagne . . . and the third and last was Godfrey of Bouillon.

Le Morte d'Arthur. Preface ¹[1485] by WILLIAM CAXTON [c. 1422—1491], the first English printer

For herein may be seen noble chivalry, courtesy, humanity, friendliness,
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>a</th>
<th>b</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>hardiness, love, friendship, cowardice, murder, hate, virtue, and sin. Do after the good and leave the evil, and it shall bring you to good fame and renown. <em>Le Morte d' Arthur, preface</em></td>
<td>Wherefore I liken love nowadays unto summer and winter; for like as the one is hot and the other cold, so fareth love nowadays; therefore all ye that be lovers call unto your remembrance the month of May, like as did Queen Guenever, for whom I make here a little mention, that while she lived she was a true lover, and therefore she had a good end. <em>Le Morte d' Arthur, bk. XVIII, ch. 25</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whoso pulleth out this sword of this stone and anvil, is rightwise king born of all England. <em>Ib. bk. i, ch. 5</em></td>
<td>And therefore, said the king, wit you well my heart was never so heavy as it is now, and much more I am sorrier for my good knights’ loss than for the loss of my fair queen; for queens I might have enow, but such a fellowship of good knights shall never be together in no company. <em>Ib. XX, 9</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>And with that the king saw coming toward him the strangest beast that ever he saw or heard of; so the beast went to the well and drank, and the noise was in the beast’s belly like unto the questing of thirty couple hounds; but all the while the beast drank there was no noise in the beast’s belly: and therewith the beast departed with a great noise, whereof the king had great marvel. . . . Pellinore, that time king, followed the questing beast. <em>Ib. 19</em></td>
<td>I shall curse you with book and bell and candle. <em>Ib. XXI, 1</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In the midst of the lake Arthur was ware of an arm clothed in white samite, that held a fair sword in that hand. <em>Ib. 25</em></td>
<td>Through this man [Launcelot] and me [Guenever] hath all this war been wrought, and the death of the most noblest knights of the world; for through our love that we have loved together is my most noble lord slain. <em>Ib.</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Always Sir Arthur lost so much blood that it was marvel he stood on his feet, but he was so full of knighthood that knightly he endured the pain. <em>Ib. IV, 9</em></td>
<td>For as well as I have loved thee, mine heart will not serve me to see thee, for through thee and me is the flower of kings and knights destroyed. <em>Ib.</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>What, nephew, said the king, is the wind in that door? <em>Ib. VII, 34</em></td>
<td>Then Sir Launcelot saw her visage, but he wept not greatly, but sighed. <em>Ib.</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The joy of love is too short, and the sorrow thereof, and what cometh thereof, dureth over long. <em>Ib. X, 56</em></td>
<td>Thou Sir Launcelot, there thou liest, that thou were never matched of earthly knight’s hand. And thou were the courtcous knight that ever bare shield. And thou were the truest friend to thy lover that ever bestrad horse. And thou were the truest lover of a sinful man that ever loved woman. And thou were the kindest man that ever struck with sword. And thou were the...</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It is his day. <em>Ib. 70</em></td>
<td>¹ The reference is to the ceremony of excommunication, current since the eighth century, performed with bell, book, and candle. See Shakespeare, p. 86b.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The month of May was come, when every lusty heart beginneth to blossom, and to bring forth fruit; for like as herbs and trees bring forth fruit and flourish in May, in likewise every lusty heart that is in any manner a lover, springeth and flourisheth in lusty deeds. For it giveth unto all lovers courage, that lusty month of May. <em>Ib. XVIII, 25</em></td>
<td>² The reference is to the ceremony of excommunication, current since the eighth century, performed with bell, book, and candle. See Shakespeare, p. 86b.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
goodliest person that ever came among press of knights. And thou were the meekest man and the gentlest that ever ate in hall among ladies. And thou were the sternest knight to thy mortal foe that ever put spear in the rest.

Le Morte d'Arthur, bk. XXI, ch. 13

JOHN SKELTON
c. 1460–1529

I say, thou mad March hare.1

Replication Against Certain Young Scholars

He ruleth all the roost.2

Why Come Ye Not to Court, l. 198

The wolf from the door.3

Ib. 1531

Old proverb says,
That bird is not honest
That filleth his own nest.4

Poems Against Garnesche

Maid, widow, or wife. Philip Sparrow

WILLIAM DUNBAR
c. 1465–c. 1530

London, thou art the flower of Cities all.

London, refrain

Gem of all joy, jasper of jocundity.

Ib. st. 3

Timor Mortis conturbat me.5

Lament for the Makers 6
(Makaris) [c. 1508] refrain

1 Mad as a March hare. — John Heywood, Proverbs [1546], pt. II, ch. 5
2 Rule the roost. — John Heywood, Proverbs [1546], pt. I, ch. 3
3 Her that ruled the roost. — Thomas Heywood, History of Women [ed. 1624]
4 Rules the roast. — Jonson, Chapman, Marston, Eastward Ho [1605], act II, sc. II
5 To keepe the woole from the durre. — John Heywood, Proverbs [1546], pt. II, ch. 7
6 It is a foule bird that filleth his own nest. — John Heywood, Proverbs [1546], pt. II, ch. 5
7 Fear of Death hath me in thrall.
8 Makers: poets.

Our plesance here is all vain glory,
This false world is but transitory.

Lament for the Makers, st. 2

DESIDERIUS ERASMUS
1465–1536

It is folly alone that stays the fugue of Youth and beats off louring Old Age.

The Praise of Folly [1509]

They may attack me with an army of six hundred syllogisms; and if I do not recant, they will proclaim me a heretic.

Ib.

A peck of troubles.

Apothegms [1542]

FERNANDO DE ROJAS
c. 1465–c. 1538

Goods which are not shared are not goods.

La Celestina, act I

The use of riches is better than their possession.

Ib. II

The first step towards madness is to think oneself wise.

Ib.

Riches do not make one rich but busy.

Ib. IV

No one is so old that he cannot live yet another year, nor so young that he cannot die today.

Ib.

When God wounds from on high he will follow with the remedy.

Ib. X

When one door closes, fortune will usually open another.

Ib. XV

NICCOLÒ
MACHIAVELLI
1469–1527

There is nothing more difficult to take in hand, more perilous to conduct,

1 Every Country hath its Machiavel. — Sir Thomas Browne, Religio Medici [1643], p. 24 [Everyman ed.]

Out of his surname they have coined an epithet for a knave, and out of his Christian name a synonym for the Devil. — Macaulay, Machiavelli [1847]

See Butler, p. 353a.
or more uncertain in its success, than to take the lead in the introduction of a new order of things.

The Prince,1 ch. 6

From this arises the question whether it is better to be loved rather than feared, or feared rather than loved. It might perhaps be answered that we should wish to be both: but since love and fear can hardly exist together, if we must choose between them, it is far safer to be feared than loved.2 Ib. 8

The chief foundations of all states, new as well as old or composite, are good laws and good arms; and as there cannot be good laws where the state is not well armed, it follows that where they are well armed they have good laws. Ib. 12

A prince should therefore have no other aim or thought, nor take up any other thing for his study, but war and its organization and discipline, for that is the only art that is necessary to one who commands. Ib. 14

Among other evils which being unarmed brings you, it causes you to be despised. Ib.

But my intention being to write something of use to those who understand, it appears to me more proper to go to the real truth of the matter than to its imagination; and many have imagined republics and principalities which have never been seen or known to exist in reality; for how we live is so far removed from how we ought to live, that he who abandons what is done for what ought to be done, will rather bring about his own ruin than his preservation. Ib. 15

The prince who relies upon their words, without having otherwise provided for his security, is ruined; for friendships that are won by awards, and not by greatness and nobility of soul, although deserved, yet are not real, and cannot be depended upon in time of adversity. The Prince, ch. 17

A prince being thus obliged to know well how to act as a beast must imitate the fox and the lion, for the lion cannot protect himself from traps, and the fox cannot defend himself from wolves. One must therefore be a fox to recognize traps, and a lion to frighten wolves. Ib.

When neither their property nor their honor is touched, the majority of men live content. Ib. 19

There are three classes of intellects: one which comprehends by itself; another which appreciates what others comprehend; and a third which neither comprehends by itself nor by the showing of others; the first is the most excellent, the second is good, the third is useless. Ib. 22

There is no other way of guarding oneself against flattery than by letting men understand that they will not offend you by speaking the truth; but when everyone can tell you the truth, you lose their respect. Ib. 23

Where the willingness is great, the difficulties cannot be great. Ib. 26

God is not willing to do everything, and thus take away our free will and that share of glory which belongs to us. Ib.

Whoever desires to found a state and give it laws, must start with assuming that all men are bad and ever ready to display their vicious nature; whenever they may find occasion for it. Discourse Upon the First Ten Books of Livy, bk. I, ch. 3

The people resemble a wild beast,1 which, naturally fierce and accustomed to live in the woods, has been brought up, as it were, in a prison and in servitude, and having by accident got its liberty, not being accustomed to search for its food, and not knowing where to

1 Translated by W. K. Marriott.

2 See Accius, p. 109b.

3 See Horace, p. 1252, and note.
conceal itself, easily becomes the prey of the first who seeks to incarcerate it again.

Discourse Upon the First Ten Books of Livy, bk. I, ch. 16

CHARLES VIII
1470–1498
This is our gracious will.1
Royal Order of March 12, 1497

NICHOLAS COPERNICUS
1473–1543
Finally we shall place the Sun himself at the center of the Universe. All this is suggested by the systematic procession of events and the harmony of the whole Universe, if only we face the facts, as they say, “with both eyes open.”

De Revolutionibus Orbium Coelestium [1543]2

LUDOVICO ARIOSTO
1474–1533
Nature made him, and then broke the mold.3
Orlando Furioso [1532], canto X, st. 84

MICHELANGELO (BUONARROTI)
1474–1564
The more the marble wastes, the more the statue grows.

Sonnet
If it be true that any beautiful thing raises the pure and just desire of man from earth to God, the eternal fount of all, such I believe my love.

Sonnet
The power of one fair face makes my love sublime, for it has weaned my heart from low desires.

Sonnet
I live and love in God’s peculiar light.

SIR THOMAS MORE1
1478–1535
They wonder much to hear that gold, which in itself is so useless a thing, should be everywhere so much esteemed, that even men for whom it was made, and by whom it has its value, should yet be thought of less value than it is.

Utopia [1516]. Of Jewels and Wealth

They have no lawyers among them, for they consider them as a sort of people whose profession it is to disguise matters.

Ib. Of Law and Magistrates

Plato by a goodly similitude declareth, why wise men refrain to meddle in the commonwealth. For when they see the people swarm into the streets, and daily wet to the skin with rain, and yet cannot persuade them to go out of the rain, they do keep themselves within their houses, seeing they cannot remedy the folly of the people.3

Ib. Concerning the Best State of a Commonwealth

A little wanton money, which burned out the bottom of his purse.

Works [c. 1530], p. 195

This is a fair tale of a tub told of his election.3

Confutation of Tyndale’s Answers (1532)

For men use, if they have an evil turn, to write it in marble: and whoso doth us a good turn we write it in dust.4

Richard III and His Miserable End [1543]

1 Canonized by Pope Pius XI [1935].
3 In the modern phrase, “not sense enough to come in out of the rain.”
4 A tale of a tub is a cock-and-bull story. Johnson used it as the title of a comedy [1653], and Swift as the title of a satire [1696].
5 See Sophocles, p. 85a, and note.
6 Words writ in waters.—GEORGE CHAPMAN [c. 1559–c. 1624]. Revenge for Honor, act. V, sc. ii.

L’innocence se grave en métal; et le bienfait
See me safe up: for my coming down, I can shift for myself.

On ascending the scaffold. From Froude, History of England [1856-1870]

This hath not offended the king.

As he drew his beard aside upon placing his head on the block. From Bacon, Apothegms, no. 22

ROBERT WHITTINTON

C. 1480 - C. 1530

More is a man of angel's wit and singular learning; I know not his fellow. For where is the man of that gentleness, lowliness and affability? And as time requireth, a man of marvelous mirth and pastimes; and sometimes of as sad a gravity; a man for all seasons.

Passage composed for schoolboys to put into Latin

MARTIN LUTHER

1483-1546

If it were an art to overcome heresy with fire, the executioners would be the most learned doctors on earth.

To the Christian Nobility of the German States [1520]

Here I stand, I cannot do otherwise.

Speech at the Diet of Worms, April 18, 1521

The mad mob does not ask how it could be better, only that it be different. And when it then becomes worse, it must change again. Thus they get bees for flies, and at last hornets for bees.

Whether Soldiers Can Also Be in a State of Grace [1526]

s'escrit en l'onde [An injury is engraved in metal, but a benefit is written in water]. — Jean Bertaut [c. 1611]

All your better deeds shall be in water writ, but this in marble. — Beaumont and Fletcher, Philaster [1609], act V, sc. iii

1 Sir Thomas More.
2 See Ben Jonson, p. 309b.
3 Hier steht ich, ich kann nicht anders. Inscribed on his monument at Worms.

A mighty fortress is our God,
A bulwark never failing.
Our helper He amid the flood
Of mortal ills prevailing.1

Hymn, Ein' Feste Burg [1529]

What can only be taught by the rod and with blows will not lead to much good; they will not remain pious any longer than the rod is behind them.

The Great Catechism. Second Command [1529]

Peace is more important than all justice; and peace was not made for the sake of justice, but justice for the sake of peace. On Marriage [1530]

Justice is a temporary thing that must at last come to an end; but the conscience is eternal and will never die. Ib.

Superstition, idolatry, and hypocrisy have ample wages, but truth goes a-begging. Table Talk [1569], 53

For where God built a church, there the Devil would also build a chapel. Thus is the Devil ever God's ape. Ib. 67

The Mass is the greatest blasphemy of God, and the highest idolatry upon earth, an abomination the like of which has never been in Christendom since the time of the Apostles. Ib. 171

There is no more lovely, friendly and charming relationship, communion or company than a good marriage. Ib. 292

1 Ein' feste burg is unser Gott,
   ein gute wehr und waffen.
   Er hilft uns frei aus aller not,
   die uns izzt hat betroffen.

Translated by Frederick Henry Hedge [1853].

Great God! there is no safety here below;
Thou art my fortress, thou that seem'st my foe.

Francis Quarles [1592-1644], Divine Poems

See Psalm 46:1, p. 192.

2 Where God hath a temple, the Devil will have a chapel. — Robert Burton, Anatomy of Melancholy [1621-1651], pt. III, sec. 4, member 1, subsec. 1

No sooner is a temple built to God but the Devil builds a chapel hard by. — George Herbert, Jacula Prudentium [1640]

See Defoe, p. 385a.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>A theologian is born by living, nay dying and being damned, not by thinking, reading, or speculating.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Table Talk</strong>, 352</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reason is the greatest enemy that faith has: it never comes to the aid of spiritual things, but — more frequently than not — struggles against the divine Word, treating with contempt all that emanates from God.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>— Rabelais</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>If I had heard that as many devils would set on me in Worms as there are tiles on the roofs, I should none the less have ridden them.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>— Luthers Sammtliche Schriften [1745], XVI, 14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>He remains a fool his whole life long</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Who loves not women, wine, and song.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Attributed</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It makes a difference whose ox is gored.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>— Works [1854 ed.], vol. LXII, p. 449</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### HUGH LATIMER 1485–1555

Play the man, Master Ridley; we shall this day light such a candle, by God's grace, in England, as I trust shall never be put out.8

Addressed to Nicholas Ridley [1500–1555] as they were being burned alive at Oxford for heresy, October 16, 1555.4 From J. R. Green, A Short History of the English People, ch. 7

### ST. IGNATIUS LOYOLA 1491–1556

Teach us, good Lord, to serve Thee as Thou deservest:

To give and not to count the cost;
To fight and not to heed the wounds;
To toil and not to seek for rest;
To labor and not ask for any reward
Save that of knowing that we do Thy will.

*Prayer for Generosity [1548]*

### PHILIPPUS AUREOLUS PARACELSUS

C. 1493–1541

Every experiment is like a weapon which must be used in its particular way — a spear to thrust, a club to strike. Experimenting requires a man who knows when to thrust and when to strike, each according to need and fashion.9

*Chirurgische Bucher [1605]*

### FRANCIS I OF FRANCE 1494–1547

All is lost save honor.8

*Letter to his mother after defeat at Pavia, February 23, 1525*

### FRANÇOIS RABELAIS

C. 1494–1553

Break the bone and suck out the substantive marrow.

*Gargantua and Pantagruel*, bk. I [1532], prologue

To laugh is proper to man.6

*Ib. Rabelais to the Reader*

Appetite comes with eating6 . . . but the thirst goes away with drinking. |

*Ib. ch. 5*
| a | War begun without good provision of money beforehand for going through with it is but as a breathing of strength and blast that will quickly pass away. Coin is the sinews of war. 1
| b | He that has patience may compass anything. Gargantua and Pantagruel bk. IV, Rabelais to the Reader, ch. 48

How shall I be able to rule over others, that have not full power and command of myself? 2

Do what thou wilt. 3

Wisdom entereth not into a malicious mind, and science without conscience is but the ruin of the soul. 4

Plain as a nose in a man's face. 5

Subject to a kind of disease, which at that time they called lack of money. 6

So much is a man worth as he esteems himself. 7

A good crier of green sauce. 8

Then I began to think that it is very true which is commonly said, that the one half of the world knoweth not how the other half liveth. 9

This flea which I have in mine ear. 10

Oh thrice and four times happy those who plant cabbages! 11

Which was performed to a T. 12

---

1 See Bion, p. 104b, and note.
2 He is most powerful who has power over himself. — Seneca [8 B.C.—A.D. 65] Epistles 90, 34 See Mamerter, p. 315b.
3 Fais ce que voudras. 4
4 See Shakespeare, p. 241b.
5 Or that eternal want of peace, Which vexes public men. — Tennyson, Will Waterfoot's Lyrical Monologue [1842], st. 6
6 See Herbert, p. 355a.
7 See Montaigne, p. 189b, and Voltaire, p. 417a.
8 We could manage this matter to a T. — Sterne, Tristram Shandy, bk. II [1760], ch. 5
9 You see they'd have fitted him to a T. — Samuel Johnson; from Boswell, Life [1791]
10 You will find it shall echo my speech to a T. — Thomas Moore [1779–1832], Address for the Opening of the New Theatre of St. Stephen

---

---

| a | We will take the good will for the deed. 1
| b | We will take the good will for the deed. 1

Speak the truth and shame the Devil. 2

Plain as a nose in a man's face. 3

Like hearts of oak. 4

Go hang yourselves [critics] ... you shall never want rope enough. 5

Looking as like ... as one pea does like another. 6

And thereby hangs a tale. 7

It is meat, drink, and cloth to us. 8

1 The will for deed I do accept. — Du BARTAS, Divine Weeks and Works [1788], Second Week, Third Day, pt. II

You must take the will for the deed. — Swift, Polite Conversation [1788], Dialogue 2

While you live, tell truth and shame the devil — Shakespeare, Henry IV, pt. I, act III, sc. i, l. 98

I'd tell the truth, and shame the devil. — Samuel Johnson; from Boswell, Boswell's Life of Johnson [1791], vol. I, p. 400 [Everyman ed.]

Truth being truth,
Tell it and shame the devil.

Browning, The Ring and the Book [1868–1869], III, The Other Half—Rome

As clear and as manifest as the nose in a man's face. — Robert Burton, Anatomy of Melancholy [1621–1651], pt. III, sec. 3, member 4, subsec. I

4 See Garrick, p. 499a.
5 They were suffered to have rope enough till they had halted themselves. — Thomas Fuller, The Historie of the Holy Warre [1659], bk. 5, ch. 7

Give a man enough rope and he'll hang himself. — Proverb

6 As lyke as one pease is to another. — Lyly, Euiphius [1797]

They say we are

Almost as like as eggs. — Shakespeare, The Winter's Tale [1608–1611], act I, sc. ii, l. 130

As one egg is like another. — CERVANTES, Don Quixote, pt. II [1615], bk. III, ch. 24

7 Also in Shakespeare, Taming of the Shrew IV, i, 60, p. 219b.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>JOHN HEYWOOD²</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>c. 1497—c. 1580</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>All a green willow, willow, willow, All a green willow is my garland.³</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>The Green Willow</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The loss of wealth is loss of dirt, As sages in all times assert; The happy man's without a shirt.⁴</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Be Merry Friends</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Let the world slide,⁵ let the world go; A fig for care, and a fig for woé! If I can't pay, why can I owe, And death makes equal the high and low.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Haste maketh waste.⁶</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Proverbs [1546], pt. I, ch. 2</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Good to be merry and wise.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beaten with his own rod.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Look ere ye leap.⁷</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>⁴ I am going to seek a grand perhaps; draw the curtain, the farce is played.¹</td>
<td>While between two stools my tail go to the ground.¹</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>He that will not when he may, When he would he shall have nay.²</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>The fat is in the fire.</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>When the sun shineth, make hay.</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>The tide tarrieth no man.³</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Fast bind, fast find.⁴</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>And while I at length debate and beat the bush, There shall step in other men and catch the birds.⁶</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Wedding is destiny, And hanging likewise.⁶</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Happy man, happy dolt.⁷</strong></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>§ Between two stools one sits on the ground. — Les Proverbes del Vilain, MS Bodleian [c. 1505]</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>§ He that will not when he may, When he will he shall have nay.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hoist up sail while gale doth last, Tide and wind may man's pleasure.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert Southwell, <em>St. Peter's Complaint</em> [1595]</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nae man can tether time or tide. — Burns, <em>Tam O'Shanter</em> [1791]</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>§ Dry sun, dry wind; Safe bind, safe find.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Turner, <em>A Hundred Points of Good Husbandry</em> [1557], October's Abstract, Washing</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fast bind, fast find; A proverb never stult in thrifty mind.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shakespeare, <em>Merchant of Venice</em> [1595-1597], act II, sc. v, l. 54</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>⁵ It is this proverb which Henry V is reputed to have uttered at the siege of Orleans: Shall I beat the bush and another take the birds?</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>⁶ Hanging and wiving go by destiny. The Scholast-ious for Women [1541]</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marriage and hanging go by destiny; matches are made in heaven. — Robert Burton, <em>Anatomy of Melancholy</em> [1621-1651], pt. III, sec. a, member 5, subsection.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>⁷ Happy man be his dolt. — Shakespeare, <em>Merry Wives of Windsor</em> [1600-1601], act III, sc. iv, l. 68 and <em>Winter's Tale</em> [1609-1611], act I, sc. ii, l. 163</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

---


---

³ See Samuel Butler, p. 553a.
God never send’th mouth but he sendeth meat.  

Proverbs, pt. I, ch. 4

A hard beginning maketh a good ending.  

Ib.

Like will to like.  

Ib.

When the sky falleth we shall have larks.  

Ib.

More frayd then hurt.  

Ib.

Nothing is impossible to a willing heart.  

Ib.

Let the world wag, and take mine ease in mine inn.  

Ib. 5

Hold their noses to grindstone.  

Ib.

A sleeveless errand.  

Ib. 7

Reckoners without their host must reckon twice.  

Ib. 8

Cut my coat after my cloth.  

Ib.

The nearer to the church, the further from God.  

Ib. 9

1 God sendeth and giveth both mouth and the meat. — THOMAS TUSKER, Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry [1557]

God sends meat, and the Devil sends cooks. — JOHN TAYLOR, Works [1650], vol. II, p. 85

The holy prophet Zoroaster said, The Lord who made thy teeth shall give thee bread.

Persian couplet

2 See Homer, p. 66b.

"Like to like!" is quoted by Aristotle in Rhetoric I, ii, 25.

See Robert Burton, p. 311b.

3 Shall I not take mine ease in mine inn? — SHAKESPEARE, Henry IV, pt. I [1597-1598], act III, sc. iii, l. 97

And hold one another’s noses to the grindstone hard. — ROBERT BURTON, Anatomy of Melancholy [1621-1621], pt. III, sec. 1, member 3

4 Chaucer and Shakespeare use the phrase. Sending every one of her children upon some sleeveless errand, as she terms it. — JOSEPH ADDISON, The Spectator, no. 47 [April 24, 1711] (referring to April Fool errands)

5 He reckoneth without his Hostess. Love knoweth no laws. — LILY, Euphues [1579]

6 A relic of the Sumptuary Laws. One of the earliest [1530] instances occurs in the interlude of Godly Queene Hester.

7 Qui est prés de l’église est souvent loin de Dieu [He who is near the Church is often far from God]. — Les Proverbes Communs [c. 1500]

To Kerke the narre, from God more farre, Has bene an old sayd sawe.

Now for good luck, cast an old shoe after me. — Proverbs, pt. I, ch. 9

Better is to bow than break.  

Ib.

It hurtest not the tongue to give fair words.  

Ib.

Two heads are better than one.  

Ib.

A short horse is soon curried.  

Ib. 10

To tell tales out of school.  

Ib.

To hold with the hare and run with the hound.  

Ib.

Neither fish nor flesh, nor good red herring.  

Ib.

All is well that ends well.  

Ib.

Of a good beginning cometh a good end.  

Ib.

When the steed is stolen, shut the stable door.  

Ib.

She looketh as butter would not melt in her mouth.  

Ib.

Ill weed groweth fast.  

Ib.

And he that strives to touch the starre, Oft stumbles at a strawe.

SPENGER, The Shepheardes Calender [1579], July, l. 97

1 Rather to bow than break is profitable; Humility is a thing commendable.

The Moral Proverbes of Cristyne [1530]

2 Fair words never hurt the tongue. — Jonson, Chapman, Marston, Eastward Ho [1605], act IV, sc. i

3 Si finis bonus est, totum bonum erit [If the end is good, all will be good]. — Gesta Romanorum [1478], tale 67

See Shakespeare, Troilus and Cressida, act IV, sc. v, l. 223, p. 289b, and All’s Well That Ends Well, act IV, sc. iv, l. 35, p. 270a, and note.

4 See Plato, p. 94a; Aristotle, p. 98b; and Horace, p. 123a.

Who that well his warke beginneth, The rather a good ende he winneth.

GOWER, Confessio Amantis [c. 1386-1390]

5 Quant le cheval est embré, doune ferme foiz l’estable [When the horse has been stolen, the fool shuts the stable]. — Les Proverbes del Vilain [c. 1505]

6 Ewy, weed ys sone y-growe. — MS Harleian [c. 1490] (note continues p. 184)
It is a dear collop
That is cut out of th' own flesh.1
Proverbs, pt. I, ch. 10
Beggars should be no choosers. Ib.
Merry as a cricket. Ib. 11
To rob Peter and pay Paul.2 Ib.
A man may well bring a horse to the water,
But he cannot make him drink without he will.3
Kinde will creep where it may not go.4
The cat would eat fish, and would not wet her feet.5
Rome was not built in one day. Ib.
Ye have many strings to your bow.6 Ib.
Children learn to creep ere they can learn to go. Ib.

Great weeds do grow apace.—SHAKESPEARE, Richard III [1592-1593], act II, sc. iv, l. 13
An ill weed grows apace. — GEORGE CHAPMAN, An Humorous Day's Mirth [1599]
1 God knows thou art a collop of my flesh. — SHAKESPEARE, Henry VI [1591], pt. I, act V, sc. iv, l. 18
2 Rob Peter, and pay Paul. — ROBERT BURTON, Anatomy of Melancholy [1621-1631], Democritus to the Reader
Give not Saint Peter so much, to leave Saint Paul nothing. — GEORGE HERBERT, Jacula Prudentum [1640]
"To rob Peter and pay Paul" is said to have had its origin in, the reign of Edward VI when the lands of St. Peter at Westminster were appropriated to raise money for the repair of St. Paul's in London.
The French form of the proverb is: Découvrit saint Pierre pour couvrir saint Paul.
3 You may bring a horse to the river, but he will drink when and what he pleaseth. — GEORGE HERBERT, Jacula Prudentum [1640]
4 You know that love
Will creep in service when it cannot go. SHAKE-SPEARE, Two Gentlemen of Verona [1594-1595], act IV, sc. ii, l. 19
5 Cat luaft visch, ac he neie his feth wete. — MS Trinity College, Cambridge [c. 1520]
7 Two strings to his bow. — RICHARD HOOKER, Laws of Ecclesiastical Polity, bk. V [1597], ch. 80
Better is half a loaf than no bread. Proverbs, pt. I, ch. 11
Nought venture nought have.1 Ib.
Children and fools cannot lic.2 Ib.
All is fish that cometh to net.3 Ib.
Who is worse shod than the shoemaker's wife? 4 Ib.
One good turn asketh another. Ib.
A dog hath a day. Ib.
A hair of the dog that bit us.5 Ib.

But in deed,
A friend is never known till a man have need.6 Ib.
New broom sweepeth clean. Ib. II, 1
Burnt child fire dreadeth.7 Ib. 2
There is no fool to the old fool.8 Ib.
All is not gospel that thou dost speak. Ib.
A fool's bolt is soon shot.9 Ib. 3

1 See Chaucer, p. 165 a and W. S. Gilbert, p. 768 a.
2 "Tis an old saw, Children and fools always speak false. — LILY, Endymion [1591]
3 All's fish they get that cometh to net. — TUSKIN, Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry [1557], February Abstract
4 Him that makes shoes go barefoot himself.
— ROBERT BURTON, Anatomy of Melancholy [1621-1631], Democritus to the Reader
5 Old receipt books advised that an inebriate should drink sparingly in the morning some of the same kind of liquor which he had drunk to excess the night before.
7 Broed child fur dreadh, Quoth Hendyng.

Proverbs of Hendyng, MS [c. 1520]
8 There is no fool like an old fool. — JOHN LILY, Mother Bombe [1592], act IV, sc. ii, and in frequent use thereafter.
9 Sottes bolt is some shot. — Proverbs of Hendyng, MS [c. 1520]
A woman hath nine lives like a cat.  
*Proverbs, pt. II, ch. 4*

A penny for your thought.  
*Ib.*

You cannot see the wood for the trees.  
*Ib.*

You stand in your own light.  
*Ib.*

Tit for tat.  
*Ib.*

Three may keep counsel, if two be away.  
*Ib.* 5

Small pitchers have wide ears.  
*Ib.*

Many hands make light work.  
*Ib.*

Out of God’s blessing into the warm sun.  
*Ib.*

There is no fire without some smoke.  
*Ib.*

A cat may look on a king.  
*Ib.*

Have ye him on the hip.  
*Ib.*

Much water goeth by the mill That the miller knoweth not of.  
*Ib.*

He must needs go whom the devil doth drive.  
*Ib.* 7

Set the cart before the horse.  
*Ib.*

1 This is a corruption of *Tant pour tant.*

2 Two may keep counsel when the third’s away. — *Shakespeare, Titus Andronicus* [1593–1594], act IV, sc. ii, l. 145

3 Three can hold their peace if two be away. — *George Herbert, Jacula Prudentium* [1640]

4 Pitchers have ears. — *Shakespeare, The Taming of the Shrew* [1593–1594], act IV, sc. iv, l. 52, and *Richard III* [1592–1593], II, iv, 37

5 Little pitchers have wide ears. — *George Herbert, Jacula Prudentium* [1640]

6 Thou shalt come out of a warme sunne into Gods blessing. — *Livy, Euphues* [1579]

7 Thou out of Heaven’s benediction comest To the warm sun.

*Shakespeare, King Lear* [1605–1608], act III, sc. ii, l. 168

8 There can no great smoke arise, but there must be some fire. — *Livy, Euphues* [1579]

9 See Shakespeare, p. 332.

10 More water glideth by the mill Than wots the miller of.

*Shakespeare, Titus Andronicus* [1593–1594], act II, sc. i, l. 83

The miller sees not all the water that goes by his mill. — *Robert Burton, Anatomy of Melancholy* [1621–1651], pt. III, sec. 3, member 4, subsec. 1

The more the merrier.  
*Proverbs, pt. II, ch. 4*

It is better to be

An old man’s darling than a young man’s warling.

*Ib.*

Be the day never so long, 

Evermore at last they ring to evensong.  
*Ib.*

The moon is made of a green cheese.  
*Ib.*

I know on which side my bread is buttered.  
*Ib.*

The wrong sow by th’ ear.  
*Ib.* 9

An ill wind that bloweth no man to good.  
*Ib.*

For when I gave you an inch, you took an ell.  
*Ib.*

Would ye both eat your cake and have your cake?  
*Ib.*

Every man for himself and God for us all.  
*Ib.*

Though he love not to buy the pig in the poke.  
*Ib.*

2 Be the day short or never so long.

At length it ringeth to evensong.

*Quoted at the stake by George Tankerfield* [1555] (Foxe, *Book of Martyrs* [1583], ch. 7)

5 They wold make me believe that the moon was made of greene cheese. — *John Frith, A Pistle to the Christian Reader* [1549]

8 Except wind stands as never it stood,

It is an ill wind turns none to good.

*Thomas Tusser* [1554–1586], *A Description of the Properties of Winds*

Ill blows the wind that profits nobody. —

*Shakespeare, King Henry VI* [1591], pt. III, act II, sc. v, l. 55

Falstaff. What wind blew you hithe, Pistol? Pistol. Not the ill wind which blows no man to good.

*Shakespeare, Henry IV* [1597–1598], pt. II, act V, sc. III, l. 84

*Give an inch, he’ll take an ell.* — *John Webster* [1580–1645], *Sir Thomas Wyatt*  

Wouldst thou both eat thy cake and have it? — *George Herbert, The Sise* [1583]

*Every man for himself, his own ends, the Devil for all.* — *Robert Burton, Anatomy of Melancholy* [1621–1651], pt. III, sec. 3, member 3

7 For buying or selling of pig in a poke. —

*Tusser, Five Hundred Points of Good Husbandry* [1557], *September Abstract*
This hitteth the nail on the head. 
Proverbs, pt. II, ch. 11

Enough is as good as a feast.  Ib.

JULIUS III

d. 1555

Do you not know, my son, with what little understanding the world is ruled?

To a Portuguese monk who sympathized with the Pope's burdens of office

CHARLES V

1500–1558

Fortune hath somewhat the nature of a woman; if she be too much wooed, she is the farther off.

From FRANCIS BACON, Advancement of Learning, bk. II

Iron hand in a velvet glove.

Attributed to Charles V by THOMAS CARLYLE, Latter-Day Pamphlets, II

I make war on the living, not on the dead.

Said when advised to hang Luther's corpse on the gallows [1546]

GREGORY XIII

1502–1585

To the greater glory of God.

Quoted in The Canons and Decrees of the Council of Trent [1542–1560]

FERDINAND I

1503–1564

Let justice be done, though the world perish.

From MANLIUS, Loci Communis, II, 290

SIR THOMAS WYATT

c. 1503–1542

Forget not yet the tried intent
Of such a truth as I have meant;
My great travail so gladly spent,
Forget not yet!

Forget Not Yet

And wilt thou leave me thus?
Say nay, say nay, for shame!

The Appeal

My lute, awake! perform the last
Labor that thou and I shall waste,
And end that I have now begun:
For when this song is sung and past,
My lute, be still, for I have done.

The Lover Complaineth the Unkindness of His Love

They flee from me that sometime did me seek.

The Lover Showeth How He Is Forsaken of Such as He Sometime Enjoyed

JOHN KNOX

1505–1572

A man with God is always in the majority.

Inscription on Reformation Monument, Geneva, Switzerland

JOHN BRADFORD

1510–1555

The familiar story, that, on seeing evildoers taken to the place of execution, he was wont to exclaim: "But for the grace of God there goes John Bradford," is a universal tradition, which has overcome the lapse of time.

Biographical notice, Parker Society edition, The Writings of John Bradford [1853]

Un homme avec Dieu est toujours dans la majorité.

See Phillips, p. 659a.

*There but for the grace of God goes God.

—Anonymous saying, attributed to ORSON WELLES, among others
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>SIR THOMAS VAUX</th>
<th>MARY TUDOR</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1510–1556</td>
<td>1516–1558</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Companion none is like</td>
<td>When I am dead and opened, you shall find “Calais” lying in my heart.1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Unto the mind alone;</td>
<td>From Holinshed, Chronicles [1577], III, 1160</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>For many have been harmed by speech,</td>
<td>A M B R O I S E P A R É</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Through thinking, few or none.</td>
<td>1517–1590</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Of a Contented Mind [1557]</td>
<td>I treated him, God cured him.2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I loathe that I did love,</td>
<td>His favorite saying</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In youth that I thought sweet,</td>
<td>JOACHIM DU BELLAY</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As time requires for my behove,</td>
<td>1522–1560</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Methinks they are not meet.</td>
<td>France, mother of the arts, of arms, and of laws.3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Aged Lover Renounceth Love, st. 1</td>
<td>Les Regrets [1559], IX</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>But age, with his stealing steps,</td>
<td>Happy he who like Ulysses a glorious voyage made.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hath claw’d me in his clutch.1</td>
<td>Ib. XXXI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RICHARD GRAFTON</td>
<td>PIERRE DE RONSARD</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>d. 1572</td>
<td>1524–1585</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thirty days hath November,</td>
<td>When you are old, at evening candle-lit,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>April, June, and September,</td>
<td>Beside the fire bending to your wool,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>February hath twenty-eight alone,</td>
<td>Read out my verse and murmur, “Ronsard writ”</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>And all the rest have thirty-one.2</td>
<td>This praise for me when I was beautiful.”5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chronicles of England [1562]</td>
<td>Sonnets pour Hélène, I, 43</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

---

1 Quoted by First Clown in Shakespeare, Hamlet, act V, sc. i, l. 77
2 Junius, Aprilis, Septemb; Nouemq; tricen ominous, Unum plus reliqu; Februs tenent octo vicenos, At si bissexitus fuerit superadditur unus.
3 William Harrison, Description of Britain, prefixed to Holinshed’s Chronicles [1577].
4 Thirty days hath September, April, June, and November, February hath twenty-eight alone, All the rest have thirty-one; Excepting leap year—that’s the time
| When February’s days are twenty-nine. | The Ides are on the fifteenth day, |
| The Return from Parnassus [1606] | The Nones the seventh: all other months besides |
| Thirty days hath September, April, June, and November; | Have two days less for Nones and Ides. |
| All the rest have thirty-one, Excepting February alone, | 1 See Browning, p. 66b.
| Which hath but twenty-eight, in fine, | 2 Je le soignay, Dieu le guérit. |
| ’Till leap year gives it twenty-nine. | 3 France, mère des arts, des armes et des lois. |
| Common in the New England states Fourth, eleventh, ninth, and sixth, Thirty days to each affix; Every other thirty-one Except the second month alone. | 4 Heureux qui, comme Ulysse, a fait un beau voyage. |
| Common in Chester County, Pennsylvania, among the Friends Compare the old Latin class mnemonic: In March, July, October, May, | 5 Quand vous serez bien vieille, au soir à la Chandelle, Assise auprès du feu, dévivant et finant, Direz, chantant mes vers, en vous émerveillant: “Ronsard me célèbrait du temps que j’étais belle.” |

Translated by HUMBERT WOLFE. See the adaptation by YEATS: When you are old and gray and full of sleep (p. 87b).
Live now, believe me, wait not till tomorrow;
Gather the roses of life today.

Gather, gather your youth:
Just like this flower, old age
Your beauty will wither.

THOMAS TUSSER
c. 1524—1580
At Christmas play and make good cheer,
For Christmas comes but once a year.

THOMAS TUSSER
A Hundred Points of Good Husbandry [1557], The Farmer's Daily Diet

Such mistress, such Nan,
Such master, such man.

PIETER BRUEGEL
c. 1525—1569
Because the world is so faithless,
I go my way in mourning.

PIETER BRUEGEL
Inscription in Molière, The Misanthrope [1568]

He who excuses himself accuses himself.

THOMAS TUSSER
Such mistress, such Nan,
Such master, such man.

PIETER BRUEGEL
Inscription in Molière, The Misanthrope [1568]

He who excuses himself accuses himself.

WILLIAM STEVENSON
c. 1530—1575
I cannot eat but little meat,
My stomach is not good;
But sure I think that I can drink
With him that wears a hood.

WILLIAM STEVENSON
Gammer Gurton's Needle [c. 1573], drinking song, act II

Back and side go bare, go bare,
Both foot and hand go cold;
But, belly, God send thee good ale enough,
Whether it be new or old.

HENRI ESTIENNE
1531-1598
If youth but knew, and old age only could.

HENRI ESTIENNE
Les Précieux [1594]

God tempers the wind to the shorn lamb.

ELIZABETH I
1533—1603
The use of the sea and air is common to all; neither can a title to the ocean belong to any people or private persons, forasmuch as neither nature nor public use and custom permit any possession thereof.

ELIZABETH I
To the Spanish Ambassador [1580]

My care is like my shadow in the sun—
Follows me flying—flies when I pursue it.

ELIZABETH I
On the departure of Alençon [1582]
I know I have the body of a weak and feeble woman, but I have the heart and stomach of a king, and of a king of England too; and think foul scorn that Parma or Spain, or any prince of Europe, should dare to invade the borders of my realm.

_Speech to the troops at Tilbury on the approach of the Armada_ [1588]

I am your anointed Queen. I will never be by violence constrained to do anything. I thank God I am endued with such qualities that if I were turned out of the Realm in my petticoat I were able to live in any place in Christendom.

_From Chamberlin, Sayings of Queen Elizabeth_

I will make you shorter by the head.

_ Ib._

The daughter of debate, that eke discord doth sow.¹

_ Ib._

_[To the Countess of Nottingham] God may forgive you, but I never can._

_From Hume, History of England Under the House of Tudor, vol. II, ch. 7_

Though God hath raised me high, yet this I count the glory of my crown: that I have reigned with your loves.

_The Golden Speech_ [1601]

Semper cadem [Ever the same].

_Motto_

I am no lover of pompous title, but only desire that my name may be recorded in a line or two, which shall briefly express my name, my virginity, the years of my reign, the reformation of religion under it, and my preservation of peace.

_To her ladies, discussing her epitaph_

'Twas God the word that spake it,
He took the Bread and brake it;

¹Mary Queen of Scots.

And what the word did make it,
That I believe, and take it.¹

From S. Clarke, Marrow of Ecclesiastical History [ed. 1675], _pt. II, Life of Queen Elizabeth_

MICHEL EVQUEM DE MONTAIGNE²

1533–1592

Man in sooth is a marvelous vain, fickle, and unstable subject.

_Essays,_³ bk. I [1580], ch. 1

The thing of which I have most fear is fear.⁴

_Ib._ 17

He who should teach men to die would at the same time teach them to live.⁵

_Ib._ 19

I would let death seize upon me whilst I am setting my cabbages.⁶

_Ib._ 20

The value of life lies not in the length of days, but in the use we make of them: a man may live long, yet get little from life. Whether you find satisfaction in life depends not on your tale of years, but on your will.

_Ib._

My desire is therefore that the parent be very circumspect in choosing a direc-

¹Answer on being asked her opinion of Christ's presence in the Sacrament.

²Translated by CHARLES COTTON [1636–1687], revised by Hazlitt and Wight.

³This book of Montaigne the world has endorsed by translating it into all tongues.—EMERSON, Representative Men [1850], Montaigne

⁴C'est de quoi j'ai le plus de peur que la peur.

See _Proverbs_ 3:25, p. 25b; _Bacon, p._ 297b; _Wellington, p._ 506a; _Thoreau, p._ 681b; and _Roosevelt, p._ 971a.

⁵I have taught you, my dear flock, for above thirty years how to live, and I will show you in a very short time how to die.—_Sir Edwin Sandys_ [1561–1659], _Anglorum Speculum_ See Tickell, p. 406b.

'Teach him how to live,
And, oh still harder lesson! how to die.

_Beilby Porteus_ [1751–1808], _Death, l._ 336

In teaching me the way to live
It taught me how to die.

_George Pope Morris_ [1802–1864], _My Mother's Bible, st._ 4

⁶Je veux que la mort me trouve plantant mes choux.

Translated by Florio [1609].

See Rabelais, p. 181a, and Voltaire, p. 417a.
tor whom I would rather commend for having a well-composed and temperate brain than a full-stuffed head.\(^1\) 

*Essays, bk. I, ch. 25*

If you press me to say why I loved him, I can say no more than it was because he was he and I was I.\(^2\)

*Ib. 27*

Nothing is so firmly believed as what we least know.

*Ib. 31*

A wise man never loses anything if he have himself.

*Ib. 38*

We should reserve a storehouse for ourselves, altogether ours, and wholly free, wherein we may hoard up and establish our true liberty, and principal retreat and solitude.

*Ib. 39*

The greatest thing in the world is to know how to be sufficient unto oneself.\(^3\)

*Ib.*

To know how to live is all my calling and all my art.\(^5\) *Ib. II [1580], 6*

Virtue can have naught to do with ease . . . It craves a steep and thorny path.

*Ib. 11*

When I play with my cat, who knows whether I do not make her more sport than she makes me?

*Ib. 12*

The souls of emperors and cobblers are cast in the same mold. . . . The same reason that makes us wrangle with a neighbor causes a war betwixt princes.

*Ib.*

This idea is more clearly conceived by a question, “What do I know?” \(^6\) which I employ, with the device of a pair of scales.

*Ib.*

Man is certainly stark mad; he cannot make a worm, and yet he will be making gods by dozens.

*Ib.*

What truth is that, which these mountains bound, and is a lie in the world beyond them? \(^1\)

*Essays, bk. II, ch. 12*

Life is a dream . . . we sleeping wake and waking sleep.\(^2\)

*Ib.*

How many worthy men have we known to survive their own reputation?\(^3\)

*Ib. 16*

One may be humble out of pride.

*Ib. 17*

I find that the best virtue I have has in it some tincture of vice.

*Ib. 20*

Saying is one thing, and doing is another.

*Ib. 31*

There never were in the world two opinions alike, no more than two hairs or two grains; the most universal quality is diversity.\(^4\)

*Ib. 37*

I will follow the right side even to the fire, but excluding the fire if I can.

*Ib. III [1595], 1*

I speak truth, not so much as I would, but as much as I dare; and I dare a little the more, as I grow older.

*Ib. 2*

Few men have been admired by their own domestics.\(^6\)

*Ib.*

Every man bears the whole stamp of the human condition.\(^6\)

*Ib.*

It [marriage] happens as with cages: the birds without despair to get in, and those within despair of getting out.\(^7\)

*Ib. 5*

\(^1\) Quelle vérité que ces montagnes bornent, qui est mensonge qui se tient au delà?

\(^2\) La vie est un songe . . . nous veillons dormants et veillons dormons.

See Euripides, p. 86b, and Aristophanes, p. 92a.

\(^3\) See Bentley, p. 386a.

\(^4\) See Pliny, p. 12b.

\(^5\) See Antigonus, p. 99b.

\(^6\) Chaque homme porte la forme entière de l’humaine condition.

\(^7\) I myself have loved a lady and pursued her with a great deal of under-age protestation, whom some three or four gallants that have en-
All the world knows me in my book, and my book in me.

*Essays, bk. III, ch. 5*

'Tis so much to be a king, that he only is so by being so. The strange luster that surrounds him conceals and shrouds him from us; our sight is there broken and dissipated, being stopped and filled by the prevailing light.  

*Ib. 7*

I moreover affirm that our wisdom itself, and wisest consultations, for the most part commit themselves to the conduct of chance.  

*Ib. 8*

Not because Socrates said so, but because it is in truth my own disposition — and perchance to some excess — I look upon all men as my compatriots, and embrace a Pole as a Frenchman, making less account of the national than of the universal and common bond.  

*Ib. 9*

There is no man so good, who, were he to submit all his thoughts and actions to the laws, would not deserve hanging ten times in his life.  

*Ib.*

A little folly is desirable in him that will not be guilty of stupidity.  

*Ib.*

joyed would with all their hearts have been glad to have been rid of. 'Tis just like a summer bird-cage in a garden: the birds that are without despair to get in, and the birds that are within despair and are in a consumption for fear they shall never get out. — *John Webster, The White Devil* [1612], act I, sc. ii

Wedlock, indeed, hath oft compared been
To public feasts, where meet a public rout —
Where they that are without would fain go in,
And they that are within would fain go out.

*SIR JOHN DAVIES* [1569–1666], *Contention Betwixt a Wife, etc.*

See *Emerson*, p. 608a.  
1 See *Shakespeare*, p. 465a, and *Tennyson*, p. 653a.

*Although men flatter themselves with their great actions, they are not so often the result of great design as of chance. — La Rochefoucauld* [1613–1680], *Maxim* 57

*See Socrates*, p. 89b.

*See de Montesquieu*, p. 414b.

*See Menander, p. 108b, Horace, p. 122b, and note.*

I have never seen a greater monster or miracle in the world than myself.  

*Essays, bk. III, ch. 11*

Men are most apt to believe what they least understand.  

*Ib.*

I have here only made a nosegay of culled flowers, and have brought nothing of my own but the thread that ties them together.  

*Ib. 12*

There is more ado to interpret interpretations than to interpret the things, and more books upon books than upon all other subjects; we do nothing but comment upon one another.  

*Ib. 13*

For truth itself has not the privilege to be spoken at all times and in all sorts.  

*Ib.*

Sits he on never so high a throne, a man still sits on his bottom.  

*Ib.*

Let us a little permit Nature to take her own way; she better understands her own affairs than we.  

*Ib.*

I have ever loved to repose myself, whether sitting or lying, with my heels as high or higher than my head.  

*Ib.*

I do not understand; I pause; I examine.  

*Inscription for his library*  

**WILLIAM I**  
[**WILLIAM THE SILENT**]  
1533–1584

My God, have mercy on my soul and on my poor people.  

*Last words as he fell under an assassin’s bullets*

1 I am but a gatherer and disposer of other men’s stuff, at my best value. — *SIR HENRY WOTTON, preface to The Elements of Architecture* [1604]

John Bartlett used this passage as an epigraph for the fourth edition of *Familiar Quotations* [1864]. It was the only quotation from Montaigne in that edition.

*Mon Dieu, ayez pitié de mon âme et de mon pauvre peuple.*
SIR HUMPHREY GILBERT

c. 1539 - 1583

We are as near to heaven by sea as by land! ¹

From HAKLUYT, Voyages, vol. III [1600], p. 159

SIR EDWARD DYER

c. 1540 - 1607

My mind to me a kingdom is;
Such present joys therein I find
That it excels all other bliss
That earth affords or grows by kind:
Though much I want which most would have,
Yet still my mind forbids to crave.

Rawlinson Poetry MS 85, p. 17²

Some have too much, yet still do crave;
I little have, and seek no more:
They are but poor, though much they have,
And I am rich with little store:
They poor, I rich; they beg, I give;
They lack, I have; they pine, I live.

Ib.

¹The way to heaven out of all places is of like length and distance. - Sir Thomas More, Utopia [1516]

Gilbert, on the last day of his life, was seen in his tiny pinnace Squirrel with a book in hand, probably More's Utopia which inspired his last utterance. He was homeward bound from Newfoundland, which he had just taken possession of in the name of the Queen [August 1583].

"Do not fear! Heaven is as near."
"He said, "by water as by land!"

LONGFELLOW, Sir Humphrey Gilbert [1849], st. 6

See James T. Fields, p. 679b.

²This poem became popular as a song, altered thus:
My mind to me a kingdom is;
Such perfect joy therein I find,
As far exceeds all earthly bliss
That God and Nature hath assigned.
Though much I want that most would have,
Yet still my mind forbids to crave.

BYRD, Psalms, Sonnets, etc. [1588]

My mind to me an empire is,
While grace affordeth health.

ROBERT SOUTHWELL [c. 1561-1595].

Content and Rich

See Seneca, p. 131b.

MARY STUART

1542 - 1587

In my end is my beginning.

Motto

O Lord my God, I have trusted in thee;
O Jesu my dearest one, now set me free.
In prison's oppression, in sorrow's obsession,
I weary for thee.
With sighing and crying bowed down as dying,
I adore thee, I implore thee, set me free!

Prayer written in her Book of Devotion before her execution

¹Translated by P. F. MOTHILAY.
²Thiers adopted the epigram as the motto for his journal Nationale, which he established with Mignet and Carrel in 1830.
³Translated by SWORDEN.

O Domine Deus speravi in te;
G U I L L A U M E
D E S A L L U S T E ,
S E I G N E U R D U B A R T A S
1544-1590

Oft seen in forehead of the frowning skies. 1

Divine Weeks and Works
[1578], First Week, Second Day

For where's the state beneath the firmament
That doth excel the bees for government? 2

Ib. Fifth Day, pt. 1

These lovely lamps, these windows of the soul. 3

Ib. Sixth Day

Or almost like a spider, who, confin'd
In her web's center, shakt with every wind,
Moves in an instant if the buzzing fly
Stir but a string of her lawn canapie. 4

Ib.

Living from hand to mouth.

Ib. Second Week, First Day, pt. 4

In the jaws of death. 5

Ib.

Only that he may conform
To tyrant custom.

Divine Weeks and Works, Second Week, Third Day, pt. 2

Who breaks his faith, no faith is held with him.

Ib. Fourth Day, bk. 2

Who well lives, long lives; for this age of ours
Should not be numbered by years, days,
and hours.

Ib.

My lovely living boy,

My hope, my hap, my love, my life, my joy. 6

Ib.

Out of the book of Nature's learned breast. 2

Ib.

Flesh of thy flesh, nor yet bone of thy bone.

Ib.

M I G U E L D E C E R V A N T E S
1547-1616

You are a King by your own Fireside,
as much as any Monarch in his Throne.

Don Quixote de la Mancha 8
[1605-1615] author's preface,
p. xix

I was so free with him as not to mince the matter. 4

p. xx

They can expect nothing but their labor for their pains. 5

p. xxiii

1 My fair son!

My life, my joy, my food, my all the world.

Shakespeare, King John [1596-1597],
act III, sc. iv, l. 103

2 The book of Nature is that which the physician must read; and to do so he must walk over the leaves. — Paracelsus [1493-1541]. From Encyclopaedia Britannica (11th ed.), vol. XX, p. 749

3 Translated in 1700-1703 by Peter Anthony Motteux [1660-1718]. Page numbers are those of the Modern Library Giant edition.

4 See Shakespeare, p. 275b.

5 You mince matters. — Molière, Tartuffe [1667], act I, sc. i

6 Nothing is to be gotten without pains (labor). — Old Proverb

See Shakespeare, p. 267b.
Time out of mind.  
Don Quixote, pt. I [1605], 
bk. I, ch. 1, p. 4
Which I have earned with the sweat 
of my brows. 
I, 4, p. 22
By a small sample we may judge of 
the whole piece. 
P. 25
Put you in this pickle. 
I, 5, p. 30
Can we ever have too much of 
a good thing? 
I, 6, p. 37
The charging of his enemy was but 
the work of a moment. 
I, 8, p. 50
I don't know that ever I saw one in 
my born days. 
II, 2, p. 57
Those two fatal words, Mine and 
Thine. 
II, 3, p. 63
The eyes those silent tongues of 
Love. 
P. 65
And had a face like a benediction. 
II, 4, p. 69
There's not the least thing can be 
said or done, but people will talk and 
find fault. 
P. 70
Without a wink of sleep. 
P. 72
It is a true saying, that a man must 
eat a peck of salt with his friend, before 
his knows him. 
III, 1, p. 92
Thank you for nothing. 
P. 94
No limits but the sky. 
III, 3, p. 110
To give the devil his due. 
P. 111

1. Time out o' mind. — Shakespeare, Romeo and Juliet [1594-1595], act I, sc. iv, l. 70
2. See Genesis 3:15a.  
3. How canst thou in this pickle? — Shakespeare, The Tempest [1611], act V, sc. i, l. 281
4. See Boileau, p. 87b.
5. The more familiar translation.
6. Take wife, or cowl; ride you, or walk: 
Doubt not but tongues will have their talk. 
La Fontaine, The Miller, His Son, and 
the Donkey [1694]
Do you think you could keep people from 
talking? — Molière, Tartuffe [1687], act I, sc. 1
8. Modern saying: The sky's the limit.

You're leaping over the hedge before 
you come to the stile. 
Don Quixote, pt. I, bk. III, 
ch. 4, p. 117
Paid him in his own coin. 
P. 119
The famous Don Quixote de la 
Mancha, otherwise called The Knight 
of the Woeful Figure. 
III, 5, p. 126
You are come off now with a whole 
skin. 
P. 127
Fear is sharp-sighted, and can see 
things underground, and much more in 
the skies. 
III, 6, p. 131
A finger in every pie. 
P. 133
No better than she should be. 
Ib.
That's the nature of women . . . 
not to love when we love them, and to 
love when we love them not. 
Ib.
You may go whistle for the rest. 
P. 134
Ill luck, you know, seldom comes 
alone. 
P. 135
Why do you lead me a wild-goose 
chase? 
P. 136
Experience, the universal Mother of 
Sciences. 
III, 7, p. 140
Give me but that, and let the world 
rub, there I'll stick. 
P. 148
Sing away sorrow, cast away care. 
III, 8, p. 153
Of good natural parts, and of a lib- 
eral education. 
P. 154

1. El Caballero de la Triste Figura. More accurately translated by Tobias Smollett as The 
Knight of the Sorrowful Countenance.
2. No pie was baked at Castlewood but her little finger was in it. — Thackeray, The Vir-
ginians [1857-1899], ch. 5
3. An old proverb.
You are no better than you should be. 
Beaumont and Fletcher, The Coxcomb 
[1647], act IV, sc. 3
5. See Shakespeare, p. 86a.
Let every man mind his own business.  

Don Quixote, pt. I, bk. III, ch. 8, p. 157

Those who’ll play with cats must expect to be scratched.  

p. 159

Raise a hue and cry.  

Ib.

'Tis the part of a wise man to keep himself today for tomorrow, and not venture all his eggs in one basket.  

III, 9, p. 162

The ease of my burdens, the staff of my life.  

p. 163

Within a stone’s throw of it.  

p. 170

The very remembrance of my former misfortune proves a new one to me.  

III, 10, p. 174

Absence, that common cure of love.  

p. 177

From pro’s and con’s they fell to a warmer way of disputing.  

p. 181

Little said is soon amended.¹  

p. 184

A close mouth catches no flies.  

Ib.

Thou hast seen nothing yet.  

III, 11, p. 190

Between jest and earnest.  

Ib.

My love and hers have always been purely Platonic.  

p. 192

'Tis ill talking of halters in the house of a man that was hanged.  

p. 195

My memory is so bad that many times I forget my own name!  

Ib.

'Twill grieve me so to the heart that I shall cry my eyes out.  

p. 197

Ready to split his sides with laughing.  

III, 13, p. 208

My honor is dearer to me than my life.  

IV, 1, p. 226

On the word of a gentleman, and a Christian.  

p. 236

Think before thou speakest.  

IV, 3, p. 252

¹ Often rendered: Least said soonest mended.

Let us forget and forgive injuries.  

Don Quixote, pt. I, bk. IV, ch. 3, p. 254

I must speak the truth, and nothing but the truth.  

p. 255

More knave than fool.  

IV, 4, p. 261

Here's the devil-and-all to pay.  

IV, 10, p. 319

I begin to smell a rat.  

Ib.

The proof of the pudding is in the eating.  

p. 322

Let none presume to tell me that the pen is preferable to the sword.²  

p. 325

There’s no striving against the stream; and the weakest still goes to the wall.  

IV, 20, p. 404

The bow cannot always stand bent, nor can human frailty subsist without some lawful recreation.  

IV, 21, p. 412

It is not the hand but the understanding of a man that may be said to write.²  

Pt. II [1615], bk. III, author’s preface, p. 441

When the head aches, all the members partake of the pains.³  

III, 2, p. 455

Youngsters read it, grown men understand it, and old people applaud it.  

III, 3, p. 464

History is in a manner a sacred thing, so far as it contains truth; for where truth is, the supreme Father of it may

¹ See Edward Bulwer-Lytton, p. 601b.

Scholars’ pens carry farther, and give a louder report than thunder. — Sir Thomas Browne, Religio Medici [1643], Everyman ed., p. 70

² Cervantes’s left hand was maimed for life by gunshot wounds in the battle of Lepanto.  

³ When the head is not sound, the rest cannot be well. — Du Bartas, Divine Weeks and Works [1578]

For let our finger ache, and it induces Our other healthful members even to that sense Of pain.  

Shakespeare, Othello [1604–1605], act III, sc. iv, l. 145
also be said to be, at least, in as much as concerns truth.  


Every man is as Heaven made him, and sometimes a great deal worse.  

III, 4, p. 468

There’s no sauce in the world like hunger.  

III, 5, p. 473

He casts a sheep’s eye at the wench.  

p. 474

I ever loved to see everything upon the square.  

p. 475

Neither will I make myself anybody’s laughingstock.  

Ib.

Journey over all the universe in a map, without the expense and fatigue of traveling, without suffering the inconveniences of heat, cold, hunger, and thirst.  

III, 6, p. 479

Presume to put in her oar.  

p. 480

The fair sex.¹  

Ib.

A little in one’s own pocket is better than much in another man’s purse. ’Tis good to keep a nest egg. Every little makes a mickle.²  

III, 7, p. 486

Remember the old saying, “Faint heart ne’er won fair lady.”  

III, 10, p. 501

Forewarned forearmed.  

p. 502

As well look for a needle in a bottle of hay.³  

Ib.

Are we to mark this day with a white or a black stone?  

p. 503

The very pink of courtesy.  

III, 13, p. 521

I’ll turn over a new leaf.  

p. 524

He’s ⁵ a muddled fool, full of lucid intervals.  

III, 18, p. 556

Marriage is a noose.  

*Don Quixote*, pt. II, bk. III, ch. 19, p. 564

There are only two families in the world, the Haves and the Have-Nots.  

III, 20, p. 574

He preaches well that lives well, quoth Sancho; that’s all the divinity I understand.  

p. 575

Love and War are the same thing, and stratagems and policy are as allowable in the one as in the other.  

III, 21, p. 580

A private sin is not so prejudicial in this world as a public indecency.  

III, 22, p. 582

There is no love lost, sir.¹  

Ib.

Come back sound, wind and limb.  

p. 587

Patience, and shuffle the cards.²  

III, 23, p. 592

Tell me thy company, and I’ll tell thee what thou art.³  

p. 594

Tomorrow will be a new day.  

III, 26, p. 618

I can see with half an eye.  

III, 29, p. 632

Great persons are able to do great kindnesses.  

III, 32, p. 662

¹ There is no hate lost between us. — *Middleton* [1580–1627]. *The Witch*, art IV, sc. ii.

² But patience, cousin, and shuffle the cards, till our hand is a stronger one. — *Sir Walter Scott*, *Quentin Durward* [1823], ch. 8

³ Cut the fiercest quarrel short

With “Patience, gentlemen, and shuffle.”

W. M. PRAED [1802–1839]. *Quince*, st. 5

Men disappoint me so, I disappoint myself so, yet courage, patience, shuffle the cards. — *MARGARET FULLER OSSOLI* [1810–1850]. *Letter to the Reverend W. H. Channing*

⁴ Tell me what you eat, and I will tell you what you are. — *ANTHIME BRILLAT-SAVARIN* [1755–1826]. *La Physiologie du Goût*, aphorism 4

Show me your garden and I shall tell you what you are. — *ALFRED AUSTIN*, *The Garden That I Love* [1905]
Honesty's the best policy.¹

Don Quixote, pt. II, bk. III,
ch. 33, p. 666

An honest man's word is as good as
his bond.

IV, 34, p. 674

A blot in thy scutcheon to all fu-
turity.

IV, 35, p. 681

They had best not stir the rice,
though it sticks to the pot.

IV, 37, p. 691

Good wits jump; ² a word to the wise
is enough.

p. 692

Diligence is the mother of good for-
tune.

IV, 38, p. 724

What a man has, so much he's sure
of.

p. 725

The pot calls the kettle black.

Ib. p. 727

Mum's the word.³

IV, 44, p. 729

I shall be as secret as the grave.

IV, 62, p. 862

Now blessings light on him that first
invented this same sleep! It covers a
man all over, thoughts and all, like a
cloak; 'tis meat for the hungry, drink
for the thirsty, heat for the cold, and
cold for the hot. 'Tis the current coin
that purchases all the pleasures of the
world cheap; and the balance that sets
the king and the shepherd, the fool and
the wise man even.

IV, 68, p. 898

The ass will carry his load, but not a
double load; ride not a free horse to
death.

IV, 71, p. 917

I thought it working for a dead
horse, because I am paid beforehand.⁴

Ib.

² I hold the maxim no less applicable to public
than to private affairs, that honesty is always
the best policy.—GEORGE WASHINGTON, Fare-
well Address [1796]

³ Great wits jump.—LAURENCE STERNE, Tris-
tram Shandy, vol. III [1761-1762], ch. 9

⁴ Cry "mum."—SHAKESPEARE, The Merry
Wives of Windsor [1600-1601], act V, sc. ii, l. 6

¹ It is a heartrending delusion and a cruel
snare to be paid for your work before you ac-
complish it. As soon as once your work is fin-
ished you ought to be promptly paid; but to

He ... got the better of himself,
and that's the best kind of victory one
can wish for.

Don Quixote, pt. II, bk. IV,
ch. 72, p. 924

Every man was not born with a silver
spoon in his mouth.

IV, 73, p. 926

Ne'er look for birds of this year in
the nests of the last.¹

IV, 74, p. 933

There is a strange charm in the
thoughts of a good legacy, or the hopes
of an estate, which wondrously allevi-
ates the sorrow that men would other-
wise feel for the death of friends.

p. 934

For if he like a madman lived,
At least he like a wise one died.

p. 935 (Don Quixote's epitaph)

Don't put too fine a point to your
wit for fear it should get blunted.

The Little Gypsy (La Gitanilla)

My heart is wax molded as she
pleases, but enduring as marble to re-
tain.²

Ib.

CHARLES IX

1550-1574

Horses and poets should be fed, not
overfed.³

Saying

WILLIAM CAMDEN

1551-1623

My friend, judge not me,
Thou seest I judge not thee.
Betwixt the stirrup and the ground
Mercy I asked, and mercy found.

Remains Concerning Britain.
Epitaph for a man killed by
falling from his horse
receive your lucre one minute before it is due
is to tempt Providence to make a Micawber
of you.—EDMUND GOSSE, Gossip in a Library
[1891], Beau Nash

² For Time will teach thee soon the truth,
There are no birds in last year's nest!
LONGFELLOW [1807-1888], It Is Not
Always May, st. 6

³ See Byron, p. 559b.

⁴ Equi et poetae alendi, non saginandi.
AUBIGNÉ — RALEGH

THÉODORE AGRIFFA
D’AUBIGNÉ
1552—1630

Each of us aspires to worth,
Each of us desires it
And desires it for himself.¹

Pièces Épigrammatiques 49

More exquisite than any other is the
autumn rose.²

Les Tragiques. Les Feux

SIR EDWARD COKE
1552–1634

Reason is the life of the law; nay, the
common law itself is nothing else but
reason. . . . The law, which is perfe-
tion of reason.⁸

First Institute [1628]
The gladsome light of jurispru-
dence.

For a man’s house is his castle, et
domus suæ cuique tutissimum re-
gium.¹⁴

Third Institute [1644]
The house of everyone is to him as
his castle and fortress, as well for his
defense against injury and violence as
for his repose.

Semayne’s Case. 5 Report 91

They [corporations] cannot commit
treason, nor be outlawed nor excom-
unicate, for they have no souls.

Case of Sutton’s Hospital.
10 Report 32

¹ Chacun au bien aspire,
Chacun le bien désirer,
Et le désirer sien.

² Une rose d’automne est plus qu’une autre
exquise.

³ Let us consider the reason of the case. For
nothing is law that is not reason.—Sir John
p. 911

⁴ One’s home is the safest refuge to everyone.
—Pandects [6th century], lib. II, tit. IV, De in
Ius Vocando

I in mine own house am an emperor
And will defend what’s mine.

Massinger, The Roman Actor [1689], act I, sc. ii

Magna Carta is such a fellow that he
will have no sovereign.

Debate in the Commons
[May 17, 1628]

Six hours in sleep, in law’s grave study
six,
Four spend in prayer, the rest on Na-
ture fix.¹

Translation quoted by Coke; from
The Pandects (Digests of Roman
Civil Law, sixth century). De in
Ius Vocando

SIR WALTER RALEGH
C. 1552–1618

Like to an hermit poor in place ob-
scure,
I mean to spend my days of endless
doubt,
To wail such woes as time cannot re-
cure,
Where none but Love shall ever find
me out.

The Phoenix Nest [1593]. Sonnet

As you came from the holy land
Of Walsingham,
Met you not with my true Love
By the way as you came?

As You Came from the Holy
Land [c. 1599], st. 1

But true love is a durable fire,
In the mind ever burning,
Never sick, never old, never dead,
From itself never turning.

Ib. st. 11

If all the world and love were young,
And truth in every shepherd’s tongue,
These pretty pleasures might me move
To live with thee, and be thy love.

The Nymph’s Reply to the Pas-
sionate Shepherd² (printed in
England’s Helicon, 1600), st. 1

¹ Seven hours to law, to mooting slumber
seven;
Ten to the world allot, and all to heaven.

Sir William Jones [1746–1794]

² An answer to Christopher Marlowe, The
Passionate Shepherd to His Love (see p. 212a).
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>a</th>
<th>RALEGH — SPENSER</th>
<th>b</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| Fain would I climb, yet fear I to fall.  
   Written on a windowpane  
   Our passions are most like to floods and streams,  
   The shallow murmur, but the deep are dumb.  
   Sir Walter Ralegh to the Queen  
   [c. 1599], st. 1  
   Silence in love bewrays more woe  
   Than words, though ne'er so witty;  
   A beggar that is dumb, you know,  
   Deserveth double pity.  
   Ib. st. 5  
   Go, Soul, the body's quest,  
   Upon a thankless arrant:  
   Fear not to touch the best,  
   The truth shall be thy warrant:  
   Go, since I needs must die,  
   And give the world the lie.  
   The Lie (printed in Francis Davison, Poetical Rhapsody, 1608; manuscript copy traced to 1595), st. 1  
   Give me my scallop shell of quiet,  
   My staff of faith to walk upon,  
   My scrip of joy, immortal diet,  
   My bottle of salvation,  
   My gown of glory, hope's true gage  
   And thus I'll take my pilgrimage.  
   Diaphantus [1604]. The Passionate Man's Pilgrimage  
   Methought I saw the grave where  
   Laura lay.  
   Verses to Edmund Spenser  
   Shall I, like a hermit, dwell  
   On a rock or in a cell?  
   Poem  
   What is our life? a play of passion, |

Our mirth the music of division,  
Our mothers' wombs the tiring houses be  
Where we are dressed for this short comedy.  
From Orlando Gibbons, The First Set of Madrigals and Motets [1612]. On the Life of Man  
 [History] hath triumphed over time,  
which besides it nothing but eternity hath triumphed over.  
History of the World [1614], preface  
Whosoever, in writing a modern history, shall follow truth too near the heels, it may haply strike out his teeth.  
Ib.  
O eloquent, just, and mighty Death!  
whom none could advise, thou hast persuaded;  
what none hath dared, thou hast done;  
and whom all the world hath flattered, thou only hast cast out of the world and despised. Thou hast drawn together all the far-stretched greatness,  
all the pride, cruelty, and ambition of man, and covered it all over with these two narrow words, Hic jacet!  
Ib. bk. V, pt. I, ch. 6, conclusion  
Even such is time, that takes in trust  
Our youth, our joys, our all we have,  
And pays us but with age and dust;  
Who in the dark and silent grave,  
When we have wandered all our ways,  
Shuts up the story of our days.  
And from which earth, and grave, and dust,  
The Lord shall raise me up, I trust.  
A version of one of his earlier poems, found at his death in his Bible in the Gatehouse at Westminster.  

EDMUND SPENSER  
1552–1599  
He that strives to touch the stars  
Oft stumbles at a straw.  
The Shepheardes Calender  
[1579]. July, I. 99
Fierce wars and faithful loves shall moralize my song.¹

The Faerie Queene [1590], introduction, st. 1

A gentle knight was pricking on the plain.  Ib. bk. I, canto 1, st. 1

A bold bad man.  Ib. 37

Her angel’s face
As the great eye of heaven shined bright,
And made a sunshine in the shady place.  Ib. 3, 4

Ay me, how many perils do enfold
The righteous man, to make him daily fall.²

Sleep after toil, port after stormy seas,
Ease after war, death after life does greatly please.³

All for love, and nothing for reward.
Ib. II, 8, 2

Gather therefore the Rose, whilst yet is prime,
For soon comes age, that will her pride deflower:
Gather the Rose of love, whilst yet is time.

Her birth was of the womb of morning dew.

Roses red and violets blew,
And all the sweetest flowers, that in the forest grew.

All that in this delightful garden grows,
Should happy be, and have immortal bliss.

That Squire of Dames.
Ib. 8, 44

And painful pleasure turns to pleasing pain.

The Faerie Queene, bk. III, canto 10, st. 60

How over that same door was likewise writ,
Be bold, be bold, and everywhere Be bold.¹

Another iron door, on which was writ,
Be not too bold.²

Dan Chaucer, well of English unde-filed,
On Fame’s eternal beadroll worthy to be filed.  Ib. IV [1596], 2, 32

For all that nature by her mother wit
Could frame in earth.  Ib. 10, 21

Ill can he rule the great, that cannot reach the small.
Ib. V, 2, 43

Who will not mercy unto others show,
How can he mercy ever hope to have? ³

That here on earth is no sure happiness.
Ib. 11, 1

The ever-whirling wheel
Of Change; the which all mortal things doth sway.

Wars and alarums unto nations wide.

But times do change and move continually.

For deeds do die, however nobly done,

¹ See Danton, p. 456b, and Channing, p. 544a.
² Jockey of Norfolk, be not too bold.
³ For Dickon thy master is bought and sold.

Forbear, said I; be not too bold.

Your fleece is white but ’tis too cold.

Shakespeare, Richard III, act V, sc. iii, l. 395

Forbear, said I; be not too bold.

Your fleece is white but ’tis too cold.

Crashaw, Hymn of the Nativity, l. 30

Write on your doors the saying wise and old,
“Be bold! be bold!” and everywhere — “Be bold; Be not too bold!”

Longfellow, Morituri Salutamus [1875]

¹ See Matthew 17, p. 40a, and Pope, p. 412b.
² See Lothair I, p. 152b.
³ See Horace, p. 1213; Ronsard, p. 188a; and Herrick, p. 530b.

¹ *And moralized his song.* — Pope, Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot [1735], l. 340
² Ay me! what perils do environ
The man that meddles with cold iron!

*Samuel Butler: Hudibras, pt. I [1665], canto III, l. 1

² *These lines are cut on Joseph Conrad’s gravestone at Canterbury.
³ *The dew of thy birth is of the womb of the morning.* — Book of Common Prayer, Psalter, Psalm 110:3
And thoughts of men do as themselves decay,
But wise words taught in numbers for to run,
Recorded by the Muses, live for ay.
*The Ruines of Time* [1591], l. 400

Full little knowest thou that hast not tried,
What hell it is, in suing long to bide:
To lose good days, that might be better spent;
To waste long nights in pensive discontent;
To speed today, to be put back tomorrow;
To feed on hope, to pine with fear and sorrow.
*Mother Hubberds Tale* [1591], l. 895

To fret thy soul with crosses and with cares;
To eat thy heart through comfortless despairs;
To fawn, to crouch, to wait, to ride, to run,
To spend, to give, to want, to be undone.
Unhappy wight, born to disastrous end,
That doth his life in so long tendance spend.
*ib. 903*

What more felicity can fall to creature,
Than to enjoy delight with liberty.
*Muiopotmos; or, The Fate of the Butterflie* [1591], l. 209

I hate the day, because it lendeth light
To see all things, and not my love to see.
*Daphnaida* [1591], l. 407

Death slew not him, but he made death his ladder to the skies.
*An Epitaph upon Sir Philip Sidney* [1591], l. 20

Though last not least,¹
*Colin Clouts Come Home Again*
[1595], l. 144

Tell her the joyous time will not be stayed
Unlesse she do him by the forelock take.¹
*Amoretti* [1595]. Sonnet 70

The woods shall to me answer, and my Echo ring.
*Epithalamion* [1595], l. 18

Behold whiles she before the altar stands
Hearing the holy priest that to her speaks
And blesseth her with his two happy hands.
*ib. 223*

Ah! when will this long weary day have end,
And lend me leave to come unto my love?
*ib. 278*

For of the soul the body form doth take:
For soul is form, and doth the body make.
*An Hymne in Honour of Beatuyie* [1596], l. 132

For all that fair is, is by nature good;²
That is a sign to know the gentle blood.
*ib. 139*

Sweet Thames! run softly, till I end my song.
*Prothalamion* [1596], refrain

I was promised on a time
To have reason for my rhyme;
From that time unto this season,
I received nor rhyme nor reason.
*Lines on his promised pension.*
*From THOMAS FULLER, Wor-thies of England* [1662]

**JOHN FLORIO**
C. 1553 - 1625

England is the paradise of women, the purgatory of men, and the hell of horses.⁴
*Second Frutes* [1591]

¹ Take Time by the forelock. — *THALES* [c. 636-c. 546 B.C.]
² See Shakespeare, p. 271b.
³ Sweet Thames, run softly till I end my song, Sweet Thames, run softly, for I speak not loud or long.
⁴ See Robert Burton, p. 312a.
Praise the sea; on shore remain.

Second Frutes

HENRI IV OF FRANCE
1553–1610

I want there to be no peasant in my realm so poor that he will not have a chicken in his pot every Sunday.

Attributed

Paris is well worth a Mass.¹

Attributed

Let my white panache be your rallying point.²

Attributed battle cry

The wisest fool in Christendom.

Of James I of England; attributed to HENRI IV or SULLY

GEORGE KEITH, FIFTH EARL MARISCHAL
1553–1623

Thai half said. Quhat say thai? Let thame say.

Family motto, Mitchell Tower, Marischal College, Aberdeen, Scotland, founded in 1593

FULKE GREVILLE, LORD BROOKE
1554–1628

Oh wearisome condition of humanity! Born under one law, to another bound.

Mustapha [1609], V, 4

RICHARD HOOKER
1554–1600

Of Law there can be no less acknowledged than that her seat is the bosom of God, her voice the harmony of the world. All things in heaven and earth do her homage — the very least

as feeling her care, and the greatest as not exempted from her power.

Laws of Ecclesiastical Polity [1594], bk. 1

That to live by one man’s will became the cause of all men’s misery.

Ib.

JOHN LYLY
C. 1554–1606

Be valiant, but not too venturous. Let thy attire be comely, but not costly.¹

Euphues: The Anatomy of Wit [1579], Arber’s reprint, p. 39

The finest edge is made with the blunt whetstone.

Ib. p. 47

Delays breed dangers.²

Ib. p. 65

It seems to me (said she) that you are in some brown study.

Ib. p. 80

Many strokes overthrow the tallest oaks.³

Ib. p. 81

Let me stand to the main chance.⁴

Ib. p. 104

It is a world to see.

Ib. p. 116

A clear conscience is a sure card.

Ib. p. 207

Go to bed with the lamb, and rise with the lark.⁵

Euphues and His England, [1580], p. 229

A comely old man as busy as a bee.

Ib. p. 252

¹ See Shakespeare, p. 258b.
² Periculum in mora. — Latin proverb

⁴ All delays are dangerous in war. — Dryden, Tyrannic Love [1669], act I, sc. 1
⁵ Many strokes, though with a little axe.

Hew down and fell the hardest-timber’d oak.

SHAKESPEARE, Henry VI [1591], pt. III, act II, sc. i, l. 54

See Franklin, p. 422a.

⁶ To rise with the lark and go to bed with the lamb. — BRETON, Court and Country [1618]

Rise with the lark, and with the lark to bed.

— JAMES HURDS [1765–1801], The Village Curate
Maidens, be they never so foolish, yet being fair they are commonly fortunate.

*Euphues and His England*  
_p. 279_

Your eyes are so sharp that you cannot only look through a millstone, but clean through the mind.  
_Ib. p. 289_

I am glad that my Adonis hath a sweet tooth in his head.  
_Ib. p. 308_

A rose is sweeter in the bud than full-blown.  
_Ib. p. 314_

Cupid and my Campaspe play'd  
At cards for kisses: Cupid paid.

*Alexander and Campaspe*  
[1584], _act III, sc. v_

How at heaven's gates she claps her wings,  
The morn not waking till she sings.  
_Ib. V, i_

Night hath a thousand eyes.  

*Maides Metamorphosis III, i_  
Marriages are made in heaven and consummated on earth.  

*Mother Bombie* [1590], _act IV, sc. i_

**SIR PHILIP SIDNEY**  
1554–1586

High-erected thoughts seated in the heart of courtesy.

*The Arcadia* [written 1580], _bk. I_

They are never alone that are accompanied with noble thoughts.  
_Ib._

---

My dear, my better half.  
*The Arcadia, bk. III_

My true-love hath my heart, and I have his,  
By just exchange one for the other given:  
I hold his dear, and mine he cannot miss,  
There never was a better bargain driven.  
_Ib. Sonnet_

Ring out your bells! Let mourning shows be spread!  
For Love is dead.  
_Ib. Song_

Leave me, O Love, which reachest but to dust,  
And thou, my mind, aspire to higher things;  
Grow rich in that which never taketh rust:  
Whatever fades, but fading pleasure brings.  
_Ib. Sonnet_

Sweet food of sweetly uttered knowledge.  
*The Defense of Poesy* [written c. 1580]

He cometh unto you with a tale which holdeth children from play, and old men from the chimney corner.  
_Ib._

I never heard the old song of Percy and Douglas that I found not my heart moved more than with a trumpet.  
_Ib._

"Fool!" said my muse to me, "look in thy heart, and write."  

*Astrophel and Stella* [1591]

With how sad steps, O Moon, thou climbst the skies!  
How silently, and with how wan a face!  

Have I caught my heav'ny jewel.  

_Ib. Second Song_

---

1 Look, then, into thine heart and write.  
**LONGFELLOW, Voices of the Night** [1869], _prelude_

2 Wordsworth begins a sonnet with these two lines [1801].

3 Quoted by Shakespeare in *Merry Wives of Windsor*, _act III, sc. iii_, line 45.
Thy necessity\textsuperscript{1} is yet greater than mine.

\textit{Said on the battlefield of Zutphen [September 22, 1586] on giving his water bottle to a dying soldier}

\textbf{FRANÇOIS DE MALHERBE}\textsuperscript{2}
\textit{1555--1628}

And a rose, she lived as roses do, the space of a morn.\textsuperscript{3}

\textit{Consolation à Monsieur du Périer [1599]}

And the fruits will outdo what the flowers have promised.\textsuperscript{4}

\textit{Prière pour le roi Henri le Grand [1605]}

What Malherbe writes will endure forever. \textit{Sonnet à Louis XIII [1624]}

\textbf{THOMAS KYD}\n\textit{1558--1594}

What outcries call me from my naked bed?

\textit{The Spanish Tragedy}\textsuperscript{5} [1594], act II, sc. v, l. 1

O eyes, no eyes, but fountains fraught with tears;
O life, no life, but lively form of death;
O world, no world, but mass of public wrongs,
Confused and filled with murder and misdeeds. \textit{Ib. III, ii, 1}

Hieronymo, beware: go by, go by. \textit{Ib. III, xii, 31}

Why then I'll fit you,\textsuperscript{8} say no more.
When I was young, I gave my mind
And plied myself to fruitless poetry:

\textsuperscript{1}More often quoted as "Thy need."
\textsuperscript{2}See Boileau, p. 377a.
\textsuperscript{3}Et rose, elle a vécu ce que vivent les roses,
L'espace d'un matin.
\textsuperscript{4}Et les fruits passeront la promesse des fleurs.
\textsuperscript{5}This play was undoubtedly the most popular drama of its time, outstripping Shakespeare and the other Elizabethans.
\textsuperscript{6}Quoted by T. S. Eliot in \textit{The Waste Land}, l. 437, followed by "Hieronymo's mad again."

\textbf{CHIDIOCK TICHBORNE}\textsuperscript{1}
\textit{c. 1558–1586}

My prime of youth is but a frost of cares;
My feast of joy is but a dish of pain;
My crop of corn is but a field of tares;

\textsuperscript{1}He was executed for an attempt on Queen Elizabeth's life.
And all my good is but vain hope of gain:
The day is past, and yet I saw no sun; And now I live, and now my life is done.

Tichborne's Elegy [1586]

G E O R G E C H A P M A N
c. 1559–1634
Promise is most given when the least is said.

Hero and Leander [1598]
Love calls to war;
Sighs his alarms,
Lips his swords are,
The field his arms.
   Ib. Epithalamion Teratos, refrain
Young men think old men are fools; but old men know young men are fools.

All Fools [1605], act V, sc. i
Keep thy shop, and thy shop will keep thee. Light gains make heavy purses.1

Eastward Ho 2 [1605], act I, sc. i
Why, do nothing, be like a gentleman, be idle ... Make ducks and drakes with shillings.

Only a few industrious Scots perhaps, who indeed are dispersed over the face of the whole earth. But as for them, there are no greater friends to Englishmen and England, when they are out on't, in the world, than they are. And for my own part, I would a hundred thousand of them were there [Virginia]; for we are all one countrymen now, ye know, and we should find ten times more comfort of them there than we do here.3

I will neither yield to the song of the siren nor the voice of the hyena, the tears of the crocodile 4 nor the howling of the wolf.

Eastward Ho, act V, sc. i
For one heat, all know, doth drive out another,
One passion doth expel another still.2

Monsieur d'Olive [1606],
act V, sc. i
To put a girdle round about the world.8

Bussy d'Ambois [1607],
act I, sc. i
Speed his plow.
   Ib.
So our lives
In acts exemplary, not only win
Ourselves good names, but doth to others give
Matter for virtuous deeds, by which we live.

Ib.
Who to himself is law no law doth need,
Offends no law, and is a king indeed.
   Ib. II, i
Give me a spirit that on this life's rough sea
Loves t' have his sails fill'd with a lusty wind,
Even till his sail-yards tremble, his masts crack,
And his rapt ship run on her side so low
That she drinks water, and her keel plows air.

Conspiracy of Charles, Duke of Byron [1608], act III, sc. i
We have watered our horses in Heli- con.

May-Day [1611], act III, sc. iii

1 Quoted by Benjamin Franklin in Poor Richard's Almanac [1785].
2 By Chapman, Jonson, and Marston.
3 This is the famous passage that gave offense to James I and caused the imprisonment of the authors. The leaves containing it were canceled and reprinted, and it only occurs in a few of the original copies. — Richard Herne Shepherd
4 These crocodile tears. — Robert Burton, Anatomy of Melancholy [1621–1651], pt. III, sec. 2, member 2, subsec. 4
5 She's false, false as the tears of crocodiles. — Sir John Suckling [1609–1642]. The Sad One, act IV, sc. v
6 See Shakespeare, p. 223a.
7 See Shakespeare, p. 259b.
Tilling and grazing are the two breasts that feed France.\footnote{See Proverbs 24:1, p. 56a.}

Knowledge is more than equivalent to force.

--- Samuel Johnson, Rasselas \(1759\), ch. 12

As in the little, so in the great world, reason will tell you that old age or antiquity is to be accounted by the farther distance from the beginning and the nearer approach to the end — the times wherein we now live being in propriety of speech the most ancient since the world's creation. --- George Harewell, An Apology or Declaration of the Power and Providence of God in the Government of the World \(1687\)

For an old age is that period of life most remote from infancy, who does not see that old age in this universal man ought not to be sought in the times nearest his birth, but in those most remote from \textit{ii} --- Pascal \(1623-1662\), \textit{Preface to the Treatise on Vacuum}

It is worthy of remark that a thought which is often quoted from Francis Bacon occurs in [Giordano] Bruno’s \textit{Cena di Figure}, published in 1848: I mean the notion that the later times are more aged than the earlier. --- Whewell, \textit{Philosophy of the Inductive Sciences} \(1847\), vol. II, p. 198

We are Ancients of the earth, And in the morning of the times.  --- Tennyson, \textit{The Day Dream} \(1842\), L’Envoi

\[\text{See Walton, p. 516b.}\]
some participation of divineness, because it doth raise and erect the mind by submitting the shews of things to the desires of the mind.

The Advancement of Learning,
bk. II, iv, 2

They are ill discoverers that think there is no land, when they can see nothing but sea.  
Ib. vii, 5

But men must know that in this theatre of man's life it is reserved only for God and angels to be lookers on.
Ib. xx, 8

We are much beholden to Machiavel and others, that write what men do, and not what they ought to do.
Ib. xxi, 9

All good moral philosophy is but the handmaid to religion.  
Ib. xxii, 14

There are and can be only two ways of searching into and discovering truth. The one flies from the senses and particulars to the most general axioms . . . this way is now in fashion. The other derives axioms from the senses and particulars, rising by a gradual and unbroken ascent, so that it arrives at the most general axioms last of all. This is the true way, but as yet untried.

Novum Organum [1620]

There are four classes of Idols which beset men's minds. To these for distinction's sake I have assigned names — calling the first class, Idols of the Tribe; the second, Idols of the Cave; the third, Idols of the Market-Place; the fourth, Idols of the Theatre.
Ib. Aphorism 39

Nature, to be commanded, must be obeyed.  
Ib. 129

I do plainly and ingenuously confess that I am guilty of corruption, and do renounce all defense. I beseech your Lordships to be merciful to a broken reed.¹

On being charged by Parliament with corruption in the exercise of his office [1621]

¹ See Isaiah 36:6, p. 32b.

Lucid intervals and happy pauses.

History of King Henry VII [1622], III

Nothing is terrible except fear itself.¹

De Augmentis Scientiarum, 
bk. II, Fortitudo [1623]

Riches are a good handmaid, but the worst mistress.  
Ib. Antitheta

Hope is a good breakfast, but it is a bad supper.

Apostegms [1624], no. 36

Like strawberry wives, that laid two or three great strawberries at the mouth of their pot, and all the rest were little ones.  
Ib. 54

Sir Amice Pawlet, when he saw too much haste made in any matter, was wont to say, "Stay a while, that we may make an end the sooner."  
Ib. 76

Alonso of Aragon was wont to say in commendation of age, that age appears to be best in four things — old wood best to burn, old wine to drink, old friends to trust, and old authors to read.²

Ib. 97

Cosmus, Duke of Florence, was wont to say of perfidious friends, that "We read that we ought to forgive our enemies; but we do not read that we ought to forgive our friends."  
Ib. 206

Cato said the best way to keep good acts in memory was to refresh them with new.

Ib. 247

My essays . . . come home to men's business and bosoms.

Essays, dedication [1625 edition]

What is truth? said jesting Pilate,³ and would not stay for an answer.

Ib. Of Truth

¹ Nil terrible nisi ipse timor. See Montaigne, p. 189b and note.
² See Webster, p. 914b. Old friends are best. King James used to call for his old shoes; they were easiest for his feet. — Selden, Table Talk [1689], Friends See Goldsmith, p. 450b.
³ Old books, old wine, old Nankin blue. — Henry Austin Dobson [1840-1921]. Rondeau, To Richard Watson Gilder

See John 18:38, p. 49b.
No pleasure is comparable to the standing upon the vantage-ground of truth.

*Essays, Of Truth*

Men fear death as children fear to go in the dark; and as that natural fear in children is increased with tales, so is the other.

*Ib. Of Death*

Revenge is a kind of wild justice, which the more man's nature runs to, the more ought law to weed it out.

*Ib. Of Revenge*

It was a high speech of Seneca (after the manner of the Stoics), that "The good things which belong to prosperity are to be wished, but the good things that belong to adversity are to be admired."

*Ib. Of Adversity*

Prosperity is the blessing of the Old Testament; adversity is the blessing of the New.

*Ib.*

Prosperity is not without many fears and distastes; and adversity is not without comforts and hopes.

*Ib.*

Prosperity doth best discover vice, but adversity doth best discover virtue.

*Ib.*

Virtue is like precious odors — most fragrant when they are incensed or crushed.

*Ib.*

He that hath wife and children hath given hostages to fortune; for they are impediments to great enterprises, either of virtue or mischief.

*Ib. Of Marriage and Single Life*

Wives are young men's mistresses, companions for middle age, and old men's nurses.

*Ib.*

A good name is like a precious ointment; it filleth all around about, and will not easily away; for the odors of ointments are more durable than those of flowers.

*Essays, Of Praise*

In charity there is no excess.

*Ib. Of Goodness and Goodness of Nature*

If a man be gracious and courteous to strangers, it shows he is a citizen of the world, and that his heart is no island cut off from other lands, but a continent that joins to them.

*Ib.*

The desire of power in excess caused the angels to fall; the desire of knowledge in excess caused man to fall.

*Ib.*

I had rather believe all the fables in the legends and the Talmud and the Alcoran, than that this universal frame is without a mind.

*Ib. Of Atheism*

A little philosophy inclineth man's mind to atheism, but depth in philosophy bringeth men's minds about to religion.

*Ib.*

Travel, in the younger sort, is a part of education; in the elder, a part of experience. He that travelleth into a country before he hath some entrance into the language, goeth to school, and not to travel.

*Ib. Of Travel*

Princes are like to heavenly bodies, which cause good or evil times, and which have much veneration but no rest.

*Ib. Of Empire*

1 See Eccl., 7:1, p. 88a, and Publius Syrus, p. 125b.

2 As aromatic plants bestow No spicy fragrance while they grow;
But crushed or trodden to the ground,
Diffuse their balmy sweets around.

*Goldsmith, The Captivity [1764], act 1*

The good are better made by ill,
As odors crushed are sweeter still.

*Samuel Rogers, Jacqueline [1814], st. 3*

3 A little skill in antiquity inclines a man to Popery; but depth in that study brings him about again to our religion. — Thomas Fuller, The Holy State and the Profane State [1642], The True Church Antiquary

4 See Shelley, p. 570b.
Fortune is like the market, where many times, if you can stay a little, the price will fall.

*Essays, Of Delays*

Nothing doth more hurt in a state than that cunning men pass for wise.  
*Ib. Of Cunning*

Be so true to thyself, as thou be not false to others.  
*Ib. Of Wisdom for a Man's Self*

It is the nature of extreme self-lovers, as they will set an house on fire, and it were but to roast their eggs.  
*Ib.*

Cure the disease and kill the patient.  
*Ib. Of Friendship*

Riches are for spending.  
*Ib. Of Expense*

There is a wisdom in this beyond the rules of physic. A man's own observation, what he finds good of and what he finds hurt of, is the best physic to preserve health.  
*Ib. Of Regimen of Health*

Intermingle . . . jest with earnest.  
*Ib. Of Discourse*

Nature is often hidden; sometimes overcome; seldom extinguished.  
*Ib. Of Nature in Men*

If a man look sharply and attentively, he shall see Fortune; for though she is blind, she is not invisible.  
*Ib. Of Fortune*

Chiefly the mold of a man's fortune is in his own hands.  
*Ib.*

Young men are fitter to invent than to judge, fitter for execution than for counsel, and fitter for new projects than for settled business.  
*Ib. Of Youth and Age*

Virtue is like a rich stone — best plain set.  
*Ib. Of Beauty*

There is no excellent beauty that hath not some strangeness in the proportion.  
*Essays, Of Beauty*

God Almighty first planted a garden.  
*Ib. Of Gardens*

He that commands the sea is at great liberty, and may take as much and as little of the war as he will.  
*Ib. Of the True Greatness of Kingdoms*

Some books are to be tasted, others to be swallowed, and some few to be chewed and digested.  
*Ib. Of Studies*

Reading maketh a full man, conference a ready man, and writing an exact man.  
*Ib.*

Histories make men wise; poets, witty; the mathematics, subtle; natural philosophy, deep: moral, grave; logic and rhetoric, able to contend.  
*Ib.*

The greatest vicissitude of things amongst men is the vicissitude of sects and religions.  
*Ib. Of Vicissitude of Things*

I bequeath my soul to God. . . . My body to be buried obscurely. For my name and memory, I leave it to men's charitable speeches, and to foreign nations, and the next age.  
*From his will* [1626]

The world's a bubble, and the life of man

1 See Genesis 2:8, p. 5b.
2 Divina natura dedit agros, ars humana sedificavit urbes [Divine Nature gave the fields, human art built the cities].—VARRO [116–27 B.C.], De Re Rustica III, i
3 See Shakespeare, p. 265b.
4 Gardens were before gardeners, and but some hours after the earth.—SIR THOMAS BROWNE, The Garden of Cyrus [1658], ch. i
6 See Themistocles, p. 78a; Mahan, p. 785b; and Morison, p. 998a.
7 He that is master of the sea, may, in some sort, be said to be Master of every country; at least such as are bordering on the sea. For he is at liberty to begin and end War, where, when, and on what terms he pleaseth, and extend his conquest even to the Antipodes.—JOSEPH GAN-
8 See Shakespeare, p. 265b.
9 He is master of the sea, may, in some sort, be said to be Master of every country; at least such as are bordering on the sea. For he is at liberty to begin and end War, where, when, and on what terms he pleaseth, and extend his conquest even to the Antipodes.—JOSEPH GAN-
Less than a span.\textsuperscript{1} \textit{The World} [1629]

Who then to frail mortality shall trust
But limns on water, or but writes in dust.\textsuperscript{2} \textit{Ib.}

What then remains but that we still should cry
For being born, and, being born, to die? \textsuperscript{3} \textit{Ib.}

Books must follow sciences, and not sciences books.

\textit{Proposition touching amendment of laws}

\textbf{SIR JOHN HARINGTON} 1561–1612

Treason doth never prosper: what's the reason?
For if it prosper, none dare call it treason.\textsuperscript{4} \textit{Epigrams. Of Treason}

The readers and the hearers like my books,
But yet some writers cannot them digest;
But what care I? for when I make a feast
I would my guests should praise it, not the cooks.

\textit{Ib. Of Writers Who Carp at Other Men's Books}

\textbf{ROBERT SOUTHWELL} c. 1561–1595

Times go by turns, and chances change by course,

\textsuperscript{1} Whose life is a bubble, and in length a span.—\textit{William Browne, Britannia's Pastorals} [1613], bk. I, song
\textsuperscript{2} See Sophocles, p. 83a; Catullus, p. 115a; More, p. 178b; Shakespeare, p. 899a; and Keats, p. 586a.
\textsuperscript{3} This line frequently occurs in almost exactly the same shape among the minor poems of the time: "Not to be born, or, being born, to die." — \textit{William Drummond, Poems} [1656]
See Theognis, p. 77a, and note.
\textsuperscript{4} See Seneca, p. 131a.

From foul to fair, from better hap to worse.

\textit{Times Go by Turns} [c. 1595], st. 1

May never was the month of love,
For May is full of flowers;
But rather April, wet by kind,
For love is full of showers.

\textit{Love's Servile Lot}

As I in hoary winter night stood shivering in the snow,
Surprised was I with sudden heat which made my heart to glow;
And lifting up a fearful eye to view what fire was near
A pretty Babe all burning bright did in the air appear.

\textit{The Burning Babe} [written c. 1595]

With this he vanished out of sight, and swiftly shrunk away,
And straight I called unto mind that it was Christmas Day.

\textbf{SAMUEL DANIEL} 1562–1619

Care-charmer Sleep, son of the sable Night,
Brother to Death, in silent darkness born.\textsuperscript{1}

\textit{Sonnets to Delia} [1592]

Make me to say, when all my griefs are gone,
"Happy the heart that sighed for such a one!"

\textit{Ib. Sonnet: I Must Not Grieve}

Let others sing of knights and paladins
In aged accents and untimely words,
Paint shadows in imaginary lines

\textsuperscript{1} Care-charmer sleep, sweet ease in restless misery,
The captive's liberty, and his freedom's song,
Balm of the bruised heart, man's chief felicity,
Brother of quiet death, when life is too, too long!

\textbf{BARTHOLOMEW GRIMM, Fidesa More Chaste Than Kind} [1596]

See Homer, p. 64a; Virgil, p. 119a; Shakespeare, p. 884a; and Shelley, p. 508a.
Which well the reach of their high wits record.

Sonnets to Delia. Sonnet:
I Must Not Grieve
These are the arks, the trophies, I erect,
That fortify thy name against old age.

And for the few that only lend their ear,
That few is all the world.

Musophilus [1599], st. 97
This is the thing that I was born to do.
Ib. st. 100

Unless above himself he can erect himself, how poor a thing is man!
To the Countess of Cumberland [c. 1600], st. 12

Love is a sickness full of woes,
All remedies refusing.

Hymen's Triumph [1615]

LOPE DE VEGA
1562–1632
Harmony is pure love, for love is complete agreement.

Fuente Ovejuna, 1 act I, l. 381
Except for God, the King's our only lord.

GALILEO GALILEI
1564–1642

Philosophy is written in this grand book—I mean the universe—which stands continually open to our gaze, but it cannot be understood unless one first learns to comprehend the language and interpret the characters in which it is written. It is written in the language of mathematics, and its characters are triangles, circles, and other geometrical figures, without which it is humanly impossible to understand a single word of it; without these, one is wandering about in a dark labyrinth.

Il Saggiatore [1623] 1

But it does move! ¹
From Abbé IraiH, Ouerelles litteraires [1761], vol. III, p. 49

CHRISTOPHER MARLOWE 1564–1593

Our swords shall play the orators for us.
Tamburlaine the Great [c. 1587], pt. I, l. 328

Accurst be he that first invented war. Ib. 664
And ride in triumph through Persepolis. Ib. 759

Nature that framed us of our elements,
Warring within our breasts for regiment,
Doth teach us all to have aspiring minds:
Our souls, whose faculties can comprehend
The wondrous Architecture of the world:
And measure every wandering planet's course,
Still climbing after knowledge infinite,
And always moving as the restless Spheres,
Will us to wear ourselves and never rest,
Until we reach the rippest fruit of all,
That perfect bliss and sole felicity,
The sweet fruition of an earthly crown.
Ib. 869

Tamburlaine, the Scourge of God, must die.
Ib. 4641

Come live with me, and be my love;
And we will all the pleasures prove
That valleys, groves, hills, and fields,
Woods or steepy mountain yields.²

The Passionate Shepherd to his Love [c. 1589]

By shallow rivers, to whose falls
Melodious birds sing madrigals.¹
The Passionate Shepherd to his Love
And I will make thee beds of roses
And a thousand fragrant posies.¹

I count religion but a childish toy,
And hold there is no sin but ignorance.²

The Jew of Malta [c. 1580], prologue

Infinite riches in a little room.³
Ib. act I, sc. 1

Excess of wealth is cause of covetousness.
Ib. 2

Now will I show myself to have more of the serpent than the dove;⁴ that is, more knave than fool.
Ib. II, 3

Friar Barnadine: Thou hast committed—
Barabas: Fornication—but that was in another country;
And besides, the wench is dead.
Ib. IV, 1

My men, like satyrs grazing on the lawns,
Shall with their goat feet dance the antic hay.
Edward II [1593], act I, sc. i

Who ever loved that loved not at first sight? ⁵
Hero and Leander [1598]

¹ To shallow rivers, to whose falls
Melodious birds sing madrigals;
There will we make our beds of roses,
And a thousand fragrant posies.
Shakespeare, Merry Wives of Windsor [1600-1601], act III, sc. 1, l. 17 [sung by Evans]
² See Wilde, p. 85a.
³ See Wilde, p. 85a.
⁴ See Wilde, p. 85a.
⁵ See Wilde, p. 85a.
— John Heywood, The Fourc PP [1521-1525]
— Shakespeare, As You Like It, act III, sc. v, l. 82
None ever loved but at first sight they loved.
George Chapman, The Blind Beggar of Alexandria [1598]
I saw and loved.— Gibbon, Memoirs [1798]
Like untuned golden strings all women
are,
Which long time lie untoucht, will
harshly jar.
Vessels of brass oft handled brightly
shine.

*Hero and Leander*

Live and die in Aristotle's works.

_The Tragical History of Doctor Faustus_ [published 1604], sc. i

Unhappy spirits that fell with Lucifer,
Conspired against our God with Lucifer,
And are forever damned with Lucifer.

_Ib_. iii

Why this is hell, nor am I out of it:¹
Think'st thou that I who saw the face
of God,
And tasted the eternal joys of Heaven,
Am not tormented with ten thousand
hells,
In being deprived of everlasting bliss?

_Ib_.

Hell hath no limits, nor is circum-
scribed
In one self place; for where we are is
hell,
And where hell is there must we ever
be.¹

When all the world dissolves,
And every creature shall be purified,
All places shall be hell that is not
Heaven.

_Ib_.

Have not I made blind Homer sing to
me?

_Ib_. vi

Was this the face that launched a thou-
sand ships,
And burn't the topless towers of Il-
ium?²

_Sweet Helen, make me immortal with a
kiss._

¹ See Virgil, p. 1192; Browne, p. 350a; Milton,
p. 342a and p. 345a; Elin, p. 1007a; Sartre, p.
1058b; and Robert Lowell, p. 1076b.

² Was this fair face the cause, quoth she,
Why the Grecians sacked Ithøy?

_SHAKESPEARE, ALL'S WELL THAT ENDS WELL_ [1601-1603], act i, sc. iii, l. 75

Her lips suck forth my soul; ¹ see,
where it flies!

_The Tragical History of Doctor Faustus, sc. xiv_

Oh, thou art fairer than the evening
air
Clad in the beauty of a thousand stars.

_Ib_.

Pray for me! and what noise soever
ye hear, come not unto me, for nothing
can rescue me.

_Ib_. xvi

Now hast thou but one bare hour to
live,
And then thou must be damned per-
petually!

Stand still, you ever-moving spheres of
Heaven,
That time may cease, and midnight
never come.

_Ib_.

O _lente, lente currite noctis equi:_²
The stars move still, time runs, the
clock will strike,
The Devil will come, and Faustus must
be damned.

O, I'll leap up to my God! Who pulls
me down?

Sce, sce where Christ's blood streams
in the firmament!

One drop would save my soul—half a
drop: ah, my Christ!

_Ib_.

O soul, be changed into little water-
drops,
And fall into the ocean—ne'er to be
found,

My God! my God! look not so fierce on
me!

_Ib_.

I'll burn my books!

_Ib_.

Cut is the branch that might have
grown full straight,

And burnèd is Apollo's laurel bough,³

That sometime grew within this
learnèd man.

_Ib_.

¹ Once he drew
With one long kiss my whole soul through
My lips.

_TENNYSION, FATIMA [1855], st. 3

² Run slowly, slowly, horses of the night.
At si, quem mals, Cephalium complexa
teneres.

_CLAIRENS_ "_lente currite noctis equi._"

_OVID [43 B.C.-A.D. 18], AMORES I, xiii, 39

³ See Shakespeare, p. 288b.
Hung be the heavens with black, yield
day to night!

King Henry VI [1591], Part I,
act I, sc. i, l. 1

Fight till the last gasp.  I, ii, 127
Expect Saint Martin’s summer, halcyon
days.  I, ii, 131

Glory is like a circle in the water,
Which never ceaseth to enlarge itself,
Till by broad spreading it disperse to
nought.  I, ii, 133

Unbidden guests
Are often welcomest when they are
gone.  II, ii, 55

Between two hawks, which flies the
higher pitch;
Between two dogs, which hath the
deeper mouth;
Between two blades, which bears the
better temper;
Between two horses, which doth bear
him best;
Between two girls, which hath the mer-
riest eye;
I have, perhaps, some shallow spirit of
judgment;
But in these nice sharp quillots of the
law,
Good faith, I am no wiser than a daw.  II, iv, 12
I’ll note you in my book of memory.  II, iv, 101
Just death, kind umpire of men’s miscri-
ies.  II, v, 29
Chok’d with ambition of the meaner
sort.
Delays have dangerous ends.  III, ii, 33

Of all base passions, fear is most
accurs’d.

Henry VI, Part I, V, ii, 18

She’s beautiful and therefore to be woo’d,
She is a woman, therefore to be won.  I
V, iii, 78

For what is wedlock forced, but a hell,
An age of discord and continual strife?
Whereas the contrary bringeth bliss,
And is a pattern of celestial peace.  V, v, 62

Whose large style
Agrees not with the leanness of his
purse.

King Henry VI, Part II, act I,
sc. i, l. 112

‘Tis not my speeches that you do mis-
like,
But ‘tis my presence that doth trouble
ye.
Rancor will out.  I, i, 141

Could I come near your beauty with
my nails
I’d set my ten commandments in your
face.  I, iii, 144
Blessed are the peacemakers on earth.  II,
i, 34

Now, God be prais’d, that to believ-
ing souls
Gives light in darkness, comfort in des-
pair!

II, i, 66

God defend the right!  II, iii, 55

Sometimes hath the brightest day a
cloud;
And after summer evermore succeeds
Barren winter, with his wrathful nipping
cold:
So cares and joys abound, as seasons
fleet.  II, iv, 1

Now ‘tis the spring, and weeds are
shallow-rooted;
Suffer them now and they’ll o’ergrow
the garden.

III, i, 31
In thy face I see
The map of honor, truth, and loyalty.

\textit{Henry VI, Part II, III, i, 202}

What stronger breastplate than a heart
untainted!

Thrice is he arm'd that hath his quar-
rel just,
And he but naked, though locked up in
steel,
Whose conscience with injustice is cor-
rupted.\footnote{See Milton, p. 337a.}

\textit{Henry VI, Part II, IV, ii, 160}

He dies, and makes no sign.

\textit{III, iii, 29}

Forbear to judge, for we are sinners
all.\footnote{See Matthew 7:11, p. 41a.}

Close up his eyes and draw the curtain
close;
And let us all to meditation.

\textit{III, iii, 31}

The gaudy, blabbing, and remorseful
day
Is crept into the bosom of the sea.

\textit{IV, i, 1}

Small things make base men proud.

\textit{IV, i, 106}

True nobility is exempt from fear.

\textit{IV, i, 129}

I will make it felony to drink small
beer.\footnote{Doth it not show vilely in me to desire small
beer? — \textit{King Henry IV} [1597-1598], pt. II, i, ii, 7
See Othello, p. 273b.}

The first thing we do, let's kill all the
lawyers.

\textit{IV, ii, 86}

Is not this a lamentable thing, that
of the skin of an innocent lamb should
be made parchment? that parchment,
being scribbled o'er, should undo a
man?

\textit{IV, ii, 88}

And Adam was a gardener.\footnote{That questionable superfluity — small beer.
Douglas Jerrold [1803-1897], \textit{The Tragedy
of the Till}
See Hamlet V, i, 32, p. 265b; Bacon, p. 209b;
and Kipling, p. 877b.}

\textit{IV, ii, 146}

Sir, he made a chimney in my fa-
ther's house, and the bricks are alive at
this day to testify it.

\textit{Henry VI, Part II, IV, ii, 160}

Thou hast most traitorously cor-
rupted the youth of the realm in erect-
ing a grammar-school; and whereas, be-
fore, our forefathers had no other books
but the score and the tally, thou hast
caused printing to be used; and, con-
trary to the king, his crown, and dig-
nity, thou hast built a paper-mill.

\textit{IV, vii, 35}

Beggars mounted run their horse to
death.\footnote{See Robert Greene, p. 206a.}

\textit{King Henry VI, Part III, act I,}

sc. iv, l. 127

O tiger's heart wrapp'd in a woman's
hide!\footnote{Proud setter up and puller down of kings.}

\textit{I, iv, 137}

To weep is to make less the depth of
grief.

\textit{II, i, 85}

The smallest worm will turn being
trodden on.

\textit{II, ii, 17}

Didst thou never hear
That things ill got had ever bad suc-
cess?

And happy always was it for that son
Whose father for his hoarding went to
hell?

\textit{II, ii, 45}

Thou setter up and plucker down of
kings.\footnote{Set a beggar on horseback and he will ride
gallop. — Robert Burton, \textit{Anatomy of Mel-
ancholy} [1621-1651], pt. II, sec. 2, member 2.
Set a beggar on horseback, and he'll out-
side the Devil. — Bohn, \textit{Foreign Proverbs, German}
[1885].}

\textit{II, iii, 37}

And what makes robbers bold but too
much lenity?

\textit{II, vi, 22}

My crown is in my heart, not on my
head;
Not deck'd with diamonds and Indian
stones,
Nor to be seen: my crown is call'd con-
tent;
A crown it is that seldom kings enjoy.

\textit{III, i, 62}
| 
| --- | --- |
| 'Tis a happy thing To be the father unto many sons. | When the lion fawns upon the lamb, The lamb will never cease to follow him. |
|  | *Henry VI, Part III, IV, viii, 49* |
| Like one that stands upon a promontory, And spies a far-off shore where he would tread, Wishing his foot were equal with his eye. | What is pomp, rule, reign, but earth and dust? |
| Yield not thy neck To fortune's yoke, but let thy dauntless mind Still ride in triumph over all mischance. | And, live we how we can, yet die we must. |
| For how can tyrants safely govern home, Unless abroad they purchase great alliance? | Every cloud engenders not a storm. |
| Having nothing, nothing can he lose. | What though the mast be now blown overboard, The cable broke, the holding anchor lost, And half our sailors swallow'd in the flood? Yet lives our pilot still. |
| Lives like a drunken sailor on a mast, Ready with every nod to tumble down. | So part we sadly in this troublous world To meet with joy in sweet Jerusalem. |
| Hasty marriage seldom proveth well. | Men ne'er spend their fury on a child. |
| Let us be back'd with God and with the seas Which he hath given for fence impregnable, And with their helps only defend ourselves: In them and in ourselves our safety lies. | He's sudden if a thing comes in his head. |
| What fates impose, that men must needs abide; It boots not to resist both wind and tide. | Suspicion always haunts the guilty mind; The thief doth fear each bush an officer. |
| Now join your hands, and with your hands your hearts. | This word "love," which greybeards call divine. |
| For many men that stumble at the threshold Are well foretold that danger lurks within. | Now is the winter of our discontent Made glorious summer by this sun of York. |
| A little fire is quickly trodden out, Which, being suffer'd, rivers cannot quench. | King Richard III [1483-1593], *act I, sc. i, l. 1* |
| | Grim-visaged war hath smoothed his wrinkled front. |
| | He capers nimbly in a lady's chamber To the lascivious pleasing of a lute. |
| | This weak piping time of peace. |
| | No beast so fierce but knows some touch of pity. |
| | Look, how my ring encompasseth thy finger, |
Even so thy breast encloseth my poor heart;
Wear both of them, for both of them are thine.

Richard III, I, ii, 204

Was ever woman in this humor woo'd?
Was ever woman in this humor won?

I, ii, 229

Fram'd in the prodigality of nature.

I, ii, 245

The world is grown so bad,
That wrens make prey where eagles dare not perch.1

I, iii, 70

And thus I clothe my naked villany
With odd old ends stol'n forth of holy writ,
And seem a saint when most I play the devil.

I, iii, 336

Talkers are no good doers.

I, iii, 351

(), I have passed a miserable night,
So full of ugly sights, of ghastly dreams,
That, as I am a Christian faithful man,
I would not spend another such a night,
Though 'twere to buy a world of happy days.

I, iv, 2

Lord, Iordl methought, what pain it was to drown:
What dreadful noise of waters in mine ears!
What ugly sights of death within mine eyes!
Methought I saw a thousand fearful wracks;
A thousand men that fishes gnaw upon.

I, iv, 21

The kingdom of perpetual night.

I, iv, 47

Sorrow breaks seasons and reposing hours,
Makes the night morning, and the noontide night.

I, iv, 76

A parlous boy.

II, iv, 35

So wise so young, they say, do never live long.1

Richard III, III, i, 79

Off with his head! 2

III, iv, 75

I am not in the giving vein today.

IV, ii, 115

The sons of Edward sleep in Abraham's bosom.3

IV, iii, 38

A grievous burden was thy birth to me;
Tetchy and wayward was thy infancy.

IV, iv, 168

An honest tale speeds best being plainly told.

IV, iv, 359

Harp not on that string.

IV, iv, 365

Relenting fool, and shallow changing woman!

IV, iv, 432

Is the chair empty? is the sword unsway'd?
Is the king dead? the empire unpossess'd?

IV, iv, 470

Thus far into the bowels of the land
Have we march'd on without impediment.

V, ii, 3

True hope is swift, and flies with swallow's wings;
Kings it makes gods, and meaner creatures kings.

V, ii, 23

The king's name is a tower of strength.

V, iii, 12

Give me another horse! bind up my wounds!

V, iii, 178

O coward conscience, how dost thou afflict me!

V, iii, 180

My conscience hath a thousand several tongues,
And every tongue brings in a several tale,
And every tale condemns me for a villain.

V, iii, 194

1 A little too wise, they say, do ne'er live long.
—Middleton [1580-1627]. The Phoenix, act 1, sc. i

2 See Colley Cibber, p. 59ab, and Lewis Carroll, p. 744a.

By the apostle Paul, shadows tonight
Have struck more terror to the soul of Richard
Than can the substance of ten thousand soldiers.

Richard III, V, iii, 217

Conscience is but a word that cowards use,
Devis'd at first to keep the strong in awe.

V, iii, 310

A horse! a horse! my kingdom for a horse!

V, iv, 7

I have set my life upon a cast,
And I will stand the hazard of the die.
I think there be six Richmonds in the field.

V, iv, 9

The pleasing punishment that women bear.

The Comedy of Errors [1592–1593], act I, sc. i, l. 46

We may pity, though not pardon thee.  

I, i, 97

Why, headstrong liberty is lash'd with woe.

There's nothing situate under heaven's eye
But hath his bound, in earth, in sea, in sky.

II, i, 15

Every why hath a wherefore.†

II, ii, 45

There's no time for a man to recover his hair that grows bald by nature.

II, ii, 74

What he hath scantèd men in hair, he hath given them in wit.  

II, ii, 83

Small cheer and great welcome makes a merry feast.

III, i, 26

There is something in the wind.  

III, i, 69

We'll pluck a crow together.  

III, i, 83

For slander lives upon succession,
Forever housed where it gets possession.

III, i, 105

† See King Henry V, p. 245a.
For every why he had a wherefore. — SAMUEL BUTLER, Hudibras, pt. I [1663], canio i, l. 132

Be not thy tongue thy own shame's orator.

The Comedy of Errors III, ii, 10

Ill deeds are doubled with an evil word.  

III, ii, 20

A back-friend, a shoulder-clapper.

IV, ii, 37

Give me your hand and let me feel your pulse.  

IV, iv, 54

The venom clamors of a jealous woman
Poison more deadly than a mad dog's tooth.

V, i, 69

Unquiet meals make ill digestions.  

V, i, 74

One Pinch, a hungry lean-fac'd villain,
A mere anatomy, a mountebank,
A threadbare juggler, and a fortune-teller,
A needy, hollow-cyd, sharp-looking wretch,
A living-dead man.

V, i, 238

Sweet mercy is nobility's true badge.

Titus Andronicus [1593–1594], act I, sc. i, l. 119

These words are razors to my wounded heart.  

I, i, 314

He lives in fame that died in virtue's cause.

I, i, 390

These dreary dumps.†

I, i, 391

She is a woman, therefore may be woo'd;
She is a woman, therefore may be won.‡

II, i, 82

What you cannot as you would achieve,
You must perforce accomplish as you may.

II, i, 106

The eagle suffers little birds to sing.
And is not careful what they mean thereby.

IV, iv, 82

Tut! I have done a thousand dreadful things

† And doleful dump the mind oppress. — Romeo and Juliet, act IV, sc. v, l. 129
‡ See King Henry VI, Part I, p. 214b.
As willingly as one would kill a fly.

*Titus Andronicus* V, i, 141

I'll not budge an inch.

*The Taming of the Shrew* [1593–1594], *Induction*, i, 13

And if the boy have not a woman's gift
To rain a shower of commanded tears,
An onion will do well for such a shift. *Ib.* 124

No profit grows where is no pleasure ta'en;
In brief, sir, study what you most affect. *Act I*, sc. i, l. 39

There's small choice in rotten apples.

*I*, i, 137

To seek their fortunes further than at home,
Where small experience grows.

*I*, ii, 51

Nothing comes amiss, so money comes withal.

*I*, ii, 82

And do as adversaries do in law,
Strive mightily, but eat and drink as friends.

*I*, ii, 281

I must dance barefoot on her wedding day,
And, for your love to her, lead apes in hell.

*II*, i, 33

Asses are made to bear, and so are you.

*II*, i, 200

Kiss me, Kate, we will be married o' Sunday.

*II*, i, 318

Old fashions please me best.

*III*, i, 81

Who woo'd in haste and means to wed at leisure. 1

*III*, ii, 11

Such an injury would vex a saint.

*III*, ii, 28

A little pot and soon hot. 2

*IV*, i, 6

1 See Congreve, p. 591b, and Cabell, p. 949b.
2 He is a little chimney, and heated hot in a moment. – Longfellow, The Courtship of Miles Standish [1858]
Not gross to sink, but light, and will aspire.

Venus and Adonis, l. 149

O! What a war of looks was then between them.

l. 355

Like a red morn, that ever yet betoken'd

Wrack to the seaman, tempest to the field.

l. 453

The owl, night's herald.

l. 531

Love comforteth like sunshine after rain.

l. 799

The text is old, the orator too green.

l. 806

For he being dead, with him is beauty slain,

And, beauty dead, black chaos comes again.

l. 1019

The grass stoops not, she treads on it so light.

l. 1028

Beauty itself doth of itself persuade

The eyes of men without an orator.

l. 1093

This silent war of lilies and of roses, Which Tarquin view'd in her fair face's field.

l. 71

Those that much covet are with gain so fond,

For what they have not, that which they possess

They scatter and unloose it from their bond,

And so, by hoping more, they have but less.

l. 134

One for all, or all for one we gage.

l. 144

Who buys a minute's mirth to wail a week?

O! what! eternity to get a toy?

l. 213

Or for one sweet grape who will the vine destroy?

l. 230

Extreme fear can neither fight nor fly.

l. 268

Home-keeping youth have ever homely wits.

The Rape of Lucrece [1594], l. 2

I have no other but a woman's reason: I think him so, because I think him so.

l. 2

Julia: They do not love that do not show their love.

Lucetta: O! they love least that let men know their love.

l. 31

Since maids, in modesty, say "No" to that

Which they would have the profferer construe "Ay."

l. 53

O! how this spring of love resembleth

The uncertain glory of an April day!

l. 84

O jest unseen, inscrutable, invisible, As a nose on a man's face, or a weathercock on a steeple!

l. 145

He makes sweet music with th' enamelled stones.

l. 28

That man that hath a tongue, I say, is no man, If with his tongue he cannot win a woman.

l. 104

Except I be by Silvia in the night, There is no music in the nightingale.

l. 178

1 Some villain hath done me wrong.—King Lear [1605-1606], I, ii, 186

See Rabelais, p. 181b.
Much is the force of heaven-bred poesy.

*The Two Gentlemen of Verona*

III, ii, 72

Who is Silvia? what is she,
That all our swains commend her?
Holy, fair, and wise is she;
The heaven such grace did lend her,
That she might admired be.

IV, ii, 40

Alas, how love can trifle with itself!

IV, iv, 190

Black men are pearls in beauteous ladies' eyes.

V, ii, 12

How use doth breed a habit in a man? ¹

V, iv, 1

Spite of cormorant devouring Time.

*Love's Labour's Lost* [1594–1595], act I, sc. i, l. 4

Make us heirs of all eternity.

I, i, 7

Why, all delights are vain; but that most vain
Which, with pain purchas'd doth inherit pain.

I, i, 72

Light seeking light doth light of light beguile.

I, i, 77

Study is like the heaven's glorious sun,
That will not be deep-search'd with saucy looks;
Small have continual plodders ever won,
Save base authority from others’ books.

These earthy godfathers of heaven's lights
That give a name to every fixed star,
I have no more profit of their shining nights
Than those that walk and wot not what they are.

I, i, 84

At Christmas I no more desire a rose
Than wish a snow in May's newfangled mirth;
But like of each thing that in season grows.

I, i, 105

¹ Custom is almost second nature. — Plutarch

[AD. 46-120], *Rules for the Preservation of Health*, 18

And men sit down to that nourishment which is called supper.

*Love's Labour's Lost* I, i, 237

That unlettered small-knowing soul.

I, i, 251

A child of our grandmother Eve, a female; or, for thy more sweet understanding, a woman.

I, i, 263

Affliction may one day smile again;
and till then, sit thee down, sorrow!

I, i, 312

Devise, wit; write, pen; for I am for whole volumes in folio.

I, ii, 194

Beauty is bought by judgment of the eye,
Not utter'd by base sale of chapmen's tongues.

II, i, 15

A man of sovereign parts he is estee'm'd;
Well fitted in arts, glorious in arms:
Nothing becomes him ill that he would well.

II, i, 44

A merrier man,
Within the limit of becoming mirth,
I never spent an hour's talk withal.

II, i, 66

Your wit's too hot, it speeds too fast,
'twill tire.

II, i, 119

Warble, child; make passionate my sense of hearing.

III, i, 1

Remuneration! O! that's the Latin word for three farthings.

III, i, 143

A very beadle to a humorsigh.

III, i, 185

This wimpled, whining, purblind, wayward boy,
This senior-junior, giant-dwarf, Dan Cupid;
Regent of love-rimes, lord of folded arms,
The anointed sovereign of sighs and groans,
Liegé of all loiterers and malcontents.

III, i, 189

He hath not fed of the dainties that are bred of a book; he hath not eat...
Many can brook the weather that love not the wind.  
You two are book-men.  
These are begot in the ventricle of memory, nourished in the womb of pia mater, and delivered upon the mellowing of occasion.  
By heaven, I do love, and it hath taught me to rime, and to be melancholy.

The heavenly rhetoric of thine eye.

Young blood doth not obey an old decree: 
We cannot cross the cause why we were born. 
For where is any author in the world Teaches such beauty as a woman's eye? 
Learning is but an adjunct to ourself. 
But love, first learned in a lady's eyes, Lives not alone immured in the brain. 
It adds a precious seeing to the eye.

As sweet and musical
As bright Apollo's lute, strung with his hair;
And when Love speaks, the voice of all the gods
Makes heaven drowsy with the harmony.
From women's eyes this doctrine I derive: 
They sparkle still the right Promethecan fire;
They are the books, the arts, the academes,
That show, contain, and nourish all the world. 
He draweth out the thread of his verbosity finer than the staple of his argument.

Moth: They have been at a great feast of languages, and stolen the scraps. 
Costard: O! they have lived long on the alms-basket of words. I marvel thy master hath not eaten thee for a word; for thou art not so long by the head as honorificabilitudinitatibus; thou art easier swallowed than a flap-dragon. 

In the posteriors of this day, which the rude multitude call the afternoon. 
Taffeta phrases, silken terms precise, 
Three-pil'd hyperboles, spruce affectation, 
Figures pedantical. 
Let me take you a button-hole lower. 
The naked truth of it is, I have no shirt. 
A jest's prosperity lies in the car Of him that hears it, never in the tongue 
Of him that makes it. 
When daisies pied and violets blue, 
And lady-smocks all silver-white, 
And cuckoo-buds of yellow hue
Do paint the meadows with delight,
The cuckoo then, on every tree, Mocks married men; for thus sings he, 
Cuckoo, cuckoo: O word of fear, Unpleasing to a married ear. 
When icicles hang by the wall, 
And Dick, the shepherd, blows his nail, 
And Tom bears logs into the hall, 
And milk comes frozen home in pail, 
When blood is nipp'd and ways be foul, 
Then nightly sings the staring owl, Tu-who; 
Tu-whit, tu-who — a merry note, 
While greasy Joan doth keel the pot.
When all aloud the wind doth blow,
And coughing drowns the parson's saw,
And birds sit brooding in the snow,
And Marian's nose looks red and raw,
When roasted crabs hiss in the bowl.

Love's Labour's Lost V, ii, 929

The words of Mercury are harsh after
the songs of Apollo. V, ii, 938

A pair of star-cross'd lovers.
Romeo and Juliet [1594-1595],
prologue, l. 6

Saint-seducing gold.
act I, sc. i, l. 220

One fire burns out another's burning.1
One pain is less'en'd by another's anguish.
I, ii, 47

I will make thee think thy swan a crow.
I, ii, 92

For I am proverb'd with a grandsire phrase.
I, iv, 37

We burn daylight.
I, iv, 43

Mercutio: O! then, I see Queen Mab hath been with you! . . .
She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes
In shape no bigger than an agate-stone
On the forefinger of an alderman,
Drawn with a team of little atomies
Athwart men's noses as they lie asleep.
I, iv, 53

True, I talk of dreams,
Which are the children of an idle brain,
Begot of nothing but vain fantasy.
I, iv, 97

For you and I are past our dancing days.2
I, v, 35

It seems she hangs upon the check of night
Like a rich jewel in an Ethiop's ear;
Beauty too rich for use, for earth too dear!
I, v, 49

1 See Ballads, p. 1087b, and Tennyson, p. 648a.
2 My dancing days are done. — BEAUMONT and FLETCHER, The Surnful Lady [1616], act V, sc. iii

My only love sprung from my only hate!
Too early seen unknown, and known too late!

Romeo and Juliet I, v, 142

Young Adam Cupid, he that shot so trim
When King Cophetua lov'd the beggar-maid.1
II, i, 13

He jests at scars, that never felt a wound.
But, soft! what light through yonder window breaks?
It is the east, and Juliet is the sun!
II, ii, 1

She speaks, yet she says nothing.
II, ii, 12

See! how she leans her cheek upon her hand:
O! that I were a glove upon that hand,
That I might touch that cheek.
II, ii, 23

O Romeo, Romeo! wherefore art thou Romeo? 2
Deny thy father, and refuse thy name;
Or, if thou wilt not, be but sworn my love,
And I'll no longer be a Capulet.
II, ii, 33

What's in a name? That which we call a rose
By any other name would smell as sweet.
II, ii, 43

For stony limits cannot hold love out.
II, ii, 67

At lovers' perjuries,
They say, Jove laughs.3
II, ii, 92

In truth, fair Montague, I am too fond.
II, ii, 98

1 See Ballads, p. 1087b, and Tennyson, p. 648a.
2 HENRY FIELDING burlesqued this in Life and
Death of Tom Thumb the Great [1730] as fol-
lowes:

Hunramunca: O Tom Thumb! Tom Thumb!
wherefore art thou Tom Thumb? — Act II, sc. iii
2 See Tibullus, p. 158a.
And Jove but laughs at lovers' perjury. —
DRYDEN, Palamon and Arcite [1686], bk. II,
l. 738, and Amphitryon [1690], act I, sc. ii
I'll prove more true
Than those that have more cunning to
be strange.
_Romeo and Juliet_ II, ii, 100

**Romeo:** Lady, by yonder blessed moon
I swear
That tips with silver all these fruit-tree
tops—

**Juliet:** O! swear not by the moon, the
inconstant moon,
That monthly changes in her circled
orb,
Lest that thy love prove likewise vari-
able.

_Do not swear at all;
Or, if thou wilt, swear by thy gracious
self,
Which is the god of my idolatry._

It is too rash, too unadvis'd, too sud-
den;
Too like the lightning, which doth
cease to be
Ere one can say it lightens.

_This bud of love, by summer’s ripening
breath,
May prove a beauteous flower when
next we meet._

_Love goes toward love, as schoolboys
from their books;
But love from love, toward school with
heavy looks._

_O! for a falconer’s voice,
To lure this tassel-gentle back again._

_How silver-sweet sound lovers’ tongues
by night,
Like softest music to attending cars!_

_I would have thee gone;
And yet no further than a wanton’s
bird,
Who lets it hop a little from her hand,
Like a poor prisoner in his twisted
gyves,
And with a silk thread plucks it back
again,_

So loving-jealous of his liberty.

_Good night, good night! parting is such
sweet sorrow,
That I shall say good night till it be
morrow._

_Virtue itself turns vice, being misap-
plied;
And vice sometime’s by action digni-
fied._

_Care keeps his watch in every old man’s
eye,
And where care lodges, sleep will never
lie._

_Wisely and slow; they stumble that run
fast._

_One, two, and the third in your bosom._

_O flesh, flesh, how art thou fishified!_

_The very pink of courtesy._

_A gentle man, nurse, that loves to hear himself talk, and will speak more
in a minute than he will stand to in a month._

_These violent delights have violent
ends._

_Therefore love moderately; long love
doth so;_²
Too swift arrives as tardy as too slow.

_Here comes the lady: O! so light a
foot
Will ne’er wear out the everlasting
flint._

_Thy head is as full of quarrels as an
egg is full of meat._³

_A word and a blow._⁴

_No, ’tis not so deep as a well, nor so

²See Chaucer, p. 1652a.
⁴It’s as full of good-nature as an egg’s full
of meat.—Richard Binsley Shifrinan, _A Trip
to Scarborough_ [1777], act III, sr. iv
Word and a blow.—Bunyan, _Pilgrim’s
Progress_ [1678], pt. I
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>a</th>
<th>SHAKESPEARE</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>wide as a church-door; but 'tis enough, 'twill serve: ask for me tomorrow, and you shall find me a grave man.</td>
<td>Romeo and Juliet III, i, 101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A plague o' both your houses! They have made worms' meat of me.</td>
<td>III, i, 112</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O! I am Fortune's fool.</td>
<td>III, i, 142</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gallop apace, you fiery-footed steeds, Towards Phoebus' lodging.</td>
<td>III, ii, 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When he shall die, Take him and cut him out in little stars, And he will make the face of heaven so fine That all the world will be in love with night, And pay no worship to the garish sun.</td>
<td>III, ii, 21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>He was not born to shame: Upon his brow shame is asham'd to sit.</td>
<td>III, ii, 91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Romeo, come forth; come forth, thou fearful man: Affliction is enamor'd of thy parts, And thou art wedded to calamity.</td>
<td>III, iii, 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adversity's sweet milk, philosophy.</td>
<td>III, iii, 54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hang up philosophy! Unless philosophy can make a Juliet.</td>
<td>III, iii, 56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The lark, the herald of the morn.</td>
<td>III, v, 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Night's candles are burnt out, and jocund day Stands tiptoe on the misty mountain-tops.</td>
<td>III, v, 9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Villain and he be many miles asunder.</td>
<td>III, v, 82</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thank me no thankings, nor proud me no prouds.</td>
<td>III, v, 153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Is there no pity sitting in the clouds, That sees into the bottom of my grief?</td>
<td>III, v, 198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Past hope, past cure, past help!</td>
<td>Romeo and Juliet IV, i, 45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'Tis an ill cook that cannot lick his own fingers.</td>
<td>IV, ii, 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Apothecary: My poverty, but not my will, consents. Romeo: I pay thy poverty, and not thy will.</td>
<td>V, i, 75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The strength Of twenty men.</td>
<td>V, i, 78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The time and my intents are savage-wild, More fierce and more inexorable far Than empty tigers or the roaring sea.</td>
<td>V, iii, 39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tempt not a desperate man.</td>
<td>V, iii, 59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>One writ with me in sour misfortune's book.</td>
<td>V, iii, 82</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>How oft when men are at the point of death Have they been merry!</td>
<td>V, iii, 88</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beauty's ensign yet Is crimson in thy lips and in thy checks, And death's pale flag is not advanced there.</td>
<td>V, iii, 94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O! here Will I set up my everlasting rest, And shake the yoke of inauspicious stars From this world-wearied flesh. Eyes, look your last! Arms, take your last embrace!</td>
<td>V, iii, 109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O true apothecary! Thy drugs are quick.</td>
<td>V, iii, 119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>See what a scourge is laid upon your hate, That heaven finds means to kill your joys with love.</td>
<td>V, iii, 292</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>For never was a story of more woe Than this of Juliet and her Romeo.</td>
<td>V, iii, 309</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
The purest treasure mortal times afford
Is spotless reputation.

King Richard II [1595-1596],

act I, sc. i, l. 177

Mine honor is my life; both grow in one;
Take honor from me, and my life is done.

I, i, 182

We were not born to sue, but to command.

I, i, 196

The daintiest last, to make the end most sweet.

I, iii, 68

Truth hath a quiet breast.

I, iii, 96

How long a time lies in one little word!

I, in, 213

Things sweet to taste prove in digestion sour.

I, iii, 236

Must I not serve a long apprenticeship
To foreign passages, and in the end, Having my freedom, boast of nothing else
But that I was a journeyman to grief?

I, iii, 271

All places that the eye of heaven visits Are to a wise man ports and happy havens.

Teach thy necessity to reason thus;
There is no virtue like necessity.

I, iii, 275

Think not the king did banish thee,
But thou the king.

For gnarling sorrow hath less power to bite
The man that mocks at it and sets it light.

I, iii, 292

O! who can hold a fire in his hand
By thinking on the frosty Caucasus?
Or cloy the hungry edge of appetite
By bare imagination of a feast?
Or wallow naked in December snow
By thinking on fantastic summer's heat?

O, not the apprehension of the good
Gives but the greater feeling to the worse.

I, iii, 294

Where'er I wander, boast of this I can,
Though banish'd, yet a true-born Englishman.

Richard II, I, iii, 308

The tongues of dying men
Enforce attention like deep harmony.

II, i, 5

The setting sun, and music at the close,
As the last taste of sweets, is sweetest last,
Writ in remembrance more than things long past.

II, i. 12

Report of fashions in proud Italy,
Whose manners still our tardy apish nation
Limps after in base imitation.

II, i, 21

For violent fires soon burn out themselves;
Small showers last long, but sudden storms are short.

II, i, 34

This royal throne of kings, this scepter'd isle,
This earth of majesty, this seat of Mars,
This other Eden, demi-paradise,
This fortress built by Nature for herself
Against infection and the hand of war,
This happy breed of men, this little world,
This precious stone set in the silver sea,
Which serves it in the office of a wall,
Or as a moat defensive to a house,
Against the envy of less happier lands,
This blessed plot, this earth, this realm, this England,
This nurse, this teeming womb of royal kings,
Fear'd by their breed and famous by their birth.

II, i, 40

1 A stern, a true-born Englishman...SAMUEL JOHNSON: from Boswell, Life of Dr. Johnson [1791]
The True-born Englishman [1701]. Title of satire by Daniel Defoe.
England, bound in with the triumphant sea,
Whose rocky shore beats back the envious siege
Of watery Neptune.

Richard II, II, i, 61

That England, that was wont to conquer others,
Hath made a shameful conquest of itself.

II, i, 65

A lunatic lean-witted fool,
Presuming on an ague's privilege.

II, i, 115

The ripest fruit first falls.

II, i, 154

Each substance of a grief hath twenty shadows.

II, ii, 14

I count myself in nothing else so happy
As in a soul remembering my good friends.

II, iii, 46

Evermore thanks, the exchequer of the poor.

II, iii, 65

Grace me no grace, nor uncle me no uncle.

II, iii, 87

The caterpillars of the commonwealth,
Which I have sworn to weed and pluck away.

II, iii, 166

Things past redress are now with me past care.

II, iii, 171

I see thy glory like a shooting star
Fall to the base earth from the firmament.

II, iv, 19

Fating the bitter bread of banishment.

III, i, 21

Not all the water in the rough rude sea
Can wash the balm from an anointed king.

III, ii, 54

O! call back yesterday, bid time return.

III, ii, 69

The worst is death, and death will have his day.

III, ii, 103

Of comfort no man speak:

1 See Isaiah 30:20, p. 53a.
2 See Thomas Heywood, p. 501b.

Let's talk of graves, of worms, and epitaphs;
Make dust our paper, and with rainy eyes
Write sorrow on the bosom of the earth;

Let's choose executors and talk of wills. Richard II, III, ii, 144

And nothing can we call our own but death,
And that small model of the barren earth
Which serves as paste and cover to our bones.

For God's sake, let us sit upon the ground
And tell sad stories of the death of kings:

How some have been depos'd, some slain in war,
Some haunted by the ghosts they have depos'd,
Some poison'd by their wives, some sleeping kill'd;

All murder'd: for within the hollow crown
That rounds the mortal temples of a king

Keeps Death his court. III, ii, 152

Comes at the last, and with a little pin
Bores through his castle wall, and farewell king!

III, ii, 169

He is come to open
The purple testament of bleeding war.

III, iii, 93

O! that I were as great
As is my grief, or lesser than my name,
Or that I could forget what I have been,
Or not remember what I must be now.

III, iii, 136

And my large kingdom for a little grave,
A little little grave, an obscure grave.

III, iii, 153

And there at Venice gave
His body to that pleasant country's earth,
And his pure soul unto his captain Christ,
Under whose colors he had fought so long.  
Richard II, IV, i, 97

Peace shall go sleep with Turks and infidels.  
IV, i, 139

So Judas did to Christ: but he, in twelve,
Found truth in all but one; I, in twelve thousand, none.
God save the king! Will no man say, amen?  
IV, i, 170

Now is this golden crown like a deep well
That owes two buckets filling one another;
The emptier ever dancing in the air,
The other down, unseen and full of water:
That bucket down and full of tears am I,
Drinking my griefs, whilst you mount up on high.  
IV, i, 184

You may my glories and my state depose,
But not my griefs; still am I king of those.  
IV, i, 192

Some of you with Pilate wash your hands,
Showing an outward pity.  
IV, i, 239

A mockery king of snow.  
IV, i, 260

As in a theatre, the eyes of men,
After a well-grac'd actor leaves the stage,
Are idly bent on him that enters next,
Thinking his prattle to be tedious.  
V, ii, 23

How sour sweet music is
When time is broke and no proportion kept!
So is it in the music of men's lives.  
V, v, 42

I wasted time, and now doth time waste me;

For now hath time made me his numbering clock;
My thoughts are minutes.  
Richard II, V, v, 49

This music mads me: let it sound no more.  
V, v, 61

Mount, mount, my soul! thy seat is up on high,
Whilst my gross flesh sinks downward, here to die.  
V, v, 112

To live a barren sister all your life,
Chanting faint hymns to the cold fruitless moon.  
A Midsummer-Night's Dream [1595-1596], act I, sc. i, l. 72

But earthlier happy is the rose distill'd,
Than that which withering on the virgin thorn  
Grows, lives and dies, in single blessedness.  
I, i, 76

For aught that I could ever read,
Could ever hear by tale or history,
The course of true love never did run smooth.  
I, i, 132

Swift as a shadow, short as any dream,
Brief as the lightning in the collied night,
That, in a spleen, unfolds both heaven and earth,
And ere a man hath power to say, "Behold!"
The jaws of darkness do devour it up:
So quick bright things come to confusion.  
I, i, 144

Love looks not with the eyes, but with the mind,
And therefore is wing'd Cupid painted blind.  
I, i, 234

The most lamentable comedy, and most cruel death of Pyramus and Thisby.  
I, ii, 11

1 See Wordsworth, p. 515b.
2 See Chaucer, p. 168b, and Merchant of Venice, p. 253a.

I have heard of reasons manifold
Why Love must needs be blind,
But this the best of all I hold —
His eyes are in his mind.

Copley's, Reason for Love's Blindness [1848]
Masters, spread yourselves.

A Midsummer-Night's Dream

I, ii, 16

This is Ercles' vein, a tyrant's vein.

I, ii, 43

I'll speak in a monstrous little voice.

I, ii, 55

I am slow of study.

I, ii, 70

That would hang us, every mother's son.

I, ii, 81

I will aggravate my voice so that I will roar you as gently as any sucking dove; I will roar you as 'twere any nightingale.

I, ii, 85

A proper man, as one shall see in a summer's day; a most lovely, gentleman-like man.

I, ii, 89

Over hill, over dale,1

Thorough bush, thorough brier,
Over park, over pale,
Thorough flood, thorough fire.

II, i, 2

I must go seek some dew drops here,
And hang a pearl in every cowslip's ear.

II, i, 14

I am that merry wanderer of the night.
I jest to Oberon, and make him smile
When I a fat and bean-fed horse beguile,
Neighing in likeness of a filly foal:
And sometimes lurk I in a gossip's bowl,
In very likeness of a roasted crab.

II, i, 43

Since once I sat upon a promontory,
And heard a mermaid on a dolphin's back
Uttering such dulcet and harmonious breath,
That the rude sea grew civil at her song,
And certain stars shot madly from their spheres
To hear the sea-maid's music.

II, i, 149

And the imperial votaress passed on,
In maiden meditation, fancy-free.

II, ii, 149

Yet mark'd I where the bolt of Cupid fell:
It fell upon a little western flower,
Before milk-white, now purple with love's wound,
And maidens call it, Love-in-idleness.

A Midsummer-Night's Dream

II, i, 163

I'll put a girdle round about the earth
In forty minutes.1

II, i, 175

For you in my respect are all the world:
Then how can it be said I am alone,
When all the world is here to look on me?

II, i, 224

I know a bank whereon the wild thyme blows,
Where oxlips and the nodding violet grows
Quite over-canopied with luscious woodbine,
With sweet musk-roses, and with eglantine:
There sleeps Titania some time of the night,
Lull'd in these flowers with dances and delight;
And there the snake throws her enamell'd skin,
Weed wide enough to wrap a fairy in.

II, i, 249

Some to kill cankers in the musk-rose buds,
Some war with rere-mice for their leathern wings,
To make my small elves coats.

II, ii, 3

The clamorous owl, that nightly hoots, and wonders
At our quaint spirits.

II, ii, 6

You spotted snakes with double tongue,
Thorny hedge-hogs, be not seen;
Newts, and blind-worms, do no wrong;
Come not near our fairy queen.

II, ii, 9

Night and silence! who is here?
Weeds of Athens he doth wear.

II, ii, 70

1 See Gruter, p. 952a.

2 See Chapman, p. 205 b.
As a surfeit of the sweetest things
The deepest loathing to the stomach
brings.¹

A Midsummer-Night's Dream
II, ii, 137

To bring in—God shield us!—a
lion among ladies, is a most dreadful
thing, for there is not a more fearful
wild-fowl than your lion living.

III, i, 32

A calendar, a calendar! look in the
almanack; find out moonshine.

III, i, 55

Bless thee, Bottom! bless thee! thou
art translated.

III, i, 124

Lord, what fools these mortals be!²

III, ii, 115

So we grew together,
Like to a double cherry, seeming
parted,
But yet an union in partition;
Two lovely berries molded on one
stem.

III, ii, 208

Though she be but little, she is fierce.

III, ii, 325

I have a reasonable good ear in mu-
ic: let us have the tongs and the
bones.

IV, i, 32

Truly, a peck of provender: I could
munch your good dry oats. Methinks I
have a great desire to a bottle of hay:
good hay, sweet hay, hath no follow.

IV, i, 36

I have an exposition of sleep come
upon me.

IV, i, 44

My Oberon! what visions have I seen!
Mcthought I was enamor'd of an ass.

IV, i, 82

I never heard
So musical a discord, such sweet thun-
der.

IV, i, 123

I have had a dream, past the wit of
man to say what dream it was.

IV, i, 211

The eye of man hath not heard, the
ear of man hath not seen,¹ man's hand
is not able to taste, his tongue to con-
ceive, nor his heart to report, what my
dream was.

A Midsummer-Night's Dream
IV, i, 218

Eat no onions nor garlic, for we are
to utter sweet breath.

IV, ii, 44

The lunatic, the lover, and the poet,
Are of imagination all compact:
One sees more devils than vast hell can
hold,
That is, the madman; the lover, all as
frantic,
Sees Helen's beauty in a brow of
Egypt:
The poet's eye, in a fine frenzy rolling,
Doth glance from heaven to earth,
from earth to heaven;
And, as imagination bodies forth
The forms of things unknown, the
poet's pen
Turns them to shapes, and gives to airy
nothing
A local habitation and a name.
Such tricks hath strong imagination,
That, if it would but apprehend some
joy,
It comprehends some bringer of that
joy;
Or in the night, imagining some fear,
How easy is a bush suppos'd a bear!

V, i, 7

Very tragical mirth.

V, i, 57

The true beginning of our end.²

V, i, 111

The best in this kind are but shad-
ows.

V, i, 215

A very gentle beast, and of a good
conscience.

V, i, 232

All that I have to say, is, to tell you
that the lanthorn is the moon; I, the
man in the moon; this thorn-bush, my
thorn-bush: and this dog, my dog.

V, i, 263

Well roared, Lion!

V, i, 272

This passion, and the death of a dear

¹ See King Henry IV, p. 240a.
² See Seneca, p. 189b.
friend, would go near to make a man look sad.

A Midsummer-Night's Dream

V, i, 295

With the help of a surgeon, he might yet recover, and prove an ass.

V, i, 318

No epilogue, I pray you, for your play needs no excuse. Never excuse.¹

V, i, 363

The iron tongue of midnight hath told twelve;
Lovers, to bed; 'tis almost fairy time.

V, i, 372

If we shadows have offended,
Think but this, and all is mended,
That you have but slumber'd here
While these visions did appear.

V, ii, 54

Your mind is tossing on the ocean.

The Merchant of Venice [1596-
1597], act I, sc. i. l. 8

My ventures are not in one bottom
trusted,
Nor to one place.

I, i, 42

Nature hath fram'd strange fellows in
her time.

I, i, 51

You have too much respect upon the
world:
They lose it that do buy it with much
care.

I, i, 74

I hold the world but as the world,
Gratiano;
A stage, where every man must play a
part,²
And mine a sad one.

I, i, 77

Let me play the fool.

I, i, 79

Why should a man, whose blood is
warm within,
Sit like his grandsire cut in alabaster?

I, i, 83

There are a sort of men whose visages
Do cream and mantle like a standing
pond.

I, i, 88

¹ See Meurier, p. 188b, and King John, p. 237a.
² See As You Like It, p. 248b.

I am Sir Oracle,
And when I ope my lips let no dog bark!

The Merchant of Venice I, i, 93

I do know of these,
That therefore only are reputed wise
For saying nothing.

I, i, 95

Fish not, with this melancholy bait,
For this fool-gudgeon, this opinion.

I, i, 101

Gratiano speaks an infinite deal of
nothing, more than any man in all
Venice. His reasons are as two grains of
wheat hid in two bushels of chaff: you
shall seek all day ere you find them,
and, when you have them, they are not
worth the search.

I, i, 114

In my school-days, when I had lost one
shaft,
I shot his fellow of the selfsame flight
The selfsame way with more advised
watch,
To find the other forth, and by advent-
uring both,
I oft found both.

I, i, 141

They are as sick that surfeit with too
much as they that starve with nothing.

I, ii, 5

Superfluity comes sooner by white
hairs, but competency lives longer.

I, ii, 9

If to do were as easy as to know what
were good to do, chapels had been
churches, and poor men's cottages
princes' palaces.

I, ii, 13

The brain may devise laws for the
blood, but a hot temper leaps o'er a
cold decree.

I, ii, 19

He doth nothing but talk of his
horse.

I, ii, 43

I fear he will prove the weeping phi-
losopher when he grows old, being so
full of unmannerly sadness in his
youth.

I, ii, 51

God made him, and therefore let
him pass for a man.

I, ii, 59

231
When he is best, he is a little worse
than a man, and when he is worst, he is
little better than a beast.

_The Merchant of Venice_ I, ii, 93

I dote on his very absence.

_II, i_, 118

My meaning in saying he is a good man is to have you understand that he is sufficient.

_II, iii_, 15

Ships are but boards, sailors but men: there be land-thieves and water-thieves.

_II, iii_, 22

Yes, to smell pork; to eat of the habitation which your prophet the Nazarene¹ conjured the devil into. I will buy with you, sell with you, talk with you, walk with you, and so following: but I will not eat with you, drink with you, nor pray with you. What news on the Rialto?

_II, iii_, 34

How like a fawning publican he looks! I hate him for he is a Christian.

_II, iii_, 42

If I can catch him once upon the hip,² I will feed fat the ancient grudge I bear him.

_II, iii_, 47

Cursed be my tribe,
If I forgive him.

_II, iii_, 52

The devil can cite Scripture for his purpose.

_II, iii_, 99

A goodly apple rotten at the heart.
O, what a goodly outside falsehood hath!

_II, iii_, 102

For sufferance is the badge of all our tribe.
You call me misbeliever, cut-throat dog,
And spit upon my Jewish gaberdine.

_II, iii_, 111

Shall I bend low, and in a bondman’s key,

With bated breath and whispering humbleness,
Say this.

_The Merchant of Venice_ I, iii, 124

I'll seal to such a bond,
And say there is much kindness in the Jew.

_II, iii_, 153

O father Abram! what these Christians are,
Whose own harsh dealing teaches them suspect
The thoughts of others. _II, iii_, 161

I like not fair terms and a villain’s mind.

_II, iii_, 180

Mislike me not for my complexion,
The shadow’d livery of the burnish’d sun.

_II, i_, 1

If Hercules and Lichas play at dice
Which is the better man, the greater throw
May turn by fortune from the weaker hand.

_II, i_, 32

O heavens! this is my true-begotten father.

_II, ii_, 36

An honest, exceeding poor man.

_II, ii_, 54

The very staff of my age, my very prop.

_II, ii_, 71

It is a wise father that knows his own child.

_II, ii_, 83

And the vile squealing of the wryneck’d sife.

_II, v_, 30

Who riseth from a feast
With that keen appetite that he sits down?

_II, vi_, 8

All things that are,
Are with more spirit chased than enjoy’d.

How like a younker or a prodigal
The scarfed bark puts from her native bay,
Hugg’d and embraced by the strumpet wind!

How like the prodigal doth she return,
With over-weather’d ribs and ragged sails,

---

¹ That he shall be called a Nazarene.—The Geneva Bible [1567-1568]. Matthew 2:23

² The Geneva version of the Bible is the one Shakespeare was familiar with.

See Heywood, p. 185a, and The Merchant of Venice IV, i, 334, p. 385a.
Lean, rent, and beggar'd by the
strumpet wind!

_The Merchant of Venice_ II, vi, 12

But love is blind,¹ and lovers cannot see
The pretty follies that themselves commit.

_II, vi, 36_

Must I hold a candle to my shames?

_II, vi, 41_

Men that hazard all
Do it in hope of fair advantages:
A golden mind stoops not to show of dross.

_II, vii, 18_

Young in limbs, in judgment old.

_II, vii, 71_

My daughter! O my ducats! O my daughter!
Fled with a Christian! O my Christian ducats!
Justice! the law! my ducats, and my daughter!
A sealed bag, two sealed bags of ducats,
Of double ducats, stol'n from me by my daughter!

_II, viii, 15_

The fool multitude, that choose by show.

_II, ix, 26_

I will not jump with common spirits
And rank me with the barbarous multitude.

_II, ix, 32_

I let none presume
To wear an undeserved dignity.
O! that estates, degrees, and offices
Were not deriv'd corruptly, and that clear honor
Were purchas'd by the merit of the wearer.

_II, ix, 39_

Some there be that shadows kiss;
Such have but a shadow's bliss.

_II, ix, 66_

Let him look to his bond.

_III, i, 49_

I am a Jew. Hath not a Jew eyes?

¹ See Chaucer, p. 168b; _Midsummer-Night's Dream_, p. 248b, and note.
An unlesson'd girl, unschool'd, unpractis'd;
Happy in this, she is not yet so old
But she may learn.

*The Merchant of Venice*

III, ii, 160

Here are a few of the unpleasant'st words
That ever blotted paper.  III, ii, 252
Thou call'dst me dog before thou hadst a
cause,
But, since I am a dog, beware my fangs.

III, iii, 6

Thus when I shun Scylla, your father,
I fall into Charybdis, your mother.¹

Some men there are love not a gaping pig:
Some, that are mad if they behold a cat.

IV, i, 47

A harmless necessary cat.

IV, i, 55

**Bassanio:** Do all men kill the things they do not love?²

**Shylock:** Hates any man the thing he would not kill?

IV, i, 66

What! wouldst thou have a serpent sting thee twice?

IV, i, 69

The weakest kind of fruit

Drops earliest to the ground.

IV, i, 115

To hold opinion with Pythagoras
That souls of animals infuse themselves

Into the trunks of men.³

IV, i, 131

I never knew so young a body with so old a head.⁴

IV, i, 163

¹ Scylla to port, and on our starboard beam
Charybdis, dire gorge of the salt sea tide.—

HOMER, Odyssey, bk. XII, l. 232

Scylla guards the right side; implacable Charybdis the left.—*Virg., Aeneid, bk. III, l. 420

Incident in Scyllam cupias vitare Charybdim [You fall into Scylla in seeking to avoid Charybdis].—PHILIPPE GUALTIER, Alexandreis [c. 1300],

bk. V, l. 302

² See Oscar Wilde, p. 840b.

³ *Clown:* What is the opinion of Pythagoras concerning wild-fowl?

MALVOLIO: That the soul of our grandam might haply inhabit a bird.

*Twelfth-Night* [1598-1600], IV, ii, 55

⁴ He is young, but take it from me, a very staid head.—THOMAS WENTWORTH, EARL OF

*The quality of mercy is not strain'd,
It droppeth as the gentle rain from heaven
Upon the place beneath: it is twice bless'd;
It blesseth him that gives and him that takes:
'Tis mightiest in the mightiest; it becomes
The throned monarch better than his crown;
His scepter shows the force of temporal power,
The attribute to awe and majesty,
Wherein doth sit the dread and fear of kings:
But mercy is above this scepter'd sway,
It is enthroned in the hearts of kings,
It is an attribute to God himself,
And earthly power doth then show likest God's
When mercy seasons justice. Therefore, Jew,
Though justice be thy plea, consider this,
That in the course of justice, none of us
Should see salvation: we do pray for mercy,
And that same prayer doth teach us all
to render
The deeds of mercy.

*The Merchant of Venice*

IV, i, 184

To do a great right, do a little wrong.

IV, i, 216

A Daniel come to judgment! yea, a Daniel!

IV, i, 223

How much more elder art thou than thy looks!

IV, i, 251

Is it so nominated in the bond?

IV, i, 260

'Tis not in the bond.

IV, i, 263

For herein Fortune shows herself more kind

Than is her custom: it is still her use

—STRAFFORD [1593-1641], letter commending the Earl of Ormond to Charles I for appointment as councillor

¹ See Measure for Measure II, ii, 59, p. 270b.
To let the wretched man outlive his wealth,
To view with hollow eye and wrinkled brow
An age of poverty.

The Merchant of Venice

I have a daughter;
Would any of the stock of Barabbas
Had been her husband rather than a Christian!

An upright judge, a learned judge!

A second Daniel, a Daniel, Jew!
Now, infidel, I have thee on the hip.

A Daniel, still say I; a second Daniel!
I thank thee, Jew, for teaching me that word.

You take my house when you do take the prop
That doth sustain my house; you take my life
When you do take the means whereby I live.

He is well paid that is well satisfied.

Lorenzo: The moon shines bright: in such a night as this . . .
Troilus methinks mounted the Trojan walls,
And sigh'd his soul toward the Grecian tents,
Where Cressid lay that night.

Jessica: In such a night
Did Thisbe fearfully o'ertrip the dew,
And saw the lion's shadow ere himself,
And ran dismay'd away.

Lorenzo: In such a night
Stood Dido with a willow in her hand
Upon the wild sea-banks, and waft her love
'To come again to Carthage.

Jessica: In such a night
Medea gather'd the enchanted herbs
That did renew old Aeson.

How sweet the moonlight sleeps upon this bank!

1 See Heywood, p. 1852, and The Merchant of Venice I, iii, 47, p. 292a.
For new-made honor doth forget men's names.

King John [1596-1597], act I,
sc. i, l. 187

Sweet, sweet, sweet poison for the age's tooth.

I, i, 213

Bearing their birthrights proudly on their backs,

To make a hazard of new fortunes here.

II, i, 70

For courage mounteth with occasion.

II, i, 82

The hare of whom the proverb goes,

Whose valor plucks dead lions by the beard.¹

II, i, 137

A woman's will.

II, i, 194

Saint George, that swing'd the dragon,

and e'er since Sits on his horse back at mine hostess' door.

II, i, 288

He is the half part of a blessed man,

Left to be finished by such a she;

And she a fair divided excellence,

Whose fullness of perfection lies in him.

II, i, 437

'Zounds! I was never so bethump'd with words

Since I first call'd my brother's father dad.

II, i, 466

Mad world! mad kings! mad composition!

II, i, 561

That smooth-fac'd gentleman, tickling Commodity,
Commodity, the bias of the world.

II, i, 573

I will instruct my sorrors to be proud;
For grief is proud and makes his owner stoop.

III, i, 68

Thou wear a lion's hide! doff it for shame,

And hang a calf's-skin on those recreant limbs.

III, i, 128

The sun's o'ercast with blood: fair day, adieu!

² See Homer, p. 66b.
³ See Publilius Syrus, p. 125b.
⁴ See Malory, p. 175b, and note.
⁵ See Whitman, p. 702a.

Which is the side that I must go withal?

I am with both: each army hath a hand;
And in their rage, I having hold of both,

They whirl asunder and dismember me. 

King John III, i, 326

Bell, book and candle shall not drive me back.¹

III, iii, 12

Look, who comes here! a grave unto a soul.

III, iv, 17

Death, death: O, amiable lovely death!²

III, iv, 25

Grief fills the room up of my absent child,

Lies in his bed, walks up and down with me,

Puts on his pretty looks, repeats his words,

Remembers me of all his gracious parts,

Stuffs out his vacant garments with his form.

III, iv, 93

Life is as tedious as a twice-told tale,³

Vexing the dull ear of a drowsy man.

III, iv, 108

When Fortune means to men most good,
She looks upon them with a threaten-ing eye.⁴

III, iv, 119

A scepter snatch'd with an unruly hand
Must be as boisterously maintain'd as gain'd;
And he that stands upon a slippery place
Makes nice of no vile hold to stay him up.

III, iv, 135

As quiet as a lamb.

IV, i, 80

To gild refined gold, to paint the lily,
To throw a perfume on the violet,
To smooth the ice, or add another hue Unto the rainbow, or with taper-light

¹ See Malory, p. 175b, and note.
² See Whitman, p. 702a.
³ See Homer, p. 66b.
⁴ See Publilius Syrus, p. 125b.
To seek the beauteous eye of heaven to
garnish,
Is wasteful and ridiculous excess.

King John IV, ii, 11

And oftentimes excusing of a fault
Doth make the fault the worse by the
excuse.¹

IV, ii, 30

We cannot hold mortality's strong
hand.

IV, ii, 82

There is no sure foundation set on
blood,
No certain life achiev'd by others'
death.

IV, ii, 104

Make haste; the better foot before.²

IV, ii, a 70

Another lean unwash'd artificer.

IV, ii, 201

How oft the sight of means to do ill
deeds
Makes ill deeds done!

IV, ii, 219

Heaven take my soul, and England
keep my bones!

IV, iii, 10

I am amaz'd, methinks, and lose my
way
Among the thorns and dangers of this
world.

IV, iii, 140

Unthread the rude eye of rebellion,
And welcome home again discarded
faith.

V, iv, 11

The day shall not be up so soon as I,
To try the fair adventure of tomorrow.

V, ı, 21

'Tis strange that death should
sing.

I am the cygnet to this pale faint
swan,
Who chants a doleful hymn to his own
death.³

V, vii, 20

Now my soul hath elbow-room.

V, vii, 28

¹ See Meurier, p. 188b, and A Midsummer-
Night's Dream, p. 281a.

² Put forward your best foot! — Browning,
Respectability [1865], st. 3

³ See Plato, p. 92b, and note.
I would to God thou and I knew where a commodity of good names were to be bought.

Henry IV, Part I, I, ii, 92

O! thou hast damnable iteration, and art indeed able to corrupt a saint.

I, ii, 101

Now am I, if a man should speak truly, little better than one of the wicked.

I, ii, 105

'Tis my vocation, Hal; 'tis no sin for a man to labor in his vocation.

I, ii, 116

There's neither honesty, manhood, nor good fellowship in thee.

I, ii, 154

I know you all, and will a while uphold The unyok'd humor of your idleness: Yet herein will I imitate the sun, Who doth permit the base contagious clouds To smother up his beauty from the world, That when he please again to be himself, Being wanted, he may be more wonder'd at, By breaking through the foul and ugly mists Of vapors that did seem to strangle him. If all the year were playing holidays, To sport would be as tedious as to work.

I, ii, 217

You tread upon my patience.

I, iii, 4

Came there a certain lord, neat, and trimly dress'd, Fresh as a bridegroom; and his chin new-reap'd, Show'd like a stubble-land at harvest-home. He was perfumed like a milliner, And 'twixt his finger and his thumb he held A pounce-t-box, which ever and anon He gave his nose and took 't away again.

I, iii, 33

And as the soldiers bore dead bodies by.

He call'd them untaught knaves, unmannerly,

To bring a slovenly unhandsome corpse Betwixt the wind and his nobility.

Henry IV, Part I, I, iii, 42

So pester'd with a popinjay.

I, iii, 50

God save the mark!

I, iii, 56

And but for these vile guns,

He would himself have been a soldier.

I, iii, 63

To put down Richard, that sweet lovely rose,

And plant this thorn, this canker, Bolingbroke.

I, iii, 176

Sink or swim.

I, iii, 194

O! the blood more stirs
To rouse a lion than to start a hare!

I, iii, 197

By heaven methinks it were an easy leap
To pluck bright honor from the pale-fac'd moon, Or dive into the bottom of the deep, Where fathom-line could never touch the ground, And pluck up drowned honor by the locks.

I, iii, 201

Why, what a candy deal of courtesy This fawning greyhound then did proffer me!

I, iii, 251

I know a trick worth two of that.

II, i, 40

If the rascal have not given me medicines to make me love him, I'll be hanged.

II, ii, 20

I'll starve ere I'll rob a foot further.

II, ii, 24

It would be argument for a week, laughter for a month, and a good jest forever.

II, ii, 104

Falstaff sweats to death
And lards the lean earth as he walks along.

II, ii, 119
Out of this nettle, danger, we pluck
this flower, safety.

_Henry IV, Part I, II, iii, 11_

I could brain him with his lady's
fan.

_II, iii, 26_

Constant you are,
But yet a woman: and for secrecy,
No lady closer; for I well believe
Thou wilt not utter what thou dost not
know;
And so far will I trust thee, gentle
Kate.

_A Corinthian, a lad of mettle, a good boy._

_II, iv, 13_

I am not yet of Percy's mind, the
Hotspur of the North; he that kills me
some six or seven dozen of Scots at a
breakfast, washes his hands, and says to
his wife, "Fie upon this quiet life! I
want work."

_A plague of all cowards, I say._

_II, iv, 129_

There live not three good men un-
hanged in England, and one of them is
fat and grows old.

_II, iv, 146_

You care not who sees your back: call
you that backing of your friends? A
plague upon such backing!

_II, iv, 168_

I have peppered two of them. . . . I
tell thee what, Hal, if I tell thee a lie,
spit in my face; call me horse.

_II, iv, 216_

Give you a reason on compulsion! If
reasons were as plentiful as blackberries,
I would give no man a reason upon
compulsion, I.

_II, iv, 267_

Mark now, how a plain tale shall put
you down.

_II, iv, 285_

What doth gravity out of his bed at
midnight?

_II, iv, 328_

A plague of sighing and grief! It
blows a man up like a bladder.

_II, iv, 370_

I must speak in passion, and I will do
it in King Cambyses' vein.

_II, iv, 429_

That reverend vice, that grey iniqu-
ity, that father ruffian, that vanity in
years.

_Henry IV, Part I, II, iv, 505_

If sack and sugar be a fault, God
help the wicked! If to be old and merry
be a sin, then many an old host that I
know is damned: if to be fat be to be
hated, then Pharaoh's lean kine are to
be loved.

_II, iv, 524_

Banish plump Jack, and banish all
the world.

_II, iv, 534_

Play out the play.

_II, iv, 539_

O, monstrous! but one half-penny-
worth of bread to this intolerable deal
of sack!

_II, iv, 597_

Diseased nature oftentimes breaks
forth
In strange eruptions.

_III, i, 27_

I am not in the roll of common men.

_III, i, 43_

_Glendower:_ I can call spirits from the
vasty deep.

_Hotspur:_ Why, so can I, or so can any
man;
But will they come when you do call for
them?

_III, i, 53_

I had rather be a kitten and cry mew,
Than one of these same metre ballad-
mongers.

_III, i, 128_

_Mincing poetry:_
'Tis like the forc'd gait of a shuffling
nag.

_But in the way of bargain, mark you
me,_
I'll cavil on the ninth part of a hair.

_III, i, 138_

A deal of skimble-skamble stuff.

_III, i, 138_

I understand thy kisses and thou mine,
And that's a feeling disputation.

_III, i, 204_

_Lady Percy:_ . . . Lie still, ye thief,
and hear the lady sing in Welsh.

_Hotspur:_ I had rather hear Lady, my
brach, howl in Irish.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th><strong>A good mouth-filling oath.</strong></th>
<th><strong>SHAKESPEARE</strong></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><em>Henry IV, Part I, III, i,</em></td>
<td><em>Henry IV, Part I, IV, ii,</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>258</td>
<td>86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>They surfeited with honey and began</td>
<td>Fits a dull fighter and a keen guest.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To loathe the taste of sweetness, whereof a little</td>
<td><em>Henry IV, Part I, IV, ii,</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>More than a little is by much too much.¹</td>
<td>71</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td><em>SHAKESPEARE</em></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th><strong>To the latter end of a fray and the beginning of a feast</strong></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><em>Henry IV, Part I, IV, ii,</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greatness knows itself.</td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I could be well content</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th><strong>To entertain the lag-end of my life</strong></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><em>V, i,</em></td>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebellion lay in his way, and he found it.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>V, i,</em></td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th><strong>I would it were bed-time, Hal, and all well.</strong></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><em>V, i,</em></td>
<td>126</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th><strong>Honor pricks me on. Yea, but how if honor pricks me off when I come on? how then? Can honor set to a leg? No. Or an arm? No. Or take away the grief of a wound? No. Honor hath no skill in surgery, then? No. What is honor? a word. What is that word, honor? Air. A trim reckoning! Who hath it? he that died o' Wednesday. Doth he feel it? No. Doth he hear it? No. It is insensible then? Yea, to the dead. But will it not live with the living? No. Why? Detraction will not suffer it. Therefore I'll none of it: honor is a mere scutcheon; and so ends my catechism.</strong></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><em>V, i,</em></td>
<td>131</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th><strong>Suspicion all our lives shall be stuck full of eyes;</strong></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><em>V, ii,</em></td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th><strong>The time of life is short;</strong></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><em>V, ii,</em></td>
<td>81</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th><strong>Two stars keep not their motion in one sphere.</strong></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><em>V, iv,</em></td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th><strong>But thought's the slave of life, and life time's fool;</strong></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><em>V, iv,</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th><strong>And time, that takes survey of all the world,</strong></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><em>V, iv,</em></td>
<td>81</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th><strong>1 I'll tell the world. — SHAKESPEARE, Measure for Measure [1594-1605], II, ii, 154</strong></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><em>SHAKESPEARE, Paracelsus [1835], pt. II</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Must have a stop. O! I could prophesy, 
But that the earthy and cold hand of 
death 
Lies on my tongue.  
*Henry IV, Part I, V, iv, 81*

This earth, that bears thee dead, 
Bears not alive so stout a gentleman.  
*V, iv, 92*

Thy ignominy sleep with thee in the 
grave, 
But not remember’d in thy epitaph!  
*V, iv, 100*

I could have better spar’d a better man.  
*V, iv, 104*

The better part of valor is discre- 
tion.  
*V, iv, 120*

Full bravely hast thou flesh’d 
Thy maiden sword.  
*V, iv, 132*

Lord, Lord, how this world is given 
to lying!  
*V, iv, 148*

I’ll purge, and leave sack, and live 
cleanly.  
*V, iv, 168*

Rumor is a pipe 
Blown by surmises, jealousies, conjectures, 
And of so easy and so plain a stop 
That the blunt monster with un- 
counted heads, 
The still-discordant wavering multi- 
tude,  
Can play upon it.  
*King Henry IV [1597–1598], 
Part II, induction, l. 15*

Even such a man, so faint, so spirit- 
less, 
So dull, so dead in look, so woe-begone, 
Drew Priam’s curtain in the dead of night, 
And would have told him half his Troy 
was burn’d.  
*Act I, sc. i, l. 70*

Yet the first bringer of unwelcome 
news 
Hath but a losing office, and his 
tongue 
Sounds ever after as a sullen bell,

1 It show’d discretion the best part of valor.  
—BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, A King and No 
King [1619], act II, sc. iii

2 See Horace, p. 129a, and note.

Remember’d knolling a departing 
friend.  
*Henry IV, Part II, I, i, 100*

I am not only witty in myself, but 
the cause that wit is in other men.  
*I, ii, 10*

A rascally yea-forsooth knave.  
*I, ii, 40*

You lie in your throat.  
*I, ii, 97*

Your lordship, though not clean past 
your youth, hath yet some smack of age 
in you, some relish of the saltiness of 
time.  
*I, ii, 112*

It is the disease of not listening, the 
malady of not marking, that I am trou- 
bled withal.  
*I, ii, 139*

I am as poor as Job, my lord, but not 
so patient.  
*I, ii, 145*

We that are in the vaward of our 
youth.  
*I, ii, 201*

Have you not a moist eye, a dry 
hand, a yellow cheek, a white beard, a 
decreasing leg, an increasing belly?  
*I, ii, 206*

Every part about you blasted with 
antiquity.  
*I, ii, 210*

For my voice, I have lost it with hol- 
laing and singing of anthems.  
*I, ii, 215*

It was always yet the trick of our 
English nation, if they have a good 
things, to make it too common.  
*I, ii, 244*

I were better to be eaten to death 
with rust than to be scour’d to nothing 
with perpetual motion.  
*I, ii, 249*

I can get no remedy against this con- 
sumption of the purse: borrowing only 
lingers and lingers it out, but the dis- 
ease is incurable.  
*I, ii, 267*

Who lin’d himself with hope, 
Eating the air on promise of supply.  
*I, iii, 27*

3 See Sophocles, p. 82a, and Antony and 
Cleopatra II, v, 85, p. 888a.

2 See Samuel Johnson, p. 435b.

3 See Rabelais, p. 181a.
A man can die but once; we owe God a death.

Henry IV, Part II, III, ii, 253

We see which way the stream of time doth run
And are enforc’d from our most quiet sphere
By the rough torrent of occasion.

IV, i, 70

We ready are to try our fortunes
To the last man.

IV, ii, 43

I may justly say, with the hook-nosed fellow of Rome, “I came, saw, and overcame.”

IV, iii, 44

O polish’d perturbation! golden care!
That keep’st the ports of slumber open wide
To many a watchful night!

IV, v, 22

See, sons, what things you are!
How quickly nature falls into revolt
When gold becomes her object!

IV, v, 63

Thy wish was father, Harry, to that thought.

IV, v, 91

Before thy hour be ripe.

IV, v, 95

Commit
The oldest sins the newest kind of ways.

IV, v, 124

His cares are now all ended.

V, ii, 3

This is the English, not the Turkish court;
Not Amurath an Amurath succeeds,
But Harry Harry.

V, ii, 47

How ill white hairs become a fool and jester!

V, v, 53

Master Shallow, I owe you a thousand pound.

V, v, 78

O! for a Muse of fire, that would ascend

1 Sleep, most gentle sleep. — Ovid [43 B.C.–A.D. 18], Metamorphoses, bk. II, 1. 624

2 See Julius Caesar, p. 112b.

3 Men’s thoughts are much according to their inclination, their discourse and speeches according to their learning and infused opinions. — Francis Bacon, Essays [1597–1625], Of Custom and Education

a See Blake, p. 488b.
The brightest heaven of invention!
King Henry V [1598–1600],
Chorus, I. i

Or may we cram
Within this wooden O the very
casques
That did affright the air at Agincourt?
I. 12

Consideration like an angel came,
And whipp'd the offending Adam out
of him.
act I, sc. i, I. 28

Hear him debate of commonwealth
affairs,
You would say it hath been all in all his
study.
I, i, 41

Turn him to any cause of policy,
The Gordian knot of it he will un-
loose,
Familiar as his garter; that,
when he
speaks,
The air, a charter'd libertine, is still.
I, i, 45

Therefore doth heaven divide
The state of man in divers functions,
Setting endeavor in continual motion;
To which is fixed, as an aim or butt,
Obedience: for so work the honey-
bees,
Creatures that by a rule in nature
teach
The act of order to a peopled king-
dom.
I, ii, 183

The singing masons building roofs of
gold.
I, ii, 198

Many things, having full reference
To one consent, may work contrari-
ously;
As many arrows, loosed several ways,
Fly to one mark; as many ways meet
in one town;
As many fresh streams meet in one salt
sea;
As many lines close in the dial's cen-
ter;
So may a thousand actions, once afoot,
End in one purpose, and be all well
borne
Without defeat.
I, ii, 205

'Tis ever common
That men are merriest when they are
from home.
Henry V, I, ii, 271

Now all the youth of England are on
fire,
And silken dalliance in the wardrobe
lies.
II, Chorus, 1

O England! model to thy inward great-
ness,
Like little body with a mighty heart,
What mightst thou do, that honor
would thee do,
Were all thy children kind and natural!
II, Chorus, 16

That's the humor of it.
II, i, 63

He's in Arthur's bosom, if ever man
went to Arthur's bosom. A' made a
finer end and went away an it had been
any christom child; a' parted even just
between twelve and one, even at the
turning o' the tide: for after I saw him
fumble with the sheets and play with
flowers and smile upon his fingers' ends,
I knew there was but one way; for his
nose was as sharp as a pen, and a' bab-
bled of green fields.
II, iii, 11

As cold as any stone.
II, iii, 26

Trust none;
For oaths are straws, men's faiths are
wafer-cakes,
And hold-fast is the only dog, my
duck.
II, iii, 53

Once more unto the breach, dear
friends, once more;
Or close the wall up with our English
dead!
In peace there's nothing so becomes a
man
As modest stillness and humility:
But when the blast of war blows in our
ears,
Then imitate the action of the tiger;
Stiffen the sinews, summon up the
blood,
Disguise fair nature with hard-favor'd
rage;
Then lend the eye a terrible aspect.
III, i, 1
And sheath'd their swords for lack of argument.  

Henry V, III, i, 21

I see you stand like greyhounds in the slips,  
Straining upon the start. The game's afoot:  
Follow your spirit; and upon this charge  
Cry "God for Harry! England and Saint George!" 

I would give all my fame for a pot of ale, and safety.  

III, ii, 14

Men of few words are the best men.  

III, ii, 40

He will maintain his argument as well as any military man in the world.  

III, ii, 89

I know the disciplines of wars.  

III, ii, 156

I thought upon one pair of English legs  
Did march three Frenchmen.  

III, vi, 161

We are in God's hand.  

III, vi, 181

That island of England breeds very valiant creatures: their mastiffs are of unmatchable courage.  

III, vii, 155

Give them great meals of beef and iron and steel, they will eat like wolves and fight like devils.  

III, vii, 166

The hum of either army stilly sounds,  
That the fix'd sentinels almost receive  
The secret whispers of each other's watch:  
Fire answers fire, and through their paly flames  
Each battle sees the other's umber'd face:  
Steed threatens steed, in high and boastful neighs  
Piercing the night's dull ear; and from the tents  
The armorers, accomplishing the knights,  
With busy hammers closing rivets up,  
Give dreadful note of preparation.  

IV, Chorus, 5

A little touch of Harry in the night.  

Henry V, IV, Chorus, 47

There is some soul of goodness in things evil,  
Would men observingly distill it out.  

IV, i, 4

When blood is their argument.  

IV, i, 151

Every subject's duty is the king's; but every subject's soul is his own.  

IV, i, 189

What infinite heart's ease  
Must kings neglect that private men enjoy!  
And what have kings that privates have not too,  
Save ceremony, save general ceremony?  
And what art thou, thou idol ceremony?  
What kind of god art thou, that suffer'st more  
Of mortal griefs than do thy worshippers?  
What are thy rents? what are thy comings-in?  
O ceremony! show me but thy worth.  

IV, i, 256

'Tis not the balm, the scepter and the ball,  
The sword, the mace, the crown imperial,  
The intertissued robe of gold and pearl,  
The farced title running 'fore the king,  
The throne he sits on, nor the tide of pomp  
That beats upon the high shore of this world,  
No, not all these, thrice-gorgeous ceremony,  
Not all these, laid in bed majestical,  
Can sleep so soundly as the wretched slave,  
Who with a body fill'd and vacant mind  
Gets him to rest, cramm'd with distressful bread.  

IV, i, 280

1 Sometimes rendered: idle.
O God of battles! steel my soldiers' hearts;
Possess them not with fear; take from them now
The sense of reckoning, if the opposed numbers
Pluck their hearts from them.

Henry V, IV, i, 309

But if it be a sin to covet honor,
I am the most offending soul alive.

IV, ii, 28

This day is call'd the feast of Crispian:
He that outlives this day, and comes safe home,
Will stand a-tip-toe when this day is nam'd.
And rouse him at the name of Crispian.

IV, iii, 40

We few, we happy few, we band of brothers;
For he today that sheds his blood with me
Shall be my brother.

IV, iii, 60

The saying is true, "The empty vessel makes the greatest sound."

IV, iv, 72

There is occasions and causes why and wherefore in all things.

V, i, 3

By this leek, I will most horribly revenge. I eat and eat, I swear.

V, i, 49

All hell shall stir for this.

V, i, 72

The naked, poor, and mangled Peace,
Dear nurse of arts, plenties, and joyful births.

V, ii, 34

Grow like savages — as soldiers will, That nothing do but meditate on blood.

V, ii, 59

For these fellows of infinite tongue, that can rime themselves into ladies' favors, they do always reason themselves out again.

V, ii, 162

My comfort is, that old age, that ill layer-up of beauty, can do no more spoil upon my face.

V, ii, 246

*See The Comedy of Errors, p. 218a.*

---

Nice customs curtsy to great kings.

Henry V, V, ii, 291

He hath indeed bettered expectation than you must expect of me to tell you how.

Much Ado About Nothing [1598–1600], act I, sc. i, l. 15

How much better is it to weep at joy than to joy at weeping.  

I, i, 28

A very valiant trencher-man.

I, i, 52

There's a skirmish of wit between them.

I, i, 64

He wears his faith but as the fashion of his hat.

I, i, 76

I see, lady, the gentleman is not in your books.

I, i, 79

What! my dear Lady Disdain, are you yet living?

I, i, 123

Shall I never see a bachelor of threescore again?

I, i, 209

In time the savage bull doth bear the yoke.

I, i, 271

Benedick the married man.

I, i, 278

I could not endure a husband with a beard on his face: I had rather lie in the woollen.

II, i, 31

As merry as the day is long.

II, i, 52

Would it not grieve a woman to be over-mastered with a piece of valiant dust? to make an account of her life to a clod of wayward marl?

II, i, 64

I have a good eye, uncle: I can see a church by daylight.

II, i, 86

Speak low, if you speak love.

II, i, 104

Friendship is constant in all other things

Save in the office and affairs of love: Therefore all hearts in love use their own tongues;
Let every eye negotiate for itself
And trust no agent.¹

*Much Ado About Nothing*

*II, i, 184*

She speaks poniards, and every word
stabs: if her breath were as terrible as
her terminations, there were no living
near her; she would infect to the north
star.

*II, i, 257*

Silence is the perfectest herald of joy:
I were but little happy, if I could say
how much.

*II, i, 319*

It keeps on the windy side of care.²

*II, i, 328*

There was a star danced, and under
that was I born.

*II, i, 351*

I will tell you my drift.³

*II, i, 406*

He was wont to speak plain and to
the purpose.

*II, iii, 19*

Sigh no more, ladies, sigh no more,
Men were deceivers ever;
One foot in sea, and one on shore;
To one thing constant never.

*II, iii, 65*

Sits the wind in that corner? ⁴

*II, iii, 108*

Bait the hook well: this fish will
bite.

*II, iii, 121*

Shall quips and sentences and these
paper bullets of the brain awe a man
from the career of his humor? No; the
world must be peopled. When I said I
would die a bachelor, I did not think I
should live till I were married.

*II, iii, 260*

From the crown of his head to the
sole of his foot, he is all mirth.

*III, ii, 9*

He hath a heart as sound as a bell,
and his tongue is the clapper; for what
his heart thinks his tongue speaks.

*III, ii, 12*

Everyone can master a grief but he
that has it.

*Much Ado About Nothing*

*III, Nothing*

Are you good men and true?

*III, iii, 1*

To be a well-favored man is the gift
of fortune; but to write and read comes
by nature.

*III, iii, 14*

If they make you not then the better
answer, you may say they are not the
men you took them for.

*III, iii, 49*

They that touch pitch will be de-
filed.¹

*III, iii, 61*

The fashion wears out more apparel
than the man.

*III, iii, 147*

A good old man, sir; he will be talk-
ing: as they say, When the age is in,
the wit is out.

*III, v, 36*

O! what men dare do! what men
may do! what men daily do, not know-
ing what they do!

*IV, i, 19*

O! what authority and show of truth
Can cunning sin cover itself withal.

*IV, i, 35*

For it so falls out
That what we have we prize not to the
worth.

*IV, i, 219*

While we enjoy it, but being lack'd
and lost,

*IV, ii, 23*

Why, then we rack the value, then we
find

The virtue that possession would not
show us.

*IV, ii, 54*

While it was ours.

*IV, ii, 60*

¹ See Longfellow, p. 623a.

² The windy side of the law. — *Twelfth-Night* [1598-1601]. III, iv, 83

³ We know your drift. — *Coriolanus* [1607-1608]. III, iii, 114

⁴ See Malory, p. 175a.

¹ He that toucheth pitch shall be defiled there-
with. — *Apocrypha: Ecclesiasticus* 13:13·

This pitch, as ancient writers do report, doth
defile; so doth the company thou keepest. —
*King Henry IV* [1597-1598]. pt. i, II, iv, 160
O that he were here to write me
down an ass!

**Much Ado About Nothing**

IV, ii, 80

Patch griefs with proverbs.  

V, i, 17

Charm ache with air, and agony with words.  

V, i, 26

For there was never yet philosopher  
That could endure the toothache pa-
tiently.  

V, i, 35

Some of us will smart for it.  

V, i, 108

What though care killed a cat; thou hast mettle enough in thee to kill care.  

V, i, 135

I was not born under a riming planet.  

V, ii, 40

The trumpet of his own virtues.  

V, ii, 91

Done to death by slanderous tongues.  

V, iii, 3

Fleet the time carelessly, as they did in the golden world.  

As You Like It [1598–1600],  

act I, sc. i, l. 126

Always the dullness of the fool is the whetstone of the wits.  

I, ii, 59

The little foolery that wise men have makes a great show.  

I, ii, 97

Well said: that was laid on with a trowel.  

I, ii, 113

Your heart’s desires be with you!  

I, ii, 214

Onc out of suits with fortune.  

I, ii, 263

My pride fell with my fortunes.  

I, ii, 269

Hereafter, in a better world than this,  
I shall desire more love and knowledge of you.  

I, ii, 301

Heavenly Rosalind!  

I, ii, 306

---

1 Let care kill a cat,  
We’ll laugh and grow fat.  

Shirburn Ballads [1585], 91

Hang sorrow, care’ll kill a cat. — Jonson:  
Every Man in His Humour [1598], I, i

---

O, how full of briers is this working-
day world!  

As You Like It I, iii, 12

Beauty provoketh thieves sooner than gold.  

I, iii, 113

We’ll have a swashing and a martial outside,  

As many other mannish cowards have.  

I, iii, 123

Hath not old custom made this life more sweet  

Than that of painted pomp? Are not these woods  

More free from peril than the envious court?  

II, i, 2

Sweet are the uses of adversity,  

Which, like the toad, ugly and venom-
ous,  

Wears yet a precious jewel in his head;  
And this our life, exempt from public haunt,  

Finds tongues in trees, books in the running brooks,  

Sermons in stones, and good in every thing.  

II, i, 12

The big round tears  

Cours’d one another down his innocent nose  

In piteous chase.  

II, i, 38

“Poor deer,” quoth he, “thou mak’st a testament  

As worldlings do, giving thy sum of more  

To that which had too much.”  

II, i, 47

Sweep on, you fat and greasy citizens.  

II, i, 55

And He that doth the ravens feed,  

Yea, providently caters for the spar-
row,  

Be comfort to my age!  

II, iii, 43

Though I look old, yet I am strong and lusty;  

For in my youth I never did apply  

Hot and rebellious liquors in my blood.  

II, iii, 47

1 See St. Bernard, p. 154a. As You Like It III, 
ii, 5; and Wordsworth, p. 509a.
Therefore my age is as a lusty winter,
Frosty, but kindly.

As You Like It II, iii, 52

Thou art not for the fashion of these times,
Where none will sweat but for promotion.

II, iii, 59

Ay, now am I in Arden; the more fool I: when I was at home, I was in a better place: but travelers must be content.

II, iv, 16

If you remember'st not the slightest folly
That ever love did make thee run into,
Thou hast not lov'd.

II, iv, 34

We that are true lovers run into strange capers.

II, iv, 53

Thou speakest wiser than thou art ware of.

II, iv, 57

I shall ne'er be ware of mine own wit, till I break my shins against it.

II, iv, 59

Under the greenwood tree
Who loves to lie with me,
And turn his merry note
Unto the sweet bird's throat,
Come hither, come hither, come hither:
Here shall he see
No enemy
But winter and rough weather.

II, v, 1

I can suck melancholy out of a song
As a weasel sucks eggs.

II, v, 12

Who doth ambition shun,
And loves to live i' the sun,
Seeking the food he eats,
And pleas'd with what he gets.

II, v, 38

I met a fool i' the forest,
A motley fool.

II, vii, 12

And then he drew a dial from his poke,
And looking on it with lack-luster eye,
Says, very wisely, "It is ten o'clock;
Thus may we see," quoth he, "how the world wags."

II, vii, 20

And so, from hour to hour we ripe and ripe,
And then from hour to hour we rot and rot;
And thereby hangs a tale.1

As You Like It II, vii, 26

My lungs began to crow like chanticleer,
That fools should be so deep-contemplative,
And I did laugh sans intermission,
An hour by his dial.

II, vii, 30

Motley's the only wear.

II, vii, 34

If ladies be but young and fair,
They have the gift to know it.

II, vii, 37

I must have liberty
Withal, as large a charter as the wind,
To blow on whom I please.

II, vii, 47

The "why" is plain as way to parish church.

II, vii, 52

But whate'er you are
That in this desert inaccessible,
Under the shade of melancholy boughs,
 Lose and neglect the creeping hours of time;
If ever you have look'd on better days,
If ever been where bells have knoll'd to church,
If ever sat at any good man's feast,
If ever from your eyelids wip'd a tear,
And know what 'tis to pity, and be pitted,
Let gentleness my strong enforcement be.

II, vii, 109

True is it that we have seen better days.

II, vii, 120

Oppress'd with two weak evils, age and hunger.

II, vii, 132

All the world's a stage,
And all the men and women merely players: 2

1 See Rabelais, p. 181b.
2 See The Merchant of Venice, p. 291a.

The world's a theatre, the earth a stage.
Which God and Nature do with actors fill.

THOMAS HEYWOOD, Apology for Actors [1612]
They have their exits and their entrances;
And one man in his time plays many parts.
His acts being seven ages. At first the infant,
Mewling and puking in the nurse's arms.
And then the whining school-boy, with his satchel,
And shining morning face, creeping like a snail
Unwillingly to school. And then the lover,
Sighing like furnace, with a woful ballad
Made to his mistress' eyebrow. Then a soldier,
Full of strange oaths, and bearded like the pard,
Jealous in honor, sudden and quick in quarrel,
Seeking the bubble reputation
Even in the cannon's mouth. And then the justice,
In fair round belly with good capon lin'd,
With eyes severe and beard of formal cut,
Full of wise saws and modern instances;
And so he plays his part. The sixth age shifts
Into the lean and slipper'd pantaloon,
With spectacles on nose and pouch on side.
His youthful hose well sav'd, a world too wide
For his shrunk shank; and his big manly voice,
Turning again toward childish treble,
Pipes and whistles in his sound. Last scene of all,
That ends this strange eventful history,
Is second childishness, and mere oblivion,
Sans teeth, sans eyes, sans taste, sans everything.

*As You Like It II, vii, 139*

Blow, blow, thou winter wind!
Thou art not so unkind
As man's ingratitude.    *II, vii, 174*

These trees shall be my books.¹

*III, ii, 5*

The fair, the chaste, and unexpressive she.

*III, ii, 10*

It goes much against my stomach.
Hast any philosophy in thee, shepherd?

*III, ii, 21*

He that wants money, means, and content, is without three good friends.

*III, ii, 25*

I am a true laborer: I earn that I eat, get that I wear, owe no man hate, envy no man's happiness, glad of other men's good, content with my harm.

*III, ii, 78*

From the east to western Ind,
No jewel is like Rosalind.

*III, ii, 94*

This is the very false gallop of verses.

*III, ii, 120*

Let us make an honorable retreat; though not with bag and baggage, yet with scrip and scrippage.

*III, ii, 170*

O, wonderful, wonderful, and most wonderful, wonderful! and yet again wonderful! and after that out of all whooping.

*III, ii, 202*

Answer me in one word.

*III, ii, 238*

Do you not know I am a woman? when I think, I must speak.

*III, ii, 265*

I do desire we may be better strangers.

*III, ii, 276*

*Jacques*: What stature is she of?

*Orlando*: Just as high as my heart.

*III, ii, 286*

Time travels in divers paces with divers persons. I'll tell you who Time

¹ See St. Bernard, p. 154; *As You Like It II, i, 12*; and Wordsworth, p. 509a.
ambles withal, who Time trots withal, who Time gallops withal, and who he stands still withal.

As You Like It III, ii, 328

Every one fault seeming monstrous till his fellow fault came to match it. III, ii, 377

Everything about you demonstrating a careless desolation. III, ii, 405

Truly, I would the gods had made thee poetical. III, iii, 16

The wounds invisible
That love’s keen arrows make. III, v, 30

Down on your knees,
And thank heaven, fasting, for a good man’s love. III, v, 57

I am falser than vows made in wine. III, v, 73

It is a melancholy of mine own, compounded of many simples, extracted from many objects, and indeed the sundry contemplation of my travels, which, by often rumination, wraps me in a most humorous sadness. IV, i, 16

I had rather have a fool to make me merry than experience to make me sad. IV, i, 28

Farewell, Monsieur Traveler: look you lip and wear strange suits, disable all the benefits of your own country, be out of love with your nativity, and almost chide God for making you that countenance you are; or I will scarce think you have swam in a gondola. IV, i, 35

I’ll warrant him heart-whole. IV, i, 51

Very good orators, when they are out, they will spit; and for lovers lacking — God warn us! — matter, the cleanliest shift is to kiss. IV, i, 77

Men have died from time to time, and worms have eaten them, but not for love. IV, i, 110

Forever and a day. IV, i, 151

Men are April when they woo, December when they wed: maids are May when they are maids, but the sky changes when they are wives. As You Like It IV, i, 153

My affection hath an unknown bottom, like the bay of Portugal. IV, i, 219

The horn, the horn, the lusty horn Is not a thing to laugh to scorn. IV, ii, 17

Chewing the food of sweet and bitter fancy. IV, iii, 103

“So so” is good, very good, very excellent good: and yet if it is not; it is but so so. V, i, 30.

The fool doth think he is wise, but the wise man knows himself to be a fool. V, i, 35

No sooner met, but they looked; no sooner looked but they loved; no sooner loved but they sighed; no sooner sighed but they asked one another the reason; no sooner knew the reason but they sought the remedy. V, ii, 37

But, O! how bitter a thing it is to look into happiness through another man’s eyes! V, ii, 48

It was a lover and his lass, With a hey, and a ho, and a hey nonino, That o’er the green corn-field did pass, In the spring time, the only pretty ring time, When birds do sing, hey ding a ding, ding; Sweet lovers love the spring. V, iii, 18

Here comes a pair of very strange beasts, which in all tongues are called fools. V, iv, 36

An ill-favored thing, sir, but mine own.1 V, iv, 60

Rich honesty dwells like a miser, sir, in a poor house, as your pearl in your foul oyster. V, iv, 62

1 “A poor thing but mine own” is the popular version.

As You Like It V, iv, 75

Your "if" is the only peacemaker; much virtue in "if."  

V, iv, 108

He uses his folly like a stalking horse, and under the presentation of that he shoots his wit.  

V, iv, 112

If music be the food of love, 1 play on; Give me excess of it, that surfeiting,  
The appetite may sicken, and so die. That strain again! it had a dying fall: O! it came o'er my ear like the sweet sound  
That breathes upon a bank of violets, Stealing and giving odor!  

Twelfth-Night [1598–1600],  
act I, sc. i, l. 1

O spirit of love! how quick and fresh art thou,  
That, notwithstanding thy capacity Receiveth as the sea, nought enters there,  
Of what validity and pitch soe'er, But falls into abatement and low price, Even in a minute: so full of shapes is fancy,  
That it alone is high fantastical.  

I, i, 9

When my tongue blabs, then let mine eyes not see.  
I, ii, 61
I am sure care's an enemy to life.  
I, iii, 2

Let them hang themselves in their own straps.  
I, iii, 13

I am a great eater of beef, and I believe that does harm to my wit.  
I, iii, 92

Wherefore are these things hid?  
I, iii, 135

1 See Antony and Cleopatra II, v, r. p. 288a. Is not music the food of love?—RICHARD BRINSLEY SHERIDAN, The Rivals [1775], II, i
2 See Rabelais, p. 181b, and note.

Is it a world to hide virtues in?  

Twelfth-Night I, iii, 142

God give them wisdom that have it;  
and those that are fools, let them use their talents.  

I, v, 14

One draught above heat makes him a fool, the second mads him, and a third drowns him.  

I, v, 139

'Tis beauty truly blent, whose red and white  
Nature's own sweet and cunning hand  

laid on:

Lady, you are the cruel'st she alive,  
If you will lead these graces to the grave  
And leave the world no copy.  

I, v, 259

Make me a willow cabin at your gate,  
And call upon my soul within the house.  

I, v, 289

Holla your name to the reverberate hills,  
And make the babbling gossip of the air  
Cry out, "Olivia!"  

I, v, 293

Farewell, fair cruelty.  

I, v, 309

O mistress mine! where are you roaming?  

II, iii, 42

Journeys end in lovers meeting,  
Every wise man's son doth know.  

II, iii, 46

What is love? 'tis not hereafter;  
Present mirth hath present laughter.  

What's to come is still unsure:  
In delay there lies no plenty;  
Then come kiss me, sweet and twenty,  
Youth's a stuff will not endure.  

II, iii, 50

He does it with a better grace, but I do it more natural.  

II, iii, 91

Is there no respect of place, persons, nor time, in you?  

II, iii, 100

Sir Toby: Dost thou think, because thou art virtuous, there shall be no more cakes and ale?  

2 See Acts 10:34, p. 50a, and note.
Clown: Yes, by Saint Anne; and ginger shall be hot i’ the mouth too.  
Twelfth-Night II, iii, 124

My purpose is, indeed, a horse of that color.  
II, iii, 184

These most brisk and giddy-paced times.  
II, iv, 6

If ever thou shalt love,  
In the sweet pangs of it remember me;  
For such as I am all true lovers are:  
Unstaid and skittish in all motions else  
Save in the constant image of the creature  
That is belov’d.  
II, iv, 15

Let still the woman take  
An elder than herself, so wears she to him,  
So sways she level in her husband’s heart:  
For, boy, however we do praise ourselves,  
Our fancies are more giddy and unfirm,  
More longing, wavering, sooner lost and worn,  
Than women’s are.  
II, iv, 29

Then, let thy love be younger than thyself,  
Or thy affection cannot hold the bent;  
For women are as roses, whose fair flower  
Being once display’d, doth fall that very hour.  
II, iv, 36

The spinsters and the knitters in the sun,  
And the free maids that weave their thread with bones,  
Do use to chant it: it is silly sooth,  
And dally with the innocence of love,  
Like the old age.  
II, iv, 44

Come away, come away, death,  
And in sad cypress let me be laid;  
Fly away, fly away, breath;  
I am slain by a fair cruel maid.  
II, iv, 51

Duke: And what’s her history?  
Viola: A blank, my lord. She never told her love,

But let concealment, like a worm i’ the bud,  
Feed on her damask cheek: she pin’d in thought,  
And with a green and yellow melancholy,  
She sat like Patience on a monument,  
Smiling at grief.  
Twelfth-Night II, iv, 112

I am all the daughters of my father’s house,  
And all the brothers too.  
II, iv, 122

Here comes the trout that must be caught with tickling.  
II, v, 25

I may command where I adore.  
II, v, 116

Be not afraid of greatness: some are born great, some achieve greatness, and some have greatness thrust upon them.  
II, v, 159

Remember who commended thy yellow stockings, and wished to see thee ever cross-gartered.  
II, v, 168

Foolery, sir, does walk about the orb like the sun; it shines everywhere.  
III, i, 44

This fellow’s wise enough to play the fool,  
And to do that well craves a kind of wit.  
III, i, 68

Music from the spheres.1  
III, i, 122

How apt the poor are to be proud.  
III, i, 141

Then westward-ho!  
III, i, 148

O! what a deal of scorn looks beautiful  
In the contempt and anger of his lip.  
III, i, 159

Love sought is good, but giv’n unsought  
is better.  
III, i, 170

You will hang like an icicle on a Dutchman’s beard.  
III, ii, 30

1 The music of the spheres.—Pericles V, i, 237.  
A phrase that stems from the Pythagorean Theory (sixth century B.C.) of the music or harmony of the spheres.  
See Sir Thomas Browne, p. 590a.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>SHAKESPEARE</th>
<th>b</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| Let there be gall enough in thy ink.  
*Twelfth-Night* III, ii, 54 | Set honor in one eye and death i' the other,  
And I will look on both indifferently.  
*Julius Caesar* I, ii, 86 |
| Laugh yourselves into stitches.  
III, ii, 75 | Well, honor is the subject of my story.  
I cannot tell what you and other men  
Think of this life; but, for my single self,  
I had as lief not be as live to be  
In awe of such a thing as I myself.  
I, ii, 92 |
| I think we do know the sweet Roman hand.  
III, iv, 31 | Stemming it with hearts of controversy.  
I, ii, 109 |
| This is very midsummer madness.  
III, iv, 62 | Why, man, he doth bestride the narrow world  
Like a Colossus; and we petty men  
Walk under his huge legs, and peep about  
To find ourselves dishonorable graves.  
Men at some time are masters of their fates:  
1 The fault, dear Brutus, is not in our stars,  
But in ourselves, that we are underlings.  
I, ii, 134 |
| More matter for a May morning.  
III, iv, 158 | Upon what meat doth this our Caesar feed,  
That he is grown so great?  
I, ii, 148 |
| He’s a very devil.  
III, iv, 304 | Let me have men about me that are fat;  
Sleek-headed men, and such as sleep o’ nights.  
Yond Cassius has a lean and hungry look;  
2 He thinks too much: such men are dangerous.  
I, ii, 191 |
| Out of my lean and low ability  
I’ll lend you something.  
III, iv, 380 | He reads much;  
He is a great observer, and he looks  
Quite through the deeds of men.  
I, ii, 200 |
| I hate ingratitude more in a man  
Than lying, vainness, babbling drunkenness,  
Or any taint of vice whose strong corruption  
Inhabits our frail blood.  
III, iv, 390 | Seldom he smiles, and smiles in such a sort  
As if he mock’d himself, and scorn’d his spirit  
That could be moved to smile at anything.  
I, ii, 204 |
| As the old hermit of Prague, that never saw pen and ink, very wittily said to a niece of King Gorboduc, “That that is, is.”  
IV, ii, 14 | 1 See Sallust, p. 116a.  
2 See Julius Caesar, p. 112b. |
| Thus the whirligig of time brings in his revenges.  
V, i, 388 | 1 Parodied by the Fool in *King Lear*, p. 278a.  
2 See Julius Caesar, p. 112a. |
| When that I was and a little tiny boy,  
With hey, ho, the wind and the rain;  
A foolish thing was but a toy,  
For the rain it raineth every day.  
V, i, 404 | |
But, for my own part, it was Greek to me.¹

*Julius Caesar* I, ii, 288

Yesterday the bird of night did sit,  
Even at noonday, upon the marketplace,  
Hooting and shrieking.  
*I, iii, 26*

So every bondman in his own hand bears  
The power to cancel his captivity.  
*I, iii, 101*

O! he sits high in all the people's hearts:  
And that which would appear offense in us,  
His countenance, like richest alchemy,  
Will change to virtue and to worthiness.  
*I, iii, 157*

The abuse of greatness is when it disjoins Remorse from power.  
*II, i, 18*

'Tis a common proof,  
That lowliness is young ambition's ladder,  
Whereto the climber-upward turns his face;  
But when he once attains the upmost round,  
He then unto the ladder turns his back,  
Looks in the clouds, scorning the base degrees  
By which he did ascend.  
*II, i, 21*

Therefore think him as a serpent's egg  
Which, hatch'd, would, as his kind, grow mischievous,  
And kill him in the shell.  
*II, i, 32*

Between the acting of a dreadful thing  
And the first motion, all the interim is  
Like a phantasma, or a hideous dream:  
The genius and the mortal instruments  
Are then in council; and the state of man,  
Like to a little kingdom, suffers then  
The nature of an insurrection.  
*II, i, 63*

¹ This geare is Greeke to me. — *GASCOIGNE, Supposes* I [1573]

O conspiracy!  
Sham'st thou to show thy dangerous brow by night,  
When evils are most free?  
*Julius Caesar* II, i, 77

Let's carve him as a dish fit for the gods,  
Not hew him as a carcass fit for hounds.  
*II, i, 173*

But when I tell him he hates flatterers,  
He says he does, being then most flattered.  
*II, i, 207*

Enjoy the honey-heavy dew of slumber.  
*II, i, 230*

You are my true and honorable wife,  
As dear to me as are the ruddy drops  
That visit my sad heart.¹  
*II, i, 288*

Think you I am no stronger than my sex,  
Being so father'd and so husbanded?  
*II, i, 296*

When beggars die, there are no comets seen;  
The heavens themselves blaze forth the death of princes.  
*II, ii, 30*

Cowards die many times before their deaths;  
The valiant never taste of death but once.  
Of all the wonders that I yet have heard,  
It seems to me most strange that men should fear;  
Seeing that death, a necessary end,  
Will come when it will come.  
*II, ii, 32*

Antony, that revels long o' nights.  
*II, ii, 116*

How hard it is for women to keep counsel!  
*II, iv, 9*

But I am constant as the northern star,  
Of whose true-fix'd and resting quality  
There is no fellow in the firmament.  
*III, i, 60*

Speak, hands, for me!  
*III, i, 76*

¹ Dear as the ruddy drops that warm my heart. — *THOMAS GRAY, The Bard* [1757], I, iii, 12
Et tu, Brute! 

Julius Caesar III, i, 77

Some to the common pulpits, and cry out,  
“Liberty, freedom, and enfranchisement.” III, i, 79

How many ages hence  
Shall this our lofty scene be acted o’er,  
In states unborn and accents yet unknown! III, i, 111

O mighty Caesar! dost thou lie so low?  
Are all thy conquests, glories, triumphs, spoils,  
Shrunken to this little measure? III, i, 148

The choice and master spirits of this age. III, i, 163

Though last, not least in love. II, i, 189

O! pardon me, thou bleeding piece of earth,  
That I am meek and gentle with these butchers;  
Thou art the ruins of the noblest man  
That ever lived in the tide of times. III, i, 254

Cry “Havoc!” and let slip the dogs of war. III, i, 273

Romans, countrymen, and lovers! hear me for my cause; and be silent, that you may hear. III, ii, 13

Not that I loved Caesar less, but that I loved Rome more. III, ii, 22

As he was valiant, I honor him; but, as he was ambitious, I slew him. III, ii, 27

If any, speak; for him have I offended. I pause for a reply. III, ii, 36

Friends, Romans, countrymen, lend me your ears;  
I come to bury Caesar, not to praise him.  
The evil that men do lives after them,  

1 See Julius Caesar, p. 112b.
2 See Spenser, p. 201a, and King Lear, p. 276b.

The good is oft interred with their bones. I

Julius Caesar III, ii, 79

For Brutus is an honorable man;  
So are they all, all honorable men. III, ii, 88

When that the poor have cried, Caesar hath wept;  
Ambition should be made of sterner stuff. III, ii, 97

O judgment! thou art fled to brutish beasts,  
And men have lost their reason. III, ii, 110

But yesterday the word of Caesar might  
Have stood against the world; now lies he there,  
And none so poor to do him reverence. III, ii, 124

If you have tears, prepare to shed them now. III, ii, 174

See what a rent the envious Casca made. III, ii, 180

This was the most unkindest cut of all. III, ii, 188

Great Caesar fell.  
O! what a fall was there, my countrymen;  
Then I, and you, and all of us fell down,  
Whilst bloody treason flourish’d over us. III, ii, 194

What private griefs they have, alas! I know not. III, ii, 217

I come not, friends, to steal away your hearts:  
I am no orator, as Brutus is;  
But, as you know me all, a plain blunt man. III, ii, 220

For I have neither wit, nor words, nor worth,  
Action, nor utterance, nor the power of speech,  
To stir men’s blood: I only speak right on. III, ii, 225

2 See Euripides, p. 85b.  

255
Put a tongue
In every wound of Caesar, that should move
The stones of Rome to rise and mutiny.

Julius Caesar III, ii, 232

When love begins to sicken and decay,
It useth an enforced ceremony.
There are no tricks in plain and simple faith.

IV, ii, 20

An itching palm.

IV, iii, 10

I had rather be a dog, and bay the moon,
Than such a Roman. I'll use you for my mirth, yea, for my laughter,
When you are waspish.

IV, iii, 27

There is no terror, Cassius, in your threats;
For I am arm'd so strong in honesty
That they pass by me as the idle wind,
Which I respect not.

IV, iii, 66

A friend should bear his friend's infirmities,
But Brutus makes mine greater than they are.

IV, iii, 85

All his faults observ'd,
Set in a notebook, learn'd, and conn'd by rote.

IV, iii, 96

There is a tide in the affairs of men,
Which, taken at the flood, leads on to fortune;
Omitted, all the voyage of their life
Is bound in shallows and in miseries.

IV, iii, 217

We must take the current when it serves,
Or lose our ventures.

IV, iii, 222

The deep of night is crept upon our talk,
And nature must obey necessity.

IV, iii, 225

But for your words, they rob the Hybla bees,
And leave them honeyless.

V, i, 34

I See Hamlet 1, ii, 187, p. 2583.
2 See Clement Clarke Moore, p. 541 a.
The moist star
Upon whose influence Neptune's empire stands
Was sick almost to doomsday with eclipse.  

And then it started like a guilty thing
Upon a fearful summons.  

The cock, that is the trumpet to the morn.

Whether in sea or fire, in earth or air,
The extravagant and erring spirit hies To his confine.

It faded on the crowing of the cock.

Some say that ever 'gainst - that season comes
Wherein our Saviour's birth is celebrated,
The bird of dawning singeth all night long;
And then, they say, no spirit can walk abroad;
The nights are wholesome; then no planets strike,
No fairy takes, nor witch hath power to charm,
So hallow'd and so gracious is the time.

But, look, the morn in russet mantle clad,
Walks o'er the dew of yon high eastern hill.

The memory be green.  

With one auspicious and one dropping eye,
With mirth in funeral and with dirge in marriage,
In equal scale weighing delight and dole.

So much for him.

A little more than kin, and less than kind.

Thou know'st 'tis common; all that live must die,
Passing through nature to eternity.

Seems, madam! Nay, it is; I know not "seems."  

1 See Thomas Moore, p. 541b.
A truant disposition.  
*Hamlet* I, ii, 169

Thrift, thrift, Horatio! the funeral bak’d meats  
Did coldly furnish forth the marriage tables.  
Would I had met my dearest foe in heaven  
Ere I had ever seen that day.  
*I, ii, 180*

In my mind’s eye, Horatio.  
*I, ii, 185*

He was a man, take him for all in all,  
I shall not look upon his like again.  
*I, ii, 187*

Season your admiration for a while.  
*I, ii, 192*

In the dead vast and middle of the night.  
*I, ii, 198*

Arm’d at points exactly, cap-a-pe.  
*I, ii, 200*

Distill’d  
Almost to jelly with the act of fear.  
*I, ii, 204*

A countenance more in sorrow than in anger.  
*I, ii, 231*

While one with moderate haste might tell a hundred.  
*I, ii, 237*

*Hamlet*: His beard was grizzled, no?  
*Horatio*: It was, as I have seen it in his life,  
A sable silver’d.  
*I, ii, 239*

Give it an understanding, but no tongue.  
*I, ii, 249*

All is not well;  
I doubt no foul play.  
*I, ii, 254*

Foul deeds will rise,  
Though all the earth o’erwhelm them, to men’s eyes.  
*I, ii, 256*

The chariest maid is prodigal enough  
If she unmask her beauty to the moon;  
Virtue itself ’scapes not calamious strokes;  
The canker galls the infants of the spring.

2 See *Julius Caesar*, V, v, 73, p. 256b.

Too oft before their buttons be disclos’d,  
And in the mom and liquid dew of youth  
Contagious blastments are most imminent.  
*Hamlet* I, iii, 36

Do not, as some ungracious pastors do,  
Show me the steep and thorny way to heaven,  
While, like a puff’d and reckless libertine,  
Himself the primrose path of dalliance treads,  
And recks not his own rede.  
*I, iii, 47*

Give thy thoughts no tongue.  
*I, iii, 59*

Be thou familiar, but by no means vulgar;  
Those friends thou hast, and their adoption tried,  
Grapple them to thy soul with hoops of steel.  
*I, iii, 61*

Beware  
Of entrance to a quarrel, but, being in,  
Bear ’t that th’ opposed may beware of thee.  
Give every man thy ear, but few thy voice;  
Take each man’s censure, but reserve thy judgment.  
Costly thy habit as thy purse can buy,  
But not expressed in fancy; rich, not gaudy;  
For the apparel oft proclaims the man.  
*I, iii, 65*

Neither a borrower, nor a lender be;  
For loan oft loses both itself and friend,

1 See Bion, p. 104b, and *Macbeth* II, iii, 22, p. 285b.  
2 Wel eoghte a preest ensample for to yive,  
By his clenesses, how that his sheep shold live.  
*CHAUCER, Canterbury Tales* [c. 1387].  
prologue, l. 504  
And may you better reck the rede,  
Than ever did the adviser.  
*ROBERT BURNS* [1759-1796], *Epistle to a Young Friend*  
3 See Lyly, p. 280b.

Neat, not gaudy. — *CHARLES LAMB, letter to Wordsworth* [1806]
And borrowing dulls the edge of husbandry.
This above all: to thine own self be true,
And it must follow, as the night the day,
Thou canst not then be false to any man.¹
'Tis in my memory lock'd,
And you yourself shall keep the key of it.
You speak like a green girl,
Unsifted in such perilous circumstance.
Springes to catch woodcocks.
When the blood burns, how prodigal the soul
Lends the tongue vows.
Be somewhat scantier of your maiden presence.
The air bites shrewdly.
But to my mind — though I am native here
And to the manner born — it is a custom
More honor'd in the breach than the observance.
Angels and ministers of grace defend us!
Be thy intents wicked or charitable, Thou com'st in such a questionable shape
That I will speak to thee.
What may this mean,
That thou, dead corse, again in complete steel
Revisit'st thus the glimpses of the moon,
Making night hideous; ² and we fools of nature
So horridly to shake our disposition
With thoughts beyond the reaches of our souls?

I do not set my life at a pin's fee.

The dreadful summit of the cliff
That beetles o'er his base into the sea.

My fate cries out,
And makes each petty artery in this body
As hardy as the Nemean lion's nerve.

Unhand me, gentlemen,
By heaven! I'll make a ghost of him that lets me.

I could a tale unfold whose lightest word
Would harrow up thy soul, freeze thy young blood,
Make thy two eyes, like stars, start from their spheres,
Thy knotted and combined locks to part,
And each particular hair to stand an end,
Like quills upon the fretful porpentine.

My uncle!

O my prophetic soul!

O Hamlet! what a falling-off was there.

But virtue, as it never will be mov'd,
Though lewdness court it in a shape of heaven,
So lust, though to a radiant angel link'd,
Will sate itself in a celestial bed,
And prey on garbage.

In the porches of mine ears.

Cut off even in the blossoms of my sin,

¹ See Bacon, p. 209a.
² And makes night hideous. — Alexander Pope, *The Dunciad*, bk. III [1728]. l. 166
No reckoning made, but sent to my account
With all my imperfections on my head.  Hamlet I, v, 76

Leave her to heaven,
And to those thorns that in her bosom lodge,
To prick and sting her.  I, v, 86
The glowworm shows the matin to be near,
And 'gins to pale his uneffectual fire.  I, v, 89
While memory holds a seat
In this distracted globe. Remember thee!
Yea, from the table of my memory
I'll wipe away all trivial fond records.  I, v, 96
Within the book and volume of my brain.  I, v, 103
O villain, villain, smiling, damned villain!
My tables — meet it is I set it down,
That one may smile, and smile, and be a villain;
At least I'm sure it may be so in Denmark.  I, v, 106
There's ne'er a villain dwelling in all Denmark,
But he's an arrant knave.  I, v, 123
There are more things in heaven and earth, Horatio,
Than are dreamt of in your philosophy.  I, v, 166
To put an antic disposition on.  I, v, 172
Rest, rest, perturbed spirit!  I, v, 182
The time is out of joint; O cursed spite,
That ever I was born to set it right!  I, v, 188
Your bait of falsehood takes this carp of truth;
And thus do we of wisdom and of reach,
With windlasses and with assays of bias,
1 See Homer, p. 64b, and note.

By indirections find directions out. Hamlet II, i, 63
Ungarter'd, and down-gyved to his ankle.  II, i, 80
This is the very ecstasy of love.  II, i, 102
Brevity is the soul of wit.  II, ii, 90
More matter, with less art.  II, ii, 95
That he is mad, 'tis true; 'tis true 'tis pity;
And pity 'tis 'tis true.  II, ii, 97
Find out the cause of this effect, Or rather say, the cause of this defect,
For this effect defective comes by cause.  II, ii, 101

Doubt thou the stars are fire; Doubt that the sun doth move; Doubt truth to be a liar; But never doubt I love.  II, ii, 115
Polonius: Do you know me, my lord? Hamlet: Excellent well; you are a fishmonger.  II, ii, 173
To be honest, as this world goes, is to be one man picked out of ten thousand.  II, ii, 179

Hamlet: For if the sun breed maggots in a dead dog, being a god1 kissing carrion — Have you a daughter? Polonius: I have, my lord. Hamlet: Let her not walk i' the sun.  II, ii, 183
Still harping on my daughter.  II, ii, 190
They have a plentiful lack of wit.  II, ii, 204
Though this be madness, yet there is method in 't.  II, ii, 211
These tedious old fools!  II, ii, 227

1 In some editions, good.
The indifferent children of the earth.  

*Hamlet*, II, ii, 235

Happy in that we are not over happy.  

*II*, ii, 236

There is nothing either good or bad, but thinking makes it so.  

*II*, ii, 259

O God! I could be bounded in a nutshell, and count myself a king of infinite space, were it not that I have bad dreams.

*Beggar that I am, I am even poor in thanks.*  

*II*, ii, 286

This goodly frame, the earth, seems to me a sterile promontory; this most excellent canopy, the air, look you, this brave o'erhanging firmament, this majestic roof fretted with golden fire, why, it appears no other thing to me but a foul and pestilent congregation of vapors. What a piece of work is a man! How noble in reason! how infinite in faculty! in form, in moving, how express and admirable! in action how like an angel! in apprehension how like a god!

*And yet, to me, what is this quintessence of dust? man delights not me; no, nor woman neither.*  

*II*, ii, 328

There is something in this more than natural, if philosophy could find it out.

*II*, ii, 392

I am but mad north-northwest: when the wind is southerly I know a hawk from a handsaw.  

*II*, ii, 405

They say an old man is twice a child.  

*II*, ii, 413

One fair daughter and no more, The which he loved passing well.

*II*, ii, 435

Come, give us a taste of your quality.  

*II*, ii, 460

The play, I remember, pleased not the million; 'twas caviare to the general.

*II*, ii, 465

---

They are the abstracts and brief chronicles of the time: after your death you were better have a bad epitaph than their ill report while you live.

*Hamlet*, II, ii, 555

Use every man after his desert, and who should 'scape whipping?  

*II*, ii, 561

O! what a rogue and peasant slave am I.

*II*, ii, 584

What's Hecuba to him or he to Hecuba, That he should weep for her?  

*II*, ii, 593

Who calls me villain? breaks my pate across? Plucks off my beard and blows it in my face?  

*II*, ii, 607

But I am pigeon-liver'd, and lack gall To make oppression bitter.  

*II*, ii, 613

The play's the thing Wherein I'll catch the conscience of the king.  

*II*, ii, 641

With devotion's visage And pious action we do sugar o'er The devil himself.  

*III*, i, 47

To be, or not to be: that is the question: Whether 'tis nobler in the mind to suffer The slings and arrows of outrageous fortune, Or to take arms against a sea of troubles, And by opposing end them? To die: to sleep; No more, and, by a sleep to say we end The heartache and the thousand natural shocks That flesh is heir to, 'tis a consummation Devoutly to be wish'd. To die, to sleep; To sleep: perchance to dream: ay, there's the rub; For in that sleep of death what dreams may come,
When we have shuffled off this mortal coil,
Must give us pause. There’s the respect
That makes calamity of so long life;
For who would bear the whips and scorns of time,
The oppressor’s wrong, the proud man’s contumely,
The pangs of despisèd love, the law’s delay;
The insolence of office, and the spurns
That patient merit of the unworthy takes,
When he himself might his quietus make
With a bare bodkin? who would fardels bear,
To grunt and sweat under a weary life,
But that the dread of something after death,
The undiscover’d country from whose bourn
No traveler returns,¹ puzzles the will,
And makes us rather bear those ills we have
Than fly to others that we know not of?
Thus conscience does make cowards of us all;
And thus the native hue of resolution
Is sicklied o’er with the pale cast of thought,
And enterprises of great pith and moment
With this regard their currents turn awry,
And lose the name of action.

Hamlet III, i, 56

Nymph, in thy orisons
Be all my sins remember’d.

III, i, 89

To the noble mind
Rich gifts wax poor when givers prove unkind.

III, i, 100

Get thee to a nunnery.

III, i, 124

What should such fellows as I do crawling between heaven and earth?
We are arrant knaves, all.

III, i, 128

¹ See Song of The Harp-Player, p. 9a, and note.

SHAKESPEARE

Be thou as chaste as ice, as pure as snow, thou shalt not escape calumny.

Hamlet III, i, 142

I have heard of your paintings too, well enough; God has given you one face, and you make yourselves another.

III, i, 150

O! what a noble mind is here o’erthrown:
The courtier’s, soldier’s, scholar’s, eye, tongue, sword.

III, i, 159

The glass of fashion and the mould of form,
The observ’d of all observers!

III, i, 162

Now see that noble and most sovereign reason,
Like sweet bells jangled, out of tune and harsh.

III, i, 166

O! woe is me,
To have seen what I have seen, see what I see!

III, i, 169

Speak the speech, I pray you, as I pronounced it to you, trippingly on the tongue; but if you mouth it, as many of your players do, I had as lief the town-crier spoke my lines. Nor do not saw the air too much with your hand, thus; but use all gently: for in the very torrent, tempest, and — as I may say — whirlwind of passion, you must acquire and beget a temperance, that may give it smoothness. O! it offends me to the soul to hear a robustious periwig-pated fellow tear a passion to tatters, to very rags, to split the ears of the groundlings, who for the most part are capable of nothing but inexplicable dumb-shows and noise: I would have such a fellow whipped for o’erdoing Termagant; it out-herods Herod.

III, ii, 1

Suit the action to the word, the word to the action; with this special observance, that you o’erstep not the modesty of nature.

III, ii, 20

To hold, as ’twere, the mirror up to nature; to show virtue her own feature, scorn her own image, and the very age
SHAKESPEARE

and body of the time his form and pressure. *Hamlet* III, ii, 25

I have thought some of nature's journeymen had made men and not made them well, they imitated humanity so abominably. *III, ii, 38*

No; let the candied tongue lick absurd pomp,
And crook the pregnant hinges of the knee
Where thrift may follow fawning.

*III, ii, 65*

A man that fortune's buffets and rewards
Hast ta'en with equal thanks.

*III, ii, 72*

They are not a pipe for fortune's finger
To sound what stop she please. Give me that man
That is not passion's slave, and I will wear him
In my heart's core, ay, in my heart of heart,
As I do thee. Something too much of this.

*III, ii, 75*

My imaginations are as foul
As Vulcan's stithy.

*III, ii, 88*

The chameleon's dish: I eat the air, promise-crammed; you cannot feed capons so.

*III, ii, 98*

Nav, then, let the devil wear black, for I'll have a suit of sables.

*III, ii, 138*

There's hope a great man's memory may outlive his life half a year.

*III, ii, 141*

Marry, this is mitching mallecho; it means mischief.

*III, ii, 148*

*Ophelia:* 'Tis brief, my lord.

*Hamlet:* As woman's love.

*III, ii, 165*

Where love is great, the littlest doubts are fear;
When little fears grow great, great love grows there.

*III, ii, 183*

Wormwood, wormwood.

*III, ii, 193*

The lady doth protest too much, me-thinks. *Hamlet* III, ii, 242

Let the galled jade wince, our withers are unwrung. *III, ii, 256*

Why, let the stricken deer go weep,
The hart ungalled play;
For some must watch, while some must sleep:
So runs the world away.

*III, ii, 287*

You would pluck out the heart of my mystery.

*III, ii, 389*

Do you think I am easier to be played on than a pipe? *III, ii, 393*

*Hamlet:* Do you see yonder cloud that's almost in shape of a camel?

*Polonius:* By the mass, and 'tis like a camel, indeed.

*Hamlet:* Methinks it is like a weasel.

*Polonius:* It is backed like a weasel.

*Hamlet:* Or like a whale.²

*III, ii, 400*

They fool me to the top of my bent.

*III, ii, 408*

By and by is easily said.

*III, ii, 411*

'Tis now the very witching time of night,
When churchyards yawn and hell itself breathes out

Contagion to this world.

*III, ii, 413*

I will speak daggers to her, but use none.

*III, ii, 421*

Ol' my offense is rank, it smells to heaven;
It hath the primal eldest curse upon 't,
A brother's murder!

*III, iii, 36*

Now might I do it pat, now he is praying;
And now I'll do 't: and so he goes to heaven;
And so I am reveng'd.

*III, iii, 73*

¹ See Cowper, p. 458a.
² See Aristophanes, p. 91a, and *Antony and Cleopatra IV, xii, 2*, p. 288b.
With all his crimes broad blown, as flush as May.

*Hamlet III, iii, 81*

My words fly up, my thoughts remain below:

Words without thoughts never to heaven go.  

*III, iii, 97*

How now! a rat? Dead, for a ducat, dead!

*III, iv, 23*

False as dicers’ oaths.

*III, iv, 45*

A rhapsody of words.

*III, iv, 48*

See, what a grace was seated on this brow;

Hyperion’s curls; the front of Jove himself,

An eye like Mars, to threaten and command,

A station like the herald Mercury
New-lighted on a heaven-kissing hill.

A combination and a form indeed,

Where every god did seem to set his seal,

To give the world assurance of a man.  

*III, iv, 55*

At your age

The heyday in the blood is tame, it’s humble.

*III, iv, 68*

O shame! where is thy blush? Rebel-lious hell,

If thou canst mutine in a matron’s bones,

To flaming youth let virtue be as wax,

And melt in her own fire: proclaim no shame

When the compulsive ardor gives the charge,

Since frost itself as actively doth burn,

And reason panders will.  

*III, iv, 82*

A king of shreds and patches.  

*III, iv, 102*

Lay not that flattering unction to your soul.

*III, iv, 145*

Confess yourself to heaven;

Repent what’s past; avoid what is to come.  

*III, iv, 149*

---

For in the fatness of these pursy times

Virtue itself of vice must pardon:

*Hamlet III, iv, 153*

Assume a virtue, if you have it not.  

*III, iv, 160*

Refrain tonight;

And that shall lend a kind of easiness

To the next abstinence: the next more easy;

For use almost can change the stamp of nature.  

*III, iv, 165*

I must be cruel, only to be kind.  

*III, iv, 178*

For ‘tis the sport to have the enginer

Hoist with his own petar.  

*III, iv, 206*

Diseases desperate grown

By desperate appliance are reliev’d,

Or not at all.  

*IV, iii, 9*

A man may fish with the worm that hath eat of a king, and eat of the fish that hath fed of that worm.  

*IV, iii, 29*

We go to gain a little patch of ground,

That hath in it no profit but the name.  

*IV, iv, 18*

How all occasions do inform against me,

And spur my dull revenge! What is a man,

If his chief good and market of his time

Be but to sleep and feed? a beast, no more.

Sure he that made us with such large discourse,

Looking before and after, gave us not

That capability and godlike reason

To fust in us unus’d.  

*IV, iv, 32*

Some craven scruple

Of thinking too precisely on the event.  

*IV, iv, 40*

Rightly to be great

Is not to stir without great argument,

---

1. A wandering minstrel I—

A thing of shreds and patches.

W. S. Gilbert, *The Mikado* [1885], act I

2. See Hippocrates, p. 88b.

3. The unmotived herd that only sleep and feed. —James Russell Lowell [1819-1891], *Under the Old Elm*, pt. VII, st. 3
But greatly to find quarrel in a straw
When honor's at the stake.

Hamlet IV, iv, 53

So full of artless jealousy is guilt,
It spills itself in fearing to be spilt.

IV, v, 19

How should I your true love know
From another one?

By his cockle hat and staff,
And his sandal shoon.  

He is dead and gone, lady,
He is dead and gone;
At his head a grass-green turf,
At his heels a stone.

We know what we are, but know not
what we may be.

Come, my coach! Good night, ladies;
good night, sweet ladies; good night, good night.

IV, v, 29

When sorrows come, they come not
single spies,
But in battalions.  

We have done but greenly,
In hugger-mugger to inter him.

IV, v, 43

There's such divinity doth hedge a
king,
That treason can but peep to what it
would.

IV, v, 72

There's rosemary, that's for remembrance . . .
and there is pansies, that's for thoughts.

IV, v, 78

O! you must wear your rue with a
difference. There's a daisy; I would give
you some violets, but they wither'd all
when my father died.  

IV, v, 84

1 Ophelia is quoting a version of a poem by
Sir Walter Ralegh.

2 See Cervantes, p. 194b.

One woe doth tread upon another's heel,
So fast they follow.

Hamlet IV, vii, 123

Thus woe succeeds a woe, as wave a wave. —
Herrick, Sorrows Succeed [1648]

Woes cluster; rare are solitary woes;
They love a train, they tread each other's heel.

Edward Young, Night Thoughts [1743-1745]; Night III, l. 63

3 See Montaigne, p. 191a, and Tennyson,
p. 653a.

A very riband in the cap of youth.

Hamlet IV, vii, 77

Nature her custom holds,
Let shame say what it will.

IV, vii, 188

There is no ancient gentlemen but
gardeners, ditches, and grave-makers;
they hold up Adam's profession.  

V, i, 32

Cudgel thy brains no more about it.

V, i, 61

Has this fellow no feeling of his business, that he sings at grave-making?

V, i, 71

Custom hath made it in him a property of easiness.

V, i, 73

A politician . . . one that would circumvent God.

V, i, 84

Why may not that be the skull of a lawyer? Where be his quiddities now,
his quillet, his cases, his tenures, and
his tricks?

V, i, 104

One that was a woman, sir; but, rest
her soul, she's dead.  

V, i, 145

How absolute the knave is! we must
speak by the card, or equivocation will undo us.

V, i, 147

The age is grown so picked that the
toe of the peasant comes so near the
heel of the courtier, he galls his kibe.

V, i, 150

Alas! poor Yorick. I knew him, Horatio; a fellow of infinite jest, of most excellent fancy; he hath borne me on his back a thousand times; and now, how abhorred in my imagination it is! my gorge rises at it. Here hung those lips that I have kissed I know not how oft. Where be your gibes now? your gambols? your songs? your flashes of merriment, that were wont to set the table on a roar? Not one now, to mock your own grinning? quite chapfallen? Now get you to my lady's chamber, and tell her, let her paint an inch thick, to

1 See Francis Bacon, p. 209b, and King Henry
this favor she must come; make her laugh at that.  

To what base uses we may return, Horatio! Why may not imagination trace the noble dust of Alexander, till he find it stopping a bung-hole?  

V, i, 201

Imperious Caesar, dead and turn’d to clay,  
Might stop a hole to keep the wind away.  

Lay her i’ the earth;  
And from her fair and unpolluted flesh  
May violets spring!  

A ministering angel shall my sister be.  
Sweets to the sweet: farewell!  

I thought thy bride-bed to have deck’d,  
sweet maid,  
And not have strew’d thy grave.  

Though I am not splenetic and rash  
Yet have I in me something dangerous.  

I lov’d Ophelia: forty thousand brothers  
Could not, with all their quantity of love,  
Make up my sum.  

Nay, an thou’lt mouth,  
I’ll rant as well as thou.  

Let Hercules himself do what he may,  
The cat will mew and dog will have his day.  
There’s a divinity that shapes our ends,  
Rough-hew them how we will.  

I once did hold it, as our statists do,  
A baseness to write fair.  
It did me yeoman’s service.  

V, i, 201
V, i, 222
V, i, 235
V, i, 260
V, i, 263
V, i, 265
V, i, 267
V, i, 283
V, i, 291
V, i, 305
V, i, 313
V, ii, 10
V, ii, 33
V, ii, 36

Not a whit, we defy augury; there’s a special providence in the fall of a sparrow.  
If it be now, ’tis not to come; if it be not to come, it will be now; if it be not now, yet it will come: the readiness is all.  

Hamlet V, ii, 232

A hit, a very palpable hit.  

This fell sergeant, death,  
Is strict in his arrest.  
Report me and my cause aight.  

V, ii, 295
V, ii, 350
V, ii, 353
V, ii, 355
V, ii, 358
V, ii, 372
V, ii, 373
V, ii, 378

I am more an antique Roman than a Dane.  
O God! Horatio, what a wounded name,  
Things standing thus unknown, shall live behind me.  
If thou didst ever hold me in thy heart,  
Absent thee from felicity awhile,  
And in this harsh world draw thy breath in pain,  
To tell my story.  

The rest is silence.  

Now cracks a noble heart. Good night, sweet prince,  
And flights of angels sing thee to thy rest!  

O proud death!  

What feast is toward in thine eternal cell?  

I will make a Star Chamber matter of it.  

The Merry Wives of Windsor  
1600–1601, act I, sc. i, l. 2

She has brown hair, and speaks small like a woman.  

Seven hundred pounds and possibilities is gout gifts.  

I, i, 48
I, i, 65
I, i, 205

“Convey,” the wise it call. “Steall”  
foh! a fico for the phrase!  

I, iii, 30

1 See FitzGerald, p. 629b, and Tennyson, p. 650a.
2 See Sir Walter Scott, p. 519b.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>SHAKESPEARE</th>
<th>CERVANTES</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>I am almost out at heels.</td>
<td>luck lies in odd numbers. . . . There is divinity in odd numbers, either in nativity, chance, or death.(^1)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thou art the Mars of malcontents.</td>
<td>The Merry Wives of Windsor</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Here will be an old abusing of God's patience and the king's English.</td>
<td>V, i, 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dispense with trifles.</td>
<td>Better a little chiding than a great deal of heartbeat.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Why, then the world's mine oyster, Which I with sword will open.</td>
<td>V, iii, 10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Like a fair house built upon another man's ground.</td>
<td>Property was thus appall'd, That the self was not the same;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Better three hours too soon than a minute too late.</td>
<td>Single nature's double name</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I cannot tell what the dickens his name is.</td>
<td>Neither two nor one was call'd.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>He capers, he dances, he has eyes of youth, he writes verses, he speaks holiday, he smells April and May.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O, what a world of vile ill-favor'd faults</td>
<td>The chance of war.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Looks handsome in three hundred pounds a year!</td>
<td>Troilus and Cressida [1601-1603], prologue, l. 31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A woman would run through fire and water for such a kind heart.</td>
<td>I have had my labor for my travail.(^2)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I have a kind of alacrity in sinking.</td>
<td>Act I, sc. i, l. 73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As good luck would have it.(^3)</td>
<td>Men prize the thing ungain'd more than it is.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A man of my kidney.</td>
<td>I, ii, 310</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[He] curses all Eve's daughters, of what complexion soever.</td>
<td>The sea being smooth,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wives may be merry, and yet honest too.</td>
<td>How many shallow bauble boats dare sail</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>This is the third time; I hope good</td>
<td>Upon her patient breast.(^3)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

\(^1\) See Pliny, p. 183a, and Samuel Lover, p. 589a.  
\(^2\) See Cervantes, p. 109b.  
\(^3\) See Publilius Syrus, p. 126a.  
\(^4\) See Publilius Syrus, p. 127b.
In mere oppugnancy: the bounded waters
Should lift their bosoms higher than the shores
And make a sop of all this solid globe.

_Troilus and Cressida_ I, iii, 109

Then everything includes itself in power,
Power into will, will into appetite;
And appetite, an universal wolf,
So doubly seconded with will and power,
Must make perforce a universal prey,
And last eat up himself.

_I, Hi, 119_

Like a strutting player, whose conceit
Lies in his hamstring, and doth think it rich
To hear the wooden dialogue and sound
"Twixt his stretch'd footing and the scaffoldage.

_I, Hi, 153_

And in such indexes, although small pricks
To their subsequent volumes, there is seen
The baby figure of the giant mass
Of things to come.¹

_I, iii, 343_

Who wears his wit in his belly, and his guts in his head.

_II, i, 78_

Modest doubt is call'd "Tis mad idolatry
To make the service greater than the god.

_II, ii, 56_

He that is proud eats up himself; pride is his own glass, his own trumpet, his own chronicle.

_II, iii, 165_

I am giddy, expectation whirls me round.
The imaginary relish is so sweet
That it enchants my sense.

_III, ii, 17_

Words pay no debts.

_III, ii, 56_

¹See Cicero, p. 111a, and Thomas Campbell, p. 538a, and note.

To fear the worst oft cures the worse.

_Troilus and Cressida_ III, ii, 77

All lovers swear more performance than they are able, and yet reserve an ability that they never perform; vowing more than the perfection of ten, and discharging less than the tenth part of one.

_III, ii, 89_

For to be wise, and love,
Exceeds man's might; that dwells with gods above.

_III, ii, 163_

If I be false, or swerve a hair from truth,
When time is old and hath forgot itself,
When waterdrops have worn the stones of Troy,
And blind oblivion swallow'd cities up,
And mighty states characterless are grated
To dusty nothing, yet let memory,
From false to false, among false maids in love
Upbraid my falsehood! when they have said "as false
As air, as water, wind, or sandy earth,
As fox to lamb, as wolf to heifer's calf,
Pard to the hind, or stepdame to her son";

_Yea, let them say, to stick the heart of falsehood,
"As false as Cressid."_ III, ii, 191

Time hath, my lord, a wallet at his back,
Wherein he puts alms for oblivion.

_III, iii, 145_

Perseverance, dear my lord,
Keeps honor bright: to have done, is to hang
Quite out of fashion, like a rusty mail
In monumental mockery.

_III, iii, 150_

For honor travels in a strait so narrow
Where one but goes abreast.

_III, iii, 154_

Time is like a fashionable host,
That slightly shakes his parting guest by the hand,
And with his arms outstretched, as he
\textquote{would fly,}
Grasps in the corner: welcome ever
smiles,
And farewell goes out sighing.
\textit{Troilus and Cressida} III, iii, 168

\textit{Beauty, wit,}
High birth, vigor of bone, desert in
service,
Love, friendship, charity, are subjects
all
To envious and calumniating time.
One touch of nature makes the whole
world kin. \textit{III, iii, 171}

And give to dust that is a little gilt
More laud than gilt o'er-dusted. \textit{III, iii, 178}

My mind is troubled, like a fountain
stir'd;
And I myself see not the bottom of
it. \textit{III, iii, 314}

You do as chapmen do,
Dispraise the thing that you desire to
buy. \textit{IV, i, 75}

As many farewells as be stars in heaven. \textit{IV, iv, 44}

And sometimes we are devils to our-
selves
When we will tempt the frailty of our
powers,
Presuming on their changeful potency. \textit{IV, iv, 95}

The kiss you take is better than you
give. \textit{IV, v, 38}

Fie, fie upon her!
There's language in her eye, her cheek,
hers lip.
Nay, her foot speaks; her wanton spirits
look out
At every joint and motive of her body. \textit{IV, v, 54}

What's past and what's to come is
strew'd with husks
And formless ruin of oblivion. \textit{IV, v, 165}

The end crowns all.\textsuperscript{1}
And that old common arbitrator,
Time,
Will one day end it.
\textit{Troilus and Cressida} IV, v, 223

Words, words, mere words, no matter
from the heart. \textit{V, iii, 109}

Hector is dead; there is no more to
say. \textit{V, x, 22}

O world! world! world! thus is the
poor agent despised. \textit{V, x, 36}

Love all, trust a few,
Do wrong to none: be able for thine
enemy
Rather in power than use, and keep thy
friend
Under thy own life's key: be check'd
for silence,
But never tax'd for speech.
\textit{All's Well That Ends Well} \textsuperscript{2} [1601–1603], act I, sc. i, l. 74

It were all one
That I should love a bright particular
star
And think to wed it, he is so above
me. \textit{I, i, 97}

The hind that would be mated by the
lion
Must die for love. \textit{I, i, 103}

My friends were poor, but honest.\textsuperscript{3}
\textit{I, iii, 203}

Oft expectation fails, and most oft
there
Where most it promises. \textit{II, i, 145}

They say miracles are past. \textit{II, iii, 1}

A young man married is a man that's
marr'd. \textit{II, iii, 315}

The web of our life is of a mingled
yarn, good and ill together. \textit{IV, iii, 83}

\textsuperscript{1}See Anonymous, p. 150b; \textit{All's Well That Ends Well} IV, iv, 33 and note, p. 270a; and
Herrick, p. 320a.
\textsuperscript{2}See IV, iv, 35, p. 270a.
\textsuperscript{3}Though I be poor, I'm honest.—THOMAS MIDDLETON, \textit{The Witch} [c. 1627], III, 2
See Anonymous, p. 1103a.

\textit{All's Well That Ends Well} IV, v, 35

269
There's place and means for every man alive.

*All's Well That Ends Well*

IV, iii, 379

All's well that end's well: still the fine's the crown;
Whate'er the course, the end is the renown.¹

II, iv, 35

I am a man whom Fortune hath cruelly scratched.

V, ii, 28

Praising what is lost
Makes the remembrance dear.

V, iii, 19

The inaudible and noiseless foot of time.²

V, iii, 41

Love that comes too late,
Like a remorseful pardon slowly carried.

V, iii, 57

All impediments in fancy's course
Are motives of more fancy.

V, iii, 216

Spirits are not finely touch'd
But to fine issues.

*Measure for Measure* [1604–1605], act i, sc. i, l. 35

Good counselors lack no clients.

I, ii, 115

And liberty plucks justice by the nose.

I, iii, 29

I hold you as a thing ensky'd and sainted.

I, iv, 34

A man whose blood
Is very snow-broth; one who never feels
The wanton stings and motions of the sense.

I, iv, 57

Our doubts are traitors,
And make us lose the good we oft might win,
By fearing to attempt.³

I, iv, 78

We must not make a scarecrow of the law,

² See Anonymous, p. 150b; Heywood, p. 183b; and *Troilus and Cressida* IV, v, 223, 269b.

All's well that ends well yet.—*All's Well That Ends Well* V, i, 25

³ How noiseless falls the foot of time! — W. R. SPENCER [1769–1834]. *Lines to Lady A. Hamilton*

¹ See *Macbeth* I, vii, 44, p. 822b.

Setting it up to fear the birds of prey,
And let it keep one shape, till custom make it
Their perch, and not their terror.

*Measure for Measure* II, i, 1

The jury, passing on the prisoner's life,
May in the sworn twelve have a thief or two
Guiltier than him they try. II, i, 19

Some rise by sin, and some by virtue fall.

II, i, 38

Great with child, and longing . . .
for stewed prunes. II, i, 94

This will last out a night in Russia,
When nights are longest there.

II, i, 144

His face is the worst thing about him.

II, i, 167

Condemn the fault, and not the act of it?

II, ii, 37

No ceremony that to great ones 'longs,
Not the king's crown, nor the deputed sword,
The marshal's truncheon, nor the judge's robe,
Become them with one half so good a grace
As mercy does.¹

II, ii, 59

Why, all the souls that were were forfeit once;
And He that might the vantage best have took,
Found out the remedy. How would you be,
If He, which is the top of judgment, should
Lut judge you as you are? II, ii, 73

The law hath not been dead, though it hath slept.

II, ii, 90

O! it is excellent
To have a giant's strength; but it is tyrannous
To use it like a giant.

II, ii, 107

But man, proud man,
Drest in a little brief authority,
Most ignorant of what he's most assur'd,
His glassy essence, like an angry ape,
Plays such fantastic tricks before high heaven
As make the angels weep.

Measure for Measure II, ii, 117
That in the captain's but a choleric word,
Which in the soldier is flat blasphemy. II, ii, 130

It oft falls out,
To have what we would have, we speak not what we mean. II, iv, 118

The miserable have no other medicine
But only hope. III, i, 2

Be absolute for death. III, i, 5

A breath thou art,
Servile to all the skyey influences.

III, i, 8

Thou hast nor youth nor age;
But, as it were, an after-dinner's sleep,
Dreaming on both; for all thy blessed youth
Becomes as aged, and doth beg the alms
Of palsied eld; and when thou art old and rich,
Thou hast neither heat, affection, limb, nor beauty,
To make thy riches pleasant.

III, i, 32

The sense of death is most in apprehension,
And the poor beetle, that we tread upon,
In corporal sufferance finds a pang as great
As when a giant dies. III, i, 76

If I must die,
I will encounter darkness as a bride,
And hug it in my arms. III, i, 81

The cunning livery of hell.

III, i, 93

Ay, but to die, and go we know not where;
To lie in cold obstruction and to rot;
This sensible warm motion to become

1 See Publilius Syrus, p. 126a.

A kneaded clod; and the delighted spirit
To bathe in fiery floods, or to reside
In thrilling region of thick-ribbed ice; To be imprison'd in the viewless winds,
And blown with restless violence round about
The pendant world.

Measure for Measure III, i, 116
The weiriest and most loathed worldly life
That age, ache, penury, and imprisonment
Can lay on nature, is a paradise
To what we fear of death. III, i, 127

The hand that hath made you fair
hath made you good.1 III, i, 182

Virtue is bold, and goodness never fearful.

III, i, 214

There, at the moated grange, resides this dejected Mariana.2 III, i, 279

This news is old enough, yet it is every day's news. III, ii, 249

He who the sword of heaven will bear
Should be as holy as severe. III, ii, 283

O, what may man within him hide,
Though angel on the outward side!

III, ii, 293

Take, O take those lips away,
That so sweetly were forsworn;
And those eyes, the break of day,
Lights that do mislead the morn:

But my kisses bring again, bring again;
Seals of love, but seal'd in vain, seal'd in vain 3

IV, i, 1

2 See Spenser, p. 201b.
3 "Mariana in the moated grange"—motto used by TENNYSON for the poem Mariana [1830].
4 This song occurs in act V, sc. ii, of FLTCH-ER'S Bloody Brother [c. 1616], with an additional stanza:

Hide, O hide those hills of snow,
Which thy frozen bosom bears.
On whose tops the pinks that grow
Are of those that April wears!
But first set my poor heart free,
Bound in those icy chains by thee.
Music oft hath such a charm
To make bad good, and good provoke
to harm.¹

*Measure for Measure* IV, i, 16

Every true man’s apparel fits your thief.

IV, ii, 46

I am a kind of burr; I shall stick.

IV, iii, 193

We would, and we would not.

IV, iv, 37

A fortified residence ’gainst the tooth of
time
And razure of oblivion.

V, i, 12

Truth is truth
To the end of reckoning.

V, i, 45

Neither maid, widow, nor wife.

V, i, 173

They say best men are molded out of
faults,
And, for the most, become much more
the better
For being a little bad.

V, i, 440

What’s mine is yours, and what is yours
is mine.²

V, i, 539

Horribly stuff’d with epithets of war.

*Othello* [1604–1605], act I, sc. i,

I, 14

A fellow almost damn’d in a fair wife.

I, i, 21

The bookish theoretic.

I, i, 24

We cannot all be masters.

I, i, 43

And when he’s old, cashier’d.

I, i, 48

In following him, I follow but myself.

I, i, 58

But I will wear my heart upon my
sleeve
For daws to peck at.

I, i, 64

An old black ram
Is tupping your white ewe.

I, i, 88

You are one of those that will not
serve God if the devil bid you.

I, i, 108

¹ See Congreve, p. 591b, and note.

² See Plautus, p. 105a.
'Twas pitiful, 'twas wondrous pitiful: She wish'd she had not heard it, yet she wish'd
That heaven had made her such a man;
she thank'd me,
And bade me, if I had a friend that lov'd her,
I should but teach him how to tell my story,
And that would woo her. Upon this hint I spake:
She lov'd me for the dangers I had pass'd,
And I loved her that she did pity them.
This only is the witchcraft I have us'd.  
Othello I, iii, 158
I do perceive here a divided duty.  
I, iii, 181
To mourn a mischief that is past and gone
Is the next way to draw new mischief on.  
I, iii, 204
The robb'd that smiles steals something from the thief.  
I, iii, 208
Our bodies are our gardens, to the which our wills are gardeners.  
I, iii, 324
Put money in thy purse.  
I, iii, 345
The food that to him now is as luscious as locusts, shall be to him shortly as bitter at coloquintida.  
I, iii, 354
Framed to make women false.  
I, iii, 404
The enchafed flood.  
II, i, 17
One that excels the quirks of blazoning pens.  
II, i, 63
You are pictures out of doors, Bells in your parlors, wildcats in your kitchens, Saints in your injuries, devils being offended, Players in your housewifery, and housewives in your beds.  
II, i, 109
For I am nothing if not critical.  
II, i, 119
I am not merry, but I do beguile
The thing I am, by seeming otherwisc.  
Othello II, i, 122
She that was ever fair and never proud,
Had tongue at will and yet was never loud.  
II, i, 148
Iago: To suckle fools and chronicle small beer.¹
Desdemona: O most lame and impotent conclusion!  
II, i, 160
You may relish him more in the soldier than in the scholar.  
II, i, 165
If it were now to die, 'Twere now to be most happy.  
II, i, 192
Base men being in love have then a nobility in their natures more than is native to them.  
II, i, 218
Egregiously an ass.  
II, i, 321
I have very poor and unhappy brains for drinking.  
II, iii, 34
Potations pottle deep.  
II, iii, 57
Well, God's above all; and there be souls must be saved, and there be souls must not be saved.  
II, iii, 106
Silence that dreadful bell! it frights the isle From her propriety.  
II, iii, 177
But men are men; the best sometimes forget.  
II, iii, 243
Thy honesty and love doth mince this matter.²  
II, iii, 249
Reputation, reputation, reputation! O! I have lost my reputation. I have lost the immortal part of myself, and what remains is bestial.  
II, iii, 264
Reputation is an idle and most false imposition; oft got without merit, and lost without deserving.  
II, iii, 270
O thou invisible spirit of wine! if thou hast no name to be known by, let us call thee devil!  
II, iii, 285
² See Cervantes, p. 193b.
Poor and content is rich, and rich enough. Othello III, iii, 172

Think'st thou I'd make a life of jealousy,
To follow still the changes of the moon
With fresh suspicions? No; to be once in doubt
Is once to be resolved. III, iii, 177

I humbly do beseech you of your pardon
For too much loving you. III, iii, 212

If I do prove her haggard,
Though that her jessies were my dear heart-strings,
I'd whistle her off and let her down the wind,
To prey at fortune. III, iii, 260

I am declin'd
Into the vale of years. III, iii, 265

O curse of marriage!
That we can call these delicate creatures ours,
And not their appetites. I had rather be a toad,
And live upon the vapor of a dungeon,
Than keep a corner in the thing I love
For others' uses. III, iii, 268

Trifles light as air
Are to the jealous confirmations strong
As proofs of holy writ. III, iii, 323

Not poppy, nor mandragora,¹
Nor all the drowsy syrups of the world,
Shall ever medicine thee to that sweet sleep
Which thou ow'dst yesterday.

I swear 'tis better to be much abus'd
Than but to know 't a little. III, iii, 337

He that is robb'd, not wanting what is stol'n,
Let him not know 't and he's not robb'd at all.²

¹ See Antony and Cleopatra I, v, 4, p. 287a.
² See Publilius Syrus, p. 125a.
O! now, forever
Farewell the tranquil mind; farewell content!
Farewell the plumed troop and the big wars
That make ambition virtue! O, farewell!
Farewell the neighing steed, and the shrill trump,
The spirit-stirring drum, the ear-piercing fife,
The royal banner, and all quality,
Pride, pomp, and circumstance of glorious war!
And, O you mortal engines, whose rude throats
The immortal Jove's dread clamors counterfeit,
Farewell! Othello's occupation's gone!

But jealous souls will not be answer'd so;
They are not ever jealous for the cause,
But jealous for they are jealous; 'tis a monster
Begot upon itself, born on itself.

'Tis the strumpet's plague
To beguile many and be beguil'd by one.

They laugh that win.

My heart is turn'd to stone; I strike it, and it hurts my hand. Of the world hath not a sweeter creature; she might lie by an emperor's side and command him tasks.

O, she will sing the savageness out of a bear.

But yet the pity of it, Iago! O Iago, the pity of it, Iago!

Is this the noble nature
Whom passion could not shake? whose solid virtue
The shot of accident nor dart of chance, Could neither graze nor pierce?

I understand a fury in your words, But not the words.

Steep'd me in poverty to the very lips.

But, alas! to make me
A fixed figure for the time of scorn
To point his slow and moving finger at.

Patience, thou young and rose-lipp'd cherubin.

O thou weed!
Who art so lovely fair and smell'st so sweet
That the sense aches at thee, would thou hadst ne'er been born.

O heaven! that such companions thou'dst unfold,
And put in every honest hand a whip
To lash the rascals naked through the world. Othello IV, ii, 141

Unkindness may do much;
And his unkindness may defeat my life,
But never taint my love. IV, ii, 159

The poor soul sat sighing by a sycamore tree,
Sing all a green willow; 1
Her hand on her bosom, her head on her knee,
Sing willow, willow, willow. IV, iii, 41

It makes us, or it mars us. V, i, 4

Every way makes my gain. V, i, 14

He hath a daily beauty in his life. V, i, 19

This is the night
That either makes me or fordoes me quite. V, i, 128
And smooth as monumental alabaster. V, ii, 5

Put out the light, and then put out the light:
If I quench thee, thou flaming minister,
I can again thy former light restore,
Should I repent me; but once put out thy light,
Thou cunning'st pattern of excelling nature,
I know not where is that Prometheus heat
That can thy light resume. V, ii, 7

It is the very error of the moon;
She comes more near the earth than she was wont,
And makes men mad. V ii, 107

She was as false as water.2 V, ii, 132

Curse his better angel from his side,
And fall to reprobation. V, ii, 206

Here is my journey's end, here is my butt,
And very sea-mark of my utmost sail. V, ii, 266

1 See John Heywood, p. 182a.
2 See Troilus and Cressida III, ii, 191, p. 268b.

An honorable murderer, if you will;
For naught I did in hate, but all in honor. Othello V, ii, 293

I have done the state some service, and they know 't;
No more of that. I pray you, in your letters,
When you shall these unlucky deeds relate,
Speak of me as I am; nothing extenuate,
Nor set down aught in malice: then, must you speak
Of one that lov'd not wisely but too well;
Of one not easily jealous, but, being wrought,
Perplex'd in the extreme; of one whose hand,
Like the base Indian, threw a pearl away,
Richer than all his tribe; of one whose subdu'd eyes
Albeit unused to the melting mood,
Drop tears as fast as the Arabian trees
Their med'cinal gum. V, ii, 338

In Aleppo once,
Where a malignant and a turban'd Turk
Beat a Venetian and traduc'd the state,
I took by the throat the circumcised dog,
And smote him thus. V, ii, 354

My love's
More richer than my tongue. King Lear [1605–1606], act I, sc. i, l. 79

Now, our joy,
Although our last, not least.1 I, i, 84

Nothing will come of nothing.2 I, i, 92

Mend your speech a little,
Lest you may mar your fortunes. I, i, 96

1 See Spenser, p. 201 a, and Julius Caesar III, i, 189, p. 255a.
2 See Lucretius, p. 113a.
Lear: So young, and so untender?
Cordelia: So young, my lord, and true.  
King Lear I, i, 108

Come not between the dragon and his wrath.
I, i, 124

Kill thy physician, and the fee bestow
Upon the foul disease.
I, i, 166

I want that glib and oily art,
To speak and purpose not.
I, i, 227

A still-soliciting eye.
I, i, 234

Time shall unfold what plighted cunning hides;
Who covers faults, at last shame them derides.
I, i, 282

The infirmity of his age.
I, i, 296

Who in the lusty stealth of nature take
More composition and fierce quality
Than doth, within a dull, stale, tired bed,
Go to the creating a whole tribe of fops.
I, ii, 11

We have seen the best of our time:
machinations, hollowness, treachery,
and all ruinous disorders, follow us disquietly to our graves.
I, ii, 125

This is the excellent folly of the world, that, when we are sick in fortune — often the surfeit of our own behavior — we make guilty of our disasters the sun, the moon, and the stars; as if we were villains by necessity, fools by heavenly compulsion, knaves, thieves, and teachers by spherical pre-dominance, drunkards, liars, and adulterers by an enforced obedience of planetary influence.
I, ii, 129

Edgar —
[Enter Edgar]

and pat he comes, like the catastrophe of the old comedy: my cue is villainous melancholy, with a sigh like Tom o’ Bedlam.
I, ii, 149

That which ordinary men are fit for, I am qualified in, and the best of me is diligence.
I, iv, 36

Truth’s a dog must to kennel; he must be whipped out, when Lady the brach may stand by the fire and stink.
King Lear I, iv, 125

Have more than thou showest, Speak less than thou knowest, Lend less than thou owest.  
I, iv, 132

Ingratitude, thou marble-hearted fiend, More hideous, when thou show’st thee in a child, Than the sea-monster.  
I, iv, 283

How sharper than a serpent’s tooth it is To have a thankless child!
I, iv, 312

Striving to better, oft we mar what’s well.
I, iv, 371

The son and heir of a mongrel bitch.
II, ii, 23

I have seen better faces in my time Than stands on any shoulder that I see Before me at this instant.  
II, ii, 99

A good man’s fortune may grow out at heels.
II, ii, 164

Fortune, good night, smile once more; turn thy wheel!
II, ii, 180

Hysterica passio! down, thou climbing sorrow! Thy element’s below.
II, iv, 57

That sir which serves and seeks for gain, And follows but for form, Will pack when it begins to rain, And leave thee in the storm.
II, iv, 79

Nature in you stands on the very verge Of her confine.
II, iv, 149

Necessity’s sharp pinch!  
II, iv, 214

Our basest beggars Are in the poorest thing superfluous: Allow not nature more than nature needs, Man’s life is cheap as beast’s.
II, iv, 267
Let not women’s weapons, waterdrops,
Stain my man’s cheeks!

King Lear II, iv, 280

I have full cause of weeping, but this heart
Shall break into a hundred thousand flaws
Or e’er I’ll weep. O fool! I shall go mad.

II, iv, 287

Blow, winds, and crack your cheeks!
Rage! Blow!
You cataracts and hurricanoes, spout
Till you have drench’d our steeples, drown’d the cocks!

You sulphurous and thought-executing fires,
Vaunt-couriers to oak-cleaving thunder-bolts,
Singe my white head! And thou, all-shaking thunder,
Strike flat the thick rotundity o’ the world!
Crack nature’s molds, all germens spill at once

That make ingrateful man!

III, ii, 1
I tax not you, you elements, with unkindness.

III, ii, 16
A poor, infirm, weak, and despis’d old man.

III, ii, 20

There was never yet fair woman but she made mouths in a glass.

III, ii, 35
I will be the pattern of all patience.

III, ii, 37

I am a man
More sinn’d against than sinning.

III, ii, 59
The art of our necessities is strange,
That can make vile things precious.

III, ii, 70

He that has and a little tiny wit,
With hey, ho, the wind and the rain.

Must make content with his fortunes fit,

Though the rain it raineth every day.1

III, ii, 76

O! that way madness lies; let me shun that.

King Lear III, iv, 21

Poor naked wretches, where’s o’er you are,
That bid the pelting of this pitiless storm,
How shall your houseless heads and un-fed sides,
Your loop’d and window’d raggedness, defend you
From seasons such as these?

III, iv, 28

Take physic, pomp;
Expose thyself to feel what wretches feel.

III, iv, 33

Pillicock sat on Pillicock-hill:
Halloo, halloo, loo, loo!

III, iv, 75

Out-paramoured the Turk.

III, iv, 91

Is man no more than this? Consider him well. Thou owest the worm no silk, the beast no hide, the sheep no wool, the cat no perfume. Ha! here’s three on ’s are sophisticated; thou art the thing itself; unaccommodated man is no more but such a poor, bare, forked animal as thou art. Off, off, you lendings! Come; unbutton here.

III, iv, 105

’Tis a naughty night to swim in.

III, iv, 113

The green mantle of the standing pool.

III, iv, 137

But mice and rats and such small deer
Have been Tom’s food for seven long year.

III, iv, 142

The prince of darkness is a gentleman.1

III, iv, 147

Poor Tom’s a-cold.

III, iv, 151

Child Rowland to the dark tower came.2

1 The Devil is a gentleman. — SHELLEY, Peter Bell the Third [1819], pt. II, st. 2

2 Child Roland to the dark tower came. — SIR WALTER SCOTT, The Bridal of Triermain [1815]

Dauntless the slug-horn to my lips I set, And blew, “Childe Roland to the Dark Tower came.”

BROWNING, Childe Roland to the Dark Tower Came [1855], st. 34

1 See Twelfth-Night V, i, 404, p. 253a.
His word was still, Fie, foh, and fum,  
I smell the blood of a British man.  

*King Lear* III, iv, 185

He's mad that trusts in the tameness  
of a wolf, a horse's health, a boy's love,  
or a whore's oath.  

---

The little dogs and all,  
Tray, Blanch, and Sweetheart, see, they  
bark at me.  

---

Is there any cause in nature that  
makes these hard hearts?  

---

I am tied to the stake, and I must stand  
the course.  

---

Out, vile jelly!  

---

The lowest and most dejected thing of  
fortune.  

---

Nature's above art in that respect.  

---

As flies to wanton boys, are we to the  
gods;  

They kill us for their sport.  

---

You are not worth the dust which the  
rude wind  
Blows in your face.  

---

She that herself will sliver and disbranch  
From her material sap, perforce must  
wither  
And come to deadly use.  

---

Wisdom and goodness to the vile seem  
vile;  

Filths savor but themselves.  

---

A man may see how this world goes  
with no eyes. Look with thine ears: see  
how yond justice rails upon yon simple  
thief. Hark, in thine ear: change places;  
and, handy-dandy, which is the justice,  
which is the thief?  

---

Through tatter'd clothes small vices do  
appear;  
Robes and fur'd gowns hide all. Plate  
sin with gold,  
And the strong lance of justice hurtless  
breaks;  

---

Our foster-nurse of nature is repose.  

---

How fearful  
And dizzy 'tis to cast one's eyes so low!  
The crows and choughs that wing the  
midway air
To this great stage of fools.  
*King Lear* IV, vi, 187

Then, kill, kill, kill, kill, kill, kill!  
*IV, vi* 192

Mine enemy's dog,  
Though he had bit me, should have stood that night  
Against my fire.  
*IV, vii*, 36

Thou art a soul in bliss; but I am bound  
Upon a wheel of fire, that mine own tears  
Do scald like molten lead.  
*IV, vii*, 46

I am a very foolish fond old man,  
Fourscore and upward, not an hour more or less;  
And, to deal plainly, I fear I am not in my perfect mind.  
*IV, vii*, 60

Pray you now, forget and forgive.  
*IV, vii*, 84

Men must endure  
Their going hence, even as their coming hither:  
Ripeness is all.  
*V, ii*, 9

Come, let's away to prison;  
We two alone will sing like birds i' the cage:  
When thou dost ask me blessing, I'll kneel down,  
And ask of thee forgiveness: so we'll live,  
And pray, and sing, and tell old tales, and laugh  
At gilded butterflies, and hear poor rogues  
Talk of court news; and we'll talk with them too,  
Who loses and who wins; who's in, who's out;  
And take upon's the mystery of things,  
As if we were God's spies: and we'll wear out,  
In a wall'd prison, packs and sets of great ones

---

That ebb and flow by the moon.  
*King Lear* V, iii, 8

Upon such sacrifices, my Cordelia,  
The gods themselves throw incense.  
*V, iii*, 20

The gods are just, and of our pleasant vices  
Make instruments to plague us.  
*V, iii*, 172

The wheel is come full circle.  
*V, iii*, 176

Howl, howl, howl, howl! O! you are men of stones:  
Had I your tongues and eyes, I'd use them so  
That heaven's vaults should crack.  
She's gone forever.  
*V, iii*, 259

Her voice was ever soft,  
Gentle, and low, an excellent thing in woman.  
*V, iii*, 274

And my poor fool is hang'd! No, no, no life!  
Why should a dog, a horse, a rat, have life,  
And thou no breath at all? Thou'lt come no more,  
Never, never, never, never, never!  
Pray you, undo this button.  
*V, iii*, 307

Vex not his ghost: O! let him pass; he hates him  
That would upon the rack of this tough world  
Stretch him out longer.  
*V, iii*, 315

The weight of this sad time we must obey;  
Speak what we feel, not what we ought to say.  
The oldest hath borne most: we that are young,  
Shall never see so much, nor live so long.  
*V, iii*, 325

First Witch: When shall we three meet again  
In thunder, lightning, or in rain?  
Second Witch: When the hurlyburly's done,
When the battle’s lost and won.

Macbeth [1605–1606], act I,
sc. i, l. 1

Fair is foul, and foul is fair:
Hover through the fog and filthy air.
I, i, 12

Banners flout the sky.
I, ii, 50

A sailor’s wife had chestnuts in her lap,
And munch’d, and munch’d, and munch’d: “Give me,” quoth I: “Aroint thee, witch!” the rump-fed ronyon cries.
I, iii, 4

Sleep shall neither night nor day
Hang upon his pent-house lid.
I, iii, 19

Dwindle, peak, and pine.
I, iii, 23

So foul and fair a day I have not seen.
I, iii, 38

If you can look into the seeds of time,
And say which grain will grow and which will not,
Speak.
I, iii, 58

And to be king
Stands not within the prospect of belief.
I, iii, 73

The earth hath bubbles, as the water has,
And these are of them.
I, iii, 79

Or have we eaten on the insane root
That takes the reason prisoner?
I, iii, 84

And oftentimes, to win us to our harm,
The instruments of darkness tell us truths,
Win us with honest trifles, to betray’s
In deepest consequence.
I, iii, 123

As happy prologues to the swelling act
Of the imperial theme.
I, iii, 128

I am Thane of Cawdor:
If good, why do I yield to that suggestion
Whose horrid image doth unfix my hair

And make my seated heart knock at my ribs,
Against the use of nature? Present fears
Are less than horrible imaginings.

Macbeth I, iii, 134

If chance will have me king, why,
chance may crown me,
Without my stir.
I, iii, 143

Come what come may,
Time and the hour runs through the roughest day.
I, iii, 146

Nothing in his life
Became him like the leaving it; he died
As one that had been studied in his death
To throw away the dearest thing he ow’d,
As ’twere a careless trifle.
I, iv, 7

There’s no art
To find the mind’s construction in the face:
He was a gentleman on whom I built
An absolute trust.
I, iv, 11

Glamis thou art, and Cawdor; and shalt be
What thou art promis’d. Yet do I fear thy nature;
It is too full o’ the milk of human kindness
To catch the nearest way.
I, v, 16

The raven himself is hoarse
That croaks the fatal entrance of Duncan
Under my battlements. Come, you spirits
That tend on mortal thoughts! unsex me here,
And fill me from the crown to the toe full
Of direst cruelty; make thick my blood,
Stop up the access and passage to remorse,
That no compunctious visitings of nature

1 The thunder of your words has soured the milk of human kindness in my heart. — Richard Brinsley Sheridan, The Rivals [1775], act III, sc. iv
Shake my fell purpose, nor keep peace
between
The effect and it! Come to my
woman’s breasts,
And take my milk for gall, you murder-
ing ministers.

Macbeth I, v, 38

Nor heaven peep through the blanket
of the dark,
To cry, “Hold, hold!” I, v, 54

Your face, my thane, is as a book where
men
May read strange matters. I, v, 63

Look like the innocent flower,
But be the serpent under ‘t.
I, v, 66

Duncan: This castle hath a pleasant
seat; the air
Nimbly and sweetly recommends itself
Unto our gentle senses.
Banquo: This guest of summer,
The temple-haunting martlet, does
prove
By his lov’d mansionry that the
heaven’s breath
Smells wooingly here: no jutty, frieze,
Buttress, nor coign of vantage, but this
bird
Hath made his pendent bed and pro-
creant cradle:
Where they most breed and haunt, I
have observed
The air is delicate. I, vi, 1

If it were done when ’tis done, then
’twere well
It were done quickly; if the assassina-
tion
Could trammel up the consequence,
and catch
With his surcease success; that but this
blow
Might be the be-all and the end-all
here,
But here, upon this bank and shoal of
time,
We’d jump the life to come. I, vii, 1

This even-handed justice. I, vii, 10

Besides, this Duncan
Hath borne his faculties so meek, hath been
So clear in his great office, that his vir-
tues
Will plead like angels trumpet-tongu’d 1
against
The deep damnation of his taking-off;
And pity, like a naked new-born babe,
Striding the blast, or heaven’s cherubin, hors’d
Upon the sightless couriers of the air,
Shall blow the horrid deed in every
eye, That tears shall drown the wind. I have
no spur
To prick the sides of my intent, but only
Vaulting ambition, which o’erleaps it-
self
And falls on the other. Macbeth I, vii, 16

I have bought
Golden opinions from all sorts of peo-
ple. I, vii, 32

Letting “I dare not” wait upon “I
would,”
Like the poor cat i’ the adage.2

I, vii, 44

I dare do all that may become a man;
Who dares do more is none. I, vii, 46

Nor time nor place
Did then adhere. I, vii, 51

I have given suck, and know
How tender ’tis to love the babe that
milks me:
I would, while it was smiling in my
face,
Have pluck’d my nipple from his bone-
less gums,
And dash’d the brains out, had I so
sworn as you
Have done to this. I, vii, 54

Macbeth: If we should fail —
Lady Macbeth: We fail!

1 And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet. — Matthew 24:31
2 See John Heywood, p. 1843, and Measure for Measure I, iv f j8, p. syoa.
But screw your courage to the sticking-place,
And we'll not fail.  
Macbeth I, vii, 59

Memory, the warder of the brain.  
I, vii, 65

Away, and mock the time with fairest show:
False face must hide what the false heart doth know.  
I, vii, 81

The moon is down.  
II, i, 2

There's husbandry in heaven;  
Their candles are all out.  
II, i, 4

Merciful powers!  
Restrain in me the cursed thoughts that nature  
Gives way to in repose.  
II, i, 7

Shut up  
In measureless content.  
II, i, 16

Is this a dagger which I see before me,  
The handle toward my hand? Come, let me clutch thee:  
I have thee not, and yet I see thee still.  
Art thou not, fatal vision, sensible  
To feeling as to sight? or art thou but  
A dagger of the mind, a false creation,  
Proceeding from the heat-oppressed brain?  
II, ii, 33

Now o'er the one half-world  
Nature seems dead; and wicked dreams abuse  
The curtain'd sleep; witchcraft celebrates  
Pale Hecate's offerings.  
II, i, 49

Thou sure and firm-set earth,  
Hear not my steps, which way they walk, for fear  
The very stones prate of my whereabout.  
II, i, 56

The bell invites me.  
Hear it not, Duncan; for it is a knell  
That summons thee to heaven or to hell.  
II, i, 62

It was the owl that shriek'd, the fatal bellman,

1 For the stone shall cry out of the wall. — Habakkuk 2:12

Which gives the stern'st good-night.  
Macbeth II, ii, 4

The attempt and not the deed  
Confounds us.  
II, ii, 12

Had he not resembled  
My father as he slept I had done 't.  
II, ii, 14

I had most need of blessing, and "Amen"  
Stuck in my throat.  
II, ii, 33

Methought I heard a voice cry, "Sleep no more!  
Macbeth does murder sleep!" the innocent sleep,  
Sleep that knits up the ravel'd sleave of care,  
The death of each day's life, sore labor's bath,  
Balm of hurt minds, great nature's second course,  
Chief nourisher in life's feast.  
II, ii, 36

Glamis hath murder'd sleep, and therefore Cawdor  
Shall sleep no more, Macbeth shall sleep no more!  
II, ii, 43

Infirm of purpose!  
Give me the daggers. The sleeping and the dead  
Are but as pictures; 'tis the eye of childhood  
That fears a painted devil.  
II, ii, 53

Will all great Neptune's ocean wash this blood  
Clean from my hand? No, this my hand will rather  
The multitudinous seas incarnadine,  
Making the green one red.  
II, ii, 61

The primrose way to the everlasting bonfire.  
II, iii, 22

It [drink] provokes the desire, but it takes away the performance.  
II, iii, 34

The labor we delight in physics pain.  
II, iii, 56

1 See Bion, p. 104b, and Hamlet I, iii, 47, p. 258b.
SHAKESPEARE

Confusion now hath made his masterpiece!
Most sacrilegious murder hath broke ope
The Lord’s anointed temple, and stole thence
The life o’ the building!

Macbeth II, iii, 72

Shake off this downy sleep, death’s counterfeit.  
II, iii, 83

Had I but died an hour before this chance
I had liv’d a blessed time; for, from this instant,
There’s nothing serious in mortality,
All is but toys; renown and grace is dead,
The wine of life is drawn, and the mere lees
Is left this vault to brag of.

II, iii, 98

Who can be wise, amaz’d, temperate and furious,
Loyal and neutral, in a moment? No man.  
II, iii, 115

In the great hand of God I stand, and thence
Against the undivulg’d pretense I fight
Of treasonous malice.  
II, iii, 137

To show an unfelt sorrow is an office Which the false man does easy.

II, iii, 143

A falcon, towering in her pride of place,
Was by a mousing owl hawk’d at and kill’d.  
II, iv, 12

I must become a borrower of the night For a dark hour or twain.  
III, i, 27

To be thus is nothing;
But to be safely thus.  
III, i, 48

Murderer: We are men, my liege.  
Macbeth: Ay, in the catalogue ye go for men.  
III, i, 91

I am one, my liege,
Whom the vile blows and buffets of the world

2 See Homer, p. 64a, and note.

Have so incens’d that I am reckless what
I do to spite the world.  
Macbeth III, i, 108

So weary with disasters, tugg’d with fortune,
That I would set my life on any chance,
To mend it or be rid on ’t.  
III, i, 112

Things without all remedy
Should be without regard: what’s done is done.

III, ii, 11

We have scotch’d the snake, not kill’d it.  
III, ii, 13

Duncan is in his grave;
After life’s fitful fever he sleeps well;
Treason has done his worst: nor steel, nor poison,
Malice domestic, foreign levy, nothing Can touch him further.  
III, ii, 22

Then be thou jocund. Ere the bat hath flown
His cloister’d flight, ere, to black Hecate’s summons
The shard-borne beetle with his drowsy hums
Hath rung night’s yawning peal, there shall be done
A deed of dreadful note.  
III, ii, 40

Come, seeling night,
Scarf up the tender eye of pitiful day,
And with thy bloody and invisible hand
Cancel and tear to pieces that great bond
Which keeps me pale! Light thickens, and the crow
Makes wing to the rooky wood.

III, ii, 46

Now spurs the lated traveler apace
To gain the timely inn.  
III, iii, 6

But now I am cabin’d, cribb’d, confined, bound in
To saucy doubts and fears.  
III, iv, 24

Now good digestion wait on appetite,
And health on both!  
III, iv, 38
Thou canst not say I did it: never shake
Thy gory locks at me.

Macbeth III, iv, 50

The air-drawn dagger. III, iv, 62
I drink to the general joy of the whole table.

III, iv, 89

What man dare, I dare:
Approach thou like the rugged Russian bear,
The arm'd rhinoceros, or the Hyrcan tiger,
Take any shape but that, and my firm nerves
Shall never tremble.

III, iv, 99

Hence, horrible shadow!
Unreal mockery, hence!

III, iv, 106

Stand not upon the order of your going,
But go at once.

III, iv, 119

It will have blood, they say; blood will have blood:
Stones have been known to move and trees to speak.

III, iv, 122

Macbeth: What is the night?
Lady Macbeth: Almost at odds with morning, which is which.

III, iv, 126

I am in blood
Stepp'd in so far, that, should I wade no more,
Returning were as tedious as go o'er.

III, iv, 136

Double, double toil and trouble;
Fire burn and cauldron bubble.

IV, i, 10

Eye of newt, and toe of frog,
Wool of bat, and tongue of dog.

IV, i, 14

Finger of birth-strangled babe,
Ditch-deliver'd by a drab.

IV, i, 30

By the pricking of my thumbs,
Something wicked this way comes.

Open, locks,
Whoever knocks!

IV, i, 44

How now, you secret, black, and midnight hags!

IV, i, 48

A deed without a name.1

Macbeth IV, i, 49

Be bloody, bold, and resolute; laugh to scorn
The power of man, for none of woman born
Shall harm Macbeth.

IV, i, 79

But yet I'll make assurance double sure,
And take a bond of fate. IV, i, 83
Macbeth shall never vanquish'd be un-till
Great Birnam wood to high Dunsinane hill
Shall come against him.2 IV, i, 92
Show his eyes, and grieve his heart;
Come like shadows, so depart.

IV, i, 110

What! will the line stretch out to the crack of doom? IV, i, 117
The weird sisters.

IV, i, 136

When our actions do not,
Our fears do make us traitors.

IV, ii, 3

He wants the natural touch.

IV, ii, 9

Angels are bright still, though the brightest fell.

IV, iii, 22

Pour the sweet milk of concord into hell,
Uproar the universal peace, confound All unity on earth.

IV, iii, 98

Give sorrow words; the grief that does not speak
Whispers the o'er-fraught heart and bids it break.

IV, iii, 209

All my pretty ones?
Did you say all? O hell-kite! All?
What! all my pretty chickens and their dam
At one fell swoop?

IV, iii, 216

Malcolm: Dispute it like a man.

Macbeth: I shall do so;
But I must also feel it as a man:

1 See Ann Radcliffe, p. 501a.
2 Till Birnam wood remove to Dunsinane
I cannot taint with fear.

Macbeth V, iii, 2

285
I cannot but remember such things were
That were most precious to me.

Macbeth IV, iii, 219

Out, damned spot! out, I say!

V, i, 38

Fie, my lord, fie! a soldier, and afraid?

V, i, 40

Who would have thought the old man to have had so much blood in him?

V, i, 42

The Thane of Fife had a wife: where is she now?

V, i, 46

All the perfumes of Arabia will not sweeten this little hand.

V, i, 56

Those he commands move only in command,
Nothing in love; now does he feel his title
Hang loose about him, like a giant’s robe
Upon a dwarfish thief.

V, ii, 19

The devil damn thee black, thou cream-fac’d loon
Where gott’st thou that goose look?

V, iii, 11

Thou lily-liver’d boy.

V, iii, 15

I have liv’d long enough: my way of life
Is fall’n into the sere, the yellow leaf; ¹
And that which should accompany old age,
As honor, love, obedience, troops of friends,
I must not look to have; but, in their stead,
Curses, not loud but deep, mouth-honor, breath,
Which the poor heart would fain deny,
and dare not.

V, iii, 22

Macbeth: Canst thou not minister to a mind diseas’d,
Pluck from the memory a rooted sorrow,
Raze out the written troubles of the brain,

¹ See Byron, p. 565a.

And with some sweet oblivious antidote
Cleanse the stuff’d bosom of that perilous stuff
Which weighs upon the heart?

Doctor: Therein the patient

Macbeth: Throw physic to the dogs;
I’ll none of it.

Macbeth V, iii, 40

I would applaud thee to the very echo,
That should applaud again.

V, iii, 53

Hang out our banners on the outward walls;
The cry is still, “They come”; our castle’s strength
Will laugh a siege to scorn.

V, v, 1

My fell of hair
Would at a dismal treatise rouse and stir
As life were in ’t. I have supp’d full with horrors.

V, v, 11

She should have died hereafter;
There would have been a time for such a word.

Tomorrow, and tomorrow, and tomorrow,
Creeps in this petty pace from day to day,
To the last syllable of recorded time;
And all our yesterdays have lighted fools
The way to dusty death. Out, out, brief candle!
Life’s but a walking shadow, a poor player
That struts and frets his hour upon the stage,
And then is heard no more; it is a tale
Told by an idiot, full of sound and fury,
Signifying nothing.

V, v, 17

I ’gin to be aweary of the sun,
And wish the estate o’ the world were now undone.

V, v, 49

Blow, wind! come, wrack!
At least we’ll die with harness on our back.

V, v, 51
Why should I play the Roman fool,
and die
On mine own sword?  
*Macbeth* V, vii, 30

I bear a charmed life.  
*V, vii, 41

And be these juggling fiends no more believ'd,
That palter with us in a double sense;
That keep the word of promise to our ear
And break it to our hope.  
*V, vii, 48

Live to be the show, and gaze o' the time.  
*V, vii, 53

Lay on, Macduff,
And damn'd be him that first cries,
"Hold, enough!"  
*V, vii, 62

You shall see in him
The triple pillar of the world transform'd
Into a trumpet's fool.  
*Antony and Cleopatra [1606–1607], act I, sc. i, l. 12

There's beggary in the love that can be reckon'd.  
*I, i, 15

Let Rome in Tiber melt, and the wide arch
Of the rang'd empire fall! Here is my space.
*Kingdoms are clay.  
*I, i, 33

In nature's infinite book of secrecy
A little I can read.  
*I, ii, 11

I love long life better than figs.  
*I, ii, 34

On the sudden
A Roman thought hath struck him.  
*I, ii, 90

Eternity was in our lips and eyes,
Bliss in our brows bent.  
*I, iii, 35

O! my oblivion is a very Antony,
And I am all forgotten.  
*I, iii, 90

Give me to drink mandragora.  
That I might sleep out this great gap of time
My Antony is away.  
*I, v, 4

O happy horse, to bear the weight of Antony!  
*I, v, 21

---

The demi-Atlas of this earth, the arm
And burgonet of men.  
*Antony and Cleopatra I, v, 23

Where's my serpent of old Nile?  
*I, v, 25

A morsel for a monarch.  
*I, v, 31

My salad days,
When I was green in judgment.  
*I, v, 73

We, ignorant of ourselves,
Beg often our own harms, which the wise powers
Deny us for our good; so find we profit
By losing of our prayers.  
*II, i, 5

Epicurean cooks
Sharpen with cloyless sauce his appetite.  
*II, i, 24

No worse a husband than the best of men.  
*II, ii, 135

The barge she sat in, like a burnish'd throne,
Burn'd on the water; the poop was beaten gold,
Purple the sails, and so perfumed,
The winds were love-sick with them; the oars were silver,
Which to the tune of flutes kept stroke, and made
The water which they beat to follow faster,
As amorous of their strokes. For her own person,
It beggar'd all description.  
*II, ii, 199

Age cannot wither her, nor custom stale
Her infinite variety; other women cloy
The appetites they feed, but she makes hungry
Where most she satisfies; for vilest things
Become themselves in her, that the holy priests
Bless her when she is riggish.  
*II, ii, 243

I have not kept my square; but that to come

---

*Note:* See *Othello* III, iii, 331, p. 274b.
Shall all be done by the rule.

Antony and Cleopatra II, iii, 6

Music, moody food
Of us that trade in love.  

Though it be honest, it is never good
To bring bad news.  

Come, thou monarch of the vine,
Plumpy Bacchus, with pink eyne!  

Ambition,
The soldier’s virtue.  

Celerity is never more admir’d
Than by the negligent.  

We have kiss’d away
Kingdoms and provinces.  

He wears the rose
Of youth upon him.  

Men’s judgments are
A parcel of their fortunes, and things outward
Do draw the inward quality after them,
To suffer all alike.  

I found you as a morsel, cold upon
Dead Caesar’s Trencher.  

Let’s have one other gaudy night.  

Now he’ll outstare the lightning. To be furious
Is to be frightened out of fear.  

To business that we love we rise betime,
And go to ’t with delight.  

O infinite virtue! com’st thou smiling from
The world’s great snare uncaught?  

The shirt of Nessus is upon me.

Sometimes we see a cloud that’s drag-onish;
A vapor sometime like a bear or lion,
A tower’d citadel, a pendant rock,
A forked mountain, or blue promontory
With trees upon ’t.  

Antony and Cleopatra IV, xii, 2

Unarm, Eros; the long day’s task is done,
And we must sleep.  

But I will be
A bridegroom in my death, and run into ’t
As to a lover’s bed.  

O sun!  

Burn the great sphere thou mov’st in;  

darkling stand
The varying shore 2 o’ the world.  

I am dying, Egypt, dying; only
I here importune death awhile, until
Of many thousand kisses the poor last I lay upon thy lips.  

O! wither’d is the garland of the war,
The soldier’s pole is fall’n; young boys and girls
Are level now with men; the odds is gone,
And there is nothing left remarkable
Beneath the visiting moon.  

Let’s do it after the high Roman fashion,
And make death proud to take us.  

And it is great
To do that thing that ends all other deeds,
Which shackles accidents, and bolts up change.  

His legs bestrid the ocean; his rear’d arm
Crested the world; his voice was propertied
As all the tuned spheres, and that to friends;

1 See Twelfth-Night, I, i, p. 251a.
But when he meant to quail and shake
the orb,
He was as rattling thunder. For his
bounty,
There was no winter in 't, an autumn
'twas
That grew the more by reaping; his de-
lights
Were dolphin-like, they show'd his
back above
The element they liv'd in; in his livery
Walk'd crowns and crownets, realms
and islands were
As plates dropp'd from his pocket.
_Antony and Cleopatra_ V, ii, 82

The bright day is done,
And we are for the dark. V, ii, 192

_Antony_
Shall be brought drunken forth, and I
shall see
Some squeaking Cleopatra boy my
greatness
I' the posture of a whore. V, ii, 217

A woman is a dish for the gods,
if the devil dress her not. V, ii, 274

I have
Immortal longings in me. V, ii, 282
If thou and nature can so gently part,
The stroke of death is as a lover's
pinch,
Which hurts, and is desir'd. V, ii, 296

Dost thou not see my baby at my
breast,
That sucks the nurse asleep? V, ii, 311

Now boast thee, death, in thy posses-
sion lies
A lass unparallel'd. V, ii, 317
_First Guard:_ . . . _Charmian_ , is this
well done?
_Charmian:_ It is well done, and fitting
for a princess
Descended of so many royal kings. V, ii, 327

1 One of the soldiers seeing her, angrily said
unto her: Is that well done _Charmian_ ? Very well
said she again, and meet for a princess descen-
ded of so many noble kings._—Sir THOMAS NORTH,
Plutarch's _Lives_ [1579]

As she would catch another Antony
In her strong toil of grace.
_Antony and Cleopatra_ V, ii, 348

The gods sent not
Corn for the rich men only.
_Coriolanus_ [1607–1608], act I,
sc. i, l. 213

They threw their caps
As they would hang them on the horns
of the moon,
Shouting their emulation. I, i, 218

All the yarn she spun in Ulysses' ab-
sence did but fill Ithaca full of moths.
I, iii, 93

Nature teaches beasts to know their
friends.
II, i, 6

A cup of hot wine with not a drop of
allying Tiber in 't. II, i, 52

My gracious silence, hail! II, i, 194

He himself stuck not to call us the
many-headed multitude. II, iii, 18

Bid them wash their faces,
And keep their teeth clean. II, iii, 65

I thank you for your voices, thank you,
Your most sweet voices. II, iii, 179

The mutable, rank-scented many.
III, i, 65

Hear you this Triton of the minnows?
mark you
His absolute "shall"? III, i, 88

What is the city but the people? III, i, 198

His nature is too noble for the world:
He would not flatter Neptune for his
trident,
Or Jove for 's power to thunder. His
heart's his mouth:
What his breast forges, that his tongue
must vent. III, i, 254

The beast
With many heads butts me away. IV, i, 1

1 See Lovelace, p. 356b.
2 See Horace, p. 129a, and note.
3 See Sophocles, p. 81a.
4 See Horace, p. 129a, and note.
O! a kiss
Long as my exile, sweet as my revenge! ¹

Chaste as the icicle
That's curdied by the frost from purest snow,
And hangs on Dian's temple.

He wants nothing of a god but eternity and a heaven to throne in.

They'll give him death by inches.

If you have writ your annals true, 'tis there,

That, like an eagle in a dovecote, I Flutter'd your Volscians in Corioli:

Alone I did it.

Thou hast done a deed whereat valor will weep.

He shall have a noble memory.

'Tis not enough to help the feeble up,

But to support him after.

---

Nothing emboldens sin so much as mercy.

Timon of Athens III, v, 3

You fools of fortune, trencher-friends, time's flies. ¹

We have seen better days. ²

O! the fierce wretchedness that glory brings us.

I am Misanthrophos, and hate mankind.¹

Life's uncertain voyage. ³

See, where she comes apparel'd like the spring.

Pericles [1608-1609], act I, sc. i, l. 12

Few love to hear the sins they love to act.

The sad companion, dull-eyed melancholy.

Third Fisherman: ... Master, I marvel how the fishes live in the sea.

First Fisherman: Why, as men do a-land; the great ones eat up the little ones.²

Lest the bargain should catch cold and starve.

Cymbeline [1609—1610], act I, sc. iv, l. 186

Hath his bellyful of fighting.

Hark! hark! the lark at heaven's gate

sings,

And Phoebus 'gins arise,³

His steeds to water at those springs

On chalice'd flowers that lies;

And winking Mary-buds begin

To ope their golden eyes:

With everything that pretty is,

My lady sweet, arise. ²

As chaste as unsunn'd snow. ²

Some griefs are med'cinal.

---

¹ See Byron, p. 560a.
² I call heaven and earth to witness.—Deuteronomy 4:36
³ Inscribed on the drinking fountain in the market square of Stratford-on-Avon.

See Molière, p. 561a.
² Men lived like fishes; the great ones devoured the small.—ALGERNON SIDNEY, Discourses on Government [1698], ch. 2, sec. 18
³ See Lyly, p. 209a.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th><strong>a</strong></th>
<th><strong>SHAKESPEARE</strong></th>
<th><strong>b</strong></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>O! for a horse with wings!</td>
<td>Cymbeline III, ii, 49</td>
<td>When forty winters shall besiege thy brow,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The game is up.</td>
<td>III, iii, 107</td>
<td>And dig deep trenches in thy beauty's field.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Slander,</td>
<td></td>
<td>Thou art thy mother's glass, and she in thee</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whose edge is sharper than the sword,</td>
<td></td>
<td>Calls back the lovely April of her prime.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>whose tongue</td>
<td></td>
<td>Music to hear, why hear'st thou music sadly?</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Outvenoms all the worms of Nile,</td>
<td></td>
<td>Sweets with sweet war not, joy delights in joy.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>whose breath</td>
<td></td>
<td>Everything that grows</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rides on the posting winds and doth</td>
<td></td>
<td>Holds in perfection but a little moment.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>belie</td>
<td></td>
<td>Shall I compare thee to a summer's day?</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>All corners of the world.</td>
<td>III, iv, 35</td>
<td>Thou art more lovely and more temperate:</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I have not slept one wink.</td>
<td>III, iv, 103</td>
<td>Rough winds do shake the darling buds of May,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>And summer's lease hath all too short a date.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Weariness</td>
<td></td>
<td>But thy eternal summer shall not fade.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Can snore upon the flint when resty sloth</td>
<td></td>
<td>The painful warrior famoused for fight,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Finds the down pillow hard.</td>
<td>III, vi, 33</td>
<td>After a thousand victories, once foil'd,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>An angel! or, if not;</td>
<td></td>
<td>is from the books of honor razed quite,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>An earthly paragon!</td>
<td>III, vi, 42</td>
<td>And all the rest forgot for which he toil'd.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Society is no comfort</td>
<td></td>
<td>When in disgrace with fortune and men's eyes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To one not sociable.</td>
<td>IV, ii, 12</td>
<td>I all alone beweep my outcast state,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I wear not</td>
<td></td>
<td>And trouble deaf heaven with my bootless cries.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My dagger in my mouth.</td>
<td>IV, ii, 78</td>
<td>They bear strong evidence of all being written in 1588–1589. They were published [1609] by Thomas Thorpe, who wrote the dedication:</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fear no more the heat o' the sun,</td>
<td>IV, ii, 258</td>
<td>TO THE ONLIE BEGETTER OF THESE INSUING SONNETS</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nor the furious winter's rages;</td>
<td></td>
<td>MR. W. H., ALL HAPPINESSE</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thou worldly task hast done,</td>
<td></td>
<td>AND THAT ETERNITIE</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Home art gone, and ta'en thy</td>
<td></td>
<td>PROMISED</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wages.</td>
<td></td>
<td>BY</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Golden lads and girls all must,</td>
<td></td>
<td>OUR EVER-LIVING POET</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As chimney-sweepers, come to dust.</td>
<td>IV, ii, 258</td>
<td>WISHETH</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Quiet consummation have;</td>
<td></td>
<td>THE WELL-WISHING</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>And renowned be thy grave!</td>
<td>IV, ii, 280</td>
<td>ADVENTURER IN</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fortune brings in some boats that are</td>
<td>IV, iii, 46</td>
<td>SETTING</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>not steer'd.</td>
<td></td>
<td>FORTH</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hang there like fruit, my soul,</td>
<td>V, v, 264</td>
<td>T. T.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Till the tree die!</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>From fairest creatures we desire increase,</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>That thereby beauty's rose might never die.</td>
<td>Sonnets 2 [published 1609], 1, l. 1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Desiring this man’s art, and that man’s scope,
With what I most enjoy contented least;
Yet in these thoughts myself almost despising,
Haply I think on thee.

Sonnet 29, l. 7

For thy sweet love remember’d such wealth brings
That then I scorn to change my state with kings.

Sonnet 30, l. 13

When to the sessions of sweet silent thought
I summon up remembrance of things past,
I sigh the lack of many a thing I sought,
And with old woes new wail my dear times’ waste.

Sonnet 30, l. 1

But if the while I think on thee, dear friend,
All losses are restor’d and sorrows end.

Sonnet 30, l. 13

Full many a glorious morning have I seen.

Sonnet 33, l. 1

Roses have thorns, and silver fountains mud;
Clouds and eclipses stain both moon and sun,
And loathsome canker lives in sweetest bud.
All men make faults.

Sonnet 35, l. 2

Be thou the tenth Muse.

Sonnet 38, l. 9

For nimble thought can jump both sea and land.

Sonnet 44, l. 7

Against that time when thou shalt strangely pass,
And scarcely greet me with that sun, thine eye,
When love, converted from the thing it was,
Shall reasons find of settled gravity.

Sonnet 49, l. 5

Not marble, nor the gilded monuments
Of princes, shall outlive this powerful rime.

Sonnet 55, l. i

Like as the waves make towards the pebbled shore,
So do our minutes hasten to their end.

Sonnet 60, l. 1

Time doth transfix the flourishing set on youth
And delves the parallels in beauty’s brow.

Sonnet 64, l. 9

When I have seen by Time’s fell hand defac’d
The rich-proud cost of outworn buried age.

Sonnet 64, l. 1

When I have seen the hungry ocean gain
Advantage on the kingdom of the shore,
And the firm soil win of the watery main,
Increasing store with loss, and loss with store.

Sonnet 66, l. 5

Tir’d with all these, for restful death I cry.

Sonnet 66, l. 1

And art made tongue-tied by authority.

Sonnet 71, l. 9

And simple truth miscall’d simplicity,
And captive good attending captain ill.

Sonnet 71, l. 11

No longer mourn for me when I am dead
Than you shall hear the surly sullen bell
Give warning to the world that I am fled
From this vile world, with vilest worms to dwell.

Sonnet 71, l. 1

That time of year thou mayst in me behold
When yellow leaves, or none, or few, do hang
Upon those boughs which shake against the cold.

Sonnet 73, l. 1

Bare ruin’d choirs, where late the sweet birds sang.

Sonnet 73, l. 1

Clean starved for a look.

Sonnet 75, l. 10

1 See Byron, p. 563a.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>a</th>
<th>SHAKESPEARE</th>
<th>b</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Who is it that says most? which can say more Than this rich praise — that you alone are you? Sonnet 84, l. 1</td>
<td>When proud-pied April, dress’d in all his trim, Hath put a spirit of youth in everything. Sonnet 98, l. 1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Farewell! thou art too dear for my possessing, And like enough thou know’st thy estimate. Sonnet 87, l. 1</td>
<td>Sweets grown common lose their dear delight. Sonnet 102, l. 12</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In sleep a king, but, waking, no such matter. l. 14</td>
<td>To me, fair friend, you never can be old, For as you were when first your eye I ey’d, Such seems your beauty still. Sonnet 104, l. 1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ah! do not, when my heart hath ’scap’d this sorrow, Come in the rearward of a conquer’d woe; Give not a windy night a rainy morrow, To linger out a purpos’d overthrow. Sonnet 90, l. 5</td>
<td>When in the chronicle of wasted time I see descriptions of the fairest wights, And beauty making beautiful old nyme, In praise of ladies dead and lovely knights, Then, in the blazon of sweet beauty’s best, Of hand, of foot, of lip, of eye, of brow, I see their antique pen would have express’d Even such a beauty as you master now. Sonnet 106, l. 1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>They that have power to hurt and will do none, That do not do the thing they most do show, Who, moving others, are themselves as stone, Unmoved, cold, and to temptation slow. Sonnet 94, l. 1</td>
<td>Not mine own fears, nor the prophetic soul Of the wide world dreaming on things to come, Can yet the lease of my true love control, Suppos’d as forfeit to a confin’d doom. The mortal moon hath her eclipse endur’d, And the sad augurs mock their own presage; Incertainties now crown themselves as sur’d, And peace proclaims olives of endless age. Sonnet 107, l. 1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>They are the lords and owners of their faces, Others but stewards of their excellence. The summer’s flower is to the summer sweet, Though to itself it only live and die. l. 7</td>
<td>O! never say that I was false of heart, Though absence seem’d my flame to qualify. Sonnet 109, l. 1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lilies that fester smell far worse than weeds.1 l. 14</td>
<td>That is my home of love: if I have rang’d, Like him that travels, I return again. l. 5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The hardest knife ill-used doth lose his edge. Sonnet 95, l. 14</td>
<td>Alas! ’tis true I have gone here and there,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>How like a winter hath my absence been. Sonnet 97, l. 1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>From you have I been absent in the spring,</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

1 As in the nature of things, those which most admirably flourish, most swifly fester or putrefy, as roses, lilies, violets, while others last: so in the lives of men, those that are most blooming, are soonest turned into the opposite. — Pliny [A. D. 23–79]. Natural History, bk. XVI, ch. 25
And made myself a motley to the view,
Gor’d mine own thoughts, sold cheap
what is most dear,
Made old offenses of affections new.

Sonnet 110, l. 1

My nature is subdued
To what it works in, like the dyer’s hand.

Sonnet 111, l. 6

Let me not to the marriage of true minds
Admit impediments. Love is not love
Which alters when it alteration finds,
Or bends with the remover to remove:
O, no! it is an ever-fixed mark,
That looks on tempests and is never shaken;
It is the star to every wandering bark,
Whose worth’s unknown, although his height be taken.

Sonnet 116

What potions have I drunk of Siren tears,
Distill’d from limbecks foul as hell within.

Sonnet 119, l. 1

O benefit of ill!

And ruin’d love, when it is built anew,
Grows fairer than at first, more strong,
far greater.

Sonnet 121, l. 1

'Tis better to be vile than vile esteem’d,
When not to be receives reproach of being.

Sonnet 121, l. 1

The expense of spirit in a waste of shame
Is lust in action; and till action, lust
Is perjur’d, murderous, bloody, full of blame,
Savage, extreme, rude, cruel, not to trust;

Enjoy’d no sooner but despised straight;
Past reason hunted; and no sooner had,
Past reason hated, as a swallow’d bait,
On purpose laid to make the taker mad:
Mad in pursuit, and in possession so;
Had, having, and in quest to have, extreme;
A bliss in proof — and prov’d, a very woe;
Before, a joy propos’d; behind, a dream.
All this the world well knows; yet none knows well
To shun the heaven that leads men to this hell.

Sonnet 129

My mistress’ eyes are nothing like the sun;
Coral is far more red than her lips’ red:
If snow be white, why then her breasts are dun;
If hairs be wires, black wires grow on her head.

Sonnet 130, l. 1

Two loves I have of comfort and despair,
Which like two spirits do suggest me still.

Sonnet 138, l. 1

Poor soul, the center of my sinful earth.

Sonnet 144, l. 1

So shalt thou feed on Death, that feeds on men,
And Death once dead, there’s no more dying then.

Sonnet 146, l. 1

Past cure I am, now Reason is past care,
And frantic-mad with evermore unrest.

Sonnet 147, l. 1

For I have sworn thee fair, and thought thee bright,
Who art as black as hell, as dark as night.

l. 13

l. 13

l. 13

l. 9

l. 9

l. 11

l. 11

l. 11

l. 11

l. 13

294
You pay a great deal too dear for what's given freely.

*The Winter's Tale* [1610–1611],
act I, sc. i, l. 18

Two lads that thought there was no more behind
But such a day tomorrow as today,
And to be boy eternal.

I, ii, 63

We were as twinn'd lambs that did frisk i' the sun,
And bleat the one at the other: what we chang'd
Was innocence for innocence.

I, ii, 67

Paddling palms and pinching fingers.

I, ii, 116

Affection! thy intention stabs the center:
Thou dost make possible things not so held,
Communicat'st with dreams.

I, ii, 139

He makes a July's day short as December.

I, ii, 169

A sad tale's best for winter.
I have one of sprites and goblins.

II, i, 24

The silence often of pure innocence
Persuades when speaking fails.

II, ii, 41

It is a heretic that makes the fire,
Not she which burns in 't.

II, iii, 115

I am a feather for each wind that blows.

II, iii, 153

What's gone and what's past help
Should be past grief.

III, ii, 223

Exit, pursued by a bear.¹

III, iii, 57

This is fairy. gold, boy, and 'twill prove so.

III, iii, 127

Then comes in the sweet o' the year.

IV, ii, 3

A snapper-up of unconsidered trifles.

IV, ii, 26

¹ This is perhaps the most famous stage direction in English.

For the life to come, I sleep out the thought of it.

*The Winter's Tale* IV, ii, 30

Jog on, jog on, the footpath way,
And merrily hent the stile-a:
A merry heart goes all the day,
Your sad tires in a mile-a.

IV, ii, 133

For you there's rosemary and rue; these keep
Seeming and savor all the winter long.

IV, iii, 74

Daffodils,
That come before the swallow dares,
and take
The winds of March with beauty.

IV, iii, 118

What you do
Still betters what is done.

IV, iii, 135

When you do dance, I wish you
A wave o' the sea, that you might ever do
Nothing but that.

IV, iii, 140

Lawn as white as driven snow.

IV, iii, 220

I love a ballad in print, a-life, for then
we are sure they are true.

IV, iii, 262

The self-same sun that shines upon his court
Hides not his visage from our cottage, but
Looks on alike.

IV, iii, 457

I'll queen it no inch further,
But milk my ewes and weep.

IV, iii, 462

Prosperity's the very bond of love,
Whose fresh complexion and whose heart together
Affliction alters.

IV, iii, 586

Let me have no lying; it becomes none but tradesmen.

IV, iii, 747

To purge melancholy.

IV, iii, 792

There's time enough for that.

V, iii, 128
He hath no drowning mark upon him; his complexion is perfect gallows. The Tempest [1611–1612], act I, sc. i, l. 33

Now would I give a thousand furlongs of sea for an acre of barren ground. I, i, 70

I would fain die a dry death. I, i, 73

What seest thou else
In the dark backward and abysm of time? I, ii, 49

By telling of it,
Made such a sinner of his memory,
To credit his own lie. I, ii, 100

Your tale, sir, would cure deafness. I, ii, 106

My library
Was dukedom large enough. I, ii, 109

The very rats
Instinctively have quit it. I, ii, 147

Knowing I lov'd my books, he furnish'd me,
From mine own library with volumes that I prize above my dukedom. I, ii, 166

From the still-vexed Bermoothes. I, ii, 229

I will be correspondent to command,
And do my spiritung gently. I, ii, 297

You taught me language; and my profit on 't
Is, I know how to curse: the red plague rid you,
For learning me your language! I, ii, 363

Come unto these yellow sands,
And then take hands:
Curtiied when you have, and kiss'd —
The wild waves whist —
Foot it fealty here and there. I, ii, 375

This music crept by me upon the waters,

Allaying both their fury, and my passion,
With its sweet air. The Tempest I, ii, 389

Full fathom five thy father lies;
Of his bones are coral made:
Those are pearls that were his eyes:
Nothing of him that doth fade,
But doth suffer a sea-change
Into something rich and strange.1 I, ii, 394

The fringed curtains of thine eye advance. I, ii, 405

Lest too light winning
Make the prize light. I, ii, 418

There's nothing ill can dwell in such a temple:
If the ill spirit have so fair a house,
Good things will strive to dwell with 't. I, ii, 454

He receives comfort like cold porridge.2 II, i, 10

I' the commonwealth I would by contraries
Execute all things; for no kind of traffic
Would I admit; no name of magistrate;
Letters should not be known; riches, poverty,
And use of service, none; contract, succession,
Bourn, bound of land, tilth, vineyard, none;
No use of metal, corn, or wine, or oil;
No occupation; all men idle, all;
And women too, but innocent and pure.8 II, i, 154

1 The last three lines are inscribed on Shelley's gravestone.
3 It is a nation, would I answer Plato, that hath no kind of traffike, no knowledge of Letters, no intelligence of numbers, no name of magistrate, nor of politike superioritie; no use of service, of riches or povertie; no contracts, no successions, no partitions, no occupation but idle; no respect of kindred, but common, no apparel but naturall, no manuring of lands, no use of wine, corne, or mettale. — Montaigne, Essays, bk. I [1580], ch. 30, Of the Canniballes
What's past is prologue.

The Tempest II, i, 261

Open-eyed Conspiracy
His time doth take.

A very ancient and fish-like smell.

II, ii, 27

Misery acquaints a man with strange bedfellows.

II, ii, 42

I shall laugh myself to death.

II, ii, 167

'Ban, 'Ban, Ca — Caliban,
Has a new master — Get a new man.

II, ii, 197

For several virtues
Have I lik'd several women.

III, i, 42

Ferdinand: . . . Here's my hand.
Miranda: And mine, with my heart in't.

III, ii, 30

Moon-calf.

III, ii, 25

Thou deboshed fish thou.

I'll break my staff;
Bury it certain fathoms in the earth,
And, deeper than did ever plummet sound,
I'll drown my book.

V, i, 54

Where the bee sucks, there suck I
In a cowslip's bell I lie;
There I couch when owls do cry.
On the bat's back I do fly
After summer merrily:
Merrily, merrily shall I live now
Under the blossom that hangs on the bough.

V, i, 88

O brave new world,
That has such people in't!

V, i, 183

Let us not burden our remembrances
With a heaviness that's gone.

V, i, 199

My ending is despair.

Epilogue, l. 15

No man's pie is freed
From his ambitious finger.

King Henry VIII 1 [1613], act I, sc. i, l. 52

The force of his own merit makes his way.

I, i, 64

1 Written by Shakespeare and Fletcher.
Heat not a furnace for your foe so hot
That it do singe yourself.

*Henry VIII, I, i, 140*

If I chance to talk a little wild, forgive me;
I had it from my father. *I, iv, 26*

The mirror of all courtesy. *II, i, 53*

Go with me, like good angels, to my end;
And, as the long divorce of steel falls on me,
Make of your prayers one sweet sacrifice,
And lift my soul to heaven. *II, i, 75*

'Tis better to be lowly born,
And range with humble livers in content,
Than to be perk'd up in a glist'ring grief
And wear a golden sorrow. *II, iii, 19*

I would not be a queen
For all the world. *II, iii, 45*

Orpheus with his lute made trees,
And the mountain-tops that freeze,
Bow themselves when he did sing. *III, i, 3*

Heaven is above all yet; there sits a judge
That no king can corrupt. *III, i, 99*

'Tis well said again;
And 'tis a kind of good deed to say well:
And yet words are no deeds. *III, ii, 153*

And then to breakfast with
What appetite you have. *III, ii, 203*

I have touch'd the highest point of all my greatness;
And from that full meridian of my glory,
I haste now to my setting: I shall fall
Like a bright exhalation in the evening,
And no man see me more. *III, ii, 224*

Press not a falling man too far.¹

*Henry VIII, III, ii, 334*

Farewell! a long farewell, to all my greatness!
This is the state of man: today he puts forth
The tender leaves of hopes; tomorrow blossoms,
And bears his blushing honors thick upon him;
The third day comes a frost, a killing frost;
And, when he thinks, good easy man, full surely
His greatness is a-ripening, nips his root,
And then he falls, as I do. I have ventured,
Like little wanton boys that swim on bladders,
This many summers in a sea of glory,
But far beyond my depth: my high-blown pride
At length broke under me, and now has left me,
Weary and old with service, to the mercy
Of a rude stream, that must forever hide me.

Vain pomp and glory of this world, I hate ye:
I feel my heart new open'd. O! how wretched
Is that poor man that hangs on princes' favors!
There is, betwixt that smile we would aspire to,
That sweet aspect of princes, and their ruin,
More pangs and fears than wars or women have;
And when he falls, he falls like Lucifer,
Never to hope again. *III, ii, 352*

A peace above all earthly dignities,
A still and quiet conscience. *III, ii, 380*

A load would sink a navy. *III, ii, 384*

¹'Tis a cruelty
To load a falling man.
And sleep in dull cold marble.

*Henry VIII, III, ii, 434*

Cromwell, I charge thee, fling away ambition:
By that sin fell the angels.  

*III, ii, 441*

Love thyself last: cherish those hearts
that hate thee;
Corruption wins not more than honesty.

Still in thy right hand carry gentle peace,
To silence envious tongues: be just, and fear not.
Let all the ends thou aim'st at be thy country's,
Thy God's, and truth's; then if thou fall'st, O Cromwell!
Thou fall'st a blessed martyr!

*III, ii, 444*

Had I but serv'd my God with half the zeal
I serv'd my king, he would not in mine age
Have left me naked to mine enemies.

*III, ii, 456*

An old man, broken with the storms of state,
Is come to lay his weary bones among ye;
Give him a little earth for charity.

*IV, ii, 21*

He gave his honors to the world again,
His blessed part to heaven, and slept in peace.
So may he rest; his faults lie gently on him!

*IV, ii, 29*

He was a man
Of an unbounded stomach.

*IV, ii, 33*

Men's evil manners live in brass; their virtues
We write in water.  

*IV, ii, 45*

1 Had I served God as well in every part
As I did serve my king and master still,
My scope had not this season been so short,
Nor would have had the power to do me ill.

THOMAS CHURCHYARD, *Death of Morton* [1616], VI

2 See Sophocles, p. 83a; Sir Thomas More, p. 178b; Bacon, p. 210a; and Keats, p. 586a.

299
My sweetest Lesbia let us live and love,
And though the sager sort our deeds reprove,
Let us not weigh them. Heaven's great lamps do dive
Into their west, and straight again revive,
But soon as once set is our little light,
Then must we sleep one ever-during night.

Never love unless you can
Bear with all the faults of man.

There is a garden in her face
Where roses and white lilies grow;
A heavenly paradise is that place
Wherein all pleasant fruits do flow.
There cherries grow which none may buy,
Till "cherry-ripe" themselves do cry.

Those cherries fairly do enclose
Of orient pearl a double row,
Which when her lovely laughter shows,
They look like rosebuds fill'd with snow.

The summer hath his joys,
And winter his delights;
Though love and all his pleasures are but toys,
They shorten tedious nights.

Then blooms each thing, then maids dance in a ring,
Cold doth not sting, the pretty birds do sing.
Cuckoo, jug-jug, pu-we, to-witta-wool!

Spring, the sweet spring, is the year's pleasant king;
Love lodged in a woman's breast Is but a guest.

How happy is he born and taught,
That serveth not another's will;
Whose armour is his honest thought,
And simple truth his utmost skill!

You meaner beauties of the night,
That poorly satisfy our eyes
More by your number than your light;
You common people of the skies,
What are you when the sun shall rise?


\[\text{CAMPION — WOTTON}\]

\[\text{THOMAS CAMPION}\]

1567—1620

My sweetest Lesbia let us live and love,
And though the sager sort our deeds reprove,
Let us not weigh them. Heaven's great lamps do dive
Into their west, and straight again revive,
But soon as once set is our little light,
Then must we sleep one ever-during night.\(^1\)

\[\text{From Rosseter's A Book of Airs [1601]. My Sweetest Lesbia, st. 1}\]

Never love unless you can
Bear with all the faults of man.

\[\text{Never Love [c. 1617], st. 1}\]

There is a garden in her face
Where roses and white lilies grow;
A heavenly paradise is that place
Wherein all pleasant fruits do flow.
There cherries grow which none may buy,
Till "cherry-ripe" themselves do cry.

\[\text{Cherry-Ripe\(^2\) [c. 1617], st. 1}\]

Those cherries fairly do enclose
Of orient pearl a double row,
Which when her lovely laughter shows,
They look like rosebuds fill'd with snow.

\[\text{Winter Nights [c. 1617], st. 2}\]

The summer hath his joys,
And winter his delights;
Though love and all his pleasures are but toys,
They shorten tedious nights.

\[\text{Winter Nights [c. 1617], st. 1}\]

\[\text{CAMPION — WOTTON}\]

\[\text{SIR HENRY WOTTON}\]

1568—1639

Love lodged in a woman's breast
Is but a guest.

\[\text{A Woman's Heart [1651]}\]

How happy is he born and taught,
That serveth not another's will;
Whose armour is his honest thought,
And simple truth his utmost skill!

\[\text{The Character of a Happy Life [1614], st. 1}\]

Who God doth late and early pray,
More of his grace than gifts to send,
And entertains the harmless day
With a well-chosen book or friend.

\[\text{Winter Nights [c. 1617], st. 2}\]

Lord of himself, though not of lands;
And having nothing, yet hath all.\(^1\)

\[\text{Winter Nights [c. 1617], st. 2}\]

You meaner beauties of the night,
That poorly satisfy our eyes
More by your number than your light;
You common people of the skies,
What are you when the sun shall rise?

\[\text{On His Mistress, the Queen of Bohemia,\(^2\) st. 1}\]

\[\text{1 See II Corinthians 6:10, p. 53b, and Terence, p. 109a.}\]

\[\text{2 This was printed with music as early as 1641, in East's Sixth Set of Books, and is found in many manuscripts.}\]
He first deceased; she for a little tried
To live without him, liked it not, and
died.

*Upon the Death of Sir Albert Morton's Wife [1651]*

Hanging was the worst use a man
could be put to.

*The Disparity Between Buck-
ingham and Essex [1651]*

An ambassador is an honest man sent
to lie abroad for the commonwealth.¹

*Reliquiae Wottonianae [1651]*

The itch of disputing will prove the
scab of churches.²

*A Panegyric to King Charles [1651]*

**SIR JOHN DAVIES**

1569–1626

What can we know? or what can we
discern,
When error chokes the windows of the
mind?

*Nosce Teipsum [1599], st. 15*

I know my soul hath power to know all
things,
Yet is she blind and ignorant in all:
I know I'm one of Nature's little
kings,
Yet to the least and vilest things am
thrall.  

*Ib. st. 44*

I know my life's a pain, and but a
span;³
I know my sense is mock'd in ev'ry
thing:
And to conclude, I know myself a
man,
Which is a proud, and yet a wretched
thing.  

*Ib. st. 45*

¹ In a letter to Velserus [1612] Wotton says
that this "merry definition of an ambassador
... I had chanced to set down at my friend's,
Mr. Christopher Fleckmore, in his Album."

² He directed that the stone over his grave be
inscribed: Hic jacet hujus sententiae primum au-
tor: DISPUTANDI FRUTITUS ECCLESIARUM SCARIES.
Nomen alias quaere [Here lies the author of this
phrase: "The itch for disputing is the sore of
churches." Seek his name elsewhere].— tragic
Walton, *Life of Wotton* [1661]

³ See Bacon, p. 2102, and note.

---

**THOMAS HEYWOOD**

c. 1570–1641

Within the red-leaved table of my
heart.

*A Woman Killed with Kindness [1607], act II, sc. 3*

I will walk on eggs.  

*Ib. IV, 6*

O God! O God! that it were possible
To undo things done; to call back yest-
erday!¹

That Time could turn up his swift
sand glass,
To untell the days, and to redeem these
hours.  

*Ib.*

Pack clouds away, and welcome day,
With night we banish sorrow.

*Pack Clouds Away [1630], st. 1*

I hold he loves me best that calls me
Tom.

*Hierarchie of the Blessed Angels [1635]*

Seven cities warred for Homer being
dead,
Who living had no roof to shroud his
head.²

*Ib.*

**THOMAS DEKKER**

1572–1632

This age thinks better of a gilded fool
Than of a threadbare saint in wisdom's
school.  

*Old Fortunatus [1600]*

Honest labor bears a lovely face.

*Patient Grissell [1603], act I, sc. 1*

*The best of men
That e'er wore earth about him, was a
sufferer,
A soft, meek, patient, humble, tran-
quill spirit,

² See Shakespeare, p. 2272a.

³ Seven cities strive for the learned root of
Homer:

Smyrna, Chios, Colophon, Ithaca, Pylos,
Argos, Athens.

*UNKNOWN (Greek Anthology, bk. VI, epigram 296)*

Seven wealthy towns contend for Homer dead,
Through which the living Homer begged his
bread.

*Thomas Seward [1708–1790], On Homer
The first true gentleman that ever breathed.

_The Honest Whore, pt. I_ [1604] (in collaboration with Thomas Middleton), act I, sc. 2

We are ne'er like angels till our passion dies.  
_Ib. pt. II [1630], I, 2_

Cast away care, he that loves sorrow Lengthens not a day, nor can buy tomorrow;  
Money is trash, and he that will spend it,  
Let him drink merrily, fortune will send it.  
_The Sun’s Darling [1656] (in collaboration with John Ford)_

BEN JONSON  
1572–1637

As sure as death.  
_Every Man in his Humour_ [1598], act II, sc. 1

As he brews, so shall he drink.  
_Ib._

It must be done like lightning.  
_Ib. IV, 5_

Art hath an enemy called Ignorance.  
_Every Man Out of his Humour_ [1599], act I, sc. 1

There shall be no love lost.  
_Ib. II, 1_

True happiness Consists not in the multitude of friends, But in the worth and choice.  
_Cynthia’s Revels [1600], act III, sc. 2_

Queen and huntress, chaste and fair,  
Now the sun is laid to sleep,  
Seated in thy silver chair,  
State in wonted manner keep:  
Hesperus entreats thy light,  
Goddess, excellently bright.  
_Ib. V, 3_

1 O rare Jonson! — Sir John Aubrey, _Epitaph_. (Which was done at the charge of Jack Young, who, walking there when the grave was covering, gave the fellow 18 pence to cut it. — John Aubrey [1689–1697], _Brief Lives_)

2 _See Catullus, p. 114b., and note._

3 _See Herrick, p. 3oa._

That old bald cheater, Time.  
_The Poetaster [1601], act I, sc. 1_

Farewell, thou child of my right hand, and joy!  
My sin was too much hope of thee, lov’d boy.  
_On My First Son [written c. 1603]; in Epigrams [1616]_

Rest in soft peace, and, ask’d, say here doth lie  
Ben Jonson his best piece of poetry:  
For whose sake, henceforth, all his vows be such,  
As what he loves may never like too much.  
_Ib._

Of all wild beasts preserve me from a tyrant; and of all tame, a flatterer.  
_Sejanus [1603], act I_

Calumnies are answered best with silence.  
_Volpone [1606], act II, sc. 2_

Come my Celia, let us prove,  
While we can, the sports of love;  
Time will not be ours forever,  
He at length our good will sever.  
Spend not then his gifts in vain;  
Suns that set may rise again, But if once we lose this light, Tis with us perpetual night.  
_Song, To Celia [1607]_

Still to be neat, still to be drest,  
As you were going to a feast.  
_Epicene; or, The Silent Woman [1609], act I, sc. 1_

Give me a look, give me a face, That makes simplicity a grace;  
Robes loosely flowing, hair as free, Such sweet neglect more taketh me Than all the adulteries of art:  
They strike mine eyes, but not my heart.  
_Ib._

The dignity of truth is lost with much protesting.  
_Catiline’s Conspiracy [1611], act III, sc. 2_

1 _See Catullus, p. 114b., and note._

2 _See Herrick, p. 3oa._
Truth is the trial of itself
And needs no other touch,
And purer than the purest gold,
Refine it ne'er so much.

On Truth [1616], st. 1

Preserving the sweetness of proportion and expressing itself beyond expression.

The Masque of Hymen [1616]

Underneath this stone doth lie
As much beauty as could die;
Which in life did harbor give
To more virtue than doth live.

Epitaph on Elizabeth, Lady H——, Epigrams [1616]

Follow a shadow, it still flies you;
Seem to fly it, it will pursue:
So court a mistress, she denies you;
Let her alone, she will court you.

The Forest [1616]. Follow a Shadow, st. i

Whilst that for which all virtue now is sold,
And almost every vice — almighty gold.¹

Ib. Epistle to Elizabeth, Countess of Rutland

God wisheth none should wreck on a strange shelf:
To him man’s dearer than to himself.

Ib. To Sir Robert Wroth

Drink to me only with thine eyes,
And I will pledge with mine;
Or leave a kiss but in the cup
And I’ll not look for wine.²

The thirst that from the soul doth rise
Doth ask a drink divine;
But might I of Jove’s nectar sup,
I would not change for thine.

Ib. To Celia, st. i

I sent thee late a rosy wreath,
Not so much honoring thee
As giving it a hope that there

¹ The flattering, mighty, nay, almighty gold.
— Wolcot. To Kien Long [1784–1785]. ode IV
See Irving, p. 550b.

² Drink to me with your eyes alone. ... And if you will, take the cup to your lips and fill it with kisses, and give it so to me.— Philostratus [c. A.D. 181-220], letter 24

It could not wither’d be.
But thou thereon didst only breathe,
And sent’st it back to me;
Since when it grows and smells, I swear,
Not of itself, but thee.

The Forest. To Celia, st. 2

Reader, look,
Not at his picture, but his book.

On the portrait of Shakespeare prefixed to the First Folio [1623]

Soul of the age!
The applause, delight, the wonder of our stage!
My Shakespeare, rise; I will not lodge thee by
Chaucer or Spenser, or bid Beaumont lie
A little further, to make thee a room;
Thou art a monument, without a tomb,
And art alive still, while thy book doth live,
And we have wits to read, and praise to give.¹

To the Memory of My Beloved, the Author, Mr. William Shakes-peare [1623]

Marlowe’s mighty line.

And though thou hadst small Latin and less Greek.

Call forth thundering Aeschylus.

He was not of an age but for all time.²

Who casts to write a living line, must sweat.

For a good poet’s made, as well as born.³

Sweet Swan of Avon!

Those that merely talk and never think,

¹ See William Basse, p. 3190.
² See Robert Whittinton, p. 179a.
³ See Florus, p. 109b.
That live in the wild anarchy of drink.¹
Underwoods [1640]. An Epistle, answering to One that asked to be sealed of the Tribe of Ben

In small proportions we just beauties see,
And in short measures life may perfect be.
Ib. To the Immortal Memory of Sir Lucius Cary and Sir Henry Morison

The players have often mentioned it as an honor to Shakespeare that in his writing (whatsoever he penned) he never blotted out a line. My answer hath been, “Would he had blotted a thousand.”
Timber; or, Discoveries Made Upon Men and Matter [1640]

I loved the man [Shakespeare] and do honor his memory, on this side idolatry, as much as any. Ib.

Greatness of name in the father oft-times overwhelms the son; they stand too near one another. The shadow kills the growth: so much, that we see the grandchild come more and oftener to be heir of the first.
Ib.

Though the most be players, some must be spectators. Ib.

Talking and eloquence are not the same: to speak, and to speak well, are two things. A fool may talk, but a wise man speaks.
Ib.

JOHN DONNE²
1572–1631

I wonder by my troth, what thou, and I
Did, till we lov’d? were we not wean’d till then?
But suck’d on country pleasures, childishly?

² See Dryden, p. 368b.
They never taste who always drink;
They always talk who never think.
Matthew Prior [1664–1721], Upon a Passage in the Scaligerana

Or snorted we in the seven sleepers’ den?
The Good Morrow, st. 1

And now good morrow to our waking souls,
Which watch not one another out of fear;
For love, all love of other sights controls,
And makes one little room, an everywhere.
Let sea-discoverers to new worlds have gone,
Let maps to other, worlds on worlds have shown,
Let us possess one world, each hath one, and is one. Ib. st. 2

My face in thine eye, thine in mine appears,
And true plain hearts do in the faces rest,
Where can we find two better hemispheres
Without sharp North, without declining West?
Ib. st. 3

Go, and catch a falling star,
Get with child a mandrake root,
Tell me, where all past years are,
Or who cleft the Devil’s foot.
Teach me to hear mermaids singing.²
Song, st. 1

And swear
No where
Lives a woman true, and fair.
Ib. st. 2

Though she were true, when you met her,
And last, till you write your letter,
Yet she
Will be
False, ere I come, to two, or three.
Ib. st. 3

¹ Quotations through Farewell to Love (p. 907a) are from Songs and Sonnets, composed c. 1590–1601, published posthumously. The Songs and Sonnets were written by Donne before the turn of the century, according to Ben Jonson “ere he was twenty-five years old,” but there is no evidence to show the exact date of their composition.—John Hayward, John Donne, Complete Poetry and Selected Prose ³
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>a</th>
<th>DONNE</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>I have done one braver thing Than all the Worthies did; And yet a braver thence doth spring, Which is, to keep that hid.</td>
<td>Must die at last, 'tis best, To use my self in jest 'Thus by feign'd deaths to die.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Undertaking, st. 1</td>
<td>Song, st. 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>But he who loveliness within Hath found, all outward loathes, For he who color loves, and skin, Loves but their oldest clothes.</td>
<td>Yesternight the sun went hence, And yet is here today.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>And dare love that, and say so too, And forget the He and She.</td>
<td>But think that we Are but turn'd aside to sleep.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Busy old fool, unruly Sun, Why dost thou thus, Through windows, and through curtains call on us? Must to thy motions lovers' seasons run?</td>
<td>When I died last, and dear, I die As often as from thee I go.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Love, all alike, no season knows, nor clime, Nor hours, days, months, which are the rags of time.</td>
<td>Oh do not die, for I shall hate All women so, when thou art gone.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>She is all states, and all princes, I, Nothing else is.</td>
<td>Twice or thrice had I loved thee, Before I knew thy face or name.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>For God sake hold your tongue, and let me love.</td>
<td>'Tis true, 'tis day; what though it be? O wilt thou therefore rise from me? Why should we rise, because 'tis light? Did we lie down, because 'twas night? Love which in spite of darkness brought us hether Should in despite of light keep us together.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Phoenix riddle hath more wit By us, we two being one, are it. So to one neutral thing both sexes fit, We die and rise the same, and prove Mysterious by this love.</td>
<td>All Kings, and all their favorites, All glory of honors, beauties, wits, The sun itself, which makes times, as they pass, Is elder by a year, now, than it was When thou and I first one another saw: All other things, to their destruction draw, Only our love hath no decay; This, no tomorrow hath, nor yesterday, Running, it never runs from us away, But truly keeps his first, last, everlasting day.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As well a well-wrought urn becomes The greatest ashes, as half-acre tombs.</td>
<td>Send home my long strayed eyes to me, Which (Oh) too long have dwelt on thee.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I am two fools, I know, For loving, and for saying so In whining poetry.</td>
<td>For weariness of thee, Nor in hope the world can show A fitter love for me; But since that I</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
"Tis the year's midnight, and it is the
day's.
A Nocturnal Upon St. Lucy's
Day, being the shortest day,
st. 1

The world's whole sap is sunk:
The general balm th' hydroptic earth
hath drunk,
Whither, as to the bed's-feet, life is
shrunken,
Dead and enterr'd; yet all these seem to
laugh,
Compared with me, who am their epi-
taph.
Ib.

For I am every dead thing,
In whom love wrought new alchemy.
For his art did express
A quintessence even from nothingness,
From dull privations, and lean empti-
ness
He ruin'd me, and I am re-begot
Of absence, darkness, death; things
which are not.
Ib. st. 2

Come live with me, and be my love,
And we will some new pleasures prove
Of golden sands, and crystal brooks,
With silken lines, and silver hooks.
The Bait,1 st. 1

Dull sublunary lovers' love
(Whose soul is sense) cannot admit
Absence, because it doth remove
Things which elemented it.
A Valediction Forbidding
Mourning, st. 4

Our two souls therefore which are one,2
Though I must go, endure not yet
A breach, but an expansion,
Like gold to airy thinness beat.
Ib. st. 6

If they be two, they are two so
As stiff twin compasses are two,
Thy soul the fixt foot, makes no show
To move, but doth, if the other do.
Ib. st. 7

Our eye-beams twisted, and did thread
Our eyes, upon one double string;
So to entergraff our hands, as yet
Was all the means to make us one,
And pictures in our eyes to get
Was all our propagation.
The Extasy, l. 7

That subtle knot, which makes us
man.
Ib. l. 64

Else a great Prince in prison lies.
Ib. l. 68

Love's mysteries in souls do grow,
But yet the body is his book.
Ib. l. 71

I long to talk with some old lover's
ghost,
Who died before the god of love was
born.
Love's Deity, st. 1

To rage, to lust, to write to, to com-
mend,
All is the purlieu of the god of love.
Ib. st. 3

Who ever comes to shroud me, do not
harm
Nor question much
That subtle wreath of hair, which
crowns my arm;
The mystery, the sign you must not
touch,
For 'tis my outward soul,
Viceroy to that, which then to heaven
being gone,
Will leave this to control,
And keep these limbs, her provinces,
from dissolution.
The Funeral, st. 1

A bracelet of bright hair about the
bone.
The Relic, st. 1

Take heed of loving me.
The Prohibition, st. 1

So, so, break off this last lamenting
kiss,
Which sucks two souls, and vapors
both away.
The Expiration, st. 1

Ah cannot we
As well as cocks and lions jocund be,
After such pleasures? ¹

Farewell to Love, st. 3

Love built on beauty, soon as beauty,
dies.

Elegy II, The Anagram, l. 27

Nature’s lay idiot, I taught thee to

love.

Elegy VII, Nature’s Lay
Idiot, l. 1

The Alphabet

Of flowers.

Ib. l. 9

She, and comparisons are odious.²

Elegy VIII, The Comparison,
l. 54

Sir, more than kisses, letters mingle

souls;

For, thus friends absent speak.

Verse Letter to Sir Henry
Wotton, l. 1

John Donne, Anne Donne, Un-done.
Letter to His Wife [1602]

No spring, nor summer beauty hath
such grace,

As I have seen in one autumnal face.

Elegy IX, The Autumnal, l. 1

The heavens rejoice in motion, why
should I

Abjure my so much lov’d variety.

Elegy XVII, Variety, l. 1

Who ever loves, if he do not propose
The right true end of love, he’s one
that goes

To sea for nothing but to make him
sick.

Elegy XVIII, Love’s
Progress, l. 1

The Sestos and Abydos of her breasts
Not of two lovers, but two loves the

nests.

Ib. l. 61

Those set our hairs, but these our flesh

upright.

Elegy XIX, To His Mistress
Going to Bed, l. 24

O my America! my new-found land.

Ib. l. 27

Full nakedness! All joys are due to

thee,

³ See Gogarty, p. 945a.
⁴ See Fortescue, p. 171a.

As souls unbodied, bodies unclothed
must be,

To taste whole joys.

Elegy XIX, To His Mistress
Going to Bed l. 33

And new philosophy calls all in doubt,
The element of fire is quite put out;
The sun is lost, and the earth, and no
man’s wit
Can well direct him where to look for
it.

And freely men confess that this
world’s spent,
When in the planets, and the firma-
ment

They seek so many new; then see that
this
Is crumbled out again to his atomies.
’Tis all in pieces, all coherence gone;
All just supply, and all relation:

Prince, subject, Father, Son, are things

forgot.

An Anatomy of the World. The
First Anniversary of the Death of
Mistress Elizabeth Drury [1611],
l. 205

Her pure, and eloquent blood
Spoke in her cheeks, and so distinctly
wrought,

That one might almost say, her body
thought.

The Progress of the Soul. The
Second Anniversary of the Death of
Mistress Elizabeth Drury [1612], l. 244

I am a little world made cunningly
Of elements, and an angelic sprite.

Holy Sonnets [written after
1610], V, l. 1

At the round earth’s imagin’d corners,

blow
Your trumpets, angels, and arise, arise
From death, you numberless infinites
Of souls.

Ib. VII, l. 1

All whom war, death, age, agues,
tyranies,
Despair, law, chance, hath slain.

Ib. l. 6

If poisonous minerals, and if that tree,
Whose fruit threw death on else immortal us,
If lecherous goats, if serpents envious
Cannot be damn'd; alas; why should I be? Holy Sonnets IX, l. 1

Death be not proud, though some have called thee
Mighty and dreadful, for thou art not so,
For those whom thou think'st thou dost overthrow,
Die not, poor death, nor yet canst thou kill me. Ib. X, l. 1

Thou art slave to fate, chance, kings, and desperate men. Ib. I. 9

One short sleep past, we wake eternally,
And death shall be no more; death, thou shalt die. Ib. l. 13

What if this present were the world's last night? Ib. XIII, l. 1

Batter my heart, three-person'd God; for you
As yet but knock, breathe, shine, and seek to mend. Ib. XIV, l. 1

Show me, dear Christ, Thy spouse, so bright and clear. Ib. XVIII, l. 1

Since I am coming to that holy room,
Where, with thy choir of saints forevermore,
I shall be made thy music; as I come
I tune the instrument here at the door,
And what I must do then, think here before.

Hymn to God My God, in My Sickness [written after 1610], st. 1

Whilst my physicians by their love are grown
Cosmographers, and I their map, who lie
Flat on this bed. Ib. st. 2

I observe the physician with the same diligence as he the disease.

Devotions [written 1623], VI

I do nothing upon myself, and yet am mine own executioner.

Devotions XII

The flea, though he kill none, he does all the harm he can. Ib.

No man is an island, entire of itself; every man is a piece of the continent, a part of the main; if a clod be washed away by the sea, Europe is the less, as well as if a promontory were, as well as if a manor of thy friends or of thine own were; any man's death diminishes me, because I am involved in mankind; and therefore never send to know for whom the bell tolls; it tolls for thee. Ib. XVII

Now God comes to thee, not as in the dawning of the day, not as in the bud of the spring, but as the sun at noon to illustrate all shadows, as the sheaves in harvest, to fill all penuries, all occasions invite his mercies, and all times are his seasons.

Sermon III [1625]

Poor intricate soul! Riddling, perplexed, labyrinthical soul!

Sermon XLVIII [1628/9]

And what is so intricate, so entangling as death? Who ever got out of a winding sheet? Sermon LIV [1628]

What gnawing is not a comfort, what gnawing of the worm is not a tickling, what torment is not a marriage bed to this damnation, to be secluded eternally, eternally, eternally from the sight of God?

Sermon LXXVI [after 1622]

I throw myself down in my chamber, and I call in and invite God and his angels thither, and when they are there, I neglect God and his angels, for the noise of a fly, for the rattling of a coach, for the whining of a door.

Sermon LXXX, At the Funeral of Sir William Cokayne [1626]

When my mouth shall be filled with

1 See Bacon, p. 808b.
dust, and the worm shall feed, and feed
sweetly upon me, when the ambitious
man shall have no satisfaction if the
poorest alive tread upon him, nor the
poorest receive any contentment in be-
ing made equal to princes, for they
shall be equal but in dust.

*Death's Duel (last sermon)* ¹

**RICHARD BARNFIELD**

1574–1627

The waters were his winding sheet, the
sea was made for his tomb;
Yet for his fame the ocean sea, was not
sufficient room.

*Epitaph on Hawkins* [1595]

As it fell upon a day
In the merry month of May,
Sitting in a pleasant shade
Which a grove of myrtles made.

*Poems: In Divers Humours* [1598], Ode

King Pandion he is dead,
All thy friends are lapp'd in lead.

*To His Friend, Mr. R. L.*

Every one that flatters thee
Is no friend in misery;
Words are easy, like the wind;
Faithful friends are hard to find.
Every man will be thy friend
Whilst thou hast wherewith to spend;
But if store of crowns be scant,
No man will supply thy want.

*To His Friend, Mr. R. L.*

He that is thy friend indeed,
He will help thee in thy need.
If music and sweet poetry agree.

*To His Friend, Mr. R. L.*

**JOSEPH HALL,**
**BISHOP OF NORWICH**

1574–1656

So little in his purse, so much upon his
back.

*Portrait of a Poor Gallant*

¹ Called by his Majesty's household the Doc-
tor's Own Funeral Sermon. — *Preface to the first
dition* [1632]

'Mongst all these stirs of discontented
strife,
O, let me lead an academic life;
To know much, and to think for noth-
ing, know
Nothing to have, yet think we have
enow.

*Discontent of Men with Their
Condition*

Moderation is the silken string run-
ning through the pearl chain of all vir-
tues.

*Christian Moderation, intro-
duction*

Death borders upon our birth, and our
cradle stands in the grave.¹

*Epistles. Decade III, epistle 2*

There is many a rich stone laid up in
the bowels of the earth, many a fair
pearl laid up in the bosom of the sea,
that never was seen, nor never shall be.²

*Contemplations, bk. IV, The
Veil of Moses*

**JOHN MARSTON**

c. 1575 – c. 1634

*Oblivioni sacrum.*³

*Epitaph*

**HENRY PEACHAM**

c. 1576 – c. 1643

Affect not as some do that bookish
ambition to be stored with books and
have well-furnished libraries, yet keep
their heads empty of knowledge; to de-
sire to have many books, and never to
use them, is like a child that will have a
candle burning by him all the while he
is sleeping.

*The Compleat Gentleman*

[1622]

¹ See *The Wisdom of Solomon* 5:13, p. 37a.
² They give birth astride a grave, the light
gleams an instant, then it's night once more. —
*SAMUEL BECKETT, Waiting for Godot* [1958]
³ See *Thomas Gray, p. 440b.
³ Sacred to oblivion.
Robert Burton
1577–1640

All my joys to this are folly,
Naught so sweet as melancholy.¹

Anatomy of Melancholy ² [1621–1621]. The Author’s Abstract

I would help others, out of a fellow-feeling.³

Ib. Democritus to the Reader

They lard their lean books with the fat of others’ works.⁴ Ib.

We can say nothing but what hath been said.⁵ Our poets steal from Homer. . . . Our story-dressers do as much; he that comes last is commonly best.

Ib.

I say with Didacus Stella, a dwarf standing on the shoulders of a giant may see farther than a giant himself.⁶

Ib.

It is most true, stylus virum arguit, — our style bewrays us.⁷ Ib.

Old friends become bitter enemies on a sudden for toys and small offenses.⁸ Ib.

Penny wise, pound foolish. Ib.

¹ See Fletcher, p. 91b.
² There’s not a string attuned to mirth
But has its chord in melancholy.

Hood [1799–1845], Ode to Melancholy

³ Burton’s Anatomy of Melancholy, he said, was the only book that ever took him out of bed two hours sooner than he wished to rise. — Samuel Johnson; from Boswell, Life of Dr. Johnson [1791]

⁴ If the reader has patience to go through his volumes, he will be more improved for literary conversation than by the perusal of any twenty other works with which I am acquainted. — Byron [1807], in Moore’s Life.

⁵ A fellow-feeling makes one wondrous kind. — Garrick, Prologue on Quitting the Stage [1776]


⁷ See Terence, p. 109a.

⁸ See Lucan, p. 144a, and Newton, p. 379b.

Women wear the breeches . . . in a word, the world turned upside downward.

Anatomy of Melancholy. Democritus to the Reader

Like Aesop’s fox, when he had lost his tail, would have all his fellow foxes cut off theirs. Ib.

All poets are mad. Ib.

Every man hath a good and a bad angel attending on him in particular, all his life long.

Ib. pt. I, sec. 2, member 1, subsec. 2

That which Pythagoras said to his scholars of old, may be forever applied to melancholy men, A fabis abstinete, eat no beans.

Ib. member 2, subsec. 1

Cookery is become an art, a noble science; cooks are gentlemen.

Ib. subsec. 2

No rule is so general, which admits not some exception. Ib. subsec. 3

Idleness is an appendix to nobility.

Ib. subsec. 6

Why doth one man’s yawning make another yawn?

Ib. member 3, subsec. 2

They do not live but linger.

Ib. subsec. 10

[Desire] is a perpetual rack, or horsemill, according to Austin [St. Augustine], still going round as in a ring.

Ib. subsec. 11

[The rich] are indeed rather possessed by their money than possessors.¹

Ib. subsec. 12

Were it not that they are loath to lay out money on a rope, they would be hanged forthwith, and sometimes die to save charges.

Ib.

A mere madness, to live like a wretch and die rich.

Ib.

¹ See Bion, p. 104b.
I may not here omit those two main plagues and common dotages of human kind, wine and women, which have infatuated and besotted myriads of people; they go commonly together.  


All our geese are swans.  

Ib. subsec. 14

They are proud in humility; proud in that they are not proud.  

Ib. subsec. 15

Hinc quam sic calamus saevior ense, patet. The pen worse than the sword.  

Ib. member 4, subsec. 4

See one promontory (said Socrates of old), one mountain, one sea, one river, and see all.  

Ib. subsec. 7

One was never married, and that's his hell; another is, and that's his plague.  

Ib. sec. 3, member 1, subsec. 3

Seneca thinks the gods are well pleased when they see great men contending with adversity.  

Ib. pt. II, sec. 2, member 1, subsec. 1

Machiavel says virtue and riches seldom settle on one man.  

Ib. member 2

As he said in Machiavel, omnes eodem patre nati, Adam's sons, conceived all and born in sin, etc. "We are

by nature all as one, all alike, if you see us naked; let us wear theirs and they our clothes, and what is the difference?"

Anatomy of Melancholy, pt. II, sec. 2, member 2

Who cannot give good counsel? 'Tis cheap, it costs them nothing.  

Ib. member 3

Many things happen between the cup and the lip.  

Ib.

All places are distant from heaven alike.  

Ib. member 4

The commonwealth of Venice in their armory have this inscription: "Happy is that city which in time of peace thinks of war."  

Ib. member 6

Every man, as the saying is, can tame a shrew but he that hath her.  

Ib.

Tobacco, divine, rare, superexcellent tobacco, which goes far beyond all the panaceas, potable gold, and philosopher's stones, a sovereign remedy to all diseases . . . but as it is commonly abused by most men, which take it as tinker's do ale, 'tis a plague, a mischief, a violent purger of goods, lands, health, hellish, devilish and damned tobacco, the ruin and overthrow of body and soul.

Ib. sec. 4, member 2, subsec. 2

"Let me not live," said Areina's Antonio, "if I had not rather hear thy discourse than see a play."

Ib. pt. III, sec. 1, member 1, subsec. 1

Birds of a feather will gather together.  

Ib. subsec. 2

1 Every man thinks his own geese swans. —  
Dickens, The Cricket on the Heath [1845], Chirp the Second
See Matthew Arnold, p. 715a.
9 See Coleridge, p. 528a.
8 See Bulwer-Lytton, p. 601b.
5 Pyrrhus was used to say that Cineas had taken more towns with his words than he with his arms. — Plutarch [A.D. 46-120], Pyrrhus
4 See Sir Thomas Browne, p. 590a.
A blade of grass is always a blade of grass, whether in one country or another. — Samuel Johnson, in Mrs. Piozzi's Anecdotes of Johnson [1785]

2 There is many a slip 'twixt the cup and the lip. — PALLADAS [fl. A.D. 400], Greek Anthology, bk. X, epigram 32. A very ancient proverb, sometimes attributed to Homer.
Though men determine, the gods do dispose; and oftentimes many things fall out between the cup and the lip. — ROBERT GREENE, Peri medes the Blacksmith [1588]
2 See Gilbert, p. 198a, and note.
3 See Vegetius, p. 146b, and note.
4 See Homer, p. 66b.
Birds of a feather flock together. — GEORGE WITHER, Abuses [1613], 72
No cord nor cable can so forcibly draw, or hold so fast, as love can do with a twined thread.\(^1\)

Anatomy of Melancholy, pt. III, sec. 2, member 1, subsec. 2

To enlarge or illustrate this power and effect of love is to set a candle in the sun.\(^2\)  
Ib.  

[Quoting Seneca] Cornelia kept her in talk till her children came from school, “and these,” said she, “are my jewels.”\(^3\)  
Ib.  

Diogenes struck the father when the son swore.  
Ib. subsec. 5

England is a paradise for women and hell for horses; Italy a paradise for horses, hell for women, as the diverg goes.\(^4\)  
Ib. sec. 3, member 1, subsec. 2

For “ignorance is the mother of devotion,” as all the world knows.\(^5\)  
Ib.  

The fear of some divine and supreme powers keeps men in obedience.\(^6\)  
Ib.  

One religion is as true as another.\(^7\)  
Ib.  

Be not solitary, be not idle.\(^8\)  
Last Words

\(^1\) One hair of a woman can draw more than a hundred pair of oxen.—James Howell, Letters [1621], bk. II, 4  
\(^2\) She knows her man, and when you rant and swear,  
Can draw you to her with a single hair.  
Dryden, Persius [1693], satire V, l. 246  
See Pope, p. 404b.  
\(^3\) Like his that lights a candle to the sun.—Andrew Fletcher [1655-1716], Letter to Sir Walter Astor  
And hold their farthing candle to the sun.—Edward Young, Satire VII [1735-1728], l. 56  
And hold their glimmering tapers to the sun.  
George Crabbe, The Parish Register [1807], pt. I, Introduction  
See Algeron Sidney, p. 362a.  
\(^4\) See Florio, p. 201b.  
\(^5\) The fear o' hell's a hangman's whip  
To haul the wretch in order.  
Robert Burns [1759-1796], Epistle to a Young Friend  
\(^6\) See Johnson, p. 433a.
Three merry boys, and three merry boys,
And three merry boys are we.\(^1\)
As ever did sing in a hempen string
Under the gallows tree.

*Rollo, Duke of Normandy, act III, sc. 3*

O woman, perfect woman! what distraction
Was meant to mankind when thou wast made a devil!

*Monsieur Thomas [1639], act III, sc. 1*

Man is his own star, and the soul that can
Render an honest and a perfect man
Commands all light, all influence, all fate.

Nothing to him falls early, or too late.
Our acts our angels are, or good or ill,
Our fatal shadows that walk by us still.

*The Honest Man's Fortune [1647] (in collaboration with three other authors), epilogue*

That soul that can
Be honest is the only perfect man.\(^2\)

*Ib.*

Weep no more, nor sigh, nor groan,
Sorrow calls no time that's gone;
Violets plucked, the sweetest rain
Makes not fresh nor grow again.\(^3\)

*The Queen of Corinth [1647] (in collaboration with Massinger and a third author), act III, sc. 2*

Of all the paths lead to a woman's love
Pity's the straightest.\(^4\)

*The Knight of Malta [1647] (in collaboration with Massinger), act I, sc. 1*

---

\(^1\) Three merry men be we.—PEELE, *Old Wives' Tale* [1595].

\(^2\) See Pope, p. 409b.

\(^3\) See *The Friar of Orders Gray*, p. 1085a.

\(^4\) Pity's akin to love.—THOMAS SOUTHERNE, *Oroonoko* [1668], act II, sc. 7.

For pity melts the mind to love.—DRYDEN, *Alexander's Feast* [1697], l. 96

Pity swells the tide of love.—EDWARD YOUNG, *Night Thoughts* [1748-1745], Night III, l. 107

---

Go to grass.

*The Little French Lawyer [1647] (in collaboration with Massinger), act IV, sc. 7*

There is no jesting with edge tools.

*Ib.*

Let's meet, and either do or die.\(^1\)

*The Island Princess [1647], act II, sc. 4*

Hence, all you vain delights,
As short as are the nights
Wherein you spend your folly!
There's naught in this life sweet
But only melancholy;
O sweetest melancholy!

*Melancholy* \(^2\) *[The Nice Valour, 1647]*

---

**THOMAS MIDDLETON**

1580-1627

Better the day, better the deed.\(^3\)

*Michaelmas Term [1607], act III, sc. 1*

Since the worst comes to the worst.\(^4\)

*Ib., III, 4*

What is got over the Devil's back (that's by knavery), is spent under the belly (that's by lechery).\(^5\)

*Ib., IV, 1*

---

\(^1\) See Burns, p. 496a.

This expression is a kind of common property, being the motto, we believe, of a Scottish family. — *Sir Walter Scott [1771-1832]*, review of *THOMAS CAMPBELL's Gertrude of Wyoming*, where it appears (pt. III, l. 37): Tomorrow let us do or die!

\(^2\) This poem is frequently and with some likelihood attributed to *WILLIAM STRODE* [1602-1645].


\(^3\) The better the day, the worse deed.—*MATHew HENRY* [1664-1714], *Commentaries, Genesis, III*

The better the day the better the deed.—*DICKENS, Edwin Drood* [1870], ch. 10.

\(^4\) If the worst comes to the worst.—*Discovery of the Knights of the Poste* [1597].

\(^5\) What is got over the Devil's back is spent under the belly. — *RABELAIS, Works*, bk. V [1558], ch. 11.

Isocrates was in the right to insinuate that what is got over the Devil's back is spent under his belly.—*Le Sage, Gil Blas* [1715-1735], bk. 8, ch. 9.
As true as I live.

The Family of Love [1608],
act V, sc. 3

Have you summoned your wits from woolgathering? 1

Ib. V, 5

By my faith the fool has feathered his nest well.2

The Roaring Girl [1611], act I,
sc. 1

That disease of which all old men sicken — avarice.3

Ib.

Beat all your feathers as flat down as pancakes.

Ib.

As the case stands.

The Old Law [1656], act II, sc. 1

On his last legs.

Ib. V, 1

As old Chaucer was wont to say, that broad famous English poet.

More Dissemblers Besides Women [1657], act I, sc. 4

'Tis a stinger.4

Ib. III, 2

How many honest words have suffered corruption since Chaucer's days!

No Wit, No Help, Like a Woman's [1657], act II, sc. 1

By many a happy accident.

Ib. IV, 1

Anything for a Quiet Life.

Title of play [1662]

This was a good week's labor.

Anything for a Quiet Life, act V,
sc. 3

There's no hate lost between us.

The Witch [written c. 1627],
act IV, sc. 2

Black spirits and white, red spirits and gray,

Mingle, mingle, mingle, you that mingle may.1

The Witch, act V, sc. 2

MATTHEW ROYDON

C. 1580 — 1622

You knew — who knew not Astrophil?
(That I should live to say I knew,
And have not in possession still)

Things known permit me to renew;
Of him you know his merit such,
I cannot say, you hear, too much.

The Phoenix Nest [1593]; An Elegy, or Friend's Passion for His Astrophil (on the death of Sir Philip Sidney)

A sweet attractive kind of grace,
A full assurance given by looks,
Continual comfort in a face,

The lineaments of Gospel books;
I trow that countenance cannot lie.
Whose thoughts are legible in the eye.

Ib.

Was never eye, did see that face,
Was never ear, did hear that tongue,
Was never mind, did mind his grace,
That ever thought the travel long,
But eyes, and ears, and ev'ry thought,
Were with his sweet perfections caught.

Ib.

JOHN WEBSTER

1580–1625

Is not old wine wholesomest, old pippins toothsomest, old wood burn brightest, old linen wash whitest? Old soldiers, sweethearts, are surest, and old lovers are soundest.2

Westward Hoe [1607], in collaboration with Dekker, act II,
sc. 2

I saw him now going the way of all flesh.3

Ib.

Call for the robin redbreast and the wren,

1 These lines are introduced into Macbeth, act IV, sc. 1. According to Steevens, "the song was, in all probability, a traditional one."

2 See Bacon, p. 207b.

3 See Samuel Butler, p. 756b.
Since o'er shady groves they hover,  
And with leaves and flowers do cover  
The friendless bodies of unburied men.  
*The White Devil* [1612], act V, sc. 4

But keep the wolf far thence, that's foe to men,  
For with his nails he'll dig them up again.  
*Ib.*

Prosperity doth bewitch men, seeming clear;  
But seas do laugh, show white, when rocks are near.  
*Ib.* V, 6

Glories, like glowworms, afar off shine bright,  
But look'd to near have neither heat nor light.  
*Duchess of Malfi* [1623], act IV, sc. 2

I know death hath ten thousand several doors  
For men to take their exits.  
*Ib.*

Heaven-gates are not so highly arch'd  
As princes' palaces; they that enter there  
Must go upon their knees.  
*Ib.*

Ferdinand: Cover her face; mine eyes dazzle; she died young.
Bosola: I think not so; her infelicity  
Seem'd to have years too many.  
*Ib.*

Vain the ambition of kings  
Who seek by trophies and dead things  
To leave a living name behind,

---

1 See Kipling, p. 8773.
2 See Mather, p. 887a.
3 See Rabelais, p. 181 a, and note.
4 Death hath a thousand doors to let out life.  
—Masinger, *A Very Woman* [1655], act V, sc. 4

But keep the wolf far thence, that's foe to men,  
For with his nails he'll dig them up again.  
*Ib.*

Prosperity doth bewitch men, seeming clear;  
But seas do laugh, show white, when rocks are near.  
*Ib.* V, 6

Glories, like glowworms, afar off shine bright,  
But look'd to near have neither heat nor light.  
*Duchess of Malfi* [1623], act IV, sc. 2

I know death hath ten thousand several doors  
For men to take their exits.  
*Ib.*

Heaven-gates are not so highly arch'd  
As princes' palaces; they that enter there  
Must go upon their knees.  
*Ib.*

Ferdinand: Cover her face; mine eyes dazzle; she died young.
Bosola: I think not so; her infelicity  
Seem'd to have years too many.  
*Ib.*

Vain the ambition of kings  
Who seek by trophies and dead things  
To leave a living name behind,

---

3 Since in a net I seek to hold the wind.  
—WYATT, Sonnet, *Whoso List to Hunt* [c. 1557]

3*5

SIR THOMAS OVERBURY  
1581–1613

Give me, next good, an understanding wife,  
By nature wise, not learned much by art.  
*A Wife* [1614]

He disdains all things above his reach, and preferreth all countries before his own.  
An *Affectate Traveller* [1614]

BISHOP RICHARD CORBET  
1582–1635

Farewell, rewards and fairies,  
Good housewives now may say.  
*Farewell to the Fairies*, st. 1

Who of late for cleanliness,  
Finds sixpence in her shoe?  
*Ib.*

Nor too much wealth nor wit come to thee,  
So much of either may undo thee.  
To *His Son, Vincent Corbet*

PHILIP MASI NGER  
1583–1640

Be wise;  
Soar not too high to fall; but stoop to rise.  
*Duke of Milan* [1623], act I, sc. 2

He that would govern others, first should be  
Master of himself.  
*The Bondman* [1624], act I, sc. 3

To be nobly born  
Is now a crime.  
*The Roman Actor* [1629], act I, sc. 1

---

*WEBSTER — MASSINGER*
Whose wealth
Arithmetic cannot number.

_The Roman Actor_, act I, sc. 3

Grim death.¹

_Ib. IV, 2

A New Way to Pay Old Debts.

_Title of Play [1632]

**JACQUES DU LAURENS**

1583–1650

I do not attack fools, but foolishness.

_Satires [1624]

**FRANCIS BEAUMONT²**

1584–1616

What things have we seen
Done at the Mermaid! heard words that have been
So nimble, and so full of subtle flame,
As if that everyone from whence they came,
Had meant to put his whole wit in a jest,
And resolv'd to live a fool, the rest
Of his dull life.

_Letter to Ben Jonson [1640]

**BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER³**

Francis Beaumont 1584–1616
John Fletcher 1579–1625 ⁴

It is always good
When a man has two irons in the fire.

_The Faithful Friends_ [c. 1608],
act I, sc. 2

As cold as cucumbers.

_Cupid's Revenge [1615], act I, sc. 1

Kiss till the cow comes home.

_Scornful Lady [1616], act III, sc. 1

There is a method in man's wickedness—
It grows up by degrees.¹

_A King and No King [1619],
act V, sc. 4

Upon my buried body lie lightly, gentle earth.²

_The Maid's Tragedy [1619],
act I, sc. 2

The devil take the hindmost!

_Philaster [1620], act V

Whistle, and she'll come to you.³

_Wit Without Money [1639],
act IV, sc. 4

Calamity is man's true touchstone.⁴

_Four Plays in One. The Triumph of Honour [1647], sc. 1

Though I say it that should not say it.

_Wit at Several Weapons (probably in collaboration with William Rowley [c. 1585–c. 1642]), act II, sc. 2

**TIRSO DE MOLINA**

[FRAY GABRIEL TÉLLEZ]

1584–1648

Through his honor I conquered him.
For these peasants carry their honor in their hands so that they may constantly consult it; this same honor that once felt so much at home in the city but now has taken refuge in a more rural setting.

_El Burlador de Sevilla (The Rogue of Seville) act III, sc. 3 ⁸

¹ See Milton, p. 344a.
² See also Beaumont and Fletcher below.
³ Of whose partnership _John Aubrey_ [1668–1697] said, "There was a wonderful consimility of fancy. They lived together not far from the playhouse, had one wench in the house between them, the same clothes and cloak, &c."
⁴ Also on p. 312b.
⁵ Translated by Robert O'Brien in Spanish Drama [1963]. This is the original Don Juan play.
JOHN SELDEN  
1584–1654

Equity is a roguish thing. For Law we have a measure, know what to trust to; Equity is according to the conscience of him that is Chancellor, and as that is larger or narrower, so is Equity. 'Tis all one as if they should make the standard for the measure we call a “foot” a Chancellor’s foot; what an uncertain measure would this be! One Chancellor has a long foot, another a short foot, a third an indifferent foot. 'Tis the same thing in the Chancellor’s conscience.

Table Talk [1689]. Equity

Humility is a virtue all preach, none practice; and yet everybody is content to hear.  

Ib. Humility

'Tis not the drinking that is to be blamed, but the excess.  

Ib. Judgments

Commonly we say a judgment falls upon a man for something in him we cannot abide.  

Ib. Law

No man is the wiser for his learning.  

Ib. Learning

Wit and wisdom are born with a man.  

Ib.  

Few men make themselves masters of the things they write or speak.  

Ib.

Take a straw and throw it up into the air—you may see by that which way the wind is.  

Ib. Libels

Philosophy is nothing but discretion.  

Ib. Philosophy

Marriage is a desperate thing.  

Ib. Marriage

Thou little thinkest what a little foolery governs the world.3  

Ib. Pope

3 Behold, my son, with how little wisdom the world is governed. — AXEL OXENSTIERN [1588–1654]
HOBBS — BRADFORD

Sudden glory is the passion which maketh those grimaces called laughter.
Leviathan, pt. I, ch. 6

The secret thoughts of a man run over all things, holy, profane, clean, obscene, grave, and light, without shame or blame.
Ib. 8

[In a state of nature] No arts; no letters; no society; and which is worst of all, continual fear and danger of violent death; and the life of man, solitary, poor, nasty, brutish, and short.
Ib. 13

The Papacy is not other than the Ghost of the deceased Roman Empire, sitting crowned upon the grave thereof.
Ib. pt. IV, ch. 47

The praise of ancient authors proceeds not from the reverence of the dead, but from the competition and mutual envy of the living.
Ib. Review and Conclusion

Such truth as opposeth no man's profit nor pleasure is to all men welcome.
Ib.

I am about to take my last voyage, a great leap in the dark. Last words

JOHN WINTHROP
1588–1649

For we must consider that we shall be a city upon a hill.1 The eyes of all people are upon us, so that if we shall deal falsely with our God in this work we have undertaken, and so cause Him to withdraw His present help from us, we shall be made a story and a byword through the world.
A Model of Christian Charity [1630], a sermon delivered on board the Arbella

GEORGE WITHER
1588–1667

Shall I wasting in despair
Die because a woman's fair?

Or make pale my cheeks with care
'Tcause another's rosy are?
Be she fairer than the day,
Or the flow'ry meads in May,
If she be not so to me,
What care I how fair she be?
Fair Virtue [1622]. Sonnet 4, st. 1

If she love me, this believe,
I will die ere she shall grieve;
If she slight me when I woo,
I can scorn and let her go;
For if she be not for me,
What care I for whom she be?
Ib. st. 5

'Twas I that beat the bush,
The bird to others flew.
A Love Sonnet [1622], st. 11

Though I am young, I scorn to flit
On the wings of borrowed wit.
The Shepherd's Hunting [1622]

HONORAT DE BUEIL,
MARQUIS DE RACAN
1589–1650

Nothing in the world lasts
Save eternal change.1
Odes. The Coming of Spring

The good effect of Fortune may be short-lived. To build on it is to build on sand.2 Poésies Diverses

WILLIAM BRADFORD
1590–1657

They knew they were pilgrims.8
Of Plymouth Plantation [1620–1647], ch. 7

So they committed themselves to the will of God and resolved to proceed.
Ib. 9

Being thus arrived in a good harbor, and brought safe to land, they fell upon

1 Rien au monde ne dure
Qu'un éternel changement.
See Heraclitus, p. 77b, and note.
2 Le bien de la fortune est un bien périssable:
quand on bâtit sur elle, on bâtit sur le sable.
3 It was owing to this passage, first printed in 1669, that the Mayflower's company came eventually to be called the Pilgrim Fathers.
their knees and blessed the God of
Heaven who had brought them over the
vast and furious ocean, and delivered
them from all the perils and miseries
thereof, again to set their feet on the
firm and stable earth, their proper ele-
ment.

Of Plymouth Plantation, ch. 9

Our fathers were Englishmen which
came over this great ocean, and were
ready to perish in this wilderness.

The loss of . . . honest and industri-
ous men's lives cannot be valued at
any price.

But it pleased God to visit us then
with death daily, and with so general
a disease that the living were scarce
able to bury the dead.

Cold comfort to fill their hungry bel-
lies.

Behold, now, another providence of
God. A ship comes into the harbor.

Thus out of small beginnings greater
things have been produced by His hand
that made all things of nothing, and
gives being to all things that are; and,
as one small candle may light a thou-
sand, so the light here kindled hath
shone unto many, yea in some sort to
our whole nation.

WILLIAM BASSE
died c. 1653

Renowned Spenser, lie a thought more
nigh
To learned Chaucer; and rare Beau-
mont, lie
A little nearer Spenser; to make room
For Shakespeare in your three-fold four-
fold tomb.
To lodge all four in one bed make a
shift
Until Doomsday; for hardly will a sift,

WILLIAM BROWNE
1591–1643

Underneath this sable hearse
Lies the subject of all verse:
Sidney's sister, Pembroke's mother.
Death, ere thou hast slain another
Fair and learn'd and good as she,
Time shall throw a dart at thee.

Epitaph on the Countess of
Pembroke [1621]

There is no season such delight can
bring,
As summer, autumn, winter, and the
spring.

ROBERT HERRICK
1591–1674

I sing of brooks, of blossoms, birds, and
bowers:
Of April, May, of June, and July flow-
ers.
I sing of Maypoles, Hock-carts, was-
sails, wakes,
Of bridegrooms, brides, and of their
bridal cakes.

Hesperides [1648]. Argument of
His Book

What is a kiss? Why this, as some ap-
prove:
The sure, sweet cement, glue, and lime
of love.

A Kiss

Bid me to live, and I will live
Thy Protestant to be,
Or bid me love, and I will give
A loving heart to thee.

To Anthea

Cherry ripe, ripe, ripe, I cry,
Full and fair ones; come and buy!
If so be you ask me where

1 See Shakespeare, pp. 237b and 246b.
2 See Dryden, p. 367a.
3 See Matthew 5:15, p. 40a, and Shakespeare,
Merchant of Venice V, i, 90, p. 235b.
They do grow, I answer, there,  
Where my Julia's lips do smile;  
There's the land, or cherry-isle.  

*Hesperides. Cherry Ripe*  

It is the end that crowns us, not the fight.  

*Ib. The End*  

Some asked how pearls did grow, and where?  

Then spoke I to my girl  
To part her lips, and showed them there  
The quarelets of pearl.  

*Ib. The Rock of Rubies, and the Quarrie of Pearls*  

A sweet disorder in the dress  
Kindles in clothes a wantonness.  

*Ib. Delight in Disorder*  

A winning wave, deserving note,  
In the tempestuous petticoat,  
A careless shoestring, in whose tie  
I see a wild civility,  
Do more bewitch me than when art  
Is too precise in every part.  

*Ib.*  

You say to me-wards your affection's strong;  
Pray love me little, so you love me long.  

*Ib. Love Me Little, Love Me Long*  

Night makes no difference 'twixt the Priest and Clerk;  
Joan as my Lady is as good i' the dark.  

*Ib. No Difference i' th' Dark*  

Give me a kiss, and to that kiss a score;  
Then to that twenty, add a hundred more:  
A thousand to that hundred: so kiss on,  

To make that thousand up a million.  
Treble that million, and when that is done,  

Let's kiss afresh, as when we first begun.  

*Hesperides. To Anthea: Ah, My Anthea!*  

Gather ye rosebuds while ye may,  
Old Time is still a-flying,  
And this same flower that smiles today  
Tomorrow will be dying.  

*Ib. To the Virgins to Make Much of Time*  

Fair daffodils, we weep to see  
You haste away so soon.  

*Ib. To Daffodils*  

Her pretty feet, like snakes, did creep  
A little out, and then,  
As if they played at bo-peep,  
Did soon draw in again.  

*Ib. To Mistress Susanna Southwell*  

Her eyes the glowworm lend thee,  
The shooting stars attend thee;  
And the elves also,  
Whose little eyes glow  
Like the sparks of fire, befriend thee.  

*Ib. The Night Piece to Julia*  

Thus times do shift, each thing his turn  
does hold;  
New things succeed, as former things  
grow old.  

*Ib. Ceremonies for Candlemas Eve*  

Made us nobly wild, not mad.  

*Ib. Ode for Ben Jonson*  

Outdid the meat, outdid the frolic wine.  

*Ib.*  

Attempt the end, and never stand to doubt;  
Nothing's so hard but search will find it out.  

*Ib. Seek and Find*  

Get up, sweet Slug-a-bed, and see  
The dew bespangling herb and tree.  

*Ib. Corinna's Going a-Maying*  

'Tis sin,  
Nay, profanation to keep in.  

So when you or we are made  
A fable, song, or fleeting shade,  
All love, all liking, all delight  

*See Wisdom of Solomon, p. 96; Horace, p. 121a; Spenser, p. 200a; and Ronsard, p. 188a.*

*See Suckling, p. 950b.*
Lies drowned with us in endless night.

Hesperides. Corinna's Going a-Maying

Whenas in silks my Julia goes,
Then, then (methinks) how sweetly flows
That liquefaction of her clothes.

Ib. Upon Julia's Clothes

Here a little child I stand
Heaving up my either hand.
Cold as paddocks though they be,
Here I lift them up to Thee,
For a benison to fall
On our meat, and on us all.

Noble Numbers [1648]. A Child's Grace

FRANCIS QUARLES
1592–1644

Death aims with fouler spite
At fairer marks.

Divine Fancies [1632]

We spend our midday sweat, our midnight oil;
We tire the night in thought, the day in toil.

Emblems [1635], bk. II, no. 2

Be wisely worldly, be not worldly wise.

Ib.

This house is to be let for life or years;
Her rent is sorrow, and her income tears.
Cupid, 't has long stood void; her bills make known,
She must be dearly let, or let alone.

Ib. 10, Epigram

The slender debt to Nature's quickly paid,
Discharged, perchance, with greater ease than made.

Ib. 13

The road to resolution lies by doubt:
The next way home's the farthest way about.

Ib. IV, 2, Epigram

It is the lot of man but once to die.

Ib. V, 7

My soul, sit thou a patient looker-on;
Judge not the play before the play is done;
Her plot hath many changes; every day

1 See Edward Young, p. 89b.
2 To die is a debt we must all of us discharge. — EURIPIDES, Alcestis, I. 418
3 The longest way round is the shortest way home. — BOHN, Foreign Proverbs, Italian
Sparks a new scene; the last act crowns the play.¹

Epigram. Respice Finem
And what's a life? — a weary pilgrimage,
Whose glory in one day doth fill the stage
With childhood, manhood, and decrepit age. What Is Life?
Let all thy joys be as the month of May,
And all thy days be as a marriage day:
Let sorrow, sickness, and a troubled mind
Be stranger to thee. To a Bride
No man is born unto himself alone;²
Who lives unto himself, he lives to none.

Esther, sec. 1, Meditation 1
The way to bliss lies not on beds of down,
And he that has no cross deserves no crown.³ Ib. sec. 9, Meditation 9

THOMAS RAVENSCROFT
1592–1635
Nose, nose, nose, nose! And who gave thee this jolly red nose?
Nutmegs and ginger, cinnamon and cloves,
And they gave me this jolly red nose. Deuteromelia [1609]. Song no. 7⁴

GEORGE HERBERT
1593–1633
A verse may find him who a sermon flies.⁵

The Temple [1633]. The Church Porch, st. 1

¹ See Herrick, p. 320a, and Shakespeare, Troilus and Cressida IV, v, 223, p. 269b, and note.
² See Romans 14:8, p. 51b, and Donne, p. 308b.
³ See William Penn, p. 380b.
⁴ Quoted by Beaumont and Fletcher, The Knight of the Burning Pestle [1613], act I, sc. 3.
⁵ Ravenscroft's Deuteromelia was a supplement to his Pammelia, which was the earliest collection of rounds, catches, and canons printed in England.
⁶ That many people read a song

Drink not the third glass,¹ which thou canst not tame
When once it is within thee. The Temple. The Church Porch, st. 5
Dare to be true: nothing can need a lie:
A fault, which needs it most, grows two thereby.² Ib. st. 13
By all means use sometimes to be alone. Ib. st. 25
By no means run in debt: take thine own measure.
Who cannot live on twenty pound a year,
Cannot on forty. Ib. st. 30
Wit's an unruly engine, wildly striking
Sometimes a friend, sometimes the engineer. Ib. st. 41
Be useful where thou livest. Ib. st. 55
Man is God's image; but a poor man is
Christ's stamp to boot: both images regard. Ib. st. 64
Was ever grief like mine? Ib. The Church. The Sacrifice, refrain
For thirty pence he did my death devise,³
Who at three hundred did the ointment prize.⁴ Ib. st. 5
Man stole the fruit, but I must climb the tree. Ib. st. 51
I got me flowers to strew Thy way,
I got me boughs off many a tree:

Who will not read a sermon.

Winthrop Mackworth Praed [1802–1839], The Chant of the Brazenhead, st. 1
³ And he that does one fault at first,
And lies to hide it, makes it two.
⁴ See King John and the Abbott of Canterbury, p. 1088a.
⁵ Then saith one of his disciples, Judas Iscariot, Simon's son, which should betray him. Why was not this ointment sold for three hundred pence, and given to the poor? — John 12:4
But Thou wast up by break of day,
And brought'st Thy sweets along with
Thee.

The Temple. Easter, st. 4

Who says that fictions only and false
hair
Become a verse? Is there in truth no
beauty?  
Ib. Jordan, st. 1

Sweet day, so cool, so calm, so bright,
The bridal of the earth and sky.
Ib. Virtue, st. 1

Sweet spring, full of sweet days and
roses,
A box where sweets compacted lie.
Ib. st. 3

Only a sweet and virtuous soul,
Like season'd timber, never gives.
Ib. st. 4

Who goes to bed and does not pray,
Maketh two nights to every day.
Ib. Charms and Knots, st. 4

Nothing wears clothes, but Man; noth-
ing doth need
But he to wear them.
Ib. Providence, st. 28

Most things move th' under-jaw, the
crocodile not.  
Most things sleep lying, th' elephant
leans or stands.  
Ib. st. 35

I struck the board, and cried, No
more:
I will abroad.

What? shall I ever sigh and pine?
My lines and life are free; free as the
road,
Loose as the wind, as large as store.
Shall I be still in suit?
Have I no harvest but a thorn
To let me blood, and not restore
What I have lost with cordial fruit?
Sure there was wine
Before my sighs did dry it; there was
corn

2 See Keats, p. 509b.
3 The crocodile does not move the lower jaw, but is the only animal that brings down its
upper jaw to the under one.—Hecatomnus (484-
424 B.C.), Customs of the Egyptians
4 Leans the huge elephant.—James Thom-
son, The Seasons, Summer (1727). l. 725

Before my tears did drown it;
Is the year only lost to me?
Have I no bays to crown it?

'The Temple. The Collar

Call in thy death's head there: tie up
thy fears.

Ib.

But as I raved and grew more fierce and
wild
At every word,
Methought I heard one calling, Child!
And I replied, My Lord.
Ib.

He would adore my gifts instead of
me,
And rest in Nature, not the God of
Nature:
So both should losers be.
Ib. The Pulley, st. 3

Let him be rich and weary, that at
least,
If goodness lead him not, yet weariness
May toss him to my breast.
Ib. st. 4

Grief melts away
Like snow in May,
As if there were no such cold thing.
Ib. The Flower, st. 1

Who would have thought my shrivel'd
heart
Could have recover'd greenness?
Ib. st. 2

And now in age I bud again,
After so many deaths I live and write;
I once more smell the dew and rain,
And relish versing: O my only light,
It cannot be
That I am he
On whom thy tempests fell all night.
Ib. st. 6

The harbingers are come. See, see their
mark;
White is their color, and behold my
head.
Ib. The Forerunners, st. 1

Teach me, my God and King,
In all things thee to see.
And what I do in any thing,  
To do it as for thee.  

_The Temple. The Elixir,_  
   st. 1

A servant with this clause  
Makes drudgery divine:  
Who sweeps a room, as for thy laws,  
Makes that and th’ action fine.  

_Ib. st. 5_

Love bade me welcome: yet my soul  
drew back,  
Guilty of dust and sin.  
But quick-ey’d Love, observing me grow  
slack  
From my first entrance in,  
Drew nearer to me, sweetly questioning,  
If I lack’d anything.  

_Ib. Love, st. 1_

You must sit down, says Love, and taste  
your meat:  
So I did sit and eat.  

_Ib. st. 3_

Religion stands on tiptoe in our land,  
Ready to pass to the American strand.  

_The Church Militant [1633], l. 235_

Love, and a cough, cannot be hid.  

_Jacula Prudentum [1651], 49_

Ill ware is never cheap. Pleasing ware  
is half sold.  

When a dog is drowning, everyone  
offers him drink.  

_Ib. 77_

Deceive not thy physician, confessor,  
nor lawyer.  

_Ib. 105_

Who would do ill ne’er wants occasion.  

_Ib. 116_

A snow year, a rich year.  

_Ib. 125_

Well may he smell fire, whose gown  
burns.  

_Ib. 138_

Love your neighbor, yet pull not  
down your hedge.¹  

_Ib. 141_

Marry your son when you will; your  
daughter when you can.  

_Ib. 149_

The mill cannot grind with the water  
that’s past.  

_Ib. 153_

Good words are worth much, and  
cost little.  

_Ib. 155_

¹ See Robert Frost, p. 926a.

Hell is full of good meanings and  
wishings.¹  

_Jacula Prudentum, 170_

Where the drink goes in, there the  
wit goes out.  

_Ib. 187_

Whose house is of glass, must not  
throw stones at another.  

_Ib. 196_

By suppers more have been killed  
than Galen ever cured.  

_Ib. 272_

The lion is not so fierce as they paint  
him.²  

_Ib. 289_

Go not for every grief to the physi- 
cian, nor for every quarrel to the law- 

er, nor for every thirst to the pot.  

_Ib. 290_

The best mirror is an old friend.  

_Ib. 296_

When you are an anvil, hold you  
still; when you are a hammer, strike  
your fill.³  

_Ib. 338_

He that lies with the dogs, riseth  
with fleas.  

_Ib. 343_

He that is not handsome at twenty,  
nor strong at thirty, nor rich at forty,  
nor wise at fifty, will never be hand- 
some, strong, rich, or wise.  

_Ib. 349_

The buyer needs a hundred eyes, the  
seller not one.⁴  

_Ib. 390_

My house, my house, though thou art  
small, thou art to me the Escurial.  

_Ib. 413_

Trust not one night’s ice.  

_Ib. 453_

For want of a nail the shoe is lost,  

¹ Sir, Hell is paved with good intentions.  
_Samuel Johnson [1775]: from Boswell, Life of Dr. Johnson [1791], vol. I, p. 555 ['Everyman ed.]

² The lion is not so fierce as painted.—  
_Thomas Fuller [1668-1661], Expecting Prefer- 
ment_

³ Stand like an anvil when it is beaten upon.  
_St. Ignatius Theophorus, Bishop of Antioch  
[A.D. 104]_

When you are the anvil, bear —  
When you are the hammer, strike.  

_Edwin Markham [1852-1940], Preparedness_

⁴ Caveat emptor [Buyer, beware].—_Proverb_
for want of a shoe the horse is lost, for
want of a horse the rider is lost.\(^3\)

_Jacula Prudentum, 499_

Pension never enriched young man.

_Ib. 515_

One enemy is too much.\(^2\)

_Ib. 523_

Thursday come, and the week is
gone.

_Ib. 587_

Time is the rider that breaks youth.

_Ib. 615_

Show me a liar, and I'll show thee a
thief.

_Ib. 652_

One father is more than a hundred
schoolmasters.

_Ib. 686_

Reason lies between the spur and the
bridle.

_Ib. 711_

One sword keeps another in the
sheath.

_Ib. 725_

God's mill grinds slow, but sure.\(^3\)

_Ib. 747_

He that lends, gives.

_Ib. 787_

Words are women, deeds are men.\(^4\)

_Ib. 842_

Poverty is no sin.

_Ib. 844_

None knows the weight of another's
burthen.

_Ib. 880_

One hour's sleep before midnight is
worth three after.

_Ib. 882_

He hath no leisure who useth it not.

_Ib. 897_

Half the world knows not how the
other half lives.\(^8\)

_Ib. 907_

Life is half spent before we know
what it is.

_Ib. 917_

Every mile is two in winter.

_Ib. 949_

\(^1\) See Benjamin Franklin, p. 422a.

\(^2\) See All Ibn-abu-Taleb, p. 148b.

\(^3\) See Euripides, p. 85a, and von Logau, p.

\(^4\) See Samuel Johnson, p. 427b.

\(^8\) See Rabelais, p. 181a.

The eye is bigger than the belly.

_Jacula Prudentum, 1018_

His bark is worse than his bite.

_Ib. 1090_

There is an hour wherein a man
might be happy all his life, could he
find it.

_Ib. 1143_

Woe be to him that reads but one
book.

_Ib. 1146_

**IZAAK WALTON**

1593–1683

But God, who is able to prevail,
wrestled with him, as the Angel did
with Jacob, and marked him; marked
him for his own.\(^1\)

Life of Donne [1640]

I have laid aside business, and gone
a-fishing.

_The Compleat Angler [1652–
1655]. Epistle to the Reader_

Angling may be said to be so like the
mathematics that it can never be fully
learnt.

_Ib.

As no man is born an artist, so no
man is born an angler.

_Ib.

I shall stay him no longer than to
wish him a rainy evening to read this
following discourse; and that if he be
an honest angler, the east wind may
ever blow when he goes a-fishing.

_Ib.

I am, Sir, a brother of the Angle.

_Ib. pt. 1, ch. 1_

Doubt not but angling will prove to
be so pleasant that it will prove to be,
like virtue, a reward to itself.\(^2\)

\(^1\) See Genesis 32:24, p. 7b, and Thomas Gray,
p. 441a.

\(^2\) Ipsa quidem virtus sibimet pulcherrima
merces [Virtue herself is her own fairest reward].

_Silius Italicus [A.D. c. 25–99], Punica, bk.
XIII, l. 663_

Virtue was sufficient of herself for happiness.

_Digenes Laertius [c. A.D. 200], Plato XLI_

That virtue is her own reward, is but a
cold principle.—_Sir Thomas Browne, Religio Medici_
[1642], pt. 1, sec. 47

Virtue is its own reward.—_Prior [1664–1721],
Imitations of Horace, bk. III, ode 2_
Sir Henry Wotton . . . was a most dear lover, and a frequent practicer of the art of angling; of which he would say, “it was an employment for his idle time, which was then not idly spent . . . a rest to his mind, a cheerer of his spirits, a diverts of sadness, a calmer of unquiet thoughts, a moderator of passions, a procurer of contentedness; and that it begat habits of peace and patience in those that professed and practiced it.”

The Compleat Angler, pt. I, ch. 1

You will find angling to be like the virtue of humility, which has a calmness of spirit and a world of other blessings attending upon it. 1

I remember that a wise friend of mine did usually say, “That which is everybody’s business is nobody’s business.” 2

An honest ale-house where we shall find a cleanly room, lavender in the windows, and twenty ballads stuck about the wall.

Good company and good discourse are the very sinews of virtue. 3

The Chavender or Chub. 4

An excellent angler, and now with God.

Old-fashioned poetry, but choicey good.

I love such mirth as does not make friends ashamed to look upon one another next morning.

No man can lose what he never had.

We may say of angling as Dr. Boteler 5 said of strawberries: “Doubtless God could have made a better berry,

1 There is certainly something in angling . . . that tends to produce a gentleness of spirit, and a pure serenity of mind. — WASHINGTON IRVING, The Sketch-Book, The Angler

2 William Butler [1535-1618], styled by THOMAS FULLER in his Worthies of England the “Aesculapius of our age.” This praise of the strawberry first appeared in the second edition of The Angler, 1655.

but doubtless God never did”; and so, if I might be judge, God never did make a more calm, quiet, innocent recreation than angling.

The Compleat Angler, pt. I, ch. 5

Thus use your frog . . . Put your hook through his mouth, and out at his gills; . . . and then with a fine needle and silk sew the upper part of his leg, with only one stitch, to the arming-wire of your hook; or tie the frog’s leg, above the upper joint, to the armed-wire; and in so doing use him as though you loved him. 6

This dish of meat is too good for any but anglers, or very honest men.

Ibid.

Look to your health; and if you have it, praise God, and value it next to a good conscience; for health is the second blessing that we mortals are capable of; a blessing that money cannot buy.

Ibid. 21

Let the blessing of St. Peter’s Master be . . . upon all that are lovers of virtue, and dare trust in his Providence, and be quiet and go a-angling.

Ibid.

The great secretary of Nature and all learning, Sir Francis Bacon. 2

Life of Herbert [1670]

THOMAS CAREW

C. 1595—C. 1639

Here lies a King that rul’d, as he thought fit

The universal monarchy of wit;

Here lies two flamens, and both those the best:

Apollo’s first, at last the true God’s priest.

Elegy on the Death of Donne [1633]

Ask me no more where Jove bestows,

When June is past, the fading rose;

3 See Blunden, p. 1036a.

For in your beauty’s orient deep
These flowers, as in their causes, sleep.
   Poems [1640]. To Celia, st. 1
Ask me no more whither doth haste
The nightingale when May is past;
For in your sweet dividing throat
She winters and keeps warm her note.
   Ib. st. 3
Ask me no more if east or west
The Phoenix builds her spicy nest;
For unto you at last she flies,
And in your fragrant bosom dies.
   Ib. st. 5
Give me more love or more disdain;
The torrid or the frozen zone:
Bring equal ease unto my pain;
The temperate affords me none.
   Ib. Mediocrity in Love
   Rejected, st. 1
Thou shalt confess the vain pursuit
Of human glory yields no fruit
But an untimely grave.
   Ib. On the Duke of Buckingham
He that loves a rosy cheek,
Or a coral lip admires,
Or, from star-like eyes, doth seek
Fuel to maintain his fires;
As old Time makes these decay,
So his flames must waste away.
   Ib. Disdain Returned, st. 1
The fistling of the infant year.
   Ib. The Primrose
Then fly betimes, for only they
Conquer Love that run away.
   Ib. Conquest by Flight
The magic of a face.
   Ib. Epitaph on the Lady S——

RENE DESCARTES
1596–1650

Good sense is of all things in the world the most equally distributed, for everybody thinks he is so well supplied with it, that even those most difficult to please in all other matters never desire more of it than they already possess.
   Le Discours de la Methode [1637], I

It is not enough to have a good mind. The main thing is to use it well.
   Le Discours de la Methode, I

The greatest minds are capable of the greatest vices as well as of the greatest virtues.
   Ib.

The first precept was never to accept a thing as true until I knew it as such without a single doubt.
   Ib.

One cannot conceive anything so strange and so implausible that it has not already been said by one philosopher or another.¹
   Ib. II

I think, therefore I am.²
   Ib. IV

JAMES SHIRLEY
1596–1666

How little room
Do we take up in death that, living, know
No bounds! The Wedding [1626]
I presume you’re mortal, and may err.³
The Lady of Pleasure [1635]
Only the actions of the just
Smell sweet and blossom in their dust.⁴
   Ib.

Death calls ye to the crowd of common men. Cupid and Death [1653]
The glories of our blood and state
Are shadows, not substantial things;
There is no armor against fate;
Death lays his icy hand on kings.⁵
   Contention of Ajax and Ulysses [1659], sc. 3

OLIVER CROMWELL
1599–1658

A few honest men are better than numbers.
   Letter to Sir W. Spring [September 1643]

¹ See Varro, p. 110a, and Cicero, p. 111a.
² Cogito, ergo sum.
³ Je pense, donc je suis.
⁴ See Pope, p. 409b, and note.
⁵ The sweet remembrance of the just
   Shall flourish when he sleeps in dust.

NAHUM TATE and NICHOLAS BRADY,
Psalm 132 [1696], st. 6

³²
The State, in choosing men to serve it, takes no notice of their opinions. If they be willing faithfully to serve it, that satisfies.

Before the Battle of Marston Moor [July 2, 1644]

I beseech you, in the bowels of Christ, think it possible you may be mistaken.¹

Letter to the Church of Scotland [August 3, 1650]

It is not fit that you sit here any longer! ... you shall now give place to better men.

To the Rump Parliament [January 22, 1654]

Necessity hath no law.² Feigned necessities, imaginary necessities . . . are the greatest cozenage that men can put upon the Providence of God, and make pretenses to break known rules by.

To Parliament [September 12, 1654]

I would have been glad to have lived under my woodside, and to have kept a flock of sheep, rather than to have undertaken this government.

To Parliament [1658]

Mr. Lely, I desire you would use all your skill to paint my picture truly like me, and not flatter me at all; but remark all these roughnesses, pimples, warts, and everything as you see me, otherwise I will never pay a farthing for it.³

From Horace Walpole, Anecdotes of Painting in England [1762–1771]

It is not my design to drink or to sleep, but my design is to make what haste I can to be gone.

Dying words

PEDRO CALDERÓN DE LA BARCA
1600–1681

What is life? A madness. What is life? An illusion, a shadow, a story. And

the greatest good is little enough: for all life is a dream, and dreams themselves are only dreams.

Life Is a Dream,¹ act II, l. 1195

But whether it be dream or truth, to do well is what matters. If it be truth, for truth’s sake. If not, then to gain friends for the time when we awaken.

Ib. III, 236

The treason past, the traitor is no longer needed.

Ib. III, 1109

What surprises you, if a dream taught me this wisdom, and if I still fear I may wake up and find myself once more confined in prison? And even if this should not happen, merely to dream it is enough. For this I have come to know, that all human happiness finally ceases, like a dream.

Ib. III, 1114

MARTIN PARKER
1600–1656

Ye gentlemen of England
That live at home at ease,
Ah! little do you think upon
The dangers of the seas.

Song

When the stormy winds do blow.²

Ib.

JULES, CARDINAL MADARI
1602–1661

I must leave all that! Farewell, dear paintings that I have loved so much and which have cost me so much.³

Remark shortly before his death.

SIR KENELM DIGBY
1603–1665

The hot water is to remain upon it [the tea] no longer than whiles you can

¹ Translated by Edward and Elizabeth Huberman in Spanish Drama [1962].
² When the battle rages loud and long.
³ And the stormy winds do blow.

THOMAS CAMPBELL [1777–1804],
Ye Mariners of England

I faut quitter tout cela! Adieu, chers tableaux que j’ai tant aimés et qui m’ont tant coûté.
say the Miserere Psalm ¹ very leisurely.

*The Closet Opened. Tea with Eggs*

All matter is indifferent to form.

*Of the Vegetation of Plants*

**ROGER WILLIAMS**
c. 1603 – 1683

There goes many a ship to sea, with many hundred souls in one ship, whose weal and woe is common, and is a true picture of a commonwealth or a human combination or society. It hath fallen out sometimes that both papists and Protestants, Jews and Turks may be embarked in one ship; upon which supposal I affirm that all the liberty of conscience that ever I pleaded for turns upon these two hinges — that none of the papists, Protestants, Jews or Turks be forced to come to the ship's prayers or worship, nor compelled from their own particular prayers or worship, if they practice any. I further add that I never denied that, notwithstanding this liberty, the commander of this ship ought to command the ship's course, yea, and also command that justice, peace, and sobriety be kept and practiced, both among the seamen and all the passengers.

*Letter to the Town of Providence*

[January 1655]

**FRIEDRICH VON LOGAU**
1604–1655

Armed peace.

*Poetic Aphorisms* ² [1654]

This month is a kiss
Which heaven gives the earth
That she now become a bride
And then a future mother.

*Ib. Characteristics of May*

Though the mills of God grind slowly, yet they grind exceeding small.³

*Ib. Retribution*

**SIR THOMAS BROWNE**
1605–1682

I dare, without usurpation, assume the honorable style of a Christian.

*Religio Medici* [1642], pt. I, sec. 1

I could never divide myself from any man upon the difference of an opinion, or be angry with his judgment for not agreeing with me in that from which perhaps within a few days I should dissent myself.

*Ib. 6*

Many . . . have too rashly charged the troops of error, and remain as trophies unto the enemies of truth.

*Ib.*

A man may be in as just possession of truth as of a city, and yet be forced to surrender.¹

*Ib.*

As for those wingy mysteries in divinity, and airy subtleties in religion, which have unhinged the brains of better heads, they never stretched the pia mater of mine.

*Ib. 9*

I love to lose myself in a mystery, to pursue my Reason to an *O altitudo!*

*Ib.*

Rich with the spoils of Nature.²

*Ib. 13*

We carry with us the wonders we seek without us: There is all Africa and her prodigies in us.

*Ib. 15*

All things are artificial, for nature is the art of God.³

*Ib. 16*

Obstinacy in a bad cause is but constancy in a good.

*Ib. 25*

Persecution is a bad and indirect way to plant religion.

*Ib.*

Not picked from the leaves of any author, but bred amongst the weeds and tares of mine own brain.

*Ib. 35*

This reasonable moderator, and equal piece of justice, Death.

*Ib. 38*

I am not so much afraid of death, as ashamed thereof. 'Tis the very disgrace

¹ See Euripides, p. 84b, and Ovid, p. 129a.
² See Thomas Gray, p. 440b.
³ The course of Nature is the art of God. — *Edward Young, Night Thoughts* [1742–1745], *Night IX*, l. 1267

---

329
and ignominy of our natures, that in a moment can so disfigure us, that our nearest friends, wife, and children, stand afraid and start at us.

Religio Medici, pt. I, sec. 40

Whosoever enjoys not this life, I count him but an apparition, though he wear about him the sensible affections of flesh. In these moral acceptions, the way to be immortal is to die daily.

Ib. 45

How shall the dead arise, is no question of my faith; to believe only possibilities, is not faith, but mere philosophy.

Ib. 48

The heart of man is the place the devils dwell in: I feel sometimes a hell within myself.

Ib. 51

There is no road or ready way to virtue.

Ib. 54

All places, all airs make unto me one country; I am in England, everywhere, and under any meridian.

Ib. II, 1

They that endeavor to abolish vice, destroy also virtue; for contraries, though they destroy one another, are yet the life of one another.

Ib. 4

But how shall we expect charity towards others, when we are uncharitable to ourselves? Charity begins at home, is the voice of the world; yet is every man his greatest enemy, and, as it were, his own executioner.

Ib.

Sure there is music even in the beauty, and the silent note which Cupid strikes, far sweeter than the sound of an instrument. For there is a music wherever there is a harmony, order proportion; and thus far we may maintain the music of the spheres.

Ib. 9

For the world, I count it not an inn, but an hospital; and a place not to live, but to die in.

Ib. 11

There is surely a piece of divinity in us, something that was before the elements, and owes no homage unto the sun.

Religio Medici, pt. II, sec. 11

Ruat coelum, fiat voluntas tua [Though the heaven falls, let Thy will be done].

Ib.

Sleep is a death; O, make me try,

Ib.

By sleeping what it is to die,

An old and gray-headed error.

Ib.

And as gently lay my head

Times before you, when even living men were antiquities; when the living might exceed the dead, and to depart this world could not be properly said to go unto the greater number.

Ib. 12

Urni-Burial; or Hydriptaphia [1658]. Dedication

With rich flames, and hired tears, they solemnized their obsequies.

Ib. ch. 3

Were the happiness of the next world as closely apprehended as the felicities of this, it were a martyrdom to live.

Ib. 4

These dead bones have . . . quietly rested under the drums and trampings of three conquests.

Ib. 5

1 Fiat iustitia et ruant coeli [Let justice be done though the heavens fall]. — WILLIAM WATSON, Ten Quodlibetical Questions Concerning Religion and State [1601]

See Ferdinand I, p. 186a.

2 See Thomas Ken, p. 377b.

3 Sub rosa. This phrase, meaning secretly, is of unknown origin. With the ancients the rose was emblematic of secrecy, and when a host hung a rose above his tables, his guests understood that all words spoken under it were to remain secret. Later, roses were carved as decorations on the ceilings of council chambers and confessionals, with the same significance.

4 'Tis long since Death had the majority.

— ROBERT BLAIR, The Grave [1745], pt. II, 1

449
Time which antiquates antiquities, and hath an art to make dust of all things.

_Urn-Burial; or Hydriotaphia_, ch. 5

What song the Sirens sang, or what name Achilles assumed when he hid himself among women, though puzzling questions, are not beyond all conjecture.

The long habit of living indisposeth us for dying.

The iniquity of oblivion blindly scattereth her poppy, and deals with the memory of men without distinction to merit of perpetuity.

_Herostratus_ lives that burnt the Temple of Diana—he is almost lost that built it.1

Oblivion is not to be hired; the greater part must be content to be as though they had not been, to be found in the register of God, not in the record of man.

The night of time far suppaseth the day, and who knows when was the equinox?

Man is a noble animal, splendid in ashes, and pompous in the grave.

That unextinguishable laugh in heaven.

_Garden of Cyrus_ [1658], ch. 2

Life itself is but the shadow of death, and souls departed but the shadows of the living. All things fall under this name. The sun itself is but the dark simulacrum, and light but the shadow of God.

To keep our eyes open longer were but to act our Antipodes. The huntsmen are up in America, and they are already past their first sleep in Persia. But who can be drowsy at that hour which freed us from everlasting sleep?

1 The aspiring youth that fired the Ephesian dome.

Or have slumbering thoughts at that time, when sleep itself must end, and, as some conjecture, all shall awake again?

_Garden of Cyrus_, ch. 5

The created world is but a small parenthesis in eternity.

_Christian Morals_, III, 29 [1716]

PIERRE CORNEILLE
1606-1684

To conquer without risk is to triumph without glory.

_Le Cid_ [1636], act II, sc. 2

Brave men are brave from the very first.

_Ib. II, 3_

And the combat ceased for want of combatants.

_Ib. IV, 3_

Do your duty, and leave the rest to heaven.

_Horace_ [1639], act II, sc. 8

All evils are equal when they are extreme.

_Ib. III, 4_

The worst of all states is the people’s state.

_Cinna_ [1640], act II, sc. 1

Who is all-powerful should fear everything.

_Ib. IV, 2_

By speaking of our misfortunes we often relieve them.

_Polyeucte_ [1640], act I, sc. 3

The manner of giving is worth more than the gift.

_Le Menteur_ [1642], act I, sc. 1

A liar is always lavish of oaths.

_Ib. III, 5_

A good memory is needed after one has lied.1

_Ib. IV, 5_

The fire which seems extinguished often slumbers beneath the ashes.

_Rodogune_ [1644], act III, sc. 4

Guess if you can, choose if you dare.

_Héraclius_ [1646], act IV, sc. 4

1 Liars ought to have good memories.—_Algernon Sidney, Discourses on Government_ [1698], ch. 2, sec. 15
A service beyond all recompense
Weighs so heavy that it almost gives
offense.

Surena [1674], act III, sc. 1

I owe my fame only to myself.

Poésies Diverses, 23

SIR WILLIAM DAVENANT
1606–1668

The lark now leaves his wat’ry nest
And, climbing, shakes his dewy wings.

Song [1637], st. 1

For angling-rod he took a sturdy oak;
For line, a cable that in storm ne’er broke.

Britannia Triumphans [1637]
The hook was baited with a dragon’s tail —
And then on rock he stood to bob for whale.

I shall ask leave to desist, when I am interrupted by so great an experiment as dying.

His apology, in illness, for not having finished Gondibert

How much pleasure they lose (and even the pleasures of heroic poesy are not unprofitable) who take away the liberty of a poet, and fetter his feet in the shackles of a historian.

Prefatory letter to Thomas Hobbes. From S. T. Coleridge, Biographia Literaria [1817], ch. 22

EDMUND WALLER
1606–1687

Illustrious acts high raptures do infuse,
And every conqueror creates a muse.

Panegyric to My Lord Protector

Under the tropic is our language spoke,
And part of Flanders hath receiv’d our yoke.

Upon the Death of the Lord Protector [1658]

Guarded with ships, and all our sea our own.

To My Lord of Falkland

The yielding marble of her snowy breast.

On a Lady Passing Through a Crowd of People [1664]

To man, that was in th’ evening made,
Stars gave the first delight;
Admiring, in the gloomy shade,
Those little drops of light.

An Apology for Having Loved Before [1664]

That which her slender waist confin’d
Shall now my joyful temples bind;
No monarch but would give his crown
His arms might do what this has done.

On a Girdle [1664], st. 1

My joy, my grief, my hope, my love,
Did all within this circle move!

Ib. st. 2

A narrow compass! and yet there
Dwelt all that’s good, and all that’s fair;
Give me but what this riband bound,
Take all the rest the sun goes round!

Ib. st. 3

Go, lovely rose!

Tell her that wastes her time and me
That now she knows,
When I resemble her to thee,
How sweet and fair she seems to be.

Go, Lovely Rose [1664], st. 1

So all we know
Of what they do above
Is that they happy are, and that they love.

Upon the Death of My Lady Rich [1664]

Poets that lasting marble seek
Must come in Latin or in Greek.

Of English Verse [1668]

1 See Sir Francis Bacon, p. 290b, and note.
2 Most of all I envy the octogenarian poet who joined three words — “Go, lovely Rose” — so happily together, that he left his name to float down through Time on the wings of a phrase and a flower. — LOGAN PEARSALL SMITH, Afterthoughts [1931]
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>WALLER — MILTON</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| And keeps the palace of the soul.  
Poets lose half the praise they should have got, 
Could it be known what they discreetly blot. 
Upon Roscommon's Translation of Horace, De Arte Poetica  |
| The soul's dark cottage, batter'd and decay'd, 
Lets in new light through chinks that Time has made; 
Stronger by weakness, wiser, men become 
As they draw near to their eternal home. 
Leaving the old, both worlds at once they view, 
That stand upon the threshold of the new. 
On the Divine Poems [1686] |
| PAUL GERHARDT 1607–1676 |
| O sacred head, now wounded, 
With grief and shame bowed down; 
Now scornfully surrounded 
With thorns, thy only crown. 
Passion Chorale, based on twelfth-century Latin hymn, st. 1 |
| THOMAS FULLER 1608–1661 |
| Drawing near her death, she sent most pious thoughts as harbingers to heaven; and her soul saw a glimpse of happiness through the chinks of her sickness-broken body. 
Life of Monica [1642] |
| He was one of a lean body and vis- |

---

age, as if his eager soul, biting for anger at the clog of his body, desired to fret a passage through it. 

Life of the Duke of Alva [1642]  
He knows little who will tell his wife all he knows. 
The Holy State and the Profane State [1642]. The Good Husband 
One that will not plead that cause wherein his tongue must be confuted by his conscience. 
Ib. The Good Advocate 
Their heads sometimes so little that there is no room for wit; sometimes so long that there is no wit for so much room. 
Ib. Of Natural Fools 
Light, God’s eldest daughter, is a principal beauty in a building. 
Ib. Of Building 
Learning hath gained most by those books by which the printers have lost. 
Ib. Of Books 
Deceive not thyself by overexpecting happiness in the married estate. Remember the nightingales which sing only some months in the spring, but commonly are silent when they have hatched their eggs. 
Ib. Of Marriage 
They that marry ancient people, merely in expectation to bury them, hang themselves in hope that one will come and cut the halter. 
Ib. 
Fame sometimes hath created something of nothing. 
Ib. Fame 
Anger is one of the sinews of the soul; he that wants it hath a maimed mind. 
Ib. Of Anger 
It is always darkest just before the day dawnth. 
Pisgah Sight [1650], bk. II, ch 2 |

---

JOHN MILTON3 1608–1674  
This is the month, and this the happy morn, 

---

1 See Byron, p. 555b.  
2 To vanish in the chinks that Time has made. 
—Samuel Rogers, Italy [1824]. Faustum  
3 O Haupt vol Blut und Wunden 
Vol Schmerz und voller Hohn! 
O Haupt zum Spott gebunden 
Mit einer Dornen Krohn! 
Translated by James Wadell Alexander [1861].  
See Dryden, p. 58a.  
See Odyssey XI, 441, p. 66a.  
Wherein the Son of Heav'n's eternal King,
Of wedded maid and virgin mother born,
Our great redemption from above did bring;
For so the holy sages once did sing,
That He our deadly forfeit should release,
And with His Father work us a perpetual peace.

On the Morning of Christ's Nativity [1629], st. 1, l. 1

It was the winter wild
While the Heav'n-born child
All meanly wrapt in the rude manger lies.

Ib. Hymn, st. 1, l. 29

No war, or battle's sound
Was heard the world around.
The idle spear and shield were high up hung.

Ib. st. 4, l. 53

Time will run back and fetch the Age of Gold.1

Ib. st. 14, l. 135

The Oracles are dumb.

Ib. st. 19, l. 173

From haunted spring and dale
Edg'd with poplar pale
The parting genius is with sighing sent.

Ib. st. 20, l. 184

Peor and Baalim
Forsake their temples dim.

Ib. st. 22, l. 197

What needs my Shakespeare for his honor'd bones
The labor of an age in piled stones?
Or that his hallow'd relics should be hid
Under a star-y-pointing pyramid?
Dear son of memory, great heir of fame,
What need'st thou such weak witness of thy name?

On Shakespeare [1630]

How soon hath Time, the subtle thief of youth,

Stol'n on his wing my three-and-twentieth year.

On His Having Arrived at the Age of Twenty-three [1631]

As ever in my great Taskmaster's eye.

Ib.

Such sweet compulsion doth in music lie.

Arcades [1630–1634], l. 68

Hence, loathed Melancholy,
Of Cerberus and blackest Midnight born,
In Stygian cave forlorn,
'Mongst horrid shapes, and shrieks, and sights unholy.

L'Allegro [1631], l. 1

So buxom, blithe, and debonair.

Ib. l. 24

Haste thee, Nymph, and bring with thee
Jest, and youthful jollity,
Quips and cranks and wanton wiles,
Nods and beck's and wreathed smiles.

Ib. l. 25

Sport, that wrinkled Care derides,
And Laughter, holding both his sides.
Come, and trip it, as you go,
On the light fantastic toe.

Ib. Z. 31

The mountain nymph, sweet liberty.

Ib. l. 36

Mirth, admit me of thy crew,
To live with her, and live with thee,
In unreproved pleasures free.

Ib. l. 38

While the cock with lively din
Scatters the rear of darkness thin,
And to the stack, or the barn door,
Stoutly struts his dames before,
Oft list'ning how the hounds and horn
Cheerly rouse the slumb'ring morn.

Ib. l. 49

And every shepherd tells his tale
Under the hawthorn in the dale.

Ib. l. 67

Meadows trim, with daisies pied,
Shallow brooks, and rivers wide;
Towers and battlements it sees

334
Bosom'd high in tufted trees,
Where perhaps some beauty lies,
The cynosure of neighboring eyes.

L'Allegro, l. 75

And the jocund rebecks sound
To many a youth, and many a maid,
Dancing in the checkered shade.
And young and old come forth to play
On a sunshine holiday.  Ib. l. 94

Then to the spicy nut-brown ale.

Ib. l. 94

Then lies him down the lubber fiend,
And stretch'd out all the chimney's length,
Basks at the fire his hairy strength.

Ib. l. 100

Tower'd cities please us then,
And the busy hum of men.

Ladies, whose bright eyes
Rain influence, and judge the prize.

Ib. l. 117

And pomp, and feast, and revelry,
With mask, and antique pageantry,
Such sights as youthful poets dream
On summer eves by haunted stream.
Then to the well-trod stage anon,
If Jonson's learned sock be on,
Or sweetest Shakespeare, Fancy's child,
Warble his native wood-notes wild,
And ever, against eating cares,
Lap me in soft Lydian airs,
Married to immortal verse
Such as the meeting soul may pierce,
In notes with many a winding bout
Of linked sweetness long drawn out.

Ib. l. 127

Untwisting all the chains that tie
The hidden soul of harmony.

Ib. l. 143

Such strains as would have won the ear
Of Pluto, to have quite set free
His half-regain'd Eurydice.
These delights, if thou canst give,
Mirth, with thee, I mean to live.

Ib. l. 148

1 Wisdom married to immortal verse.—
Wordsworth, The Excursion [1814], bk. VII
Presenting Thebes, or Pelops' line,  
Or the tale of Troy divine.  
Il Penseroso, l. 97

Or bid the soul of Orpheus sing  
Such notes as, warbled to the string,  
Drew iron tears down Pluto's cheek.  
Ib. l. 105

Or call up him that left half told  
The story of Cambuscan bold.  
Ib. l. 109

Where more is meant than meets the ear.  
Ib. l. 120

Hide me from day's garish eye,  
While the bee with honied thigh,  
That at her flowery work doth sing,  
And the waters murmuring  
With such consort as they keep,  
Entice the dewy-feather'd sleep.  
Ib. l. 141

And storied windows richly dight,  
Casting a dim religious light.  
There let the pealing organ blow,  
To the full-voiced choir below,  
In service high, and anthems clear  
As may, with sweetness, through mine ear  
Dissolve me into ecstasies,  
And bring all Heaven before mine eyes.  
Ib. l. 159

Till old experience do attain  
To something like prophetic strain.  
Ib. l. 173

Before the starry threshold of Jove's Court  
My mansion is.  
Comus [1634], l. 1

Above the smoke and stir of this dim spot  
Which men call earth.  
Ib. l. 5

Yet some there be that by due steps aspire  
To lay their just hands on that golden key  
That opes the palace of Eternity.  
Ib. l. 12

An old, and haughty nation proud in arms.  
Ib. l. 33

What never yet was heard in tale or song,  
From old or modern bard, in hall or bower.  
Comus, l. 44

Bacchus, that first from out the purple grape  
Crush'd the sweet poison of misused wine.  
Ib. l. 46

These my sky-robes, spun out of Iris' woof.  
Ib. l. 83

The star that bids the shepherd fold.  
Ib. l. 93

And the gilded car of day,  
His glowing axle doth allay  
In the steep Atlantic stream.  
Ib. l. 95

Midnight shout and revelry,  
Tipsy dance and jollity.  
Ib. l. 103

What hath night to do with sleep?  
Ib. l. 122

Ere the blabbing eastern scout,  
The nice morn on th' Indian steep,  
From her cabin'd loop-hole peep.  
Ib. l. 138

Come, knit hands, and beat the ground,  
In a light fantastic round.  
Ib. l. 143

When the gray-hooded Even,  
Like a sad votarist in palmer's weed,  
Rose from the hindmost wheels of Phoebus' wain.  
Ib. l. 188

A thousand fantasies  
Begin to throng into my memory,  
Of calling shapes, and beck'ning shadows dire,  
And airy tongues that syllable men's names  
On sands and shores and desert wildernesses.  
Ib. l. 205

Was I deceiv'd or did a sable cloud  
Turn forth her silver lining on the night?  
Ib. l. 221

Sweet Echo, sweetest nymph, that liv'st unseen  
Within thy airy shell

---

1 See William Blake, p. 488b.
By slow Meander's margent green,
And in the violet-embroider'd vale.

Comus, I. 230

How sweetly did they float upon the wings
Of silence, through the empty-vaulted night,
At every fall smoothing the raven down
Of darkness till it smil'd!

Ib. I. 249

Such sober certainty of waking bliss.

Ib. I. 263

With thy long level'd rule of streaming light.

16. Z. 340

Virtue could see to do what Virtue

By her own radiant light, though sun and moon

Were in the flat sea sunk. And Wisdom's self

Oft seeks to sweet retired solitude,

Where, with her best nurse Contemplation,

She plumes her feathers, and lets grow her wings.

Ib. I. 373

The unsunn'd heaps

Of miser's treasure.

Ib. I. 398

'Tis Chastity, my brother, Chastity:

She that has that, is clad in complete steel.¹

Ib. I. 420

How charming is divine philosophy!

Not harsh and crabbed, as dull fools suppose,

But musical as is Apollo's lute,²

And a perpetual feast of nectar'd sweets

Where no crude surfeit reigns.

Ib. I. 476

Fill'd the air with barbarous dissonance.

Ib. I. 550

I was all ear,

And took in strains that might create a soul

Under the ribs of Death.

Ib. I. 560

¹ See Shakespeare, p. 215a.
² As sweet and musical

As bright Apollo's lute.

SHAKESPEARE, Love's Labour's Lost [1594-1598], act IV, sc. 3, l. 342

That power

Which erring men call Chance.

Comus, I. 587

Thou canst not touch the freedom of my mind.

Ib. I. 663

Praising the lean and sallow abstinence.

Ib. I. 709

Beauty is Nature's coin, must not be hoarded,

But must be current, and the good thereof

Consists in mutual and partaken bliss.

Ib. I. 739

Beauty is Nature's brag, and must be shown

In courts, at feasts, and high solemnities,

Where most may wonder at the workmanship;

It is for homely features to keep home—

They had their name thence; coarse complexions

And cheeks of sorry grain will serve to ply

The sampler, and to tease the huswife's wool.

What need a vermeil-tinctur'd lip for that,

Love-darting eyes, or tresses like the morn?

Ib. I. 745

Enjoy your dear wit, and gay rhetoric,

That hath so well been taught her dazzling fence.

Ib. I. 790

Sabrina fair,

Listen where thou art sitting

Under the glassy, cool, translucent wave,

In twisted braids of lilies knitting

The loose train of thy amber-dropping hair;

Listen for dear honor's sake,

Goddess of the silver lake,

Listen and save.

Ib. I. 859

But now my task is smoothly done:

I can fly, or I can run.

Ib. I. 1012

Love Virtue, she alone is free,

She can teach ye how to climb

337
Higher than the sphery chime;
Or, if Virtue feeble were,
Heav’n itself would stoop to her.

(That last infirmity of noble mind) ¹
To scorn delights, and live laborious
days;
But the fair guerdon when we hope to
find,
And think to burst out into sudden
blaze,
Comes the blind Fury with th’ ab-
horred shears,
And slits the thin-spun life.

Lycidas, l. 64

Fame is no plant that grows on mortal
soil.

Ib. l. 78

That strain I heard was of a higher
mood.

Ib. l. 87

It was that fatal and perfidious bark,
Built in th’ eclipse, and rigg’d with
curses dark,
That sunk so low that sacred head of
thine.

Ib. l. 100

Last came, and last did go,
The Pilot of the Galilean lake;
Two massy keys he bore of metals
twin,
(The golden opes, the iron shuts
amain).

Ib. l. 108

Such as for their bellies’ sake,
Creep and intrude, and climb into the
fold.

Ib. l. 114

Blind mouths! That scarce themselves
know how to hold
A sheep-hook.

Ib. l. 119

The hungry sheep look up, and are not
fed,
But swoln with wind and the rank mist
they draw,
Rot inwardly, and foul contagion
spread:
Besides what the grim wolf with privy
paw
Daily devours apace, and nothing said;
But that two-handed engine at the
door

¹ That thirst [for applause], if the last in-
firmity of noble minds, is also the first in-
firmity of weak ones; and on the whole, the strongest
impulsive influence of average humanity. —
RUSKIN, Sesame and Lilies [1865], Of Kings’
Treasuries, sec. 3.
Stands ready to smite once, and smite
no more.  

_Lycidas, l. 123_

Throw hither all your quaint enamel’d eyes,
That on the green turf suck the honied showers,
And purple all the ground with vernal flowers.
Bring the rathe primrose that forsaken dies.  

_Ib. l. 139_

Whether beyond the stormy Hebrides,
Where thou perhaps under the whelming tide
Visit’st the bottom of the monstrous world.

_Ib. l. 156_

Look homeward, Angel, now, and melt with ruth.

_Ib. l. 163_

For Lycidas your sorrow is not dead,
Sunk though he be beneath the watery floor;
So sinks the day-star in the ocean bed;
And yet anon repairs his drooping head;
And tricks his beams, and with new-spangled ore
Flames in the forehead of the morning sky.
So Lycidas sunk low, but mounted high,
Through the dear might of him that walk’d the waves.

_Ib. l. 166_

He touch’d the tender stops of various quills,
With eager thought warbling his Doric lay.

_Ib. l. 188_

At last he rose, and twitch’d his mantle blue:
Tomorrow to fresh woods and pastures new.

_Ib. l. 192_

The lazy leaden-stepping Hours,
Whose speed is but the heavy plummet’s pace.  

_On Time [c. 1637]_

O nightingale, that on yon bloomy spray

Warbl’st at eve, when all the woods are still.

_Sonnet, To the Nightingale [c. 1637]_

Thy liquid notes that close the eye of day.

_Ib._

Where the bright seraphim in burning row
Their loud up-lifted angel trumpets blow.

_At a Solemn Music [c. 1637]_

A poet soaring in the high reason of his fancies, with his garland and singing robes about him.

_The Reason of Church Government [1641], bk. II, introduction_

By labor and intent study (which I take to be my portion in this life), joined with the strong propensity of nature, I might perhaps leave something so written to after-times, as they should not willingly let it die.  

_Ib._

Beholding the bright countenance of truth in the quiet and still air of delightful studies.

_Ib._

He who would not be frustrate of his hope to write well hereafter in laudable things ought himself to be a true poem.

_Apology for Smectymnuus [1642]_

His words . . . like so many nimble and airy servitors trip about him at command.

_Ib._

Truth . . . never comes into the world but like a bastard, to the ignominy of him that brought her forth.  

_The Doctrine and Discipline of Divorce [1643], introduction_

Let not England forget her precedence of teaching nations how to live.  

_Ib._

1 Still rule those minds on earth
At whom sage Milton’s wormwood words were hurled:
“Truth like a bastard comes into the world Never without ill-fame to him who gives her birth?”

_Thomas Hardy, Lausanne [1897]_
Litigious terms, fat contentions, and flowing fees.

*Tractate of Education* [1644]

Inflamed with the study of learning and the admiration of virtue; stirred up with high hopes of living to be brave men and worthy patriots, dear to God, and famous to all ages. *Ib.*

Ornate rhetoric taught out of the rule of Plato. . . . To which poetry would be made subsequent, or indeed rather precedent, as being less subtle and fine, but more simple, sensuous, and passionate.

In those vernal seasons of the year, when the air is calm and pleasant, it were an injury and sullenness against Nature not to go out, and see her riches, and partake in her rejoicing with heaven and earth. *Ib.*

Books are not absolutely dead things, but do contain a potency of life in them to be as active as that soul was whose progeny they are; nay they do preserve as in a vial the purest efficacy and extraction of that living intellect that bred them. *Areopagitica* [1644]

As good almost kill a man as kill a good book: who kills a man kills a reasonable creature, God’s image; but he who destroys a good book kills reason itself. *Ib.*

A good book is the precious lifeblood of a master spirit, embalmed and treasured up on purpose to a life beyond life. *Ib.*

I cannot praise a fugitive and cloistered virtue, unexercised and unbreathed, that never sallies out and sees her adversary, but slinks out of the race, where that immortal garland is to be run for, not without dust and heat. *Ib.*

Where there is much desire to learn, there of necessity will be much arguing, much writing, many opinions; for opinion in good men is but knowledge in the making.

Methinks I see in my mind a noble and puissant nation rousing herself like a strong man after sleep, and shaking her invincible locks. Methinks I see her as an eagle mewing her mighty youth, and kindling her undazzled eyes at the full midday beam.

*Areopagitica*

Give me the liberty to know, to utter, and to argue freely according to conscience, above all liberties. *Ib.*

Though all the winds of doctrine were let loose to play upon the earth, so Truth be in the field, we do injuriously, by licensing and prohibiting, to misdoubt her strength. Let her and Falsehood grapple; who ever knew Truth put to the worse, in a free and open encounter? *2* *Ib.*

Men of most renowned virtue have sometimes by transgressing most truly kept the law.

*Tetrachordon* [1644–1645]

That old man eloquent.

To the Lady Margaret Ley [c. 1644]

That would have made Quintilian stare and gasp.

On the Detraction Which Followed Upon My Writing Certain Treatises [1645]

In mirth, that after no repenting draws.

To Cyriack Skinner [1646–1647?]

For other things mild Heav’n a time ordains,

And disapproves that care, though wise in show,

That with superfluous burden loads the day,

And, when God sends a cheerful hour, refrains.

*Ib.*

For such kind of borrowing as this, if it be not bettered by the borrower, among good authors is accounted Plagiàrè.

*Eikonoklastes* [1649], 23

1 See Ephesians 4:14, p. 54a.

2 Error of opinion may be tolerated where reason is left free to combat it.—*Jefferson, Inaugural Address* [March 4, 1801]
None can love freedom heartily, but

good men; the rest love not freedom,
but license.

_Tenure of Kings and Magistrates_

[1649]

No man who knows aught, can be so

stupid to deny that all men naturally

were born free.

_Ib._

Peace hath her victories

No less renown'd than war.

_To the Lord General Cromwell_

[1652]

When I consider how my light is

spent,

Ere half my days, in this dark world

and wide,

And that one talent which is death to

hide

Lodg'd with me useless.

_On His Blindness [1652]_

Doth God exact day-labor, light de-

nied?

_Who best_

Bear his mild yoke, they serve him best:

his state

Is kingly; thousands at his bidding

speed,

And post o'er land and ocean without

rest;

They also serve who only stand and

wait.

_The infernal serpent; he it was, whose

guile,

Stirr'd up with envy and revenge, de-

ciev'd

The mother of mankind._

_Him the Almighty Power_

Hurl'd headlong flaming from th' ethereal

sky

With hideous ruin and combustion
down

To bottomless perdition, there to
dwell

In adamantine chains and penal fire,

Who durst defy th' Omnipotent to

arms.

_Ib. l. 44_

As far as angels ken.

_Ib. l. 59_

No light, but rather darkness visible.

_Ib. l. 63_

Regions of sorrow, doleful shades,

where peace

1 See _Samson Agonistes_, p. 349a; Pope, p. 407b; and A. E. Housman, p. 853b.

And rest can never dwell, hope never comes
That comes to all.
*Paradise Lost*, bk. I, l. 65

What though the field be lost?
All is not lost; th' unconquerable will,
And study of revenge, immortal hate,
And courage never to submit or yield.
*Ib. l. 105*

Vaunting aloud, but rack'd with deep despair.
*Ib. l. 126*

To be weak is miserable,
Doing or suffering.
*Ib. l. 157*

And out of good still to find means of evil.
*Ib. l. 165*

The seat of desolation, void of light.
*Ib. l. 181*

A mind not to be chang'd by place or time.
The mind is its own place, and in itself
Can make a heav'n of hell, a hell of heav'n.
*Ib. l. 253*

To reign is worth ambition though in hell:
Better to reign in hell than serve in heav'n.
*Ib. l. 262*

His spear, to equal which the tallest pine
Hewn on Norwegian hills, to be the mast
Of some great ammiral, were but a wand,
He walk'd with, to support uneasy steps
Over the burning marle.
*Ib. l. 292*

Thick as autumnal leaves that strow the brooks
In Vallombrosa.
*Ib. l. 302*

Awake, arise, or be forever fallen!
*Ib. l. 330*

Spirits, when they please,
Can either sex assume, or both.
*Ib. l. 423*

When night
Darkens the streets, then wander forth the sons
Of Belial, flown with insolence and wine.
*Paradise Lost*, bk. I, l. 500

Th' imperial ensign, which, full high advanc'd,
Shone like a meteor, streaming to the wind.
*Ib. l. 536*

Sonorous metal blowing martial sounds:
At which the universal host up sent
A shout that tore hell's concave, and beyond
Frighted the reign of Chaos and old Night.
*Ib. l. 540*

Anon they move
In perfect phalanx, to the Dorian mood
Of flutes and soft recorders.
*Ib. l. 549*

His form had yet not lost
All her original brightness, nor appear'd
Less than archangel ruin'd, and th' excess
Of glory obscur'd.
*Ib. l. 591*

The sun . . .
In dim eclipse, disastrous twilight sheds
On half the nations, and with fear of change
Perplexes monarchs.
*Ib. l. 594*

Care
Sat on his faded cheek, but under brows
Of dauntless courage.
*Ib. l. 601*

Thrice he assay'd, and thrice, in spite of scorn,
Tears, such as angels weep, burst forth.
*Ib. l. 619*

Who overcomes
By force hath overcome but half his foe.
*Ib. l. 648*

Mammon, the least erected spirit that fell

---

1 Stream'd like a meteor to the troubled air.
—THOMAS GRAY, *The Bard* [1757], sec I, st. 2, l. 6

---

2 See Virgii, p. 199a, Marlowe, p. 213a, and note.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>a</th>
<th>b</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| From heaven; for ev'n in heaven his looks and thoughts Were always downward bent, admiring more The riches of heaven's pavement, trodden gold, Than aught divine or holy else enjoy'd In vision beatific. **Paradise Lost, bk. I, l. 679** | But all was false and hollow; though his tongue Dropp'd manna, and could make the worse appear The better reason. 
**Paradise Lost, bk. II, l. 112** |
| Let none admire That riches grow in hell; that soil may best Deserve the precious bane. **Ib. l. 690** | For who would lose, Though full of pain, this intellectual being, Those thoughts that wander through eternity, To perish rather, swallow'd up and lost In the wide womb of uncreated night, Devoid of sense and motion? **Ib. l. 146** |
| From morn To noon he fell, from noon to dewy eve, A summer's day; and with the setting sun Dropp'd from the zenith like a falling star. **Ib. l. 742** | His red right hand. 
**Ib. l. 174** |
| High on a throne of royal state, which far Outshone the wealth of Ormus and of Ind, Or where the gorgeous East with richest hand Showers on her kings barbaric pearl and gold, Satan exalted sat, by merit rais'd To that bad eminence; and from despair Thus high uplifted beyond hope, aspires Beyond thus high, insatiate to pursue Vain war with heav'n. **Ib. II, l. 1** | Unrespit'd, unpitied, unreprev'd. 
**Ib. l. 185** |
| Moloch, scepter'd king, Stood up, the strongest and the fiercest spirit That fought in heav'n; now fiercer by despair. **Ib. l. 44** | The never-ending flight Of future days. **Ib. l. 221** |
| Rather than be less Car'd not to be at all. **Ib. l. 47** | Thus Belial with words cloth'd in reason's garb Counsel'd ignoble ease, and peaceful sloth, Not peace. **Ib. l. 226** |
| My sentence is for open war. **Ib. l. 51** | With grave Aspect he rose, and in his rising seem'd A pillar of state; deep on his front engraven Deliberation sat and public care; And princely counsel in his face yet shone, Majestic though in ruin. **Ib. l. 300** |
| Which if not victory is yet revenge. **Ib. l. 105** | To sit in darkness here Hatching vain empires. **Ib. l. 377** The palpable obscure. **Ib. l. 406** Long is the way And hard, that out of hell leads up to light. 
**Ib. l. 432** | Their rising all at once was as the sound Of thunder heard remote. **Ib. l. 476** |

1 See Aristophanes, p. 912.  
2 Rubente dextera.—**HORACE** [65-8 B.C.]. *Odes I, ii, 2, To Caesar Augustus*  
3 See Homer, p. 64b, and note.  
4 See Virgil, p. 118b.
Others apart sat on a hill retir'd, 
In thoughts more elevate, and reason'd 
high
Of Providence, foreknowledge, will, and 
fate,
Fix'd fate, free will, foreknowledge ab- 
solute,
And found no end, in wand'ring mazes 
lost.

Paradise Lost, bk. II, l. 557

Vain wisdom all, and false philosophy. 

Arm th' obdur'd breast
With stubborn patience as with triple 
steel. 

Far off from these a slow and silent 
stream,
Lethe the river of oblivion rolls. 

At certain revolutions all the damn'd 
Are brought: and feel by turns the bit-
ter change
Of fierce extremes, extremes by change 
more fierce. 

The other shape, 
If shape it might be call'd. 

Whence and what art thou, execrable 
shape? 

Before mine eyes in opposition sits 
Grim Death my son and foe. 

Hot, cold, moist, and dry, four cham-
pions fierce, 
Strive here for mast'ry. 

To compare 
Great things with small. 

With ruin upon ruin, rout on rout, 
Confusion worse confounded.

And fast by hanging in a golden chain, 
This pendent world, in bigness as a 
star

Of smallest magnitude close by the 
moon. 

Paradise Lost, bk. II, l. 1051

Hail, holy light! offspring of heav'n first-
born. 

Thus with the year
Seasons return; but not to me returns 
Day, or the sweet approach of ev'n or 
morn, 
Or sight of vernal bloom, or summer's 
rose, 
Or flocks, or herds, or human face di-
vine;
But cloud instead, and ever-during 
dark
Surrounds me, from the cheerful ways 
of men 
Cut off, and for the book of knowledge 
fair
Presented with a universal blank
Of Nature's works to me expung'd and 
raz'd, 
And wisdom at one entrance quite shut 
out. 

See golden days, fruitful of golden 
deeds, 
With Joy and Love triumphing.

Dark with excessive bright. 

Into a limbo large and broad, since 
called
The Paradise of Fools, to few un-
known. 

The hell within him. 

At whose sight all the stars 
Hide their diminish'd heads. 

A grateful mind 
By owing owes not, but still pays, at 
once
Indebted and discharg'd. 

Of God's first creature, which was light. — 
BACON, The New Atlantis [1626]
Light, the prime work of God. — MILTON, 
Samson Agonistes (1671), I. 70

Ye little stars! hide your diminished rays. 
POPE: Moral Essays [1731-1735], Epistle III, 
l. 282

3 Ye little stars! hide your diminished rays. 
POPE: Moral Essays [1731-1735], 'Epistle III, 
344
Me miserable! which way shall I fly
Infinite wrath, and infinite despair?
Which way I fly is hell; myself am
hell;¹
And in the lowest deep a lower deep,
Still threat'ning to devour me, opens
wide,
To which the hell I suffer seems a
heaven.

*Paradise Lost*, bk. IV, l. 73

So farewell hope, and with hope fare-
well fear,
Farewell remorse: all good to me is
lost;
Evil, be thou my good.  
*Ib.* l. 108

And on the Tree of Life,
The middle tree and highest there that
grew,
Sat like a cormorant.  
*Ib.* l. 194

A heaven on earth.  
*Ib.* l. 208

Flowers of all hue, and without thorn
the rose.  
*Ib.* l. 256

Two of far nobler shape erect and tall,
Godlike erect, with native honor clad
In naked majesty seem'd lords of all.  
*Ib.* l. 288

For contemplation he and valor
form'd,
For softness she and sweet attractive
grace;
He for God only, she for God in him.  
*Ib.* l. 297

Implied
Subjection, but requir'd with gentle
sway,
And by her yielded, by him best re-
ceiv'd,
Yielded with coy submission, modest
pride,
And sweet reluctant amorous delay.  
*Ib.* l. 307

Adam the goodliest man of men since
born
His sons, the fairest of her daughters
Eve.  
*Ib.* l. 323

So spake the Fiend, and with neces-
sity,
¹ See Virgil, p. 199a, Marlowe, p. 215a, and
note.

The tyrant's plea,¹ excus'd his devilish
deeds.

*Paradise Lost*, bk. IV, l. 393

Imparadis'd in one another's arms.  
*Ib.* l. 506

Live while ye may,
Yet happy pair.  
*Ib.* l. 533

Now came still evening on, and twilight
gray
Had in her sober livery all things clad.  
*Ib.* l. 598

The wakeful nightingale,
She all night long her amorous descant
sung;
Silence was pleas'd: now glow'd the
firmament
With living sapphires: Hesperus, that
led
The starry host, rode brightest, till the
moon,
Rising in clouded majesty, at length
Apparent queen unveil'd her peerless
light,
And o'er the dark her silver mantle
threw.  
*Ib.* l. 602

The timely dew of sleep.  
*Ib.* l. 614

With thee conversing I forget all time,
All seasons, and their change; all please
alike.
Sweet is the breath of morn, her rising
sweet,
With charm of earliest birds.  
*Ib.* l. 639

Sweet the coming on
Of grateful ev'ning mild, then silent
night
With this her solemn bird, and this fair
moon,
And these the gems of heaven, her
starry train.  
*Ib.* l. 646

Millions of spiritual creatures walk the
earth
Unseen, both when we wake, and when
we sleep.  
*Ib.* l. 677

In naked beauty more adorn'd,
¹ See William Pitt, p. 496b.
More lovely, than Pandora.  
*Paradise Lost, bk. IV, l. 713*

Eas'd the putting off
These troublesome disguises which we wear.  
*Ib. l. 739*

Hail wedded love, mysterious law, true source
Of human offspring.  
*Ib. l. 750*

Squat like a toad, close at the ear of Eve.  
*Ib. l. 800*

Not to know me argues yourselves unknown.  
*Ib. l. 830*

Abash'd the Devil stood,
And felt how awful goodness is, and saw
Virtue in her shape how lovely.  
*Ib. l. 846*

All hell broke loose.  
*Ib. l. 918*

Like Teneriff or Atlas unremoved.  
*Ib. l. 987*

The starry cope
Of heaven.  
*Ib. l. 992*

His sleep
Was airy light from pure digestion bred.  
*Ib. V, l. 3*

My latest found,
Heaven's last, best gift, my ever new delight!  
*Ib. l. 18*

Good, the more
Communicated, more abundant grows.  
*Ib. l. 71*

These are thy glorious works, Parent of good.  
*Ib. l. 153*

Him first, him last, him midst, and without end.  
*Ib. l. 165*

A wilderness of sweets.  
*Ib. l. 294*

So saying, with dispatchful looks in haste
She turns, on hospitable thoughts intent.  
*Ib. l. 331*

Nor jealousy
Was understood, the injur'd lover's hell.  
*Ib. l. 449*

1 See Cicero, p. 111a, and James Thomson, p. 419b.
And seems a moving land, and at his gills
Draws in, and at his trunk spouts out a sea.

Paradise Lost, bk. VII, l. 412

Endued
With sanctity of reason.  
Ib. l. 507

The planets in their stations list'ning stood,
While the bright pomp ascended jubilant.

Open, ye everlasting gates, they sung,
Open, ye heavens, your living doors;\(^1\)
let in
The great Creator from his work return'd
Magnificent, his six days' work, a world.  
Ib. l. 563

The angel ended, and in Adam's ear
So charming left his voice that he awhile
Thought him still speaking, still stood fix'd to hear.  
Ib. VIII, l. 1

To know
That which before us lies in daily life
Is the prime wisdom.  
Ib. l. 192

Liquid lapse of murmuring streams.  
Ib. l. 263

And feel that I am happier than I know.  
Ib. l. 282

Her virtue and the conscience of her worth,
That would be woo'd, and not unsought be won.  
Ib. l. 502

The sum of earthly bliss.  
Ib. l. 522

So absolute she seems
And in herself complete, so well to know
Her own, that what she wills to do or say,
Seems wisest, virtuousest, discreetest, best.  
Ib. l. 547

Accuse not Nature, she hath done her part;
Do thou but thine.  
Ib. l. 561

\(^1\) See Psalm 24:7, p. 18a.

\(^2\) See Keats, p. 57ga.

\(^3\) See Wordsworth, p. 5145.
Whatever can to sight or thought be form'd,
Holy, divine, good, amiable, or sweet!
How art thou lost, how on a sudden lost,
Defac'd, deflower'd, and now to Death devote?

Paradise Lost, bk. IX, l. 896

I feel
The link of nature draw me: flesh of flesh,
Bone of my bone thou art, and from thy state
Mine never shall be parted, bliss or woe.

Ib. l. 913

Our state cannot be sever'd; we are one,
One flesh; to lose thee were to lose myself.

Ib. l. 958

I shall temper so Justice with mercy.

Ib. X, l. 77

Pandemonium, city and proud seat
Of Lucifer.

Ib. l. 424

A dismal universal hiss, the sound
Of public scorn.

Ib. l. 508

Death . . . on his pale horse.

Ib. l. 588

Demoniac frenzy, moping melancholy,
And moon-struck madness.

Ib. XI, l. 485

Nor love thy life, nor hate; but what thou liv'st
Live well; how long or short permit to Heaven.

A bevy of fair women.

The evening star,

Love's harbinger.

The brazen throat of war.

For now I see Peace to corrupt no less than war to waste.

An olive leaf he brings, pacific sign.

Paradise Regained [1671], bk. I, l. 553

A bevy of fair women.

Ib. l. 582

The evening star,

Ib. l. 588

The brazen throat of war.

Ib. l. 713

For now I see Peace to corrupt no less than war to waste.

An olive leaf he brings, pacific sign.

1 See Genesis 2:23, p. 5b.
2 See Revelation 6:8, p. 58a.
3 See Martial, p. 154b.

In me is no delay; with thee to go,
Is to stay here; without thee here to stay,
Is to go hence unwilling; thou to me Art all things under heaven, all places thou, Who for my willful crime art banished hence.

Paradise Lost, bk. XII, l. 615

The world was all before them, where to choose Their place of rest, and Providence their guide: They hand in hand with wand'ring steps and slow Through Eden took their solitary way.

Ib. l. 646

Most men admire
Virtue who follow not her lore.

Paradise Regained [1671], bk. I, l. 482

Skill'd to retire, and in retiring draw Hearts after them tangled in amorous nets.

Ib. II, l. 161

Beauty stands In the admiration only of weak minds Led captive.

Ib. l. 220

Rocks whereon greatest men have oftest wreck'd.

Of whom to be disprais'd were no small praise.

Ib. III, l. 56

Elephants endorsed with towers.

Ib. l. 329

Dusk faces with white silken turbans wreath'd.

The childhood shows the man, As morning shows the day.

Ib. l. 220

Athens, the eye of Greece, mother of arts And eloquence.

Ib. l. 240

The olive grove of Academe,

Plato's retirement, where the Attic bird

Trills her thick-warbled notes the summer long.

1 See Wordsworth, p. 511b.
Socrates . . .
Whom well inspired the oracle pronounced
Wisest of men.

Paradise Regained,
bk. IV, l. 274

The first and wisest of them all professed
To know this only, that he nothing knew. 1

Deep vers'd in books and shallow in himself.

Till morning fair
Came forth with pilgrim steps, in amice gray.

Eyeless in Gaza, at the mill with slaves.

Samson Agonistes [1671], l. 41
O dark, dark, dark, amid the blaze of noon,
Irrecoverably dark, total eclipse
Without all hope of day!  1b. l. 80

The sun to me is dark
And silent as the moon,
When she deserts the night,
Hid in her vacant interlunar cave.

Ib. l. 86

To live a life half dead, a living death.

Ib. l. 100

Ran on embattled armies clad in iron,
And, weaponless himself,
Made arms ridiculous.

Ib. l. 129

Apt words have power to suage
The tumors of a troubled mind. 3

Ib. l. 184

Wisest men
Have err'd, and by bad women been de-
ceiv'd.

Ib. l. 210

Just are the ways of God,
And justifiable to men; 3
Unless there be who think not God at all.

Ib. l. 293

A grain of manhood.

Ib. l. 408

What boots it at one gate to make de-
fense,

1 See Socrates, p. 87b.
2 See Aeschylus, p. 78a.
3 See Paradise Lost, bk. I, l. 22, p. 341b.

And at another to let in the foe?

Samson Agonistes, l. 560

My race of glory run, and race of shame,

And I shall shortly be with them at rest.

Ib. l. 597

But who is this, what thing of sea or
land?

Female of sex it seems,
That so bedeck'd, ornate, and gay,
Comes this way sailing
Like a stately ship
Of Tarsus, bound for th' isles
Of Javan or Gadire,
With all her bravery on, and tackle trim,

Sails fill'd, and streamers waving,
Courted by all the winds that hold them play;

An amber scent of odorous perfume
Her harbinger?  

Ib. l. 710

Dalila: In argument with men a woman ever

Goes by the worse, whatever be her cause.

Samson: For want of words, no doubt, or lack of breath!

Ib. l. 903

Fame, if not double-faced, is double-
mouthish,
And with contrary blast proclaims most deeds;

On both his wings, one black, the other white,

Bears greatest names in his wild airy flight.

Ib. l. 971

Yet beauty, though injurious, hath strange power,
After offense returning, to regain

Love once possess'd.

Ib. l. 1003

Love- quarrels oft in pleasing concord end;

Not wedlock-treachery.

Ib. l. 1008

Boast not of what thou would'st have done, but do

What then thou would'st.

Ib. l. 1104

He's gone; and who knows how he may

report

349
Thy words’ by adding fuel to the flame? 

Samson Agonistes, l. 1350

For evil news rides post, while good news baits.1

Ib. l. 1538

Suspense in news is torture.

Ib. l. 1569

Nothing is here for tears, nothing to wail
Or knock the breast, no weakness, no contempt,
Dispraise, or blame, nothing but well and fair,
And what may quiet us in a death so noble.

Ib. l. 1721

All is best, though we oft doubt,
What the unsearchable dispose
Of highest Wisdom brings about.

Ib. l. 1745

Calm of mind, all passion spent.

Ib. l. 1758

Such bickerings to recount, met often in these our writers, what more worth is it than to chronicle the wars of kites or crows flocking and fighting in the air?

The History of England [1670], bk. IV

SIR JOHN SUCKLING
1609–1642

Why so pale and wan, fond lover?
Pr thee, why so pale?
Will, when looking well can’t move her,
Looking ill prevail?

Aglaura [1638]. Song, st. 1

Quit, quit, for shame, this will not move,
This cannot take her.
If of herself she will not love,
Nothing can make her.
The devil take her!

Ib. st. 3

But as when an authentic watch is shown,
Each man winds up and rectifies his own,

1 See Plutarch, p. 187a.

So in our very judgments.1

Aglaura, epilogue

High characters (cries one), and he would see
Things that ne’er were, nor are, nor ne’er will be.2

The Goblins [1639], epilogue

Her feet beneath her petticoat
Like little mice, stole in and out,8
As if they feared the light;
But oh, she dances such a way!
No sun upon an Easter-day
Is half so fine a sight.

A Ballad Upon a Wedding [1641], st. 8

Her lips were red, and one was thin,
Compared with that was next her chin,
Some bee had stung it newly.

Ib. st. 11

I prithee send me back my heart,
Since I cannot have thine;
For if from yours you will not part,
Why then shouldst thou have mine?

Fragmenta Aurea [1646]. Song, st. 1

’Tis not the meat, but ’tis the appetite
Makes eating a delight.

Ib. Of Thee, Kind Boy, st. 3

Out upon it, I have loved
Three whole days together;
And am like to love three more,
If it prove fair weather.

Ib. A Poem with the Answer, st. 1

’Tis expectation makes a blessing dear,
Heaven were not heaven, if we knew what it were.

Ib. Against Fruition, st. 4

1 See Pope, p. 402b.
2 See Pope, p. 403a.
3 See Herrick, p. 53ob.

There’s no such thing in Nature, and you’ll draw
A faultless monster which the world ne’er saw.

JOHN SHEFFIELD, DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM AND NORMANBY [1648–1721], Es-
say on Poetry
Filial piety is the root of man. When it is lost from one's heart, then one's life becomes like a rootless plant, and if one does not expire instantly, it is nothing but sheer luck.

Toju Sensei Zenshu (Collected Works), vol. 1

Be not biased with compassion to the poor, or favor to the rich, in point of justice.

Things Necessary to Be Continually Had in Remembrance

Not to be solicitous what men will say or think.

Ib.

Love makes those young whom age doth chill,
And whom he finds young, keeps young still.

To Chloe [1651]

Deliver me, O Lord, from the errors of wise men, yea, and of good men.

Saying

In bed we laugh, in bed we cry;
And, born in bed, in bed we die.
The near approach a bed may show
Of human bliss to human woe.

À Son Lit (Translated by Samuel Johnson)

Authority without wisdom is like a heavy axe without an edge, fitter to bruise than polish.

If we had no winter, the spring would not be so pleasant: if we did not sometimes taste of adversity, prosperity would not be so welcome.

Iron till it be thoroughly heated is incapable to be wrought; so God sees good to cast some men into the furnace of affliction, and then beats them on his anvil into what frame he pleases.

If ever two were one, then surely we.
If ever man were lov'd by wife, then thee;
If ever wife was happy in a man,
Compare with me ye women if you can.

To My Dear and Loving Husband [1678]

When civil fury first grew high,
And men fell out they knew not why.

Hudibras, pt. I [1663], canto I,
l. 1

And pulpit, drum ecclesiastic. Was beat with fist, instead of a stick.

Ib. l. 11

Beside, 'tis known he could speak Greek.

1 This is the first we hear of the "drum ecclesiastic" beating up for recruits in worldly warfare in our country.—Washington Irving, Knickerbocker's History of New York [1809], bk. V, ch. 7.
As naturally as pigs squeak: ¹
That Latin was no more difficile
Than to a blackbird 'tis to whistle.

_Hudibras, pt. I, canto I, l. 51_

He could distinguish and divide
A hair 'twixt south and southwest side,
On either which he would dispute,
Confute, change hands, and still con-fute.

_Ib. l. 67_

He'd run in debt by disputation,
And pay with ratiocination.

_Ib. l. 77_

For rhetoric, he could not ope
His mouth, but out there flew a trope.

_Ib. l. 81_

For all a rhetorician's rules
Teach nothing but to name his tools.

_Ib. l. 89_

A Babylonish dialect
Which learned pedants much affect.

_Ib. l. 93_

For he by geometric scale,
Could take the size of pots of ale.

_Ib. l. 121_

And wisely tell what hour o' th' day
The clock doth strike, by algebra.

_Ib. l. 125_

Where entity and quiddity,
The ghosts of defunct bodies, fly.

_Ib. l. 145_

'Twas Presbyterian true blue.

_Ib. l. 189_

Such as do build their faith upon
The holy text of pike and gun.

_Ib. l. 193_

And prove their doctrine orthodox,
By apostolic blows and knocks.

_Ib. l. 197_

Compound for sins they are inclined to,
By damning those they have no mind to.

_Ib. l. 213_

¹ He Greek and Latin speaks with greater ease
Than hogs eat acorns, and tame pigeons peas.

**LIONEL CRANFIELD, EARL OF MIDDLE-SEX [1575-1645]. Panegyric on Tom Coriate**

The trenchant blade, Toledo trusty,
For want of fighting was grown rusty,
And ate into itself, for lack
Of somebody to hew and hack.

_Hudibras, pt. I, canto I, l. 357_

For rhyme the rudder is of verses,
With which like ships they steer their courses.

_Ib. l. 457_

And force them, though it was in spite
Of Nature and their stars, to write.

_Ib. l. 647_

Great actions are not always true sons
Of great and mighty resolutions.

_Ib. l. 885_

I'll make the fur
Fly 'bout the ears of the old cur.

_Ib. canto III, l. 277_

These reasons made his mouth to water.

_Ib. l. 379_

I am not now in fortune's power:
He that is down can fall no lower. ¹

_Ib. l. 871_

Cheer'd up himself with ends of verse,
And sayings of philosophers.

_Ib. l. 1011_

Cleric before, and Lay behind;
A lawless linsey-woolsey brother,
Half of one order, half another.

_Ib. l. 1226_

Some have been beaten till they know
What wood a cudgel's of by th' blow;
Some kick'd, until they can feel whether
A shoe be Spanish or neat's leather.

_Ib. pt. II [1664], canto I, l. 221_

Such great achievements cannot fail,
To cast salt on a woman's tail.

_Ib. l. 277_

For what is worth in anything
But so much money as 'twill bring?

_Ib. l. 465_

She that with poetry is won
Is but a desk to write upon.

_Ib. l. 591_

¹ He that is down needs fear no fall.—
**BUNYAN, Pilgrim's Progress [1678], pt. II**
Love is a boy by poets styl'd;
Then spare the rod, and spoil the child. [1]

Hudibras, pt. II, canto I, l. 843

The sun had long since in the lap
Of Thetis, taken out his nap,
And like a lobster boil'd, the morn
From black to red began to turn.

Ib. canto II, l. 29

Oaths are but words, and words but wind.

Ib. l. 107

For truth is precious and divine —
Too rich a pearl for carnal swine.

He that imposes an oath makes it,
Not he that for convenience takes it;
Then how can any man be said
To break an oath he never made?

Ib. l. 377

As the ancients
Say wisely, have a care o' th' main chance,
And look before you ere you leap; 2
For as you sow, ye are like to reap. 4

Ib. l. 501

Doubtless the pleasure is as great
Of being cheated as to cheat.

Ib. canto III, l. 1

He made an instrument to know
If the moon shine at full or no.

Ib. l. 261

As men of inward light are wont
To turn their optics in upon 't.

Ib. pt. III [1678], canto I, l. 481

What makes all doctrines plain and clear?
About two hundred pounds a year.
And that which was prov'd true before,
Prove false again? Two hundred more.

Ib. l. 1277

Nick Machiavel had ne'er a trick,

3 See Heywood, p. 182a.
4 See Galatians 6:7, p. 54a.

Though he gave his name to our Old Nick.

Hudibras, pt. III, canto I, l. 1313

With crosses, relics, crucifixes,
Beads, pictures, rosaries, and pixes —
The tools of working our salvation
By mere mechanic operation.

Ib. l. 1495

The saints engage in fierce contests
About their carnal interests.

Ib. canto II, introduction

True as the dial to the sun, 1
Although it be not shin'd upon.

Ib. l. 175

He that complies against his will
Is of his own opinion still.

Ib. canto III, l. 547

Neither have the hearts to stay,
Nor wit enough to run away.

Ib. l. 569

And poets by their sufferings grow, 2
As if there were no more to do,
To make a poet excellent,
But only want and discontent.

Fragments

JAMES GRAHAM
FIRST MARQUESS OF MONTROSE
1612-1650

He either fears his fate too much,
Or his deserts are small,
That puts it not unto the touch
To win or lose it all.

My Dear and Only Love, st. 2

I'll make thee glorious by my pen,
And famous by my sword. 3

Ib. st. 5

1 True as the needle to the pole,
Or as the dial to the sun.

BARTON BOOTH [1681-1733], Song

2 See Shelley, p. 569b.

3 I'll make thee famous by my pen,
And glorious by my sword.

SCOTT, Legend of Montrose [1819], ch. 15
All those fair and flagrant things.

_The Flaming Heart Upon the Book of Saint Teresa_ [1652], l. 34

Love's passives are his activ'est part.
The wounded is the wounding heart.

_Ib._ l. 73

O thou undaunted daughter of desires!

_Ib._ l. 93

By all the eagle in thee, all the dove.

_Ib._ l. 95

Poor world (said I) what wilt thou do
To entertain this starry stranger?
Is this the best thou canst bestow?
A cold, and not too cleanly, manger?

Contend, ye powers of heav'n and earth,

To fit a bed for this huge birth.

_Hymn of the Nativity_ [1652], st. 6

Proud world, said I, cease your contest,
And let the mighty babe alone.
The phoenix builds the phoenix' nest.
Love's architecture is his own.
The babe whose birth embrases this morn,
Made his own bed ere he was born.

_Ib._ st. 7

Welcome, all wonders in one sight!
Eternity shut in a span.

_Ib._ Full Chorus

The modest front of this small floor,
Believe me, reader, can say more
Than many a braver marble can —
"Here lies a truly honest man!"

_Epitaph Upon Mr. Ashton_

---

_François, Duc de La Rochefoucauld_  
1613–1680

Our virtues are most frequently but vices in disguise.  

_Reflections; or, Sentences and Moral Maxims. Epigraph_

1 The fifth edition [1678] is the standard one.  
2 This epigraph, which is the key to the system of La Rochefoucauld, is found in another form as no. 179 of the Maxims of the first edition, 1665; it is omitted from the second and
Self-love is the greatest of all flatterers.

Reflections 2

We all have strength enough to endure the misfortunes of others.\(^1\)  
*Ib. 19*

Philosophy triumphs easily over past evils and future evils; but present evils triumph over it.\(^2\)  
*Ib. 22*

We need greater virtues to sustain good fortune than bad.  
*Ib. 25*

If we had no faults of our own, we would not take so much pleasure in noticing those of others.  
*Ib. 31*

Jealousy feeds upon suspicion, and it turns into fury or it ends as soon as we pass from suspicion to certainty.  
*Ib. 32*

Self-interest speaks all sorts of tongues, and plays all sorts of roles, even that of disinterestedness.  
*Ib. 39*

We are never so happy nor so unhappy as we imagine.  
*Ib. 49*

To succeed in the world, we do everything we can to appear successful.  
*Ib. 56*

There is no disguise which can for long conceal love where it exists or simulate it where it does not.  
*Ib. 70*

There are very few people who are not ashamed of having been in love when they no longer love each other.  
*Ib. 71*

True love is like ghosts, which everybody talks about and few have seen.  
*Ib. 76*

The love of justice in most men is simply the fear of suffering injustice.  
*Ib. 78*

Silence is the best tactic for him who distrusts himself.  
*Ib. 79*

It is more ignominious to mistrust our friends than to be deceived by them.  

Reflections 84

Everyone complains of his memory, and no one complains of his judgment.  
*Ib. 89*

Old people like to give good advice, as solace for no longer being able to provide bad examples.  
*Ib. 93*

A man who is ungrateful is sometimes less to blame for it than his benefactor.  
*Ib. 96*

The mind is always the dupe of the heart.\(^1\)  
*Ib. 102*

Nothing is given so profusely as advice.  
*Ib. 110*

The true way to be deceived is to think oneself more clever than others.  
*Ib. 127*

We would rather speak ill of ourselves than not talk about ourselves at all.  
*Ib. 138*

Usually we praise only to be praised.  
*Ib. 146*

Our repentance is not so much regret for the ill we have done as fear of the ill that may happen to us in consequence.  
*Ib. 180*

Who lives without folly is not so wise as he thinks.  
*Ib. 209*

Most people judge men only by their success or their good fortune.  
*Ib. 212*

Hypocrisy is the homage that vice pays to virtue.  
*Ib. 218*

Too great haste in paying off an obligation is a kind of ingratitude.  
*Ib. 226*

There is great skill in knowing how to conceal one’s skill.  
*Ib. 245*

The pleasure of love is in loving.  

---

\(^1\) The mind lives on the heart  
Like any parasite.  

*EMILY DICKINSON, The Mind Lives on the Heart* [c. 1876]
are happier in the passion we feel than in that we arouse.  

Reflections 259

Absence diminishes mediocre passions and increases great ones, as the wind blows out candles and fans fire. 

Ib. 276

We always like those who admire us; we do not always like those whom we admire. 

Ib. 294

The gratitude of most men is merely a secret desire to receive greater benefits.  

Ib. 298

We frequently forgive those who bore us, but cannot forgive those whom we bore. 

Ib. 304

Lovers never get tired of each other, because they are always talking about themselves. 

Ib. 312

In jealousy there is more self-love than love. 

Ib. 324

We confess to little faults only to persuade ourselves that we have no great ones. 

Ib. 327

We pardon to the extent that we love. 

Ib. 330

We rarely find that people have good sense unless they agree with us.  

Ib. 347

Jealousy is always born together with love, but it does not always die when love dies. 

Ib. 361

Mediocre minds usually dismiss anything which reaches beyond their own understanding. 

Ib. 375

1 See Shelley, p. 569a.

2 Sir Robert Walpole's [1676-1745] definition of the gratitude of place-expectants, "That it is a lively sense of future favors." — William Hazlitt, English Comic Writers [1819], Wit and Humor

3 "That was excellently observed," say I when I read a passage in another where his opinion agrees with mine. When we differ, then I pronounce him to be mistaken. — Swift [1667-1745], Thoughts on Various Subjects

4 See Schopenhauer, p. 564a.

The greatest fault of a penetrating wit is to go beyond the mark. 

Reflections 377

We may give advice, but we do not inspire conduct. 

Ib. 378

The veracity which increases with old age is not far from folly. 

Ib. 416

Few people know how to be old. 

Ib. 423

Nothing prevents our being natural so much as the desire to appear so. 

Ib. 431

In their first passion women love their lovers, in the others they love love.  

Ib. 471

Quarrels would not last long if the fault were only on one side. 

Ib. 496

In the misfortune of our best friends we often find something that is not displeasing.  

Ib. 583

BISHOP JEREMY TAYLOR

1613-1667

Desperate by too quick a sense of constant infelicity. 

Holy Dying [1650-1651]

Every schoolboy knows it. 

On the Real Presence, V

The union of hands and hearts. 

Sermons [1653], The Marriage Ring, pt. I

No man ever repented that he arose from the table sober, healthful, and with his wits about him. 

Ib.

1 See Byron, p. 560b.

2 In all distresses of our friends 

3 We first consult our private ends; 

While Nature, kindly bent to ease us, 

Points out some circumstance to please us. 

Swift [1667-1745], A Paraphrase of Rochefoucauld's Maxim

See Burke, p. 451b.

Maxim 583 is one of the "maximes supprimees" discarded before the 1678 edition.
THOMAS ADY
fl. 1655
Matthew, Mark, Luke, and John,
The bed be blest that I lie on.
Four angels to my bed,
Four angels round my head,
One to watch, and one to pray,
And two to bear my soul away.
   A Candle in the Dark [1655]

RICHARD BAXTER
1615–1691
I preached as never sure to preach again,
And as a dying man to dying men.
   Love Breathing Thanks and Praise

SIR JOHN DENHAM
1615–1669
Oh, could I flow like thee,¹ and make thy stream
My great example, as it is my theme!
Though deep yet clear, though gentle yet not dull;
Strong without rage, without o'erflowing full.
   Cooper's Hill [1642], l. 189

SIR ROGER L'ESTRANGE
1616–1704
Though this may be play to you, 'Tis death to us.²
   Fables from Several Authors, Fable 398

ROGER DE BUSSY-RABUTIN
1618–1693
God is usually on the side of the big squadrons and against the small ones.³
   Letter to the Comte de Limoges [October 18, 1677]

¹ The river Thames.
² See Bion, p. 104b.
³ It is said that God is always for the big battalions. — VOLTAIRE, letter to M. le Riche, February 6, 1770

ABRAHAM COWLEY
1618–1667
What shall I do to be forever known,
And make the age to come my own?
   The Motto

This only grant me, that my means may lie
Too low for envy, for contempt too high.
   The Vote [1636]

Well then; I now do plainly see
This busy world and I shall ne'er agree;
The very honey of all earthly joy
Does of all meats the soonest cloy,
   And they (methinks) deserve my pity,
Who for it can endure the stings,
The crowd, and buzz and murmurings,
Of this great hive, the city.
   The Wish [1647]

Ah yet, ere I descend to the grave
May I a small house and large garden have;
And a few friends, and many books, both true,
Both wise, and both delightful too!
   Ib.

A mistress moderately fair.
   Ib.

The world's a scene of changes, and to be
Constant, in Nature were inconstancy.
   Inconstancy [1647]

The thirsty earth soaks up the rain,
And drinks, and gapes for drink again.
The plants suck in the earth, and are
With constant drinking fresh and fair.
   Anacreon [1656], II, Drinking

Fill all the glasses there, for why
Should every creature drink but I,
Why, man of morals, tell me why?
   Ib.

A mighty pain to love it is,
And 'tis a pain that pain to miss;
   — Attributed to NAPOLEON

Providence is always on the side of the last reserve.
   See Tacitus, p. 140a; Boileau, p. 377b; Frederick the Great, p. 435a; and Gibbon, p. 466a.
But of all pains, the greatest pain
It is to love, but love in vain.

Anacreon VII, Gold

His time is forever, everywhere his place. Friendship in Absence

Nothing is there to come, and nothing past,
But an eternal now does always last.1 Davideis [1656], bk. I, l. 25

Life is an incurable disease.
To Dr. Scarborough [1656]

Ye fields of Cambridge, our dear Cambridge, say,
Have ye not seen us walking every day?
Was there a tree about which did not know
The love betwixt us two?

On the Death of Mr. William Harvey [1657] 2

Let but thy wicked men from out thee go,
And all the fools that crowd thee so,
Even thou, who dost thy millions boast,
A village less than Islington wilt grow,
A solitude almost.

Of Solitude, XII

God the first garden made, and the first city 3

The Garden [1664], essay 5

Hence ye profane! I hate ye all,
Both the great vulgar and the small.4 Horace, bk. III, ode 1

Charm'd with the foolish whistling of a name.5

Virgil, Georgics, bk. II, l. 72

Words that weep and tears that speak.8

The Prophet

1 One of our poets (which is it?) speaks of an everlasting now. — ROBERT SOUTHEY, The Doctor [1834-1847], ch. 25
2 See William Harvey, p. 512b.
3 See Bacon, p. 290b, and note.
4 Odi profanum vulgus.
5 See Pope, p. 410a.
6 Thoughts that breathe, and words that burn.
— THOMAS GRAY, Progress of Poetry [1754], III, 3, 4

Poet and Saint! to thee alone are given
The two most sacred names of earth and Heaven.

On the Death of Mr. Crashaw 1 [1668]

His faith, perhaps, in some nice tenets might
Be wrong; his life, I'm sure, was in the right.2

RICHARD LOVELACE
1618-1658

Oh, could you view the melody
Of every grace
And music of her face, 3
You'd drop a tear;
Seeing more harmony
In her bright eye
Than now you hear.

Lucasta [1649]. Orpheus to Beasts

Tell me not, sweet, I am unkind,
That from the nunnery
Of thy chaste breast and quiet mind,
To war and arms I fly.

Ib. To Lucasta: Going to the Wars, st. 1

I could not love thee, dear, so much,
Lov'd I not honor more. Ib. st. 3

When I lie tangled in her hair,
And fettered to her eye,
The gods that wanton in the air
Know no such liberty.

Ib. To Althea: From Prison, st. 1

When flowing cups pass swiftly round
With no allaying Thames.4

Ib. st. 2

Stone walls do not a prison make,5
Nor iron bars a cage;
Minds innocent and quiet take
That for an hermitage;
If I have freedom in my love,

1 See Crashaw, p. 354a.
2 See Pope, p. 409b.
3 The mind, the music breathing from her face. — BYRON, Bride of Abydos [1813], canto 1, st. 6
4 See Shakespeare, p. 289b.
5 Stone walls a prisoner make, but not a slave.
— WORDSWORTH [1770-1850], Humanity

358
And in my soul am free,
Angels alone that soar above
Enjoy such liberty.¹

Lucasta. To Althea:
From Prison, st. 4

If to be absent were to be
Away from thee;
Or that when I am gone,
You and I were alone;
Then, my Lucasta, might I crave
Pity from blustering wind, or swallow-
ing wave.
Ib. To Lucasta: Going Beyond the Seas, st. 1

NINON DE L’ENCLOS
1620–1705
Old age is woman's hell.²
Attributed saying

JEAN DE LA FONTAINE
1621–1695

We believe no evil till the evil's
done. Fables, bk. I [1668], fable 8

We heed no instincts but our own. Ib.

The opinion of the strongest is al-
ways the best. Ib. 10

Better to suffer than to die: that is
mankind's motto. Ib. 16

By the work one knows the work-
man.
Ib. 21

I bend but do not break.
Ib. 22

It is a double pleasure to deceive the
deceiver. Ib. II [1668], fable 15

It is impossible to please all the
world and one’s father.
Ib. III [1668], fable 1

¹ But though my wing is closely bound,
My heart’s at liberty;
My prison walls cannot control
The flight, the freedom of the soul.
Jeanne Guyon [1648–1717], A Prison-
er’s Song, Castle of Vincennes, France,
st. 4
² La vieillesse est l’enfer des femmes.
³ Whatsoever thou takest in hand, remember
the end, and thou shalt never do amiss.—Apoc-
rypha, Ecclesiasticus 3:36
Ventre affamé n’a point d'oreilles.
See Cato the Elder, p. 1072, and note, and
Adlai Stevenson, p. 1048b.
⁴ King Charles I.
But at my back I always hear
Time's winged chariot hurrying near;
And yonder all before us lie
Deserts of vast eternity.

_To His Coy Mistress_

Then worms shall try
That long preserved virginity,
And your quaint honor turn to dust,
And into ashes all my lust.
The grave's a fine and private place,\(^1\)
But none, I think, do there embrace.

_Ib._

Though we cannot make our sun
Stand still, yet we will make him run.

_Ib._

Annihilating all that's made
To a green thought in a green shade.\(^2\)

_Casting the body's vest aside,
My soul into the boughs does glide._

_Ib._

The world in all doth but two nations
bear
The good, the bad; and these mixed everywhere.

_The Loyal Scot [1650–1652]_

My love is of a birth as rare
As 'tis for object strange and high;
It was begotten by despair
Upon impossibility.

_The Definition of Love [1650–1652], st. 1_

As lines, so loves oblique, may well
Themselves in every angle greet;
But ours, so truly parallel,
Though infinite, can never meet.

_Ib. st. 7_

Where the remote Bermudas ride,
In th' ocean's bosom unespied.

_Bermudas [1657]_

Orange bright,
Like golden lamps in a green light.

_Ib._

And all the way, to guide their chime,
With falling oars they kept the time.\(^1\) _Bermudas_

**MOÎRIÈRE**

[JEAN BAPTISTE POQUELIN]

1622–1673

To pull the chestnuts out of the fire with the cat's paw.\(^2\)

_L'Étourdi [1655], act III, sc. 6_

We die only once, and for such a long time!

_Le Dépit Amoureux [1656], act V, sc. 3_

I always make the first verse well, but
I have trouble making the others.

_Les Précieuses Ridicules [1659], act I, sc. 11_

The world, dear Agnes, is a strange affair.

_L'École des Femmes [1662], act II, sc. 6_

There is no rampart that will hold out against malice.

_Tartuffe [1664], act I, sc. 1_

Those whose conduct gives room for talk are always the first to attack their neighbors.

_Ib._

You are a fool in four letters, my son.\(^3\)

_Ib._

She is laughing up her sleeve at you.

_Ib. 6_

A woman always has her revenge ready.

_Ib. II, 2_

Cover that bosom that I must not see.\(^4\)

_Ib. III, 2_

Although I am a pious man, I am not the less a man.

_Ib. III, 3_

To create a public scandal is what's wicked; to sin in private is not a sin.

_Ib. IV, 5_

\(^1\) See Thomas Moore, p. 541b.
\(^2\) Tirer les marrons du feu avec la patte du chat. — _Proverb in many languages_
See Becker, p. 9130.
\(^3\) Vous êtes un sot en trois lettres, mon fils.
\(^4\) Couvrez ce sein que je ne saurais voir.
I saw him, I say, saw him with my own eyes.

Tartuffe, act V, sc. 3

There are fagots and fagots.

Le Médecin Malgré Lui [1666],
act I, sc. 6

We have changed all that.1

Ib. II, 6

On some preference esteem is based;
to esteem everything is to esteem nothing.

Le Misanthrope [1666], act I, sc. 1

He’s a wonderful talker, who has the art of telling you nothing in a great harangue.

Ib. II, 5

He makes his cook his merit, and the world visits his dinners and not him.

Ib.

You see him laboring to produce bons mots.

Ib.

The more we love our friends, the less we flatter them; it is by excuses nothing that pure love shows itself.

Ib.

Doubts are more cruel than the worst of truths.

Ib. III, 7

Anyone may be an honorable man, and yet write verse badly.

Ib. IV, 1

If everyone were clothed with integrity, if every heart were just, frank, kindly, the other virtues would be well-nigh useless, since their chief purpose is to make us bear with patience the injustice of our fellows.

Ib. V, 1

It is a wonderful seasoning of all enjoyments to think of those we love.

Ib. 4

I prefer an accommodating vice to an obstinate virtue.

Amphitryon [1666], act I, sc. 4

One must eat to live, and not live to eat.2

Ib. III, 1

The true Amphitryon is the Amphitryon who gives dinners.3

Amphitryon, act III, sc. 5

My Lord Jupiter knows how to sugarcoat the pill.

Ib. III, 10

You’ve asked for it, Georges Dandin, you’ve asked for it.2

Georges Dandin [1668], act I, sc. 9

Good Heavens! For more than forty years I have been speaking prose without knowing it.

Le Bourgeois Gentilhomme [1670], act II, sc. 4

All that is not prose is verse; and all that is not verse is prose.

Ib.

My fair one, let us swear an eternal friendship.8

Ib. IV, 1

I will maintain it before the whole world.

Ib. IV, 5

What the devil was he doing in that galley? 4

Les Fourberies de Scapin [1671],
act II, sc. 11

Grammar, which knows how to control even kings.5

Les Femmes Savantes [1672],
act II, sc. 6

1 Le véritable Amphitryon est l’Amphitryon où l’on dine.
See Dryden, p. 371a.
2 Vous l’avez voulu, Georges Dandin, vous l’avez voulu.
3 A sudden thought strikes me — let us swear an eternal friendship. — FARE, The Rovers [1798].
Madam, I have been looking for a person who disliked gravy all my life; let us swear eternal friendship. — SYDNEY SMITH [1771-1845].
Lady Holland’s Memoir, vol. I, ch. 9
5 Que diable allait-il faire dans cette galée?
Que diable aller faire aussi dans la galère d’un Turc? d’un Turc! [What the deuce did he want on board a Turk’s galley? A Turk!]
— CYRANO DE BERGERAC, Le Pêdant Joué [1654],
act II, sc. 4

The saying of Molière came into his head: “But what the devil was he doing in that galley?” and he laughed at himself. — TOLSTOI, War and Peace [1865–1867], pt. IV, ch. 6.

Often misquoted “in that gallery,” as in DICKENS, A Tale of Two Cities [1859], bk. I, ch. 5: “What the devil do you do in that gallery there?”

8 Sigismund [1361–1437], Emperor of the Holy Roman Empire, at the Council of Constance
It is seasoned throughout with Attic salt.

Les Femmes Savantes, act III, sc. 2

A learned fool is more foolish than an ignorant one.  

Ib. IV, 3

Ah, there are no longer any children!

Le Malade Imaginaire [1673], act II, sc. 11

Nearly all men die of their remedies, and not of their illnesses.

Ib. III, 3

RICHARD RUMBOLD
1622–1685

I never could believe that Providence had sent a few men into the world, ready booted and spurred to ride, and millions ready saddled and bridled to be ridden.

On the scaffold [1685]. From Macaulay, History of England, ch. 1

ALGERNON SIDNEY
1622–1683

This hand, unfriendly to tyrants, Seeks with the sword placid repose under liberty.²

Life and Memoirs of Algernon Sidney

It is not necessary to light a candle to the sun.²

Discourses on Government [1698], sec. 23

HENRY VAUGHAN
1622–1695

Dear Night! this world's defeat; The stop to busy fools; care's check and curb;

[1414]. said to a prelate who had objected to his Majesty's grammar: Ego sum rex Romanus, et supra grammaticam [I am the Roman king, and am above grammar].

Manus haec, inimica tyrannis, Ense petit placidara sub libertate quietem. The second line is the motto of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts.


The day of spirits; my soul's calm retreat

Which none disturb! Christ's progress, and His prayer-time;
The hours to which high Heaven doth chime.

Silex Scintillans [1655]. The Night, l. 25

There is in God, some say, A deep but dazzling darkness.

Ib. l. 49

Happy those early days, when I
Shin'd in my angel-infancy!¹

Before I understood this place
Appointed for my second race.

Ib. The Retreat, l. 1

But felt through all this fleshly dress
Bright shoots of everlastingness.

Ib. l. 19

Some men a forward motion love,
But I by backward steps would move.

Ib. l. 29

I cannot reach it, and my striving eye
Dazzles at it, as at eternity.

Ib. Childhood

I saw Eternity the other night
Like a great ring of pure and endless light.

All calm, as it was bright;
And round beneath it, Time in hours, days, years,

Driv'n by the spheres

Like a vast shadow mov'd; in which the world

And all her train were hurl'd.

Ib. The World

They are all gone into the world of light!

And I alone sit lingering here;

Their very memory is fair and bright,

My days, which are at best but dull and hoary,

¹ See Traherne, p. 378a, and Wordsworth, p. 513b.
Mere glimmering and decays.
Silex Scintillans. They Are
All Gone, st. 3
Dear, beauteous death, the jewel of the
just!
Shining nowhere but in the dark;
What mysteries do lie beyond thy
dust,
Could man outlook that mark!
Ib. st. 5
My soul, there is a country
Far beyond the stars
Where stands a winged sentry
All skillful in the wars:
There, above noise and danger,
Sweet Peace is crown’d with smiles,
And One born in a manger
Commands the beauteous files.
Ib. Peace, st. 1

YAMAGA SOKO
1622–1685
The business of the samurai consists
in reflecting on his own station in life,
in discharging loyal service to his mas-
ter if he has one, in deepening his fidelity
in associations with friends, and,
with due consideration of his own posi-
tion, in devoting himself to duty above
all. The Way of the Samurai

BLAISE PASCAL
1623–1662
Things are always at their best in
their beginning.
Lettres Provinciales [1656–
1657], no. 4
True eloquence takes no heed of elo-
quence, true morality takes no heed of
morality. . . . To take no heed of phi-
losophy is truly to philosophize.
Pensées [1670], no. 4
Do you wish people to think well of
you? Don’t speak well of yourself.
Ib. 44

What is man in nature? Nothing in
relation to the infinite, everything in re-
lation to nothing, a mean between
nothing and everything.1
Pensées, no. 72
I lay it down as a fact that if all men
knew what others say of them, there
would not be four friends in the world.
Ib. 101
The state of man: inconstancy, bore-
dom, anxiety.2
Ib. 127
I have discovered that all human evil
comes from this, man’s being unable to
sit still in a room.3
Ib. 139
Cleopatra’s nose, had it been shorter,
the whole face of the world would have
been changed.
Ib. 162
The eternal silence of these infinite
spaces terrifies me.
Ib. 206
We shall die alone.4
Ib. 211
The heart has its reasons which rea-
son knows nothing of.5
Ib. 277
We know the truth, not only by the
reason, but by the heart.
Ib. 282
Justice without strength is helpless,
strength without justice is tyranni-
cal . . . Unable to make what is just
strong, we have made what is strong
just.
Ib. 298
Man is but a reed, the weakest in
nature, but he is a thinking reed.6
Ib. 347
Man is neither angel nor beast; and
the misfortune is that he who would act
the angel acts the beast.7
Ib. 358
Evil is easy, and has infinite forms.
Ib. 408
1 Qu’est-ce que l’homme dans la nature? Un
néant a l’égard de l’infini, un tout a l’égard du
néant, un milieu entre rien et tout.
2 Condition de l’homme: inconstance, ennui,
inquiétude.
3 See Walter Bagehot, p. 726b.
4 On mourra seul.
5 Le cœur a ses raisons que la raison ne con-
nait point.
6 L’homme n’est qu’un roseau, le plus faible
de la nature, mais c’est un roseau pensant.
7 L’homme n’est ni ange ni bête; et le mal-
heur veut que qui veut faire l’ange fait la bête.

1 From Sources of Japanese Tradition edited
by William Theodore de Bary [1958].
To ridicule philosophy is really to philosophize.\(^1\)

*Pensées, no. 430*

What a chimera then is man! What a novelty! What a monster, what a chaos, what a contradiction, what a prodigy! Judge of all things, feeble earthworm, depository of truth, a sink of uncertainty and error, the glory and the shame of the universe.\(^2\)

Ib. 434

Self is hateful.\(^3\)

Ib. 455

Men never do evil so completely and cheerfully as when they do it from religious conviction.

*Ib. 894*

“The God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, the God of Jacob,” not of philosophers and scholars.

*Writing found in Pascal’s effects after his death*

**WILLIAM WALKER**

1623–1684

Learn to read slow: all other graces Will follow in their proper places.\(^4\)

_The Art of Reading_

**GEORGE FOX**\(^5\)

1624–1691

The Lord showed me, so that I did see clearly, that he did not dwell in these temples which men had commanded and set up, but in people’s hearts . . . his people were his temple, and he dwelt in them.\(^6\)

Journal [1694]

When the Lord sent me forth into the world, He forbade me to put off my hat to any, high or low. Ib.

Justice Bennet of Derby, was the first that called us Quakers, because I bid

\(^1\) Se moquer de la philosophie, c’est vraiment philosophe.

\(^2\) See Pope, p. 408b–409a.

\(^3\) Le moi est hâtsable.

\(^4\) Take time enough; all other graces Will soon fill up their proper places.

*John Byrom [1692–1763]. Advice to Preach Slow*

\(^5\) Founder of the Society of Friends (Quakers).

\(^6\) See I Corinthians 3:17, p. 58a.

them tremble at the word of the Lord. This was in the year 1650.

*Journal*

He [Oliver Cromwell] said: “I see there is a people risen, that I cannot win either with gifts, honors, offices or places; but all other sects and people I can.”

Ib.

**ANGELUS SILESIUS**

[JOHANN SCHEFFLER] 1624–1677

God lives not without me. I know that without me God cannot live at all;

Were I to go, he also to his death must fall.

_The Cherubic Wanderer [1657–1675]_

I am like God, and God like me. I am as large as God, he is as small as I:

He cannot above me, nor I beneath him be.

Ib.

Everyone to his own.

The bird is in the sky, the stone rests on the land,

In water lives the fish, my spirit in God’s hand.

Ib.

**THOMAS SYDENHAM**

1624–1689

Fever itself is Nature’s instrument.

_Quoted in Bulletin of the New York Academy of Medicine, vol. IV [1928], p. 922_

Gout, unlike any other disease, kills more rich men than poor, more wise men than simple. Great kings, emperors, generals, admirals and philosophers have all died of gout.

Ib. 993

A man is as old as his arteries.

Ib.

**JOHN AUBREY**

1626–1697

He [Hobbes] had read much, but his contemplation was much more than
his reading. He was wont to say that if he had read as much as other men, he should have known no more than other men. *Brief Lives* [ed. 1898], I, 349

He [John Milton] was so fair that they called him *the lady of Christ's College.*

Mr. William Shakespeare was born at Stratford upon Avon in the county of Warwick. His father was a butcher, and I have been told heretofore by some of the neighbors, that when he was a boy he exercised his father's trade, but when he killed a calf he would do it in a high style and make a speech.

Ben Johnson and he did gather humors of men daily wherever they came. *Ib.*

---

**MARIE DE RABUTIN-CHANTAL, MARQUISE DE SÉVIGNÉ**

1626–1696

True friendship is never serene.

*Lettres.* À Madame de Grignan [September 10, 1671]

Racine will go out of style like coffee. *Attributed saying*

---

**JACQUES BÉNIGNE BOSSUET**

1627–1704

The greatest weakness of all weaknesses is to fear too much to appear weak.

*Politique Tirée de l'Écriture Sainte*

The inexorable boredom that is at the core of life.

*From M. A. Couturier, Se Garder Libre*

---

**JOHN BUNYAN**

1628–1688

Some said, “John, print it”; others said, “Not so.”

---

Some said, “It might do good”; others said, “No.”

*Pilgrim's Progress* [1678].

*Apology for His Book*

As I walked through the wilderness of this world. *Ib. pt. I*

I saw a man clothed with rags . . . a book in his hand, and a great burden upon his back. *Ib.*

The name of the one was Obstinate and the name of the other was Pliable. *Ib.*

The name of the slough was Despond. *Ib.*

Every fat [vat] must stand upon his bottom.1

The gentleman’s name was Mr. Worldly-Wise-Man. *Ib.*

Set down my name, Sir. *Ib.*

A very stately palace before him, the name of which was Beautiful. *Ib.*

The valley of Humiliation. *Ib.*

A foul Fiend coming over the field to meet him; his name is Apollyon. *Ib.*

I will talk of things heavenly, or things earthly; things moral, or things evangelical; things sacred, or things profane; things past, or things to come; things foreign, or things at home; things more essential, or things circumstantial. *Ib.*

It beareth the name of Vanity Fair, because the town where 'tis kept is lighter than vanity. *Ib.*

Hanging is too good for him, said Mr. Cruelty. *Ib.*

My great-grandfather was but a water-man, looking one way, and rowing another.2 *Ib.*

A castle called Doubting Castle, the owner whereof was Giant Despair. *Ib.*

---

1 Every tub must stand upon its bottom. — CHARLES MACKLIN, *The Man of the World* [1781], act I, sc. 2

2 See Plutarch, p. 157b, and note.
They came to the Delectable Mountains.

_Pilgrim's Progress, pt. I_

A great horror and darkness fell upon Christian.  

So I awoke, and behold it was a dream.  

A man that could look no way but downwards with a muckrake in his hand.  

Ib.  

He that is down needs fear no fall, He that is low no pride.  

Shepherd Boy's Song

Who would true valor see,  
Let him come hither;  
One here will constant be,  
Come wind, come weather.  

There's no discouragement Shall make him once relent  
His first avow'd intent  
To be a pilgrim.  

My sword I give to him that shall succeed me in my pilgrimage, and my courage and skill to him that can get it. My marks and scars I carry with me, to be a witness for me, that I have fought His battle who now will be my re-warder.  

Ib.

So he passed over, and all the trumpets sounded for him on the other side.  

The captain of all these men of death that came against him to take him away, was the Consumption, for it was that that brought him down to the grave.

_The Life and Death of Mr. Badman [1680]_

JOHN RAY  
1628–1705

In a calm sea every man is a pilot.  
_English Proverbs [1670]_

If wishes were horses, beggars might ride.  

Ib.

_SIR WILLIAM TEMPLE_  
1628–1699

Books, like proverbs, receive their chief value from the stamp and esteem of ages through which they have passed.

_Miscellanea, pt. II [1690]. Ancient and Modern Learning_

When all is done, human life is, at the greatest and the best, but like a froward child, that must be played with and humored a little to keep it quiet till it falls asleep, and then the care is over.  

_Of Poetry_  

CHARLES II  
1630–1685

This is very true: for my words are my own, and my actions are my ministers'.  
_Reply to Lord Rochester_  

Let not poor Nelly starve.  

He had been, he said, an uncon-scionable time dying; he hoped that they would excuse it.  

_From Macaulay, History of England [1849], vol. I, ch. 4_

JOHN TILLOTSON  
1630–1694

If God were not a necessary Being of Himself, He might almost seem to be made for the use and benefit of men.  
_Sermon_

They who are in highest places, and have the most power, have the least lib-erty, because they are most observed.  
_Reflections_

WALTER POPE  
c. 1630 –1714

May I govern my passions with absolute sway,

1 See Rochester, p. 3823.

2 See Ovid, p. 188b, and Voltaire, p. 418a.
And grow wiser and better, as strength wears away,
Without gout or stone, by a gentle decay.

_Bishop Richard Cumberland_ 1631–1718

It is better to wear out than to rust out.

From Bishop George Horne [1730–1792], _Sermon on the Duty of Contending for the Truth_

_John Dryden_ 1631–1700

By viewing Nature, Nature's handmaid Art,
Makes mighty things from small beginnings grow.1

_Annus Mirabilis_ [1667], st. 155

He [Shakespeare] was the man who of all modern, and perhaps ancient poets, had the largest and most comprehensive soul.

_Essay of Dramatic Poesy_ [1668]

He was naturally learned; he needed not the spectacles of books to read Nature; he looked inwards, and found her there. Ib.

Pains of love be sweeter far
Than all other pleasures are.

_Tyranic Love_ [1669], _act IV, sc. 1_

I am as free as Nature first made man, Ere the base laws of servitude began, When wild in woods the noble savage ran.

_The Conquest of Granada_ [1669–1670], _pt. I, act I, sc. 1_

Death in itself is nothing; but we fear To be we know not what, we know not where.

_Aureng-Zebe_ [1676], _act IV, sc. 1_ 2

1 See William Bradford, p. 319a.

When I consider life, 'tis all a cheat;
Yet, fool'd with hope, men favor the deceit;
Trust on, and think tomorrow will repay.
Tomorrow's falser than the former day;
Lies worse, and while it says we shall be blest
With some new joys, cuts off what we possesst.
Strange cozenage! None would live past years again,
Yet all hope pleasure in what yet remain;
And from the dreggs of life think to receive
What the first sprightly running could not give.

_Aureng-Zebe, act IV, sc. 1_

The wretched have no friends.

_All for Love_ [1678], _act III, sc. 1_

Your Cleopatra; Dolabella's Cleopatra; every man's Cleopatra. _Ib._ IV, 1

With how much ease believe we what we wish! 1
Whatever is, is in its causes just.2

_Oedipus_ [1679] (with Nathaniel Lee), _act III, sc. 1_

His hair just grizzled,
As in a green old age.3 _Ib._

Of no distemper, of no blast he died, But fell like autumn fruit that mellow'd long —
Even wonder'd at, because he dropp'd no sooner.
Fate seem'd to wind him up for fourscore years, Yet freshly ran he on ten winters more;
Till like a clock worn out with eating time,
The wheels of weary life at last stood still. _Ib._ IV, 1

1 Men freely believe that which they desire. — _Caesar_ [c. 102–44 B.C.]. _De Bello Gallico_, bk. III, sec. 18
2 See Pope, p. 408b.
3 A green old age, unconscious of decays. — _Pope, Translation of the Iliad_, XXIII, 929
In pious times, ere priestcraft did begin,
Before polygamy was made a sin.
Absalom and Achitophel, pt. I
[1680], l. 1

Whate’er he did was done with so much ease,
In him alone, ’twas natural to please.
Ib. l. 27

Plots, true or false, are necessary things,
To raise up commonweals and ruin kings.
Ib. l. 83

Of these the false Achitophel was first,
A name to all succeeding ages curs’d.
For close designs and crooked counsels fit,
Sagacious, bold, and turbulent of wit,
Restless, unfix’d in principles and place,
In power unpleas’d, impatient of disgrace;
A fiery soul, which working out its way,
Fretted the pygmy-body to decay:
And o’er-inform’d the tenement of clay.¹
A daring pilot in extremity;
Pleas’d with the danger, when the waves went high
He sought the storms; but for a calm unfit,
Would steer too nigh the sands to boast his wit.
Great wits are sure to madness near allied,
And thin partitions do their bounds divide.²
Bankrupt of life, yet prodigal of ease.
Ib. l. 150
Ib. l. 168
And all to leave what with his toil he won
To that unfeather’d two-legg’d thing,³ a son.
Ib. l. 169

¹ See Thomas Fuller, p. 353b.
² Remembrance and Reflection how allied!
What thin partitions sense from thought divide!

Dryden, Essay on Man [1733–1744].
See Seneca, p. 150b, and note.
³ See Diogenes the Cynic, p. 96b.

In friendship false, implacable in hate,
Resolv’d to ruin or to rule the state.
Absalom and Achitophel,
pt. I, l. 173

And Heaven had wanted one immortal song.
Ib. l. 197

The people’s prayer, the glad diviner’s theme,
The young men’s vision, and the old men’s dream!¹
Ib. l. 238

His courage foes, his friends his truth proclaim.
Ib. l. 357

All empire is no more than power in trust.
Ib. l. 411

Better one suffer, than a nation grieve.
Ib. l. 416

Who think too little, and who talk too much.²
Ib. l. 534

A man so various that he seem’d to be
Not one, but all mankind’s epitome:
Stiff in opinions, always in the wrong;
Was everything by starts, and nothing long:
But, in the course of one revolving moon,
Was chemist, fiddler, statesman, and buffoon.³
Ib. l. 545

So over violent, or over civil,
That every man with him was God or Devil.
Ib. l. 557

His tribe were God Almighty’s gentlemen.
Ib. l. 645

Nor is the people’s judgement always true:
The most may err as grossly as the few.
Ib. l. 781

Large was his wealth, but larger was his heart.
Ib. l. 826

Of ancient race by birth, but nobler yet
In his own worth.
Ib. l. 900

Beware the fury of a patient man.
Ib. l. 1005

¹ See Joel 2:28, p. 355b.
² See Jonson, p. 304a.
³ See Juvenal, p. 159a.
Made still a blund’ring kind of melody;
Spurr’d boldly on, and dashed through thick and thin,
Through sense and nonsense, never out nor in.
Free from all meaning, whether good or bad,
And in one word, heroically mad.
Absalom and Achitophel,
pt. II \(^1\) [1682], l. 413

For every inch that is not fool is rogue. \(^{1b}\)

There is a pleasure sure
In being mad which none but madmen know.\(^2\)
The Spanish Friar [1681],
act II, sc. 1

And, dying, bless the hand that gave the blow.\(^3\)

He’s a sure card. \(^{1b}\)
They say everything in the world is good for something. \(^{1b}\) III, 2
Or break the eternal Sabbath of his rest. \(^{1b}\) V, 2

All human things are subject to decay,
And, when fate summons, monarchs must obey.
Mac Flecknoe [1682], l. 1

The rest to some faint meaning make pretense,
But Shadwell\(^4\) never deviates into sense.
Some beams of wit on other souls may fall,
Strike through and make a lucid interval;
But Shadwell’s genuine night admits no ray,
His rising fogs prevail upon the day. \(^{1b}\) l. 19

And torture one poor word ten thousand ways.
Mac Flecknoe, l. 208

Wit will shine
Through the harsh cadence of a rugged line.
To the Memory of Mr. Oldham \([1684]\), l. 15

Happy the man, and happy he alone,
He who can call today his own;
He who, secure within, can say,
Tomorrow, do thy worst, for I have liv’d today.\(^1\)

Imitation of Horace, bk. III,
ode 29 [1685], l. 65

Not heaven itself upon the past has power;
But what has been, has been, and I have had my hour. \(^{1b}\) l. 71
I can enjoy her [Fortune] while she’s kind;
But when she dances in the wind,
And shakes the wings and will not stay,
I puff the prostitute away. \(^{1b}\) l. 81
And virtue, though in rags, will keep me warm. \(^{1b}\) l. 87

Men met each other with erected look,
The steps were higher that they took;
Friends to congratulate their friends made haste,
And long inveterate foes saluted as they pass’d.
Threnodia Augustalis \([1685]\), l. 124
Since heaven’s eternal year is thine.
To the Pious Memory of Mrs.
Anne Killebrew \([1686]\), l. 15

O gracious God! how far have we
Profan’d thy heavenly gift of poesy!
\(^{1b}\) l. 56

Her wit was more than man, her innocence a child.\(^2\)
\(^{1b}\) l. 70

Then cold, and hot, and moist, and dry,\(^3\)

\(^1\) In collaboration with Nahum Tate. See p. 383b.
\(^2\) There is a pleasure in poetic pains
Which only poets know.
Cowper [1751–1800], The Timepiece, l. 285
\(^3\) Adore the hand that gives the blow.—
John Pomfret [1667–1704], Verses to His Friend
\(^4\) See Shadwell, p. 380a.

\(^1\) See Horace, p. 129a.
\(^2\) Of manners gentle, of affections mild,
In wit a man; simplicity a child.
Pope, Epitaph on Gay [1730]
\(^3\) See Milton, Paradise Lost, bk. II, l. 898, p. 3442.

369
In order to their stations leap,
And Music's power obey.
From harmony, from heavenly harmony,
This universal frame began:
From harmony to harmony
Through all the compass of the notes it ran,
The diapason closing full in Man.

A Song for St. Cecilia's Day
[1687], st. 1

What passion cannot Music raise and quell?  
Ib. st. 2

The trumpet's loud clangor
Excites us to arms. 
Ib. st. 3

The soft complaining flute,
In dying notes, discovers
The woes of hopeless lovers.
Ib. st. 4

The trumpet shall be heard on high
The dead shall live, the living die,
And Music shall untune the sky!

Ib. Grand Chorus

She fear'd no danger, for she knew no sin.

The Hind and the Panther
[1687], pt. I, l. 4

And doom'd to death, though fated not to die.
Ib. l. 8

For truth has such a face and such a mien
As to be lov'd needs only to be seen.1
Ib. l. 33

Of all the tyrannies on human kind
The worst is that which persecutes the mind.

Ib. l. 239

Reason to rule, mercy to forgive:
The first is law, the last prerogative.
Ib. l. 261

And kind as kings upon their coronation day.
Ib. l. 271

And leaves the private conscience for the guide.
Ib. l. 478

All have not the gift of martyrdom.
Ib. II, l. 59

1 See Pope, p. 409a.

War seldom enters but where wealth allures.1

The Hind and the Panther,
pt. II, l. 706

Much malice mingled with a little wit.
Ib. III, l. 1

Jealousy, the jaundice of the soul.
Ib. l. 73

For present joys are more to flesh and blood
Than a dull prospect of a distant good.
Ib. l. 364

'T abhor the makers, and their laws approve,
Is to hate traitors and the treason love.2
Ib. l. 706

Secret guilt by silence is betrayed.
Ib. l. 763

Possess your soul with patience.3
Ib. l. 839

Our vows are heard betimes! and Heaven takes care
To grant, before we can conclude the prayer:
Preventing angels met it half the way,
And sent us back to praise, who came to pray.4

Britannia Rediviva [1688], l. 1

Three poets, in three distant ages born,
Greece, Italy, and England did adorn.
The first in loftiness of thought surpass'd;
The next, in majesty; in both the last.
The force of Nature could no further go.
To make a third, she join'd the former two.

Under Mr. Milton's Picture [1688]
This is the porcelain clay of human-kind.5

Don Sebastian [1690], act I, sc. 1
A knockdown argument: 'tis but a word and a blow.

Amphitryon [1690], act I, sc. 1

1 See Bion, p. 1046, and note.
2 See Caesar, p. 112a.
4 See Goldsmith, p. 449b.
5 The precious porcelain of human clay.—
BYRON, Don Juan [1819–1824], canio 4, st. x
Whistling to keep myself from being afraid.\(^1\)

*Amphitryon*, act III, sc. III, 1

I am the true Amphitryon.\(^2\)

*Ib. V, 1*

Fairest Isle, all isles excelling,
Seat of pleasures, and of loves;
Venus here will choose her dwelling,
And forsake her Cyprian groves.

*King Arthur* [1691], act II, sc. 5,
*Song of Venus*

I the true Amphitryon.

*Epistle to Congreve* [1693], L 5

Genius must be born, and never can be taught.

*Ib. I 60*

Softly sweet, in Lydian measures,
Soon he sooth’d his soul to pleasures.

*Virgil, Aeneid*, bk. I, l. 1 [1697]

Arms, and the man I sing, who, forced by fate,
And haughty Juno’s unrelenting hate.

*Ib. I 78*

Faint from his high estate,
And welt’ring in his blood;
Deserted, at his utmost need,
By those his former bounty fed,
On the bare earth expos’d he lies,
With not a friend to close his eyes.

Fought all his battles o’er again;
And thrice he routed all his foes, and
thrice he slew the slain.

*Ib. I 68*

None but the brave deserves the fair.

*Alexander’s Feast* [1697], l. 15

With ravish’d ears
The monarch hears;
Affects to nod,
And seems to shake the spheres.

*Ib. l. 37*

Softly sweet, in Lydian measures,
Soon he sooth’d his soul to pleasures.

*Virgil, Aeneid*, bk. I, l. 1 [1697]

None but the brave deserves the fair.

*Alexander’s Feast* [1697], l. 15

With ravish’d ears
The monarch hears;
Affects to nod,
And seems to shake the spheres.

*Ib. l. 37*

Sound the trumpets; beat the drums . . .

Now give the hautboys breath; he comes, he comes.\(^4\)

*Ib. l. 50*

Bacchus, ever fair and ever young.

*Ib. l. 54*

\(^1\) Whistling aloud to bear his courage up. —

BLAIR, *The Grave* [1743], l. 58

\(^2\) See Molière, p. 361b.

\(^3\) See Genesis 6:4, p. 6b.

\(^4\) See Morell, p. 42ob.
Than fee the doctor for a nauseous draught.
The wise, for cure, on exercise depend;
God never made his work for man to mend.

Epistle to John Druden of Chesterton, l. 92

A very merry, dancing, drinking,
Laughing, quaffing, and unthinking time.
The Secular Masque [1700], l. 38

The sword within the scabbard keep,
And let mankind agree.

Ib. l. 61

All, all of a piece throughout:
Thy chase had a beast in view;
Thy wars brought nothing about;
Thy lovers were all untrue.

'Tis well an old age is out,
And time to begin a new.¹

Ib. l. 86

Ill habits gather by unseen degrees —
As brooks make rivers, rivers run to seas.

Ovid, Metamorphoses [1700], bk. XV, The Worship of Aesculapius, l. 155

[Of Chaucer's Canterbury Tales]
Here is God's plenty.

Fables Ancient and Modern [1700], preface

For Art may err, but Nature cannot miss.

Ib. The Cock and the Fox, l. 452

Old as I am, for ladies' love unfit,
The power of beauty I remember yet.

Ib. Cymon and Iphigenia, l. 1

He trudg'd along unknowing what he sought,
And whistled as he went, for want of thought.

Ib. l. 84

She hugg'd the offender, and forgave the offense:

Sex to the last.²

Ib. l. 367

Of seeming arms to make a short essay,
Then hasten to be drunk — the business of the day.

Ib. l. 407

He was exhal'd; his great Creator drew
His spirit, as the sun the morning dew.¹

On the Death of a Very Young Gentleman [1700]

Here lies my wife: here let her lie!
Now she's at rest, and so am I.

Epitaph intended for his wife

WILLIAM STOUGHTON
1631–1701

God hath sifted a nation that he might send choice grain into this wild-erness.²

Election Sermon at Boston [April 29, 1669]

JOHN LOCKE
1632–1704

New opinions are always suspected, and usually opposed, without any other reason but because they are not already common.

Essay Concerning Human Understanding [1690], dedicatory epistle

No man's knowledge here can go beyond his experience.

Ib. bk. II, ch. 1, sec. 19

It is one thing to show a man that he is in error, and another to put him in possession of truth.

Ib. IV, 7, 11

All men are liable to error; and most men are, in many points, by passion or interest, under temptation to it.

Ib. 20, 17

Wherever Law ends, Tyranny begins.³

Second Treatise of Government [1690], sec. 202

¹ Early, bright, transient, chaste as morning dew.
She sparkled, was exhal'd, and went to heaven.

EDWARD YOUNG, Night Thoughts [1742–1745], Night V, l. 600

² God had sifted three kingdoms to find the wheat for this planting. — LONGFELLOW, Courtship of Miles Standish [1858], IV

³ See William Pitt, p. 428a.
A sound mind in a sound body,\(^1\) is a short but full description of a happy state in this world.

_Some Thoughts on Education_
[1693], sec. 1

Virtue is harder to be got than knowledge of the world; and, if lost in a young man, is seldom recovered.

_Ib. 64_

He that will have his son have a respect for him and his orders, must himself have a great reverence for his son.\(^2\)

_Ib. 65_

The only fence against the world is a thorough knowledge of it.  

_Ib. 88_

---

**BENEDICT [BARUCH] SPINOZA**\(^3\)

1632–1677

Peace is not an absence of war, it is a virtue, a state of mind, a disposition for benevolence, confidence, justice.

_Theological-Political Treatise_
[1670]

Nature abhors a vacuum.

_Ethics [1677],\(^4\) pt. I, proposition 15: note_

God and all the attributes of God are eternal.

_Ib. 19_

Nothing exists from whose nature some effect does not follow.  

_Ib. 36_

He who would distinguish the true from the false must have an adequate idea of what is true and false.  

_Ib. II, 42: proof_

---

\(^1\) See Juvenal, p. 139b.
\(^2\) See Juvenal, p. 140a.
\(^3\) Ein Gottbetrunkener Mensch [A God-intoxicated man]. — Novalis (Friedrich von Hardenberg) [1772–1801]

The Lord blot out his name under heaven. The Lord set him apart for destruction from all the tribes of Israel, with all the curses of the firmament which are written in the Book of the Law . . . . There shall no man speak to him, no man write to him, no man show him any kindness, no man stay under the same roof with him, no man come nigh him. — _Amsterdam Synagogue’s curse on Spinoza_ [1656]

\(^4\) Everyman edition, translated by Andrew Boyle.

---

Will and Intellect are one and the same thing.

_Ethics, pt. II, proposition 49: corollary_

He that can carp in the most eloquent or acute manner at the weakness of the human mind is held by his fellows as almost divine.

_Ib. III: preface_

Surely human affairs would be far happier if the power in men to be silent were the same as that to speak. But experience more than sufficiently teaches that men govern nothing with more difficulty than their tongues.

_Ib. 2: note_

Pride is therefore pleasure arising from a man’s thinking too highly of himself.

_Ib. 26: note_

It may easily come to pass that a vain man may become proud and imagine himself pleasing to all when he is in reality a universal nuisance.

_Ib. 30: note_

Self-complacency is pleasure accompanied by the idea of oneself as cause.

_Ib. 51: note_

It therefore comes to pass that everyone is fond of relating his own exploits and displaying the strength both of his body and his mind, and that men are on this account a nuisance one to the other.

_Ib. 54: note_

I refer those actions which work out the good of the agent to courage, and those which work out the good of others to nobility. Therefore temperance, sobriety, and presence of mind in danger, etc., are species of courage; but modesty, clemency, etc., are species of nobility.

_Ib. 59: note_

Fear cannot be without hope nor hope without fear.

_Ib. definition 13: explanation_

So long as a man imagines that he cannot do this or that, so long is he determined not to do it: and consequently, so long it is impossible to him that he should do it.

_Ib. 28: explanation_
Those who are believed to be most abject and humble are usually most ambitious and envious.

Ethics, pt. III, proposition 29: explanation

One and the same thing can at the same time be good, bad, and indifferent, e.g., music is good to the melancholy, bad to those who mourn, and neither good nor bad to the deaf.

Ib. IV: preface

Man is a social animal.1

Ib. proposition 35: note

Men will find that they can prepare with mutual aid far more easily what they need, and avoid far more easily the perils which beset them on all sides, by united forces.

Ib.

Avarice, ambitio, lust, etc., are nothing but species of madness.2

Ib. 44: note

He whose honor depends on the opinion of the mob must day by day strive with the greatest anxiety, act and scheme in order to retain his reputation. For the mob is varied and inconstant, and therefore if a reputation is not carefully preserved it dies quickly.

Ib. 58: note

In refusing benefits caution must be used lest we seem to despise or to refuse them for fear of having to repay them in kind.

Ib. 70: note

To give aid to every poor man is far beyond the reach and power of every man. . . . Care of the poor is incumbent on society as a whole.3

Ib. appendix, 17

None are more taken in by flattery than the proud, who wish to be the first and are not.

Ib. 21

Those are most desirous of honor and glory who cry out the loudest of its abuse and the vanity of the world.

Ethics, pt. V, proposition 10: note

We feel and know that we are eternal.

Ib. 23: note

All excellent things are as difficult as they are rare.

Ib. 42: note

The things which . . . are esteemed as the greatest good of all . . . can be reduced to these three headings: to wit, Riches, Fame, and Pleasure. With these three the mind is so engrossed that it cannot scarcely think of any other good.

Tractatus de Intellectus Emendatione [1677], I, 3

SIR CHRISTOPHER WREN
1632–1723

Si monumentum requiris circumspice [If you would see the man's monument, look around].

Inscription in St. Paul's Cathedral, London. Written by Wren's son

WENTWORTH DILLON,
EARL OF ROSCOMMON
1633–1685

Choose an author as you choose a friend.

Essay on Translated Verse [1684], I. 96

Immodest words admit of no defense, For want of decency is want of sense.

Ib. I. 113

The multitude is always in the wrong.

Ib. I. 183

My God, my Father, and my Friend, Do not forsake me in my end.

Translation of Dies Irae

SAMUEL Pepys
1633–1703

I pray God to keep me from being proud.

Diary, March 22, 1660

374
This morning came home my fine camlet cloak, with gold buttons, and a silk suit, which cost me much money, and I pray God to make me able to pay for it.  

Diary, July 1, 1660

And so to bed.  July 22, 1660, etc.

I am unwilling to mix my fortune with him that is going down the wind.  September 6, 1660

A good honest and painful sermon.  

March 17, 1661

One, by his own confession to me, that can put on two several faces, and look his enemies in the face with as much love as his friends. But, good God! what an age is this, and what a world is this! that a man cannot live without playing the knave and dissimulation.  

September 1, 1661

Though he be a fool, yet he keeps much company, and will tell all he sees or hears, so a man may understand what the common talk of the town is.  

September 2, 1661

My wife, poor wretch.  

September 18, 1661, etc.

Thanks be to God, since my leaving drinking of wine, I do find myself much better, and do mind my business better, and do spend less money, and less time lost in idle company.  

January 26, 1662

As happy a man as any in the world, for the whole world seems to smile upon me.  

October 31, 1662

Bought Hudibras again, it being certainly some ill humor to be so against that which all the world cries up to be the example of wit; for which I am resolved once more to read him, and see whether I can find it or no.  

February 6, 1663

To the Trinity House, where a very good dinner among the old soakers.  

February 15, 1665

But Lord! how everybody's looks, and discourse in the street, is of death, and nothing else; and few people going up and down, that the town is like a place distressed and forsaken.  

Diary, August 30, 1665

Strange to see how a good dinner and feasting reconciles everybody.  

November 9, 1665

Saw a wedding in the church; and strange to see what delight we married people have to see these poor fools decoyed into our condition.  

December 25, 1665

Musick and women I cannot but give way to, whatever my business is.  

March 9, 1666

The truth is, I do indulge myself a little the more in pleasure, knowing that this is the proper age of my life to do it; and, out of my observation that most men that do thrive in the world do forget to take pleasure during the time that they are getting their estate, but reserve that till they have got one, and then it is too late for them to enjoy it.  

March 10, 1666

Home, and, being washing-day, dined upon cold meat.  

April 4, 1666

Musick is the thing of the world that I love most.  

July 30, 1666

Busy till night, pleasing myself mightily to see what a deal of business goes off a man's hands when he stays by it.  

January 14, 1667

Did satisfy myself mighty fair in the truth of the saying that the world do not grow old at all, but is in as good condition in all respects as ever it was.  

February 3, 1667

This day I am, by the blessing of God, 34 years old, in very good health and mind's content, and in condition of estate much beyond whatever my friends could expect of a child of theirs, this day 34 years. The Lord's

1 Pepys had bought Hudibras December 26, 1666, but thought it "so silly an abuse of the Presbyter Knight going to the wars" that he sold it the same day.

2 The time of the Great Plague.
name be praised! and may I be thankful for it.  
Diary, February 23, 1667

But it is pretty to see what money will do.  
March 21, 1667

To church; and with my mourning, very handsome, and new periwig, make a great show.  
March 31, 1667

But to think of the clatter they make with his coach, and their own fine clothes, and yet how mealy they live within doors, and nastily, and borrowing everything of neighbors.

April 1, 1667

Whose red nose makes me ashamed to be seen with him.  
May 3, 1667

Gives me some kind of content to remember how painful it is sometimes to keep money, as well as to get it.

October 11, 1667

I find my wife hath something in her gizzard, that only waits an opportunity of being provoked to bring up; but I will not, for my content-sake, give it.

June 17, 1668

In appearance, at least, he being on all occasions glad to be at friendship with me, though we hate one another, and know it on both sides.

September 22, 1668

I do hate to be unquiet at home.

January 22, 1669

And so I betake myself to that course, which is almost as much as to see myself go into my grave; for which, and all the discomforts that will accompany my being blind, the good God prepare me!

May 31, 1669 (final entry)

GEORGE SAVILE, 
MARQUESS OF HALIFAX 
1633–1695

Children and fools want everything, because they want wit to distinguish; there is no stronger evidence of a crazy understanding than the making too large a catalogue of things necessary.

Advice to a Daughter [1688]

Popularity is a crime from the moment it is sought; it is only a virtue where men have it whether they will or no.

Political, Moral, and Miscellaneous Reflections [1750]

Misspending a man’s time is a kind of self-homicide.

Ib.

Men are not hanged for stealing horses, but that horses may not be stolen.

Ib.

ROBERT SOUTH 
1634–1716

Speech was given to the ordinary sort of men whereby to communicate their mind; but to wise men, whereby to conceal it.  
Sermon [1676]

ROBERT HOOKE 
1635–1703

The truth is, the science of Nature has been already too long made only a work of the brain and the fancy: It is now high time that it should return to the plainness and soundness of observations on material and obvious things.

Micrographia [1665]

NICOLAS BOILEAU- DESPRÉAUX 
1636–1711

Happy who in his verse can gently steer

1 Speech was made to open man to man, and not to hide him; to promote commerce, and not betray it.—DAVID LLOYD [1635–1692], The Statesmen and Favorites of England Since the Reformation [1665], edited by Whitworth], vol. I, p. 503

Men talk only to conceal the mind.—EDWARD YOUNG, Love of Fame [1725–1728], satire II, l. 208

The true use of speech is not so much to express our wants as to conceal them.—GOLDSMITH, The Bee, no. 3 [October 20, 1759]

See Voltaire, p. 417b.
From grave to light, from pleasant to severe.¹

The Art of Poetry [1674],
canto I, l. 75

At last comes Malherbe ² and, the first to do so in France, brings to his verse a smooth cadence. Êb. I. 131

Whate’er is well conceived is clearly said,
And the words to say it flow with ease. Êb. I. 153

Every age has its pleasures, its style of wit, and its own ways.

Satire 1, l. 46

A Cat’s a cat, and Rolet is a knave.

Ib. I. 52

He [Molière] pleases all the world, but cannot please himself. Êb. I. 94

In spite of every sage whom Greece can show,

Unerring wisdom never dwelt below;
Folly in all of every age we see,
The only difference lies in the degree.

Satire 4, l. 37

Greatest fools are oft most satisfied.

Ib. I. 128

If your descent is from heroic sires,

Show in your life a remnant of their fires.

Satire 5, l. 43

Of all the creatures that creep, swim, or fly,

Peopling the earth, the waters, and the sky,

From Rome to Iceland, Paris to Japan,
I really think the greatest fool is man.

Satire 8, l. 1

But satire, ever moral, ever new,

Delights the reader and instructs him, too.

She, if good sense refine her sterling page,

Explain Pope, p. 410a.
Translated by Dryden.
² Enfin Malherbe vint.

Oft shakes some rooted folly of the age. Satire 8, l. 257

Honor is like an island, rugged and without a beach; once we have left it, we can never return.

Satire 10, l. 167

Now two punctilious envoys, Thine and Mine,

Embroil the earth about a fancied line;
And, dwelling much on right and much on wrong,

Prove how the right is chiefly with the strong.¹ Satire 11, l. 141

Nothing but truth is lovely, nothing fair.

Epistle 9

The terrible burden of having nothing to do.

Epistle 11

BISHOP THOMAS KEN
1637–1711

Teach me to live, that I may dread
The grave as little as my bed.²

Morning and Evening Hymn, st. 3

Praise God, from whom all blessings flow!
Praise Him, all creatures here below!
Praise Him above, ye heavenly host!
Praise Father, Son, and Holy Ghost!

Ib. st. 10 (Doxology)

THOMAS TRAHERNE
C. 1637–1674

You never enjoy the world aright, till the sea itself floweth in your veins, till you are clothed with the heavens, and crowned with the stars: and perceive yourself to be the sole heir of the whole world.

Centuries of Meditations [1908], Century I, sec. 29

The corn was orient and immortal wheat, which never should be reaped,

¹ See Tacitus, p. 140a; Bussy-Rabutin, p. 357a; Frederick the Great, p. 435a; and Gibbon, p. 466a.
² See Browne, p. 330b.
nor was ever sown. I thought it had stood from everlasting to everlasting.1

Centuries of Meditations,  
Century III, sec. 3

How like an angel came I down! 2

Wonder [1910], st. 1

I within did flow  
With seas of life like wine.  

Ib. st. 3

LOUIS XIV  
1638–1715

I am the state.3

Attributed remark before the parliament in 1651

Has God forgotten all I have done for him? 4

Attributed remark upon hearing the news of the French defeat at Malplaquet [1709]

I almost had to wait.5

Attributed remark when a coach he had ordered arrived just in time.

JEAN RACINE  
1639–1699

I loved him too much not to hate him at all!  

Andromaque [1667], act II

You are Emperor, my lord, and yet you weep?  

Bérénice [1670], act IV, sc. 5

My only hope lies in my despair.  

Bajazet [1672], act I, sc. 4

You have named him, not I.6  

Phèdre [1677], act I, sc. 3

It is no longer a passion hidden in

1 See Psalm 90:2, p. 20a.
3 L’état c’est moi.
4 Dieu a donc oublié tout ce que j’ai fait pour lui?
5 J’ai failli attendre.
6 C’est toi qui l’a nommé.

my heart: it is Venus herself fastened to her prey.1

Phèdre, act I, sc. 3

Innocence has nothing to dread.  

Ib. III, 6

Crime like virtue has its degrees; and timid innocence was never known to blossom suddenly into extreme license.9

Ib. IV, 2

To repair the irreparable ravages of time.

Athalie [1691], act II, sc. 5

SIR CHARLES SEDLEY  
c. 1639–1701

When change itself can give no more, 'Tis easy to be true.

Reasons for Constancy, st. 4

Phyllis is my only joy,  
Faithless as the winds or seas;  
Sometimes coming, sometimes coy,  
Yet she never fails to please.  

Song [1702], st. 1

IHARA SAIKAKU  
1642–1693

Heaven says nothing, and the whole earth grows rich beneath its silent rule. Men, too, are touched by heaven’s virtue; yet, in their greater part, they are creatures of deceit. They are born, it seems, with an emptiness of soul, and must take their qualities wholly from things without. To be born thus empty into this modern age, this mixture of good and ill, and yet to steer through life on an honest course to the splendid of success — this is a feat reserved for paragons of our kind, a task beyond the nature of the normal man.

The Japanese Family Storehouse; or, The Millionaires’ Gospel,9 bk. I, 1

The first consideration for all, throughout life, is the earning of a living.  

Ib.

1 Ce n’est plus une ardeur dans mes veines cachée:  
C’est Vénus toute entière à sa proie attachée.
2 See Juvenal, p. 159a.
3 Edited and translated by G. W. Sargent.
Though mothers and fathers give us life, it is money alone which preserves it.  

*The Japanese Family Storehouse; or, The Millionaires' Gospel, bk. I, 1*

In life it is training rather than birth which counts.  

Ib. 3

Ancient simplicity is gone ... the people of today are satisfied with nothing but finery.  

Ib. 4

Take care! Kingdoms are destroyed by bandits, houses by rats, and widows by suitors.  

Ib. 5

There is always something to upset the most careful of human calculations.  

Ib. II, 2

When you send a clerk on business to a distant province, a man of rigid morals is not your best choice.  

Ib. 5

To think twice in every matter and follow the lead of others is no way to make money.  

Ib.

For each of the four hundred and four bodily ailments celebrated physicians have produced infallible remedies, but the malady which brings the greatest distress to mankind — to even the wisest and cleverest of us — is the plague of poverty.  

Ib. III, 1

To make a fortune some assistance from fate is essential. Ability alone is insufficient.  

Ib. 4

If we live by subhuman means we might as well never have had the good fortune to be born human.  

Ib.

Like ice beneath the sun’s rays — to such poverty did he fall ... his fortune melted to water.  

Ib. 5

If making money is a slow process, losing it is quickly done.  

Ib.

Harshness is for the good of a boy, softheartedness will ruin him.  

Ib. V, 5

---

**SIR ISAAC NEWTON**  

1642–1727

If I have seen further (than you and Descartes) it is by standing upon the shoulders of Giants.  

*Letter to Robert Hooke, February 5, 1675/6*

I frame no hypotheses; for whatever is not deduced from the phenomena is to be called an hypothesis; and hypotheses, whether metaphysical or physical, whether of occult qualities or mechanical, have no place in experimental philosophy.  

Ib.

Every body continues in its state of rest, or of uniform motion in a right line, unless it is compelled to change that state by forces impressed upon it.  

Philosophiae Naturalis Prinicipia Mathematica [1687].  

Laws of Motion, I

The change of motion is proportional to the motive force impressed; and is made in the direction of the right line in which that force is impressed.  

Ib. II

To every action there is always opposed an equal reaction: or, the mutual actions of two bodies upon each other are always equal, and directed to contrary parts.  

Ib. III

God in the beginning formed matter in solid, massy, hard, impenetrable, movable particles, of such sizes and figures, and with such other properties, and in such proportion to space, as most conduc’d to the end for which he formed them.  

Optics [1704]

I do not know what I may appear to the world; but to myself I seem to have been only like a boy playing on the seashore, and diverting myself in now and then finding a smoother pebble or a prettier shell than ordinary, whilst the

---

1 See Matthew 6:19, p. 40b.
2 See Robert Burns, p. 49b.
5 Mathematical Principles of Natural Philosophy, Translated by Andrew Motte [1729].
6 In modern terms, acceleration is directly proportional to applied force.
great ocean of truth lay all undiscovered before me.

From Brewster, Memoirs of Newton [1855], vol. II, ch. 27

O Diamond! Diamond! thou little knowest the mischief done!
Said to a pet dog who knocked over a candle and set fire to his papers

THOMAS SHADWELL¹

c. 1642 – 1692

And wit’s the noblest frailty of the mind. A True Widow, act II, sc. 1

The haste of a fool is the slowest thing in the world. Ib. III, 1

I am, out of the ladies’ company, like a fish out of the water. Ib.

Every man loves what he is good at. Ib. V, 1

MATSUO BASHO

1644–1694

The months and days are the travelers of eternity. The years that come and go are also voyagers. . . . I too for years past have been stirred by the sight of a solitary cloud drifting with the wind to ceaseless thoughts of roaming.

The Narrow Road of Oku (Oku no Hosomichi)²

Such stillness—
The cries of the cicadas Sink into the rocks. Ib.

My body, now close to fifty years of age, has become an old tree that bears bitter peaches, a snail which has lost its shell, a bagworm separated from its bag; it drifts with the winds and clouds that know no destination. Morning and night I have eaten traveler’s fare, and have held out for alms a pilgrim’s wallet.

Prose Poem on The Unreal Dwelling (Genjuan no Fu)³

My poetry is like a stove in the summer or a fan in the winter. It runs against the popular tastes and has no practical use.⁴

The Rustic Gate. From the collection titled Basho Bunshu

Do not seek to follow in the footsteps of the men of old; seek what they sought.

Ib.

The white chrysanthemum
Even when lifted to the eye Remains immaculate.⁵

Conversations with Basho. From the collection Kyoraisho Hyokai

Clear cascades!
Into the waves scatter Blue pine needles. Ib.

An old pond—
A frog leaping in—
The sound of water.³ Poem

A rough sea!
Stretched out over Sado
The Milky Way.⁶ Poem

WILLIAM PENN

1644–1718

No cross, no crown.⁴ Title of Pamphlet [1669]

Any government is free to the people under it where the laws rule and the people are a party to the laws.

Frame of Government [1682]

Truth often suffers more by the heat of its defenders than from the arguments of its opponents.

Some Fruits of Solitude ⁵ [1693]

¹ From Anthology of Japanese Literature, edited by Donald Keene [1955].
² From Sources of Japanese Tradition, edited by William Theodore de Bary [1960].
³ Translated by Dana B. Young.
⁴ See Quarles, p. 312.
⁵ A copy of this little book, wrote Robert Louis Stevenson, “I carried in my pocket all

380
It is a reproach to religion and government to suffer so much poverty and excess.

Some Fruits of Solitude

They that love beyond the world cannot be separated by it. Death is but crossing the world, as friends do the seas; they live in one another still.

Ib.

Men are generally more careful of the breed of their horses and dogs than of their children.

Ib.

It were endless to dispute upon everything that is disputable.

Ib.

Passion is a sort of fever in the mind, which ever leaves us weaker than it found us.

Ib.

The public must and will be served.

Ib.

Much reading is an oppression of the mind, and extinguishes the natural candle, which is the reason of so many senseless scholars in the world.

Advice to His Children [1699]

EDWARD TAYLOR
c. 1644-1729

Who spread its canopy? Or curtains spun?
Who in this bowling alley bowled the sun?

Poetical Works [1939]. God’s Determinations Touching His Elect, preface

For in Christ’s coach saints sweetly sing
As they to glory ride therein.

Ib. The Joy of Church Fellowship Rightly Attended

Make me, O Lord, Thy spinning-wheel complete.

Ib. Housewifery

about the San Francisco streets, read in street-cars and ferry-boats when I was sick unto death, and found in all times and places a peaceful and sweet companion.”

Its food too fine for angels; yet come, take
And eat thy fill! It’s Heaven’s sugar cake.

Poetical Works. Preparatory Meditations, 8

This bread of life dropt in thy mouth doth cry:
Eat, eat me, soul, and thou shalt never die.

Ib.

Is Christ thy advocate to plead thy cause?
Art thou his client? Such shall never slide.
He never lost his case. Ib. 38

My case is bad. Lord, be my advocate. My sin is red: I’m under God’s arrest.

Ib.

JEAN DE LA BRUYÈRE
1645-1696

We come too late to say anything which has not been said already.

Les Caractères [1688]. Des Ouvrages de l’Esprit

Liberality consists less in giving a great deal than in gifts well timed.

Ib. Du Coeur

Time, which strengthens friendship, weakens love.

Ib.

We must laugh before we are happy, for fear we die before we laugh at all.1

Ib.

To laugh at men of sense is the privilege of fools.

Ib. De la Société

There are but three events in a man’s life: birth, life and death. He is not conscious of being born, he dies in pain, and he forgets to live.

Ib. De l’Homme

Most men make use of the first part of their life to render the last part miserable.

Ib.

1 See Beaumarchais, p. 460a, and note.
Women run to extremes; they are either better or worse than men.

Les Caractères. Des Femmes

BARON GOTTFRIED
WILHELM VON
LEIBNITZ
1646–1716

I often say a great doctor kills more people than a great general.1

Quoted in Bulletin of The New York Academy of Medicine, vol. V [1929], p. 152

HENRY ALDRICH
1647–1710

If all be true that I do think,
There are five reasons we should drink:
Good wine — a friend — or being dry —
Or lest we should be by and by —
Or any other reason why.

Five Reasons for Drinking

JOHN WILMOT, EARL OF ROCHESTER
1647–1680

Here lies our sovereign lord the King,
Whose promise none relies on;
He never said a foolish thing,
Nor ever did a wise one.

Written on the bedchamber door of Charles II 2

For pointed satire I would Buckhurst choose,
The best good man with the worst-natured muse.3

An Allusion to Horace.
Satire X, bk. I

A merry monarch, scandalous and poor.
A Satire on King Charles II

The world appears like a great family,

1 See Prior, p. 887b.
3 Thou best-humor'd man with the worst-humor'd muse! — Goldsmith, Retaliation [1774], Postscript

Whose lord, oppressed with pride and poverty,
(That to the few great bounty he may show)
Is fain to starv. the numerous train below.

Like a Great Family

There's not a thing on earth that I can name,
So foolish, and so false, as common fame.

Did E'er This Saucy World

Reason, which fifty times to one does err,
Reason, an ignis fatuus of the mind.

A Satire Against Mankind [1675], l. 11

Books bear him up a while, and make him try
To swim with bladders of philosophy.

Ib. l. 20

Then Old Age and Experience, hand in hand,
Lead him to death, and make him understand,
After a search so painful and so long,
That all his life he has been in the wrong.

Ib. l. 25

Dead, we become the lumber of the world.

After Death

JOHN SHEFFIELD,
DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM AND NORMANBY
1648–1721

Of all those arts in which the wise excel,
Nature's chief masterpiece is writing well.

Essay on Poetry [1682]

Read Homer once, and you can read no more;
For all books else appear so mean, so poor,
Verse will seem prose; but still persist to read,
And Homer will be all the books you need.

Ib.
And when I feigned an angry look,  
Alas! I loved you best.  

_The Reconciliation_ [1701]

**SIR THOMAS POPE BLOUNT**  
1649–1697

Every flower of the field, every fiber  
of a plant, every particle of an insect,  
carries with it the impress of its Maker,  
and can — if duly considered — read  
us lectures of ethics or divinity.²  

_A Natural History_ [1693]

**WILLIAM III, PRINCE OF ORANGE**  
1650–1702

There is one certain means by which  
I can be sure never to see my country's  
ruin: I will die in the last ditch.  

_From Hume, History of England_  
[1754–1757], ch. 65

Every bullet has its billet.  

_From John Wesley, Journal_  
[June 6, 1765]

**FRANÇOIS DE SALIGNAC DE LA MOTHE FÉNELON**  
1651–1715

Do not men die fast enough without  
being destroyed by each other? Can any  
man be insensible of the brevity of life?  
and can he who knows it, think life too  
long!  

_Télémaque_ [1699], bk. VII

To be always ready for war, said  
Mentor, is the surest way to avoid it.²  

_Ib. X

Some of the most dreadful mischiefs  
that afflict mankind proceed from wine;  
it is the cause of disease, quarrels, sedi-  
tion, idleness, aversion to labor, and  
every species of domestic disorder.  

_Ib.

The blood of a nation ought never to  

be shed except for its own preservation  
in the utmost extremity.  

_Télémaque_, bk. XIII

Mankind, by the perverse depravity  
of their nature, esteem that which they  
have most desired as of no value the  
moment it is possessed, and torment  
themselves with fruitless wishes for that  
which is beyond their reach.  

_Ib. XVIII

**THOMAS OTWAY**  
1651–1685

What mighty ills have not been done  
by woman!  
Who was 't betrayed the Capitol? — A  
woman!  
Who lost Mark Antony the world? —  
A woman!  
Who was the cause of a long ten years'  
war,  
And laid at last old Troy in ashes? —  
Woman!  
Destructive, damnable, deceitful wo- 
man!  

_The Orphan_ [1680], act III, sc. 1

Let us embrace, and from this very  
moment vow an eternal misery to- 
gether.  

_Ib. IV, 2

O woman! lovely woman! Nature made  
thee  
To temper man: we had been brutes  
without you;  
Angels are painted fair, to look like  
you.  

_Venice Preserved_ [1682], act I,  
sc. 1

**NAHUM TATE**  
1652–1715

_AND_  

**NICHOLAS BRADY**  
1659–1726

When I am laid in earth,  

_Dido and Aeneas_ [c. 1690] ¹

¹ Tate wrote the libretto for the famous opera  
by Henry Purcell.
As pants the hart for cooling streams
When heated in the chase.

Version of Psalm 42 [1696]

Through all the changing scenes of life.

Hymn

While shepherds watch'd their flocks by night,
All seated on the ground,
The Angel of the Lord came down,
And glory shone around.

Christmas Hymn [1700]

CHIKAMATSU
MONZAEMON
1653-1725

In writing joruri, one attempts first to describe facts as they really are, but in so doing one writes things which are not true, in the interest of art. [Preface to Hozumi Ikan, Naniwa Miyage]

I take pathos to be entirely a matter of restraint. . . . When one says of something which is sad that it is sad, one loses the implications, and in the end, even the impression of sadness is slight. It is essential that one not say of a thing that 'it is sad,' but that it be sad of itself.

[Literary composition] should have stylization; this makes it art, and is what delights men's minds. [Ib.

THOMAS D'URFEY
1653-1723

O'er the hills and far away.

Pills to Purge Melancholy

RANSETSU
1653-1708

Against the blue stands
A pine tree etched
By tonight's moon.

Harvest Moon

ANDREW FLETCHER
OF SALTOUN
1655-1716

If a man were permitted to make all the ballads, he need not care who should make the laws of a nation.

Conversation Concerning a Right Regulation of Governments for the Common Good of Mankind [1704]

NATHANIEL LEE
1655-1692

Then he will talk—good gods! how he will talk!

The Rival Queens; or, The Death of Alexander the Great [1677], act I, sc. 3

When Greeks joined Greeks, then was the tug of war. [Ib. IV, 2

'Tis beauty calls, and glory shows the way. [Ib.

Man, false man, smiling, destructive man!

Theodosius [1680], act III, sc. 2

JOHN DENNIS
1657-1734

A man who could make so vile a pun would not scruple to pick a pocket.


They will not let my play run; and yet they steal my thunder. 2

Remark

1 Lee collaborated with Dryden on Oedipus (see p. 3670).

2 For his play Appius and Virginia [1709], Dennis had invented a new species of thunder. "The tragedy however was coldly received, notwithstanding such assistance, and was acted but a short time. Some nights after, Mr. Dennis, being in the pit at the representation of Macbeth, heard his own thunder made use of; upon which he rose in a violent passion, and exclaimed, with an oath, that it was his thunder. 'See,' said he, 'how the rascals use me! They will not let my play run, and yet they steal my thunder!'" — Biographia Britannica, vol. V, p. 103

384
BERNARD LE BOVIER DE FONTENELLE
1657-1757

The geometrical mind is not so closely bound to geometry that it cannot be drawn aside and transferred to other departments of knowledge. A work of morality, politics, criticism, perhaps even eloquence will be more elegant, other things being equal, if it is shaped by the hand of geometry.1

Préface sur l’Utilité des Mathématiques et la Physique [1729]

JOHN NORRIS
1657-1711

How fading are the joys we dote upon!
Like apparitions seen and gone.
But those which soonest take their flight
Are the most exquisite and strong —
Like angels’ visits, short and bright; 2
Mortality’s too weak to bear them long. The Parting [1678]

DANIEL DEFOE
C. 1661-1731

Wherever God erects a house of prayer,
The Devil always builds a chapel there; 3
And ’twill be found, upon examination,
The latter has the largest congregation.
The True-Born Englishman [1701], pt. I, l. 1

From this amphibious ill-born mob began
That vain, ill-natur’d thing, an Englishman.
Ib. l. 132

Great families of yesterday we show,
And lords whose parents were the Lord knows who.
Ib. l. 374

1 Translated by F. CAJORI.
2 Like those of angels, short and far between.
— ROBERT BLAIR, The Grave [1743], l. 538
See Campbell, p. 537b.
3 See Luther, p. 179b, and note.

In their religion they are so uneven,
That each man goes his own byway to heaven.
The True-Born Englishman, pt. II, l. 104

And of all plagues with which mankind are curs’d,
Ecclesiastic tyranny’s the worst.
Ib. l. 299

When kings the sword of justice first lay down,
They are no kings, though they possess the crown.
Titles are shadows, crowns are empty things,
The good of subjects is the end of kings.
Ib. l. 313

All men would be tyrants if they could.
The Kentish Petition [1712-1713]
The best of men cannot suspend their fate:
The good die early, and the bad die late.

Character of the Late Dr. S. Annesley [1715]

He bade me observe it, and I should always find that the calamities of life were shared among the upper and lower part of mankind; but that the middle station had the fewest disasters.

Robinson Crusoe [1719]

One day, about noon, going towards my boat, I was exceedingly surprised with the print of a man’s naked foot on the shore, which was very plain to be seen on the sand.
Ib.

I takes my man Friday with me.
Ib.

SIR SAMUEL GARTH
1661-1719

A barren superfluity of words.
The Dispensary [1699], canto II, l. 95

Hard was their lodging, homely was their food;
For all their luxury was doing good.¹
Claremont, l. 148

KIKAKU
1661–1707
A harvest moon!
And on the mats —
Shadows of pine boughs.
Harvest Moon²

RICHARD BENTLEY
1662–1742
No man was ever written out of
reputation but by himself.³
From J. H. Monk, Life
of Bentley [1831]

It is a pretty poem, Mr. Pope, but
you must not call it Homer.⁴
From Johnson, Life of Pope

MATHEW HENRY
1662–1714
He rolls it under his tongue as a
sweet morsel.
Commentaries [1708–1710],
Psalm 36

Our creature comforts.
Ib. Psalm 37

They that die by famine die by
inches.
Ib. Psalm 59

To fish in troubled waters.
Ib. Psalm 60

Here is bread, which strengthens
man’s heart, and therefore called the
staff of life.⁵
Ib. Psalm 104

¹ And learn the luxury of doing good.—
Goldsmitb, The Traveller [1764], l. 22
² Translated by Prescott B. Wintersteen, Jb.
³ See Montaigne, p. 190b.
⁴ The reference is to Pope’s translation of the
Iliad. See Pope, p. 405a.
⁵ For, behold, the Lord, the Lord of hosts,
doth take away from Jerusalem and from Judah
the stay and the staff, the whole stay of bread,
and the whole stay of water.—Isaiah 3:12
Bread is the staff of life.—Swift, Tale of
a Tub [1704]
Corn, which is the staff of life.—Edward
Winslow, Good News from New England [1624]

Hearkeners, we say, seldom hear good
of themselves.
Commentaries, Ecclesiastes 7

It was a common saying among the
Puritans, “Brown bread and the Gospel
is good fare.”
Ib. Isaiah 30

None so blind as those that will not
see.¹
Ib. Jeremiah 20

Judas had given them the slip.
Ib. Matthew 22

After a storm comes a calm.
Ib. Acts 9

Men of polite learning and a liberal
education.
Ib. 10

It is good news, worthy of all accep-
tation! and yet not too good to be
true.
Ib. Timothy 1

It is not fit the public trusts should
be lodged in the hands of any, till they
are first proved and found fit for the
business they are to be entrusted with.²
Ib. 3

All this and heaven too.
Life of Philip Henry

THOMAS (TOM) BROWN
1663–1704
I do not love thee, Doctor Fell.
The reason why I cannot tell;
But this alone I know full well,
I do not love thee, Doctor Fell.³
Written while a student at
Christ Church, Oxford

To treat a poor wretch with a bottle
of Burgundy, and fill his snuffbox, is
like giving a pair of laced ruffles to a
man that has never a shirt on his back.⁴
Laconics [1707]

¹ See Jeremiah 3:22, p. 34a.
² See Burke, p. 454b; Jefferson, p. 473b; Clay,
p. 538b; Calhoun, p. 545b; Sumner, p. 659b;
and Cleveland, p. 771a.
³ See Martial, p. 155a.
⁴ Je ne vous aime pas, Hylas;
Je n’en saurais dire la cause;
C’est que je ne vous aime pas.
Comte de Bussy-Rabutin [1618–1693]
⁵ See Goldsmith, p. 451b.
COTTON MATHER
1663–1728

I write the wonders of the Christian religion, flying from the deprivations of Europe, to the American strand; and, assisted by the Holy Author of that religion, I do, with all conscience of truth, required therein by Him, who is the Truth itself, report the wonderful displays of His infinite power, wisdom, goodness, and faithfulness, wherewith his Divine Providence hath irradiated an Indian wilderness.

Magnalia Christi Americana [1702], introduction

You are young and have the world before you; stoop as you go through it, and you will miss many hard bumps.

Advice to Benjamin Franklin upon approaching a low-hanging beam in his parsonage

WILLIAM WALSH
1663–1708

Of all the plagues a lover bears, Sure rivals are the worst. Song, st. 1
I can endure my own despair, But not another’s hope. Ib. st. 2

MATTHEW PRIOR
1664–1721

All jargon of the schools. 2
I Am That I Am, An Ode [1688]
Our hopes, like towering falcons, aim At objects in an airy height;
The little pleasure of the game Is from afar to view the flight.
To the Honorable Charles Montague
Odds life! must one swear to the truth of a song? A Better Answer

Be to her virtues very kind; Be to her faults a little blind;

1 From S. E. Morison, Vistas of History [1667], ch. 4
2 See Massinger, p. 115b.

Let all her ways be unconfin’d; And clap your padlock — on her mind!
An English Padlock [1707]
The end must justify the means. 1
Hans Carvel
And thought the nation ne’er would thrive
Till all the whores were burnt alive.
Paulo Purganti
He rang’d his tropes, and preach’d up patience;
Back’d his opinion with quotations.

Cured yesterday of my disease,
I died last night of my physician. 2
The Remedy Worse Than the Disease
And often took leave, but was loth to depart. 3
The Thief and the Cordelier

Nobles and heralds, by your leave,
Here lies what once was Matthew Prior;
The son of Adam and of Eve:
Can Bourbon or Nassau claim higher? 4
Epitaph
Lays the rough paths of peevish Nature even,
And opens in each heart a little heaven. Charity

His noble negligences teach What others’ toils despair to reach.
Alma, canto II, l. 7
Till their own dreams at length deceive them,
And oft repeating, they believe ’em.

Ib. III, 13

1 See St. Jerome, p. 145a.
2 See Leibnitz, p. 82a.
3 As men that be loth to departe do often take their lef [JOHN CLERK TO WOLSEY]. — HENRY ELLIS [1777–1859], Letters, Third Series, vol. I, p. 26a
4 "A loth to depart" was the common term for a song, or a tune played, on taking leave of friends.
5 The following epitaph was written long before the time of Prior:
Johnie Carnegie lais heer.
Descendit of Adam and Eve.
Gif ony con gang bieheer,
Ise willing give him leve.
Abra was ready ere I called her name;  
And though I called another, Abra came.  

Solomon on the Vanity of the World [1718], bk. II, l. 364

To John I ow'd great obligation;  
But John, unhappily, thought fit  
To publish it to all the nation:  
Sure John and I are more than quit.  

Epigram [1718]

Venus, take my votive glass;  
Since I am not what I was,  
What from this day I shall be,  
Venus, let me never see.  

The Lady Who Offers Her Looking-Glass to Venus. From The Greek Anthology

SIR JOHN VANBRUGH
1664–1726

Once a woman has given you her heart you can never get rid of the rest of her.  

The Relapse [1697], act II, sc. 1

No man worth having is true to his wife, or can be true to his wife, or ever was, or ever will be so.  

Ib. III, 2

Belinda: Ay, but you know we must return good for evil.  

Lady Brute: That may be a mistake in the translation.  

The Provoked Wife [1698],  
act I, sc. 1

He laughs best who laughs last.  

The Country House [1706],  
act II, sc. 5

Much of a muchness.  

The Provoked Husband [1728]  
(completed by Colley Cibber)  
act I, sc. 1

JOHN POMFRET
1667–1702

We live and learn, but not the wiser grow.  

Reason, l. 112

JONATHAN SWIFT
1667–1745

Books, like men their authors, have no more than one way of coming into the world, but there are ten thousand to go out of it, and return no more.  

A Tale of a Tub [1704], dedication

Books, the children of the brain.  

Ib. sec. 1

As boys do sparrows, with flinging salt upon their tails.  

Ib. 7

Satire is a sort of glass, wherein beholders do generally discover everybody's face but their own.  

The Battle of the Books [1704], preface

The two noblest things, which are sweetness and light.  

Ib.

Laws are like cobwebs, which may catch small flies, but let wasps and hornets break through.  

A Critical Essay Upon the Faculties of the Mind [1707]

There is nothing in this world constant, but inconstancy.  

Ib.

'Tis very warm weather when one's in bed.  

Journal to Stella [November 8, 1710]

With my own fair hands.  

Ib. [January 4, 1711]

We are so fond of one another, because our ailments are the same.  

Ib. [February 1, 1711]

I love good creditable acquaintance; I love to be the worst of the company.  

Ib. [May 17, 1711]

We were to do more business after dinner; but after dinner is after din-

3 Better the last smile than the first laughter.  
—JOHN RAY, Proverbs [1690]

2 It is good to live and learn. —CERVANTES, Don Quixote, pt. II [1615], ch. 32

1 See Matthew Arnold, p. 716a.
3 See Heraclitus, p. 77b, and note.
I cannot but conclude the bulk of your natives to be the most pernicious race of little odious vermin that nature ever suffered to crawl upon the surface of the earth.

Gulliver's Travels. Voyage to Brobdingnag, ch. 6

And he gave it for his opinion, that whoever could make two ears of corn or two blades of grass to grow upon a spot of ground where only one grew before, would deserve better of mankind, and do more essential service to his country, than the whole race of politicians put together.1

Ib.

He had been eight years upon a project for extracting sunbeams out of cucumbers, which were to be put in vials hermetically sealed, and let out to warm the air in raw inclement summers.

Ib. Voyage to Laputa, ch. 5

I said the thing which was not.

Ib. Voyage to the Houyhnhnms, ch. 3

I told him . . . that we ate when we were not hungry, and drank without the provocation of thirst.

Ib. 6

A set of phrases learnt by rote; A passion for a scarlet coat; When at a play to laugh, or cry, Yet cannot tell the reason why: Never to hold her tongue a minute; While all she prates has nothing in it.

The Furniture of a Woman's Mind [1727]

For conversation well endu'd; She calls it witty to be rude; And, placing raillery in railing, Will tell aloud your greatest failing.

Ib.

In party, furious to her pow' r; A bitter Whig, or Tory sour; Her arguments directly tend

1 He who makes two blades of grass grow in place of one renders a service to the state.

— Voltaire, Letter to M. Moreau [1765]
Against the side she would defend.

_The Furniture of a Woman’s Mind_

Not die here in a rage, like a poisoned rat in a hole.

_Letter to Bolingbroke [March 21, 1729]_

Yet malice never was his aim;
He lash’d the vice but spar’d the name.
No individual could resent,
Where thousands equally were meant.
His satire points at no defect
But what all mortals may correct;
For he abhorr’d that senseless tribe
Who call it humor when they gibe.

_The sight of you is good for sore eyes._

_Polite Conversation [1738?], dialogue 1_

’Tis as cheap sitting as standing.

_Ib._

I hate nobody: I am in charity with the world.

_Ib._

You were half seas over.

_Ib._

I won’t quarrel with my bread and butter.

_Ib._

She’s no chicken; she’s on the wrong side of thirty, if she be a day.

_Ib._

She wears her clothes, as if they were thrown on her with a pitchfork.

_Ib._

He was a bold man that first eat an oyster.

_Ib. 2_

That’s as well said, as if I had said it myself.

_Ib._

Fingers were made before forks, and hands before knives.

_Ib._

She has more goodness in her little finger, than he has in his whole body.

_Ib._

Lord, I wonder what fool it was that first invented kissing!

_Ib._

The best doctors in the world are Doctor Diet, Doctor Quiet, and Doctor Merryman.²

_Ib._

I’ll give you leave to call me anything, if you don’t call me spade.

_Ib._

May you live all the days of your life.

_Ib._

I always love to begin a journey on Sundays, because I shall have the prayers of the church to preserve all that travel by land, or by water.

_Ib._

² What a sight for sore eyes that would be!

—William Hazlitt [1778-1830], _Of Persons One Would Have Seen_

³ Use three physicians —
First, Dr. Quiet;
Next, Dr. Merryman,
And Dr. Dyet.

_Regimen Sanitatis Salemitanum [1607]_
I know Sir John will go, though he was sure it would rain cats and dogs.

Polite Conversation, dialogue 2

I thought you and he were hand-in-glove. Ib.

She watches him, as a cat would watch a mouse. Ib. dialogue 3

She pays him in his own coin. Ib.

There was all the world and his wife. Ib.

Hail, fellow, well met, All dirty and wet: Find out if you can, Who's master, who's man.

My Lady's Lamentation [1765], l. 171

I shall be like that tree, I shall die at the top.

From Sir Walter Scott, Life of Swift [1814]

Ubi saeva indignatio ulterius cor lacerare nequit.1

Epitaph. Inscribed on Swift's Grave, St. Patrick's, Dublin

SUSANNAH CENTLIVRE

C. 1667–1723

The real Simon Pure.

A Bold Stroke for a Wife [1718], act V, sc. 1

ALAIN RENÉ LE SAGE

1668–1747

It may be said that his wit shines at the expense of his memory.2

Gil Blas [1715–1735], bk. III, ch. 11

A flatterer can risk everything with great personages. Ib. IV, 7

Pride and conceit were the original sin of man. Ib. VII, 3

I wish you all sorts of prosperity with a little more taste. Ib. 4

The pleasure of talking is the inextinguishable passion of a woman, coeval with the act of breathing.

Gil Blas, bk. VII, ch. 7

Facts are stubborn things.1 Ib. X, 1

WILLIAM CONGREVE

1670–1729

Eternity was in that moment.

The Old Bachelor [1693], act IV, sc. 7

Marry'd in haste, we may repent at leisure.5 Ib. V, 8

It is the business of a comic poet to paint the vices and follies of human kind.

The Double Dealer [1694], epistle dedicatory

Retired to their tea and scandal, according to their ancient custom.8 Ib. act I, sc. 1

Though marriage makes man and wife one flesh, it leaves 'em still two fools. Ib. II, 3

No mask like open truth to cover lies,
As to go naked is the best disguise. Ib. V, 4

Thou liar of the first magnitude.

Love for Love [1695], act II, sc. 2

I warrant you, if he danced till doomsday, he thought I was to pay the piper. Ib.

O fie, miss, you must not kiss and tell. Ib. 10

Women are like tricks by sleight of hand,
Which, to admire, we should not understand. Ib. IV, 3

Music has charms to soothe a savage breast,4

1 Where savage indignation can no longer tear the heart. See Yeats, p. 884a.
2 Facts are contrary 'z mules. — James Russell Lowell, Biglow Papers, ser. II [1862], no. 4
3 See Shakespeare, p. 219a, and Cabell, p. 949b.
4 Music hath charms, we all may find, ingratiate deeply with the mind.

MATTHEW GREEN [1696–1737], The Spleen, l. 141
To soften rocks, or bend a knotted oak.

The Mourning Bride [1697],
act I, sc. 1

By magic numbers and persuasive sound.

Ib.

Heaven has no rage like love to hatred turned,
Nor hell a fury like a woman scorned.

Ib. III, 8

Love's but a frailty of the mind,
When 'tis not with ambition joined.

The Way of the World [1700],
act III, sc. 12

I nauseate walking; 'tis a country diversion, I loathe the country.

Ib. IV, 5

Let us be very strange and well-bred:
Let us be as strange as if we had been married a great while; and as well-bred as if we were not married at all.

Ib.

Thou art a retailer of phrases, and dost deal in remnants of remnants.

Ib. 9

O, she is the antidote to desire.

Ib. 14

Careless she is with artful care,
Affecting to seem unaffected.

Amoret

Defer not till tomorrow to be wise,
Tomorrow's sun to thee may never rise.

Letter to Cobham

RICHARD LEVERIDGE
1670–1758

When mighty roast beef was the Englishman's food,
It ennobled our hearts, and enriched our blood,

See Shakespeare, Measure for Measure IV, i, 16, p. 372a.

[1] We shall find no fiend in hell can match the fury of a disappointed woman.—Colley Cibber, Love's Last Shift [1696], act IV


Our soldiers were brave and our courtiers were good.

Oh! the roast beef of old England,
The Roast Beef of Old England,
st. 1

COLLEY CIBBER
1671–1757

As good be out of the world as out of the fashion.

Love's Last Shift [1696], act II

Possession is eleven points in the law. Woman's Wit [1697], act I

Words are but empty thanks.

Ib. V

Off with his head—so much for Buckingham.

Richard III (altered) [1700]
act IV, sc. 3

Perish the thought!

Ib. V, 5

This business will never hold water.

She Wou'd and She Wou'd Not [1703], act IV

Old houses mended,

Cost little less than new before they're ended.

The Double Gallant [1707]
prologue

Oh, how many torments lie in the small circle of a wedding ring!

Ib. act I, sc. 2

Stolen sweets are best.

The Rival Fools [1709], act 1

JOSEPH ADDISON
1672–1719

For wheresoe'er I turn my ravish'd eyes,
Gay gilded scenes and shining prospect rise,

Poetic fields encompass me around,

[1] Oh, the roast beef of England,
And old England's roast beef!

Fielding [1707–1754], The Grub Street Opera, act III, sc. 1


P. 744a.
And still I seem to tread on classic ground.

A Letter from Italy [1703]

And, pleas’d the Almighty’s orders to perform,
Rides in the whirlwind and directs the storm.¹

The Campaign [1704], l. 91

The spacious firmament on high,
With all the blue ethereal sky,
And spangled heavens, a shining frame,
Their great Original proclaim.²

Ode [in The Spectator, no. 465; August 23, 1712]

Soon as the evening shades prevail,
The moon takes up the wondrous tale,
And nightly to the listening earth
Repeats the story of her birth;
While all the stars that round her burn,
And all the planets in their turn,
Confirm the tidings as they roll,
And spread the truth from pole to pole.

Forever singing as they shine,
“The Hand that made us is divine.”

Ib.

Should the whole frame of Nature round him break,
In ruin and confusion hurled,
He, unconcerned, would hear the mighty crack,
And stand secure amidst a falling world.

Horace, ode 3, bk. III

’Tis not in mortals to command success,
But we’ll do more, Sempronius; we’ll deserve it.

Cato ³ [1713], act I, sc. 2

Blesses his stars and thinks it luxury.

Ib. 4

¹ This line is frequently ascribed to Pope, as it is repeated in his Dunciad, bk. III [1728], l. 264.
² See Psalm 19, p. 17a-b.
³ The Massachusetts Spy used the following lines from Cato as its motto from November 28, 1771 to April 6, 1775.

Do thou Great Liberty inspire our Souls—
And make our Lives in thy Possession happy—
Or, our Deaths glorious in thy just Defense.

’Tis pride, rank pride, and haughtiness of soul;
I think the Romans call it stoicism.

Cato, act I, sc. 4

Were you with these, my prince, you’d soon forget
The pale, unripened beauties of the north.

Ib.

Beauty soon grows familiar to the lover,
Fades in his eye, and falls upon the sense.

Ib.

My voice is still for war.

Gods! can a Roman senate long debate
Which of the two to choose, slavery or death? ⁴

Ib. II, 1

The woman that deliberates is lost.

Ib. IV, 1

Curse on his virtues! they’ve undone his country.

Ib. 4

What pity is it
That we can die but once to serve our country! ⁵

Ib.

When vice prevails, and impious men bear sway,
The post of honor is a private station.²

Ib.

It must be so—Plato, thou reasonest well!
Else whence this pleasing hope, this fond desire,
This longing after immortality?
Or whence this secret dread, and inward horror,
Of falling into naught? Why shrinks the soul
Back on herself, and startles at destruction?

’Tis the divinity that stirs within us;
’Tis heaven itself, that points out an hereafter,
And intimates eternity to man.

⁴ See Nathan Hale, p. 484b.
⁵ Give me, kind Heaven, a private station,
A mind serene for contemplation!
Title and profit I resign: The post of honor shall be mine.

Gay, Fables, pt. II [1728], The Vulture, The Sparrow, and Other Birds
Eternity! thou pleasing, dreadful thought!

Cato, act V, sc. 1

Sweet are the slumbers of the virtuous man.

Ib. 4

From hence, let fierce contending nations know

What dire effects from civil discord flow.

Ib.

Round-heads and Wooden-shoes are standing jokes.

The Drummer, prologue, l. 8

If I can any way contribute to the diversion or improvement of the country in which I live, I shall leave it, when I am summoned out of it, with the secret satisfaction of thinking that I have not lived in vain.¹

The Spectator, no. 1

[March 1, 1711]

Thus I live in the world rather as a spectator of mankind than as one of the species.

Ib.

I shall endeavor to enliven morality with wit, and to temper wit with morality.

Ib. 10 [March 11, 1711]

True happiness is of a retired nature, and an enemy to pomp and noise; it arises, in the first place, from the enjoyment of one’s self; and, in the next, from the friendship and conversation of a few select companions.

Ib. 15 [March 17, 1711]

In all thy humors, whether grave or mellow,

Thou’rt such a touchy, testy, pleasant fellow;

Hast so much wit, and mirth, and spleen about thee,

There is no living with thee, nor without thee.²

Ib. 68 [May 18, 1711]

There is not a more unhappy being than a superannuated idol.

Ib. 73 [May 24, 1711]

A man that has a taste of music, painting, or architecture, is like one that has another sense, when compared with such as have no relish of those arts.

The Spectator, no. 93

[June 16, 1711]

There is no defense against reproach but obscurity.

Ib. 101 [June 26, 1711]

Much might be said on both sides.

Ib. 122 [July 20, 1711]

Authors have established it as a kind of rule, that a man ought to be dull sometimes; as the most severe reader makes allowances for many rests and nodding-places in a voluminous writer.

Ib. 124 [July 23, 1711]

Books are the legacies that a great genius leaves to mankind, which are delivered down from generation to generation, as presents to the posterity of those who are yet unborn.

Ib. 166 [September 10, 1711]

Good nature is more agreeable in conversation than wit, and gives a certain air to the countenance which is more amiable than beauty.

Ib. 169 [September 13, 1711]

Were I to prescribe a rule for drinking, it should be formed upon a saying quoted by Sir William Temple: the first glass for myself, the second for my friends, the third for good humor, and the fourth for mine enemies.¹

Ib. 195 [October 13, 1711]

A true critic ought to dwell rather upon excellencies than imperfections, to discover the concealed beauties of a writer, and communicate to the world such things as are worth their observa-

Ib. 291 [February 2, 1712]

These widows, sir, are the most perverse creatures in the world.

Ib. 335 [March 25, 1712]

Mirth is like a flash of lightning, that breaks through a gloom of clouds, and glitters for a moment; cheerfulness keeps up a kind of daylight in the

¹ See Swift, p. 389a.

¹ See Swift, p. 5312.

mind, and fills it with a steady and perpetual serenity.

The Spectator, no. 381
[May 17, 1712]

Sir Roger made several reflections on the greatness of the British Nation; as, that one Englishman could beat three Frenchmen; that we could never be in danger of Popery so long as we took care of our fleet; that the Thames was the noblest river in Europe . . . with many other honest prejudices which naturally cleave to the heart of a true Englishman.

Ib. 383 [May 20, 1712]

Our disputants put me in mind of the skuttle fish, that when he is unable to extricate himself, blackens all the water about him, till he becomes invisible. Ib. 476 [September 5, 1712]

The fraternity of the henpecked.1

Ib. 482 [September 12, 1712]

A man should always consider how much he has more than he wants, and how much more unhappy he might be than he really is.

Ib. 574 [July 30, 1714]

We are always doing something for Posterity, but I would fain see Posterity do something for us.

Ib. 587 [August 20, 1714]

See in what peace a Christian can die.

Dying words [1719]. From Young, Conjectures on Original Composition [1759]

SIR RICHARD STEELE 1672–1729

I am come to a tavern alone to eat a steak, after which I shall return to the office.

Letters to His Wife [October 28, 1707]

I was going home two hours ago, but was met by Mr. Griffith, who has kept me ever since. I will come within a pint of wine.

Letters to His Wife [Eleven at night, January 5, 1708]

A little in drink, but at all times yr faithful husband.

Ib. [September 27, 1708]

The finest woman in nature should not detain me an hour from you; but you must sometimes suffer the rivalry of the wisest men.

Ib. [September 17, 1712]

Though her mien carries much more invitation than command, to behold her is an immediate check to loose behavior; to love her is a liberal education.1 Tatler [1709–1711], no. 49

Reading is to the mind what exercise is to the body. Ib. no. 147

When you fall into a man’s conversation, the first thing you should consider is, whether he has a greater inclination to hear you, or that you should hear him.

The Spectator, no. 49
[April 26, 1711]

Of all the affections which attend human life, the love of glory is the most ardent. Ib. 139 [August 9, 1711]

Age in a virtuous person, of either sex, carries in it an authority which makes it preferable to all the pleasures of youth.

Ib. 153 [August 25, 1711]

Among all the diseases of the mind there is not one more epidemical or more pernicious than the love of flattery. Ib. 238 [December 3, 1711]

Will Honeycomb calls these over-offended ladies the outrageously virtuous. Ib. 266 [January 4, 1712]

A favor well bestowed is almost as great an honor to him who confers it as to him who receives it.

Ib. 497 [September 30, 1712]

1 Lady Elizabeth Hastings [1682–1739].
**EDMOND HOYLE**

1672-1769

When in doubt, win the trick.

*Twenty-four Rules for Learners,*

rule 12

**FRANÇOIS GOYOT DE PITAVALS**

1673-1743

Causes Célèbres.

*Title of book recounting famous trials and judgments*

**NICHOLAS ROWE**

1673-1718

As if Misfortune made the throne her seat,

And none could be unhappy but the great. 2

*The Fair Penitent [1703], prologue*

At length the morn and cold indifference came.  

*Ib. act I, sc. 1*

Is this that haughty gallant, gay Lothario?  

*Ib. V, 1*

**ISAAC WATTS**

1674-1748

Were I so tall to reach the pole,

Or grasp the ocean with my span,

I must be measured by my soul;

The mind’s the standard of the man.

*Horae Lyricae [1706], bk. II, False Greatness*

Let dogs delight to bark and bite,  

For God hath made them so;

Let bears and lions growl and fight,  

For 'tis their nature too.

*Divine Songs [1715], 16, Against Quarreling and Fighting*

But, children, you should never let

Such angry passions rise;

Your little hands were never made

To tear each other’s eyes.

*Divine Songs, Against Quarreling and Fighting*

Birds in their little nests agree;

And 'tis a shameful sight,

When children of one family

Fall out, and chide, and fight.

*Ib. 17, Love Between Brothers and Sisters*

How doth the little busy bee  

Improve each shining hour, 1 

And gather honey all the day 

From every opening flower!

*Ib. 20, Against Idleness and Mischief*

For Satan finds some mischief still

For idle hands to do.  

Let me be dress’d fine as I will,  

Flies, worms, and flowers, exceed me still.

*Ib. 22, Against Pride in Clothes*

Hush! my dear, lie still and slumber, 

Holy angels guard thy bed!

Heavenly blessings without number 

Gently falling on thy head.

*Ib. 35, A Cradle Hymn*

'Tis the voice of the sluggard; I heard him complain,

"You have wak’d me too soon, I must slumber again." 2

*Ib. The Sluggard*

Lord, in the morning thou shalt hear

My voice ascending high.

*Psalm 5 [1719]*

O God, our help in ages past, 

Our hope for years to come, 

Our shelter from the stormy blast, 

And our eternal home.

*Psalm 90 [1719], st. 1*

A thousand ages in Thy sight  

Are like an evening gone;  

Short as the watch that ends the night 

Before the rising sun.  

*Ib. st. 4*

---

1 Hoyle published [1742] a *Short Treatise on Whist,* which in subsequent editions added rules for playing piquet, backgammon, chess, and other games. His *Laws [1760]* ruled whist playing until 1864, hence the saying, "according to Hoyle."

2 None think the great unhappy, but the great.  

—Edward Young, *The Love of Fame [1725-1728]*, satire i, l. 238

1 See Lewis Carroll, p. 743a.

2 See Lewis Carroll, p. 744b.
Time, like an ever-rolling stream,
Bears all its sons away;
They fly forgotten, as a dream
Dies at the opening day.\(^1\)

Psalm 90, st. 5

Joy to the world! the Lord is come;
Let earth receive her King.
Let ev’ry heart prepare Him room,
And heav’n and nature sing.

Psalm 98 [1719], st. i

When I can read my title clear
To mansions in the skies,
I’ll bid farewell to every fear,
And wipe my weeping eyes.

Hymns and Spiritual Songs, bk. II, hymn 65

There is a land of pure delight,
Where saints immortal reign;
Infinite day excludes the night,
And pleasures banish pain. Ib. 66

WILLIAM SOMERVILLE\(^2\)
1675–1742

Let all the learned say what they can,
’Tis ready money makes the man.

Ready Money [1727]

There is something in a face,
An air, and a peculiar grace,
Which boldest painters cannot trace.

The Lucky Hit [1727]

The chase, the sport of kings;
Image of war, without its guilt.

The Chase [1735], I, 13

JOHN PHILIPS
1676–1709

Happy the man who, void of care and strife,
In silken or in leathern purse retains
A Splendid Shilling.

The Splendid Shilling [1701], I, 1

\(^1\) See Marcus Aurelius, p. 148.
\(^2\) Of whom SAMUEL JOHNSON, in his Lives of the Poets, made the famous remark, “He writes very well for a gentleman.” See Johnson, p. 439b.

SIR ROBERT WALPOLE
1676–1745

The balance of power.

Speech in the House of Commons [February 13, 1741]

All those men have their price.

From William Coxe, Memoirs of Walpole [1798], vol. IV, p. 369

Anything but history, for history must be false. Walpoliana, no. 141

HENRY ST. JOHN,
VISCOUNT BOLINGBROKE
1678–1751

Truth lies within a little and certain compass, but error is immense.

Reflections Upon Exile [1716]

Nations, like men, have their infancy.

On the Study and Use of History [1752], letter 4

They [Thucydides and Xenophon] maintained the dignity of history.

Ib. 5

It is the modest, not the presumptuous, inquirer who makes a real and safe progress in the discovery of divine truths. One follows Nature and Nature’s God; that is, he follows God in his works and in his word.\(^1\)

Letter to Alexander Pope

GEORGE FARQUHAR
1678–1707

Reason still keeps its throne, but it nods a little, that’s all.

The Recruiting Officer [1706], act III, sc. 2

I have fed purely upon ale; I have eat my ale, and I always sleep upon ale.

The Beaux’ Stratagem [1707], act I, sc. 1

My Lady Bountiful. Ib.

\(^1\) See Pope, p. 410a, and Jefferson, p. 470b.
I believe they talked of me, for they laughed consumedly.  

_The Beaux' Stratagem_,  
act III, sc. 1

'Twas for the good of my country that I should be abroad.1 — Anything for the good of one's country — I'm a Roman for that.  

_Ib._ III, 2

How a little love and good company improves a woman!  

_Ib._ IV, 1

Spare all I have, and take my life.  

_Ib._ V, 2

THOMAS PARNELL  
1679–1718

My days have been so wondrous free,  
The little birds that fly  
With careless ease from tree to tree,  
Were but as blessed as I.  

_Song_2 [1714], st. 1

Still an angel appear to each lover beside,  
But still be a woman to you.  

_When Thy Beauty Appears_  
_[1722], st. 3

We call it only pretty Fanny's way.  

_An Elegy to an Old Beauty_  
_[1722], st. 4

Let those love now who never loved before;  
Let those who always loved, now love the more.  

_Translation of the Pervigilium Veneris_3

1 Leaving his country for his country's sake.  
— CHARLES FITZ-GEFFREY, _The Life and Death of Sir Francis Drake_ [1596], st. 213

True patriots all; for, be it understood,  
We left our country for our country's good.  

_George Barrington, Prologue written for the opening of the playhouse at New South Wales_ [January 16, 1796]  
(According to _The Oxford Companion to English Literature_, Barrington was the adopted name of a notorious pickpocket who was transported to the penal settlement at Botany Bay.)

2 Set to music by Francis Hopkinson; one of the earliest American songs.

3 See Anonymous Latin, p. 150a.

DESTOUCHES  
[PHILIPPE NÉRICAULT]  
1680–1754

Those not present are always wrong.1  

_L'Obstacle Impévu_ [1717],  
act I, sc. 6

Criticism is easy, art is difficult.  

_Le Glorieux_ [1732], act II, sc. 5

EDWARD YOUNG  
1683–1765

The love of praise, howe'er conceal'd by art,  
Reigns more or less, and glows in ev'ry heart.  

_Love of Fame_ [1725–1728],  
_satire I, l. 51

Some for renown, on scraps of learning dote,  
And think they grow immortal as they quote.  

_Ib._ l. 89

Be wise with speed;  
A fool at forty is a fool indeed.  

_Ib._ II, l. 282

Forever most divinely in the wrong.  

_Ib._ VI, l. 105

For her own breakfast she'll project a scheme,  
Nor take her tea without a stratagem.  

_Ib._ l. 187

One to destroy, is murder by the law;  
And gibbets keep the lifted hand in awe;  
To murder thousands takes a specious name,  
War's glorious art, and gives immortal fame.2  

_Ib._ VII, l. 55

The man that makes a character makes foes.  

_To Mr. Pope, epistle I, l. 28

In records that defy the tooth of time.  

_The Statesman's Creed_

Tired nature's sweet restorer, balmy sleep!  

_Night Thoughts_ [1742–1745].  
_Night I, l. 1

1 Les absents ont toujours tort.
2 See Porteus, p. 460a.
Night, sable goddess! from her ebon throne,
In rayless majesty, now stretches forth
Her leaden scepter o'er a slumbering world.

Night Thoughts. Night I, l. 18

Creation sleeps! 'Tis as the general pulse
Of life stood still, and Nature made a pause;
An awful pause! prophetic of her end.

Ib. l. 23

The bell strikes one. We take no note of time
But from its loss.

Ib. l. 55

Be wise today; 'tis madness to defer.1

Ib. l. 390

Procrastination is the thief of time.

Ib. l. 393

At thirty, man suspects himself a fool;
Knows it at forty, and reforms his plan;
At fifty chides his infamous delay,
Pushes his prudent purpose to resolve;
In all the magnanimity of thought
Resolves, and re-resolves; then dies the same.

Ib. l. 417

All men think all men mortal but themselves.

Ib. l. 424

"I've lost a day!" — the prince who nobly cried,
Had been an emperor without his crown.2

Ib. II, l. 99

Man wants but little, nor that little long.

Ib. IV, l. 118

A God all mercy is a God unjust.

Ib. l. 233

By night an atheist half believes a God.4

Ib. V, l. 177

Like our shadows,

1 See Congreve, p. 302a.
2 See Anonymous, p. 1090a.
3 See Vespasian, p. 185b.
4 See Goldsmith, p. 448a.
5 See W. T. Cummings, p. 1053a.
He who says there is no such thing as an honest man, you may be sure is himself a knave.  

Maxims Concerning Patriotism

Westward the course of empire takes its way; ¹
The four first acts already past,  
A fifth shall close the drama with the day:  
Time's noblest offspring is the last.  

On the Prospect of Planting Arts and Learning in America [1752], st. 6

JANE BRERETON  
1685–1740

The picture placed the busts between,  
Adds to the thought much strength,  
Wisdom, and Wit are little seen,  
But Folly's at full length.  

On Beau Nash's Picture at Full Length between the Busts of Sir Isaac Newton and Mr. Pope ²

AARON HILL  
1685–1750

First, then, a woman will or won't, depend on 't;  
If she will do 't she will; and there's an end on 't.  
But if she won't, since safe and sound your trust is,  
Fear is affront, and jealousy injustice.  

Zara, epilogue

Verses Written on a Window in Scotland

¹ Westward the star of empire takes its way.  
— John Quincy Adams, Oration at Plymouth [1802]

² In Alexander Dyce [1798–1869], Specimens of British Poetesses. This epigram is generally ascribed to Chesterfield.

SAMUEL MADDEN  
1686–1765

In an orchard there should be enough to eat, enough to lay up, enough to be stolen, and enough to rot upon the ground.  


ALLAN RAMSAY  
1686–1758

Farewell to Lochaber, farewell to my Jean.  

Lochaber No More [1724], st. 1

THOMAS TICKELL  
1686–1740

There taught us how to live; and (oh! too high  
The price for knowledge) taught us how to die. ¹  

On the Death of Mr. Addison [1719], l. 81

HENRY CAREY  
c. 1687–1743

Namby Pamby's little rhymes,  
Little jingle, little chimes.  

Namby Pamby ²

Aldiborontiphosphornio!  
Where left you Chrononhotonthologos?  
Chrononhotonthologos, act I, sc. 1  

His cogitative faculties immersed  
In cogibundity of cogitation.  

Ib.  

Of all the girls that are so smart,  
There's none like pretty Sally.  
She is the darling of my heart,  
And she lives in our alley.  

Sally in Our Alley [1729], st. 1

¹ See Montaigne, p. 189b, and note.  
² Ambrose Phillips . . . who had the honor of bringing into fashion a species of composition which has been called, after his name, Namby Pamby. — Macaulay, Review of Aikin's Life of Addison [1843]
Of all the days that’s in the week
I dearly love but one day,
And that’s the day that comes betwixt
A Saturday and Monday.

Sally in Our Alley, st. 4

God save our gracious king!
Long live our noble king!
God save the king!

God Save the King [c. 1740]

JOHN GAY 1
1688-1732
'Twas when the seas were roaring
With hollow blasts of wind,
A damsel lay deploring,
All on a rock reclin’d.

The What D’ye Call It [1715],
act II, sc. 8

All in the Downs the fleet was moor’d.

Sweet William’s Farewell to
Black-eyed Susan [1720]

Adieu! she cries; and wav’d her lily hand.

My lodging is on the cold ground,
And hard, very hard, is my fare,
But that which grieves me more
Is the coldness of my dear.

My Lodging Is on the Cold Ground [1720], st. 1

Whence is thy learning? Hath thy toil
O’er books consum’d the midnight oil?

Fables, pt. I [1727]. The Shepherd and the Philosopher

Where yet was ever found a mother
Who’d give her booby for another?

Ib. The Mother, the Nurse, and the Fairy

When we risk no contradiction,
It prompts the tongue to deal in fiction.

Ib. The Elephant and the Bookseller

Is there no hope? the sick man said;
The silent doctor shook his head.

Ib. The Sick Man and the Angel

While there is life there’s hope, he cried. 1

Fables, pt. I. The Sick Man and the Angel

Those who in quarrels interpose
Must often wipe a bloody nose.

Ib. The Mastiffs

I hate the man who builds his name
On ruins of another’s fame.

Ib. The Poet and the Rose

And when a lady’s in the case,
You know all other things give place.

Ib. The Hare and Many Friends

In every age and clime we see
Two of a trade can never agree. 2

Ib. The Rat-catcher and Cat

From wine what sudden friendship springs!

Ib. II [1738]. The Squire and His Cur

O Polly, you might have toy’d and kiss’d,
By keeping men off, you keep them on.

The Beggar’s Opera [1728],
act I, sc. 4, air 9

If with me you’d fondly stray.
Over the hills and far away.

Ib. 13, air 16

Fill ev’ry glass, for wine inspires us,
And fires us
With courage, love and joy.

Women and wine should life employ.
Is there ought else on earth desirous?

Ib. II, 1, air 19

If the heart of a man is depress’d with cares,
The mist is dispell’d when a woman appears.

Ib. 3, air 21

Youth’s the season made for joys,
Love is then our duty.

Ib. 4, air 22

Man may escape from rope and gun;
Nay, some have outliv’d the doctor’s pill:

1 See Pope’s Epitaph on Gay, p. 407b.

See Terence, p. 108b; Cicero, p. 111a; and
Goldsmith, p. 447a.

2 See Hesiod, p. 67b, and Meredith, p. 730a.

See D’Urfey, p. 384a.
Who takes a woman must be undone,
That basilisk is sure to kill.
The fly that sips treacle is lost in the sweets,
So he that tastes woman, woman, woman,
He that tastes woman, ruin meets.

*The Beggar's Opera, act II, sc. 8, air 26*

How happy could I be with either,
Were t'other dear charmer away!

*Ib. 13, air 35*

The charge is prepar'd; the lawyers are met;
The Judges all ranged (a terrible show!)

*Ib. III, 11, air 57*

Life is a jest; and all things show it.
I thought so once; but now I know it.

*My Own Epitaph*

PIERRE CARLET DE CHAMBLAIN DE MARIVAUX
1688–1763

In this world, you must be a bit too kind in order to be kind enough.

*Le Jeu de l'Amour et du Hasard [1730], act I, sc. 2*

ALEXANDER POPE²
1688–1744

Happy the man whose wish and care
A few paternal acres bound,
Content to breathe his native air
In his own ground.

*Ode on Solitude [c. 1700], st. 1*

Thus let me live, unseen, unknown,
Thus unlamented let me die,
Steal from the world, and not a stone
Tell where I lie.

*Ib. st. 5*

1 Life is an empty dream. — Browning, *Paracelsus II* [1835]

2 Life seems a jest of Fate's contriving. — J. R. Lowell, *Harvard Commemoration Ode* [1865], IV

² A thousand years may elapse before there shall appear another man with a power of versification equal to that of Pope. — Samuel Johnson [1781]; from Boswell, *Life of Dr. Johnson* [1791]

³ See Horace, p. 120b.

4O2

Where'er you walk, cool gales shall fan the glade,
Trees, where you sit, shall crowd into a shade:
Where'er you tread, the blushing flow'rs shall rise,
And all things flourish where you turn your eyes.

*Pastorals [written 1704], Summer, l. 73*

Nor Fame I slight, nor for her favors call;
She comes unlook'd for, if she comes at all.

*The Temple of Fame [1711], l. 513*

How vast a memory has Love!

*Sappho to Phaon [1712], l. 52*

'Tis with our judgments as our watches, none
Go just alike, yet each believes his own.

*An Essay on Criticism [1711], pt. I, l. 9*

Let such teach others who themselves excel,
And censure freely who have written well.

*Ib. /, l. 15*

Some are bewilderd in the maze of schools,
And some made coxcombs nature meant but fools.

*Ib. l. 26*

Those oft are stratagems which errors seem,
Nor is it Homer nods, but we that dream.

*Ib. l. 177*

Of all the causes which conspire to blind
Man's erring judgment, and misguide the mind,
What the weak head with strongest bias rules,
Is pride, the never-failing vice of fools.

*Ib. II, l. 1*

A little learning is a dangerous thing;

3 See Suckling, p. 3503.

2 See Horace, p. 124b.

* See Publilius Syrus, p. 1273.

4O2
Drink deep, or taste not the Pierian spring:
There shallow draughts intoxicate the brain,
And drinking largely sobers us again.  
*An Essay on Criticism, pt. II, l. 15*

Hills peep o’er hills, and Alps on Alps arise!
*Ib. l. 32*

’Tis not a lip, or eye, we beauty call,
But the joint force and full result of all.
*Ib. l. 45*

Whoever thinks a faultless piece to see,
Thinks what ne’er was, nor is, nor e’er shall be. 
*Ib. l. 53*

True wit is nature to advantage dress’d,
What oft was thought, but ne’er so well express’d.
*Ib. l. 97*

Words are like leaves; and where they most abound,
Much fruit of sense beneath is rarely found.
*Ib. l. 109*

Such labor’d nothings, in so strange a style,
Amaze th’ unlearn’d, and make the learned smile.
*Ib. l. 126*

Be not the first by whom the new are tried,
Nor yet the last to lay the old aside.
*Ib. l. 135*

As some to church repair,
Not for the doctrine, but the music there.

These equal syllables alone require,
Though oft the ear the open vowels tire;
While expletives their feeble aid do join,
And ten low words oft creep in one dull line.
*Ib. l. 142*

Then, at the last and only couplet fraught
With some unmeaning thing they call a thought,
A needless Alexandrine ends the song,
That, like a wounded snake, drags its slow length along.
*Ib. l. 156*

---

True ease in writing comes from art, not chance,
As those move easiest who have learn’d to dance. 
*Ib. 1*

’Tis not enough no harshness gives offense;
The sound must seem an echo to the sense.
*An Essay on Criticism, pt. II, l. 162*

At ev’ry trifle scorn to take offense.
*Ib. l. 186*

Yet let not each gay turn thy rapture move;
For fools admire, but men of sense approve.
*Ib. l. 190*

Some judge of authors’ names, not works, and then
Nor praise nor blame the writings, but the men.
*Ib. l. 212*

What woeful stuff this madrigal would be,
In some starv’d hackney sonneteer, or me!

But let a lord once own the happy lines,
How the wit brightens! how the style refines!
*Ib. l. 218*

Some praise at morning what they blame at night,
But always think the last opinion right.
*Ib. l. 230*

To err is human, to forgive divine. 
*Ib. l. 325*

All seems infected that th’ infected spy,
As all looks yellow to the jaundic’d eye.
*Ib. l. 358*

Be silent always when you doubt your sense.
*Ib. III, l. 6*

Men must be taught as if you taught them not,

---

1 Also in *Imitations of Horace* [1737], Epistle II, bk. II, l. 178.
2 See Plutarch, p. 157b, and Shirley, p. 547b. Then gently scan your brother man,
Still gentler sister woman;
Though they may gang a kennin’ wrang,
To step aside is human.

ROBERT BURNS, *Address to the Unco Guid* [1787]
And things unknown proposed as things forgot.

*An Essay on Criticism, pt. III, l. 15*

The bookful blockhead ignorantly read,
With loads of learned lumber in his head,
With his own tongue still edifies his ears,
And always list'ning to himself appears.
All books he reads, and all he reads assails.

*Ib. l. 53*

For fools rush in where angels fear to tread.
But where's the man who counsel can bestow,
Still pleas'd to teach, and yet not proud to know? 2
Careless of censure, nor too fond of fame,
Still pleas'd to praise, yet not afraid to blame,
Averse alike to flatter or offend,
Not free from faults, nor yet too vain to mend.

*Ib. l. 72*

Vital spark of heav'ny flame!
Quit, oh quit, this mortal frame:
Trembling, hoping, ling'ring, flying,
Oh the pain, the bliss of dying!

*The Dying Christian to His Soul [1712], st. 1*

What dire offense from amorous causes springs,
What mighty contests rise from trivial things! 4

*The Rape of the Lock [1712], canto I, l. 1*

On her white breast a sparkling cross she wore,
Which Jews might kiss, and infidels adore.

*Ib. II, l. 7*

If to her share some female errors fall,
Look on her face, and you’ll forget 'em all.

*Ib. l. 17*

2 See Chaucer, p. 166b.
3 See Hadrian, p. 1412.

Fair tresses man's imperial race ensnare,
And beauty draws us with a single hair.

*The Rape of the Lock, canto II, l. 27*

Here thou, great Anna! 2 whom three realms obey,
Dost sometimes counsel take — and sometimes tea.

*Ib. III, l. 7*

At every word a reputation dies.

*Ib. l. 16*

The hungry judges soon the sentence sign,
And wretches hang that jurymen may dine.

*Ib. l. 21*

Let spades be trumps! she said, and trumps they were.
Coffee, which makes the politician wise.

*Ib. l. 46*

But when to mischief mortals bend their will,
How soon they find fit instruments of ill!

*Ib. l. 117*

The meeting points the sacred hair dissever
From the fair head, forever, and forever!
Then flash'd the living lightning from her eyes,
And screams of horror rend th' affrighted skies.

*Ib. l. 153*

Charms strike the sight, but merit wins the soul.

*Ib. V, l. 34*

To wake the soul by tender strokes of art,
To raise the genius, and to mend the heart;
To make mankind, in conscious virtue bold,
Live o'er each scene, and be what they behold:
For this the Tragic Muse first trod the stage.

*Prologue to Mr. Addison's Cato [1713], l. 1*

A brave man struggling in the storms of fate,

1 See Robert Burton, p. 312a.
2 Queen Anne [1665–1714].
And greatly falling with a falling state.
Prologue to Mr. Addison’s
Cato, l. 21

Ignobly vain, and impotently great.
Ib. l. 29

Here hills and vales, the woodland and
the plain,
Here earth and water seem to strive
again,
Not chaos-like together crush’d and
bruis’d,
But, as the world, harmoniously con-
fus’d:
Where order in variety we see,
And where, though all things differ, all
agree.
Windsor Forest [1713], l. 11

Oft, as in airy rings they skim the
heath,
The clam’rous lapwings feel the leaden
death;
Oft, as the mounting larks their notes
prepare,
They fall, and leave their little lives in
air.
Ib. l. 131

Party-spirit, which at best is but the
madness of many for the gain of a
few.¹
Letter to E. Blount [August 27, 1714]

The wrath of Peleus’ son, the direful
spring
Of all the Grecian woes, O goddess
sing!²
Translation of Iliad ³ [1715] I, 1
She moves a goddess, and she looks a
queen.
Ib. III, 1

Tell me, Muse, of the man of many
wiles.
Translation of Odyssey [1725–
1756] I, 1
So perish all who do the like again.
Ib. I, 37

¹ See Swift, p. 989a.
² Another version is:
Achilles’ wrath, to Greece the direful spring
Of woes unnumber’d, heavenly goddess, sing!
³ See Bentley, p. 986a.
Invites my steps, and points to yonder glade?

Elegy to the Memory of an Unfortunate Lady [1717], I. 1

Is it, in Heav’n, a crime to love too well?
To bear too tender, or too firm a heart,
To act a lover’s or a Roman’s part?

Is there no bright reversion in the sky,
For those who greatly think, or bravely die?

Ambition first sprung from your blest abodes;
The glorious fault of Angels and of Gods.

By foreign hands thy dying eyes were clos’d,
By foreign hands thy decent limbs compos’d,
By foreign hands thy humble grave adorn’d,

By strangers honor’d, and by strangers mourn’d!

How lov’d, how honor’d once, avails thee not,
To whom related, or by whom begot;
A heap of dust alone remains of thee;

'Tis all thou art, and all the proud shall be!

The fate of all extremes is such,
Men may be read, as well as books, too much.
To observations which ourselves we make,
We grow more partial for th’ observer’s sake.

Moral Essays [1720–1735], Epistle I, To Lord Cobham [1734], I. 9

Like following life through creatures you dissect,
You lose it in the moment you detect.

Not always actions show the man: we find
Who does a kindness is not therefore kind.

’Tis education forms the common mind:

Just as the twig is bent, the tree’s inclined.

Moral Essays. Epistle I, To Lord Cobham, I. 149

Give this cheek a little red.

Ib. I. 251

And you, brave Cobham! to the latest breath

Shall feel your ruling passion strong in death.

Ib. I. 262

Most women have no characters at all.

Ib. II, To Mrs. M. Blount [1735], I. 2

Choose a firm cloud before it fall, and in it

Catch, ere she change, the Cynthia of this minute.

Ib. I. 19

Chaste to her husband, frank to all beside,
A teeming mistress, but a barren bride.

Ib. I. 71

Wise wretch! with pleasures too refin’d to please;
With too much spirit to be e’er at ease;
With too much quickness ever to be taught;

With too much thinking to have common thought.

You purchase pain with all that joy can give,
And die of nothing but a rage to live.

Ib. I. 95

"With ev’ry pleasing, ev’ry prudent part,
Say, what can Chloe want?" — She wants a heart.

Ib. I. 159

In men, we various ruling passions find;
In women, two almost divide the kind;
Those, only fixed, they first or last obey,

The love of pleasure, and the love of sway.

Ib. I. 207

Men, some to business, some to pleasure take;
But every woman is at heart a rake.

Moral Essays. Epistle II, To
Mrs. M. Blount, l. 215

She who ne’er answers till a husband
cools,
Or, if she rules him, never shows she
rules;
Charms by accepting, by submitting,
sways,
Yet has her humor most, when she
obeys.

And mistress of herself, though china
fall.

Woman’s at best a contradiction still.

Who shall decide when doctors disa-
gree? 1

Ib. III, To Lord Bathurst
[1732], l. 1

But thousands die, without or this or
that,
Die, and endow a college, or a cat.

Ib. l. 95

The ruling passion, be it what it will,
The ruling passion conquers reason
still.

Satan now is wiser than of yore,
And tempts by making rich, not mak-
ing poor.

Ib. l. 153

Good sense, which only is the gift of
Heaven,
And though no science, fairly worth the
seven.

Ib. IV, To Lord Burling-
ton [1731], l. 43

Statesman, yet friend to truth! of soul
sincere,
In action faithful, and in honor clear;
Who broke no promise, serv’d no pri-
vate end,
Who gain’d no title, and who lost no
friend.

Ib. VII, To Mr. Addison [1720],
l. 67

1 When doctors differ who decides amid the
milliard-headed throng? — Sir Richard Francis
Burton [1821–1890]. The Kasidah of Haji Abdu
El-Yazdi VIII, 29

Blessed is he who expects nothing,
for he shall never be disappointed.1

Letter to Gay [October 6, 1727]
You beat your pate, and fancy wit will
come:
Knock as you please, there’s nobody at
home.2

Epigram: An Empty House [1727]
Ye Gods! annihilate but space and
time,
And make two lovers happy.

Martinus Scriblerus on the Art
of Sinking in Poetry [1728],
ch. 11

In wit a man, simplicity a child.

Epitaph on Gay [1732] 3

Awake, my St. John! leave all meaner
things
To low ambition, and the pride of
kings.
Let us, since life can little more sup-
ply
Than just to look about us, and to
die,
Expatriate free o’er all this scene of
man;
A mighty maze! but not without a
plan.

An Essay on Man [1733–1734].

Epistle I, l. 1

Eye Nature’s walks, shoot folly as it
flies,
And catch the manners living as they
rise:
Laugh where we must, be candid where
we
can;
But vindicate the ways of God to
man.4

Ib. l. 13

Say first, of God above or man below,
What can we reason but from what we
know?

Ib. l. 17

1 Pope calls this the eighth beatitude (Ros-
Blessed are those that nought expect,
For they shall not be disappointed.

John Wolcot (“Peter Pindar”) [1738–
1819]. Ode to Pitt

2 His wit invites you by his looks to come,
But when you knock, it never is at home.

Cowper, Conversation [1782], l. 303

3 See Gay, p. 401a.

4 See Milton, p. 341b.
Pleased to the last, he crops the flowery food,
And licks the hand just raised to shed his blood.

An Essay on Man.
Epistle I, l. 83

Who sees with equal eye, as God of all,
A hero perish or a sparrow fall,¹
Atoms or systems into ruin hurl'd,
And now a bubble burst, and now a world.  

Ib. l. 87

Hope springs eternal in the human breast:
Man never is, but always to be blest.  

Ib. l. 95

Lo, the poor Indian! whose untutor'd mind
Sees God in clouds, or hears him in the wind;
His soul proud Science never taught to stray
Far as the solar walk or milky way;
Yet simple nature to his hope has giv'n,
Behind the cloud-topped hill, an humbler heav'n.  

Ib. l. 99

But thinks, admitted to that equal sky,
His faithful dog shall bear him company.  

Ib. l. 111

In pride, in reas'ning pride, our error lies;
All quit their sphere, and rush into the skies!
Pride still is aiming at the bless'd abodes,
Men would be Angels, Angels would be Gods.
Aspiring to be Gods if Angels fell,
Aspiring to be Angels men rebel.  

Ib. l. 123

Seas roll to waft me, suns to light me rise;
My footstool earth, my canopy the skies.²  

Ib. l. 139

Die of a rose in aromatic pain?  

Ib. l. 200

¹ There is no great and no small
To the Soul that maketh all.  
EMERSON [1803-1882], Epigraph to History

² See Dryden, p. 367b.
³ See The Seven Sages, p. 68a.
La vraie science et la vraie étude de l'homme, c'est l'homme [The true science and the true study of man is man]. — PIERRE CHARRON, Traité de la Sagesse [1601], bk. I, preface

Trees and fields tell me nothing: men are my teachers. — PLATO [427-347 B.C.], Phaedrus
Whether he thinks too little or too much;
Chaos of thought and passion, all confused;
Still by himself abused, or disabused;
Created half to rise, and half to fall;
Great lord of all things, yet a prey to all;
Sole judge of truth, in endless error hurled;
The glory, jest, and riddle of the world!  
_An Essay on Man._
_Epistle II, l. 1_

Fix'd like a plant on his peculiar spot,
To draw nutrition, propagate, and rot.  
_Ib. l. 63_

And hence one master-passion in the breast,
Like Aaron's serpent, swallows up the rest.  
_Ib. l. 131_

Vice is a monster of so frightful mien,
As to be hated needs but to be seen;  
_Yet seen too oft, familiar with her face,
We first endure, then pity, then embrace.  
_Ib. l. 217_

The learn'd is happy Nature to explore,
The fool is happy that he knows no more;
The rich is happy in the plenty giv'n,
The poor contents him with the care of Heav'n.  
_Ib. l. 263_

Behold the child, by Nature's kindly law,
Pleased with a rattle, tickled with a straw;
Some livelier plaything gives his youth delight,
A little louder, but as empty quite:
Scarfs, garters, gold, amuse his riper stage,
And beads and prayer-books are the toys of age!
Pleased with this bauble still, as that before;

---

Till tired he sleeps, and life's poor play is o'er.
_An Essay on Man._
_Epistle II, l. 274_

Learn of the little nautilus to sail,
Spread the thin oar, and catch the driving gale.  
_Ib. III, l. 177_

For forms of government let fools contest;
Whate'er is best administer'd is best:  
For modes of faith let graceless zealots fight;
His can't be wrong whose life is in the right.  
_In faith and hope the world will disagree,
But all mankind's concern is charity.  
_Ib. l. 303_

O happiness! our being's end and aim!
Good, pleasure, ease, content! whate'er thy name:
That something still which prompts the eternal sigh,  
_For which we bear to live, or dare to die.  
_Ib. IV, l. 1_

Worth makes the man, and want of it the fellow;
The rest is all but leather or prunella.  
_Ib. l. 203_

What's Fame? a fancy'd life in others' breath,
A thing beyond us, ev'n before our death.  
_Ib. l. 237_

A wit's a feather, and a chief a rod;
An honest man's the noblest work of God.  
_Ib. l. 247_

One self-approving hour whole years outweighs  
Of stupid starers and of loud huzzas:
And more true joy Marcellus exil'd feels  
Than Caesar with a senate at his heels.  
_Ib. l. 255_

If parts allure thee, think how Bacon shin'd,
The wisest, brightest, meanest of mankind!

---

1 See Cowley, p. 258b.
2 See Fletcher, p. 315a, and Burns, p. 492b.
3 See Pascal, p. 364a.
4 For they cast down every man his rod, and they became serpents: but Aaron's rod swallowed up their rods.  
_Exodus 7:12_
5 See Dryden, p. 570a.
Or ravish’d with the whistling of a name, 1
See Cromwell, damn’d to everlasting fame!

An Essay on Man.
Epistle IV, l. 281

Slave to no sect, who takes no private road,
But looks through Nature up to Nature’s God. 2

Bib. l. 331

Form’d by thy converse, happily to steer
From grave to gay, from lively to severe. 3

Bib. l. 379

Say, shall my little bark attendant sail,
Pursue the triumph and partake the gale? 4

Bib. l. 385

Thou wert my guide, philosopher, and friend. 5

Bib. l. 390

That true self-love and social are the same.

Bib. l. 396

Shut, shut the door, good John! fatigued, I said;
Tie up the knocker! say I’m sick, I’m dead.

The Dog-star rages!

Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot [1735].
Prologue to Imitations of Horace, l. 1

Fire in each eye, and papers in each hand,
They rave, recite, and madden round the land.

Bib. l. 5

Is there a parson, much bemused in beer,
A maudlin poetess, a rhyming peer,
A clerk foredoom’d his father’s soul to cross,
Who pens a stanza when he should engage?

Bib. l. 15

1 See Cowley, p. 358a.
2 See Bolingbroke, p. 397b.
3 See Boileau, p. 377a.
4 See Dante, Purgatorio, canto 1, l. 1, p. 160b.
5 See this my guide, philosopher, and friend?—Pope, Imitations of Horace [1738-1739]. Epistle 1, bk. 1, l. 177

Fired that the house 1 reject him,
"See death, I’ll print it,
And shame the fools."

Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot, l. 61

No creature smarts so little as a fool.

Bib. l. 84

Destroy his fib, or sophistry—in vain!
The creature’s at his dirty work again.

Bib. l. 91

As yet a child, nor yet a fool to fame,
I lisp’d in numbers, for the numbers came.

Bib. l. 127

This long disease, my life.

Bib. l. 132

Pretty! in amber to observe the forms
Of hairs, or straws, or dirt, or grubs, or worms! 2

The things, we know, are neither rich nor rare,
But wonder how the devil they got there.

Bib. l. 169

Means not, but blunders round about a meaning;
And he whose fustian’s so sublimely bad,
It is not poetry, but prose run mad.

Bib. l. 186

Were there one whose fires
True Genius kindles, and fair Fame inspires,
Bless’d with each talent, and each art to please,
And born to write, converse, and live with ease;
Should such a man, too fond to rule alone,
Bear, like the Turk, no brother near the throne; 3
View him with scornful, yet with jealous eyes,
And hate for arts that caus’d himself to rise;

1 The theater.
2 See Martial, p. 155a.
3 Nor is thy fame on lesser ruins built;
Nor needs thy juster title the foul guilt
Of Eastern kings, who, to secure their reign,
Must have their brothers, sons, and kindred slain.

SIR JOHN DENHAM, On Mr. John Fletcher’s Works [1668]
Damn with faint praise, assent with
civil leer,
And, without sneering, teach the rest to
sneer; ¹
Willing to wound, and yet afraid to
strike,
Just hint a fault, and hesitate dislike;
Alike reserv’d to blame or to commend,
A tim’rous foe, and a suspicious friend;
Dreading e’en fools, by flatterers besieg’d,
And so obliging that he ne’er obliged;
Like Cato, give his little Senate laws,²
And sit attentive to his own applause.

Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot, l. 193

Who but must laugh, if such a man
there be?
Who would not weep, if Atticus were
he!
Oh let me live my own, and die so too
(To live and die is all I have to do)! Maintain a poet’s dignity and ease,
And see what friends, and read what
books I please.

Curs’d be the verse, how well soc’er it
flow,
That tends to make one worthy man
my foe.

Let Sporus tremble—“What? that
thing of silk,
Sporus, that mere white curd of ass’s
milk?
Satire or sense, alas! can Sporus feel?
Who breaks a butterfly upon a wheel?”

Yet let me flap this bug with gilded
wings,
This painted child of dirt, that stinks
and stings;
Whose buzz the witty and the fair
annoys,

¹ When needs he must, yet faintly then he
praises;
Somewhat the deed, much more the means he
raises:
So marreth what he makes, and praising
most, dispraises.

² While Cato gives his little senate laws.—
Prologue to Mr. Addison’s Cato [1713], l. 23

Yet wit ne’er tastes, and beauty ne’er
enjoys.

Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot, l. 309

Eternal smiles his emptiness betray,
As shallow streams run dimpling all the
way.

And he himself one vile antithesis.

Wit that can creep, and pride that licks
the dust.

Unlearn’d, he knew no schoolman’s
subtle art,
No language, but the language of the
heart.

I cannot sleep a wink.¹

Imitations of Horace [1733–
1738], satire I, bk. II, l. 12

Satire’s my weapon, but I’m too dis-
creet
To run amuck, and tilt at all I meet.

But touch me, and no minister so sore.

There St. John mingles with my
friendly bowl
The feast of reason and the flow of
soul.

For I, who hold sage Homer’s rule the
best,
Welcome the coming, speed the going
guest.²

I’ve often wish’d that I had clear,
For life, six hundred pounds a year;
A handsome house to lodge a friend,
A river at my garden’s end,
A terrace walk, and half a rood
Of land set out to plant a wood.³

Give me again my hollow tree,
A crust of bread, and liberty.

A patriot is a fool in ev’ry age.

Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot, l. 325

Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot, l. 333

Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot, l. 398

⁴ See Cervantes, p. 194a.
⁵ See Pope, Odyssey XV, 83, p. 405b.
Laugh then at any but at fools or foes; These you but anger, and you mend not those. 
Laugh at your friends, and if your friends are sore, 
So much the better, you may laugh the more. 

*IMITATIONS OF HORACE, EPILOGUE TO THE SATIRES, DIALOGUE I, L. 53*

Let humble Allen, with an awkward shame, 
Do good by stealth, and blush to find it fame. 

*Ib. l. 135*

Never gallop Pegasus to death. 

*Ib. Epistle I, bk. I, l. 14*

When the brisk minor pants for twenty-one. 

*Ib. l. 38*

Not to go back is somewhat to advance, 
And men must walk, at least, before they dance. 

*Ib. l. 53*

He's arm'd without that's innocent within. 

*Ib. l. 94*

Get place and wealth, if possible with grace; 
If not, by any means get wealth and place. 

*Ib. l. 103*

Above all Greek, above all Roman fame. 

*Ib. II, l. 26*

The people's voice is odd, 
It is, and it is not, the voice of God. 

*Ib. l. 89*

In quibbles angel and archangel join, 
And God the Father turns a school-divine. 

*Ib. l. 101* [on Paradise Lost]

The mob of gentlemen who wrote with ease. 

*Ib. l. 108*

One simile that solitary shines 
In the dry desert of a thousand lines. 

*Ib. l. 111*

Who says in verse what others say in prose. 

*Ib. l. 202*

What will a child learn sooner than a song? 

*Ib. l. 205*

Ev'n copious Dryden wanted, or forgot, 

*See Horace, p. 124a.*

*See Alcuin, p. 152b.*

The last and greatest art — the art to blot. 

*IMITATIONS OF HORACE, EPISTLE I, BK. II, L. 280*

There still remains, to mortify a wit, 
The many-headed monster of the pit. 

*Ib. l. 304*

We poets are (upon a poet's word) 
Of all mankind the creatures most absurd: 
The season when to come, and when to go, 
To sing, or cease to sing, we never know. 

*Ib. l. 358*

Call, if you will, bad rhyming a disease, 
It gives men happiness, or leaves them ease. 

*Ib. II, II, l. 182*

The worst of madmen is a saint run mad. 

*Ib. VI, I, l. 27*

Vain was the chief's, the sage's pride! 
They had no poet, and they died. 

*Ib. Odes, bk. IV, ode 9, st. 4*

Father of all! in every age, 
In every clime ador'd, 
By saint, by savage, and by sage, 
Jehovah, Jove, or Lord! 

*The Universal Prayer [1738], st. 1*

And binding Nature fast in fate, 
Left free the human will. 

*Ib. st. 3*

And deal damnation round the land. 

*Ib. st. 7*

Teach me to feel another's woe, 
To hide the fault I see; 
That mercy I to others show, 
That mercy show to me. 

*Ib. st. 10*

I am his Highness' dog at Kew; 
Pray tell me, sir, whose dog are you? 

*On the collar of a dog*

Nature and Nature's laws lay hid in night: 
God said, Let Newton be! and all was light. 

*Epitaph intended for Sir Isaac Newton*

1 See Horace, p. 124a, and note. 
3 See Spenser, p. 200b. 
4 Frederick, Prince of Wales.
Who dare to love their country, and be poor.

On his grotto at Twickenham [1740]

This is the Jew
That Shakespeare drew.
Of Macklin’s performance in 1741 of Shylock in The Merchant of Venice. (Attributed to Pope)

I never knew any man in my life who could not bear another’s misfortunes perfectly like a Christian.¹

Thoughts on Various Subjects [1741]

A man should never be ashamed to own he has been in the wrong, which is but saying, in other words, that he is wiser today than he was yesterday. Ib.

It is with narrow-souled people as with narrow-necked bottles; the less they have in them the more noise they make in pouring out. Ib.

When men grow virtuous in their old age, they only make a sacrifice to God of the devil’s leavings.²

True disputants are like true sportsmen, their whole delight is in the pursuit. Ib.

There, take (says Justice), take ye each a shell:
We thrive at Westminster on fools like you;
’Twas a fat oyster — live in peace — adieu.³

Verbatim from Boileau

Whether thou choose Cervantes’ serious air,

¹ See La Rochefoucauld, p. 555a.
² See La Rochefoucauld, p. 555b.
³ “Tenez voilà,” dit-elle, “à chacun une écaillé,
Des sottises d’autrui nous vivons au Palais;
Messieurs, l’autre était bonne. Adieu. Vivez en paix.”

BOILEAU [1636-1711], Épître II (à M. l’Abbé des Roches)

Or laugh and shake in Rabelais’ easy chair.

The Dunciad [1728–1743], bk. I, l. 21

Poetic Justice, with her lifted scale,
Where, in nice balance, truth with gold she weighs,
And solid pudding against empty praise. Ib. l. 52

While pensive poets painful vigils keep,
Sleepless themselves to give their readers sleep. Ib. l. 93

Next o’er his books his eyes begin to roll,
In pleasing memory of all he stole. Ib. l. 127

Or where the pictures for the page atone,
And Quarles is sav’d by beauties not his own. Ib. l. 139

And gentle Dullness ever loves a joke. Ib. II, l. 34

A brain of feathers, and a heart of lead. Ib. l. 44

Peel’d, patch’d, and piebald, linsey-woolsey brothers,
Grave mummers! sleeveless some, and shirtless others.
That once was Britain. Ib. III, l. 115

And proud his mistress’ order to perform,
Rides in the whirlwind and directs the storm.¹ Ib. l. 263

A wit with dunces, and a dunce with wits.² Ib. IV, l. 90

The Right Divine of Kings to govern wrong. Ib. l. 188

Stuff the head
With all such reading as was never read:
For thee explain a thing till all men doubt it,
And write about it, Goddess, and about it. Ib. l. 249

¹ See Addison, p. 593a.
² See Quintilian, p. 156a, and note.
To happy convents, bosom’d deep in
vines,
Where slumber abbots, purple as their
wines.

The Dunciad, bk. IV, l. 301

Led by my hand, he saunter’d Europe
round,
And gather’d every vice on Christian
ground.  
Ib. l. 311

Religion blushing veils her sacred fires,
And unawares Morality expires.
Nor public flame, nor private, dares to
shine;
Nor human spark is left, nor glimpse
divine!
Lo! thy dread empire Chaos! is restor’d:
Light dies before thy uncreating
word;
Thy hand, great Anarch! lets the cur-
tain fall,
And universal darkness buries all.
Ib. I. 649

LADY MARY WORTLEY MONTAGU 1689–1762
And we meet, with champagne and a
chicken, at last.

The Lover [1748]

Be plain in dress, and sober in your
diet;
In short, my deary, kiss me, and be
quiet.

A Summary of Lord Lyttelton’s Advice

Satire should, like a polished razor
keen,
Wound with a touch that’s scarcely felt
or seen.

To the Imitator of the First
Satire of Horace, bk. II

This world consists of men, women,
and Herveys.¹

Letters [1763], vol. I

But the fruit that can fall without shak-
ing
Indeed is too mellow for me.

Letters and Works [1837]. The Answer

¹ See Sydney Smith, p. 523a.
But who Pretender is, or who is King,
God bless us all — that’s quite another thing.¹

Miscellaneous Poems [1773]. To an officer of the Army, extempore

Some say, that Signor Bononcini,
Compar’d to Handel’s a mere ninny;
Others aver, to him, that Handel
Is scarcely fit to hold a candle.²
Strange! that such high dispute should be
'Twixt Tweedledum and Tweedledee.

Ib. On the Feuds between Handel and Bononcini

As clear as a whistle.

Epistle to Lloyd

PHILIP DORMER STANHOPE,
EARL OF CHESTERFIELD
1694–1773

Measures not men.³

Letters [March 6, 1742]

Whatever is worth doing at all, is worth doing well.

Ib. [March 10, 1746]

The knowledge of the world is only to be acquired in the world, and not in a closet.

Ib. [October 4, 1746]

An injury is much sooner forgotten than an insult.

Ib. [October 9, 1746]

Do as you would be done by, is the surest method of pleasing.⁴

Ib. [October 9, 1747]

Take the tone of the company that you are in.

Ib.

I knew once a very covetous, sordid fellow,⁵ who used to say, “Take care of the pence, for the pounds will take care of themselves.”

Letters [November 6, 1747]

Advice is seldom welcome; and those who want it most always like it least.

Ib. [January 29, 1748]

Speak of the moderns without contempt, and of the ancients without idolatry.

Ib. [February 22, 1748]

Wear your learning, like your watch, in a private pocket: and do not pull it out and strike it, merely to show that you have one.

Ib.

Manners must adorn knowledge, and smooth its way through the world. Like a great rough diamond, it may do very well in a closet by way of curiosity, and also for its intrinsic value.

Ib. [July 1, 1748]

Women, then, are only children of a larger growth.

Ib. [September 5, 1748]

Women who are either indisputably beautiful, or indisputably ugly, are best flattered upon the score of their understandings; but those who are in a state of mediocrity are best flattered upon their beauty, or at least their graces; for every woman who is not absolutely ugly thinks herself handsome.

Ib.

Without some dissimulation no business can be carried on at all.

Ib. [May 22, 1749]

Idleness is only the refuge of weak minds.

Ib. [July 20, 1749]

Style is the dress of thoughts.

Ib. [November 24, 1749]

Dispatch is the soul of business.

Ib. [February 5, 1750]

Knowledge may give weight, but accomplishments give luster, and many more people see than weigh.

Ib. [May 8, 1750]
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Chesterfield</th>
<th>Voltaire</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Let blockheads read what blockheads write. Letters [November 1, 1750]</td>
<td>Give Dayrollles a chair. Last words</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Is it possible to love such a man? No. The utmost I can do for him is to consider him as a respectable Hottentot. Ib. [February 28, 1751]</td>
<td>FRANCIS HUTCHESON 1694–1746</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It is commonly said, and more particularly by Lord Shaftesbury, that ridicule is the best test of truth. Ib. [February 6, 1752]</td>
<td>That action is best which procures the greatest happiness for the greatest numbers. Inquiry Concerning Moral Good and Evil [1720], sec. 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Every woman is infallibly to be gained by every sort of flattery, and every man by one sort or other. Ib. [March 16, 1752]</td>
<td>FRANÇOIS QUESNAY 1694–1774</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A chapter of accidents. Ib. [February 16, 1753]</td>
<td>Laissez faire, laissez passer. Attributed</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I assisted at the birth of that most significant word &quot;flirtation,&quot; which dropped from the most beautiful mouth in the world. The World, no. 101</td>
<td>VOLTAIRE [FRANÇOIS MARIE AROUET] 1694–1778</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Unlike my subject will I frame my song. It shall be witty, and it shan't be long. Epigram on [&quot;Long&quot;] Sir Thomas Robinson</td>
<td>Virtue debases itself in justifying itself. Oedipe [1718], act I, sec. 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The dews of the evening most carefully shun — Those tears of the sky for the loss of the sun. Advice to a Lady in Autumn</td>
<td>O what fine times, this age of iron! Le Mondain [1736]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>He adorned whatever subject he either spoke or wrote upon, by the most splendid eloquence. Character of Bolingbroke</td>
<td>Paradise is where I am. Ib.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Lord Lyttelton. 2 Truth, 'tis supposed, may bear all lights; and one of those principal lights or natural mediums by which things are to be viewed in order to a thorough recognition is ridicule itself. — ANTHONY ASHLEY COOPER, LORD SHAFTESBURY, Essay on the Freedom of Wit and Humor [1709], pt. I, sec. 1 3 The Chapter of Accidents is the longest chapter in the book. — Attributed to JOHN WILKES by SOUTHey in The Doctor [1817], ch. 118 4 See Johnson, p. 490a. Il embellit tout ce qu'il touche [He adorns whatever he touches]. — FENELON [1651–1715]. Lettre sur les Occupations de l'Académie Française, sec. 4</td>
<td>The superfluous, a very necessary thing. Ib.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Priestley was the first (unless it was Beccaria) who taught my lips to pronounce this sacred truth — that the greatest happiness of the greatest number is the foundation of morals and legislation. — JEREMY BENTHAM [1748–1832]. Works, vol. X, p. 142 2 Let it be, let it pass. The phrase is not readily translatable, and also appears as &quot;Laissez faire, laissez aller.&quot; It has also been attributed to PIERRE LE PEANT BOISGUILBERT [1676–1714] and JEAN CLAUDE GOURNAY [1712–1799]. It was widely used by the Physiocrats in urging freedom from government interference, and was adopted by ADAM SMITH [1723–1790].</td>
<td>The secret of being a bore is to tell everything. Sept Discours en Vers sur l'Homme [1738]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3 It is. Ib.</td>
<td>Love truth, but pardon error. Ib.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>He who is merely just is severe. Letter to Frederick the Great [1740]</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

416
The first who was king was a fortunate soldier:
Who serves his country well has no need of ancestors.¹

*Mérope* [1743], act I, sc. 3

It is better to risk saving a guilty person than to condemn an innocent one.²

Zadig [1747], ch. 6

They squeeze the orange and throw away the skin.

Letter to Madame Denis
[September 2, 1751] referring to his quarrel with Frederick the Great

This agglomeration which was called and which still calls itself the Holy Roman Empire is neither holy, nor Roman, nor an Empire.

*Essai sur les Moeurs* [1756]

All is for the best in the best of possible worlds.³

Candide [1759], ch. 1

If this is the best of possible worlds, what then are the others? ⁴

Ib. 6

Optimism, said Candide, is a mania for maintaining that all is well when things are going badly.

Ib. 19

In this country [England] it is good to kill an admiral from time to time, to encourage the others.⁵

Ib. 23

This is the happiest of mortals, for he is above everything he possesses.

Ib. 26

Work helps to preserve us from three great evils—weariness, vice, and want.

Ib. 30

We must cultivate our garden.⁶

Ib.

¹ What can they see in the longest kingly line in Europe, save that it runs back to a successful soldier? — *Sir Walter Scott, Woodstock* [1806], ch. 37

² See Blackstone, p. 444b.

³ Tout est pour le mieux dans le meilleur des mondes possibles (referring to the philosophy of Leibnitz and his followers).

⁴ Pour encourager les autres.

⁵ The reference is to Admiral Byng, who was executed in 1758 for failing to relieve Minorca.

⁶ Il faut cultiver notre jardin.

See Rabelais, p. 181a, and Montaigne, p. 189b.

There are truths which are not for all men, nor for all times.

Letter to Cardinal de Bernis
[April 23, 1761]

One feels like crawling on all fours after reading your work.

Letter to Rousseau [August 31, 1761]

Whatever you do, crush the infamous thing [superstition], and love those who love you.¹

Letter to d’Alembert [November 28, 1762]

Common sense is not so common.

*Dictionnaire Philosophique* [1764]. *Self-Love*

In general, the art of government consists in taking as much money as possible from one class of citizens to give to the other. ⁴

Ib. Money

The best is the enemy of the good.²

Ib. *Dramatic Art*

Very learned women are to be found, in the same manner as female warriors; but they are seldom or never inventors.

Ib. Women

The proper mean.³

Letter to Count d’Argental
[November 28, 1765]

Men use thought only to justify their wrongdoings, and speech only to conceal their thoughts.⁴


I have never made but one prayer to God, a very short one: “O Lord, make my enemies ridiculous.” And God granted it.

Letter to M. Damiliville
[May 16, 1767]

History is little else than a picture of human crimes and misfortunes.⁵

*L’Ingénû* [1767], ch. 10

¹ Quoi que vous fassiez, écrasez l’infâme, et aimez qui vous aime.

² Le mieux est l’ennemi du bien.

³ Le juste milieu. See Horace, p. 121b, and note.

⁴ See Robert South, p. 376b.

⁵ See Gibbon, p. 465b.
Thought depends absolutely on the stomach, but in spite of that, those who have the best stomachs are not the best thinkers.

Letter to d'Alembert [August 20, 1770]

If God did not exist, it would be necessary to invent him.¹

Épitre à l'Auteur du Livre des Trois Imposteurs [November 10, 1770]

Change everything, except your loves.

Sur l'Usage de la Vie

I am very fond of truth, but not at all of martyrdom.

Letter to d'Alembert [February 1776]

The embarrassment of riches.

Le Droit du Seigneur, act II, sc. 6

He who thinks himself wise, O heavens! is a great fool.

Ib. IV, 1

Who has not the spirit of his age,

Of his age has all the unhappiness.²

Letter to Madame du Châtelet

I advise you to go on living solely to enrage those who are paying your annuities. It is the only pleasure I have left.

Letter to Madame du Deffand

Liberty of thought is the life of the soul.

Essay on Epic Poetry (written in English)

Whoever thou art, behold thy master,

He is, or was, or has to be.

On a statuette of Cupid in the Cirey Gardens

I disapprove of what you say, but I will defend to the death your right to say it.

Attributed ³

¹ See Ovid, p. 128b, and Tillotson, p. 366b.
² Qui n'a pas l'esprit de son âge,

De son âge a tout le malheur.
³ Qui que tu sois, voici ton maître;

Il l'est — le fut — ou le doit être.
⁴ This sentence is not Voltaire's, but was first used in quoting a letter from Voltaire to

MATTHEW GREEN
1696-1737

They politics like ours profess,

The greater prey upon the less.

The Grotto, l. 69

Fling but a stone, the giant dies.

Laugh and be well.

The Spleen [1737], l. 92

By happy alchemy of mind

They turn to pleasure all they find.

Ib. l. 610

WILLIAM OLDYS
1696-1761

Busy, curious, thirsty fly,

Drink with me, and drink as I.

On a Fly Drinking Out of a Cup of Ale, st. 1

MARIE DE VICHY-CHAMROND,
MARQUISE DU DEFFAND
1697-1780

[Of Voltaire] He has invented history.

From FOURNIER, L'Esprit dans l'Histoire [1857]

The first step is the hardest.¹

Letter to d'Alembert [July 7, 1763]

Helvétius in The Friends of Voltaire [1906] by S. G. TALLENTYRE (E. Beatrice Hall). She claims it was a paraphrase of Voltaire's words in the Essay on Tolerance: "Think for yourselves and let others enjoy the privilege to do so too."

Norbert Guterman, in A Book of French Quotations [1963], suggests that the probable source for the quotation is from a line in a letter to M. le Riche [February 6, 1770]: "Monsieur l'abbé, I detest what you write, but I would give my life to make it possible for you to continue to write."

¹ This remark refers to the legend that Saint Denis, carrying his head in his hands, walked from Montmartre to St. Denis, a few miles north of Paris. Voltaire wrote to Madame du Deffand [January 1764] that one of her bon mots was quoted in the notes of La Pucelle, canto 1: Il n'y a que le premier pas qui coûte.
Japanese poetry has as its subject the human heart. It may seem to be of no practical use and just as well left uncomposed, but when one knows poetry well, one understands also without explanation the reasons governing order and disorder in the world. *Writings*

I need not recite again how troublesome, evil, turbulent a country China is. To mention just one instance there is the matter of their picture-writing.

---

**RICHARD SAVAGE**
1698–1743

No tenth transmitter of a foolish face. *The Bastard* [1728], l. 8

May see thee now, though late, redeem thy name, And glorify what else is damn'd to fame.

*Character of the Reverend James Foster*

---

**WILLIAM WARBURTON, BISHOP OF GLOUCESTER**
1698–1779

Orthodoxy is my doxy; heterodoxy is another man's doxy.2

*From Joseph Priestley* [1733–1804], *Memoirs*, vol. I, p. 572

---

**JOHN DYER**
c. 1700–1758

A little rule, a little sway, A sunbeam in a winter's day, Is all the proud and mighty have Between the cradle and the grave.

*Grongar Hill* [1726], l. 89

---

1 From *Sources of Japanese Tradition*, edited by William Theodore de Bary [1960].
2 Priestley relates that in a debate on the Test Laws, Lord Sandwich said: "I have heard frequent use of the words 'orthodoxy' and 'heterodoxy' but I confess myself at a loss to know precisely what they mean." Bishop Warburton whispered his definition to him.

See Carlyle, p. 577a.

---

**JAMES THOMSON**
1700–1748

See, Winter comes to rule the varied year,1

Sullen and sad. *The Seasons. Winter* [1726], l. 1

Welcome, kindred glooms! Congenial horrors, hail! *Ib. l. 5*

Cruel as death, and hungry as the grave. *Ib. l. 393*

There studious let me sit, And hold high converse with the mighty dead. *Ib. l. 431*

Ships dim-discover'd dropping from the clouds. *Ib. Summer* [1727], l. 946

Sigh'd and look'd unutterable things. *Ib. l. 1188*

Come, gentle Spring! ethereal mildness, come. *Ib. Spring* [1728], l. 1

Delightful task! to rear the tender thought, To teach the young idea how to shoot. *Ib. l. 1149*

An elegant sufficiency, content, Retirement, rural quiet, friendship, books. *Ib. l. 1158*

Crown'd with the sickle, and the wheaten sheaf, While Autumn, nodding o'er the yellow plain, Comes jovial on. *Ib. Autumn* [1730], l. 1

For loveliness Needs not the foreign aid of ornament, But is when unadorn'd adorn'd the most.2 *Ib. l. 208*

Or where the Northern ocean, in vast whirls, Boils round the naked melancholy isles Of farthest Thulè,3 and th' Atlantic surge

---

1 See Cowper, p. 458b.
3 See Virgil, p. 117a, and Seneca, p. 131a.
Pours in among the stormy Hebrides.\(^1\)  
*The Seasons. Autumn, l. 871*

Come then, expressive silence, muse  
His praise.  

_Hymn [1730], l. 118_

O Sophonisba! Sophonisba, O! \(^2\)  
_Sophonisba [1730], act III, sc. 2_

Forever, Fortune, wilt thou prove  
An unrelenting foe to love,  
And, when we meet a mutual heart,  
Come in between and bid us part?  

_To Fortune_

When Britain first, at Heaven’s command,  
Arose from out of the azure main,  
This was the charter of the land,  
And guardian angels sung this strain:  
Rule, Britannia, rule the waves;  
Britons never will be slaves.  

_Alfred [1740], act II, sc. 5_

A pleasing land of drowsyhead it was.  
_The Castle of Indolence [1748], canto I, st. 6_

A bard here dwelt, more fat than bard beseems,  
Who, void of envy, guile, and lust of gain,  
On virtue still, and nature’s pleasing themes,  
Pour’d forth his unpremeditated strain.  

_Ib. st. 68_

A little round, fat, oily man of God.  
_Ib. st. 69_

**PHILIP DODDRIDGE**  
1702–1751

Awake my soul! stretch every nerve,  
And press with vigor on;  
A heavenly race demands thy zeal,  
And an immortal crown.  

_Hymns [1755]. Zeal and Vigor in the Christian Race, st. 1_

---

\(^1\) See Milton, p. 859a.

\(^2\) This line was parodied by Fielding in his *Tom Thumb* [acted 1730]: O Huncamunca, Huncamunca, O.
neatness of apparel. Certainly this is a duty, not a sin. "Cleanliness is, indeed, next to godliness."  

**Sermon 93, On Dress**

Do all the good you can,  
By all the means you can,  
In all the ways you can,  
In all the places you can,  
At all the times you can,  
To all the people you can,  
As long as ever you can.  

*John Wesley's Rule*

**NATHANIEL COTTON**

1705–1788  
Yet still we hug the dear deceit.  

*Content. Vision IV*  

Hold the fleet angel fast until he bless thee.  

*Tomorrow*

**BENJAMIN FRANKLIN**  

1706–1790  

The body of Benjamin Franklin, Printer (like the cover of an old book, its contents torn out and stripped of its lettering and gilding), lies here, food for worms; but the work shall not be lost, for it will (as he believed) appear once more in a new and more elegant edition, revised and corrected by the Author.  

*Epitaph on Himself [composed in 1728]*  

Eat to live, and not live to eat.  

*Poor Richard’s Almanac [for 1733]*  

Where there’s marriage without love, there will be love without marriage.  

*Ib. [1734]*  

Avarice and happiness never saw each other, how then should they become acquainted.  

*Ib.*  

A little house well filled, a little field well tilled, and a little wife well willed, are great riches.  

*Ib. [1735]*  

Some are weatherwise, some are otherwise.  

*Ib.*  

Necessity never made a good bargain.  

*Ib.*  

Three may keep a secret, if two of them are dead.  

*Ib.*  

Opportunity is the great bawd.  

*Ib.*  

Early to bed and early to rise, makes a man healthy, wealthy, and wise.  

*Ib.*  

God helps them that help themselves.  

*Ib.*  

Don’t throw stones at your neighbors’, if your own windows are glass.  

*Ib.*  

There are three faithful friends — an old wife, an old dog, and ready money.  

*Ib. [1738]*  

If you would not be forgotten, as soon as you are dead and rotten, either write things worth reading, or do things worth the writing.  

*Ib.*

---

1 According to Rabbi A. S. Bettelheim, this is found in the Hebrew fathers. He cites Phinehas ben Yair as follows: "The doctrines of religion are resolved into carefulness; carefulness into vigorousness; vigorousness into guiltlessness; guiltlessness into abstemiousness; abstemiousness into cleanliness; cleanliness into godliness." — literally, next to godliness.  


3 Exeruptit coelo fulmen mox sceptrum tyrannis [He snatched the thunderbolt from heaven, then the scepter from tyrants]. — *Attributed to Turgot*  

This line was inscribed on Houdon’s bust of Franklin in 1778. Frederick von der Trenck [1726–1794] asserted in 1794 that he was the author of the line.  

See Manilius, p. 151b.  

Antiquity would have raised altars to this mighty genius, who, to the advantage of mankind, compassing in his mind the heavens and the earth, was able to restrain alike thunderbolts and tyrants. — Mirabeau, *Address Upon the Death of Franklin*  

I succeed him; no one could replace him. — Thomas Jefferson [to the Comte de Vergennes, who had remarked, "You replace Mr. Franklin" as envoy to France]  

See Byron, p. 568a.
Keep your eyes wide open before marriage, half shut afterwards.

Poor Richard’s Almanac [1738]

None but the well-bred man knows how to confess a fault, or acknowledge himself in an error.

Ib.

An empty bag cannot stand upright.

Ib. [1740]

He that riseth late must trot all day.

Ib. [1742]

Experience keeps a dear school, but fools will learn in no other.

Ib. [1743]

The used key is always bright.

Ib. [1744]

When the well’s dry, we know the worth of water.

Ib. [1746]

Dost thou love life? Then do not squander time; for that’s the stuff life is made of.

Ib.

Lost time is never found again.

Ib. [1748]

Little strokes fell great oaks.

Ib. [1750]

The cat in gloves catches no mice.

Ib. [1754]

Work as if you were to live a hundred years, pray as if you were to die tomorrow.

Ib. [1757]

A word to the wise is enough, and many words won’t fill a bushel.

Ib. [1758]

He that lives upon hope will die fasting.

Ib.

Three removes is as bad as a fire.

Ib.

A little neglect may breed great mischief . . . for want of a nail the shoe was lost; for want of a shoe the horse was lost; and for want of a horse the rider was lost.

1 Poor Richard’s Almanac [1758]

We are a kind of posterity in respect to them.

Letter to William Strahan [1745]

Eight and lastly. They are so grateful.

Reasons for Preferring an Elderly Mistress [1745]

Remember that time is money.

Advice to a Young Tradesman [1748]

They that can give up essential liberty to obtain a little temporary safety deserve neither liberty nor safety.

Historical Review of Pennsylvania [1759]

Idleness and pride tax with a heavier hand than kings and parliaments. If we can get rid of the former, we may easily bear the latter.

Letter on the Stamp Act [July 11, 1765]

The grand leap of the whale up the falls of Niagara is esteemed, by all who have seen it, as one of the finest spectacles in nature.

To the editor of a London newspaper [1765], intended to chaff the English for their ignorance of America

Here Skugg lies snug.

As a bug in a rug.

Letter to Miss Georgiana Shipley [September 1772]

There never was a good war or a bad peace.

Letter to Josiah Quincy [September 11, 1773]

1 See Herbert, pp. 524b-525a.

2 We reckon hours and minutes to be dollars and cents.—T. C. Haliburton [1796–1865], The Clockmaker

3 I cease not to advocate peace; even though unjust it is better than the most just war.—Cicero [106–43 B.C.], Epistolae ad Atticum, bk. VII, epistle 14

It hath been said that an unjust peace is to be preferred before a just war.—Samuel Butler, Butler’s Remains [1759], Speeches in the Rump Parliament

See Lyly, p. 209b.
You and I were long friends: you are now my enemy, and I am

Yours,
B. Franklin
Letter to William Strahan
[July 5, 1775]

We must all hang together, or assuredly we shall all hang separately.
At the signing of the Declaration of Independence [July 4, 1776]

Poor man, said I, you pay too much for your whistle. The Whistle [1779]

Here you would know and enjoy what posterity will say of Washington. For a thousand leagues have nearly the same effect with a thousand years.
Letter to Washington
[March 5, 1780]

George Washington, Commander of the American armies, who, like Joshua of old, commanded the sun and the moon to stand still, and they obeyed him.

A toast at a dinner in Versailles

No nation was ever ruined by trade.
Thoughts on Commercial Subjects

I wish the bald eagle had not been chosen as the representative of our country; he is a bird of bad moral character; like those among men who live by sharpening and robbing, he is generally poor, and often very lousy.

The turkey is a much more respectable bird, and withal a true original native of America.
Letter to Sarah Bache
[January 26, 1784]

He [the sun] gives light as soon as he rises.

An Economical Project [1784]

Our Constitution is in actual operation; everything appears to promise that it will last; but in this world nothing is certain but death and taxes.
Letter to M. Leroy [1789]

The next thing most like living one’s life over again seems to be a recollection of that life, and to make that recollection as durable as possible by putting it down in writing.

Autobiography [1771–1867], ch. 1

Eat not to dullness; drink not to elevation.
Ib. 6

I shall never ask, never refuse, nor ever resign an office.
Ib. 8

Human felicity is produced not so much by great pieces of good fortune that seldom happen, as by little advantages that occur every day.
Ib. 9

When men are employed, they are best contented; for on the days they worked they were good-natured and cheerful, and, with the consciousness of having done a good day’s work, they spent the evening jollily; but on our idle days they were mutinous and quarrelsome.
Ib. 10

GEORGES LOUIS LECLERC DE BUFFON
1707–1788

[Of the horse] The noblest conquest man has ever made.

L’Histoire des Mammifères, Le Cheval

The style is the man himself.2
Discourse [on his admission to the French Academy, 1753]

Genius is nothing but a greater aptitude for patience.
Attributed3

1 The Autobiography, begun in 1771, was published in complete and accurate form in 1867.
2 Le style c’est l’homme même.
3 Le génie n’est qu’une plus grande aptitude à la patience.

Héraut de Séchelles, in Voyage à Montbard, first attributed this to Buffon. It is quoted by Matthew Arnold in Essays in Criticism, A French Coleridge [1865]. There is also a popular proverb: Genius is patience. Lord Byron [1799–1841] defined genius as a consummate sense of proportion.

See Carlyle, p. 578a; Butler, p. 756b; and Jane Ellice Hopkins, p. 770a.

(note continued p. 424)
HENRY FIELDING
1707-1754

All Nature wears one universal grin.

Tom Thumb the Great [1730],
act I, sc. 1

Today it is our pleasure to be drunk;
And this our queen shall be as drunk as we.

Ib. 2

When I'm not thank'd at all, I'm thank'd enough;
I've done my duty, and I've done no more.

Ib. 3

I am as sober as a judge.

Don Quixote in England [1734],
act III, sc. 14

This story will never go down.

Tumble-Down Dick

The dusky night rides down the sky,
And ushers in the morn;
The hounds all join in glorious cry,
The huntsman winds his horn,
And a-hunting we will go.

A-Hunting We Will Go [1734],
st. 1

To whom nothing is given, of him can nothing be required.

Joseph Andrews [1742], bk. II,
ch. 8

I describe not men, but manners; not in individual, but a species.

Ib. III, 1

They are the affectation of affectation.

Ib. 3

Public schools are the nurseries of all vice and immorality.

Ib. 5

Patience is a necessary ingredient of genius.

— DISRAELI, The Young Duke [1831]

Genius is capacity for taking trouble.—

ESLIE STEPHEN [1892-1904]

Genius is an intuitive talent for labor.—

AN WALAEUS

1 It's of three jovial huntsmen, and a-hunting they did go;
And they hunted, and they hollo'd, and they blew their horns also;
Look ye there!

The Three Jovial Huntsmen (old English ballad), st. 1


Some folks rail against other folks, because other folks have what some folks would be glad of.

Joseph Andrews, bk. IV, ch. 6

Love and scandal are the best sweeteners of tea.

Love in Several Masques [1743]

Every physician almost hath his favorite disease.

Tom Jones [1749], bk. II, ch. 9

Thwackum was for doing justice, and leaving mercy to heaven.

Ib. III, 10

Can any man have a higher notion of the rule of right and the eternal fitness of things?

Ib. IV, 4

Distinction without a difference.

Ib. VI, 13

Or more than Gothic ignorance.

Ib. VII, 3

An amiable weakness.

Ib. X, 8

His designs were strictly honorable, as the phrase is; that is, to rob a lady of her fortune by way of marriage.

Ib. XI, 4

Hairbreadth missings of happiness look like the insults of Fortune.

Ib. XIII, 2

The republic of letters.

Ib. XIV, 1

It hath been often said, that it is not death, but dying which is terrible.

Amelia [1751], bk. III, ch. 4

These are called the pious frauds of friendship.

Ib. VI, 6

When widows exclaim loudly against second marriages, I would always lay a wager that the man, if not the wedding day, is absolutely fixed on.

Ib. 8

2 See Congreve, p. 391 b.

3 See Gibbon, p. 466 a.

4 Amiable weaknesses of human nature.—

GIBBON, Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire [1776-1788], ch. 14

It was an amiable weakness.—SHERIDAN,
The School for Scandal [1777]
There is not in the universe a more ridiculous, nor a more contemptible animal, than a proud clergyman.

_Amelia, bk. VI, ch. 10_

One of my illustrious predecessors.1

_Covent Garden Journal [January 11, 1752]

**LINNAEUS**

_Carl von Linné_

1707–1778

To live by medicine is to live horribly. _Diaeta Naturalis, introduction_

Nature does not proceed by leaps.2

_Philosophia Botanica, sec. 77_

Mingle your joys sometimes with your earnest occupation.3

_From biography of Linnaeus by Benjamin Daydon Jones, ch. 9_

A professor can never better distinguish himself in his work than by encouraging a clever pupil, for the true discoverers are among them, as comets amongst the stars.

_Ib._

Live innocently; God is here.

_Ib. 15 (inscribed over the door of Linnaeus’s bedchamber)_

If a tree dies, plant another in its place.

_Ib._

**CHARLES WESLEY**

1707–1788

“Christ, the Lord, is risen today,”

Sons of men and angels say,

Raise your joys and triumphs high,

Sing, ye heavens, and earth reply.

_Hymns and Sacred Poems [1739]. Christ, the Lord, Is Risen Today_

**WILLIAM PIT, EARL OF CHATHAM**

1708–1778

The atrocious crime of being a young man, which the honorable gentleman [Walpole] has with such spirit and decency charged upon me, I shall neither attempt to palliate nor deny; but content myself with wishing that I may be one of those whose follies may cease with their youth, and not of that num-

1 Illustrious predecessor. — *Burke, The Present Discontents* [1770]

I tread in the footsteps of illustrious men. . . . In receiving from the people the sacred trust twice confined to my illustrious predecessor [Andrew Jackson]. — *Martin Van Buren, Inaugural Address [March 4, 1837]*

2 Natura non facit saltus.

3 See Horace, p. 122b, and note.

1 George Whitefield [1714–1770] altered lines 1 and 8, 7 and 8 from Wesley’s original:

“Hark! how all the welkin rings, “Glory to the King of kings.” . . . Universal nature say, “Christ the Lord is born today.”
lay down my arms, — never — never — never! You cannot conquer America.

Speech [November 18, 1777]

I invoke the genius of the Constitution.

Ib.

The poorest man may in his cottage bid defiance to all the forces of the Crown. It may be frail — its roof may shake — the wind may blow through it — the storm may enter — the rain may enter — but the King of England cannot enter — all his force dares not cross the threshold of the ruined tenement!

Speech on the Excise Bill

SAMUEL JOHNSON
1709–1784

Of all the griefs that harass the distrest,
Sure the most bitter is a scornful jest.

London [1738] (An imitation of the Third Satire of Juvenal), l. 166

This mournful truth is ev'rywhere confess'd —
Slow rises worth, by poverty depress'd.1

Ib. l. 176

When learning's triumph o'er her barb'rous foes
First rear'd the stage, immortal Shake-speare rose;

Each change of many-color'd life he drew,
Exhausted worlds, and then imagin'd new:

Existence saw him spurn her bounded reign,
And panting Time toil'd after him in vain.

Prologue at the Opening of Drury Lane Theatre [1747]

Cold approbation gave the ling'ring bays,
For those who dust not censure, scarce could praise.

Ib.

Declamation roar'd, while Passion slept.

Ib.

1 Three years later Johnson wrote, "Mere unassisted merit advances slowly, if — what is not very common — it advances at all."
The wild vicissitudes of taste.

Prologue at the Opening of
Drury Lane Theatre

For we that live to please must please
to live.  

Ib.

Studious to please, yet not ashamed to fail.

Prologue to the Tragedy of Irene
[1749]

Let observation with extensive view
Survey mankind, from China to Peru.  

Vanity of Human Wishes
[1749], l. 1

Deign on the passing world to turn thine eyes,
And pause a while from learning to be wise.

There mark what ills the scholar's life assail —
Toil, envy, want, the patron, and the jail.

Ib. l. 157

A frame of adamant, a soul of fire,
No dangers fright him, and no labors tire.

Ib. l. 191

He left the name at which the world grew pale,
To point a moral, or adorn a tale.

Ib. l. 221

"Enlarge my life with multitude of days!"

In health, in sickness, thus the suppliant prays:

Hides from himself his state, and shuns to know
That life protracted is protracted woe.

Ib. l. 255

Superfluous lags the vet'ran on the stage.

Ib. l. 308

Must helpless man, in ignorance sedate,
Roll darkling down the torrent of his fate?

Ib. l. 345

Secure, whate'er he gives, he gives the best.

Ib. l. 356

With these celestial Wisdom calms the mind,

And makes the happiness she does not find.

Vanity of Human Wishes, l. 367

Curiosity is one of the permanent and certain characteristics of a vigorous mind.

The Rambler 1 [March 12, 1751]

No place affords a more striking conviction of the vanity of human hopes than a public library.

Ib. [March 23, 1751]

I am not so lost in lexicography as to forget that words are the daughters of earth, and that things are the sons of heaven.  

Dictionary [1755], preface

CLUB — An assembly of good fellows, meeting under certain conditions.

Ib.

Essay — A loose sally of the mind; an irregular indigested piece; not a regular and orderly composition.

Ib.

Excise — A hateful tax levied upon commodities, and adjudged not by the common judges of property, but wretches hired by those to whom excise is paid.

Ib.

GRUBSTREET — The name of a street near Moorsfield, London, much inhabited by writers of small histories, dictionaries, and temporary poems.

Ib.

LEXICOGRAPHER — A writer of dictionaries, a harmless drudge.

Ib.

OATS — A grain which in England is generally given to horses, but in Scotland supports the people.  

Ib.

1 For the Rambler motto, see Johnson's translation of Boethius, De Consolatione Philosophiae III, 9, 27, p. 148a.

2 See Herbert, p. 32a.

3 It was pleasant to me to find, that "oats," the "food of horses," were so much used as the food of the people in Dr. Johnson's own town. — Boswell, Life of Dr. Johnson [1791], vol. I, p. 638 [Everyman ed.]

I own that by my definition of oats I meant to vex them [the Scotch]. — Samuel Johnson; from Ib. II, 434
The joy of life is variety; the tender-
est love requires to be renewed by inter-
vals of absence.

*The Idler* [1758–1760], no. 39

He is no wise man that will quit a certainty for an uncertainty.  *Ib. 57*

Ye who listen with credulity to the whispers of fancy, and pursue with eagerness the phantoms of hope; who expect that age will perform the promises of youth, and that the deficiencies of the present day will be supplied by the morrow; attend to the history of Rasselas, Prince of Abyssinia.

*Rasselas* [1759], ch. 1

To a poet nothing can be useless.  *Ib. 10*

Human life is everywhere a state in which much is to be endured and little to be enjoyed.  *Ib. 11*

Marriage has many pains, but celibacy has no pleasures.  *Ib. 26*

Example is always more efficacious than precept.  *Ib. 29*

The endearing elegance of female friendship.  *Ib. 45*

How small, of all that human hearts en-
dure,
That part which laws or kings can cause or cure!
Still to ourselves in every place consign’d,
Our own felicity we make or find.

*Lines added to Goldsmith’s Traveller* [1763–1764]

That man is little to be envied whose patriotism would not gain force upon the plain of Marathon, or whose piety would not grow warmer among the ruins of Iona.

*Journey to the Western Islands* [1775].  *Inch Kenneth*

Whoever wishes to attain an English style, familiar but not coarse, and ele-
gant but not ostentatious, must give his days and nights to the volumes of Addison.

*Lives of the Poets* [1779–1781].  *Addison*

To be of no church is dangerous. Religion, of which the rewards are dis-
tant, and which is animated only by faith and hope, will glide by degrees out of the mind unless it be invigorated and reimpressed by external ordinances, by stated calls to worship, and the salutary influence of example.  *Ib. Milton*

The father of English criticism.  *Ib. Dryden*

He delighted to tread upon the brink of meaning.  *Ib.*

The *Churchyard* abounds with images which find a mirror in every mind, and with sentiments to which every bosom returns an echo.  *Ib. Gray*

His [Garrick’s] death has eclipsed the gaiety of nations, and impoverished the public stock of harmless pleasure.  *Ib. Edmund Smith*

New things are made familiar, and familiar things are made new.  *Ib.*

Tomorrow I purpose to regulate my room.

*Prayers and Meditations* [published 1785].  [1764]

Preserve me from unseasonable and immoderate sleep.  *Ib. [1767]*

Every man naturally persuades himself that he can keep his resolutions, nor is he convinced of his imbecility but by length of time and frequency of experiment.  *Ib. [1770]*

This world, where much is to be done and little to be known.  *Ib. Against Inquisitive and Perplexing Thoughts*

I have, all my life long, been lying till noon; yet I tell all young men, and tell them with great sincerity, that nobody

---

1 See Gray, p. 440a.
who does not rise early will ever do any good.

From Boswell, Journal of a Tour to the Hebrides [published 1785], [September 14, 1773]

Wickedness is always easier than virtue; for it takes the short cut to everything. Ib. [September 17, 1773]

Gratitude is a fruit of great cultivation; you do not find it among gross people. Ib. [September 20, 1773]

Here closed in death th’ attentive eyes
That saw the manners in the face.

Epitaph on Hogarth [1786]

When the hoary Sage replied,
“Come, my lad, and drink some beer.”

From Mrs. Fozozi, Anecdotes of Samuel Johnson [1786]

If the man who turnsips cries,
Cry not when his father dies,
’Tis a proof that he had rather
Have a turnip than his father.1

He was a very good hater. Ib.

The law is the last result of human wisdom acting upon human experience for the benefit of the public. Ib.

The use of traveling is to regulate imagination by reality, and instead of thinking how things may be, to see them as they are. Ib.

Dictionaries are like watches; the worst is better than none, and the best cannot be expected to go quite true. Ib.

Books that you may carry to the fire, and hold readily in your hand, are the most useful after all.

Apothegms from Hawkins, Life of Johnson [1787]

As with my hat 2 upon my head
I walk’d along the Strand,

1 Burlesque of Lope de Vega’s lines, “Se aquien los leones vence,” etc.
2 Elsewhere found, “I put my hat.”

I there did meet another man
With his hat in his hand.1

Anecdotes of Johnson by George Steevens

Abstinence is as easy to me as temperance would be difficult.

Anecdotes of Johnson by Hannah More

Boswell: That, sir, was great fortitude of mind.

Johnson: No, sir; stark insensibility.

From Boswell, Life of Johnson 2 [published 1791], [November 5, 1728]

Sir, we are a nest of singing birds.3

Ib. [1730]

Tom Birch is as brisk as a bee in conversation; but no sooner does he take a pen in his hand than it becomes a torpedo to him, and benumbs all his faculties. Ib. [1743]

I’ll come no more behind your scenes, David; 4 for the silk stockings and white bosoms of your actresses excite my amorous propensities. Ib. [1750]

A man may write at any time, if he will set himself doggedly to it. Ib. [March 1750]

Wretched un-idea’d girls. Ib. [1753]

Is not a patron, my lord, one who looks with unconcern on a man struggling for life in the water, and when he has reached ground encumbers him with help? The notice which you have been pleased to take of my labors, had it been early, had been kind; but it has been delayed till I am indifferent, and

2 A parody on the ballad The Hermit of Warkworth.
3 Edited by G. B. Hill and revised by L. F. Powell [1954].
4 The Life of Johnson is assuredly a great, a very great work. Homer is not more decidedly the first of heroic poets. Shakespeare is not more decidedly the first of dramatists. Demosthenes is not more decidedly the first of orators, than Boswell is the first of biographers. He has no second. — Macaulay, Samuel Johnson [1831]
5 Of Pembroke College.
6 David Garrick.
cannot enjoy it; till I am solitary, and cannot impart it; till I am known, and do not want it.\textsuperscript{1}

From Boswell, Life of Johnson [Letter to Lord Chesterfield, February 7, 1754]

[Of Lord Chesterfield]. This man, I thought, had been a Lord among wits; but, I find, he is only a wit among Lords! \textit{Ib.} [1754]

Sir, he [Bolingbroke] was a scoundrel, and a coward: a scoundrel, for charging a blunderbuss against religion and morality; a coward, because he had not resolution to fire it off himself, but left half a crown to a beggarly Scotchman to draw the trigger at his death.

\textit{Ib.} [March 6, 1754]

Ignorance, madame, pure ignorance.\textsuperscript{2}

\textit{Ib.} [1755]

If a man does not make new acquaintances as he advances through life, he will soon find himself left alone.

A man, sir, should keep his friendship in a constant repair.\textsuperscript{3}

\textit{Ib.} [1755]

Tower in the confidence of twenty-one.

\textit{Ib.} [January 9, 1758]

Being in a ship is being in a jail, with the chance of being drowned.

\textit{Ib.} [March 1759]

Nothing is little to him that feels it with great sensibility.

\textit{Ib.} [July 20, 1762]

A man of genius has been seldom ruined but by himself.

\textit{Ib.} [December 21, 1762]

Sir, I think all Christians, whether

\textsuperscript{1} What is a Patron? Johnson knew, and well that lifelike portrait drew.

He is a Patron who looks down

With careless eye on men who drown;

But if they chance to reach the land,

Encumbers them with helping hand.

\textsc{Austin Dobson} [1840-1912], \textit{The Noble Patron}

\textsuperscript{2} When asked by a lady why he defined "pastern" as the "knee" of a horse in his Dictionary.

\textsuperscript{3} Keep your friendships in repair. — \textsc{Emerson}, \textit{Uncollected Lectures: Table Talk}

Papists or Protestants, agree in the essential articles, and that their differences are trivial, and rather political than religious.\textsuperscript{1}

From Boswell, Life of Johnson [1763]

The noblest prospect which a Scotchman ever sees is the high-road that leads him to England!

\textit{Ib.} [July 6, 1763]

A man ought to read just as inclination leads him; for what he reads as a task will do him little good.\textsuperscript{2}

\textit{Ib.} [July 14, 1763]

If he does really think that there is no distinction between virtue and vice, why, sir, when he leaves our houses let us count our spoons.

\textit{Ib.}

Sir, your levelers wish to level down as far as themselves; but they cannot bear leveling up to themselves.

\textit{Ib.} [July 21, 1763]

Sherry\textsuperscript{4} is dull, naturally dull; but it must have taken him a great deal of pains to become what we now see him. Such an excess of stupidity, sir, is not in Nature.

\textit{Ib.} [July 28, 1763]

Sir, a woman preaching is like a dog's walking on his hind legs. It is not done well; but you are surprised to find it done at all.

\textit{Ib.} [July 31, 1763]

I look upon it, that he who does not mind his belly will hardly mind anything else.

\textit{Ib.} [August 5, 1763]

\textsuperscript{1} See first excerpt for 1772.

\textsuperscript{2} I do not find that the age or country makes the least difference; no, nor the language the actor spoke, nor the religion which they professed — whether Arab in the desert, or Frenchman in the Academy. I see that sensible men and conscientious men all over the world were of one religion of well-doing and daring. — \textsc{Emerson}, \textit{Lectures and Biographical Sketches} [1884], \textit{The Preacher}

See Disraeli, p. 613.

\textsuperscript{3} The book which you read from a sense of duty, or because for any reason you must, does not commonly make friends with you. — \textsc{William Dean Howells}, \textit{My Literary Passions} [1893], ch. 7

\textsuperscript{4} Thomas Sheridan [1719–1788], actor, lecturer, and author.
This was a good dinner enough, to be sure, but it was not a dinner to ask a man to.

*From Boswell, Life of Johnson [August 5, 1763]*

The gloomy calm of idle vacancy.  
*Ib. [December 8, 1763]*

*Ib. [1764]*

It matters not how a man dies, but how he lives.  
*Ib. [October 26, 1769]*

That fellow seems to me to possess but one idea, and that is a wrong one.  
*Ib. [1770]*

A gentleman who had been very unhappy in marriage, married immediately after his wife died: Johnson said, it was the triumph of hope over experience.  
*Ib.*

A decent provision for the poor is the true test of civilization.  
*Ib.*

All denominations of Christians have really little difference in point of doctrine, though they may differ widely in external forms.  
*Ib. [1772]*

Nobody can write the life of a man, but those who have eat and drunk and lived in social intercourse with him.  
*Ib. [March 31, 1772]*

I am a great friend to public amusements; for they keep people from vice.  
*Ib.*

A cow is a very good animal in the field; but we turn her out of a garden.  
*Ib. [April 15, 1772]*

Much may be made of a Scotchman if he be caught young.  
*From Boswell, Life of Johnson [Spring 1772]*

It is a foolish thing well done.  
*Ib. [April 3, 1773]*

No, sir, do you read books through?  
*Ib. [April 19, 1773]*

An old tutor of a college said to one of his pupils: Read over your compositions, and wherever you meet with a passage which you think is particularly fine, strike it out.  
*Ib. [April 30, 1773]*

You are the most unscottified of your countrymen.  
*Ib. [May 1, 1773]*

The woman’s a whore, and there’s an end on ‘t.  
*Ib. [May 7, 1773]*

Was ever poet so trusted before?  
*Ib. [July 4, 1774]*

Attack is the re-action; I never think I have hit hard unless it rebounds.  
*Ib. [April 2, 1775]*

Most vices may be committed very genteelly: a man may debauch his friend’s wife genteelly: he may cheat at cards genteelly.  
*Ib. [April 6, 1775]*

A man will turn over half a library to make one book.  
*Ib.*

Patriotism is the last refuge of a scoundrel.  
*Ib. [April 7, 1775]*

That is the happiest conversation where there is no competition, no vanity, but a calm quiet interchange of sentiments.  
*Ib. [April 14, 1775]*

Knowledge is of two kinds. We know a subject ourselves, or we know where we can find information upon it.  
*Ib. [April 18, 1775]*

In lapidary inscriptions a man is not upon oath.  
*Ib. [1775]*

---

1 See Cowper, p. 458b.
2 See Disraeli, p. 612a.
3 See Spinoza, p. 374a, and Andrew Carnegie, p. 757b.
4 See first entry for 1769.
5 They only who live with a man can write his life with any genuine exactness and discrimination; and few people who have lived with a man know what to remark about him.  
--- *Everyman ed.*
There is nothing which has yet been ontrived by man by which so much appiness is produced as by a good avern or inn.\footnote{Whoër has travel'd life's dull round, Whate'er his various tour has been, May sigh to think how oft he found His warmest welcome at an inn. \textit{William Shenstone \[1714-1763\]; written on a window of an inn at Henley. Quoted not quite correctly by Johnson following his remark.} \textit{Robert Leighton \[1611-1684\], Archbishop of Glasgow, often said that if he were to choose}  
\textit{a place to die in, it should be an inn. – Works, vol. I, p. 76} See the Archpoet, p. 154b.}

\textit{From Boswell, Life of Johnson \[March 21, 1776\]}

No man but a blockhead ever wrote except for money. \textit{Ib. \[April 5, 1776\]}

Life is a progress from want to want, not from enjoyment to enjoyment. \textit{Ib. \[May 1776\]}

Sir, you have but two topics, yourself and me. I am sick of both. \textit{Ib.}

Olivarii Goldsmith, Poetae, Physici, Historici, qui nullum fere scribendi genus non tetigit, Nullum quod tetigit ornavit \[To Oliver Goldsmith, Poet, Naturalist, Historian, who left scarcely any style of writing untouched, and touched nothing that he did not adorn\].

\textit{Ib. Epitaph on Goldsmith \[June 22, 1776\]}

Life admits not of delays; when pleasure can be had, it is fit to catch it. Every hour takes away part of the things that please us, and perhaps part of our disposition to be pleased. \textit{Ib. \[September 1, 1777\]}

Depend upon it, sir, when a man nows he is to be hanged in a fortnight, it concentrates his mind wonderfully. \textit{Ib. \[September 19, 1777\]}

When a man is tired of London, he is tired of life; for there is in London all that life can afford. \textit{Ib. \[September 20, 1777\]}

It is a man's own fault, it is from want of use, if his mind grows torpid in old age. \textit{From Boswell, Life of Johnson \[April 9, 1778\]}

Johnson had said that he could repeat a complete chapter of \textit{The Natural History of Iceland}, from the Danish of Horrebow, the whole of which was exactly thus: "Ch. LXXII. Concerning snakes. There are no snakes to be met with throughout the whole island."\footnote{Chapter XLII is still shorter: "There are no owls of any kind in the whole island."}

\textit{Ib. \[April 13, 1778\]}

Every state of society is as luxurious as it can be. Men always take the best they can get. \textit{Ib. \[April 14, 1778\]}

A country governed by a despot is an inverted cone. \textit{Ib.}

I am willing to love all mankind, except an American. \textit{Ib. \[April 15, 1778\]}

Pleasure of itself is not a vice. \textit{Ib.}

As the Spanish proverb says, "He, who would bring home the wealth of the Indies, must carry the wealth of the Indies with him," so it is in traveling, a man must carry knowledge with him if he would bring home knowledge. \textit{Ib. \[April 17, 1778\]}

It is better to live rich, than to die rich.\footnote{See Robert Frost, p. 98b.}

\textit{Ib.}

Were it not for imagination, sir, a man would be as happy in the arms of a chambermaid as a duchess. \textit{Ib. \[May 9, 1778\]}

I would rather be attacked than unnoticed. For the worst thing you can do to an author is to be silent as to his works. \textit{Ib. \[March 26, 1779\]}

\textit{Flora}
JOHNSON

I remember a passage in Goldsmith’s *Vicar of Wakefield*, which he was afterwards a fool enough to expunge: “I do not love a man who is zealous for nothing.”

From Boswell, *Life of Johnson* [March 26, 1779]

Claret is the liquor for boys; port for men; but he who aspires to be a hero must drink brandy.

Ib. [April 7, 1779]

Worth seeing? yes; but not worth going to see. Ib. [October 12, 1779]

If you are idle, be not solitary; if you are solitary, be not idle.1

Ib. [October 27, 1779]

A Frenchman must be always talking, whether he knows anything of the matter or not; an Englishman is content to say nothing, when he has nothing to say.

Ib. [1780]

Greek, sir, is like lace; every man gets as much of it as he can.

Ib. [Of Oliver Goldsmith] No man was more foolish when he had not a pen in his hand, or more wise when he had.

Ib.

The applause of a single human being is of great consequence.

Ib.

Come to me, my dear Bozzy, and let us be as happy as we can.

Ib. [March 14, 1781]

There are people whom one should like very well to drop, but would not wish to be dropped by.

Ib. [March 1781]

We are not here to sell a parcel of boilers and vats, but the potentiality of growing rich beyond the dreams of avarice.2

Ib. [April 4, 1781]

Classical quotation is the *parole* of literary men all over the world.

From Boswell, *Life of Johnson* [May 8, 1781]

My friend was of opinion that when a man of rank appeared in that character [as an author], he deserved to have his merit handsomely allowed.1

Ib. [May 1781]

A jest breaks no bones.

Ib. [June 4, 1781]

Officious, innocent, sincere,
Of every friendless name the friend.

Ib. [January 20, 1782; on the death of Robert Levett]

To let friendship die away by negligence and silence, is certainly not wise. It is voluntarily to throw away one of the greatest comforts of this weary pilgrimage.

Ib. [March 20, 1782]

Whatever you have, spend less.

Ib. [December 7, 1782]

I never have sought the world; the world was not to seek me.2

Ib. [March 23, 1783]

He is not only dull himself, but the cause of dullness in others.8 Ib. [1783]

Clear your mind of cant.

Ib. [May 15, 1783]

Who drives fat oxen should himself be fat.5

Ib. [June 1784]

I have found you an argument; I am not obliged to find you an understanding.

Ib.

Blown about by every wind of criticism.8

Ib.

Don’t attitudenize.

Ib.

1 See Burton, p. 312a.
2 See Edward Moore, p. 435b.

433
I look upon every day to be lost, in which I do not make a new acquaintance.

From Boswell, Life of Johnson [November 1784]

God bless you, my dear!

Ib. [December 13, 1784; his last words]

JULIEN OFFRAY DE LA METTRIE
1709–1751

The human body is a watch, a large watch constructed with . . . skill and ingenuity.

L'Homme Machine [1748] 1

GEORGE, LORD LYTTELTON
1709–1773

Women, like princes, find few real friends.

Advice to a Lady

What is your sex's earliest, latest care, Your heart's supreme ambition? To be fair. 

Ib.

The lover in the husband may be lost. Ib.

Where none admire, 'tis useless to excel; Where none are beaux, 'tis vain to be a belle. 

Soliloquy on a Beauty in the Country

THEODORE TRONCHIN
1709–1781

In medicine, sins of commission are mortal, sins of omission venial. 

Quoted in Bulletin of New York Academy of Medicine, V [1929], 151

OLIVER EDWARDS
1711–1791

I have tried too in my time to be a philosopher; but I don't know how, cheerfulness was always breaking in. 

[April 17, 1778] From Boswell, Life of Johnson [1791]

DAVID HUME
1711–1776

Avarice, the spur of industry. 

Essays [1741–1742], Of Civil Liberty

Beauty in things exists in the mind which contemplates them. 

Ib. Of Tragedy

Custom, then, is the great guide of human life. 

An Enquiry Concerning Human Understanding [1748], pt. 1

No testimony is sufficient to establish a miracle, unless the testimony be of such a kind that its falsehood would be more miraculous than the fact which it endeavors to establish. 

Ib. Of Miracles

Opposing one species of superstition to another, set them a-quarreling; while we ourselves, during their fury and contention, happily make our escape into the calm, though obscure, regions of philosophy. 

The Natural History of Religion [1757]

Never literary attempt was more unfortunate than my Treatise of Human Nature. It fell dead-born from the press. My Own Life [1777], ch. 1

MIKHAIL LOMONOSOV 2
1711–1765

Carolus V, Emperor of Rome, was wont to say that the Hispanic tongue was seemly for converse with God, the

1 See Wallace, p. 729b, and Hungerford, p. 831b. 

2 Lomonosov created our first university. To put it better, he himself was our first university. — ALEXANDER PUSHKIN, The Trip from Moscow to Petersburg [1894]

French with friends, the German with enemies, the Italian with the feminine sex. Had he been versed in the Russian tongue, however, he would of a certainty have added to this that it is appropriate to converse with all of the above, inasmuch as he would have found in it the magnificence of the Hispanic tongue, the sprightliness of the French, the sturdiness of the German, the tenderness of the Italian and, over and above all that, the richness and conciseness of powerful imagery, of the Greek and Latin tongues.

*Russian Grammar* [1755]

**FREDERICK THE GREAT**

1712-1786

By push of bayonets, no firing till you see the whites of their eyes.2

*At Prague* [May 6, 1757]

Rascals, would you live forever? 3

*When the Guards hesitated at Kolin* [June 18, 1757]

The prince is the first servant of his state.

*Memoirs of the House of Brandenburg* [1758]

God is always with the strongest battalions.4

*Letter to the Duchess Luise Dorothea von Gotha* [May 8, 1760]

I am tired of ruling over slaves.

*Last words* [April 1, 1786]

**GEORGE GRENVILLE**

1712-1770

A wise government knows how to enforce with temper or to conciliate with dignity.

*Speech against expulsion of John Wilkes, in Parliament* [1769]

---

1 Translated by B. G. Guerney.
2 See William Prescott, p. 446b.
3 Ihr Racker, wollt ihr ewig leben?
   That sergeant at Belleau Woods . . .
   "Come on, you . . . Do you want to live forever?"

---

**JEAN JACQUES ROUSSEAU**

1712-1778

The first man who, having fenced in a piece of land, said, "This is mine," and found people naïve enough to believe him, that man was the true founder of civil society.

*Discours sur l'Origine et le Fondement de l'Inégalité parmi les Hommes* [1754]

Never exceed your rights, and they will soon become unlimited.   *Ib.*

Money is the seed of money, and the first guinea is sometimes more difficult to acquire than the second million.  

*Ib.*

Man is born free, and everywhere he is in chains.8

*Du Contrat Social* [1762],

I, ch. 1

The strongest is never strong enough to be always the master, unless he transforms his strength into right, and obedience into duty.  

*Ib.* 3

The right of conquest has no foundation other than the right of the strongest.  

*Ib.* 4

In the strict sense of the term, a true democracy has never existed, and never will exist.  

*Ib.* III, 4

The body politic, like the human body, begins to die from its birth, and bears in itself the causes of its destruction.  

*Ib.* 11

---

1 See Phaedrus, p. 129b.
2 See Johnson, p. 459a.
3 L'homme est né libre, et partout il est dans les fers.
4 See Bliss, p. 468b, and Schiller, p. 497b.
Good laws lead to the making of better ones; bad ones bring about worse.

*Du Contrat Social*, III, 15

Everything is good when it leaves the hands of the Creator; everything degenerates in the hands of man.

*Émile, ou de l’éducation* [1762], I

I shall always maintain that whoso says in his heart, “There is no God,” while he takes the name of God upon his lips, is either a liar or a madman.

*Ib.*

People who know little are usually great talkers, while men who know much say little.

*Ib.*

What wisdom can you find that is greater than kindness?

*Ib. II*

Nature never deceives us; it is always we who deceive ourselves.

*Ib. III*

There exists one book, which, to my taste, furnishes the happiest treatise of natural education. What then is this marvelous book? Is it Aristotle? Is it Pliny, is it Buffon? No—it is *Robinson Crusoe*.

*Ib.*

Self-love makes more libertines than love.

*Ib. IV*

Provided a man is not mad, he can be cured of every folly but vanity.

*Ib.*

A man says what he knows, a woman says what will please.

*Ib. V*

Where is the man who owes nothing to the land in which he lives? Whatever that land may be, he owes to it the most precious thing possessed by man, the morality of his actions and the love of virtue.¹

*Ib.*

I have entered on an enterprise which is without precedent, and will have no imitator. I propose to show my fellows a man as nature made him, and this man shall be myself.

*Les Confessions* [1781–1788], I

Remorse sleeps during a prosperous period but wakes up in adversity.

*Ib. II*

It is too difficult to think nobly when one only thinks to get a living.

*Ib. II*

Hatred, as well as love, renders its votaries credulous.

*Ib. V*

At length I recollected the thoughtless saying of a great princess, who, on being informed that the country people had no bread, replied, “Let them eat cake.”¹

*Ib. VI*

The thirst after happiness is never extinguished in the heart of man.

*Ib. IX*

He² thinks like a philosopher, but governs like a King.

*Ib. XII*

**JOSSIAH TUCKER, DEAN OF GLOUCESTER**

1712–1799

What is true of a shopkeeper is true of a shopkeeping nation.³

*Tract Against Going to War for the Sake of Trade* [1763]

**ALISON COCKBURN**

1713–1794

I’ve seen the smiling of Fortune beguiling,

¹ Qu’ils mangent de la brioche.

This remark is usually attributed to Marie Antoinette, after her arrival in France in 1770, but the sixth book of the *Confessions* was written two or three years before that date.

² Frederick the Great, King of Prussia [1740–1794]

³ See Adam Smith, p. 445a.

Let Pitt then boast of his victory to his nation of shopkeepers.—BERTRAND BARRÈRE, *Speech* [June 11, 1794]

But it may be said as a rule, that every Englishman in the Duke of Wellington’s army paid his way. The remembrance of such a fact surely becomes a nation of shopkeepers.—THACKERAY, *Vanity Fair* [1847–1848], vol. I, ch. 28

¹ See John F. Kennedy, p. 1075a, and note.
I've felt all its favors and found its decay.

The Flowers of the Forest

The flowers of the forest are withered away.1

Ib.

DENIS DIDEROT

1713–1784

My thoughts are my trollops.2

Le Neveu de Rameau, ch. 1

I can be expected to look for truth but not to find it.

Pensées Philosophiques [1746], no. 29

L'esprit de l'escalier [staircase wit].3

Paradoxe sur le Comédien

From fanaticism to barbarism is only one step.

Essai sur le Mérite de la Vertu

LAURENCE STERNE

1713–1768

Only the brave know how to forgive. ... A coward never forgave; it is not in his nature.

Sermons, vol. I [1760], no. 12

This sad vicissitude of things.4

Ib. 15

I wish either my father or my mother, or indeed both of them, as they were in duty both equally bound to it, had minded what they were about when they begot me.

Tristram Shandy, bk. I [1760], ch. 1

"Pray, my dear," quoth my mother, "have you not forgot to wind up the clock?" — "Good G—!" cried my father, making an exclamation, but tak-

1 See Jane Elliott, p. 46b.
2 Mes pensées sont mes catins.
3 The witty retort thought up after the conversation is finished and one is on one's way downstairs.
4 See Bacon, p. 209b.
5 Revolves the sad vicissitude of things. — Rev. Richard Gifford [1785–1807]. Contemplation

ing care to moderate his voice at the same time — "Did ever woman, since the creation of the world, interrupt a man with such a silly question?"

Tristram Shandy, bk. I, ch. 1

So long as a man rides his hobbyhorse peaceably and quietly along the king's highway, and neither compels you or me to get up behind him — pray, sir, what have either you or I to do with it? Ib. 7

For every ten jokes, thou hast got an hundred enemies. Ib. 12

He was within a few hours of giving his enemies the slip forever. Ib.

Whistled up to London, upon a Tom Fool's errand. Ib. 16

"Tis known by the name of perseverance in a good cause — and of obstinacy in a bad one. Ib. 17

Persuasion hung upon his lips. Ib. 19

Digressions, incontestably, are the sunshine — they are the life, the soul of reading; take them out of this book for instance — you might as well take the book along with them. Ib. 22

The history of a soldier's wound beguiles the pain of it. Ib. 25

The desire of knowledge, like the thirst of riches, increases ever with the acquisition of it. Ib. II [1760], ch. 3

Writing, when properly managed (as you may be sure I think mine is), is but a different name for conversation. Ib. 11

Go, poor devil, get thee gone! Why should I hurt thee? This world surely is wide enough to hold both thee and me.1 Ib. 12

That's another story,2 replied my father. Ib. 17

1 Uncle Toby to the fly.
2 But that is another story. — Kipling, Plain Tales from the Hills [1888]. Three and — An Extra
Trust that man in nothing who has not a conscience in everything.
Tristram Shandy, bk. II, ch. 17

Good — bad — indifferent.
Ib. III [1761-1762], ch. 2

"Our armies swore terribly in Flanders," cried my uncle Toby — "but nothing to this." Ib. 11

Of all the cants which are canted in this canting world, though the cant of hypocrites may be the worst, the cant of criticism is the most tormenting!
Ib. 12

'Twould be as much as my life was worth.
Ib. 20

One of the two horns of my dilemma.
Ib. IV [1761-1762], ch. 26

The feather put into his cap of having been abroad.
Ib. 31

Now or never was the time.
Ib.

There is a Northwest Passage to the intellectual world.
Ib. V [1761-1762], ch. 42

The Accusing Spirit, which flew up to heaven's chancery with the oath, blushed as he gave it in; and the Recording Angel, as he wrote it down, dropped a tear upon the word and blotted it out forever.1
Ib. VI [1761-1762], ch. 8

A man should know something of his own country, too, before he goes abroad. Ib. VII [1765], ch. 2

Ho! 'tis the time of salads.
Ib. 17

L — d! said my mother, what is all this story about? — A Cock and a Bull, said Yorick.
Ib. IX [1767], ch. 33

They order, said I, this matter better in France.

A Sentimental Journey [1768], l. 1

I pity the man who can travel

Dan to Beersheba and cry, 'Tis all barren!

A Sentimental Journey. In the Street, Calais

Tant pis and tant mieux, being two of the great hinges in French conversation, a stranger would do well to set himself right in the use of them before he gets to Paris.
Ib. Montreuil

Hail, ye small, sweet courtesies of life! for smooth do ye make the road of it.
Ib. The Pulse, Paris

God tempers the wind, said Maria, to the shrorn lamb.
Ib. Maria

CHRIStIAN FÜRCHTEGOTT GELLERT
1715-1769

Live as you will have wished to have lived when you are dying.2
Of Death, st. 2

CLAude ADRIEN HELVÉTIUS
1715-1771

Truth is a torch that gleams through the fog without dispelling it.
De l'Esprit [1758],3 preface

What makes men happy is liking what they have to do. This is a principle on which society is not founded.
Ib.

We don't call a man mad who believes that he eats God, but we do the one who says he is Jesus Christ.
Ib.

LUC DE CLAPIERS, MARQUIS DE VAUVENARGUES
1715-1747

Great thoughts come from the heart.
Réflexions et Maximes, [c. 1747]
no. 127

1 See Henri Estienne, p. 188b.
2 See Jonathan Edwards, p. 440b.
3 Voltaire, when he read De l'Esprit, wrote the author: "Your book is dictated by the soundest reason. You had better get out of France as quickly as you can." The book was condemned by the parlement and burned.
Lazy people are always looking for something to do.
Réflexions et Maximes, no. 458
The things we know best are those we have not learned.  
Reflexions et Maximes, no. 458

WILLIAM WHITEHEAD
1715–1785
Yes, I'm in love, I feel it now
And Caelia has undone me;
And yet I swear I can't tell how
The pleasing plague stole on me.
The Je ne sçay quoi song
An old tale which every schoolboy knows.

DAVID GARRICK
1716–1779
Let others hail the rising sun:
I bow to that whose course is run.¹
On the Death of Mr. Pelham
Heart of oak are our ships,
Heart of oak are our men:
We always are ready;
Steady, boys, steady;
We'll fight, and we'll conquer again and again.
Heart of Oak [c. 1770]
Here lies Nolly Goldsmith, for shortness called Noll,
Who wrote like an angel, but talk'd like poor Poll.
Impromptu epitaph on Goldsmith

THOMAS GRAY
1716–1771
Ye distant spires, ye antique towers,
That crown the wat'ry glade.
On a Distant Prospect of Eton College [1742], st. 1
Still as they run they look behind,
They hear a voice in every wind,
And snatch a fearful joy.  
Ib. st. 4
Alas, regardless of their doom,
The little victims play!
¹ See Pompey, p. 1122.

No sense have they of ills to come,
Nor care beyond today.
On a Distant Prospect of Eton College, st. 6

Grim-visag'd comfortless Despair.  
Ib. st. 7
To each his suff'ring: all are men,
Condemn'd alike to groan,
The tender for another's pain,
Th' unfeeling for his own.
Yet ah! why should they know their fate,
Since sorrow never comes too late,
And happiness too swiftly flies?
Thought would destroy their paradise.
No more; where ignorance is bliss,
'Tis folly to be wise.¹
Ib. st. 10
Daughter of Jove, relentless power,
Thou tamer of the human breast,
Whose iron scourge and tort'ring hour
The bad affright, afflict the best!
Hymn to Adversity [1742], st. 1
What sorrow was, thou bad'st her know,
And from her own she learn'd to melt at others' woe.
Ib. st. 2
What female heart can gold despise?
What cat's averse to fish?
On the Death of a Favorite Cat [1747], st. 4
A fav'rite has no friend!  
Ib. st. 6
As sickly plants betray a niggard earth,
Whose barren bosom starves her gen'rous birth.
The Alliance of Education and Government [c. 1748], l. 1
The social smile, the sympathetic tear.
Ib. l. 37
When love could teach a monarch to be wise,
And gospel-light first dawn'd from Bullen's eyes.²
Ib. l. 108
The curfew tolls the knell of parting day,
⁰ See Ecclesiastes 1:18, p. 97b.
² The monarch is Henry VIII; Anne Boleyn's name is here spelled (as it is in Shakespeare's Henry VIII) as it is pronounced.
The lowing herd wind slowly o'er the lea,
The plowman homeward plods his weary way,
And leaves the world to darkness and to me.

Elegy Written in a Country Churchyard [1750], st. 1

Now fades the glimmering landscape on the sight,
And all the air a solemn stillness holds,
Save where the beetle wheels his droning flight,
And drowsy tinklings lull the distant folds.

Ib. st. 2

Save that from yonder ivy-mantled tow'r
The moping owl does to the moon complain.

Ib. st. 3

Each in his narrow cell forever laid,
The rude forefathers of the hamlet sleep.

Ib. st. 4

The breezy call of incense-breathing Morn.
For them no more the blazing heath shall burn,
Or busy housewife ply her evening care.¹

Ib. st. 5

Let not ambition mock their useful toil,
Their homely joys, and destiny obscure;
Nor grandeur hear with a disdainful smile,
The short and simple annals of the poor.

Ib. st. 6

The boast of heraldry, the pomp of pow'r,
And all that beauty, all that wealth e'er gave,
Awaits alike the inevitable hour:
The paths of glory lead but to the grave.

Ib. st. 7

Where thro' the long-drawn aisle and fretted vault
The pealing anthem swells the note of praise.

Ib. st. 8

Can storied urn, or animated bust
Back to its mansion call the fleeting breath?

Can honor's voice provoke the silent dust,
Or flatt'ry soothe the dull cold ear of death?

Elegy Written in a Country Churchyard, st. 11

Hands, that the rod of empire might have sway'd,
Or wak'd to ecstasy the living lyre.

Ib. st. 12

But knowledge to their eyes her ample page
Rich with the spoils of time did ne'er unroll;

Ib. st. 13

Chill penury repress'd their noble rage,
And froze the genial current of the soul.

Ib. st. 14

Full many a gem of purest ray serene,
The dark unfathom'd caves of ocean bear:

Ib. st. 15

Full many a flower is born to blush unseen,
And waste its sweetness on the desert air.

Ib. st. 16

Some village Hampden, that with dauntless breast
The little tyrant of his fields withstood;
Some mute inglorious Milton here may rest,
Some Cromwell guiltless of his country's blood.

Ib. st. 17

To scatter plenty o'er a smiling land,
And read their hist'ry in a nation's eyes.

Ib. st. 18

Forbade to wade through slaughter to a throne,
And shut the gates of mercy on mankind.

Ib. st. 19

Far from the madding crowd's ignoble strife,
Their sober wishes never learn'd to stray;
Along the cool sequester'd vale of life

¹ See Sir Thomas Browne, p. 592.
² Every single phrase is a string of perfect gems, of purest ray serene, strung together on a loose golden thread.—GEORGE DU MAURIER, Trilby, pt. VI [1894]

See Joseph Hall, p. 399b.
They kept the noiseless tenor of their way.¹

_Elegy Written in a Country Churchyard, st. 19_

Implores the passing tribute of a sigh.

_Ib. st. 20_

For who to dumb forgetfulness a prey,
This pleasing anxious being e’er resign’d,
Left the warm precincts of the cheerful day,
Nor cast one longing ling’ring look behind?

_Even from the tomb the voice of nature cries,
E’en in our ashes live their wonted fires._²

_Ib. st. 23_

Mindful of th’ unhonor’d dead.

_Ib. st. 24_

Here rests his head upon the lap of Earth
A youth to fortune and to fame unknown.
Fair Science frown’d not on his humble birth,
And Melancholy mark’d him for her own.

_Large was his bounty, and his soul sincere,
Heav’n did a recompense as largely send:
He gave to mis’ry all he had, a tear,
He gained from Heav’n (’twas all he wish’d) a friend._

_Ib. st. 2_

No farther seek his merits to disclose,
Or draw his frailties from their dread abode,
(There they alike in trembling hope repose.)
The bosom of his Father and his God.

_Ib. st. 3_

The meanest floweret of the vale,
The simplest note that swells the gale,
The common sun, the air, the skies,

¹ In sober state,
Through the sequestered vale of rural life,
The venerable patriarch guileless held
The tenor of his way.

² See Chaucer, p. 167b.
³ See Walton, p. 325b.

To him are opening paradise.

_Ode on the Pleasure Arising from Vicissitude [1754], l. 49_

O’er her warm cheek and rising bosom move
The bloom of young Desire and purple light of Love.

_The Progress of Poesy [1754], I. 3, l. 16_

Far from the sun and summer-gale,
In thy green lap was Nature’s Darling laid.

_Ode on the Pleasure Arising from Vicissitude [1754], l. 12_

Or ope the sacred source of sympathetic tears.

_Ib. l. 12_

He pass’d the flaming bounds of place and time:
The living throne, the sapphire-blaze,
Where angels tremble, while they gaze,
He saw; but blasted with excess of light,
Closed his eyes in endless night.

_Ib. 2, l. 4_

Thoughts that breathe, and words that burn.

_Ib. 3, l. 4_

Ruin seize thee, ruthless King!
Confusion on thy banners wait,
Though fann’d by Conquest’s crimson wing
They mock the air with idle state.

_The Bard [1757], I. 1, l. 1_

Weave the warp, and weave the woof,
The winding-sheet of Edward’s race.
Give ample room and verge enough,
The characters of hell to trace.

_Ib. II. 1, l. 1_

Fair laughs the morn, and soft the zephyr blows,
While proudly riding o’er the azure realm
In gallant trim the gilded vessel goes;
Youth on the prow, and Pleasure at the helm;
Regardless of the sweeping whirlwind’s sway,
That, hush’d in grim repose, expects his evening prey.

_Ib. 2, l. 9_

¹ Shakespeare.
² Milton.
Visions of glory, spare my aching sight, 
Ye unborn ages, crowd not on my soul!

*The Bard III. i, l. 11*

And truth severe, by fairy fiction drest.

*Ib. 3, l. 3*

Now my weary lips I close; 
Leave me, leave me to repose!

*Iron sleet of arrowy shower 
Hurtlest in the darkened air.*

*The Fatal Sisters [1761]*

Too poor for a bribe, and too proud to importune,

*He had not the method of making a fortune.*

*On His Own Character [1761]*

I shall be but a shrimp of an author.

*Letter to Horace Walpole [February 25, 1768]*

Sweet is the breath of vernal shower, 
The bee’s collected treasures sweet, 
Sweet music’s melting fall, but sweeter yet 
The still small voice of gratitude.

*Ode for Music [1769]*

**HORACE WALPOLE**

1717–1797

Our supreme governors, the mob.

*Letters. To Horace Mann [September 7, 1743]*

Every drop of ink in my pen ran cold.

*Ib. To George Montagu [July 3, 1752]*

It is charming to totter into vogue.

*Ib. To G. A. Selwyn [December 2, 1765]*

The next Augustan age will dawn on the other side of the Atlantic. There will, perhaps, be a Thucydides at Boston, a Xenophon at New York, and, in time, a Virgil at Mexico, and a Newton at Peru. At last, some curious traveler from Lima will visit England and give a description of the ruins of St. Paul’s,

1 See Macaulay, p. 595b.

2 Born in the garret, in the kitchen bred. — *BYRON, A Sketch* [1816]
gunpowder ran out at the heels of their boots.

Nonsense written to test the boasted memory of Charles Macklin, The Quarterly Review [1854]. Credited to Foote by MARIA EDGEWORTH, Harry and Lucy Concluded, vol. II

DENNIS O’KELLY
1720–1787

It will be Eclipse first, the rest nowhere.

Declaration at Epsom [May 3, 1769] when the great race horse Eclipse was to run his first race. Annals of Sporting, vol. II, p. 271

JOHN WOOLMAN
1720–1772

Though I felt uneasy at the thought of writing an instrument of slavery . . . through weakness I gave way and wrote it; but . . . said before my master and the Friend that I believed slave-keeping to be a practice inconsistent with the Christian religion. This, in some degree, abated my uneasiness; yet . . . I should have been clearer if I had desired to be excused from it, as a thing against my conscience.

Journal [published 1774]

WILLIAM COLLINS
1721–1759

How sleep the brave, who sink to rest,
By all their country’s wishes bess’d!

Ode Written in the Year 1746, st. 1

By fairy hands their knell is rung,
By forms unseen their dirge is sung;
There Honor comes, a pilgrim gray,
To bless the turf that wraps their clay,
And Freedom shall awhile repair,
To dwell a weeping hermit there!

Ib. st. 2

In numbers warmly pure and sweetly strong.

Ode to Simplicity [1747], st. 1

If aught of oaten stop or pastoral song
May hope, O pensive Eve, to soothe thine ear.

Ode to Evening [1747], l. 1

Now air is hush’d, save where the weak-ey’d bat,
With short shrill shriek flits by on leathern wing,
Or where the beetle winds

His small but sullen horn. Ib. l. 9

’Twas sad by fits, by starts ’twas wild.

The Passions [1747], l. 28

With eyes uprais’d, as one inspir’d,
Pale Melancholy sate retir’d,
And from her wild sequestered seat,
In notes by distance made more sweet,

Pour’d through the mellow horn her pensive soul

Ib. l. 57

In hollow murmurs died away.

Ib. l. 68

O Music, sphere-descended maid,
Friend of Pleasure, Wisdom’s aid!

Ib. l. 95

JEANNE, MARQUISE DE POMPADOUR
1721–1764

Après nous le déluge [After us the deluge].

Reputed reply to Louis XV [November 5, 1757] after the defeat of the French and Austrian armies by Frederick the Great in the battle of Rossbach

TOBIAS SMOLLETT
1721–1771

He was formed for the ruin of our sex.

Roderick Random [1748], ch. 22

1 The attribution to Mme. de Pompadour is made by DESPRES, Mémoires de Madame de Hausset; also by SAINTÉ-BRUEVE and LA TOUR. LAROUSSE, Fleurs Historiques, attributes the saying to the King. It was original with neither, for it is an old French proverb.
SAMUEL ADAMS 1722–1803

Let us contemplate our forefathers, and posterity, and resolve to maintain the rights bequeathed to us from the former, for the sake of the latter. The necessity of the times, more than ever, calls for our utmost circumspection, deliberation, fortitude and perseverance. Let us remember that "if we suffer tamely a lawless attack upon our liberty, we encourage it, and involve others in our doom." It is a very serious consideration . . . that millions yet unborn may be the miserable sharers of the event.

Speech [1771]

What a glorious morning for America 1

Upon hearing the gunfire at Lexington [April 19, 1775]

Driven from every other corner of the earth, freedom of thought and the right of private judgment in matters of conscience direct their course to this happy country as their last asylum. 2

Speech, Philadelphia [August 1, 1776]

CHRISTOPHER SMART 1722–1771

Tell them I Am, Jehovah said
To Moses; while earth heard in dread,
And smitten to the heart,
At once above, beneath, around,
All nature, without voice or sound,
Replied, O Lord, Thou art.

A Song to David [1763], st. 40

For adoration all the ranks
Of angels yield eternal thanks,
And David in the midst.

Ib. st. 54

Where ask is have, where seek is find,
Where knock is open wide. 3

Ib. st. 77

1 The phrase was adopted by the town of Lexington as a legend for the town seal.
2 See Thomas Paine, p. 466b.
3 See Matthew 7:7, p. 412.

And now the matchless deed’s achiev’d,
Determin’d, dar’d, and done.

A Song to David, st. 86

For I bless God in the libraries of the learned and for all the booksellers in the world.

Jubilate Agno, frag. B1, l. 79

Let James rejoice with the Skuttle-Fish who foils his foe by the effusion of his ink.

Ib. l. 125

For the Mouse (mus) prevails in Latin.

For Edi-mus, bibi-mus, vivi-mus, oremus. Ib. frag. B2, l. 638

For I will consider my Cat Jeoffrey,
For he is the servant of the Living God, duly and daily serving him.

Ib. l. 697

For he counteracts the Devil, who is Death, by brisking about the life.

Ib. l. 722

SIR WILLIAM BLACKSTONE 1723–1780

Man was formed for society. 1

Commentaries [1765–1760], introduction

The royal navy of England hath ever been its greatest defense and ornament; it is its ancient and natural strength; the floating bulwark of our island.

Ib. bk. I, ch. 13

Time whereof the memory of man runneth not to the contrary. 2

Ib. 18

That the king can do no wrong is a necessary and fundamental principle of the English constitution. 3

Ib. III, 17

It is better that ten guilty persons escape than one innocent suffer. 4

Ib. IV, 27

1 See Spinoza, p. 874a.
2 The favorite phrase of their law is "a custom whereof the memory of man runneth not back to the contrary." — Emerson, English Traits [1866]
3 See Voltaire, p. 417a.
ADAM SMITH
1723-1790

To found a great empire for the sole purpose of raising up a people of customers, may at first sight appear a project fit only for a nation of shopkeepers. It is, however, a project altogether unfit for a nation of shopkeepers; but extremely fit for a nation whose Government is influenced by shopkeepers. ¹

Wealth of Nations [1776], vol. II, bk. IV, ch. 7, pt. 3

JOHN HOME
1724-1808

In the first days
Of my distracting grief, I found myself
As women wish to be who love their lords.

Douglas [1756], act I, sc. 1

I’ll woo her as the lion woo’s his brides.

Ib.

My name is Norval; on the Grampian hills
My father feeds his flocks; a frugal swain,
Whose constant cares were to increase his store,
And keep his only son, myself, at home.

Ib. III, I

Like Douglas conquer, or like Douglas die.

Ib. V, I

IMMANUEL KANT
1724-1804

Two things fill the mind with ever-increasing wonder and awe, the more often and the more intensely the mind of thought is drawn to them: the starry heavens above me and the moral law within me.

Critique of Pure Reason [1781], conclusion

Morality is not properly the doctrine of how we may make ourselves happy,

¹ See Josiah Tucker, p. 436b.

but how we may make ourselves worthy of happiness.

Critique of Practical Reason [1788]

There is . . . only a single categorical imperative and it is this: Act only on that maxim through which you can at the same time will that it should become a universal law.

The Metaphysic of Morals¹ [1797], ch. 11

FRIEDRICH GOTTLIEB KLOPSTOCK
1724-1803

Worth the sweat of noblemen.

Lake Zurich [1750]

ROBERT, LORD CLIVE
1725-1774

By God, Mr. Chairman, at this moment I stand astonished at my own moderation!

Reply During Parliamentary Inquiry [1773]

LOGAN, MINGO CHIEF
1725-1780

I appeal to any white man to say if he ever entered Logan’s cabin hungry and he gave him not meat; if ever he came cold and naked and he clothed him not?²

Message to Lord Dunmore, Governor of Virginia [November 11, 1774]. From Thomas Jefferson, Notes on Virginia

GEORGE MASON
1725-1792

That all men are by nature equally free and independent, and have certain inherent rights, of which, when they enter into a state of society, they can-

¹ Translated by A. D. Lindsay.
Categorical imperative. — KANT, Fundamental Principles of Ethics [1785], Part a
² See Matthew 25:35-36, p. 44a.
not by any compact deprive or divest their posterity; namely, the enjoyment of life and liberty, with the means of acquiring and possessing property, and pursuing and obtaining happiness and safety.

_Virginia Bill of Rights_ [June 12, 1776], art. 1

Government is, or ought to be instituted for the common benefit, protection, and security of the people, nation, or community; of all the various modes and forms of government, that is best which is capable of producing the greatest degree of happiness and safety, and is most effectually secured against the danger of maladministration.²

_Ib._ 3

The freedom of the press is one of the great bulwarks of liberty, and can never be restrained but by despotic governments.

_John Newton_ 1725–1807

Glorious things of thee are spoken, Zion, city of our God. Olney Hymns [1779], Glorious Things

_James Otis_ 1725–1783

An act against the Constitution is void; an act against natural equity is void.

_Argument Against the Writs of Assistance_³ [1761]

Taxation without representation is tyranny.⁴ _Attributed_ [1763]

²The parent of all American bills of rights.
—Sampson Eliot Morison, _The Oxford History of the American People_ [1865]


⁴[Otis arguing] was a flame of fire... the seeds of patriots and heroes were then and there sown. —John Adams, _Works_ [1850–1856], vol. II, p. 522

§This maxim was the guide and watchword of all the friends of liberty. Otis actually said: No parts of His Majesty's dominions can be taxed without their consent. —Rights of the Colonies [1764], p. 64.

¹Also attributed to Israel Putnam [1718–1790].

See Frederick the Great, p. 435a.

Silent till you see the whites of their eyes.
—Prince Charles of Prussia, at Jagersdorf, May 25, 1745

²Sir Walter Scott in Minstrelsy of the Scottish Border says that The Flowers of the Forest was written to an ancient tune and that the last line, the refrain, is indisputably ancient. The air was also used for verses by Alison Cockburn. See p. 457a.

³This is the origin of "America the hope of the world."

§James Hutton 1726–1797

The result, therefore, of this physical inquiry [into the age of the earth] is, that we find no vestige of a beginning —no prospect of an end.

_The Theory of the Earth_ [1795]

_William Prescott_ 1726–1795

Don't one of you fire until you see the whites of their eyes.¹

At Bunker Hill [June 17, 1775]

_Jane Elliot_ 1727–1805

I've heard them lilting, at the ewe milking,

Lasses a' lilting, before dawn of day;

But now they are moaning, on ilka green loaning:

The flowers of the forest are a' wede away.

_The Flowers of the Forest_²

_Anne Robert Jacques Turgot, Baron de l'Aulne_ 1727–1781

They [the Americans] are the hope of this world. They may become its model.³

_Letter to Dr. Richard Price_ [March 22, 1778]
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>JOHN WILKES 1727-1797</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| Earl of Sandwich: "'Pon my honor, Wilkes, I don't know whether you'll die on the gallows or of the pox."
| Wilkes: "That must depend, my Lord, upon whether I first embrace your Lordship's principles, or your Lordship's mistresses."
| From Sir Charles Petrie, The Four Georges [1935] |

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>OLIVER GOLDSMITH 1728-1774</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| One writer, for instance, excels at a plan or a title page, another works away the body of the book, and a third is a dab at an index.
| The Bee [1759], no. 1 |
| As writers become more numerous, it is natural for readers to become more indolent. |
| Ib. 175. Upon Unfortunate Merit |
| Good people all, with one accord, Lament for Madame Blaize, Who never wanted a good word — From those who spoke her praise. |
| Ib. Elegy on Mrs. Mary Blaize [1759], st. 1 |
| A nightcap deck'd his brows instead of bay, A cap by night — a stocking all the day! |
| Description of an Author's Bedchamber [1760] |
| That strain once more; it bids remembrance rise. |
| The Captivity, An Oratorio [1764], act I |
| O Memory! thou fond deceiver. Ib. |
| To the last moment of his breath On hope the wretch relies; And e'en the pang preceding death Bids expectation rise.1 |
| Ib. II |
| Hope, like the gleaming taper's light, Adorns and cheers our way; |

| And still, as darker grows the night, Emits a brighter ray. |
| The Captivity, An Oratorio, act II |
| Remote, unfriended, melancholy, slow, Or by the lazy Scheldt, or wandering Po. The Traveller [1764], l. 1 |
| Where'er I roam, whatever realms to see, My. heart untravel'd fondly turns to thee; Still to my brother turns with ceaseless pain, And drags at each remove a lengthening chain. |
| Ib. l. 7 |
| Such is the patriot's boast, where'er we roam, His first, best country ever is, at home. |
| Ib. l. 73 |
| Where wealth and freedom reign contentment fails, And honor sinks where commerce long prevails. |
| Ib. l. 91 |
| Man seems the only growth that dwindles here.1 |
| Ib. l. 126 |
| But winter ling'ring chills the lap of May. |
| Ib. l. 172 |
| They please, are pleas'd, they give to get esteem, Till, seeming blest, they grow to what they seem.2 |
| Ib. l. 265 |
| To men of other minds my fancy flies, Embosom'd in the deep where Holland lies. Methinks her patient sons before me stand, Where the broad ocean leans against the land. |
| Ib. l. 281 |
| Pride in their port, defiance in their eye, I see the lords of human kind 3 pass by. |
| Ib. l. 327 |
| The land of scholars, and the nurse of arms.4 |

1 Italy. 
2 The character of the French. 
3 The British. 
4 England.
For just experience tells; in every soil,
That those that think must govern
those that toil.

The Traveller, l. 371

Laws grind the poor,¹ and rich men rule
the law.

Ib. l. 386

Vain, very vain, my weary search to
find
That bliss which only centers in the
mind.

Ib. l. 423

A book may be very amusing with
numerous errors, or it may be very dull
without a single absurdity.

The Vicar of Wakefield [1766],
preface

I . . . chose my wife, as she did her
wedding gown, not for a fine glossy
surface, but such qualities as would wear
well.

Ib. ch. 1

We sometimes had those little rubs
which Providence sends to enhance
the value of its favors.

Ib.

Handsome is that handsome does.²

Ib.

That virtue which requires to be ever
guarded is scarce worth the sentinel.

Ib. 5

I find you want me to furnish you
with argument and intellects too.

Ib. 7

Man wants but little here below,
Nor wants that little long.³

Ib. 8 [The Hermit (Edwin and
Angelina), st. 8]

She was all of a muck of sweat.

Ib. 9

They would talk of nothing but high
life, and high-lived company, with
other fashionable topics, such as pic-
tures, taste, Shakespeare, and the musi-
cal glasses.⁴

Ib.

¹ See Isaiah 3:15, p. 50a.
² See Chaucer, p. 168b.
³ See Edward Young, p. 339a, and Oliver
Wendell Holmes, p. 634a.
⁴ "Shall we talk about Shakespeare?" he
asked sarcastically. "Or the musical glasses?"
— Aldous Huxley, Point Counter Point [1928],
ch. 27

Conscience is a coward, and those
faults it has not strength enough to
prevent it seldom has justice enough to
accuse.

The Vicar of Wakefield, ch. 13

The naked every day he clad
When he put on his clothes.

Ib. 17. An Elevation on the Death
of a Mad Dog, st. 3

And in that town a dog was found,
As many dogs there be,
Both mongrel, puppy, whelp, and
hound,
And curs of low degree.  Ib. st. 4

The dog, to gain some private ends,
Went mad, and bit the man.

Ib. st. 5

The man recovered of the bite,
The dog it was that died.  Ib. st. 8

When lovely woman stoops to folly,
And finds too late that men betray,
What charm can soothe her melan-
choly?

What art can wash her guilt away?¹

Ib. 29. Song, st. 1

The only art her guilt to cover,
To hide her shame from every eye,
To give repentance to her lover,
And wring his bosom, is — to die.

Ib. st. 2

This same philosophy is a good horse
in the stable, but an arrant jade on a
journey.²

The Good-Natur'd Man [1768],
act 1

He calls his extravagance, generosity;
and his trusting everybody, universal
benevolence.

Ib.

All his faults are such that one loves
him still the better for them.

Ib.

Friendship is a disinterested com-
merce between equals; love, an abject
intercourse between tyrants and slaves.

Ib.

Silence gives consent.

Ib. II

¹ See T. S. Eliot, p. 100eb.
² See La Rochefoucauld, p. 355a.
**Measures, not men, have always been my mark.**

*The Good-Natur'd Man, act II*

Sweet Auburn! loveliest village of the plain.  
*The Deserted Village [1770], I. 1*

The bashful virgin's sidelong looks of love,  
The matron's glance that would those looks reprove.  
*Ib. I. 29*

Ill fares the land, to hastening ills a prey,  
Where wealth accumulates, and men decay;  
Princes and lords may flourish, or may fade;  
A breath can make them, as a breath has made;  
But a bold peasantry, their country's pride,  
When once destroy'd, can never be supplied.  
*Ib. I. 51*

His best companions, innocence and health;  
And his best riches, ignorance of wealth.  
*Ib. I. 61*

How happy he who crowns in shades like these,  
A youth of labor with an age of ease.  
*Ib. I. 99*

Bends to the grave with unperceiv'd decay,  
While resignation gently slopes the way;  
And, all his prospects brightening to the last,  
His heaven commences ere the world be past.  
*Ib. I. 109*

The watchdog's voice that bay'd the whispering wind,  
And the loud laugh that spoke the vacant mind.  
*Ib. I. 121*

1 See Chesterfield, p. 415a, and Burke, p. 452a.

2 Frequent and loud laughter is the characteristic of folly and ill manners: it is the manner in which the mob express their silly joy at silly things, and they call it being merry. In my mind there is nothing so illiberal

---

A man he was to all the country dear,  
And passing rich with forty pounds a year.  
*The Deserted Village, l. 141*

Careless their merits or their faults to scan,  
His pity gave ere charity began.  
Thus to relieve the wretched was his pride,  
And e'en his failings lean'd to Virtue's side.  
*Ib. I. 161*

And, as a bird each fond endearment tries  
To tempt its new-fledg'd offspring to the skies,  
He tried each art, reprov'd each dull delay,  
Allur'd to brighter worlds, and led the way.  
*Ib. I. 167*

Truth from his lips prevail'd with double sway,  
And fools, who came to scoff, remain'd to pray.  
*Ib. I. 179*

Even children follow'd with endearing wile,  
And pluck'd his gown, to share the good man's smile.  
*Ib. I. 183*

A man severe he was, and stern to view;  
I knew him well, and every truant knew:  
Well had the boding tremblers learn'd to trace  
The day's disasters in his morning face;  
Full well they laugh'd with counterfeited glee,  
At all his jokes, for many a joke had he;  
Full well the busy whisper, circling round,  
Convey'd the dismal tidings when he frown'd;  
Yet he was kind; or if severe in aught,  
The love he bore to learning was in fault;  
The village all declar'd how much he knew;  
and so ill-bred as audible laughter. — Lord Chesterfield, Letters [March 9, 1748]

See Ecclesiastes 7:6, p. 28a.

---

1 See Dryden, p. 470b.

---

---

---

---
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>a</th>
<th>GOLDSMITH</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| Twas certain he could write, and cipher too.  
_The Deserted Village, l. 197_  
In arguing too, the parson own'd his skill,  
For e'en though vanquish'd, he could argue still;  
While words of learned length, and thundering sound  
Amaz'd the gazing rustics rang'd around;  
And still they gaz'd, and still the wonder grew,  
That one small head could carry all he knew.  
_II. l. 211_  
Where village statesmen talk'd with looks profound,  
And news much older than their ale went round.  
_IV. l. 223_  
The whitewash'd wall, the nicely sanded floor,  
The varnish'd clock that click'd behind the door;  
The chest contriv'd a double debt to pay,  
A bed by night, a chest of drawers by day._1  
_II. l. 227_  
The twelve good rules, the royal game of goose._2  
_II. l. 232_  
To me more dear, congenial to my heart,  
One native charm, than all the gloss of art.  
_IV. l. 253_  
And, ev'n while fashion's brightest arts decoy,  
The heart distrusting asks, if this be joy.  
_II. l. 263_  
_1 See Description of an Author's Bedchamber, p. 447a._  
_2 The twelve good rules were ascribed to Charles I: (1) Urge no healths; (2) profane no divine ordinances; (3) touch no state matters; (4) reveal no secrets; (5) pick no quarrels; (6) make no comparisons; (7) maintain no ill opinions; (8) keep no bad company; (9) encourage no vice; (10) make no long meals; (11) repeat no grievances; (12) lay no wagers._  
_Goose. A game played with counters on a board divided into compartments, in some of which a goose was depicted._ — _Oxford English Dictionary_ |
| b |  
| Her modest looks the cottage might adorn,  
Sweet as the primrose peeps beneath the thorn.  
_The Deserted Village, l. 329_  
In all the silent manliness of grief.  
_II. l. 384_  
Thou source of all my bliss, and all my woe,  
That found'st me poor at first, and keep'st me so.  
_II. l. 413_  
In my time, the follies of the town crept slowly among us, but now they travel faster than a stagecoach.  
_She Stoops to Conquer [1775], act I_  
I love everything that's old: old friends, old times, old manners, old books, old wines._1  
_II. l. 1_  
The very pink of perfection.  
_II. l. 1_  
Let schoolmasters puzzle their brain,  
With grammar, and nonsense, and learning;  
Good liquor, I stoutly maintain,  
Gives genius a better discerning.  
_II. l. 1_  
I'll be with you in the squeezing of a lemon.  
_II. l. 1_  
A modest woman, dressed out in all her finery, is the most tremendous object of the whole creation.  
_II. II_  
This is Liberty Hall, gentlemen.  
_II. l. 1_  
The first blow is half the battle.  
_II. l. 1_  
We are the boys  
That fear no noise  
Where the thundering cannons roar.  
_II. l. 1_  
They liked the book the better the more it made them cry.  
_II. l. 1_  
Ask me no questions, and I'll tell you no fibs._2  
_II. III_  
_1 See Bacon, p. 407b, and note._  
_2 That them asks no questions isn't told a lie._ — _KIPLING [1865–1936], A Smuggler's Song, st. 6_  

---

450
Our Garrick’s a salad; for in him we see
Oil, vinegar, sugar, and saltness agree!

Retaliation [1774], I. 11

Here lies our good Edmund, whose genius was such,
We scarcely can praise it, or blame it too much;
Who, born for the universe, narrow’d his mind,
And to party gave up what was meant for mankind...

Who, too deep for his hearers, still went on refining,
And thought of convincing, while they thought of dining;
Though equal to all things, for all things unfit;
Too nice for a statesman, too proud for a wit.

His conduct still right, with his argument wrong.

Ib. I. 46

Here lies David Garrick, describe me, who can,
An abridgment of all that was pleasant in man.

As a wit, if not first, in the very first line.

On the stage he was natural, simple, affecting;
’Twas only that when he was off he was acting.

He cast off his friends as a huntsman his pack,
For he knew when he pleas’d he could whistle them back.

Who pepper’d the highest was surest to please.

When they talk’d of their Raphael’s, Correggios, and stuff,
He shifted his trumpet and only took snuff.

Such dainties to them, their health it might hurt;

1 Edmund Burke.
2 Sir Joshua Reynolds, who was exceedingly deaf.

It’s like sending them ruffles, when wanting a shirt.1

The Haunch of Venison [1776]

There is no arguing with Johnson: for if his pistol misses fire, he knocks you down with the butt end of it.

From Boswell, Life of Johnson [1791] [October 26, 1769]

[To Dr. Johnson] If you were to make little fishes talk, they would talk like whales. Ib. [April 27, 1773]

You may all go to pot.

Verses in reply to an invitation to dine at Dr. Baker’s

JOHN STARK
1728–1822

My men, yonder are the Hessians. They were bought for seven pounds and ten pence a man. Are you worth more? Prove it. Tonight, the American flag floats from yonder hill or Molly Stark sleeps a widow!

Before the Battle of Bennington [August 16, 1777]

EDMUND BURKE2
1729–1797

The writers against religion, whilst they oppose every system, are wisely careful never to set up any of their own.

A Vindication of Natural Society [1756]

I am convinced that we have a degree of delight, and that no small one, in the real misfortunes and pains of others.3

On the Sublime and Beautiful [1756], sec. 14

1 See Tom Brown, p. 586b.
2 You could not stand five minutes with that man [Burke] beneath a shed while it rained, but you must be convinced you had been standing with the greatest man you had ever seen. — Samuel Johnson, Johnsonian Miscellanies, edited by G. B. Hill [1897], vol. I, p. 290
3 See La Rochefoucauld, p. 356b.
Custom reconciles us to everything.¹

On the Sublime and Beautiful, sec. 18

There is, however, a limit at which forbearance ceases to be a virtue.

Observations on a Late Publication on the Present State of the Nation [1769]

The wisdom of our ancestors.²

Ib.

When bad men combine, the good must associate; else they will fall one by one, an unpitied sacrifice in a contemptible struggle.

Thoughts on the Cause of the Present Discontents [April 23, 1770].

Of this stamp is the cant of, Not men, but measures;³ a sort of charm by which many people get loose from every honorable engagement. Ib.

So to be patriots as not to forget we are gentlemen. Ib.

Public life is a situation of power and energy; he trespasses against his duty who sleeps upon his watch, as well as he that goes over to the enemy. Ib.

Reflect how you are to govern a people who think they ought to be free, and think they are not. Your scheme yields no revenue; it yields nothing but discontent, disorder, disobedience; and such is the state of America, that after wading up to your eyes in blood, you could only end just where you begun; that is, to tax where no revenue is to be found, to — my voice fails me; my inclination indeed carries me no farther — all is confusion beyond it.

First Speech on Conciliation with America. American Taxation [April 19, 1774]

Your representative owes you, not his industry only, but his judgment; and he betrays instead of serving you if he sacrifices it to your opinion.

Speech to the Electors of Bristol [November 3, 1774]

I have in general no very exalted opinion of the virtue of paper government.

Second Speech on Conciliation with America. The Thirteen Resolutions [March 22, 1775]

The concessions of the weak are the concessions of fear. Ib.

Young man, there is America — which at this day serves for little more than to amuse you with stories of savage men and uncouth manners; yet shall, before you taste of death, show itself equal to the whole of that commerce which now attracts the envy of the world. Ib.

When we speak of the commerce with our colonies, fiction lags after truth; invention is unfruitful, and imagination cold and barren. Ib.

A people who are still, as it were, but in the gristle, and not yet hardened into the bone of manhood. Ib.

Through a wise and salutary neglect [of the colonies], a generous nature has been suffered to take her own way to perfection; when I reflect upon these effects, when I see how profitable they have been to us, I feel all the pride of power sink and all presumption in the wisdom of human contrivances melt and die away within me. My rigor relents. I pardon something to the spirit of liberty. Ib.

The use of force alone is but temporary. It may subdue for a moment; but it does not remove the necessity of subduing again: and a nation is not governed, which is perpetually to be conquered. Ib.

Nothing less will content me, than whole America. Ib.
Abstract liberty, like other mere abstractions, is not to be found.

Second Speech on Conciliation with America. The Thirteen Resolutions

The religion most prevalent in our northern colonies is a refinement on the principles of resistance; it is the dissidence of dissent, and the protestantism of the Protestant religion. 1b.

In no country perhaps in the world is law so general a study [as in America]. . . . This study renders men acute, inquisitive, dexterous, prompt in attack, ready in defense, full of resources. . . . They augur misgovernment at a distance, and snuff the approach of tyranny in every tainted breeze. 1b.

I do not know the method of drawing up an indictment against an whole people. 1b.

It is not, what a lawyer tells me I may do; but what humanity, reason, and justice, tell me I ought to do. 1b.

The march of the human mind is slow. 1b.

Freedom and not servitude is the cure of anarchy; as religion, and not atheism, is the true remedy for superstition. 1b.

All government — indeed, every human benefit and enjoyment, every virtue and every prudent act — is founded on compromise and barter. 1b.

Instead of a standing revenue, you will have therefore a perpetual quarrel. 1b.

Slavery they can have anywhere. It is a weed that grows in every soil. 1b.

Deny them this participation of freedom, and you break that sole bond, which originally made, and must still preserve the unity of the empire. 1b.

It is the love of the [British] people; it is their attachment to their govern-

iment, from the sense of the deep stake they have in such a glorious institution, which gives you both your army and your navy, and infuses into both that liberal obedience, without which your army would be a base rabble, and your navy nothing but rotten timber.

Second Speech on Conciliation with America. The Thirteen Resolutions

Magnanimity in politics is not seldom the truest wisdom; and a great empire and little minds go ill together. 1b.

By adverting to the dignity of this high calling our ancestors have turned a savage wilderness into a glorious empire: and have made the most extensive, and the only honorable conquests, not by destroying, but by promoting the wealth, the number, the happiness of the human race. 1b.

Corrupt influence, which is itself the perennial spring of all prodigality, and of all disorder; which loads us, more than millions of debt; which takes away vigor from our arms, wisdom from our councils, and every shadow of authority and credit from the most venerable parts of our constitution.

Speech on the Economical Reform [1780]

He was not merely a chip of the old block, but the old block itself.

On Pitt's first speech [February 26, 1781]

A rapacious and licentious soldiery.

Speech on Fox's East India Bill [1783]

The people never give up their liberties but under some delusion.

Speech at County Meeting of Buckinghamshire [1784]

There never was a bad man that had ability for good service.

Impeachment of Warren Hastings [February 15, 1788]

Religious persecution may shield it-
self under the guise of a mistaken and over-zealous piety.

Impeachment of Warren Hastings [February 17, 1788]

An event has happened, upon which it is difficult to speak, and impossible to be silent.  

Ib. [May 5, 1789]

Resolved to die in the last dike of previration.  

Ib. [May 7, 1789]

There is but one law for all, namely, that law which governs all law, the law of our Creator, the law of humanity, justice, equity — the law of nature, and of nations.  

Ib. [May 28, 1794]

They made and recorded a sort of institute and digest of anarchy, called the Rights of Man.

On the Army Estimates [1790]

People will not look forward to posterity who never look backward to their ancestors.  

Reflections on the Revolution in France [1790]

Government is a contrivance of human wisdom to provide for human wants. Men have a right that these wants should be provided for by this wisdom.

Ib.

The unbought grace of life, the cheap defense of nations, the nurse of manly sentiment and heroic enterprise is gone!  

Ib.

That chastity of honor, which felt a stain like a wound.  

Ib.

Vice itself lost half its evil, by losing all its grossness.  

Ib.

Kings will be tyrants from policy, when subjects are rebels from principle.  

Ib.

Learning will be cast into the mire, and trodden down under the hoofs of a swinish multitude.  

Ib.

Because half-a-dozen grasshoppers under a fern make the field ring with their importunate chink, whilst thousands of great cattle, reposed beneath the shadow of the British oak, chew the cud and are silent, pray do not imagine that those who make the noise are the only inhabitants of the field; that, of course, they are many in number; or that, after all, they are other than the little shriveled, meager, hopping, though loud and troublesome insects of the hour.

Reflections on the Revolution in France

Superstition is the religion of feeble minds.  

Ib.

He that wrestles with us strengthens our nerves, and sharpens our skill. Our antagonist is our helper.  

Ib.

To execute laws is a royal office; to execute orders is not to be a king. However, a political executive magistracy, though merely such, is a great trust.  

Ib.

You can never plan the future by the past.  

Letter to a member of the National Assembly [1791]

Old religious factions are volcanoes burnt out.

Speech on the Petition of the Unitarians [1792]

The cold neutrality of an impartial judge.

Preface to Brissot's Address [1794]

The only thing necessary for the triumph of evil is for good men to do nothing.

Letter to William Smith [January 9, 1795]

All men that are ruined, are ruined on the side of their natural propensities.

Letters on a Regicide Peace [1796], no. 1

---

1 The Democratic Party is like a mule—without pride of ancestry or hope of posterity.  

—Ignatius Donnelly [1831–1901], Speech in the Minnesota Legislature

2 See Matthew Henry, p. 586b; Jefferson, p. 472b; Clay, p. 538b; and Calhoun, p. 542b, and note.

3 See Patrick Henry, p. 465a.
Example is the school of mankind, and they will learn at no other.\(^1\)

**Letters on a Regicide Peace, no. 1**

Mere parsimony is not economy. . . Expense, and great expense, may be an essential part of true economy.

**Letter to a Noble Lord [1796]**

Economy is a distributive virtue, and consists not in saving but selection. Parsimony requires no providence, no sagacity, no powers of combination, no comparison, no judgment. \(\text{Ib.}\)

And having looked to Government for bread, on the very first scarcity they will turn and bite the hand that fed them.

**Thoughts and Details on Scarcity [1800]**

---

**GOTTHOLD EPHRAIM LESSING**

1729–1781

He who doesn’t lose his wits over certain things has no wits to lose.

**Emilia Galotti [1772], act IV, sc. 7**

No person must have to.

**Nathan der Weise [1779], act I, sc. 3**

People are not always what they seem.

\(\text{Ib. 6}\)

The true beggar is the true king.

\(\text{Ib. II, end}\)

Not all are free who scorn their chains.

\(\text{Ib. IV, 4}\)

One can drink too much, but one never drinks enough.

**Lieder**

Who will not praise a Klopstock? But will anyone read him? No!

**Sinngedichte an den Leser**

---

**JOHN PARKER**

1729–1775

Stand your ground. Don’t fire unless fired upon, but if they mean to have a war let it begin here!

**To his Minute Men at Lexington [April 19, 1775]**

\(^1\) See Franklin, p. 422a.

---

**JOHANN GEORG HAMANN**

1730–1788

Poetry is the mother tongue of mankind.

**Aesthetica in Nuce [1762]**

---

**THOMAS OSBERT MORDAUNT**

1730–1809

Sound, sound the clarion, fill the fife,
Throughout the sensual world proclaim,
One crowded hour of glorious life
Is worth an age without a name.\(^2\)

**From The Bee (October 12, 1791). Verses Written During the War [1756–1763]**

---

**MOTOORI NORINAGA\(^2\)**

1730–1801

Thus our country is the source and fountainhead of all other countries, and in all matters it excels all the others.

**Precious Comb-box**

Sages are superior to other people only in their cleverness. The fact is that they were all impostors. Among them the least blameworthy was Confucius.

**Arrowroot**

The Tale of Genji \(^3\) is simply a tale of human life which leaves aside and does not profess to take up at all the question of good and bad, and which dwells only upon the goodness of those who are aware of the sorrow of human existence.

**Tamà no Ogushi**

---

**JOHN SCOTT**

1730–1783

I Hate That Drum’s Discordant Sound.

**Title of Poem**

\(^2\) Quoted by Sir Walter Scott in Old Mortality [1816], ch. 34. See Scott, p. 522a.

\(^3\) From Sources of Japanese Tradition, edited by William Theodore de Bary [1960].

\(\text{Ib.}\)

\(\text{Ib.}\)

\(\text{Ib.}\)

\(\text{Ib.}\)

\(\text{Ib.}\)

\(\text{Ib.}\)

**Title of Poem**
JOSIAH WEDGWOOD 1730-1795
Am I not a man and a brother? On a Medallion [1787]

CHARLES CHURCHILL 1731-1764
Genius is of no country. The Rosciad [1761], l. 207
He mouths a sentence as curs mouth a bone. Ib. l. 322
So loud each tongue, so empty was each head, So much they talked, so very little said. IB. l. 549
Learn’d without sense, and venerably dull. Ib. l. 591
Those who would make us feel — must feel themselves. Ib. l. 962
Apt alliteration’s artful aid. The Prophecy of Famine [1763], l. 86
With curious art the brain, too finely wrought, Preys on herself, and is destroyed by thought. Epistle to William Hogarth [1763], l. 645
Just to the windward of the law. The Ghost [1763], pt. III, l. 56
Though by whim, envy, or resentment led, They damn those authors whom they never read. The Candidate [1764], l. 57
Be England what she will, With all her faults she is my country still. [1787]

WILLIAM COWPER 1731-1800
Oh! for a closer walk with God. Olney Hymns [1779], no. 1
What peaceful hours I once enjoy’d! How sweet their memory still!
But they have left an aching void The world can never fill. Ib.
God moves in a mysterious way His wonders to perform;
He plants his footsteps in the sea And rides upon the storm. Ib. 35
Behind a frowning providence He hides a smiling face. Ib.
Happiness depends, as Nature shows, Less on exterior things than most suppose.
Table Talk [1782], l. 246
Freedom has a thousand charms to show, That slaves, how’er contented, never know. Ib. l. 260
Manner is all in all, what’er is writ, The substitute for genius, sense, and wit. Ib. l. 542
Low ambition and the thirst of praise. [1787] Ib. l. 591
[Pope] Made poetry a mere mechanic art. Ib. l. 656
Lights of the world, and stars of human race. The Progress of Error [1782], l. 97
How much a dunce that has been sent to roam Excels a dunce that has been kept at home! Ib. l. 415

My country! COWPER, The Task [1784], bk. II, The Timepiece, l. 306
Our country! In her intercourse with foreign nations may she always be in the right; but our country, right or wrong. — STEPHEN DECATUR, Toast given at Norfolk [April 1816]
I hope to find my country in the right; however, I will stand by her, right or wrong. — JOHN JORDAN CRITTENDEN [1787-1863], On the Mexican War
See Carl Schurz, p. 733a.
- See Pope, p. 407b.
A fool must now and then be right, by chance.

Conversation [1782], l. 96

He would not, with a peremptory tone, Assert the nose upon his face his own.

Ib. l. 121

A moral, sensible, and well-bred man Will not affront me, and no other can.

Ib. l. 193

Pernicious weed! whose scent the fair annoys,

Unfriendly to society's chief joys,

Thy worst effect is banishing for hours

The sex whose presence civilizes ours.

Ib. l. 251

I cannot talk with civet in the room,

A fine puss-gentleman that's all perfume.

Ib. l. 283

Our wasted oil unprofitably burns,

Like hidden lamps in old sepulchral urns.

Ib. l. 357

A business with an income at its heels

Furnishes always oil for its own wheels.

Retirement [1782], l. 615

Absence of occupation is not rest,

A mind quite vacant is a mind distress'd.

Ib. l. 623

Built God a church, and laugh'd His word to scorn.

Ib. l. 688

Philologists, who chase

A panting syllable through time and space,

Start it at home, and hunt it in the dark

To Gaul, to Greece, and into Noah's ark.

Ib. l. 691

I praise the Frenchman, his remark was shrewd —

How sweet, how passing sweet, is solitude!

But grant me still a friend in my retreat

Whom I may whisper — solitude is sweet.

Ib. l. 739

---

I am monarch of all I survey,

My right there is none to dispute.

Verses Supposed to be Written by Alexander Selkirk [1782], st. 1

O Solitude! where are the charms

That sages have seen in thy face?

Ib.

There goes the parson, O illustrious spark!

And there, scarce less illustrious, goes the clerk.

On Observing Some Names of Little Note [1782]

Though on pleasure she was bent,

She had a frugal mind.

History of John Gilpin [1785], st. 8

A hat not much the worse for wear.

Ib. st. 46

Now let us sing — Long live the king,

And Gilpin, long live he;

And, when he next doth ride abroad,

May I be there to see!

Ib. st. 63

God made the country, and man made the town.¹

The Task [1785], bk. I, The Sofa, l. 749

Oh for a lodge in some vast wilderness,²

Some boundless contiguity of shade,

Where rumor of oppression and deceit,

Of unsuccessful or successful war,

Might never reach me more.

Ib. II, The Timepiece, l. 1

Mountains interpos'd

Make enemies of nations, who had else

Like kindred drops, been mingled into one.

Ib. l. 17

Slaves cannot breathe in England; if their lungs

Receive our air, that moment they are free!

They touch our country, and their shackles fall.

Ib. l. 40

---

¹ See Bacon, p. 209b, and note.
º See Jeremiah 9:2, p. 34a, and Byron, p. 557b.
Presume to lay their hand upon the ark. 1
Of her magnificent and awful cause.
The Task, bk. II, The Timepiece, l. 231

Variety's the very spice of life. 2
Ib. l. 606

His head, Not yet by time completely silver'd o'er,
Bespoke him past the bounds of freakish youth,
But strong for service still, and unimpair'd.
Ib. l. 702

Guilty splendor.
Ib. III, The Garden, l. 70

I was a stricken deer that left the herd
Long since.
Ib. l. 108

Great contest follows, and much learned dust
Involves the combatants.
Ib. l. 161

From reveries so airy, from the toil
Of dropping buckets into empty wells,
And growing old in drawing nothing up.
Ib. l. 188

Riches have wings, and grandeur is a dream.
Ib. l. 265

Who loves a garden loves a greenhouse too.
Ib. l. 566

Now stir the fire, and close the shutters fast,
Let fall the curtains, wheel the sofa round,
And, while the bubbling and loud-hissing urn
Throws up a steamy column, and the cups,
That cheer but not inebriate, wait on each,

1 Uzzah put forth his hand to the ark of God, and took hold of it... and the anger of the Lord was kindled against Uzzah. — II Samuel 6:6
2 See Publilius Syrus, p. 166a.
3 See Shakespeare, p. 265b.
4 See Sydney Smith, p. 523a.
5 See Proverbs 23:15, p. 25b.
6 See Berkeley, p. 599b.

So let us welcome peaceful evening in.
The Task, bk. IV, The Winter Evening, l. 36
'Tis pleasant, through the loopholes of retreat,
To peep at such a world; to see the stir
Of the great Babel, and not feel the crowd.
Ib. l. 88

O Winter, ruler of the inverted year! 1
Ib. l. 120

With spots quadrangular of diamond form,
Ensanguin'd hearts, clubs typical of strife,
And spades, the emblems of untimely graves.
Ib. l. 217

In indolent vacuity of thought. 2
Ib. l. 297

It seems the part of wisdom.
Ib. l. 336

All learned, and all drunk! 3
Ib. l. 478

Gloriously drunk, obey th' important call.
Ib. l. 510

Silently as a dream the fabric rose —
No sound of hammer or of saw was there. 8
Ib. V, The Winter Morning Walk, l. 144

But war's a game, which, were their subjects wise,
Kings would not play at.
Ib. l. 187

There is in souls a sympathy with sounds;
And as the mind is pitch'd the ear is pleased
With melting airs or martial, brisk, or grave:
Some chord in unison with what we hear

1 See Thomson, p. 419b.
3 So that there was neither hammer nor axe, nor any tool of iron heard in the house while it was in building. — I Kings 6:7
4 So that there was neither hammer nor axe, nor any tool of iron heard in the house while it was in building. — I Kings 6:7
5 No hammers fell, no ponderous axes rung, Like some tall palm the mystic fabric sprung, Majestic silence!

REGINALD HEBER [1783–1826], Palestine
Is touch’d within us, and the heart replies.
_The Task, bk. VI, Winter Walk at Noon, l. 1_
Here the heart
May give a useful lesson to the head,
And Learning wiser grow without his books.
_Ib. l. 85_
Knowledge is proud that he has learn’d so much;
Wisdom is humble that he knows no more.
_Ib. l. 96_
Nature is but a name for an effect,
Whose cause is God.
_An honest man, close-button’d to the chin,
Broadcloth without, and a warm heart within.
_Epistle to Joseph Hill [1785], l. 62_
Shine by the side of every path we tread
With such a luster, he that runs may read.\(^1\)
_Tirocinium [1785], l. 79_
Toll for the brave —
The brav’l that are no more;
All sunk beneath the wave,
Fast by their native shore!
_On the Loss of the Royal George\(^2\) [1791], st. 1_
And still to love, though prest with ill,
In wintry age to feel no chill,
With me is to be lovely still,
My Mary!
_To Mary [1791], st. 11_
Beware of desp’rate steps! The darkest day
(Live till tomorrow) will have pass’d away.
_The Needless Alarm [1794]. Moral_
The British warrior queen,
Bleeding from the Roman rods.
_Boadicea [1782]_
\(^1\) See _Habakkuk 2:2_, p. 36a.
\(^2\) The _Royal George_ was an English man-of-war of 108 guns, which suddenly heeled over, under the strain caused by the shifting of her guns, while being refitted at Spithead, August 29, 1781. The commander, Admiral Kempenfeldt, and eight hundred of the sailors, marines, and visitors on board were drowned.

I shall not ask Jean Jacques Rousseau
If birds confabulate or no.
_Pairing Time Anticipated [c. 1794]_
Misses! the tale that I relate
This lesson seems to carry —
Choose not alone a proper mate,
But proper time to marry.
_Ib. Moral_
Oh that those lips had language! Life has pass’d
With me but roughly since I heard thee last.
_The Receipt of My Mother’s Picture [1798]_
Misery still delights to trace
Its semblance in another’s case.
_The Castaway [1799]_

**ERASMUS DARWIN**
1731–1802
Soon shall thy arm, unconquer’d steam! afar
Drag the slow barge, or drive the rapid car;
Or on wide-waving wings expanded bear
The flying-chariot through the fields of air.
_The Botanic Garden, pt. I, [1789], l. 289_
Would it be too bold to imagine, that in the great length of time, since the earth began to exist, perhaps millions of ages before the commencement of the history of mankind, would it be too bold to imagine, that all warm-blooded animals have arisen from one living filament which the Great First Cause endued with animality . . . and thus possessing the faculty of continuing to improve by its own inherent activity, and of delivering down those improvements by generation to its posterity, world without end!\(^1\)
_Zoonomia [1794]_
\(^1\) Here the grandfather of Charles Robert Darwin announces his early theory of organic evolution.
Beware that your Northern laurels do not change to Southern willows.\(^1\)

To General Horatio Gates after the surrender of Burgoyne at Saratoga [October 17, 1777]

One murder made a villain, Millions, a hero. Princes were privileged To kill, and numbers sanctified the crime.\(^2\)

War its thousands slays, Peace, its ten thousands.\(^3\)

Judging by the virtues expected of a servant, does your Excellency know many masters who would be worthy valets?

*Le Barbier de Séville* [1775],
act I, sc. 2

I quickly laugh at everything, for fear of having to cry.\(^4\)

If you assure me that your intentions are honorable.\(^5\)

If you are mediocre and you grovel, you shall succeed.\(^6\)

You went to some trouble to be born, and that’s all.\(^7\)

If censorship reigns there cannot be

\(^1\) Gates was later defeated by Cornwallis at Camden, Sout Carolina [August 16, 1780], and was relieved of his command.

\(^2\) See Young, p. 398b.

\(^3\) See *I Samuel* 18:7, p. 12a.

\(^4\) Je me presse de rire de tout, de peur d’être obligé d’en pleurer. See La Bruyère, p. 381b; Byron, p. 561a, and Lincoln, p. 658a.

\(^5\) Vous vous êtes donné la peine de naître, et rien de plus.
liberty on his own ground, is superior to any slavish mercenary on earth.

General Orders, Headquarters, New York [July 2, 1776]

The time is now near at hand which must probably determine whether Americans are to be freemen or slaves; whether they are to have any property they can call their own; whether their houses and farms are to be pillaged and destroyed, and themselves consigned to a state of wretchedness from which no human efforts will deliver them. The fate of unborn millions will now depend, under God, on the courage and conduct of this army. Our cruel and unrelenting enemy leaves us only the choice of brave resistance, or the most abject submission. We have, therefore, to resolve to conquer or die.

Address to the Continental Army before the Battle of Long Island [August 27, 1776]

There is nothing that gives a man consequence, and renders him fit for command, like a support that renders him independent of everybody but the State he serves.

Letter to the President of Congress, Heights of Harlem [September 24, 1776]

To place any dependence upon militia, is, assuredly, resting upon a broken staff.

Ib.

Without a decisive Naval force we can do nothing definitive. And with it, everything honorable and glorious.

To Lafayette [November 15, 1781]

If men are to be precluded from offering their sentiments on a matter which may involve the most serious and alarming consequences that can invite the consideration of mankind, reason is of no use to us; the freedom of speech may be taken away, and dumb and silent we may be led, like sheep to the slaughter.

Address to Officers of the Army [March 15, 1783]

The preservation of the sacred fire of liberty, and the destiny of the republican model of government, are justly considered as deeply, perhaps as finally staked, on the experiment entrusted to the hands of the American people.

First Inaugural Address [April 30, 1789]

Happily the Government of the United States, which gives to bigotry no sanction, to persecution no assistance, requires only that they who live under its protection should demean themselves as good citizens in giving it on all occasions their effectual support.

Letter to the Jewish Congregation of Newport, Rhode Island [1790]

To be prepared for war is one of the most effectual means of preserving peace.

First Annual Address [to both Houses of Congress, January 8, 1790]

The basis of our political system is the right of the people to make and to alter their constitutions of government.

Farewell Address [September 17, 1796]

Let me now... warn you in the most solemn manner against the baneful effects of the spirit of party.

Ib.

Observe good faith and justice toward all nations. Cultivate peace and harmony with all... The Nation which indulges toward another an habitual hatred or an habitual fondness is in some degree a slave. It is a slave to its animosity or to its affection, either of which is sufficient to lead it astray from its duty and its interest.

Ib.

’Tis our true policy to steer clear of permanent alliances, with any portion of the foreign world.

Ib.

There can be no greater error than to expect or calculate upon real favors from nation to nation.

Ib.

1 See Vegetius, p. 146b, and note.
It is well, I die hard, but I am not afraid to go.

Last words [December 14, 1799]

Father, I cannot tell a lie, I did it with my little hatchet.¹

Attributed remark from Mark Twain, Mark Twain as Washington

JOSEPH PRIESTLEY
1733–1804

It was ill policy in Leo the Tenth to patronize polite literature. He was cherishing an enemy in disguise. And the English hierarchy (if there be anything unsound in its constitution) has equal reason to tremble even at an air pump or an electrical machine.

Experiments and Observations on Different Kinds of Air [1775–1786]

In completing one discovery we never fail to get an imperfect knowledge of others of which we could have no idea before, so that we cannot solve one doubt without creating several new ones.

CHRISTOPH MARTIN WIELAND
1733–1813

To be not as eloquent would be more eloquent.

The Journal Merkur [January 1774]

An illusion which makes me happy is worth a verity which drags me to the ground.

Idris und Zenide [1768], canto III

Too much light often blinds gentlemen of this sort. They cannot see the forest for the trees.

Musarion [1768], canto II

¹ See Weems, p. 499a.

JOHN ADAMS¹
1735–1826

Facts are stubborn things; and whatever may be our wishes, our inclinations, or the dictates of our passions, they cannot alter the state of facts and evidence.

Defense of the British soldiers on trial for the Boston Massacre [1770]

The law, in all vicissitudes of government, fluctuations of the passions, or flights of enthusiasm, will preserve a steady undeviating course; it will not bend to the uncertain wishes, imaginations and wanton tempers of men. . . . It does not enjoin that which pleases a weak, frail man, but without any regard to persons, commands that which is good and punishes evil in all, whether rich or poor, high or low — 'tis deaf, inexorable, inflexible. On the one hand it is inexorable to the cries and lamentations of the prisoners; on the other it is deaf, deaf as an adder,² to the clamors of the populace. Ib.

This is the most magnificent movement of all! There is a dignity, a majesty, a sublimity, in this last effort of the patriots that I greatly admire. The people should never rise without doing something to be remembered — something notable and striking. This destruction of the tea is so bold, so daring, so firm, intrepid and inflexible, and it must have so important consequences, and so lasting, that I can’t but consider it as an epoch in history!

Diary [on the Boston Tea Party, December 17, 1773]

I have passed the Rubicon;³ swim or

¹ See Webster, p. 547a, note 9.
² See Psalms 58:4-5, p. 19b.
³ See p. 112b, note 1.
sink, live or die, survive or perish with my country — that is my unalterable determination.

In conversation with Jonathan Sewall, Falmouth, Maine [July 1774]

I must study politics and war, that my sons may have liberty to study mathematics and philosophy, geography, natural history and naval architecture, navigation, commerce, and agriculture, in order to give their children a right to study painting, poetry, music, architecture, statuary, tapestry, and porcelain.

Letters of John Adams Addressed to his Wife, edited by Charles Francis Adams [1841], vol. II, letter 78 [1780]

If it be the pleasure of Heaven that my country shall require the poor offering of my life, the victim shall be ready, at the appointed hour of sacrifice, come when that hour may. But while I do live, let me have a country, and that a free country. . . .

Sir, before God, I believe the hour is come. My judgment approves this measure, and my whole heart is in it. All I have, and all that I am, and all that I hope, in this life, I am now ready to stake upon it; and I leave off as I began, that live or die, survive or perish, I am for the Declaration.

Speech [1776]

All great changes are irksome to the human mind, especially those which are attended with great dangers and uncertain effects.

Letter to James Warren [April 22, 1776]

Yesterday, the greatest question was decided which ever was debated in America, and a greater perhaps never was nor will be decided among men. A resolution was passed without one dissenting colony, "that these United Col-

1 See Daniel Webster, p. 546b-547a.

2 On July 4, 1776, the resolution for independence, drafted by Richard Henry Lee of Virginia, was adopted by a committee including John Adams. On July 4 the Declaration of Independence was agreed to, engrossed, signed by John Hancock, and sent to the legislatures of the States.

3 See Burke, p. 452, and note.

4 Written the day after Adams moved into the new White House. President Franklin D.
Thomas Jefferson still lives [or: ... surv —].

ISAAC BICKERSTAFFE

C. 1735 — C. 1812

There was a jolly miller once
Lived on the River Dee;
He worked and sang from morn till night
No lark more blithe than he.

*Love in a Village [1762], act I, sc. 2*

And this the burthen of his song
Forever used to be,
"I care for nobody, not I,
If no one cares for me."

CHARLES JOSEPH,
PRINCE DE LIGNE

1735 — 1814

The Congress doesn’t run — it waltzes.

*Comment to La Garde-Chambonacs [1814]*

WILLIAM JULIUS MICKLE

1735 — 1788

The dews of summer nights did fall,
The moon (sweet regent of the sky)
Silvered the walls of Cumnor Hall
And many an oak that grew thereby.

*Cumnor Hall [1784], st. 1*

For there’s nae luck about the house,
There’s nae luck at a;
There’s little pleasure in the house
When our gudeman’s awa.

*The Mariner’s Wife, st. 1*

---

Roosevelt had it inscribed on the mantelpiece of the State Dining Room.

1 Jefferson at Monticello died the same day — the fiftieth anniversary of the adoption of the Declaration of Independence — murmuring "This is the Fourth?"

2 "Naebody cares for me,
I care for naebody.

ROBERT BURNS [1759 — 1796], I Hae a Wife o’ My Ain, st. 4

3 Le Congrès ne marche pas, il danse [said of the Congress of Vienna].

4 Now Cynthia, named fair regent of the night. — GAY, *Trivia* [1716], bk. III

PAUL REVERE

1735 — 1818

To the memory of the glorious Ninety-two: members of the Honorable House of Representatives of the Massachusetts Bay who, undaunted by the insolent menaces of villains in power, from a strict regard to conscience and the liberties of their constituents on the 30th of June 1768 voted NOT TO RESEND.

*Inscription on Revere’s silver “Liberty” bowl [1768]*

If the British went out by water, to show two lanterns in the North Church steeple; and if by land, one as a signal, for we were apprehensive it would be difficult to cross the Charles River or get over Boston Neck.

1 *Signal code arranged with Colonel Conant of the Charlestown Committee of Safety [April 16, 1775]. Letter to Dr. Jeremy Belknap*

PATRICK HENRY

1736 — 1799

Caesar had his Brutus; Charles the First his Cromwell; and George the Third ["Treason!" cried the Speaker] — *may profit by their example*. If this be treason, make the most of it.

*Speech on the Stamp Act, House of Burgesses, Williamsburg, Virginia [May 29, 1765]*

I am not a Virginian, but an American.

2 *Speech in First Continental Congress, Philadelphia [October 14, 1774]*

It is natural for man to indulge in the illusions of hope. We are apt to shut our eyes against a painful truth, and listen to the song of that siren till she transforms us into beasts. Is this the part of wise men, engaged in a great and arduous struggle for liberty? Are we disposed to be the number of those who, having eyes, see not, and having

1 See Longfellow, p. 64a.

2 See Socrates, p. 87b, and note.
ears, hear not,¹ the things which so nearly concern their temporal salvation? For my part, whatever anguish of spirit it may cost, I am willing to know the whole truth; to know the worst, and to provide for it.

Speech in Virginia Convention, Richmond [March 23, 1775].
From William Wirt, Patrick Henry [1818]

I have but one lamp by which my feet are guided, and that is the lamp of experience. I know no way of judging of the future but by the past.²

Ib.

We are not weak if we make a proper use of those means which the God of Nature has placed in our power. . . . The battle, sir, is not to the strong alone;³ it is to the vigilant, the active, the brave.

Ib.

If we wish to be free; if we mean to preserve inviolate those inestimable privileges for which we have been so long contending; if we mean not basely to abandon the noble struggle in which we have been so long engaged, and which we have pledged ourselves never to abandon until the glorious object of our contest shall be obtained—we must fight! I repeat, sir, we must fight! An appeal to arms, and to the God of hosts, is all that is left us.

Ib.

It is vain, sir, to extenuate the matter. The gentlemen may cry, Peace, peace! but there is no peace.⁴ The war has actually begun! The next gale that sweeps from the north will bring to our ears the clash of resounding arms! Our brethren are already in the field! Why stand we here idle? What is it that the gentlemen wish? What would they have? Is life so dear or peace so sweet as to be purchased at the price of chains and slavery? Forbid it, Almighty God. I know not what course others may take,

but as for me, give me liberty or give me death!¹

Speech in Virginia Convention, Richmond [March 23, 1775]

That religion, or the duty which we owe to our Creator, and the manner of discharging it, can be directed only by reason and conviction, not by force or violence; and therefore all men are equally entitled to the free exercise of religion, according to the dictates of conscience; and that it is the mutual duty of all to practice Christian forbearance, love, and charity towards each other.

Virginia Bill of Rights² [June 12, 1776], art. 16

EDWARD GIBBON
1737–1794

The various modes of worship, which prevailed in the Roman world, were all considered by the people as equally true; by the philosopher, as equally false; and by the magistrate, as equally useful.

Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire [1776–1788], ch. 2

The principles of a free constitution are irrevocably lost, when the legislative power is nominated by the executive.

Ib. 3

His [Antoninus'] reign is marked by the rare advantage of furnishing very few materials for history; which is indeed little more than the register of the crimes, follies, and misfortunes of mankind.⁵

Ib.

It has been calculated by the ablest politicians that no State, without being soon exhausted, can maintain above the hundredth part of its members in arms and idleness.

Ib. 5

All taxes must, at last, fall upon agriculture.

Ib. 8

¹ See Jeremiah 5:21, p. 34a.
² See Burke, p. 454b.
³ See Ecclesiastes 9:11, p. 28b.
⁴ See Jeremiah 6:14, p. 34a.
⁵ See Voltaire, p. 417b.
Corruption, the most infallible symptom of constitutional liberty.

Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire, ch. 21

In every deed of mischief he [Comenius] had a heart to resolve, a head to contrive, and a hand to execute.1

Our sympathy is cold to the relation of distant misery. Ib. 49

The winds and waves are always on the side of the ablest navigators.2

Ib. 68

Vicissitudes of fortune, which spares neither man nor the proudest of his works, which buries empires and cities in a common grave. Ib. 71

All that is human must retrograde if it does not advance. Ib.

The successors of Charles the Fifth may disdain their brethren of England; but the romance of Tom Jones,8 that exquisite picture of human manners, will outlive the palace of the Escorial and the imperial eagle of the house of Austria. Memoirs [1796]

Decent easy men, who supinely enjoyed the gifts of the founder. Ib.

It was here [at the age of seventeen] that I suspended my religious inquiries. Ib.

I saw and loved. Ib.

I sighed as a lover, I obeyed as a son. Ib.


The captain of the Hampshire grenadiers 4 . . . has not been useless

2 He [Hampden] had a head to contrive, a tongue to persuade, and a hand to execute any mischief. —Edward Hyde, Earl of Clarendon [1609–1674], History of the Rebellion [1702–1704], vol. III, bk. VII, sec. 84

See Junius, p. 1091b.

8 See Bussy-Rabutin, p. 357a, and note.

8 See Fielding, p. 424b.

4 Gibbon was a captain in the Hampshire militia from June 12, 1759, to December 28, 1762.

to the historian of the Roman Empire. Memoirs

THOMAS Paine
1737–1809

From the east to the west blow the trumpet to arms!

Through the land let the sound of it flee;

Let the far and the near all unite, with a cheer,

In defense of our Liberty Tree.

The Liberty Tree [July 1775], st. 4

Society in every state is a blessing, but Government, even in its best state, is but a necessary evil; in its worst state, an intolerable one.

Common Sense [1776]

Suspicion is the companion of mean souls, and the bane of all good society. Ib.

When we are planning for posterity, we ought to remember that virtue is not hereditary. Ib.

O! ye that love mankind! Ye that dare oppose not only the tyranny but the tyrant, stand forth! Every spot of the Old World is overrun with oppression. Freedom hath been hunted round the globe. Asia and Africa have long expelled her. Europe regards her as a stranger and England hath given her warning to depart. O! receive the fugitive and prepare in time an asylum for mankind.1

Ib.

These are the times that try men's souls. The summer soldier and the sunshine patriot will, in this crisis, shrink from the service of his country; but he that stands it now, deserves the love and thanks of man and woman. Tyranny, like hell, is not easily conquered; yet we have this consolation with us, that the harder the conflict, the more glorious the triumph. What we obtain too cheap, we esteem too lightly; 'tis dearness only that gives everything its value. Heaven knows how to put a proper price upon its goods;

3 See Samuel Adams, p. 444a.
and it would be strange indeed, if so celestial an article as Freedom should not be highly rated.

_The American Crisis, no. 1_
[December 23, 1776]

Panics, in some cases, have their uses; they produce as much good as hurt. Their duration is always short; the mind soon grows through them and acquires a firmer habit than before. But their peculiar advantage is, that they are the touchstone of sincerity and hypocrisy, and bring things and men to light, which might otherwise have lain forever undiscovered. _Ib._

Not a place upon earth might be so happy as America. Her situation is remote from all the wrangling world, and she has nothing to do but to trade with them.

A bad cause will ever be supported by bad means and bad men. _Ib. 2 [January 13, 1777]_

Those who expect to reap the blessings of freedom must, like men, undergo the fatigue of supporting it. _Ib. 4 [September 12, 1777]_

It is not a field of a few acres of ground, but a cause, that we are defending, and whether we defeat the enemy in one battle, or by degrees, the consequences will be the same. _Ib._

We fight not to enslave, but to set a country free, and to make room upon the earth for honest men to live in. _Ib._

It is the object only of war that makes it honorable. And if there was ever a just war since the world began, it is this in which America is now engaged. _Ib. 5 [March 21, 1778]_

Character is much easier kept than recovered. _Ib. 13 [April 19, 1783]_

War involves in its progress such a train of unforeseen and unsupposed circumstances that no human wisdom can calculate the end. It has but one thing certain, and that is to increase taxes. _Prospects on the Rubicon [1787]_

[Burke] is not affected by the reality of distress touching his heart, but by the showy resemblance of it striking his imagination. He pities the plumage, but forgets the dying bird.

_Rights of Man, pt. I [1791]_

My country is the world and my religion is to do good. _Ib. II [1792], ch. 5_

Every religion is good that teaches man to be good. _Ib._

A thing moderately good is not so good as it ought to be. Moderation in temper is always a virtue; but moderation in principle is always a vice. _Ib._

And the final event to himself [Burke] has been, that, as he rose like a rocket, he fell like a stick.

_Letter to the Addressee on the Late Proclamation [1792]_

I believe in one God and no more, and I hope for happiness beyond this life. I believe in the equality of man; and I believe that religious duties consist in doing justice, loving mercy, and endeavoring to make our fellow-creatures happy.

_The Age of Reason [1793], pt. I_

It is with a pious fraud as with a bad action; it begets a calamitous necessity of going on. _Ib._

When authors and critics talk of the sublime, they see not how nearly it borders on the ridiculous. _Ib. II, note_

**RUDOLF ERICH RASPE**

1737–1794

What in the dark I had taken to be a stump of a little tree appearing above the snow, to which I had tied my horse,

1 See Socrates, p. 87b, and note.
2 See W. L. Garrison, p. 615b.
3 Extremism in the defense of liberty is no vice. And . . . moderation in the pursuit of justice is no virtue.—BARRY GOLDWATER, Acceptance speech, Republican Presidential nomination [July 16, 1964]
4 See Napoleon, p. 504a.
proved to have been the weathercock of the church steeple.

_Travels of Baron Munchausen_ [1785], ch. 2

We all did our duty, which, in the patriot’s, soldier’s, and gentleman’s language, is a very comprehensive word, of great honor, meaning, and import.

_Ib._ 5

The sprigs took root in my horse’s body, grew up, and formed a bower over me.

_Ib._

His tunes were frozen up in the horn, and came out now by thawing.

_Ib._ 6

If any of the company entertain a doubt of my veracity, I shall only say to such, I pity their want of faith.  

_Ib._

A traveler has a right to relate and embellish his adventures as he pleases, and it is very impolite to refuse that deference and applause they deserve.

_Ib._ 21

**ETHAN ALLEN**  
1738–1789

[Captain Delaplace]  


**JACQUES DELILLE**  
1738–1813

Fate chooses our relatives, we choose our friends.  

_Malheur et Pitié [1803], canto 1_

3 Commandant at Fort Ticonderoga, New York, May 10, 1775.

2 Le sort fait les parents, le choix fait les amis.

**PETER PINDAR**  
[JOHN WOLCOT]  
1738–1819

What rage for fame attends both great and small!  
Better be damned than mentioned not at all!

_To the Royal Academicians_

Care to our coffin adds a nail, no doubt;  
And every grin so merry, draws one out.  

_Expostulatory Odes, 15_

**HESTER LYNCH THRALE [PIOZZI]**  
1739–1821

The tree of deepest root is found  
Least willing still to quit the ground:  
’Twas therefore said by ancient sages,  
That love of life increased with years  
So much, that in our latter stages,  
When pain grows sharp and sickness rages,  
The greatest love of life appears.  

_Three Warnings_

Johnson’s conversation was by much too strong for a person accustomed to obsequiousness and flattery; it was _mustard in a young child’s mouth!_

_[May 1781] From Boswell, Life of Johnson [1791]_

**DANIEL BLISS**  
1740–1806

God wills us free, man wills us slaves,  
I will as God wills, God’s will be done.  

_Epitaph on gravestone of John Jack, “A Native of Africa, who died March 1773, aged about 60 years. Tho’ born in a land of slavery he was born free.”_

**JAMES BOSWELL**  
1740–1795

That favorite subject, Myself.  

_Letter to Temple [July 26, 1763]_

1 See Rousseau, p. 435b, and Schiller, p. 497b.

2 See also excerpts from _Boswell’s Johnson_, pp. 429–434.
He who praises everybody, praises nobody.

Life of Johnson [1791], footnote [March 30, 1778]

We cannot tell the precise moment when friendship is formed. As in filling a vessel drop by drop, there is at last a drop which makes it run over; so in a series of kindnesses there is at last one which makes the heart run over.

Ib. [September 1777]

I think no innocent species of wit or pleasantry should be suppressed; and that a good pun may be admitted among the smaller excellencies of lively conversation.

Ib. [June 1784]

LOUIS SÉBASTIEN MERCIER
1740–1814
Extremes meet.1
Tableaux de Paris [1782], vol. IV, ch. 348, title

AUGUSTUS MONTAGUE TOPLADY
1740–1778
Rock of Ages, cleft for me,
Let me hide myself in thee.
Rock of Ages [1775], st. 1

SÉBASTIEN R. N. CHAMFORT
1741–1794
The most wasted day of all is that on which we have not laughed.
Maxims and Thoughts, 1

Chance is a nickname for Providence.
Ib. 62

Be my brother, or I will kill you.2
From Carlyle, French Revolution [1837], vol. II, pt. 1, ch. 12

1 “Extremes meet,” as the whiting said with its tail in its mouth.—Thomas Hood [1799–1845], The Doves and the Crows
2 Sois mon frère ou je te tue.
A paraphrase of the revolutionary watchword: Fraternity or death.

JOHANN KASPAR LAVATER
1741–1801
Say not you know another entirely, till you have divided an inheritance with him.
Aphorisms on Man 1 [c. 1788], no. 157

He who, when called upon to speak a disagreeable truth, tells it boldly and has done is both bolder and milder than he who nibbles in a low voice and never ceases nibbling.2 Ib. 302

Trust not him with your secrets, who, when left alone in your room, turns over your papers.
Ib. 449
The public seldom forgive twice.
Ib. 606

Venerate four characters: the sanguine who has checked volatility and the rage for pleasure; the choleric who has subdued passion and pride; the phlegmatic emerged from indolence; and the melancholy who has dismissed avarice, suspicion and asperity.
Ib. 609

If you mean to know yourself, interline such of these aphorisms as affect you agreeably in reading, and set a mark to such as left a sense of uneasiness with you; and then shew your copy to whom you please.
Ib. 643

GEBHARD LEBERECHT VON BLÜCHER
1742–1819
Ever forward, but slowly.
While leading the Russians at Leipzig [October 19, 1813]

May the pens of the diplomats not ruin again what the people have attained with such exertions.
After the Battle of Waterloo [1813]

1 These Aphorisms were much admired and privately annotated by William Blake. See the one-volume edition of Blake’s Poetry and Prose, edited by Geoffrey Keynes [1927].
2 Blake’s marginal comment on this was “Damn such!”
GEORG CHRISTOPH LICHTENBERG
1742–1799
A knife without a blade, for which the handle is missing.
Göttingen Pocket Calendar [1798], describing an impossible existence

ANNA LETITIA BARBAULD
1743–1825
Life! we’ve been long together, Through pleasant and through cloudy weather; ’Tis hard to part when friends are dear, Perhaps ’twill cost a sigh, a tear; Then steal away, give little warning, Choose thine own time; Say not “Good night”; but in some brighter clime Bid me “Good morning.”
Ode to Life, st. 3
This dead of midnight is the noon of thought.
A Summer’s Evening Meditation

GAVRIIL DERZHAVIN
1743–1816
I am a czar — a slave, I am a worm — a god. God [1784]

WILLIAM HENRY, DUKE OF GLouceSTER
1743–1805
Another damned, thick, square book! Always scribble, scribble, scribble! Eh! Mr. Gibbon?
Upon receiving from EDWARD GIBBON volume II of the Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire [1781]. From Best’s Literary Memorials

THOMAS JEFFERSON
1743–1826
A lively and lasting sense of filial duty is more effectually impressed on the mind of a son or daughter by reading King Lear, than by all the dry volumes of ethics, and divinity, that ever were written.

Letter to Robert Skipwith
[August 3, 1771]
The God who gave us life, gave us liberty at the same time.
Summary View of the Rights of British America [1774]
When, in the course of human events, it becomes necessary for one people to dissolve the political bands which have connected them with another, and to assume among the powers of the earth the separate and equal station to which the laws of nature and of nature’s God entitle them, a decent respect to the opinions of mankind requires that they should declare the causes which impel them to the separation. We hold these truths to be self-evident; that all men are created equal; that they are endowed by their creator with certain unalienable rights; that among these are life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness; that to secure these rights, governments are instituted among men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed; that whenever any form of government becomes destructive to these ends, it is the right of the people to alter or to abolish it, and to institute new government, laying its foundation on such principles, and organizing its powers in such form, as to them shall seem most likely to effect their safety and happiness.

Declaration of Independence
[July 4, 1776]
We must therefore . . . hold them [the British] as we hold the rest of mankind, enemies in war, in peace friends.
Ib.

1 See Patrick Henry, p. 465b.
2 See Bolingbroke, p. 397b, and Pope, p. 410a.
3 The phrase is frequently misquoted “inalienable.”
All men are born free and equal, and have certain natural, essential and unalienable rights.
— Constitution of Massachusetts [1778]
And for the support of this declaration, with a firm reliance on the protection of divine providence, we mutually pledge to each other our lives, our fortunes, and our sacred honor.

Declamation of Independence

Ignorance is preferable to error; and he is less remote from the truth who believes nothing, than he who believes what is wrong.

Notes on the State of Virginia [1781–1785]. Query 6

A single zealot may commence persecutor, and better men be his victims.

Ib. 17

Indeed, I tremble for my country when I reflect that God is just.

Ib. 18

Those who labor in the earth are the chosen people of God, if ever he had a chosen people, whose breasts He has made His peculiar deposit for substantial and genuine virtue.

Ib. 19

He who permits himself to tell a lie once, finds it much easier to do it a second and third time, till at length it becomes habitual; he tells lies without attending to it, and truths without the world’s believing him. This falsehood of the tongue leads to that of the heart, and in time degrades all its good dispositions.

Letter to Peter Carr [August 19, 1785]

The basis of our government being the opinion of the people, the very first object should be to keep that right; and were it left to me to decide whether we should have a government without newspapers, or newspapers without a government, I should not hesitate a moment to prefer the latter.

Letter to Colonel Edward Carrington [January 16, 1787]

Experience declares that man is the only animal which devours his own kind; for I can apply no milder term to the governments of Europe, and to the general prey of the rich on the poor.

Letter to Colonel Edward Carrington

I hold it, that a little rebellion, now and then, is a good thing, and as necessary in the political world as storms in the physical.

Letter to James Madison [January 30, 1787]

What country before ever existed a century and a half without a rebellion? . . . The tree of liberty must be refreshed from time to time with the blood of patriots and tyrants. It is its natural manure.

Letter to William Stevens Smith [November 13, 1787]

The republican is the only form of government which is not eternally at open or secret war with the rights of mankind.

Letter to William Hunter [March 11, 1790]

We are not to expect to be translated from despotism to liberty in a feather-bed.

Letter to Lafayette [April 2, 1790]

Let what will be said or done, preserve your sang froid immovably, and to every obstacle, oppose patience, perseverance, and soothing language.

Letter to William Short [March 18, 1792]

Delay is preferable to error.

Letter to George Washington [May 16, 1792]

We confide in our strength, without boasting of it; we respect that of others, without fearing it.

Letter to William Carmichael and William Short [1793]

Offices are as acceptable here as elsewhere, and whenever a man has cast a longing eye on them, a rottenness begins in his conduct.

Letter to Tench Coxe [May 21, 1799]

1 See Tertullian, p. 143b, and Barère, p. 484a.
I have sworn upon the altar of God, eternal hostility against every form of tyranny over the mind of man.

Letter to Dr. Benjamin Rush
[September 23, 1800]

We are all Republicans — we are all Federalists. If there be any among us who would wish to dissolve this Union or to change its republican form, let them stand undisturbed as monuments of the safety with which error of opinion may be tolerated where reason is left free to combat it.

First Inaugural Address
[March 4, 1801]

But would the honest patriot, in the full tide of successful experiment, abandon a government which has so far kept us free and firm, on the theoretic and visionary fear that this government, the world's best hope, may by possibility want energy to preserve itself? Ib.

Sometimes it is said that man cannot be trusted with the government of himself. Can he, then, be trusted with the government of others? Or have we found angels in the forms of kings to govern him? Let history answer this question. Ib.

Still one thing more, fellow citizens — a wise and frugal government, which shall restrain men from injuring one another, which shall leave them otherwise free to regulate their own pursuits of industry and improvement, and shall not take from the mouth of labor the bread it has earned. This is the sum of good government, and this is necessary to close the circle of our felicities.

Equal and exact justice to all men, of whatever state or persuasion, religious or political; peace, commerce, and honest friendship with all nations, entangling alliances with none. . . Freedom of religion; freedom of the press, and freedom of person under the protection of the habeas corpus, and trial by juries impartially selected. These principles form the bright constellation which has gone before us, and guided our steps through an age of revolution and reformation. The wisdom of our sages and the blood of our heroes have been devoted to their attainment. They should be the creed of our political faith, the text of civil instruction, the touchstone by which we try the services of those we trust; and should we wander from them in moments of error or alarm, let us hasten to retrace our steps and to regain the road which alone leads to peace, liberty, and safety.

First Inaugural Address

Of the various executive abilities, no one excited more anxious concern than that of placing the interests of our fellow-citizens in the hands of honest men, with understanding sufficient for their stations.

Letter to Elias Shipman and Others of New Haven [July 12, 1801]

If a due participation of office is a matter of right, how are vacancies to be obtained? Those by death are few; by resignation, none. Ib.

Whensoever hostile aggressions . . . require a resort to war, we must meet our duty and convince the world that we are just friends and brave enemies.

Letter to Andrew Jackson
[December 3, 1806]

When a man assumes a public trust, he should consider himself as public property. Ib.

Remark to Baron von Humboldt
[1807]

If, in my retirement to the humble station of a private citizen, I am accompanied with the esteem and approbation of my fellow citizens, trophies obtained by the blood-stained steel, or the tattered flags of the tented field, will never be envied. The care of human life and happiness, and not

1 See Matthew Henry, p. 386b, and note.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>a</th>
<th>JEFFERSON</th>
<th>b</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| their destruction, is the first and only legitimate object of good government.1
|  |  |  |
| To the Republican Citizens of Washington County, Maryland [March 31, 1809] |
| Politics, like religion, hold up the torches of martyrdom to the reformers of error. |
| **Letter to James Ogilvie [August 4, 1811]** |
| The earth belongs to the living, not to the dead. |
| **Letter to John W. Eppes [June 24, 1813]** |
| I agree with you that there is a natural aristocracy among men. The grounds of this are virtue and talents. |
| **Letter to John Adams [October 28, 1813]** |
| Merchants have no country. The mere spot they stand on does not constitute so strong an attachment as that from which they draw their gains. |
| **Letter to Horatio G. Spafford [March 17, 1814]** |
| If a nation expects to be ignorant and free, in a state of civilization, it expects what never was and never will be. |
| **Letter to Colonel Charles Yancey [January 6, 1816]** |
| Enlighten the people generally, and tyranny and oppressions of body and mind will vanish like evil spirits at the dawn of day. |
| **Letter to Du Pont de Nemours [April 24, 1816]** |
| I have the consolation to reflect that during the period of my administration not a drop of the blood of a single fellow citizen was shed by the sword of war or of the law. |
| **Letter to Count Dugnani, Papal Nuncio [February 14, 1818]** |
| But this momentous question [the Missouri Compromise], like a firebell in the night awakened and filled me with terror. I considered it the knell of the Union. |
| **Letter to John Holmes [April 22, 1820]** |
| I know no safe depository of the ultimate powers of the society but the people themselves; and if we think them not enlightened enough to exercise their control with a wholesome discretion, the remedy is not to take it from them, but to inform their discretion. |
| **Letter to William Charles Jarvis [September 28, 1820]** |
| And even should the cloud of barbarism and despotism again obscure the science and libraries of Europe, this country remains to preserve and restore light and liberty to them. In short, the flames kindled on the 4th of July, 1776, have spread over too much of the globe to be extinguished by the feeble engines of despotism; on the contrary, they will consume these engines and all who work them. |
| **Letter to John Adams [September 12, 1821]** |
| Amplification is the vice of modern oratory. It is an insult to an assembly of reasonable men, disgusting and revolting instead of persuading. Speeches measured by the hour, die by the hour. |
| **Letter to David Harding, president of the Jefferson Debating Society of Hingham [April 20, 1824]** |
| Men by their constitutions are naturally divided into two parties: (1) Those who fear and distrust the people, and wish to draw all powers from them into the hands of the higher classes. (2) Those who identify themselves with the people, have confidence in them, cherish and consider them as the most honest and safe, although not the most wise depository of the public interests. In every country these two parties exist; and in every one where they are free to think, speak, and write, they will declare themselves. |
| **Letter to Henry Lee [August 10, 1824]** |

---

1 See George Mason, p. 446a.
Never buy what you do not want, because it is cheap; it will be dear to you.

A Decalogue of Canons for Observation in Practical Life [February 21, 1825]

When angry, count ten before you speak; if very angry, an hundred.\(^1\) Ib.

The good old Dominion, the blessed mother of us all.

Thoughts on Lotteries [1826]

This is the Fourth?

Last words [July 4, 1826] \(^2\)

WILLIAM PALEY

1743–1805

Who can refute a sneer?

Moral Philosophy [1785], vol. II, bk. V, ch. 9

CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES

1787

We the people of the United States, in order to form a more perfect Union, establish justice, insure domestic tranquillity, provide for the common defense, promote the general welfare, and secure the blessings of liberty to ourselves and our posterity, do ordain and establish this Constitution for the United States of America. Preamble

Treason against the United States, shall consist only in levying war against them, or in adhering to their enemies, giving them aid and comfort. No person shall be convicted of treason unless on the testimony of two witnesses to the same overt act, or on confession in open court. Art. III, sec. 3

This Constitution, and the laws of the United States, which shall be made in pursuance thereof; and all treaties made, or which shall be made, under the authority of the United States, shall be the Supreme Law of the land; and the judges in every State shall be bound thereby, any thing in the Constitution or laws of any State to the contrary notwithstanding. Art. VI, sec. 2

Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof; or abridging the freedom of speech, or of the press; or the right of the people peaceably to assemble, and to petition the government for a redress of grievances. First Amendment [1791]

ANTOINE LAURENT LAVOISIER

1743–1794

It is impossible to dissociate language from science or science from language, because every natural science always involves three things: the sequence of phenomena on which the science is based; the abstract concepts which call these phenomena to mind; and the words in which the concepts are expressed. To call forth a concept a word is needed; to portray a phenomenon, a concept is needed. All three mirror one and the same reality.\(^1\)

Traité Élémentaire de Chimie [1789]

I shall therefore content myself with saying that if, by the term elements, we mean to express the simple and indivisible molecules that compose bodies, it is probable that we know nothing about them; but if, on the contrary, we express by the term elements or principles of bodies the idea of the last point reached by analysis, all substances that we have not yet been able to decompose by any means are elements to us.\(^2\) Ib.

\(^1\) Translated by J. Lipetz, D. E. Gershenson, and D. A. Greenberg.

\(^2\) Translated by D. McKie.
A gain it is to find a beautiful human soul.

Der gerettete Jungling [1797]

Light, love, life.

Herder’s Epitaph [1803]

He did not see any reason why the devil should have all the good tunes.

Sermons. From E. W. Broome, the Reverend Rowland Hill, p. 93

Faithful below he did his duty,
But now he’s gone aloft.  

Spanking Jack was so comely, so pleasant, so jolly,
Though winds blew great guns, still he’d whistle and sing.

The Sailor’s Consolation

Since trifles make the sum of human things,
And half our misery from our foibles springs.

Florio and His Friend

A dinner lubricates business.

From Boswell, Life of Johnson [1791]

The elegant simplicity of the three per cents.¹

From Campbell, Lives of the Lord Chancellors [1857], vol. X, ch. 212

¹The sweet simplicity of the three per cents.

— Disraeli, Endymion [1880], ch. 96
JONES — FOX

SIR WILLIAM JONES
1746-1794
On parent knees, a naked new-born child,
Weeping thou sat'st while all around thee smiled;
So live, that sinking in thy last long sleep,
Calm thou mayst smile, while all around thee weep.
From the Persian [1786]

GOTTFRIED AUGUST BÜRGER
1747-1794
The dead ride swiftly.
Lenore [1773]

JOHN PAUL JONES
1747-1792
I have not yet begun to fight.
Aboard the Bonhomme Richard 1 [September 23, 1779]

JOHN O'KEEFFE
1747-1833
Amo, amas,
I love a lass,
As a cedar tall and slender;
Sweet cowslip's grace
Is her nominative case,
And she's of the feminine gender!
Agreeable Surprise, act II, sc. 2, Song
Fat, fair and forty 2 were all the toasts of the young men.
Irish Minnie
And why I'm so plump the reason I tell —
Who leads a good life is sure to live well.
Merry Sherwood. A Friar of Orders Gray, st. 1
You should always except the present company.
London Hermit

SIR WILLIAM JONES
1746-1794
Now that the old lion is dead, every ass thinks he may kick at him.
[1784] While dining with Sir Joshua Reynolds, after the death of Dr. Johnson. From Boswell, Life of Johnson [1791]

FRANÇOIS ALEXANDRE FRÉDÉRIC, DUC DE LA ROCHEFOUCAULD-LIANCOURT
1747-1827
Louis XVI: Is it a revolt?
La Rochefoucauld-Liancourt: No, Sire, it is a revolution.
Upon learning at Versailles of the fall of the Bastille [1789]

JOHN LOGAN
1748-1788
Thou hast no sorrow in thy song,
No winter in thy year.
To the Cuckoo [Attributed] 3

EMMANUEL JOSEPH SIEYÈS
1748-1836
I survived.9
Upon being asked what he had done during the Terror

CHARLES JAMES FOX
1749-1806
[On the fall of the Bastille] How much the greatest event it is that ever happened in the world! and how much the best!

1 Engaged with the British frigate Sera�is, off Flamborough Head, England.
2 I am resolved to grow fat, and look young till forty! — Dryden, Secret Love; or, The Maiden Queen [1667], act III, sc. 1.
3 Dr. Parr composed the Latin epitaph for the monument to Dr. Johnson, placed in St. Paul's Cathedral, London, February 1796.
4 Also attributed to Michael Bruce [1746-1767].
5 J'ai vécu.
If I love you, what business is it of yours?

Wilhelm Meisters Lehrjahre, 

bk. IV, ch. 9

One ought, every day at least, to hear a little song, read a good poem, see a fine picture, and, if it were possible, to speak a few reasonable words.¹

Ib. V, 1

To know of someone here and there whom we accord with, who is living on with us, even in silence — this makes our earthly ball a peopled garden.

Ib. VII, 5

Art is long, life short;² judgment difficult, opportunity transient.

Ib. 9

Seeking with the soul the land of the Greeks.

Iphigenie auf Tauris [1787],

act I, sc. 1

A useless life is an early death. Ib. 2

One says a lot in vain, refusing: The other mainly hears the “No.”

Ib. 3

Pleasure and love are the pinions of great deeds.

Ib. II, 1

The best is good enough.³

Italian Journey [March 3, 1787]

A noble person attracts noble people, and knows how to hold on to them.

Torquato Tasso [1790], act I, sc. 1

A talent is formed in stillness, a character in the world’s torrent.

Ib. 2

Three things are to be looked to in a building: that it stand on the right spot; that it be securely founded; that it be successfully executed.

Elective Affinities ⁴ [1808],

bk. I, ch. 9

The sum which two married people owe to one another defies calculation. It

² See Hippocrates, p. 88b, and note.
³ In der Kunst ist das Beste gut genug.
⁴ Translated by James Anthony Froude [1818-1894].
is an infinite debt, which can only be discharged through all eternity.

Elective Affinities, bk. I, ch. 9

A pretty foot is a great gift of nature.

Ib. 11

One is never satisfied with a portrait of a person that one knows.

Ib. II, 2

The fate of the architect is the strangest of all. How often he expends his whole soul, his whole heart and passion, to produce buildings into which he himself may never enter.

Ib. 3

Let us live in as small a circle as we will, we are either debtors or creditors before we have had time to look round.

Ib. 4

Mediocrity has no greater consolation than in the thought that genius is not immortal.

Ib. 5

A teacher who can arouse a feeling for one single good action, for one single good poem, accomplishes more than he who fills our memory with rows on rows of natural objects, classified with name and form.

Ib. 7

Who wants to understand the poem Must go to the land of poetry; Who wishes to understand the poet Must go to the poet’s land.

West-östlicher Diwan [1819], motto

For I have been a man, and that means to have been a fighter.

Ib. Buch des Paradies

If I work incessantly to the last, nature owes me another form of existence when the present one collapses.

Letter to Eckermann [February 4, 1829]  

I call architecture frozen music.

Ib. [March 23, 1829]

The artist may be well advised to keep his work to himself till it is completed, because no one can readily help him or advise him with it . . . but the scientist is wiser not to withhold a single finding or a single conjecture from publicity.

Essay on Experimentation

Man errs, while his struggle lasts.¹

Faust [1808–1832], pt. I

Prologue in Heaven

Dear friend, theory is all gray,  
And the golden tree of life is green.

Ib. Apprentice Scene

As soon as you trust yourself, you will know how to live.

Ib.

He who wishes to uphold the truth and has but one tongue, he will uphold it indeed.

Ib. Street Scene

Two souls dwell, alas! in my breast.

Ib. Before the Gate

I am the spirit that always denies.²

Ib. Study

My peace is gone,  
My heart is heavy.³

Ib. Gretchen at the Spinning Wheel

Who can think of something stupid,  
Who can think of anything smart

That prior ages haven’t thought of? ⁴

Ib. pt. II. The Gothic Chamber

Who strives always to the utmost,  
him can we save.⁵

Ib.

He only earns his freedom and existence who daily conquers them anew.⁶

Ib.

I was fair, too, and that was my undoing.

Ib.

The Eternal Feminine draws us on.⁷

Ib., last line

¹ Es irrt der Mensch, so lang er strebt.  
² Ich bin der Geist der stets verneint.  
³ Meine Ruh’ ist hin, Mein Herz ist schwer.  
⁴ See Ecclesiastes 1:9, p. 87a.  
⁵ Wer immer strebend sich bemüht,  
⁶ Den können wir erlösen.  
⁷ Nur der verdient sich Freiheit wie das Leben der täglich sie erobern muss.  
⁸ Das Ewig-Weibliche zieht uns hinan.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>a</th>
<th>b</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| Do you wish to roam farther and farther?  
See! The Good lies so near.  
Only learn to seize good fortune,  
For good fortune's always here.  
*Erinnerung*  
In limitations he first shows himself the master,  
And the law can only bring us freedom.  
*Was wir Bringen* [1802]  
Create, artist! Do not talk!  
*Saying*  
Everything in the world can be borne  
Except for a series of beautiful days.  
*Proverb collection*  
There is peace  
O'er all the peaks,  
In all the treetops  
You feel scarce a breath.  
The little birds are silent in the forest.  
Just wait, soon  
You too will rest.  
*Wanderers Nachtlied II*  
America, you have it better than our continent, the old one.  
*Wendts Musen-Almanach* [1831]  
Without haste, but without rest.  
*Motto*  
More light!  
*Last words*  
*PIERRE SIMON DE LAPLACE*  
1749–1827.  
Given for one instant an intelligence which could comprehend all the forces by which nature is animated and the respective positions of the beings which compose it, if moreover this intelligence were vast enough to submit these data to analysis, it would embrace in the same formula both the movements of the largest bodies in the universe and those of the lightest atom; to it nothing would be uncertain, and the future as the past would be present to its eyes.  
*Oeuvres*, vol. VII, *Théorie Analytique des Probabilités* [1812–1820], introduction  
The theory of probabilities is at bottom nothing but common sense reduced to calculus.  
*Ib.*  
Sire, I have no need of that hypothesis.  
*From Eric Temple Bell, Men of Mathematics* [1937]  
*HONORÉ GABRIEL DE RIQUETTI, COMTE DE MIRABEAU*  
1749–1791  
Go and tell those who have sent you that we are here by the will of the nation and that we shall not leave save at the point of bayonets.  
*Speech in the États-Généraux* [June 23, 1789]  
*LADY ANNE BARNARD*  
1750–1825  
When the sheep are in the fauld, and the kye's come hame,  
And a' the weary world to rest are gone.  
*Auld Robin Gray* [1771], st. 1  
*JOHN PHILPOT CURRAN*  
1750–1817  
The condition upon which God hath given liberty to man is eternal vigilance; 2 which condition if he break,  
3 Reply to Napoleon Bonaparte's remark upon receiving a copy of Laplace's *Mécanique Céleste*: "You have written this huge book on the system of the world without once mentioning the author of the universe."  
5 Commonly quoted: *Eternal vigilance is the price of liberty.* Attributed also to Jefferson.  
There is one safeguard known generally to the wise, which is an advantage and security to all, but especially to democracies as against despots. What is it? Distrust. —*DEMOSTHENES*  
[c. 385–322 B.C.], *Philippic 2*, sec. 24
servitude is at once the consequence of his crime and the punishment of his guilt.

_Speech Upon the Right of Election of Lord Mayor of Dublin [July 10, 1790]_

**JOHN TRUMBULL** 1750–1831

But optics sharp it needs, I ween, To see what is not to be seen.  
_McFingal [1782], canto I, l. 67_

**JAMES MADISON** 1751–1836

By a faction, understand a number of citizens, whether amounting to a majority or minority of the whole, who are united and actuated by some common impulse of passion, or of interest, adverse to the rights of other citizens, or to the permanent and aggregate interests of the community.  
_The Federalist [1787], no. 10_

The latent causes of faction are thus sown in the nature of man; and we see them everywhere brought into different degrees of activity, according to the different circumstances of civil society. A zeal for different opinions concerning religion, concerning government, and many other points, as well of speculation as of practice; an attachment of different leaders ambitiously contending for pre-eminence and power; or to persons of other descriptions whose fortunes have been interesting to the human passions, have, in turn, divided mankind into parties, inflamed them with mutual animosity, and rendered them much more disposed to vex and oppress each other than to cooperate for their common good. . . . But the most common and durable source of factions has been the various and unequal distribution of property.  
_Ib.

To secure the public good, and private rights, against the danger of . . .

faction, and at the same time to preserve the spirit and form of popular government, is then the great object to which our inquiries are directed.  
_The Federalist, no. 10_

I believe there are more instances of the abridgment of the freedom of the people by gradual and silent encroachments of those in power than by violent and sudden usurpations.  
_Speech in the Virginia Convention [June 16, 1788]_

**RICHARD BRINSLEY SHERIDAN** 1751–1816

_Mrs. Malaprop: Illiterate him, I say, quite from your memory._  
_The Rivals [1775], act I, sc. 2_

'Tis safest in matrimony to begin with a little aversion.  
_Ib.

A circulating library in a town is as an evergreen tree of diabolical knowledge! It blossoms through the year!  
_Ib.

A progeny of learning.  
_Ib.

Never say more than is necessary.  
_Ib. II, 1_

I know you are laughing in your sleeve.  
_Ib.

He is the very pineapple of politeness!  
_Ib. III, 3_

If I reprehend anything in this world, it is the use of my oracular tongue, and a nice derangement of epitaphs!  
_Ib.

As headstrong as an allegory on the banks of the Nile.  
_Ib.

Too civil by half.  
_Ib. 4_

Our ancestors are very good kind of folks; but they are the last people I should choose to have a visiting acquaintance with.  
_Ib. IV, 1_

No caparisons, miss, if you please. Caparisons don’t become a young woman.  
_Ib. 2_
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>a</th>
<th>SHERIDAN</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>You are not like Cerberus, three gentlemen at once, are you?</td>
<td>You had no taste when you married me.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Rivals, act IV, sc. 2</td>
<td>The School for Scandal, act I, sc. 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The quarrel is a very pretty quarrel as it stands; we should only spoil it by trying to explain it.</td>
<td>Here's to the maiden of bashful fifteen;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ib. 3</td>
<td>Here's to the widow of fifty;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My valor is certainly going! — it is sneaking off! I feel it oozing out, as it were, at the palm of my hands!</td>
<td>Here's to the flaunting, extravagant queen,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ib. V, 3</td>
<td>And here's to the housewife that's thrifty.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I own the soft impeachment.</td>
<td>Let the toast pass — Drink to the lass;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Through all the drama — whether damned or not — Love gilds the scene, and women guide the plot.</td>
<td>I'll warrant she'll prove an excuse for the glass.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ib. Epilogue</td>
<td>An unforgiving eye, and a damned disinherniting countenance.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>An apothecary should never be out of spirits.</td>
<td>Ib. IV, 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>St. Patrick's Day [1775], act I, sc. 1</td>
<td>Be just before you're generous.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Death's a debt; his mandamus binds all alike — no bail, no demurrer.</td>
<td>Ib.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ib. II, 4</td>
<td>There is not a passion so strongly rooted in the human heart as envy.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I ne'er could any luster see In eyes that would not look on me.</td>
<td>The Critic [1779], act I, sc. 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Duenna [1775], act I, sc. 2</td>
<td>The newspapers! Sir, they are the most villainous — licentious — abominable — infernal — Not that I ever read them — no — I make it a rule never to look into a newspaper.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I loved him for himself alone.</td>
<td>Ib.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ib. 3</td>
<td>Egad, I think the interpreter is the hardest to be understood of the two!</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I was struck all of a heap.</td>
<td>Ib. 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ib. II, 2</td>
<td>A practitioner in panegyric, or, to speak more plainly, a professor of the art of puffing.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A bumper of good liquor Will end a contest quicker Than justice, judge, or vicar.1</td>
<td>Ib.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Conscience has no more to do with gallantry than it has with politics.</td>
<td>The number of those who undergo the fatigue of judging for themselves is very small indeed.1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ib. 4</td>
<td>Ib.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tale-bearers are as bad as the tale-makers.</td>
<td>Certainly nothing is unnatural that is not physically impossible.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The School for Scandal [1777], act I, sc. 1</td>
<td>Ib. II, 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>You shall see them on a beautiful quarto page, where a neat rivulet of text shall meander through a meadow of margin.</td>
<td>I wish, sir, you would practice this without me. I can't stay dying here all night.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ib.</td>
<td>Ib. III, 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>An oyster may be crossed in love.2</td>
<td>An oyster may be crossed in love.2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ib.</td>
<td>Ib.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
| The right honorable gentleman is in-

---

1 The government of a nation is often decided over a cup of coffee, or the fate of empires changed by an extra bottle of Johannisberg. — G. F. R. JAMES, Richelieu [1829], ch. 16


3 From the interpolated tragedy, The Spanish Armada.
debted to his memory for his jests, and
to his imagination for his facts.¹

Sheridaniana. Speech in Reply
to Mr. Dundas

You write with ease to show your breed-
ing,
But easy writing’s curst hard reading.

Clio’s Protest

JOHANN HEINRICH
VOSS
1751–1826

Who does not love wine, women, and
song
Remains a fool his whole life long.²

Attributed

THOMAS CHATTERTON³
1752–1770

Mie love ys dedde,
Gon to hys death-bedde,
Al under the wyllowe-tree.

Mynstrelles Songe ⁴

PHILIP FRENEAU
1752–1832

An age employed in edging steel
Can no poetic raptures feel . . .
No shaded stream, no quiet grove
Can this fantastic century move.

Poems [1795]. To an Author, st. 6

In spite of all the learned have said,
I still my old opinion keep;
The posture that we give the dead
Points out the soul’s eternal sleep.

The Indian Burying Ground
[1788], st. 1

¹ See Le Sage, p. 391a.
² Wer nicht liebt Wein, Weib und Gesang.
Der bleibt ein Narr sein Leben lang.

The couplet has also been attributed to Luther,
apparently on no better authority than an
eighteenth-century jingle in which “Luther” is
needed to rhyme with “Futter.” REDLICH ascribes
it to Voss in Die poetischen Beiträge zum Wauds-
becker Bothen [1871].

³ Also attributed to J. UPTON [1670–1749] and
W. HUDSON.

Then rushed to meet the insulting foe;
They took the spear — but left the
shield.¹

To the Memory of the Brave
Americans who Fell at Eutaw
Springs, S.C. September 8,
1781 [1786], st. 5

FRIEDRICH
MAXIMILIAN
VON KLINGER
1752–1831

Sturm und Drang [Storm and
stress].

Title of a Play [1776]

LEONARD McNALLY
1752–1820

On Richmond Hill there lives a lass
More bright than Mayday morn;
Whose charms all other maids’ sur-
pass, —
A rose without a thorn.

The Lass of Richmond Hill,² st. 1

JOSEPH DE MAISTRE
1753–1821

Every nation has the government it
deserves.

Letter to X [1811]

The sword of justice has no scab-
bard.

Les Soirées de Saint-Petersbourg
[1821]. Premier Entretien

ANTOINE DE RIVAROL
1753–1801

What is not clear is not French.

Discours sur l’universalité de la
 langue française [1784]

¹ When Prussia hurried to the field,
And snatched the spear, but left the shield.
Scott, Marmion [1808], canto III,
Introduction

² Also attributed to J. UPTON [1670–1749] and
W. HUDSON.
JOEL BARLOW
1754–1813
I sing the sweets I know, the charms I feel,
My morning incense, and my evening meal—
The sweets of Hasty Pudding.
*The Hasty Pudding* [1792], canto I
E’en in thy native regions, how I blush
To hear the Pennsylvanians call thee MUSH!* Ib.

GEORGE CRABBE
1754–1832
What is a church? — Our honest sexton tells,
’Tis a tall building, with a tower and bells.
*The Borough* [1810]. Letter 2, *The Church*
Habit with him was all the test of truth,
“It must be right: I’ve done it from my youth.”* Ib. 3, The Vicar*
Books cannot always please, however good;
Minds are not ever craving for their food. *Ib. 24, Schools*
In idle wishes fools supinely stay;
Be there a will, and wisdom finds a way.
*The Birth of Flattery*
Cut and come again.
*Tales* [1812]. VII, *The Widow’s Tale*
And took for truth the test of ridicule.* Ib.

Tales of the Hall* [1819], bk. VIII, *The Sisters*

WILLIAM DRENNAN
1754–1820
Nor one feeling of vengeance presume to defile
The cause, or the men, of the Emerald Isle.* Erin* [1795], st. 3

JOSEPH JOUBERT
1754–1824
I had to grow old to learn what I wanted to know, and I should need to be young to say well what I know.
*Pensées* [1842]
Ask the young: they know everything! *Ib.*
To teach is to learn twice. *Ib.*

JEANNE MANON ROLAND
1754–1793
O liberty! O liberty! What crimes are committed in thy name!
*Last words, before her death on the guillotine. From Lamartine, Histoire des Girondins* [1847]

CHARLES MAURICE DE TALLEYRAND-DE PERIGORD
1754–1838
Black as the devil,
Hot as hell,
Pure as an angel,
Sweet as love.* Recipe for coffee* Leontinus, *apud Aristotle’s* Rhetoric, that humor was the only test of gravity, and gravity of humor. For a subject which would not bear raillery was suspicious; and a jest which would not bear a serious examination was certainly false wit. — *Ib. 5*

1 See Byron, p. 555a.
2 How comes it to pass, then, that we appear such cowards in reasoning, and are so afraid to stand the test of ridicule? — Anthony Cooper, *Earl of Shaftesbury* [1671–1713]. *Characteristics: A Letter Concerning Enthusiasm*, sec. 2
Truth, ‘tis supposed, may bear all lights; and one of those principal lights or natural mediums by which things are to be viewed in order to a thorough recognition is ridicule itself. — *Shaftesbury, Essay on the Freedom of Wit and Humor*, sec. 1
’Twas the saying of an ancient sage (Gorgias

1 The first known use of this appellation for Ireland.
2 Noir comme le diable,
Chaud comme l’enfer,
[Of the Bourbons] They have learned nothing, and forgotten nothing.\footnote{1}

\textit{From Chevalier de Panat, letter to Mallet du Pan [January 1796]}

[Of the battle of Borodino, 1812] It is the beginning of the end.\footnote{2}

\textit{From Edouard Fournier, L'Esprit dans l'Histoire [1857]}

The United States has thirty-two religions but only one dish. \textit{Attributed}

Women sometimes forgive a man who forces the opportunity, but never a man who misses one. \textit{Attributed}

[To a young diplomat] Don’t be eager!\footnote{3}

\textit{From Saint-Beuve, Portraits de Femmes: Madame de Staël}

\textbf{Benjamin Waterhouse}

1754-1846

Tobacco is a filthy weed,
That drains your purse, it burns your clothes,
And makes a chimney of your nose. \textit{From Dr. Oliver Wendell Holmes [1809-1864], who was vaccinated by Dr. Waterhouse}

\textbf{Bertrand Barère de Vieuzyac}

1755-1841

The tree of liberty only grows when watered by the blood of tyrants.\footnote{4}

\textit{Speech in the National Convention [1792]}

\textbf{Antelme Brilat-Savarin}

1755-1826

Tell me what you eat, and I will tell you what you are. \textit{Physiologie du Goût [1825], ch. 4}

A dessert without cheese is like a beautiful woman with only one eye. \textit{Ib. 14}

One can become a cook, but one is born a roaster of meat. \textit{Ib. 15}

A meal without wine is like a day without sunshine. \textit{Ib.}

\textbf{Nathan Hale}

1755-1776

I only regret that I have but one life to lose for my country.\footnote{1}

\textit{Last words, before being hanged by the British as a spy [September 22, 1776]}

\textbf{Alexander Hamilton}

1755-1804

A national debt, if it is not excessive, will be to us a national blessing.\footnote{2}

\textit{Letter to Robert Morris [April 30, 1781]}

I believe the British government forms the best model the world ever produced. . . This government has for its object public strength and individual security. \textit{Federal Convention Debates [June 18, 1787]}

All communities divide themselves into the few and the many. The first are the rich and wellborn, the other the mass of the people. . . The people are\footnote{1 See Addison, p. 393b.}
\footnote{2 At the time we were funding our national debt, we heard much about “a public debt being a public blessing.” — THOMAS JEFFERSON, Letter to John W. Epps [November 6, 1813]}

See Daniel Webster, p. 547a.
turbulent and changing; they seldom judge or determine right. Give therefore to the first class a distinct, permanent share in the government. They will check the unsteadiness of the second, and as they cannot receive any advantage by a change, they therefore will ever maintain good government.

Federal Convention Debates

We are now forming a republican government. Real liberty is neither found in despotism or the extremes of democracy, but in moderate governments.  
Ib. [June 26, 1787]

Let Americans disdain to be the instruments of European greatness. Let the thirteen States, bound together in a strict and indissoluble Union, concur in erecting one great American system, superior to the control of all transatlantic force or influence, and able to dictate the terms of the connection between the old and the new world!

The Federalist [1787–1788], no. 11

Government implies the power of making laws. It is essential to the idea of a law, that it be attended with a sanction; or, in other words, a penalty or punishment for disobedience.

Ib. 15

Why has government been instituted at all? Because the passions of men will not conform to the dictates of reason and justice, without constraint.  
Ib.

Every power vested in a government is in its nature sovereign, and includes by force of the term a right to employ all the means requisite . . . to the attainment of the ends of such power.

Opinion on the Constitutionality of the Bank [February 23, 1791]

If the end be clearly comprehended within any of the specified powers, and if the measure have an obvious relation to that end, and is not forbidden by any particular provision of the Constitution, it may safely be deemed to come within the compass of the national authority.

Opinion on the Constitutionality of the Bank

LOUIS XVIII
1755–1824

Punctuality is the politeness of kings.  
A favorite saying

JOHN MARSHALL
1755–1835

It is emphatically the province and duty of the judicial department to say what the law is. . . . If two laws conflict with each other, the courts must decide on the operation of each. . . . This is of the very essence of judicial duty.

Marbury v. Madison, 1 Cranch, 1317 [1803]

We must never forget that it is a constitution we are expounding.

McCulloch v. Maryland, 4 Wheaton 316, 407 [1819]

This provision is made in a constitution, intended to endure for ages to come, and consequently, to be adapted to the various crises of human affairs.

Ib. 415

Let the end be legitimate, let it be within the scope of the constitution, and all means which are appropriate, which are plainly adapted to that end, which are not prohibited, but consist with the letter and spirit of the constitution, are constitutional.  
Ib. 421

The power to tax involves the power to destroy.  
Ib. 431

The people made the Constitution, and the people can unmake it. It is the creature of their own will, and lives only by their will.

Cohens v. Virginia, 6 Wheaton (19 U.S.) 264, 389 [1821]

1 L'exactitude est la politesse des rois.
2 See Oliver Wendell Holmes, Jr., p. 788b.
You will find it a very good practice always to verify your references, sir.

From J. W. Burcon, Memoir of Dr. Routh, Quarterly Review [July 1878]

HENRY LEE
[LIGHT-HORSE HARRY]
1756–1818
To the memory of the Man, first in war, first in peace, and first in the hearts of his countrymen. Resolutions presented to the House of Representatives on the death of Washington [December 1799]

WILLIAM BLAKE
1757–1827
How sweet I roam’d from field to field, And tasted all the summer’s pride, Till I the prince of love beheld Who in the sunny beams did glide. Poetical Sketches [1783]. Song, st. 1

My silks and fine array, My smiles and languish’d air, By love are driv’n away; And mournful lean Despair Brings me yew to deck my grave: Such end true lovers have. Ib. Song, st. 1

Like a fiend in a cloud, With howling woe, After night I do crowd, And with night will go; I turn my back to the east, From whence comforts have increas’d;

For light doth seize my brain With frantic pain. Poetical Sketches. Mad Song, st. 3

How have you left the ancient love That bards of old enjoy’d in you! The languid strings do scarcely move! The sound is forc’d, the notes are few! Ib. To the Muses, st. 4

Does the Eagle know what is in the pit? Or wilt thou go ask the Mole? Can Wisdom be put in a silver rod? Or Love in a golden bowl? The Book of Thel [1789]. Thel’s Motto

Piping down the valleys wild, Piping songs of pleasant glee, On a cloud I saw a child, And he laughing said to me: “Pipe a song about a Lamb!” Songs of Innocence [1789]. Introduction, st. 1, 2

And I made a rural pen, And I stain’d the water clear, And I wrote my happy songs Every child may joy to hear. Ib. st. 5

Sing louder around To the bells’ cheerful sound, While our sports shall be seen On the echoing green.

Little Lamb, who made thee? Dost thou know who made thee? Gave thee life, and bid thee feed By the stream and o’er the mead; Gave thee clothing of delight, Softest clothing, wooly, bright. Ib. The Lamb, st. 1

My mother bore me in the southern wild, And I am black, but O! my soul is white; White as an angel is the English child, But I am black, as if bereav’d of light. Ib. The Little Black Boy, st. 1

“And we are put on earth a little space,
That we may learn to bear the beams of love;
And these black bodies and this sun-burnt face
Is but a cloud, and like a shady grove."

_Songs of Innocence._ The Little Black Boy, st. 4

I'll shade him from the heat, till he can bear
To lean in joy upon our father's knee;
And then I'll stand and stroke his silver hair,
And be like him, and he will then love me.

_Ib. The Chimney Sweeper, st. 1_

To Mercy, Pity, Peace, and Love
All pray in their distress;
And to these virtues of delight
Return their thankfulness.

_Ib. The Divine Image, st. 1_

For Mercy has a human heart,
Pity a human face,
And Love, the human form divine,¹
And Peace, the human dress.²

_Ib. st. 3_

The moon like a flower
In heaven's high bower,
With silent delight
Sits and smiles on the night.

_Ib. Night, st. 1_

And there the lion's ruddy eyes
Shall flow with tears of gold,
And pitying the tender cries,
And walking round the fold,
Saying "Wrath, by his meekness,
And by his health, sickness,
Is driven away
From our immortal day."

_Ib. st. 5_

"For, wash'd in life's river,
My bright mane forever
¹ See Milton, p. 344b.
² See _A Divine Image_, p. 48gb.
Truth can never be told so as to be understood, and not be believ'd.

_The Marriage of Heaven and Hell. Proverbs of Hell_

Enough! or Too Much. _Ib._

Never seek to tell thy love
Love that never told can be;
For the gentle wind does move
Silently, invisibly.

I told my love, I told my love,
Trembling, cold, in ghastly fears —
Ah, she doth depart.

Soon as she was gone from me
A traveler came by
Silently, invisibly —
O, was no deny.

_Miscellaneous Poems and Fragments [1793–1818]. Poem_

I asked a thief to steal me a peach:
He turned up his eyes.
I ask'd a lithe lady to lie her down:
Holy and meek she cries.

As soon as I went an angel came:
He wink'd at the thief
And smil'd at the dame,
And without one word spoke
Had a peach from the tree,
And 'twixt earnest and joke
Enjoy'd the Lady. _Ib. Poem_

Sleep, Sleep, beauty bright
Dreaming o'er the joys of night.
Sleep, Sleep: in thy sleep
Little sorrows sit and weep.

_The Question Answer'd_

Why art thou silent and invisible,
Father of Jealousy?

_Ib. To Nobodaddy_

Love to faults is always blind,
Always is to joy inclin'd,
Lawless, wing'd, and unconfin'd,
And breaks all chains from every mind.

_The sword he sung a song of death,
But could not make the sickle yield.
Miscellaneous Poems and Fragments. Poem_

Abstinence sows sand all over
The ruddy limbs and flaming hair,
But Desire Gratified
Plants fruits of life and beauty there.

_If you trap the moment before it's ripe, 1_

The tears of repentance you'll certainly wipe;
But if once you let the ripe moment go
You can never wipe off the tears of woe.

_The sword sung on the barren heath,
The sickle in the fruitful field:_

But he who kisses the joy as it flies
Lives in eternity's sunrise.

_What is it women do in men require?_ The lineaments of Gratified Desire.
_The look of love alarms_ Because 'tis fill'd with fire;
But the look of soft deceit Shall win the lover's hire. _Ib. Poem_

Hear the voice of the Bard!
Who Present, Past, and Future, sees;
Whose ears have heard
The Holy Word
That walk'd among the ancient trees.

_Songs of Experience [1794]. Introduction, st. 1_

"Turn away no more; Why wilt thou turn away?"

"Love seeketh not itself to please,
Nor for itself hath any care,

See Milton, p. 3363.
But for another gives its ease,  
And builds a Heaven in Hell’s despair."

*Songs of Experience. The Clod and the Pebble,*  
st. 1

"Love seeketh only self to please,  
To bind another to its delight,  
Joys in another’s loss of ease,  
And builds a Hell in Heaven’s despite."

In every cry of every man,  
In every infant’s cry of fear,  
In every voice, in every ban,  
The mind-forg’d manacles I hear.  

*Ib. London,* st. 2

But most thro’ midnight streets I hear  
How the youthful harlot’s curse  
Blasts the newborn infant’s tear,  
And blights with plagues the marriage hearse.  

*Ib. Infant Sorrow,* st. 1

My mother groan’d! my father wept.  
Into the dangerous world I leapt;  
Helpless, naked, piping loud:  
Like a fiend hid in a cloud.  

*Ib. Infant Sorrow,* st. 4

I was angry with my friend:  
I told my wrath, my wrath did end.  
I was angry with my foe:  
I told it not, my wrath did grow.  

*Ib. A Poison Tree,* st. 1

Cruelty has a human heart,  
And Jealousy a human face;  
Terror the human form divine,  
And Secrecy the human dress.  

*Ib. A Divine Image,* st. 1

My specter around me night and day  
Like a wild beast guards my way.  
My emanation far within  
Weeps incessantly for my sin.  

*Poems from MSS [c. 1800–1803]. Poem,* st. 1

And throughout all eternity  
I forgive you, you forgive me.  

*Ib. st. 14

Mock on, mock on," Voltaire, Rousseau:  
Mock on, mock on: ’tis all in vain!  
You throw the sand against the wind,  
The wind blows it back again.  

*Ib. Poem,* st. 1

Terror in the house does roar,  
But Pity stands before the door.  

*Ib. Fragment*
There is a smile of love,
And there is a smile of deceit,
And there is a smile of smiles
In which these two smiles meet.

Poems from MSS. The
Smile, st. 1

The cabinet is formed of gold
And pearl and crystal shining bright,
And within it opens into a world
And a little lovely moony night.

Ib. The Crystal Cabinet, st. 2

For a tear is an intellectual thing,
And a sigh is the sword of an Angel
King.
And the bitter groan of the martyr's
woe
Is an arrow from the Almighty's bow.

Ib. The Grey Monk, st. 8

To see a world in a grain of sand
And a heaven in a wild flower,
Hold infinity in the palm of your hand
And eternity in an hour.

Ib. Auguries of Innocence, l. 1

A robin redbreast in a cage
Puts all Heaven in a rage.
Ib. l. 5

A dog starv'd at his master's gate
Predicts the ruin of the state.
Ib. l. 9

He who shall hurt the little wren
Shall never be belov'd by men.
Ib. l. 29

A truth that's told with bad intent
Beats all the lies you can invent.
Ib. l. 53

Every tear from every eye
Becomes a babe in eternity.
Ib. l. 67

He who shall teach the child to doubt
The rotting grave shall ne'er get out.
Ib. l. 77

He who doubts from what he sees
Will ne'er believe, do what you please.
If the sun and moon should doubt,
They'd immediately go out.
Ib. l. 97

The harlot's cry from street to street
Shall weave old England's winding
sheet.
Ib. l. 105

Some are born to sweet delight.
Some are born to endless night.

Poems from MSS. Auguries
of Innocence, l. 113

And did those feet in ancient time
Walk upon England's mountains
green?

And was the holy Lamb of God
On England's pleasant pastures seen?

And did the countenance divine
Shine forth upon our clouded hills?

And was Jerusalem builded here
Among those dark Satanic mills?

Bring me my bow of burning gold:
Bring me my arrows of desire:
Bring me my spear: O clouds unfold!

Bring me my chariot of fire.
I will not cease from mental fight,
Nor shall my sword sleep in my hand
Till we have built Jerusalem

In England's green and pleasant land.

Milton [1804-1808]. Preface, poem

Great things are done when men and
mountains meet;

This is not done by jostling in the
street. Epigrams [1808-1811]

If you have form'd a circle to go into,
Go into it yourself and see how you
would do.

Ib. To God

Degrad first the arts if you'd mankind
degrad.

Hire idiots to paint with cold light and
hot shade.

Annotations to Sir Joshua Reyn-
olds's Discourses [c. 1808]

To generalize is to be an idiot. To
particularize is the alone distinction of
merit. General knowledges are those
knowledges that idiots possess. Ib.

The Angel that presided o'er my birth
Said, "Little creature, form'd of joy and
mirth,

Go, love without the help of any thing
on earth."

Poems from MSS [c. 1810]

Grown old in love from seven till seven
times seven,
I oft have wish'd for Hell for ease from

Heaven.
Ib.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>a</th>
<th>BLAKE — MONROE</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| The vision of Christ that thou dost see  
The Everlasting Gospel [c. 1818]  
Both read the Bible day and night.  
But thou read'st black where I read white.
| b | R O Y A L L T Y L E R  
1757–1826 |
| Why should our thoughts to distant countries roam,  
When each refinement may be found at home?  
The Contrast [1787], prologue  
Since General Shays has sneaked off and given us the bag to hold.  
Ib. act II, sc. 2  
I am at the end of my tether.  
Ib. III, 1 |
| Poetry fettered fettlers the human race.  
Nations are destroyed or flourish in proportion as their poetry, painting, and music are destroyed or flourish.  
Jerusalem [1804–1820], ch. 1, preface  
He who would do good to another must do it in minute particulars:  
General good is the plea of the scoundrel, hypocrite and flatterer,  
For art and science cannot exist but in minutely organized particulars.  
Ib. 3, sec. 55 |
| England! awake! awake! awake!  
Jerusalem thy sister calls!  
Why wilt thou sleep the sleep of death  
And close her from thy ancient walls?  
Ib. 4, sec. 77, st. 1 |
| J A M E S G I L L R A Y  
1757–1815  
The Old Lady of Threadneedle Street. 
Title of cartoon [1797] |
| J O H N P H I L I P K E M B L E  
1757–1823 |
| Perhaps it was right to dissemble your love,  
We are led to believe a lie  
When we see not thro' the eye.  
Auguries of Innocence, l. 112  
| But — why did you kick me down stairs?  
The Panel, act I, sc. 1 |
| F I S H E R A M E S  
1758–1808 |
| A monarchy is a merchantman which sails well, but will sometimes strike on a rock, and go to the bottom; a republic is a raft which will never sink, but then your feet are always in the water.  
Speech in the House of Representatives [1795] |
| J A M E S M O N R O E  
1758–1831 |
| National honor is national property of the highest value.  
First Inaugural Address  
[March 4, 1817]  
The American continents ... are henceforth not to be considered as subjects for future colonization by any European powers.  
Annual Message to Congress  
[December 2, 1823]; the Monroe Doctrine |
| In the wars of the European powers in matters relating to themselves we have never taken any part, nor does it comport with our policy so to do.  
Ib.  
1 An adaptation of Isaac Bickerstaffe's 'Tis Well 'Tis No Worse.  
2 Tyler was involved in suppressing Shays's Rebellion. |
We owe it, therefore, to candor, and
to the amicable relations existing be-
 tween the United States and those
powers to declare that we should con-
sider any attempt on their part to ex-
tend their system to any portion of this
hemisphere as dangerous to our peace
and safety. With the existing colonies
or dependencies of any European power
we . . . shall not interfere. But with
the governments . . . whose indepen-
dence we have . . . acknowledged,
we could not view any interposition for
the purpose of oppressing them, or con-
trolling, in any other manner, their des-
tiny, by any European power, in any
other light than as a manifestation of
an unfriendly disposition towards the
United States.

Annual Message to Congress;
the Monroe Doctrine

HORATIO NELSON
1758–1805
Westminster Abbey, or victory!
At the Battle of Cape St.
Vincent [February 14, 1797].
From SOUTHEY, Life of
Nelson [1813], ch. 4
I have only one eye, I have a right
to be blind sometimes . . . I really do
not see the signal.
At the Battle of Copenhagen
[1801]. Ib. 9
Something must be left to chance;
nothing is sure in a sea fight beyond all
others.
Memorandum to the fleet, off
Cadiz [October 9, 1805]
But, in case signals can neither be
seen or perfectly understood, no captain
can do very wrong if he places his ship
alongside that of the enemy.
England expects every man will do
his duty.1
At the Battle of Trafalgar [Octo-
ber 21, 1805]. From SOUTHEY,
Life of Nelson [1813], ch. 9

Thank God, I have done my duty.
At the Battle of Trafalgar. From
SOUTHEY, Life of Nelson, ch. 9
Kiss me, Hardy. Ib.

ROBERT BURNS
1759–1796
Wee, sleekit, cow'rin, tim'rous beastie,
O, what a panic's in thy breastie!
Thou need na start awa sae hasty,
Wi' bickering brattle!
To a Mouse [1785], st. 1
I'm truly sorry man's dominion
Has broken Nature's social union.
Ib. st. 2
The best laid schemes o' mice and
men
Gang aft a-gley.1
Ib. st. 7
Nature's law,
That man was made to mourn.
Man Was Made to Mourn
[1786], st. 4
Man's inhumanity to man.2
Makes countless thousands mourn!
Ib. st. 7
He wales a portion with judicious care;
And "Let us worship God" he says,
with solemn air.
The Cotter's Saturday Night
[1786], st. 12
From scenes like these, old Scotia's
grandeur springs,
That makes her loved at home, revered
abroad:
Princes and lords are but the breath of
kings,
"An honest man's the noblest work of
God." 4
Ib. st. 19

man will do his duty." Captain Pasco, Nelson's
flag lieutenant, suggested substituting "expects"
for "confides," which was adopted. Captain
Blackwood, who commanded the Euryalus, says
that the correction suggested was from "Nelson
expects" to "England expects."
1 See Ibara Saikaku, p. 579a.
2 See Pliny, p. 138b, and Wordsworth, p. 508b.
3 See Goldsmith, p. 449a.
4 See Pope, p. 409b.
Gie me ae spark o' Nature's fire,
That's a' the learning I desire.

First Epistle to J. Lapraik
[1786], st. 13

The social, friendly, honest man,
Whate'er he be,
'Tis he fulfills great Nature's plan,
And none but he!

Second Epistle to J. Lapraik
[1786], st. 15

On ev'ry hand it will allow'd be,
He's just nae better than he should be.

A Dedication to Gavin Hamilton
[1786]

It's hardly in a body's pow'r,
To keep, at times, frae being sour.

Epistle to Davie [1786], st. 2

Misled by fancy's meteor ray,
By passion driven;
But yet the light that led astray
Was light from heaven.

The Vision [1786], II, st. 18

His lockèd, lettered, braw brass collar
Showed him the gentleman an' scholar.

The Twa Dogs [1786], st. 3

An' there began a lang digression
About the lords o' the creation.

Ib. st. 6

Oh wad some power the giftie gie us
To see oursels as others see us!
It wad frae monie a blunder free us,
An' foolish notion.

To a Louse [1786], st. 8

Wee, modest, crimson-tippèd flow'r,
Thou's met me in an evil hour;
For I maun crush amang the stoure
Thy slender stem:
To spare thee now is past my pow'r,
Thou bonie gem.

To a Mountain Daisy [1786], st. 1

Ib. st. 9

1 See Edward Young, p. 399b.

O life! thou art a galling load,
Along a rough, a weary road,
To wretches such as I!

Despondency [1786], st. 1

Perhaps it may turn out a sang,
Perhaps turn out a sermon.

Epistle to a Young Friend
[1786], st. 1

I waive the quantum o' the sin,
The hazard of concealing;
But, och! it hardens a' within,
And petrifies the feeling!

Ib. st. 6

An atheist-laugh's a poor exchange
For Deity offended.

Ib. st. 9

There's nought but care on ev'ry han',
In every hour that passes, O:
What signifies the life o' man,
An' 't were nae for the lasses, O.

Green Grow the Rashes, O
[1787], st. 1

Auld Nature swears, the lovely dears
Her noblest work she classes,
Her prentice han' she try'd on man,
An' then she made the lasses, O.

Ib. st. 5

Green grow the rashes, O;
Green grow the rashes, O;
The sweetest hours that e'er I spend
Are spent among the lasses, O.

Ib. chorus

I wasna fou, but just had plenty.

Death and Dr. Hornbook
[1787], st. 3

John Barleycorn got up again,
And sore surpris'd them all.

John Barleycorn [1787], st. 3

The heart benevolent and kind
The most resembles God.

A Winter Night [1787]

Ye're aiblins nae temptation.

Address to the Unco Guid
[1787], st. 6

Then gently scan your brother man,
Still gentler sister woman;
Tho' they may gang a kennin wrang,
To step aside is human.

Ib. st. 7
O, my Luve is like a red, red rose,
That's newly sprung in June.
O, my Luve is like the melodie,
That's sweetly play'd in tune.

Johnson's Musical Museum
[1787–1796]. A Red, Red Rose, st. 1

Contented wi' little and cantie wi' mair.

Ib. Contented wi' Little, st. 1

Ye banks and braes o' bonny Doon,
How can ye bloom sae fresh and fair?
How can ye chant, ye little birds,
And I sae weary fu' o' care!
Thou'll break my heart, thou warbling bird,
That wantons thro' the flowering thorn!
Thou minds me o' departed joys,
Departed never to return.

Ib. The Banks o' Doon, st. 1

Chords that vibrate sweetest pleasure
Thrill the deepest notes of woe.

Ib. Sensibility How Charming, st. 4

Ae fond kiss, and then we sever;
Ae farewell and then forever!

Ib. Ae Fond Kiss, st. 1

But to see her was to love her,
Love but her, and love forever.1
Had we never lov'd sae kindly,
Had we never lov'd sae blindly,
Never met — or never parted —
We had ne'er been broken-hearted.

Ib. st. 2

It was a' for our rightfu' King
We left fair Scotland's strand.

Ib. It Was A' for Our Rightfu' King, st. 1

Now a' is done that men can do,
And a' is done in vain.

Ib. st. 2

He turn'd him right and round about
Upon the Irish shore;
And gae his bridle reins a shake,
With adieu forevermore,
My dear —
And adieu forevermore!

Ib. st. 3

1 See Halleck, p. 565b, and Tennyson, p. 647a.

John Anderson my jo, John,
When we were first acquaint,
Your locks were like the raven,
Your bonie brow was braid;
But now your brow is beld, John,
Your locks are like the snaw,
But blessings on your frosty pow,
John Anderson my jo!

John Anderson my jo, John,
We clamb the hill thegither,
And mony a cantie day, John,
We've had wi' ane anither;
Now we maun totter down, John,
And hand in hand we'll go,
And sleep thegither at the foot,
John Anderson, my jo!

John Anderson My Jo, st. 1, 2

Farewell to the Highlands, farewell to the North,
The birthplace of valor, the country of worth!
Wherever I wander, wherever I rove,
The hills of the Highlands for ever I love.

Ib. My Heart's in the Highlands, st. 1

My heart's in the Highlands, my heart is not here,
My heart's in the Highlands a-chasing the deer;
A-chasing the wild deer, and following the roe,
My heart's in the Highlands wherever I go.

Ib. chorus

O whistle, and I'll come to you, my lad:
Tho' father and mither and a' should gae mad,
O whistle, and I'll come to you, my lad.

Whistle, and I'll Come to You, My Lad

Should auld acquaintance be forgot,
And never brought to mind?
Should auld acquaintance be forgot,
And auld lang syne!

Auld Lang Syne [1788 , st. 1
For auld lang syne, my dear,
For auld lang syne,
We'll tak a cup o' kindness yet
For auld lang syne!

\textit{Auld Lang Syne, chorus}

Flow gently, sweet Afton, among thy green braes,
Flow gently, I'll sing thee a song in thy praise.
My Mary's asleep by thy murmuring stream,
Flow gently, sweet Afton, disturb not her dream.

\textit{Afton Water [1789], st. 1}

This day Time winds th' exhausted chain,
To run the twelvemonth's length again.

\textit{New Year's Day [1791], st. 1}

The voice of Nature loudly cries,
And many a message from the skies,
That something in us never dies.

\textit{Ib. st. 3}

When Nature her great masterpiece design'd,
And fram'd her last, best work, the human mind,
Her eye intent on all the wondrous plan,
She form'd of various stuff the various Man.

\textit{To Robert Graham [1791], st. 1}

She is a winsome wee thing,
She is a handsome wee thing,
She is a lo'esome wee thing,
This sweet wee wife o' mine.

\textit{My Wife's a Winsome Wee Thing [1792], chorus}

The golden hours on angel wings
Flew o'er me and my dearie;
For dear to me as light and life
Was my sweet Highland Mary.

\textit{Highland Mary [1792], st. 2}

But, oh! fell death's untimely frost,
That nipt my flower sae early.

\textit{Ib. st. 3}

If there's a hole in a' your coats,
I rede you tent it;

\textit{Ib. I 105}

A chield's amang you takin' notes,
And faith he'll prent it.

\textit{On the Late Captain Grose's Peregrinations Thro' Scotland [1793], st. 1}

Some hae meat and canna eat,
And some wad eat that want it;
But we hae meat, and we can eat,
And sae the Lord be thankit.

\textit{The Selkirk Grace [1793] (attributed)}

O Mary, at thy window be!
It is the wish'd, the trysted hour.

\textit{Mary Morison [1793], st. 1}

The lovely Mary Morison!

\textit{Ib.}

Whare sits our sulky, sullen dame,
Gathering her brows like gathering storm,
Nursing her wrath to keep it warm.

\textit{Tam o' Shanter [1793], l. 10}

Ah, gentle dames! it gars me greet
To think how monie counsels sweet,
How monie lengthened, sage advices,
The husband frae the wife despises.

\textit{Ib. l. 33}

His ancient, trusty, drouthy crony;
Tam lo'ed him like a vera brither —
They had been fou for weeks the-gither.

\textit{Ib. l. 43}

Kings may be blest, but Tam was glorius,
O' er a' the ills o' life victorious.

\textit{Ib. l. 57}

But pleasures are like poppies spread —
You seize the flow'r, its bloom is shed;
Or like the snow falls in the river —
A moment white — then melts forever.

\textit{Ib. l. 59}

That hour, o' night's black arch the keystane.

\textit{Ib. l. 69}

Inspiring bold John Barleycorn!
What dangers thou canst make us scorn!

\textit{Wi' tippenny, we fear nae evil;}
\textit{Wi' usquebae, we'll face the devil!}

\textit{Ib. l. 105}
As Tammie glow'red, amazed, and curious,
The mirth and fun grew fast and furious.  
Tam o' Shanter, l. 143

Her cutty sark, o' Paisley harn,
That while a lassie she had worn,
In longitude tho' sorely scanty,
It was her best, and she was vauntie.  
Ib. l. 171

"Weel done, Cutty Sark!" 1
Ib. l. 189

Ah, Tam! Ah! Tam! Thou'll get thy fairin!
In hell they'll roast you like a herrin!  
Ib. l. 201

Scots wha hae wi' Wallace bled,
Scots whom Bruce has aften led,
Welcome to your gory bed
Or to victorie.
Now's the day, and now's the hour;
See the front o' battle lour!
See approach proud Edward's power—

Chains and slaverie!
Scots Wha Hae [1794], st. 1, 2

Lay the proud usurpers low!
Tyrants fall in every foe!
Liberty's in every blow!
Let us do or die!  2
Ib. st. 6

The rank is but the guinea's stamp,
The man's the gowd for a' that.
For A' That and A' That [1795],

st. 1

A prince can mak a belted knight,
A marquis, duke, and a' that;
But an honest man's aboon his might,
Guid faith, he mauna fa' that.

Ib. st. 4

For a' that, and a' that,
An' twice as muckle 's a' that,
I've lost but ane, I've twa behin',
I've wife eneugh for a' that.

Posthumous Pieces [1799].
The Jolly Beggars, chorus

1 The famous tea clipper Cutty Sark, designed by Hercules Linton and built in 1859, had the story of Tam o' Shanter carved upon her bow and counter. Nannie, with flying locks and scanty shift, was the figurehead.

2 See Fletcher, p. 313b.

God knows, I'm no the thing I should be,
Nor am I even the thing I could be.
Posthumous Pieces. To the Reverend John M'Math, st. 8

If there's another world, he lives in bliss;
If there is none, he made the best of this.

Ib. Epitaph on William Muir

In durance vile here must I wake and weep,
And all my frowsy couch in sorrow steep.

Ib. Epistle from Esopus to Maria

It's guid to be merry and wise,
It's guid to be honest and true,
It's guid to support Caledonia's cause
And bide by the buff and the blue.

Ib. Here's a Health to Them That's Awa', st. 1

GEORGES JACQUES DANTON

1759–1794

Everything belongs to the fatherland when the fatherland is in danger.

Speech to the Legislative Assembly [August 28, 1792]

We must dare, and dare again, and go on daring. 1

Ib. [September 2, 1792]

Show my head to the people, it is worth seeing.

Last words, addressed to the executioner

WILLIAM PITT

1759–1806

Necessity is the plea for every infringement of human freedom. It is the argument of tyrants; it is the creed of slaves. 2

Speech, House of Commons [November 18, 1783]

1 Il nous faut de l'audace, encore de l'audace, toujours de l'audace.
   See Spenser, p. 200b, and note.
2 See Publilius Syrus, p. 126b.
**JOHANN CHRISTOPH FRIEDRICH VON SCHILLER**

1759-1805

I feel an army in my fist.

*Die Räuber* (The Robbers) [1781], act II, end

The lemonade is weak, like your soul.

*Kabala und Liebe* [1784], act V, sc. 7

Joy, thou spark from Heav'n immortal,
Daughter of Elysium!
Drunk with fire, toward Heaven advancing
Goddess, to thy shrine we come.
Thy sweet magic brings together
What stern Custom spreads afar;
All mankind knows all men brothers
Where thy happy wing-beats are.

*An die Freude* (Ode to Joy) [1785], 2 st. 1

O embrace now all you millions,
With one kiss for all the world.
Brothers, high beyond all stars
Surely dwells a loving Father.

Ib. st. 5

There are three lessons I would write,
Three words as with a burning pen,
In tracings of eternal light
Upon the hearts of men.

*Hope, Faith, and Love* [c. 1786], st. 1

Thus grave these lessons on thy soul—
Hope, faith, and love; and thou shalt find

1. Alle Menschen werden Brüder,
   Wo dein sanfter Flügel weilt.
2. Translated by THEODORE SPENCER for the Boston Symphony Orchestra, for the performance of Beethoven's Ninth Symphony.

It was during his student days in Bonn that Beethoven fastened upon Schiller's poem. . . . The heady sense of liberation in the verses must have appealed to him as they appealed to every German. They were in the spirit of the times, the spirit that had swept Europe and America, and Beethoven belonged to his time. — John N. BURK, *program notes for the Boston Symphony Orchestra* [October 1, 1965]

Strength when life's surges rudest roll,
Light when thou else wert blind!

*Hope, Faith, and Love*, st. 5

World history is the world's court.

*Resignation* [1786]

What one refuses in a minute
No eternity will return.

*Ib.*

O who knows what slumbers in the background of the times?

*Don Carlos* [1787], act I, sc. 1

O the idea was childish, but divinely beautiful.

*Ib.* 2

Great souls suffer in silence.

*Ib.* 4

A moment lived in paradise
Is not atoned for too dearly by death.

*Ib.* 5

The richest monarch in the Christian world;

The sun in my own dominions never sets.

Thus grave these lessons on thy soul—
Hope, faith, and love; and thou shalt find

3 Die Weltgeschichte ist das Weltgericht.

2. See Rousseau, p. 435b, and Bliss, p. 468b.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>a</th>
<th>SCHILLER</th>
<th>b</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Posterity weaves no garlands for imitators.</td>
<td>Appearance should never attain reality, and if nature conquers, then must art retire.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wallenstein's Lager (Wallenstein's Camp) [1798], prologue</td>
<td>To Goethe, when he put Voltaire's Mahomet on the stage [1800]</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>He who has done his best for his own time has lived for all times.</td>
<td>Life is only error, and death is knowledge.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Life is earnest, art is gay.</td>
<td>Cassandra [1802]</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whatever is not forbidden is permitted.</td>
<td>I am better than my reputation.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Live and let live.</td>
<td>Maria Stuart [1801], act III, sc. 4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The peasant is also human— in a manner of speaking.</td>
<td>For this should the singer accompany the king:</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Man is made of ordinary things, and habit is his nurse.</td>
<td>Both dwell on the heights of mankind.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wallenstein's Tod (Wallenstein's Death) [1798], act I, sc. 4</td>
<td>Die Jungfrau von Orleans (Joan of Arc) [1801], act I, sc. 2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I have only an office here, and no opinion.</td>
<td>Against stupidity the very gods themselves contend in vain.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>What is life without the radiance of love?</td>
<td>Ib. III, 6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Time is man's angel.</td>
<td>Pain is short, and joy is eternal.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>What is the short meaning of the long speech?</td>
<td>Ib. last lines</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Piccolomini [1799], act I, sc. 2</td>
<td>What are hopes, what are plans?</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In thy breast are the stars of thy fate.</td>
<td>Die Brüd von Messina (The Bride of Messina) [1803], act III, sc. 5</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>You say it as you understand it.</td>
<td>Don't let your heart depend on things that ornament life in a fleeting way!</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When the wine goes in, strange things come out.</td>
<td>He who possesses, let him learn to lose,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The dictates of the heart are the voice of fate.</td>
<td>He who is fortunate, let him learn pain.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O tender yearning, sweet hoping! The golden time of first love! The eye sees the open heaven, The heart is intoxicated with bliss; O that the beautiful time of young love Could remain green forever.</td>
<td>On the mountains there is freedom! The world is perfect everywhere, Save where man comes with his torment.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Song of the Bell [1799]</td>
<td>Ib. IV, 7</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>² Also attributed to Wieland in the Goethe-Zelter correspondence.</td>
<td>Who reflects too much will accomplish little.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Quoted in Goethe, Faust, prologue [1808], and in Swinburne, Félise [1866], st. 59.</td>
<td>Wilhelm Tell [1804], act III, sc. 1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>² Against boredom even the gods themselves struggle in vain. — Nietzsche [1844–1900], The Antichrist, 48</td>
<td>This feat of Tell, the archer, will be told</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>While yonder mountains stand upon their base.</td>
<td>By Heaven! The apple's cleft right through the core.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>By Heaven! The apple's cleft right through the core.</td>
<td>Ib. 3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
The most pious man can’t stay in peace
If it doesn’t please his evil neighbor.  
  *Wilhelm Tell, act IV, sc. 3*

**MAISON LOCKE WEEMS**
1759–1825

“George,” said his father, “do you know who killed that beautiful little cherry tree yonder in the garden?”
... Looking at his father with the sweet face of youth brightened with the inexpressible charm of all-conquering truth, he bravely cried out. “I can’t tell a lie. I did cut it with my hatchet.”

*The Life of George Washington: With Curious Anecdotes, Equally Honorable to Himself and Exemplary to His Young Countrymen* [1800]

**JOSEPH ROUGET DE LISLE**
1760–1836

Allons, enfants de la patrie,
Le jour de gloire est arrivé! ...
Aux armes, citoyens!
Formez vos bataillons!
Marchons! Marchons! Qu’un sang impur
Abreuve nos sillons!

*The Marseillaise* [1792]

**AUGUST FRIEDRICH FERDINAND VON KOTZEBUE**
1761–1819

There is another and a better world.

*The Stranger* [1798], act I, sc. 1

---

1 See George Washington, p. 463a.
2 Forward, sons of France, the day of glory has come! ... To arms, citizens! Line up in battalions! Let us march on! And let the impure blood [of our enemies] drench our fields.

Composed in the garrison at Strasbourg and originally called *Chant de guerre de l’armée du Rhin*, the *Marseillaise* took its name from the patriots of Marseilles, who first made it known in Paris.

**ANTOINE BOULAY DE LA MEURTHE**
1761–1840

It is worse than a crime, it is a blunder.1

*On the execution of the Due d’Enghien* [1804]

**WILLIAM LISLE BOWLES**
1762–1850

The cause of Freedom is the cause of God!

*Edmund Burke, l. 78*

**ANDREW CHERRY**
1762–1812

Loud roar’d the dreadful thunder,
The rain a deluge show’d.

*The Bay of Biscay*

Till next day,
There she lay,
In the Bay of Biscay, O!  

**GEORGE COLMAN THE YOUNGER**
1762–1836

Tell ’em Queen Anne’s dead.8

*The Heir-at-Law* [1797], act I, sc. 1

Not to be sneezed at.  
*Ib.* II, 1

Like two single gentlemen rolled into one.

*Lodgings for Single Gentlemen*

When taken,
To be well shaken.

*The Newcastle Apothecary*

O Miss Bailey!
Unfortunate Miss Bailey!

*Love Laughs at Locksmiths,*  act II, song

Says he, “I am a handsome man, but I’m a gay deceiver.”  
*Ib.*

1 *C’est pire qu’un crime, c’est une faute.*
3 The phrase became proverbial for telling what everybody knows.
His heart runs away with his head.
Who Wants a Guinea?, act I, sc. i
I had a soul above buttons.
Sylvester Daggerwood; or, New
Hay at the Old Market, sc. i
Mynheer Vandunck, though he never
was drunk,
Sipped brandy and water gaily.
Mynheer Vandunck
John Bull, or An Englishman's Fireside.

DOROTHEA JORDAN
1762–1816
“Oh where, and Oh! where is your
Highland laddie gone?”
“He's gone to fight the French, for
King George upon the throne,
And it's Oh! in my heart, how I wish
him safe at home!”
The Blue Bells of Scotland

JOSEPH FOUCHE
1763–1820
Death is an eternal sleep.
Inscription placed by his orders
on cemetery gates [1794]

JOHANN PAUL
FRIEDRICH RICHTER
[JEAN PAUL]
1763–1825
Weltschmerz.
Selena, oder Uber die Unster-
blichkeit [or Above Immor-
tality], 2
Providence has given to the French
the empire of the land; to the English
that of the sea; to the Germans that
of — the air!
From Carlyle, Critical and
Miscellaneous Essays. Richter
[1827]

SAMUEL ROGERS
1763–1855
Think nothing done while aught re-
 mains to do.
Human Life, l. 49
Never less alone than when alone.1
Ib. l. 756
By many a temple half as old as Time.2
Italy. A Farewell
Mine be a cot beside the hill;
A beehive's hum shall soothe my ear;
A willowy brook that turns a mill,
With many a fall shall linger near.3
A Wish, st. 1
Go! you may call it madness, folly;
You shall not chase my gloom away!
There's such a charm in melancholy
I would not if I could be gay.
To — [1814], st. 1
It doesn't much signify whom one
marries, for one is sure to find next
morning that it was someone else.
Table Talk
Ward has no heart, they say, but I
deny it;
He has a heart, and gets his speeches by
it.

JOHANN GOTTFRIED
SEUME
1763–1810
You can relax peacefully wherever there
is singing
Without fear of what is thought in the
land;
No man is robbed where there is sing-
ing.
For scoundrels have no songs.
Songs [1804], first strophe

ROBERT HALL
1764–1831
Call things by their right names.
... Glass of brandy and water! That
is the current but not the appropriate
1 See Cicero, p. 111b.
name: ask for a glass of liquid fire and distilled damnation.

From OLINTHUS GREGORY, Brief Memoir of the Life of Hall

Gaston Pierre Marc, Duc de Lévis
1764–1830
Noblesse oblige.1
Maxims and Reflections [1808]

Thomas Morton
1764–1838
Push on — keep moving.
A Cure for the Heartache [1797], act II, sc. 1
Approbation from Sir Hubert Stanley is praise indeed.  
Ib. V, 2
What will Mrs. Grundy say? What will Mrs. Grundy think?  
Speed the Plow [1798], act I, sc. i

Ann Radcliffe
1764–1823
Fate sits on these dark battlements and frowns,
And as the portal opens to receive me,
A voice in hollow murmurs through the courts
Tells of a nameless deed.8
The Mysteries of Udolpho [1794], motto

Catherine Maria Fanshawe
1765–1834
'Twas whisper'd in heaven, 'twas mutter'd in hell,
And echo caught faintly the sound as it fell;
On the confines of earth 'twas permitted to rest,
And the depths of the ocean its presence confess'd.
Enigma: The Letter H

1 See Sophocles, p. 81a, and Euripides, p. 85b.
3 See Shakespeare, Macbeth IV, i, 49, p. 285b.

Robert Goodloe Harper
1765–1825
Millions for defense, but not one cent for tribute.1
Toast at banquet for John Marshall [June 18, 1798]

Mary Lamb
1765–1847
Thou straggler into loving arms,
Young climber-up of knees.
A Child, st. 3

Sir James Mackintosh
1765–1832
Diffused knowledge immortalizes itself.
Vindiciae Gallicae [1791]
The Commons, faithful to their system, remained in a wise and masterly inactivity.
Ib.
The frivolous work of polished idleness.
Dissertation on Ethical Philosophy [1830]. Remarks on Thomas Brown
Disciplined inaction.
History of the Revolution in England in 1688 [1834], ch. 7

Isaac D'Israeli
1766–1848
Whatever is felicitously expressed risks being worse expressed: it is a wretched taste to be gratified with mediocrity when the excellent lies before us.
Curiosities of Literature [1834]. On Quotation

1 In 1797 a secret agent from Talleyrand told Charles Cotesworth Pinckney, Minister to the French Republic, that the American Commissioners in Paris to protest French attacks on U.S. shipping would be received only if they paid a $50,000 bribe and made a large loan to the French government. Pinckney’s reply was: “Not a sixpence, sir.” Later, Harper’s remark was attributed to him.
THOMAS ROBERT MALTHUS
1766-1834

Population, when unchecked, increases in a geometrical ratio. Subsistence increases only in an arithmetical ratio. A slight acquaintance with numbers will show the immensity of the first power in comparison of the second.

An Essay on the Principle of Population [1798]

ERNST F. MÜNSTER
1766-1839

Absolutism tempered by assassination.

Description of the Russian Constitution

CAROLINA, BARONESS NAIRNE
1766-1845

Will ye no come back again?
Better lo'ed ye canna be,
Will ye no come back again?

Life and Songs [1869]. Bonnie Charlie's Now Awa'. Also attributed to James Hogg [1770-1835]

Charlie is my darling, the young Chevalier.

Ib. Charlie Is My Darling (also attributed to Hogg)

Wi' a hundred pipers an' a', an' a',
We'll up an' gie them a blaw, a blaw,
Wi' a hundred pipers an' a', an' a'.

Ib. The Hundred Pipers

Gude nicht, and joy be wi' you a'.

Ib. Gude Nicht

A penniless lass wi' a lang pedigree.

Ib. The Laird o' Cockpen

I'm wearin' awa'
To the land o' the leal.

Ib. The Land o' the Leal

There's nae sorrow there, John,
There's neither cauld nor care, John,
The day is aye fair,
In the land o' the leal.

Life and Songs. The Land o' the Leal

MADAME DE STAËL
[GERMAINE, BARONNE DE STAËL-HOLSTEIN]
1766-1817

Love is the whole history of a woman's life, it is but an episode in a man's.

De l'Influence des Passions [1796]

A man must know how to defy opinion; a woman how to submit to it.

Delphine [1802]

The sight of such a monument is like a continuous and stationary music.

Corinne [1807], bk. IV, ch. 3

To understand everything makes one tolerant.

Ib. XVIII, 5

I would gladly give half of the wit with which I am credited for half of the beauty you possess.

Letter to Madame Récamier

JOHN QUINCY ADAMS
1767-1848

Think of your forefathers! Think of your posterity!

Speech at Plymouth [December 22, 1802]

In charity to all mankind, bearing no malice or ill-will to any human being, and even compassionating those who

1 L'amour est l'histoire de la vie des femmes, c'est un episode dans celle des hommes.
2 See Goethe, p. 478a.
3 Tout comprendre rend tres indulgent.
4 L'amour est l'histoire de la vie des femmes, c'est un episode dans celle des hommes.
5 Et maiores vestros et posteros cogitate. — TACITUS [c. A.D. 55-117], Agricola 32, 26
hold in bondage their fellow men, not knowing what they do.¹

Letter to A. Bronson [July 30, 1838]

My wants are many, and, if told,
Would muster many a score;
And were each wish a mint of gold,
I still should long for more.

The Wants of Man [1841], st. 1

This is the last of earth! I am content.

Last words [February 21, 1848]

ANDREW JACKSON²
1767–1845

The individual who refuses to defend his rights when called by his Government, deserves to be a slave, and must be punished as an enemy of his country and friend to her foe.

Proclamation to the people of Louisiana from Mobile [September 21, 1814]

The brave man inattentive to his duty, is worth little more to his country, than the coward who deserts her in the hour of danger.

To troops who had abandoned their lines during the battle of New Orleans [January 8, 1815]

Our Federal Union! it must be preserved!

Toast at Jefferson Birthday Celebration [1830]

Every man is equally entitled to protection by law; but when the laws undertake to add . . . artificial distinctions, to grant titles, gratuities, and exclusive privileges, to make the rich richer and the potent more powerful, the humble members of society—the farmers, mechanics, and laborers—who have neither the time nor the means of securing like favors to them-

¹ See Abraham Lincoln, p. 640b.
² He was the most American of Americans—an embodied Declaration of Independence—the Fourth of July incarnate.—JAMES PARTON, Life of Andrew Jackson [1859]

selves, have a right to complain of the injustice of their government.

Veto of the Bank Bill [July 10, 1832]

There are no necessary evils in government. Its evils exist only in its abuses. If it would confine itself to equal protection, and, as Heaven does its rains, shower its favors alike on the high and the low, the rich and the poor, it would be an unqualified blessing.

Ib.

One man with courage makes a majority.

FRANÇOIS RENÉ DE CHATEAUBRIAND
1768–1848

[On his conversion to Christianity] I wept and I believed.¹

Le Génie du Christianisme [1802]

Achilles exists only through Homer. Take away the art of writing from this world, and you will probably take away its glory.²

Les Natchez [1826], preface

ERNST MORITZ ARNDT
1769–1860

The God who made iron grow
Wanted no slaves.

Vaterlandslied [1812]

What is the German Fatherland? Wherever the German tongue is heard.

Was Ist Des Deutschen Vaterland [1813]

The Rhine: Germany’s river, but not Germany’s border.

Title of a work [1813]
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>NAPOLEON I</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>NAPOLEON BONAPARTE</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1769-1821</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Soldiers, from the summit of yonder pyramids forty centuries look down upon you.

*In Egypt* [July 21, 1798]

Go, sir, gallop, and don’t forget that the world was made in six days. You can ask me for anything you like, except time.

*To an aide* [1803]. From R. M. Johnston, *The Corsican*.

A form of government that is not the result of a long sequence of shared experiences, efforts, and endeavors can never take root.


From the sublime to the ridiculous is but a step.¹

*To the Abbé du Pradt, on the return from Russia* [1812], referring to the retreat from Moscow.

You write to me that it’s impossible; the word is not French.

*Letter to General Lemarois* [July 9, 1813]

What is the throne?—a bit of wood gilded and covered with velvet. I am the state—[2]—I alone am here the representative of the people. Even if I had done wrong you should not have reproached me in public—people wash their dirty linen at home.³ France has more need of me than I of France.

*To the Senate* [1814]

France is invaded; I am leaving to take command of my troops, and, with

---

³ Du sublime au ridicule il n’y a qu’un pas. 
The saying has been attributed also to Talleyrand. 

See Paine, p. 467b.

² [Il faut laver son linge sale en famille] [One should wash one's dirty linen at home].—
Saying current since about 1720

---

God’s help and their valor, I hope soon to drive the enemy beyond the frontier. 
*At Paris* [January 23, 1814]

The bullet that will kill me is not yet cast.

*At Montreau* [February 17, 1814]

The Allied Powers having proclaimed that the Emperor Napoleon is the sole obstacle to the re-establishment of peace in Europe, he, faithful to his oath, declares that he is ready to descend from the throne, to quit France, and even to relinquish life, for the good of his country.

*Act of Abdication* [April 4, 1814]

Unite for the public safety, if you would remain an independent nation.

*Proclamation to the French People* [June 22, 1815]

Wherever wood can swim, there I am sure to find this flag of England.

*At Rochefort* [July 1815]

Whatever shall we do in that remote spot? Well, we will write our memoirs. Work is the scythe of time.

*On board H. M. S. Bellerophon* [August 1815]

[Of his relations with the Empress Josephine] I generally had to give in.

*On St. Helena* [May 19, 1816]

My maxim was, la carrière est ouverte aux talents, without distinction of birth or fortune.¹

Ib. [March 3, 1817]

Our hour is marked, and no one can claim a moment of life beyond what fate has predestined.

*To Dr. Arnott* [April 1821]

Two o’clock in the morning courage: I mean unprepared courage.²

[December 4, 5, 1815] From Las Cases, *Mémorial de Ste-Hélène* [1823]

---

¹ See Carlyle, p. 375b.

² Le courage de l’improvisiste.

The three o’clock in the morning courage, which Bonaparte thought was the rarest.—
THOREAU, *Walden* [1854], ch. 4, *Sounds* 
See F. Scott Fitzgerald, p. 1036b.
Madame Montholon having inquired what troops he considered the best, "Those which are victorious, Madame," replied the Emperor.

From Bourrienne, Memoirs [1829]

A silk stocking filled with mud.

Description of Talleyrand; attributed by Sainte-Beuve

An army marches on its stomach.

Attributed

Every French soldier carries a marshal's baton in his knapsack.1

Attributed

Perfidious Albion.2

Attributed

Chief of the Army.3

Last words

IVAN KRYLOV 1769–1844

The tricksome little monkey,
The goat with tangled hair,
The donkey,
And the clumsy-fingered bear
A great quartet had planned to start;
They got the notes, viola, fiddles, bass,
And sat beneath a lime tree, on the grass,
To charm creation with their art.

Fables [1809],4 The Quartet

It can't go right like that; you don't know how to sit! Ib.

We'll play to quite another tune
And make the hills and forest dance for glee.

Ib.

I'm sure we'll make it go
By sitting in a row.

We've notes, we've instruments; do tell us how to sit!
The nightingale replies: To sit is not enough. Fables, The Quartet

Then change your seats, and fiddles too:
For chamber music's not for you!

Ib.

When partners can't agree
Their business fares disastrously.

Ib. Swan, Pike and Crab

One day, the pike, the crab, the swan
Set out to drag a truck along the road,
All three together harnessed to the load.

Ib.

It was not that their load was difficult to move;
But upward strained the swan, toward the skies above,
The crab kept stepping back, the pike was for the pond.
And which was right or wrong, I neither know nor care:
I only know the truck's still there.

Ib.

You think I've got the time to count your crimes, you pup?
Your guilt consists in this: I want to eat you up!

Ib. Wolf and Lamb 1

The weak against the strong,
Is always in the wrong.

Ib.

What good from you yourselves has come?

Why, yes, our ancestors in Rome.

Ib. Geese

Than that old cat there's no one stronger.

Ib. Mouse and Rat

And why not raise the lid?
He never tried that way!

This was a box that opened of itself.

Ib. A Little Box

Heaven save you from a foolish friend;
The too officious fool is worse than any foe.

Ib. Hermit and Bear

1 Tout soldat français porte dans sa giberne le bâton de maréchal de France.
2 L'Angleterre, ah! la perfide Angleterre. — Jacques Bénigne Bossuet [1627–1704], Sermon sur la Circoncision

Napoleon used the phrase in 1803, and it became widespread during the French Revolution.

3 Tete d'arme.

4 Translated by Sir Bernard Pares.

8 See La Fontaine, Bk. I, Fable 10, p. 359a.
WELLINGTON — CANNING

ARTHUR WELLESLEY,
DUKE OF WELLINGTON
1769–1852

Nothing except a battle lost can be half so melancholy as a battle won.
*Dispatch* [1815]

I used to say of him [Napoleon] that his presence on the field made the difference of forty thousand men.
*From Stanhope, Notes of Conversations with the Duke of Wellington* [1888]

The only thing I am afraid of is fear.1
*Ib.* [November 3, 1831]

Ours [our army] is composed of the scum of the earth — the mere scum of the earth.
*Ib.*

My rule always was to do the business of the day in the day.
*From Fraser, Words on Wellington* [1889]

They wanted this iron fist to command them.
*Ib.* [November 8, 1840]; of *troops sent by Wellington to the Canadian frontier in the war with America*

There is no mistake; there has been no mistake; and there shall be no mistake.
*Wellingtoniana* [1832]

I don't care a twopenny damn what becomes of the ashes of Napoleon Buonaparte.
*Attributed*

The battle of Waterloo was won on the playing fields of Eton.
*From Fraser, Words on Wellington* [1889]

Publish and be damned.
*Attributed; when his mistress threatened to publish her diary and his letters* 2

---

LUDWIG VAN BEETHOVEN
1770–1827

Art! Who comprehends her? With whom can one consult concerning this great goddess?
*Letter to Bettina von Arnim* [August 11, 1810]

The world is a king, and, like a king, desires flattery in return for favor; but true art is selfish and perverse — it will not submit to the mold of flattery.
*Conversations* [March 1820]

GEORGE CANNING
1770–1827

When our perils are past, shall our gratitude sleep?
No — here's to the pilot that weathered the storm.
*Ssong for the Inauguration of the Pitt Club* [May 25, 1802]

I give thee sixpence! I will see thee damned first.
*The Anti-Jacobin, no. 11 [1797]. The Friend of Humanity and the Knife-Grinder, st. 9*

I think of those companions true
Who studied with me at the University of Göttingen.
*Ib. no. 30 [1798]. The Rovers, song, st. 1*

A steady patriot of the world alone,
The friend of every country but his own.3
*Ib. no 36 [1798]. New Morality, I. 113*

And finds, with keen, discriminating sight,
Black's not so black — nor white so very white.
*Ib. I. 199*

Give me the avowed, erect, and manly foe,
Firm I can meet, perhaps return the blow;

---

1 This refers to the Jacobin. See Overbury, p. 315b, and note.
2 See Montaigne, p. 189b, and note.
But of all plagues, good Heaven, thy wrath can send,
Save, save, oh save me from the candid friend! ¹

The Anti-Jacobin, no. 36. New Morality, I. 207

In matters of commerce the fault of the Dutch
Is offering too little and asking too much.

Dispatch to Sir Charles Bagot, British Minister at The Hague [January 31, 1826]

I called the New World into existence to redress the balance of the Old.

The King's Message [December 12, 1826]

You’d scarce expect one of my age
To speak in public on the stage;
And if I chance to fall below
Demosthenes or Cicero,
Don’t view me with a critic’s eye,
But pass my imperfections by.
Large streams from little fountains flow,
Tall oaks from little acorns grow.²

Written for a school declamation for Ephraim H. Farrar, aged seven, New Ipswich, New Hampshire [1791]

What is reasonable is real; that which is real is reasonable.

Philosophy of Right [1821]

¹ Defend me from my friends; I can defend myself from my enemies. — Attributed to Marshal Villars, when taking leave of Louis XIV
² The lofty oak from a small acorn grows.
— Lewis Duncombe [1711–1730], De Minimis Maxima (translation)
See Anonymous, p. 151a.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>a</th>
<th>HOGG — WORDSWORTH</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| **For Kilmeny had been she knew not where,**  
**And Kilmeny had seen what she could not declare.**  
*Kilmeny, l. 38*  
*Love Is Like a Dizziness, st. 1* |
| **Save in the way of kindness, is a wretch**  
**Whom 'twere gross flattery to name a coward.**  
*The Honeymoon [1805], act II, sc. 1* |
| **PIERRE JACQUES ÉTIENNE, COUNT CAMBRONNE**  
**1770–1842**  
*Cambronne denied having said this phrase, which was invented by Rougemont after the battle of Waterloo, in the Indépendant. — Fournier, L'Esprit dans l'Histoire [1857]*  
**Attributed**  
*We Are Seven [1798], st. 1*  
*We Are Seven [1798], pt. II, st. 4* |
| **JOSEPH HOPKINSON**  
**1770–1842**  
*Let independence be our boast,*  
*Ever mindful what it cost;*  
*Ever grateful for the prize,*  
*Let its altar reach the skies.*  
*Hail, Columbia, st. 1*  
*We Are Seven [1798], st. 1*  
*We Are Seven [1798], pt. II, st. 4* |
| **WILLIAM ROBERT SPENCER**  
**1770–1834**  
*Oh! where does faithful Géler roam,*  
*The flow'r of all his race?*  
*So true, so brave; a lamb at home,*  
*A lion in the chase!*  
*Beth-Géler, st. 4*  
*We Are Seven [1798], st. 1*  
*We Are Seven [1798], pt. II, st. 4* |
| **JOHN TOBIN**  
**1770–1804**  
*The man that lays his hand upon a woman,*  
*Nor less I deem that there are Powers Which of themselves our minds impress;*  
*That we can feed this mind of ours In a wise passiveness.*  
*Expostulation and Reply [1798], st. 6*  
*Expostulation and Reply [1798], st. 6* |
| **Note:**  
1 Cambronne denied having said this phrase, which was invented by Rougemont after the battle of Waterloo, in the Indépendant. — Fournier, L'Esprit dans l'Histoire [1857]  
2 The music, generally attributed to Philip Phile, was Washington's inaugural march. Hopkinson supplied verses at a singer's request, and the song won instant acclaim.  
3 Coleridge said to Wordsworth, "Since Milton, I know of no poet with so many felicities and unforgettable lines and stanzas as you." — *Henry Nelson Coleridge, Memoir [1847]*  
4 See Burns, p. 494b. |
Up! up! my friend, and quit your books;
Or surely you'll grow double:
Up! up! my friend, and clear your looks;
Why all this toil and trouble?

The Tables Turned [1798], st. 1

Come forth into the light of things,
Let Nature be your teacher.

Ib. st. 4

One impulse from a vernal wood
May teach you more of man,
Of moral evil and of good,
Than all the sages can. 1

Ib. st. 6

These hedgerows, hardly hedgerows,
Little lines
Of sportive wood run wild.

Lines Composed a Few Miles Above Tintern Abbey [1798], l. 15

Sensations sweet,
Felt in the blood, and felt along the heart.

Ib. l. 27

That best portion of a good man's life,
His little, nameless, unremembered acts
Of kindness and of love.  

Ib. l. 33

Blessed mood,
In which the burthen of the mystery,
In which the heavy and the weary weight
Of all this unintelligible world,
Is lightened.

Ib. l. 41

While with an eye made quiet by the power
Of harmony, and the deep power of joy
We see into the life of things.

Ib. l. 47

The sounding cataract
Haunted me like a passion; the tall rock,
The mountain, and the deep and gloomy wood,
Their colors and their forms, were then to me
An appetite; a feeling and a love,
That had no need of a remoter charm,
By thoughts supplied, nor any interest
Unborrowed from the eye. 

Ib. l. 76


I have learned
To look on nature, not as in the hour
Of thoughtless youth; but hearing oftentimes
The still, sad music of humanity,
Nor harsh nor grating, though of ample power
To chasten and subdue. And I have felt
A presence that disturbs me with the joy
Of elevated thoughts; a sense sublime
Of something far more deeply interwoven,
Whose dwelling is the light of setting suns,
And the round ocean and the living air,
And the blue sky, and in the mind of man;
A motion and a spirit, that impels
All thinking things, all objects of all thought,
And rolls through all things. 

Lines Composed a Few Miles Above Tintern Abbey, l. 88

All the mighty world
Of eye and ear, both what they half create,
And what perceive. 

Ib. l. 105

Knowing that Nature never did betray
The heart that loved her. 

Ib. l. 122

Full twenty times was Peter feared,
For once that Peter was respected.

Peter Bell [written 1798], pt. I, st. 3

A primrose by a river's brim
A yellow primrose was to him,
And it was nothing more. 

Ib. st. 12

The soft blue sky did never melt
Into his heart; he never felt
The witchery of the soft blue sky!

Ib. st. 15

Fair seedtime had my soul, and I grew up
Fostered alike by beauty and by fear.

The Prelude [written 1799–1805], bk. I, l. 301

1 See Shelley, p. 568a.
With what strange utterance did the loud dry wind
Blow through my ear! the sky seemed not a sky
Of earth—and with what motion moved the clouds!

_The Prelude_, bk. I, l. 337

Dust as we are, the immortal spirit
grows
Like harmony in music; there is a dark
Inscrutable workmanship that reconciles
Discordant elements, makes them cling together
In one society.  

_Ib._ l. 340

The grim shape
Towered up between me and the stars, and still,
For so it seemed, with purpose of its own
And measured motion like a living thing,
Strode after me.  

_Ib._ l. 381

Where the statue stood
Of Newton with his prism and silent face,
The marble index of a mind forever
Voyaging through strange seas of thought, alone.

_Ib._ III, l. 61

When from our better selves we have too long
Been parted by the hurrying world, and droop,
Sick of its business, of its pleasures tired,
How gracious, how benign, is Solitude.

_Ib._ IV, l. 354

Brothers all
In honor, as in one community,
Scholars and gentlemen.

_Ib._ IX, l. 227

Bliss was it in that dawn to be alive,
But to be young was very heaven!  

_Ib._ XI, l. 108

There is
One great society alone on earth:
The noble Living and the noble Dead.

_Ib._ XI, l. 393


1 He lived amidst th' untrodden ways
To Rydal Lake that lead;
A bard whom there were none to praise,
And very few to read.
Unread his works—his "Milk White Doe"
With dust is dark and dim;
It's still in Longmans' shop, and oh!
The difference to him!

_Parody by Hartley Coleridge_[1796-1849]
A slumber did my spirit seal;
I had no human fears:
She seemed a thing that could not feel
The touch of earthly years.

No motion has she now, no force;
She neither hears nor sees;
Rolled round in earth's diurnal course,
With rocks, and stones, and trees.

A Slumber Did My Spirit Seal
[1799]

A lingering slave,
One that would peep and botanize
Upon his mother's grave.
A Poet's Epitaph [1799], st. 5

A reasoning, self-sufficing thing,
An intellectual All-in-all! Ib. st. 8

And you must love him, ere to you
He will seem worthy of your love.
Ib. st. 11

The harvest of a quiet eye. Ib. st. 13

The sweetest thing that ever grew
Beside a human door.
Lucy Gray [1799], st. 2

And sings a solitary song
That whistles in the wind.
Ib. st. 16

A youth to whom was given
So much of earth — so much of heaven,
And such impetuous blood.
Ruth [1799], st. 21

Poetry is the breath and finer spirit
of all knowledge; it is the impassioned expression
which is in the countenance of all Science.

Lyrical Ballads [2nd ed., 1800],
preface

In spite of difference of soil and climate, of language and manners, of laws and customs — in spite of things silently gone out of mind, and things violently destroyed, the Poet binds together by passion and knowledge the vast empire of human society, as it is spread over the whole earth, and over all time.

I have said that poetry is the spontaneous overflow of powerful feelings: it takes its origin from emotion recollected in tranquillity.

Lyrical Ballads, preface

Something between a hindrance and a help. Michael [1800], l. 189

Drink, pretty creature, drink!
The Pet Lamb [1800], st. 1

May no rude hand deface it,
And its forlorn hic jacet!
Ellen Irwin [1800], st. 7

She gave me eyes, she gave me ears;
And humble cares and delicate fears;
A heart, the fountain of sweet tears;
And love, and thought, and joy.
The Sparrows' Nest [1801], st. 2

My heart leaps up when I behold
A rainbow in the sky:
So was it when my life began;
So is it now I am a man;
So be it when I shall grow old.
Or let me die!
The Child is father of the Man; ¹
And I could wish my days to be
Bound each to each by natural piety.

My Heart Leaps Up When I Behold [1802]

Sweet childish days, that were as long
As twenty days are now.
To a Butterfly [1802]. pt. II,
I've Watched You Now a Full Half-Hour, st. 2

Pleasures newly found are sweet
When they lie about our feet.
To the Small Celandine [1802],
st. 1

I thought of Chatterton, the marvelous boy,
The sleepless soul that perished in his pride;
Of him who walked in glory and in joy
Following his plow, along the mountainside:
By our own spirits are we deified:
We Poets in our youth begin in gladness;

¹ See Milton, p. 348b.
But thereof come in the end despondency and madness.  

Resolution and Independence [1802], st. 7

That heareth not the loud winds when they call; And moveth all together, if it move at all. Ib. st. 11

Choice word and measured phrase, above the reach Of ordinary men. Ib. st. 14

And mighty poets in their misery dead. Ib'. st. 17

Earth has not anything to show more fair: Dull would he be of soul who could pass by A sight so touching in its majesty. Composed Upon Westminster Bridge [September 3, 1802], l. 1

Ne'er saw I, never felt, a calm so deep! The river glideth at his own sweet will; Dear God! the very houses seem asleep; And all that mighty heart is lying still! Ib. l. 11

Plain living and high thinking are no more: The homely beauty of the good old cause Is gone; our peace, our fearful innocence, And pure religion breathing household laws. Written in London [September 1802]

It is a beauteous evening, calm and free, The holy time is quiet as a nun Breathless with adoration. It Is a Beauteous Evening [1802], l. 1

Thou liest in Abraham's bosom all the year; And worship'st at the Temple's inner shrine, God being with thee when we know it not. Ib. l. 12

Once did she hold the gorgeous east in fee: And was the safeguard of the west. On the Extinction of the Venetian Republic [1802], l. 1

And, when she took unto herself a mate, She must espouse the everlasting sea. Ib. l. 7

Men are we, and must grieve when even the shade Of that which once was great, is passed away. Ib. l. 11

Thou hast great allies; Thy friends are exultations, agonies, And love, and man's unconquerable mind. To Toussaint L'Ouverture [1802], l. 11

Milton! thou should'st be living at this hour: England hath need of thee; she is a fen Of stagnant waters. London [1802], l. 1

Thy soul was like a star, and dwelt apart; Thou hadst a voice whose sound was like the sea: Pure as the naked heavens, majestic, free, So didst thou travel on life's common way, In cheerful godliness. Ib. l. 8

We must be free or die, who speak the tongue That Shakespeare spake; the faith and morals hold Which Milton held. It Is Not To Be Thought Of [1802], l. 11

Thou unassuming commonplace Of Nature. To the Same Flower [1802], st. 1

Oft on the dappled turf at ease I sit, and play with similes, Loose types of things through all degrees. Ib. st. 2

1 See Robert Lowell, p. 1075b.
And stepping westward seemed to be
A kind of heavenly destiny.

Stepping Westward [1803], st. 2

Old, unhappy, far-off things,
And battles long ago.

The Solitary Reaper [1803], st. 3

The music in my heart I bore
Long after it was heard no more.

Ib. st. 4

The good old rule
Sufficeth them, the simple plan,
That they should take, who have the power,
And they should keep who can.

Rob Roy's Grave [1803], st. 9

A brotherhood of venerable trees.

Sonnet Composed at —— Castle
[1803], l. 6

O for a single hour of that Dundee
Who on that day the word of onset gave!

In the Pass of Killicranky
[1803], l. 11

There was a time when meadow, grove, and stream,
The earth, and every common sight,
To me did seem
Apparelled in celestial light,
The glory and the freshness of a dream.
It is not now as it hath been of yore —
Turn whereso'er I may,
By night or day,
The things which I have seen I now can see no more.

Ode (Intimations of Immortality from Recollections of Early Childhood 1) [1803–1806], st. 1

The Rainbow comes and goes,
And lovely is the Rose.

Ib. st. 2

The sunshine is a glorious birth;
But yet I know, where'er I go,
That there hath passed away a glory
from the earth.

Ib.

Whither is fled the visionary gleam?
Where is it now, the glory and the dream?

Ode (Intimations of Immortality, st. 4

Our birth is but a sleep and a forgetting:
The soul that rises with us, our life's star,
Hath had elsewhere its setting,
And cometh from afar:
Not in entire forgetfulness,
And not in utter nakedness,
But trailing clouds of glory do we come
From God, who is our home:
Heaven lies about us in our infancy!
Shades of the prison-house begin to close
Upon the growing boy.

Ib. st. 5

The youth, who daily farther from the east
Must travel, still is Nature's priest,
And by the vision splendid
Is on his way attended;
At length the man perceives it die away,
And fade into the light of common day.

Ib.

As if his whole vocation
Were endless imitation.

Ib. st. 7

O joy! that in our embers
Is something that doth live,
That nature yet remembers
What was so fugitive!

Ib. st. 9

High instincts before which our mortal nature
Did tremble like a guilty thing surprised.

Ib.

Truths that wake,
To perish never.

Ib.

Though inland far we be,
Our souls have sight of that immortal sea
Which brought us hither.

Ib.

1 The Ode on Immortality is the high water mark which the intellect has reached in this age. — Emerson, English Traits [1856]

2 See Lowell, p. 692a.
Though nothing can bring back the hour
Of splendor in the grass, of glory in the flower.

Ode (Intimations of Immortality), st. 10

In years that bring the philosophic mind.

The clouds that gather round the setting sun
Do take a sober coloring from an eye
That hath kept watch o'er man's mortality;
Another race hath been, and other palms are won.
Thanks to the human heart by which we live;
Thanks to its tenderness, its joys, and fears,
To me the meanest flower that blows can give
Thoughts that do often lie too deep for tears.

O blithe newcomer! I have heard,
I hear thee and rejoice.
O Cuckoo! shall I call thee bird,
Or but a wandering voice?

To the Cuckoo [1804], st. 1

No bird, but an invisible thing,
A voice, a mystery.

She was a phantom of delight
When first she gleamed upon my sight;
A lovely apparition, sent
To be a moment’s ornament.

She Was a Phantom of Delight [1804], st. 1

A spirit, yet a woman too!
And now I see with eye serene
The very pulse of the machine.

A perfect woman, nobly planned,
To warn, to comfort, and command.

I wandered lonely as a cloud
That floats on high o’er vales and hills,

When all at once I saw a crowd,
A host, of golden daffodils.

I Wandered Lonely as a Cloud [1804], st. 1

Continuous as the stars that shine
And twinkle on the milky way.

Ib. st. 2

Ten thousand saw I at a glance,
Tossing their heads in sprightly dance.

Ib.

A poet could not but be gay,
In such a jocund company.

That inward eye
Which is the bliss of solitude.

Ib. st. 4

Stern Daughter of the Voice of God!

Ode to Duty [1805], st. 1

A light to guide, a rod
To check the erring, and reprove.

Ib.

Me this unchartered freedom tires;
I feel the weight of chance-desires;
My hopes no more must change their name,
I long for a repose that ever is the same.

Ib. st. 5

Stern Lawgiver!

Ib. st. 7

Thou dost preserve the stars from wrong;
And the most ancient heavens,
through Thee, are fresh and strong.

The light that never was, on sea or land;
The consecration, and the Poet’s dream.

Suggested by a Picture of Peele Castle in a Storm [1805], st. 4

Dear Child of Nature, let them rail!

To a Young Lady [1805], st. 1

Thou, while thy babes around thee cling,
Shalt show us how divine a thing
A woman may be made.

Ib. st. 2

1 See Milton, p. 347b.
But an old age serene and bright,
And lovely as a Lapland night,
Shall lead thee to thy grave.

To a Young Lady, st. 3

Who is the happy Warrior? Who is he
That every man in arms would wish to be?
Character of the Happy Warrior [1806], l. 1

Who, doomed to go in company with pain,
And fear, and bloodshed, miserable train!
Turns his necessity to glorious gain.
Ib. l. 12

More skillful in self-knowledge, even more pure,
As tempted more; more able to endure,
As more exposed to suffering and distress.
Ib. l. 23

But who, if he be called upon to face
Some awful moment to which Heaven has joined
Great issues, good or bad for human-kind,
Is happy as a lover.
Ib. l. 48

And, through the heat of conflict, keeps the law
In calmness made, and sees what he foresaw.
Ib. l. 53

Whom neither shape of danger can dismay,
Nor thought of tender happiness betray.
Ib. l. 77

Like — but oh how different!
Yes, It Was the Mountain Echo [1806], st. 2

Nuns fret not at their convent’s narrow room.
Nuns Fret Not [1806], l. 1

The world is too much with us; late and soon,

Getting and spending, we lay waste our powers:
Little we see in Nature that is ours;
We have given our hearts away, a sordid boon!
The World Is Too Much With Us [1806], l. 1

Great God! I’d rather be
A Pagan suckled in a creed outworn;
So might I, standing on this pleasant lea,
Have glimpses that would make me less forlorn;
Have sight of Proteus rising from the sea;
Or hear old Triton blow his wreathed hom.
Ib. l. 9

Where lies the land to which yon Ship must go?
Fresh as a lark mounting at break of day,
Festively she puts forth in trim array.
Where Lies the Land [1806], l. 1

Blessed barrier between day and day.
To Sleep [1806], II, A Flock of Sheep, l. 13

Maidens withering on the stalk.
Personal Talk [1806], Sonnet 1

Dreams, books, are each a world; and books, we know,
Are a substantial world, both pure and good.
Round these, with tendrils strong as flesh and blood,
Our pastime and our happiness will grow.
Ib. 3

A power is passing from the earth.
Lines on the Expected Dissolution of Mr. Fox [1806], st. 5

Where lies the land to which the ship would go?
Far, far ahead, is all her seamen know.
Arthur Hugh Clough [1819-1861], Songs of Absence

See Shakespeare, A Midsummer-Night’s Dream I, i, 77, p. 228b.
Two voices are there: one is of the sea,¹
One of the mountains; each a mighty voice.

Thought of a Briton on the Subjugation of Switzerland [1807], l. 1

The silence that is in the starry sky,
The sleep that is among the lonely hills.

Song at the Feast of Brougham Castle [1807] L. 163

Every great and original writer, in proportion as he is great or original, must himself create the taste by which he is to be relished.

Letter to Lady Beaumont [May 21, 1807]

A few strong instincts, and a few plain rules.

Alas! What Boots the Long Laborious Quest? [1809]

Surprised by joy—impatient as the wind.

Surprised by Joy [1812], I. 1

Strongest minds
Are often those of whom the noisy world
Hears least.

The Excursion² [1814], bk. I

The imperfect offices of prayer and praise.

Ib.

The good die first,³
And they whose hearts are dry as summer dust
Burn to the socket.

Wrongs unredressed, or insults unavenged.

Ib. III

Society became my glittering bride.

Ib.

¹Two voices are there: one is of the deep; And one is of an old half-witted sheep Which bleats articulate monotonous, And indicates that two and one are three. And, Wordsworth, both art thine.

James Kenneth Stephen, Sonnet, Wordsworth (1891)

²This will never do. — Francis Jeffrey, Opening sentence, review of Wordsworth's Excursion, Edinburgh Review [1814]

³See Menander, p. 1082, and note.

There is a luxury in self-dispraise;
And inward self-disparagement affords
To meditative spleen a grateful feast.

The Excursion, bk. IV

I have seen
A curious child, who dwelt upon a tract
Of inland ground, applying to his ear
The convolutions of a smooth-lipped shell,
To which, in silence hushed, his very soul
Listened intensely; and his countenance soon
Brightened with joy, for from within were heard
Murmurings, whereby the monitor expressed
Mysterious union with its native sea.¹

Ib.

One in whom persuasion and belief
Had ripened into faith, and faith become
A passionate intuition.

Ib.

Spores whose "silent finger points to heaven."²

Ib. VI

A man he seems of cheerful yesterdays
And confident tomorrows.

Ib. VII

The gods approve
The depth, and not the tumult, of the soul.

Laodamia [1814], st. 13

An ampler ether, a diviner air.

Ib. st. 18

And beauty, for confiding youth,
Those shocks of passion can prepare
That kill the bloom before its time;

¹See Landor, p. 536a.

Upon a mountain height, far from the sea,
I found a shell,
And to my listening ear the lonely thing
Ever a song of ocean seemed to sing,
Ever a tale of ocean seemed to tell.

Eugene Field [1850-1895],
The Wanderer, st. 1

²An instinctive taste teaches men to build their churches in flat countries with spire steeples, which, as they cannot be referred to any other object, point as with silent finger to the sky and stars. — Coleridge, The Friend [1809], no. 14
And blanch, without the owner's crime,
The most resplendent hair.

Lament of Mary Queen of Scots [1817], st. 6

Enough, if something from our hands have power
To live, and act, and serve the future hour.

The River Duddon, Sonnet: Afterthought [1820], l. 10

We feel that we are greater than we know.

Ib., l. 14

Habit rules the unreflecting herd.

Ecclesiastical Sonnets [1822], pt. II, 28

The feather, whence the pen
Was shaped that traced the lives of these good men,
Dropped from an angel's wing.1

Ib. III, 5. Walton's Book of Lives

Give all thou canst; high Heaven rejects the lore
Of nicely calculated less or more.

Ib. 43. Inside of King's College Chapel, Cambridge

But hushed be every thought that springs
From out the bitterness of things.

Elegiac Stanzas, Addressed to Sir G. H. B. [1824], st. 7

Ethereal minstrel! pilgrim of the sky!

To a Skylark [1825], l. 1

Type of the wise who soar, but never roam,
True to the kindred points of heaven and home!

Ib.

Scorn not the sonnet. Critic, you have frowned,
Mindless of its just honors; with this key
Shakespeare unlocked his heart.2

Scorn Not the Sonnet [1827], l. 1

Small service is true service while it lasts:
Of humblest friends, bright creature! scorn not one:
The daisy, by the shadow that it casts,
Protects the lingering dewdrop from the sun.

To a Child, written in her album [1834]

How does the meadow flower its bloom unfold?
Because the lovely little flower is free
Down to its root, and, in that freedom, bold.

A Poet! — He Hath Put His Heart to School [1842], l. 9

Minds that have nothing to confer
Find little to perceive.

Yes, Thou Art Fair [1845], st. 2

MARIE FRANÇOIS XAVIER BICHAT
1771–1802

Life is the totality of those functions which resist death.

Physiological Researches Upon Life and Death [1800]

THOMAS DIBDIN
1771–1841

Oh, it's a snug little island!
A right little, tight little island.

The Snug Little Island

WILLIAM PITT
d. 1840

A strong nor'wester's blowing, Bill,
Hark! Don't ye hear it roar, now?
Lord help 'em, how I pities all
Unhappy folks on shore now!

The Sailor's Consolation, st. 1

JAMES MONTGOMERY
1771–1854

Tomorrow — oh, 'twill never be,
If we should live a thousand years!
Our time is all today, today.1

Today

1 See Sydney Smith, p. 583b.
Give me the hand that is honest and hearty,  
Free as the breeze and unshackled by party. Give Me Thy Hand, st. 2

Who, that hath ever been,  
Could bear to be no more?  
Yet who would tread again the scene  
He trod through life before?  
The Falling Leaf, st. 7

Here in the body pent,  
Absent from Him I roam,  
Yet nightly pitch my moving tent  
A day's march nearer home. 
At Home in Heaven

Prayer is the soul's sincere desire,  
Uttered or unexpressed;  
The motion of a hidden fire  
That trembles in the breast.  
What Is Prayer? st. 1

Prayer is the burden of a sigh,  
The falling of a tear;  
The upward glancing of an eye,  
When none but God is near.  
Ib. st. 2

SIR WALTER SCOTT  
1771–1832
The way was long, the wind was cold,  
The Minstrel was infirm and old;  
His withered cheek, and tresses gray,  
Seem'd to have known a better day.  
The Lay of the Last Minstrel  
[1805], introduction

The unpremeditated lay.  
Ib.

Such is the custom of Branksome Hall.  
Ib. canto I, st. 7

What shall be the maiden's fate?  
Who shall be the maiden's mate?  
Ib. st. 16

Steady of heart, and stout of hand.  
Ib. st. 21

If thou would'st view fair Melrose aight,  
Go visit it by the pale moonlight.  
Ib. II, st. 1

I cannot tell how the truth may be;  
I say the tale as 'twas said to me.  
The Lay of the Last Minstrel,  
canto II, st. 22

In peace, Love tunes the shepherd's reed;  
In war, he mounts the warrior's steed;  
In halls, in gay attire is seen;  
In hamlets, dances on the green.

Love rules the court, the camp, the grove,  
And men below, and saints above;  
For love is heaven, and heaven is love.  
Ib. III, st. 2

For ne'er  
Was flattery lost on poet's ear:  
A simple race! they waste their toil  
For the vain tribute of a smile.  
Ib. IV, conclusion

Call it not vain; they do not err  
Who say, that when the Poet dies,  
Mute Nature mourns her worshipper,  
And celebrates his obsequies.  
Ib. V, st. 1

True love's the gift which God has given  
To man alone beneath the heaven:  
It is not fantasy's hot fire,  
Whose wishes, soon as granted, fly;  
It liveth not in fierce desire,  
With dead desire it doth not die;  
It is the secret sympathy,  
The silver link, the silken tie,  
Which heart to heart and mind to mind  
In body and in soul can bind.  
Ib. st. 13

Breathes there the man, with soul so dead,  
Who never to himself hath said,  
This is my own, my native land!  
Whose heart hath ne'er within him burn'd  
As home his footsteps he hath turn'd  
From wandering on a foreign strand!  
If such there breathe, go, mark him well;  
For him no Minstrel raptures swell;  

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>a</th>
<th>There never was knight like the young Lochinvar.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Marmion, canto V, st. 12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>[Lochinvar, st. 1]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>For a laggard in love, and a dastard in war,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Was to wed the fair Ellen of brave Lochinvar.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ib. [Lochinvar, st. 2]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>With a smile on her lips, and a tear in her eye.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ib. [Lochinvar, st. 5]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Heap on more wood! — the wind is chill;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>But let it whistle as it will,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>We'll keep our Christmas merry still.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ib. VI, introduction, st. 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>England was merry England, when Old Christmas brought his sports again.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>'Twas Christmas broach'd the mightiest ale;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>'Twas Christmas told the merriest tale;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>A Christmas gambol oft could cheer The poor man's heart through half the year.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ib. st. 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>And dar'st thou, then, To beard the lion in his den, The Douglas in his hall?</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ib. st. 14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Oh, what a tangled web we weave, When first we practice to deceive!</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ib. st. 17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>O Woman! in our hours of case, Uncertain, coy, and hard to please, And variable as the shade* By the light quivering aspen made; When pain and anguish wring the brow, A ministering angel thou! ²</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ib. st. 30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>&quot;Charge, Chester, charge! On, Stanley, on!&quot;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Were the last words of Marmion.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ib. st. 32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To all, to each, a fair goodnight, And pleasing dreams, and slumbers light!</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ib. L'Envoy</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>b</th>
<th>High though his titles, proud his name, Boundless his wealth as wish can claim; Despite those titles, power, and pelf, The wretch, centered all in self, Living, shall forfeit fair renown, And, doubly dying, shall go down To the vile dust, from whence he sprung. Unwept, unhonour'd, and unsung.¹</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Lay of the Last Minstrel, canto VI, st. 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>O Caledonia! stern and wild, Meet nurse for a poetic child! Land of brown heath and shaggy wood; Land of the mountain and the flood!</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ib. st. 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>That day of wrath, that dreadful day, When heaven and earth shall pass away.²</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ib. st. 31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>November's sky is chill and drear, November's leaf is red and sear.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Marmion [1808], canto I, introduction, st. 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Stood for his country's glory fast, And nail'd her colors to the mast!</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ib. st. 10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>But search the land of living men, Where wilt thou find their like again?</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ib. st. 11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Just at the age 'twixt boy and youth, When thought is speech, and speech is truth.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ib. II, introduction, st. 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>And come he slow, or come he fast, It is but Death who comes at last.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ib. st. 30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Oh, young Lochinvar is come out of the West, Through all the wide Border his steed was the best.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Ib. V, st. 12 [Lochinvar, st. 1]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>So faithful in love, and so dauntless in war,</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

---

¹ See Homer, p. 64b, and note.
² See Tommaso di Celano, p. 197b.
The stag at eve had drunk his fill,
Where danced the moon on Monan’s rill,
And deep his midnight lair had made
In lone Glenartney’s hazel shade.

_The Lady of the Lake [1810], canto I, st. 1_

In listening mood she seemed to stand,
The guardian Naiad of the strand.

_Ib. st. 17_

Forward and frolic glee was there,
The will to do, the soul to dare.

_Ib. st. 21_

Soldier, rest! thy warfare o’er,
Sleep the sleep that knows not breaking,
Dream of battled fields no more,
Days of danger, nights of waking.

_Ib. st. 31_

Hail to the Chief who in triumph advances!

_II, st. 19_

Some feelings are to mortals given,
With less of earth in them than heaven.

_Ib. st. 22_

Like the dew on the mountain,
Like the foam on the river,
Like the bubble on the fountain,
Thou art gone, and forever!

_III, st. 16 [Coronach, st. 3]_

And, Saxon, I am Roderick Dhu!

_V, st. 9_

Come one, come all! this rock shall fly
From its firm base as soon as I.

_Ib. st. 10_

Respect was mingled with surprise,
And the stern joy which warriors feel
In foemen worthy of their steel.

_Ib_

Where, where was Roderick then!
One blast upon his bugle horn
Were worth a thousand men!

_VI, st. 18_

But answer came there none.

_The Bridal of Triermain [1813], canto III, st. 10_

Still are the thoughts to memory dear.

_Rokeby [1813], canto I, st. 33_

A mother’s pride, a father’s joy.

_Ib. III, st. 15_

Oh, Brignall banks are wild and fair,
And Greta woods are green,
And you may gather garlands there
Would grace a summer’s queen.

_Ib. st. 16_

O! many a shaft at random sent
Finds mark the archer little meant!
And many a word, at random spoken,
May soothe or wound a heart that’s broken!

_The Lord of the Isles [1815], canto V, st. 18_

Randolph, thy wreath has lost a rose.¹

_VI, st. 18_

There was—and O! how many sorrows crowd
Into these two brief words!

_Ib. conclusion_

A lawyer without history or literature
is a mechanic, a mere working mason; if he possesses some knowledge of these,
he may venture to call himself an architect.

_Guy Mannering [1815], ch. 37_

Bluid is thicker than water.²

_38_

It’s no fish ye’re buying, it’s men’s lives.³

_The Antiquary [1816], ch. 11_

Come as the winds come, when
Forests are rended,
Come as the waves come, when
Navies are stranded.

_Pibroch of Donald Dhu [1816], st. 4_

Time will rust the sharpest sword,
Time will consume the strongest cord;

¹ Robert Bruce’s censure of Randolph for permitting a body of English cavalry to pass his flank on the day before the battle of Bannockburn [June 24, 1314].
² This proverb is found as early as the seventeenth century.
³ See Thomas Hood, p. 592b.
SCOTT

That which molders hemp and steel,
Mortal arm and nerve must feel.
Harold the Dauntless [1817],
canto I, st. 4

Sea of upturned faces.
Rob Roy [1817], ch. 20

Lochow and the adjacent districts
formed the original seat of the Camp-
bells. The expression of “a far cry to
Lochow” was proverbial.

Ib. 29, note

There’s a gude time coming.

Ib. 32

My foot is on my native heath, and
my name is MacGregor.

Ib. 34

Jock, when ye hae naething else to
do, ye may be ay sticking in a tree; it
will be growing, Jock, when ye’re sleep-
ing.1

The Heart of Midlothian [1818],
ch. 8

Vacant heart, and hand, and eye,
Easy live and quiet die.
The Bride of Lammermoor
[1819], ch. 3. Lucy Ashton’s
Song

There is a Southern proverb — fine
words butter no parsnips.
The Legend of Montrose
[1819], ch. 3

The happy combination of fortuitous
circumstances.2

The Monastery [1820], Answer
of the Author of Waverley to the
Letter of Captain Clutterbuck

Within that awful volume 3 lies
The mystery of mysteries! Ib. ch. 12

And better had they ne’er been born,
Who read to doubt, or read to scorn.

Ib.

1 The dying words of a Highland laird to
his son.

2 See Daniel Webster, p. 547b.

3 Fortuitous combination of circumstances.—
Dickens, Our Mutual Friend [1864–1865], vol. II,
ch. 7

When we are handfasted, as we term
it, we are man and wife for a year and
day; that space gone by, each may
choose another mate, or, at their pleas-
ure, may call the priest to marry them
for life; and this we call handfasting.3

The Monastery. Answer of the
Author of Waverley to the Let-
ter of Captain Clutterbuck 25

Spur not an unbroken horse; put not
your plowshare too deep into new
land.

Ib.

Oh, poverty parts good company.
The Abbot [1820], ch. 7

Ah! County Guy, the hour is nigh,
The sun has left the lea.
The orange flower perfumes the bower,
The breeze is on the sea.

Quentin Durward [1823], ch. 4

Tell that to the marines — the sail-
ors won’t believe it.2

Redgauntlet [1824], vol. II, ch. 7

Too much rest is rust.3

The Betrothed [1825], ch. 13

The playbill, which is said to have
announced the tragedy of Hamlet, the
character of the Prince of Denmark be-
ing left out.
The Talisman [1825], introduction

Rouse the lion from his lair.

Ib. heading, ch. 6

Recollect that the Almighty, who
gave the dog to be companion of our
pleasures and our toils, hath invested
him with a nature noble and incapable
of deceit.

Ib. 24

1 This custom of handfasting actually prevailed
in the upland days. It arose partly from the
want of priests. While the convents subsisted,
monks were detached on regular circuits through
the wilder districts, to marry those who had
lived in this species of connection.—Andrew
Lang, Note in his edition of The Monastery

2 “Right,” quothe Ben, “that will do for the
marines.” — Byron, The Island [1823], canto II,
last line

3 “That will do for the marines, but the sailors
won’t believe it” is an old saying.

4 German proverb: Rast ich, so rost ich [When
I rest, I rust].
If you keep a thing seven years, you are sure to find a use for it.
Woodstock [1826], ch. 28

The sun never sets on the immense empire of Charles V.¹
Life of Napoleon [1827]

Come fill up my cup, come fill up my can,
Come saddle your horses, and call up your men;
Come open the West Port, and let me gang free,
And it's room for the bonnets of Bonny Dundee!
The Doom of Devorgoil [1830].
Bonny Dundee, chorus

One hour of life, crowded to the full with glorious action, and filled with noble risks, is worth whole years of those mean observances of paltry decorum.²
Count Robert of Paris [1832], ch. 25

Heaven knows its time; the bullet has its billet.  
Ib.

SYDNEY SMITH  
1771–1845

The schoolboy whips his taxed top; the beardless youth manages his taxed horse with a taxed bridle on a taxed road; and the dying Englishman, pouring his medicine, which has paid seven per cent, into a spoon that has paid fifteen per cent, flings himself back upon his chintz bed which has paid twenty-two per cent, and expires in the arms of an apothecary who has paid a

¹ Why should the brave Spanish soldier brag the sun never sets in the Spanish dominions, but ever shineth on one part or other we have conquered for our king? — Captain John Smith, Advertisements for the Unexperienced, &c. [1631]

² It may be said of them [the Hollanders] as of the Spaniards, that the sun never sets on their dominions. — Gage, New Survey of the West Indies [1648], Epistle Dedicatory.
See Schiller, p. 497 b, and Daniel Webster, p. 548a.

license of a hundred pounds for the privilege of putting him to death.
Review of Seybert, Annals of the United States [1820]

If you choose to represent the various parts in life by holes upon a table, of different shapes — some circular, some triangular, some square, some oblong — and the persons acting these parts by bits of wood of similar shapes, we shall generally find that the triangular person has got into the square hole, the oblong into the triangular, and a square person has squeezed himself into the round hole. The officer and the office, the doer and the thing done, seldom fit so exactly that we can say they were almost made for each other.¹

Sketches of Moral Philosophy [1850]

That knuckle-end of England — that land of Calvin, oatcakes, and sulphur.
Lady Holland's Memoir [1855], vol. I, ch. 2

No one minds what Jeffrey says: ... it is not more than a week ago that I heard him speak disrespectfully of the equator.  
Ib.

Preaching has become a byword for long and dull conversation of any kind; and whoever wishes to imply, in any piece of writing, the absence of everything agreeable and inviting, calls it a sermon.  
Ib. 3

Avoid shame, but do not seek glory, — nothing so expensive as glory.  
Ib. 4

Take short views, hope for the best, and trust in God.  
Ib. 6

Looked as if she had walked straight out of the ark.  
Ib. 7

No furniture so charming as books.  
Ib. 9

Not body enough to cover his mind decently with; his intellect is improperly exposed.  
Ib.

¹ Generally accepted as the origin of the phrase "A square peg in a round hole."
He has spent all his life in letting down empty buckets into empty wells; and he is frittering away his age in trying to draw them up again.\footnote{1}{See Cowper, p. 458a.}

\textit{Lady Holland’s Memoir, vol. I, ch. 9}

Ah, you flavor everything; you are the vanilla of society. \footnote{Ib.}

As the French say, there are three sexes — men, women, and clergymen.\footnote{2}{See Lady Mary Wortley Montagu, p. 414a.}

My living in Yorkshire was so far out of the way, that it was actually twelve miles from a lemon. \footnote{Ib.}

Praise is the best diet for us, after all. \footnote{Ib.}

Daniel Webster struck me much like a steam engine in trousers. \footnote{Ib.}

“Heat, ma’am!” I said; “it was so dreadful here, that I found there was nothing left for it but to take off my flesh and sit in my bones.” \footnote{Ib.}

Live always in the best company when you read. \footnote{Ib. 10}

Never give way to melancholy; resist it steadily, for the habit will encroach. \footnote{Ib.}

He was a one-book man. Some men have only one book in them; others, a library. \footnote{Ib. 11}

Marriage resembles a pair of shears, so joined that they can not be separated; often moving in opposite directions, yet always punishing anyone who comes between them.\footnote{3}{We are the two halves of a pair of scissors, when apart, Pecksniff, but together we are something. — Dickens, Martin Chuzzlewit [1843-1844], ch. 11}

Macaulay is like a book in breeches \ldots He has occasional flashes of silence, that make his conversation perfectly delightful. \footnote{Ib.}

Let onion atoms lurk within the bowl And, half suspected, animate the whole. \footnote{Ib. Recipe for Salad}

Serenely full, the epicure would say, Fate cannot harm me, I have dined today.\footnote{1}{Lady Holland’s Memoir, \textit{Recipe for Salad}}

\textit{Lady Holland’s Memoir, \textit{Recipe for Salad}}

What you don’t know would make a great book. \footnote{Ib.}

In composing, as a general rule, run your pen through every other word you have written; you have no idea what vigor it will give your style.\footnote{2}{See Samuel Johnson, p. 451b.}

Thank God for tea! What would the world do without tea? — how did it exist? I am glad I was not born before tea. \footnote{Ib.}

That sign of old age, extolling the past at the expense of the present. \footnote{Ib.}

We know nothing of tomorrow; our business is to be good and happy today.\footnote{3}{See James Montgomery, p. 517b.}

\textbf{SAMUEL TAYLOR COLERIDGE}

1772–1834

Poor little Foal of an oppressed race! I love the languid patience of thy face. \footnote{Ib. To a Young Ass [1794], l. 1}

Blest hour! it was a luxury — to be! \footnote{Ib. Reflections on Having Left a Place of Retirement [1795], l. 43}

This Lime Tree Bower My Prison. \footnote{Ib. Title of poem [1797]}

In Xanadu did Kubla Khan
A stately pleasure-dome decree:
Where Alph, the sacred river, ran
Through caverns measureless to man
Down to a sunless sea.
So twice five miles of fertile ground
With walls and towers were girdled round. \footnote{Kubla Khan [1798]}

A savage place! as holy and enchanted
As e’er beneath a waning moon was haunted
By woman wailing for her demon-lover! \footnote{Ib.}

\footnote{1}{See Horace, p. 122a, and note.}
\footnote{2}{See Cowper, p. 458a.}
\footnote{3}{See Lady Mary Wortley Montagu, p. 414a.}
\footnote{4}{We are the two halves of a pair of scissors, when apart, Pecksniff, but together we are something. — Dickens, Martin Chuzzlewit [1843-1844], ch. 11}
\footnote{5}{See Samuel Johnson, p. 451b.}
\footnote{6}{See James Montgomery, p. 517b.}

523
Five miles meandering with a mazy motion.

Ancestral voices prophesying war!

It was a miracle of rare device,
A sunny pleasure dome with caves of ice!

A damsel with a dulcimer
In a vision once I saw:
It was an Abyssinian maid,
And on her dulcimer she played,
Singing of Mount Abora.

That sunny dome! those caves of ice!
And all who heard should see them there,
And all should cry, Beware! Beware!
His flashing eyes, his floating hair!
Weave a circle round him thrice,
And close your eyes with holy dread,
For he on honeydew hath fed,
And drunk the milk of Paradise.

Sir Leoline, the Baron rich,
Hath a toothless mastiff bitch.

And the spring comes slowly up this way.

The one red leaf, the last of its clan,
That dances as often as dance it can.

And what can ail the mastiff bitch?

Her gentle limbs did she undress,
And lay down in her loveliness.

A sight to dream of, not to tell!

Saints will aid if men will call:
For the blue sky bends over all!

And constancy lives in realms above;
And life is thorny; and youth is vain;
And to be wroth with one we love
Doth work like madness in the brain.

It is an ancient Mariner,
And he stoppeth one of three.
"By thy long gray beard and glittering eye,
Now wherefore stopp'st thou me?"

The Ancient Mariner [1798],
pt. I, st. 1

The guests are met, the feast is set:
May'st hear the merry din.

He holds him with his glittering eye —
The Wedding Guest stood still,
And listens like a three years' child:
The Mariner hath his will.

The ship was cheered, the harbor cleared,
Merrily did we drop
Below the kirk, below the hill,
Below the lighthouse top.

The Wedding Guest here beat his breast,
For he heard the loud bassoon.

The bride hath paced into the hall,
Red as a rose is she.

And now there came both mist and snow,
And it grew wondrous cold:
And ice, mast-high, came floating by,
As green as emerald.

The ice was here, the ice was there,
The ice was all around:
It cracked and growled, and roared and howled,
Like noises in a swound!

"God save thee, ancient Mariner!
From the fiends, that plague thee thus! —
Why look'st thou so?" — "With my crossbow
I shot the Albatross."

The fair breeze blew, the white foam flew,
The furrows followed free;
We were the first that ever burst
Into that silent sea.

As idle as a painted ship
Upon a painted ocean.
| a | Water, water, everywhere,  
Not any drop to drink.  
_The Ancient Mariner, pt. II, st. 9_  
The very deep did rot: O Christ!  
That ever this should be!  
Yea, slimy things did crawl with legs  
Upon the slimy sea.  
_Inf. st. 10_  
About, about, in reel and rout  
The death-fires danced at night.  
_Inf. st. 11_  
I bit my arm, I sucked the blood,  
And cried, A sail! a sail!  
_Inf. III, st. 4_  
Her lips were red, her looks were free,  
Her locks were yellow as gold:  
Her skin was white as leprosy,  
The nightmare Life-in-Death was she,  
Who thickens man's blood with cold.  
_Inf. st. 11_  
"The game is done! I've won, I've won!"  
Quoth she, and whistles thrice.  
_Inf. st. 12_  
The sun's rim dips, the stars rush out:  
At one stride comes the dark;  
With far-heard whisper o'er the sea  
Off shot the specter-bark.  
_Inf. st. 13_  
We listened and looked sideways up!  
Fear at my heart, as at a cup,  
My lifeblood seemed to sip.  
_Inf. st. 14_  
The horned Moon, with one bright star  
Within the nether tip.  
_Inf. st. 15_  
I fear thee, ancient Mariner!  
I fear thy skinny hand!  
And thou art long, and lank, and brown,  
As is the ribbed sea-sea.\(^1\)  
_Inf. IV, st. 1_  
\(^1\) A note by Coleridge in _Sibylline Leaves_ [1817] says: "For [these] lines I am indebted to Mr. Wordsworth." |
| b | Alone, alone, all, all alone;  
Alone on a wide, wide sea.  
_The Ancient Mariner, pt. IV, st. 3_  
The moving moon went up the sky,  
And nowhere did abide;  
Softly she was going up,  
And a star or two beside.  
_Inf. st. 10_  
Her beams bemocked the sultry main,  
Like April hoarfrost spread;  
But where the ship's huge shadow lay,  
The charmed water burnt alway  
A still and awful red.  
_Inf. st. 11_  
A spring of love gushed from my heart,  
And I blessed them unaware.  
_Inf. st. 14_  
Oh sleep! it is a gentle thing,  
Beloved from pole to pole.  
_Inf. V, st. 1_  
We were a ghastly crew.  
_Inf. st. 11_  
A noise like of a hidden brook  
In the leafy month of June,  
That to the sleeping woods all night  
Singeth a quiet tune.  
_Inf. st. 17_  
The man hath penance done,  
And penance more will do.  
_Inf. st. 25_  
Like one that on a lonesome road  
Doth walk in fear and dread,  
And having once turned round walks on,  
And turns no more his head;  
Because he knows a frightful fiend  
Doth close behind him tread.  
_Inf. VI, st. 10_  
Is this the hill? is this the kirk?  
Is this my own countree?  
_Inf. st. 14_  
No voice; but oh! the silence sank  
Like music on my heart.  
_Inf. st. 22_  
And the owlet whoops to the wolf below,  
That eats the she-wolf's young.  
_Inf. VII, st. 5_  
"Ha! ha!" quoth he, "full plain I see,  
The Devil knows how to row."  
_Inf. st. 12_ |
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>a</th>
<th>COLERIDGE</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>“O shrieve me, shrieve me, holy man!”</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>The Ancient Mariner, pt. VII,</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>st. 14</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O Wedding Guest! This soul hath been</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alone on a wide wide sea:</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>So lonely ’twas, that God himself</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scarce seemed there to be.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Ib.</em> st. 19</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>He prayeth well who loveth well</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Both man and bird and beast.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Ib.</em> st. 22</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>He prayeth best who loveth best</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>All things both great and small;</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>For the dear God who loveth us,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>He made and loveth all.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Ib.</em> st. 23</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A sadder and a wiser man</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>He rose the morrow morn.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Ib.</em> st. 25</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>With what deep worship I have still adored</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The spirit of divinest Liberty.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>France: An Ode [1798],</em> st. 1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The frost performs its secret ministry,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Unhelped by any wind.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Frost at Midnight [1798],</em> L. 1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Therefore all seasons shall be sweet to thee,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whether the summer clothe the general earth</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>With greenness, or the redbreast sit and sing</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Betwixt the tufts of snow on the bare branch.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Ib.</em> l. 65</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Or if the secret ministry of frost</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shall hang them up in silent icicles,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Quietly shining to the quiet moon.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Ib.</em> l. 72</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Forth from his dark and lonely hiding place</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Portentous sight!) the owlet Atheism,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sailing on obscene wings athwart the noon,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Drops his blue-fringed lids, and holds them close,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 See Alexander, p. 684b.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>b</td>
<td>COLERIDGE</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---</td>
<td>---</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>And hooting at the glorious sun in Heaven,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cries out, “Where is it?”</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Fears in Solitude [1798],</em> I. 81</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>And the Devil did grin, for his darling sin</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Is pride that apes humility.1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>The Devil’s Thoughts 2 [1799],</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>st. 6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Strongly it bears us along in swelling and limitless billows,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nothing before and nothing behind but the sky and the ocean.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>The Homeric Hexameter (translated from Schiller) [1799]</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In the hexameter rises the fountain’s silvery column;</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In the pentameter aye falling in melody back.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>The Ovidian Elegiac Metre (from Schiller) [1799]</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>All thoughts, all passions, all delights,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whatever stirs this mortal frame,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>All are but ministers of Love,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>And feed his sacred flame.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Love [1799],</em> st. 1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tranquillity! thou better name</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Than all the family of Fame!</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Ode to Tranquillity [1801],</em> st. 1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aloof with hermit-eye I scan</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The present works of present man —</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A wild and dream-like trade of blood and guile,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Too foolish for a tear, too wicked for a smile!</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Ib.</em> st. 4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hast thou a charm to stay the morning star</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In his steep course?</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Hymn in the Vale of Chamouni [1802],</em> L. 1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Earth, with her thousand voices, praises God.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Ib.</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 See Robert Burton, p. 811a.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2 <em>This poem was written in collaboration with Southey, who also imitated it in The Devil's Walk, p. 533a.</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
What is an Epigram? A dwarfish whole,
Its body brevity, and wit its soul.¹

An Epigram [1802]

I see, not feel, how beautiful they are!
Dejection: An Ode [1802], st. 2

O Lady! we receive but what we give
And in our life alone does Nature live.

Ib. st. 4

A light, a glory, a fair luminous cloud
Enveloping the Earth.

Ib.

Joy is the sweet voice, Joy the luminous cloud —
We in ourselves rejoice!
And thence flows all that charms or ear or sight,
All melodies the echoes of that voice,
All colors a suffusion from that light.

Ib. st. 5

How seldom, friend! a good great man inherits
Honor or wealth, with all his worth and pains!
It sounds like stories from the land of spirits
If any man obtain that which he merits,
Or any merit that which he obtains.

The Good Great Man [1802]

Trochee trips from long to short;
From long to long in solemn sort
Slow Spondee stalks.

Metrical Feet [1806]

The Knight’s bones are dust,
And his good sword rust;
His soul is with the saints, I trust.

The Knight’s Tomb [c. 1817]

With Donne, whose muse on dromedary trots,
Wreathe iron pokers into true-love knots.

On Donne’s Poetry [c. 1818]

The Eighth Commandment was not made for bards.

The Reproof and Reply [1823]

¹ See Shakespeare, Hamlet II, i, 90, p. 260b.

Nought cared this body for wind or weather,
When youth and I lived in ’t together.

Youth and Age [1823–1832], st. 1

Flowers are lovely; love is flower-like;
Friendship is a sheltering tree;
Oh the joys that came down shower-like,
Of friendship, love, and liberty,
Ere I was old!

Ib. st. 2

All Nature seems at work. Slugs leave their lair —
The bees are stirring — birds are on the wing —
And Winter slumbering in the open air,
Wears on his smiling face a dream of Spring!
And I the while, the sole unbusy thing,
Nor honey make, nor pair, nor build, nor sing.

Work Without Hope [February 21, 1825]

Work without Hope draws nectar in a sieve,
And Hope without an object cannot live.

Ib.

In many ways doth the full heart reveal
The presence of the love it would conceal.

Poems Written in Later Life [1826], motto

I counted two-and-seventy stenches,
All well defined, and several stinks.

Cologne [1828]

The river Rhine, it is well known,
Doth wash your city of Cologne;
But tell me, nymphs! what power divine
Shall henceforth wash the river Rhine?

Ib.

Poetry is not the proper antithesis to prose, but to science. Poetry is opposed to science, and prose to metre. The proper and immediate object of science is the acquirement, or communication, of truth; the proper and immediate ob-
ject of poetry is the communication of immediate pleasure.

Definitions of Poetry [1811]

Reviewers are usually people who would have been poets, historians, biographers, etc., if they could; they have tried their talents at one or at the other, and have failed; therefore they turn critics.¹

Lectures on Shakespeare and Milton [1811-1812]

The last speech [Iago's soliloquy], the motive-hunting of a motiveless malignity — how awfull

Notes on Shakespeare [c. 1812]

Taste is the intermediate faculty which connects the active with the passive powers of our nature, the intellect with the senses; and its appointed function is to elevate the images of the latter, while it realizes the ideas of the former.

On the Principles of Genial Criticism [1814]

The most general definition of beauty . . . Multeity in Unity. Ib.

The Good consists in the congruity of a thing with the laws of the reason and the nature of the will, and in its fitness to determine the latter to actualize the former: and it is always discursive. The Beautiful arises from the perceived harmony of an object, whether sight or sound, with the inborn and constitutive rules of the judgment and imagination: and it is always intuitive.

Ib.

The imagination . . . that reconciling and mediatory power, which incorporating the reason in images of the sense and organizing (as it were) the flux of the senses by the permanence and self-circling energies of the reason, gives birth to a system of symbols, harmonious in themselves, and consubstantial with the truths of which they are the conductors.

The Statesman's Manual [1816]

Not the poem which we have read, but that to which we return, with the greatest pleasure, possesses the genuine power, and claims the name of essential poetry.²

Biographia Literaria [1817], ch. 1

Experience informs us that the first defense of weak minds is to recriminate.

Indignation at literary wrongs I leave to men born under happier stars. I cannot afford it.

Milton had a highly imaginative, Cowley a very fanciful mind. Ib. 4

An idea, in the highest sense of that word, cannot be conveyed but by a symbol.

Ib. 9

Veracity does not consist in saying, but in the intention of communicating truth.

Ib.

Never pursue literature as a trade.

Ib. 11

Until you understand a writer's ignorance, presume yourself ignorant of his understanding.

Ib. 12

During the act of knowledge itself, the objective and subjective are so instantly united, that we cannot determine to which of the two the priority belongs.

Ib.

The primary imagination I hold to be the living power and prime agent of all human perception, and as a repetition in the finite mind of the eternal act of creation in the infinite I Am.

Ib. 13

The secondary imagination . . . dissolves, diffuses, dissipates, in order to re-create; or where this process is rendered impossible, yet still at all events it struggles to idealize and to unify. It is

¹ Reviewers, with some rare exceptions, are a most stupid and malignant race. As a bankrupt thief turns thief-taker in despair, so an unsuccessful author turns critic. — Shelley, Fragments of Adonais [1821]

² See Disraeli, p. 61ab, and Lowell, p. 69ab.

See Robert Frost, pp. 98gb and 990a.
essentially vital, even as all objects (as objects) are essentially fixed and dead.

*Biographia Literaria*, ch. 13

The fancy is indeed no other than a mode of memory emancipated from the order of time and space.  

*ib.*

The two cardinal points of poetry, the power of exciting the sympathy of the reader by a faithful adherence to the truth of nature, and the power of giving the interest of novelty by the modifying colors of imagination.

*ib.* 14

That willing suspension of disbelief for the moment, which constitutes poetic faith.  

*ib.*

The poet, described in ideal perfection, brings the whole soul of man into activity, with the subordination of its faculties to each other, according to their relative worth and dignity. He diffuses a tone and spirit of unity, that blends, and (as it were) fuses, each into each, by that synthetic and magical power . . . imagination.  

*ib.*

[Imagination] reveals itself in the balance or reconciliation of opposite or discordant qualities: of sameness, with difference; of the general, with the concrete; the idea, with the image; the individual, with the representative; the sense of novelty and freshness, with old and familiar objects; a more than usual state of emotion, with more than usual order; judgment ever awake and steady self-possession, with enthusiasm and feeling profound or vehement; and while it blends and harmonizes the natural and the artificial, still subordinates art to nature; the manner to the matter; and our admiration of the poet to our sympathy with the poetry.  

*ib.*

No man was ever yet a great poet, without being at the same time a profound philosopher.  

*ib.* 15

While [Shakespeare] darts himself forth and passes into all the forms of human character and passion, the one Proteus of the fire and the flood, [Milton] attracts all forms and things to himself, into the unity of his own Ideal. All things and modes of action shape themselves anew in the being of Milton; while Shakespeare becomes all things, yet ever remaining himself.

*Biographia Literaria*, ch. 15

Our myriad-minded Shakespeare.  

*ib.*

The best part of human language, properly so called, is derived from reflection on the acts of the mind itself.  

*ib.* 17

The organic form, on the other hand, is innate; it shapes, as it develops, itself from within, and the fullness of its development is one and the same with the perfection of its outward form.

*Shakespeare's Judgment Equal to His Genius* [1818]

Now Art, used collectively for painting, sculpture, architecture and music, is the mediatress between, and reconciler of, nature and man. It is, therefore, the power of humanizing nature, of infusing the thoughts and passions of man into everything which is the object of his contemplation.

*On Poesy or Art* [1818]

The artist must imitate that which is within the thing, that which is active through form and figure, and discourses to us by symbols.  

*ib.*

The heart should have fed upon the truth, as insects on a leaf, till it be tinged with the color, and show its food in every . . . minutest fiber.  

*ib.*

Schiller has the material sublime.

*Table Talk* [December 29, 1822]

1 A phrase which I have borrowed from a Greek monk, who applies it to a patriarch of Constantinople. [Coleridge's footnote.]  

I wish our clever young poets would remember my homely definitions of prose and poetry; that is, prose = words in their best order; poetry = the best words in their best order.

Table Talk [July 12, 1827]

The man’s desire is for the woman; but the woman’s desire is rarely other than for the desire of the man.

Ib. [July 23, 1827]

Poetry is certainly something more than good sense, but it must be good sense at all events; just as a palace is more than a house, but it must be a house, at least.

Ib. [May 9, 1830]

That passage is what I call the sublime dashed to pieces by cutting too close with the fiery four-in-hand round the corner of nonsense.

The Friend. The Improvisatore [1828]

Beneath this sod
A poet lies, or that which once seemed he—
Oh, lift a thought in prayer for S.T.C.!
That he, who many a year, with toil of breath,
Found death in life, may here find life in death.

Epitaph written for himself [1833]

Josiah Quincy, Jr. 1772–1864

If this bill [for the admission of Orleans Territory as a State] passes, I am compelled to declare it as my deliberate opinion that the bonds of this Union are virtually dissolved; that the States which compose it are free from their moral obligations; and that, as it will be the right of all, so it will be the duty of some, to prepare definitely for a separation — amicably if they can; violently if they must.

Speech in the U. S. House of Representatives [January 14, 1811]

William Barnes Rhodes 1772–1826

Bombastes: So have I heard on Afric’s burning shore
A hungry lion give a grievous roar;
The grievous roar echoed along the shore.

Artaxaminous: So have I heard on Afric’s burning shore
Another lion give a grievous roar;
And the first lion thought the last a bore.

Bombastes Furioso [1810], act I, sc. 4

David Ricardo 1772–1823

Labor, like all other things which are purchased and sold, and which may be increased or diminished in quantity, has its natural and its market price. The natural price of labor is that price which is necessary to enable the laborers, one with another, to subsist and perpetuate their race, without either increase or diminution.

On the Principles of Political Economy and Taxation [1817]

Friedrich Schlegel 1772–1829

The historian is a prophet in reverse. Athenaeum [1798–1800]

The gentleman [Quincy] cannot have forgotten his own sentiment, uttered even on the floor of this House, “Peaceably if we can, forcibly if we must.” — Henry Clay, Speech [January 8, 1818]
FRANÇOIS HORACE BASTIEN SÉBASTIANI 1772-1851
Order reigns in Warsaw.¹
Announcement of the fall of Warsaw [1831]

ÉTIENNE DE GRELLLET 1773-1855
I expect to pass through this world but once; any good thing therefore that I can do, or any kindness that I can show to any fellow creature, let me do it now; let me not defer or neglect it, for I shall not pass this way again.²
Attributed

WILLIAM HENRY HARRISON 1773-1841
We admit of no government by divine right ... the only legitimate right to govern is an express grant of power from the governed.
Inaugural Address [March 4, 1841]

Never with my consent shall an officer of the people, compensated for his services out of their pockets, become the pliant instrument of the Executive will.

A decent and manly examination of the acts of government should be not only tolerated, but encouraged.
Inaugural Address

JOHN RANDOLPH 1773-1833
The surest way to prevent war is not to fear it.
Speech, U.S. House of Representatives [March 5, 1806]

¹ Des lettres que je reçois de Pologne m’annoncent que la tranquillité règne à Varsovie.
—DUMAS [1802–1870], Mémoires [and series], vol. IV, ch. 3
² This is not found in any of Grellet’s writings, and has been attributed to many others.
See Addison, p. 594a.

He is a man of splendid abilities, but utterly corrupt. He shines and stinks like rotten mackerel by moonlight.
Of Edward Livingston; from W. CABELL BRUCE, John Randolph of Roanoke [1923], vol. II, p. 197

ROBERT SOUTHEY 1774-1843
"You are old, Father William," the young man cried,
"The few locks which are left you are gray;
You are hale, Father William—a hearty old man:
Now tell me the reason, I pray."
The Old Man’s Comforts and How He Gained Them,² st. 1

"In the days of my youth, I remembered my God,
And he hath not forgotten my age."
Ib. st. 6

And in at the windows, and in at the door,
And through the walls by thousands they pour;
And down from the ceiling and up through the floor,
From the right and the left, from behind and before,
From within and without, from above and below —

¹ 'Tis vain for present fame to wish.
Our persons first must be forgotten;
For poets are like stinking fish,
They never shine until they’re rotten.
MCDONALD CLARKE [1798–1843], Epigram

² Of several parodies of this poem, the one by Lewis Carroll is probably better known than the original. See p. 543b.
"You are old, Father William, and though one would think
All the veins in your body were dry,
Yet the end of your nose is red as a pink;
I beg your indulgence, but why?"
LEE O. HARRIS and JAMES WHITCOMB RILEY, Father William, st. 1
And all at once to the Bishop they go.
God's Judgment on a Wicked Bishop, \(^1\) st. 17

It was a summer evening;
Old Kaspar's work was done,
And he before his cottage door
Was sitting in the sun;
And by him sported on the green
His little grandchild Wilhelmine.

The Battle of Blenheim [1798],
st. 1

He came to ask what he had found,
That was so large, and smooth, and round.

"'Tis some poor fellow's skull," said he,
"Who fell in the great victory."

Ib. st. 3

But what they fought each other for,
I could not well make out.

Ib. st. 6

"And everybody praised the Duke,
Who this great fight did win."

"But what good came of it at last?"
Quoth little Peterkin.

"Why, that I cannot tell," said he;
"But 'twas a famous victory."

Ib. st. 11

Blue, darkly, deeply, beautifully blue.\(^2\)

Madoc in Wales [1805], pt. I, 5

What will not woman, gentle woman dare,
When strong affection stirs her spirit up?

Ib. II, 2

And last of all an Admiral came,
A terrible man with a terrible name—
A name which you all know by sight very well,

\(^1\) Hatto, in the time of the great famine of 914, when he saw the poor exceedingly oppressed by famine, assembled a great company of them together into a barn at Kaub and burnt them . . . because he thought the famine would sooner cease if those poor folks were dispatched out of the world . . . But God . . . sent against him a plague of mice . . . and the prelate retreated to a tower in the Rhine . . . but the mice chased him continually . . . and at last he was most miserably devoured.—Thomas Coryat, Crudities [1611].

\(^2\) See Byron, p. 561a.

But which no one can speak, and no one can spell.

The March to Moscow, st. 8

Curses are like young chickens, they always come home to roost.

The Curse of Kehama [1810], motto

They sin who tell us love can die;
With life all other passions fly,
All others are but vanity.

Ib. canto X, st. 10

Thou hast been called, O sleep! the friend of woe;
But 'tis the happy that have called thee so.

Ib. XV, st. 12

No stir in the air, no stir in the sea,
The ship was still as she could be.

The Inchcape Rock,\(^3\) st. 1

And then they knew the perilous Rock,
And blessed the Abbot of Aberbrothok.

Ib. st. 4

Till the vessel strikes with a shivering shock—
"O Christ! It is the Inchcape Rock."

Ib. st. 15

My days among the dead are past;
Around me I behold,
Where'er these casual eyes are cast,
The mighty minds of old.

My Days Among the Dead Are Past [1818], st. 1

Yet leaving here a name, I trust,
That will not perish in the dust.

Ib. st. 4

Agreed to differ.

Life of Wesley [1820]

The Satanic school.

Vision of Judgment [1821],
original preface

So I told them in rhyme,
For of rhymes I had store.

The Cataract of Lodore

\(^3\) A rock in the North Sea, off the Firth of Tay, Scotland, dangerous to navigators because it is covered with every tide. There is a tradition that a warning bell was fixed on the rock by the Abbot of Aberbrothok, which was stolen by a sea pirate, who perished on the rock a year later.
Cassandra [1829], in Pride and Prejudice, ch. 18.

Mrs. Bennet was restored to her usual querulous serenity. Ib. 42

You ought certainly to forgive them, as a Christian, but never to admit them in your sight, or allow their names to be mentioned in your hearing. Ib. 57

For what do we live, but to make sport for our neighbors, and laugh at them in our turn? Ib.

I have been a selfish being all my life, in practice, though not in principle. Ib. 58

One half of the world cannot understand the pleasures of the other.

Emma [1815], ch. 9

It was a delightful visit—perfect, in being much too short. Ib. 13

Nobody who has not been in the interior of a family can say what the difficulties of any individual of that family may be. Ib. 18

Business, you know, may bring money, but friendship hardly ever does. Ib. 34

"Only a novel"... in short, only some work in which the greatest powers of the mind are displayed, in which the most thorough knowledge of human nature, the happiest delineation of its varieties, the liveliest effusions of wit and humor are conveyed to the world in the best chosen language.

Northanger Abbey [1818], ch. 5

What dreadful hot weather we have! It keeps me in a continual state of ineziance.

Letters. To her sister Cassandra [September 18, 1796]

I do not want people to be very agreeable, as it saves me the trouble of liking them a great deal. Ib. [December 24, 1798]

The little bit (two inches wide) of ivory on which I work with so fine a
brush as produces little effect after much labor.\textsuperscript{1}

\textbf{Letter to J. Edward Austen}

[December 16, 1816]

\textbf{CHARLES LAMB}

1775–1834

I have something more to do than feel.

\textbf{Letter to Coleridge after the death of Lamb’s mother} [1796]

The not unpeaceful evening of a day
Made black by morning storms.

\textbf{Poem-letter to Coleridge} [1797]

I have had playmates, I have had companions,
In my days of childhood, in my joyful school-days —
All, all are gone, the old familiar faces.

\textbf{Old Familiar Faces} [1798]

For God’s sake (I never was more serious) don’t make me ridiculous any more by terming me gentle-hearted in print\textsuperscript{2} ... substitute drunken dog, ragged head, seld-shaven, odd-eyed, stuttering, or any other epithet which truly and properly belongs to the gentleman in question.

\textbf{Letter to Coleridge} [August 1800]

Separate from the pleasure of your company, I don’t much care if I never see a mountain in my life.

\textbf{Letter to Wordsworth} [1801]

The man must have a rare recipe for melancholy, who can be dull in Fleet Street.

\textbf{Letter to Thomas Manning}

[February 15, 1802]

Nursed amid her [London’s] noise, her crowds, her beloved smoke — what have I been doing all my life, if I have not lent out my heart with usury to such scenes? \textit{Ib.}

Gone before

To that unknown and silent shore.

\textit{Hester} [1803], st. 7

A good-natured woman, which is as much as you can expect from a friend’s wife, whom you got acquainted with a bachelor. \textbf{Letter to Hazlitt} [1805]

Neat, not gaudy.

\textbf{Letter to Wordsworth} [1806]

This very night I am going to leave off tobacco! Surely there must be some other world in which this unconquerable purpose shall be realized.

\textbf{Letter to Thomas Manning} [1815]

Anything awful makes me laugh. I misbehaved once at a funeral.

\textbf{Letter to Southey} [1815]

[Of Coleridge] An archangel a little damaged.

\textbf{Letter to Wordsworth} [1816]

Fanny Kelly’s divine plain face.

\textbf{Letter to Mrs. Wordsworth} [1818]

The red-letter days, now become, to all intents and purposes, dead-letter days.

\textit{Essays of Elia} [1823]. \textit{Oxford in the Vacation}\textsuperscript{1}

The human species, according to the best theory I can form of it, is composed of two distinct races, the men who borrow, and the men who lend.

\textit{Ib. The Two Races of Men}

Your borrowers of books — those mutilators of collections, spoilers of the

\textsuperscript{1}Miss Austen\textit{] had a talent for describing the involvements and feelings and characters of ordinary life which is to me the most wonderful I ever met with. The Big Bow-Wow strain I can do myself like any now going; but the exquisite touch, which renders ordinary commonplace things and characters interesting, from the truth of the description and the sentiment, is denied to me.— \textit{Scott, Journal} [March 14, 1826]}

\textsuperscript{2}For thee, my gentle-hearted Charles, to whom No sound is dissesonant which tells of life.

\textit{Coleridge, This Lime Tree Bower My Prison} [1797]
symmetry of shelves, and creators of odd volumes.

*Essays of Elia. The Two Races of Men*

Of all sound of all bells (bells, the music highest bordering upon heaven) most solemn and touching is the peal which rings out the Old Year.

*Ib. New Year's Eve*

A clear fire, a clean hearth, and the rigor of the game.

*Ib. Mrs. Battle's Opinions on Whist*

I have no ear.

*Ib. A Chapter on Ears*

Sentimentally I am disposed to harmony; but organically I am incapable of a tune.

*Credulity is the man's weakness, but the child's strength.*

*Ib. Witches, and Other Night Fears*

Not many sounds in life, and I include all urban and all rural sounds, exceed in interest a knock at the door.

*Ib. Valentine's Day*

The custom of saying grace at meals had, probably, its origin in the early times of the world, and the hunter-state of man, when dinners were precarious things, and a full meal was something more than a common blessing!

*Ib. Grace Before Meat*

Presents, I often say, endear absents.

*Ib. A Dissertation Upon Roast Pig*

Nothing is to me more distasteful than that entire complacency and satisfaction which beam in the countenances of a new-married couple.

*Ib. The Behavior of Married People*

I came home forever!

*Letter to Bernard Barton [1825]*; on leaving his "33 years' desk" at the East India House

Doorbells are like a magic game, Or the grab bag at a fair— You never know when you hear one ring Who may be waiting there.

*Rachel Field [1894-1942], Doorbells*

Who first invented work, and bound the free And holiday-rejoicing spirit down?

*Work*

Riddle of destiny, who can show What thy short visit meant, or know What thy errand here below?

*On an Infant Dying as Soon as Born [1827]*

Martin, if dirt was trumps, what hands you would hold!

*Lamb's Suppers. From Leigh Hunt, Lord Byron and His Contemporaries [1828]*

Some cry up Haydn, some Mozart, Just as the whim bites. For my part, I do not care a farthing candle For either of them, nor for Handel.¹

*Letter to Mrs. William Hazlitt [1830]*

For thy sake, Tobacco, I Would do anything but die.

*A Farewell to Tobacco*

A poor relation — is the most irrelevant thing in nature.

*Last Essays of Elia [1833]. Poor Relations*

I love to lose myself in other men's minds.

*Ib. Detached Thoughts on Books and Reading*

Books think for me.

*Ib.

Books which are no books.

*Ib.

Newspapers always excite curiosity. No one ever lays one down without a feeling of disappointment.

*Ib.

How sickness enlarges the dimensions of a man's self to himself.

*Ib. The Convalescent*

Your absence of mind we have borne, till your presence of body came to be called in question by it.

*Ib. Amicus Redivivus*

¹ See John Byrom, p. 415a.
A pun is a pistol let off at the ear; not a feather to tickle the intellect. 
*Last Essays of Elia. Popular Fallacies: IX, That the Worst Puns are the Best*

A presentation copy... is a copy of a book which does not sell, sent you by the author, with his foolish autograph at the beginning of it; for which, if a stranger, he only demands your friendship; if a brother author, he expects from you a book of yours, which does not sell, in return.

*Ib. XI, That We Must Not Look a Gift Horse in the Mouth*

The good things of life are not to be had singly, but come to us with a mixture.

*Ib. XIII, That You Must Love Me and Love My Dog*

The greatest pleasure I know is to do a good action by stealth, and to have it found out by accident.

*Table Talk. In the Athenaeum* [1834]

**WALTER SAVAGE LANDOR**
1775–1864

But I have sinuous shells of pearly hue...
Shake one, and it awakens; then apply
Its polished lips to your attentive ear,
And it remembers its august abodes,
And murmurs as the ocean murmurs there.¹

*Gebir, bk. I* [1798]

Ah what avails the sceptered race,
Ah what the form divine!

*Rose Aylmer* [1806]

Rose Aylmer, whom these wakeful eyes
May weep, but never see,
A night of memories and of sighs
I consecrate to thee.

¹ See Wordsworth, p. 516b.

There are no fields of amaranth on this side of the grave: there are no voices, O Rhodope! that are not soon mute, however tuneful: there is no name, with whatever emphasis of passionate love repeated, of which the echo is not faint at last.

*Imaginary Conversations* [1824–1829]. *Aesop and Rhodope, I*

Of all failures, to fail in a witticism is the worst, and the mishap is the more calamitous in a drawn out and detailed one.

*Ib. Chesterfield and Chatham*

'Tis Chesterfield and Chatham
Verse

Around the child bend all the three
Sweet Graces; Faith, Hope, Charity. Around the man bend other faces;
Pride, Envy, Malice, are his Graces. *Around the Child*

When we play the fool, how wide
The theatre expands! beside, How long the audience sits before us! How many prompters! what a chorus!

*Plays* [1846], st. 2

There is delight in singing, though none hear Beside the singer.

*To Robert Browning* [1846]

Shakespeare is not our poet, but the world's, Therefore on him no speech! and brief for thee, Browning! Since Chaucer was alive and hale, No man hath walked along our roads with step So active, so inquiring eye, or tongue So varied in discourse.

*Ib.

I strove with none, for none was worth my strife; Nature I loved; and next to Nature, Art. I warm'd both hands before the fire of life; It sinks, and I am ready to depart.

*I Strove with None* [1853]
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>HIRATA ATSUTANE</th>
<th>CAMPBELL</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| **HIRATA ATSUTANE**<sup>1</sup> 1776–1843 | And Freedom shriek'd—as Kosciusko fell!  
*Pleasures of Hope*, pt. I, l. 381  
Who hath not own'd, with rapture-smitten frame,  
The power of grace, the magic of a name?  
*Ib.* II, l. 5  
And muse on Nature with a poet's eye.  
*Ib.* l. 98  

| **Summary of the Ancient Way**  | Cease, every joy, to glimmer on my mind,  
But leave, oh! leave the light of Hope behind!  
What though my wingèd hours of bliss have been  
Like angel visits, few and far between?  
*Ib.* l. 375  
On the green banks of Shannon, when Sheelah was nigh,  
No blithe Irish lad was so happy as I;  
No harp like my own could so cheerily play,  
And wherever I went was my poor dog Tray.  
The Harper [1799], st. 1  
Ye mariners of England,  
That guard our native seas;  
Whose flag has braved, a thousand years,  
The battle and the breeze!  
*Ye Mariners of England* [1800], st. 1  
While the battle rages loud and long,  
and the stormy winds do blow. *Ib.*  

| **THOMAS CAMPBELL** 1777–1844 | Britannia needs no bulwarks,  
No towers along the steep;  
Her march is o'er the mountain waves,  
Her home is on the deep.  
*Ib.* st. 3  

| *Tis distance lends enchantment to the view,  
And robes the mountain in its azure hue.*<sup>2</sup>  
*Pleasures of Hope* [1799], pt. I, l. 7  
Hope, for a season, bade the world farewell,  
*Note: Italics indicate poetic lines.*  

---

<sup>1</sup> From *Sources of Japanese Tradition*, edited by William Theodore de Bary [1860].  
<sup>2</sup> The mountains too, at a distance, appear airy masses and smooth, but seen near at hand they are rough. — Diogenes Laertius [C. a.d. 200].  
*Pyrrho*, sec. 9  

---

<sup>1</sup> See John Norris, p. 85a.  
<sup>2</sup> *My Old Dog Tray.* — *Title of song by Stephen C. Foster* [1826–1864]
But yet it often told a tale
Of more prevailing sadness.

O'Connor's Child, st. 1

'Tis the sunset of life gives me mystical lore,
And coming events cast their shadows before.¹

Lochiel's Warning [1802]
The combat deepens. On, ye brave,
Who rush to glory or the grave!
Wave, Munich! all thy banners wave,
And charge with all thy chivalry!

Few, few shall part where many meet!
The snow shall be their winding sheet
And every turf beneath their feet
Shall be a soldier's sepulcher.

Hohenlinden [1802], st. 7, 8
There was silence deep as death,
And the boldest held his breath,
For a time.

Battle of the Baltic [1805], st. 2
Ye are brothers! ye are men!
And we conquer but to save.

Ib. st. 5
Star that bringest home the bee,
And sett'st the weary laborer free!

Song to the Evening Star
[1822], st. 1
Oh, how hard it is to find
The one just suited to our mind!

Song, st. 1
To live in hearts we leave behind
Is not to die.²

Hallowed Ground, st. 6
Oh leave this barren spot to me!
Spare, woodman, spare the beechen tree!³

The Beech Tree's Petition, st. 1

¹ See Cicero, p. 1112; Shakespeare, p. 2688; Shelley, p. 575a; and H. G. Wells, p. 888b.
² Often do the spirits
Of great events stride on before the events,
And in today already walks tomorrow.

Coleridge, Wallenstein [1799–1800], pt. II, act V, sc. 1
³ They are not dead who live
In hearts they leave behind.

Hugh Robert Orr [b. 1887], They Softly Walk, st. i
⁴ See George Pope Morris, p. 600a.

A stoic of the woods — a man without a tear.

Gertrude of Wyoming [1809],
pt. I, st. 23

HENRY CLAY
1777–1852

How often are we forced to charge fortune with partiality towards the unjust!
Letter [December 4, 1801]

If you wish to avoid foreign collision, you had better abandon the ocean.

Speech, U.S. House of Representatives [January 22, 1812]

Government is a trust, and the officers of the government are trustees; and both the trust and the trustees are created for the benefit of the people.¹

Speech at Ashland, Kentucky [March 1829]

The arts of power and its minions are the same in all countries and in all ages.
It marks its victim; denounces it; and excites the public odium and the public hatred, to conceal its own abuses and encroachments.

Speech, U.S. Senate [March 14, 1834]

Precedents deliberately established by wise men are entitled to great weight.
They are evidence of truth, but only evidence. . . . But a solitary precedent . . . which has never been re-examined, cannot be conclusive.

Speech, U.S. Senate [February 18, 1835]

I have heard something said about allegiance to the South. I know no South, no North, no East, no West, to which I owe any allegiance. The Union, sir, is my country.

Speech [1848]

The Constitution of the United States was made not merely for the

¹ See Mathew Henry, p. 586b; Burke, p. 454b; Jefferson, p. 47ab; Calhoun, p. 545b; and Cleveland, p. 771a.
² Our government is the potent, the omnipresent teacher. — Louis D. Brandes, Olmstead v. U.S. [1948]
generation that then existed, but for posterity — unlimited, undefined, end-
less, perpetual posterity.

Speech in the Senate
[January 29, 1850]

Sir, I would rather be right than be President.3

Speech [1850]

LORENZO DOW
1777–1834

You will be damned if you do.
— And you will be damned if you don’t
[definition of Calvinism].

Reflections on the Love of God
[1836]

CARL FRIEDRICH
GAUSS
1777–1855

It may be true that people who are
merely mathematicians have certain
specific shortcomings; however, that is
not the fault of mathematics, but is
true of every exclusive occupation.

Letter to H. C. Schumacher [1845]

Mathematics is the queen of the
sciences.

From Sartorius von Waltershau-
sen, Gauss zum Gedächtniss
[1856]

VALENTINE
BLACKER
1778–1823

Put your trust in God, my boys, and
keep your powder dry!

From Hayes, Ballads of
Ireland, Col. Oliver’s Advice

WILLIAM HAZLITT
1778–1830

One of the pleasantest things in the
world is going a journey; but I like to
go by myself.

Table Talk [1821–1822].
On Going a Journey

When I am in the country I wish to
vegetate like the country.

3 Said when told that his defense of the Com-
promise would endanger his chances for the
Presidency.

The soul of a journey is liberty, per-
fect liberty, to think, feel, do just as
one pleases.

Table Talk. On Going
a Journey

Give me a clear blue sky over my
head, and the green turf beneath my
feet, a winding road before me, and a
three hours’ march to dinner — and
then to thinking! It is hard if I cannot
start some game on these lone heaths.

Ib.

Oh! it is great to shake off the
trammels of the world and of public
opinion — to lose our importunate, tor-
menting, everlasting personal identity
and become the creature of the mo-
moment, clear of all ties . . . to be
known by no other title than the gen-
tleman in the parlor!

Ib.

What I mean by living to one’s self
is living in the world, as in it, not of
it . . . . It is to be a silent spectator of
the mighty scene of things; . . . to
take a thoughtful, anxious interest or
curiosity in what is passing in the
world, but not to feel the slightest in-
clination to make or meddle with it.

Ib. On Living to One’s Self

Even in the common affairs of life,
in love, friendship, and marriage, how
little security have we when we trust
our happiness in the hands of others!

Ib.

There is not a more mean, stupid,
dastardly, pitiful, selfish, spiteful, envi-
ous, ungrateful animal than the Public.
It is the greatest of cowards, for it is
afraid of itself.

Ib.

When a man is dead, they put
money in his coffin, erect monuments
to his memory, and celebrate the anni-
versary of his birthday in set speeches.
Would they take any notice of him if
he were living? No!1

Ib.

Horus non numero nisi serenas2 is
the motto of a sundial near Venice.
There is a softness and a harmony in

1 See Martial, p. 155a, and Thayer, p. 949a.
2 I count only the sunny hours.
**HAZLITT—KEY**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>a</th>
<th>b</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>the words and in the thought unparalleled. <em>Table Talk. On a Sundial</em> No young man believes he shall ever die. <em>Ib. The Feeling of Immortality in Youth</em> The young are prodigal of life from a superabundance of it; the old are tenacious on the same score, because they have little left, and cannot enjoy even what remains of it. <em>Ib.</em> As we advance in life, we acquire a keener sense of the value of time. Nothing else, indeed, seems of any consequence; and we become misers in this respect. <em>Ib.</em> The love of liberty is the love of others; the love of power is the love of ourselves. <em>Political Essays. The Times Newspaper</em> We never do anything well till we cease to think about the manner of doing it. <em>Sketches and Essay. On Prejudice</em> It is better to be able neither to read nor write than to be able to do nothing else. <em>On the Ignorance of the Learned</em> Men of genius do not excel in any profession because they labor in it, but they labor in it because they excel. <em>Characteristics</em> We are not hypocrites in our sleep. <em>On Dreams</em> The schoolmaster is abroad,1 and I trust to him, armed with his primer, against the soldier in full military array. <em>Speech, Opening of Parliament [January 29, 1828]</em> In my mind, he was guilty of no error he—was chargeable with no exaggeration—he was betrayed by his fancy into no metaphor, who once said that all we see about us, Kings, Lords, and Commons, the whole machinery of the State, all the apparatus of the system, and its varied workings, end in simply bringing twelve good men into a box. <em>Present State of the Law [February 7, 1828]</em> Pursuit of Knowledge Under Difficulties. <em>Title of book [1830]</em> Education makes a people easy to lead, but difficult to drive; easy to govern but impossible to enslave. <em>Attributed</em> The great Unwashed. <em>Attributed</em> <strong>THOMAS, LORD DENMAN 1779–1854</strong> Trial by jury, instead of being a security to persons who are accused, will be a delusion, a mockery, and a snare. <em>O'Connell v. The Queen [September 4, 1844]</em> <strong>FRANCIS SCOTT KEY 1779–1843</strong> Oh, say, can you see by the dawn's early light, What so proudly we hailed at the twilight's last gleaming?</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

1 At the first meeting of the London Mechanics' Institution, 1825, John Reynolds, head of a school in Clerkenwell, acted as secretary of the meeting. Lord Brougham, who spoke at this meeting, said in the course of his remarks, "Look out, gentlemen, the schoolmaster is abroad." The phrase attracted little attention at that time, but when used in a speech three years later, it at once became popular.

---

1 See Daniel Webster, p. 548b.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>a</th>
<th>b</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| Whose broad stripes and bright stars, through the perilous fight, O' er the ramparts we watched were so gallantly streaming? And the rockets' red glare, the bombs bursting in air, Gave proof through the night that our flag was still there. Oh, say, does that star-spangled banner yet wave O' er the land of the free and the home of the brave? The Star-Spangled Banner [September 14, 1814], st. 1 | Our voices keep tune and our oars keep time.\(^1\)
Poems Relating to America. A Canadian Boat Song, st. 1
Row, brothers, row, the stream runs fast, The rapids are near, and the daylight's past. \(^1\) Ib. Go where glory waits thee! But while fame elates thee, Oh, still remember me! Irish Melodies [1807–1834]. Go Where Glory Waits Thee, st. 1
Oh, breathe not his name! let it sleep in the shade, Where cold and unhonor'd his relics are laid.
\(\text{Ib. Oh Breathe Not His Name, st. 1}\) And the tear that we shed, though in secret it rolls, Shall long keep his memory green in our souls.\(^2\) Ib. st. 2
The harp that once through Tara's halls The soul of music shed, Now hangs as mute on Tara's walls As if that soul were fled. \(\text{Ib. The Harp That Once Through Tara's Halls, st. 1}\)
And the heart that is soonest awake to the flowers Is always the first to be touch'd by the thorns.
\(\text{Ib. Oh, Think Not My Spirits AreAlways as Light, st. 1}\)
Rich and rare were the gems she wore, And a bright gold ring on her wand she bore. \(\text{Ib. Rich and Rare Were the Gems She Wore, st. 1}\)
Ah! little they think who delight in her strains, How the heart of the Minstrel is breaking.
\(\text{Ib. She Is Far from the Land, st. 2}\)

\(^1\) See Marvell, p. 960b.

WILLIAM LAMB, VISCOUNT MELBOURNE 1779–1848
I wish I was as cocksure of anything as Tom Macaulay is of everything. From Cowper, Melbourne's Papers [1889], preface

CLEMENT CLARKE MOORE 1779–1863
'Twas the night before Christmas, when all through the house Not a creature was stirring — not even a mouse; \(^1\)
The stockings were hung by the chimney with care, In hopes that St. Nicholas soon would be there.
A Visit from St. Nicholas [December 1823]

"Happy Christmas to all, and to all a goodnight!" \(\text{Ib.}\)

THOMAS MOORE 1779–1852
Faintly as tolls the evening chime,

\(^1\) See Shakespeare, Hamlet I, i, 10, p. 256b.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page 1</th>
<th>MOORE</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Believe me, if all those endearing young charms</td>
<td>But the scent of the roses will hang round it still.(^1)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Which I gaze on so fondly today,</td>
<td>Irish Melodies. Farewell!</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Were to change by tomorrow and fleet in my arms,</td>
<td>But Whenever, st. 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Like fairy gifts fading away,</td>
<td>No eye to watch, and no tongue to wound us,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thou would'st still be adored as this moment thou art,</td>
<td>All earth forgot, and all heaven around us.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Let thy loveliness fade as it will,</td>
<td>Ib. Come O'er the Sea, st. 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>And around the dear ruin each wish of my heart</td>
<td>The light that lies</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Would entwine itself verdantly still.</td>
<td>In woman's eyes,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Irish Melodies. Believe Me,</td>
<td>Has been my heart's undoing.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>If All Those Endearing Young Charms, st. 1</td>
<td>Ib. The Time I've Lost in Wooing, st. 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>No, the heart that has truly lov'd never forgets,</td>
<td>My only books</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>But as truly loves on to the close;</td>
<td>Were woman's looks,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As the sunflower turns on her god, when he sets,</td>
<td>And folly's all they've taught me.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The same look which she turn'd when he rose.</td>
<td>Ib.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>But there's nothing half so sweet in life</td>
<td>A Persian's heaven is easily made:</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As love's young dream.</td>
<td>'Tis but black eyes and lemonade.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ib. Love's Young Dream, st. 1</td>
<td>Intercepted Letters; or, The Two-Penny Post Bag [1813], VI</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eyes of unholy blue.</td>
<td>Oft in the stilly night,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ib. By That Lake Whose Gloomy Shore, st. 2</td>
<td>Ere Slumber's chain has bound me,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'Tis the last rose of summer,</td>
<td>Fond Memory brings the light</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Left blooming alone;</td>
<td>Of other days around me;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>All her lovely companions</td>
<td>The smiles, the tears,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Are faded and gone.</td>
<td>Of boyhood's years,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ib. The Last Rose of Summer, st. 1</td>
<td>The words of love then spoken;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Minstrel Boy to the war is gone,</td>
<td>The eyes that shone</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In the ranks of death you'll find him.</td>
<td>Now dimmed and gone,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>His father's sword he has girded on,</td>
<td>The cheerful hearts now broken.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>And his wild harp slung behind him.</td>
<td>National Airs [1815]. Oft in the Stilly Night, st. 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ib. The Minstrel Boy, st. 1</td>
<td>I feel like one,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Then awake! the heavens look bright,</td>
<td>Who treads alone</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>my dear;</td>
<td>Some banquet hall deserted,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>'Tis never too late for delight, my dear;</td>
<td>Whose lights are fled,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>And the best of all ways</td>
<td>(^2) The jar will long keep the fragrance of what it was once steeped in when new.—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To lengthen our days</td>
<td>Horace [65–8 b.c.], Epistles 1, 2, 69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Is to steal a few hours from the night,</td>
<td>That flavor, absorbed when new, remains.—</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>my dear.</td>
<td>Quintilian [A.D. 42–118]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ib. The Young May Moon, st. 1</td>
<td>But, somehow of other, though you fill it with water, the jar retains the odor which it acquired when first used. —St. Jerome [A.D. 345–420]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>You may break, you may shatter the vase, if you will,</td>
<td>The image was frequently used in the classical period; unglazed ware is more absorbent than glazed.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

---

\(^1\) The jar will long keep the fragrance of what it was once steeped in when new. — Horace [65–8 b.c.], Epistles 1, 2, 69

\(^2\) That flavor, absorbed when new, remains. — Quintilian [A.D. 42–118]
Whose garlands dead,
And all but he departed.

National Airs. Oft in the
Stilly Night, st. 2

What though youth gave love and
roses,
Age still leaves us friends and wine.

Ib. Spring and Autumn, st. 1

Sound the loud timbrel o'er Egypt's
dark sea!
Jehovah has triumph'd — his people
are free.

Sacred Songs. Sound the Loud
Timbrel, st. 1

There was a little Man, and he had a
little Soul;
And he said, "Little Soul, let us try, try,
try!"

Satirical and Humorous Poems.
Little Man and Little Soul, st. 1

Oh, call it by some better name,
For friendship sounds too cold.

Ballads and Songs. Oh, Call It
by Some Better Name, st. 1

There's a bower of roses by Bendemeer's
stream,
And the nightingale sings round it all
the day long.¹

Lalla Rookh [1817], pt. II

One morn a Peri at the gate
Of Eden stood disconsolate.  

Ib.  IV

Some flow'rets of Eden ye still inherit,
But the trail of the serpent is over them
all.  

Ib.

Oh! ever thus, from childhood's hour,
I've seen my fondest hope decay;
I never loved a tree or flower,
But 'twas the first to fade away.

I never nurs'd a dear gazelle
To glad me with its soft black eye,
But when it came to know me well,
And love me, it was sure to die.

Ib. V

¹As I recall them the roses bloom again, and
the nightingales sing by the calm Bendemeer.
— THACKERAY, The Newcomes [1853-1855], ch. 1

Like Dead Sea fruits, that tempt the
eye,
But turn to ashes on the lips.¹

Lalla Rookh [1817], pt. V

Paradise itself were dim
And joyless, if not shared with him!

Ib. VI

HORACE [HORATIO] SMITH
1779-1849

Thinking is but an idle waste of
thought,
And nought is everything, and every-
thing is nought.

Rejected Addresses [1812]. Cui
Bono?, st. 8

In the name of the Prophet — figs.

Johnson's Ghost

And hast thou walk'd about (how
strange a story!)
In Thebes's streets three thousand years
ago,
When the Memnonium was in all its
glory?

Address to the Mummy at Bel-
zon'i's Exhibition, st. 13

JOSEPH STORY
1779-1849

I will not say with Lord Hale, that
"The Law will admit of no rival" . . .
but I will say that it is a jealous mis-
tress, and requires a long and constant
courtship. It is not to be won by trifling
favors, but by lavish homage.²

The Value and Importance of
Legal Studies ³ [August 5, 1829]

WILLIAM ELLERY CHANNING
1780-1842

We do, then, with all earnestness,
though without reproaching our breth-
ren, protest against the irrational and

¹See Byron, p. 556a.
²See Emerson, p. 609a.
³Inaugural address as Dane Professor of Law
at Harvard University.
unscriptural doctrine of the Trinity. “To us,” as to the Apostle and the primitive Christians, “there is one God, even the Father.” With Jesus, we worship the Father, as the only living and true God. We are astonished, that any man can read the New Testament, and avoid the conviction, that the Father alone is God.

Unitarian Christianity
[Baltimore, 1819]

I see the marks of God in the heavens and the earth, but how much more in a liberal intellect, in magnanimity, in unconquerable rectitude, in a philanthropy which forgives every wrong, and which never despairs of the cause of Christ and human virtue! I do and I must reverence human nature. I bless it for its kind affections, for its strong and tender love. I honor it for its struggles against oppression ... for its achievements in science and art, and still more for its examples of heroic and saintly virtue. These are marks of a divine origin and the pledges of a celestial inheritance; and I thank God that my own lot is bound up with that of the human race.

Likeness to God [Providence, Rhode Island, 1828]

There are seasons, in human affairs, of inward and outward revolution, when new depths seem to be broken up in the soul, when new wants are unfolded in multitudes, and a new and undefined good is thirsted for. There are periods when the principles of experience need to be modified, when hope and trust and instinct claim a share with prudence in the guidance of affairs, when, in truth, to dare, is the highest wisdom.

Complete Works [1879].
The Union [1829]

It is chiefly through books that we enjoy intercourse with superior minds. ... In the best books, great men talk to us, give us their most precious thoughts, and pour their souls into ours. God be thanked for books. They are the voices of the distant and the dead, and make us heirs of the spiritual life of past ages. Books are true levels. They give to all, who will faithfully use them, the society, the spiritual presence, of the best and greatest of our race.

Self-Culture [Boston, September 1838]

The mind, in proportion as it is cut off from free communication with nature, with revelation, with God, with itself, loses its life, just as the body droops when debarred from the air and the cheering light from heaven.

Remarks on the Character and Writings of Fénelon [1843]

I call that mind free which jealously guards its intellectual rights and powers, which calls no man master, which does not content itself with a passive or hereditary faith, which opens itself to light whencesoever it may come, which receives new truth as an angel from Heaven.

Spiritual Freedom

The office of government is not to confer happiness, but to give men opportunity to work out happiness for themselves.

The Life and Character of Napoleon Bonaparte

KARL VON CLAUSEWITZ
1780–1831

War is not merely a political act, but also a political instrument, a continuation of political relations, a carrying out of the same by other means.

Vom Kriege [1833]

See Mao Tse-Tung, p. 1027b.
CHARLES CALEB COLTON
1780–1832
When you have nothing to say, say nothing.
*Lacon* [1820–1822], vol. I, no. 183
Imitation is the sincerest of flattery.
*Ib.* 217
The debt which cancels all others.
*Ib.* II, 66

CHARLES MINER
1780–1865
When I see a merchant over-polite to his customers, begging them to taste a little brandy and throwing half his goods on the counter — thinks I, that man has an ax to grind.
*Essays from the Desk of Poor Robert the Scribe* [1815].
Who'll Turn Grindstones

ADELBERT VON CHAMISSO
1781–1838
Peter Schlemihl.
*From the title: Peter Schlemihls wundersame Geschichte* [1804]

EBENEZER ELLIOTT
1781–1849
Not kings and lords, but nations!
Not thrones and crowns, but men!
*Corn Law Rhymes* [1828].
*When Wilt Thou Save the People?* st. 1
God save the people!
*Ib.*
What is a communist? One who hath yearnings
For equal division of unequal earnings.
*Poetical Works* [1846].

THOMAS HART BENTON
1782–1858
This new page opened in the book of our public expenditures, and this new departure taken, which leads into the bottomless gulf of civil pensions and family gratuities.
*Speech in the U.S. Senate against a grant to President Harrison's widow* [April 1841]

JOHN C. CALHOUN
1782–1850
Protection and patriotism are reciprocal.
*Speech, U.S. House of Representatives* [December 12, 1811]

A power has risen up in the government greater than the people themselves, consisting of many and various and powerful interests, combined into one mass, and held together by the cohesive power of the vast surplus in the banks.
*Speech* [May 27, 1836]

1 Usually quoted as "Don't give up the ship"; Lawrence's final order as he was carried below fatally wounded, before capture of his ship by the British frigate Shannon.
2 See Henry, p. 986b; Burke, p. 454b; Jefferson, p. 472b; Clay, p. 538b; and Cleveland, p. 771a.
3 From this speech comes the phrase "Cohesive power of public plunder."
The surrender of life is nothing to sinking down into acknowledgment of inferiority.

*Speech, U.S. Senate [February 19, 1847]*

It is harder to preserve than to obtain liberty.¹

*Speech, U.S. Senate [January 1848]*

**ANN TAYLOR**  
1782–1866

**JANE TAYLOR**  
1783–1824

Who ran to help me when I fell,  
And would some pretty story tell,  
Or kiss the place to make it well?  
My mother.  

*Original Poems for Infant Minds [1804]. My Mother [by ANN TAYLOR], st. 6*

Twinkle, twinkle, little star,  
How I wonder what you are,  
Up above the world so high,  
Like a diamond in the sky! ²

*Rhymes for the Nursery [1806]. The Star, st. 1*

I like little Pussy, her coat is so warm;  
And if I don’t hurt her she’ll do me no harm.

*Ib. I Like Little Pussy [by JANE TAYLOR], st. 1*

I thank the goodness and the grace  
Which on my birth have smiled,  
And made me, in these Christian days,  
A happy English child.

*Hymns for Infant Minds [1810]. A Child’s Hymn of Praise, st. 1*

Oh, that it were my chief delight  
To do the things I ought!  
Then let me try with all my might  
To mind what I am taught.

*Ib. For a Very Little Child*

And willful waste, depend upon ’t,  
Brings, almost always, woeful want!  

*Ib. The Pin [by ANN TAYLOR], st. 6*

**DANIEL WEBSTER**  
1782–1852

It is, sir, as I have said, a small college, and yet there are those who love it.

*Dartmouth College Case [1818]*

Whatever makes men good Christians, makes them good citizens.

*Speech at Plymouth, Massachusetts [December 22, 1820]*

Labor in this country is independent and proud. It has not to ask the patronage of capital, but capital solicits the aid of labor.²

*Speech [April 2, 1824]*

We wish that this column, rising towards heaven among the pointed spires of so many temples dedicated to God, may contribute also to produce in all minds a pious feeling of dependence and gratitude. We wish, finally, that the last object to the sight of him who leaves his native shore, and the first to gladden his who revisits it, may be something which shall remind him of the liberty and the glory of his country.

*Address on Laying the Corner-Stone of the Bunker Hill Monument [June 17, 1825]*

Mind is the great lever of all things; human thought is the process by which human ends are ultimately answered.  

*Ib.*

Knowledge, in truth, is the great sun in the firmament. Life and power are scattered with all its beams.  

*Ib.*

Let our object be our country, our whole country, and nothing but our country.  

*Ib.*

Sink or swim, live or die, survive or

¹ See S. E. Morison, p. 997b.
² See Lewis Carroll, p. 744a.
perish, I give my hand and my heart to this vote.¹

Discourse in Commemoration of Adams and Jefferson, Faneuil Hall, Boston [August 2, 1826]

It is my living sentiment, and by the blessing of God it shall be my dying sentiment — Independence now and Independence forever.²

Washington is in the clear upper sky. ³

The gentleman has not seen how to reply to this, otherwise than by supposing me to have advanced the doctrine that a national debt is a national blessing.⁴

Second Speech on Foote’s Resolution [January 26, 1830]

I shall enter on no encomium upon Massachusetts; she needs none. There she is. Behold her, and judge for yourselves. There is her history; the world knows it by heart. The past, at least, is secure. There is Boston and Concord and Lexington and Bunker Hill; and there they will remain forever. ⁵

The people’s government, made for the people, made by the people, and answerable to the people.⁶

When my eyes shall be turned to behold for the last time the sun in heaven, may I not see him shining on the broken and dishonored fragments of a once glorious Union; on States disunited, discordant, belligerent; on a land rent with civil feuds, or drenched, it may be, in fraternal blood.

Second Speech on Foote’s Resolution

Liberty and Union, now and forever, one and inseparable. ⁷

There is no refuge from confession but suicide; and suicide is confession.

Argument on the murder of Captain White [April 6, 1830]

There is nothing so powerful as truth — and often nothing so strange.¹

Fearful concatenation of circumstances.²

A sense of duty pursues us ever. It is omnipresent, like the Deity. If we take to ourselves the wings of the morning, and dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea, duty performed or duty violated is still with us, for our happiness or our misery. If we say the darkness shall cover us, in the darkness as in the light our obligations are yet with us.³

He smote the rock of the national resources, and abundant streams of revenue gushed forth. He touched the dead corpse of Public Credit, and it sprung upon its feet.⁴

Speech on Hamilton [March 10, 1831]

On this question of principle, while actual suffering was yet afar off, they [the Colonies] raised their flag against a power to which, for purposes of foreign conquest and subjugation, Rome in the height of her glory is not to be compared — a power which has dotted over the surface of the whole globe with...
her possessions and military posts, whose morning drumbeat, following the sun, and keeping company with the hours, circles the earth with one continuous and unbroken strain of the martial airs of England.

_Speech [May 7, 1834]_

God grants liberty only to those who love it, and are always ready to guard and defend it.

_Speech [June 3, 1834]_

One country, one constitution, one destiny.  

_Speech [March 15, 1837]_

There are persons who constantly clamor. They complain of oppression, speculation, and pernicious influence of wealth. They cry out loudly against all banks and corporations, and a means by which small capitalists become united in order to produce important and beneficial results. They carry on mad hostility against all established institutions. They would choke the fountain of industry and dry all streams.

_Speech, U.S. Senate [March 12, 1838]_

When tillage begins, other arts follow. The farmers therefore are the founders of human civilization.

_On Agriculture [January 13, 1840]_

America has furnished to the world the character of Washington. And if our American institutions had done nothing else, that alone would have entitled them to the respect of mankind.

_On the Completion of Bunker Hill Monument [June 17, 1843]_

Thank God! I— I also— am an American!  

_Ib._

Justice, sir, is the great interest of man on earth.

_On Mr. Justice Story [September 12, 1845]_

Inconsistencies of opinion, arising from changes of circumstances, are often justifiable.  

_Speech [July 25 and 27, 1846]_

Liberty exists in proportion to wholesome restraint.

_Speech at the Charleston Bar Dinner [May 10, 1847]_

The law: It has honored us; may we honor it.  

_Ib._

I have read their platform, and though I think there are some unsound places in it, I can stand upon it pretty well. But I see nothing in it both new and valuable. “What is valuable is not new, and what is new is not valuable.”

_Speech at Marshfield, Massachusetts [September 1, 1848]_

I was born an American; I will live an American; I shall die an American.

_Speech [July 17, 1850]_

Faneuil Hall, the cradle of American liberty.  

_Letter [April 1851]_

Men hang out their signs indicative of their respective trades: shoemakers hang out a gigantic shoe; jewelers, a monster watch; and the dentist hangs out a gold tooth; but up in the mountains of New Hampshire, God Almighty has hung out a sign to show that there He makes men.

_On the Old Man of the Mountain; attributed [October 24, 1852]_

_I still live._

_Last words [October 24, 1852]_

**S I M Ó N B O L Í V A R**  
1783–1830

A state too extensive in itself, or by virtue of its dependencies, ultimately falls into decay; its free government is transformed into a tyranny; it disre-

1 L’homme absurde est celui qui ne change jamais [The absurd man is he who never changes].— _Auguste Marseille Barthélémy, Ma Justification_ [1891].

2 See Lord Brougham, p. 540a.

3 Natural rock formation in the shape of a human profile, in the Presidential Range of the White Mountains. It gave Hawthorne the theme of his story _The Great Stone Face_.

See Schiller, p. 497b, and Scott, p. 582a.
gards the principles which it should preserve, and finally degenerates into despotism. The distinguishing characteristic of small republics is stability: the character of large republics is mutability. Letter from Jamaica

Among the popular and representative systems of government I do not approve of the federal system: it is too perfect; and it requires virtues and political talents much superior to our own. Ib.

Let us give to our republic a fourth power with authority over the youth, the hearts of men, public spirit, habits, and republican morality. Let us establish this Areopagus to watch over the education of the children, to supervise national education, to purify whatever may be corrupt in the republic, to denounce ingratitude, coldness in the country's service, egotism, sloth, idleness, and to pass judgment upon the first signs of corruption and pernicious example.

Address to the Congress of Angostura

Those who have served the cause of the revolution have plowed the sea. Attributed

The three greatest dolts in the world: Jesus Christ, Don Quixote, and I. Attributed

WASHINGTON IRVING 1783–1859

How convenient it would be to many of our great men and great families of doubtful origin, could they have the privilege of the heroes of yore, who, whenever their origin was involved in obscurity, modestly announced themselves descended from a god.

Knickerbocker's History of New York [1809], bk. II, ch. 3

His wife "ruled the rost," and in governing the governor, governed the province, which might thus be said to be under petticoat government.1

Ib. IV, 4

They claim to be the first inventors of those recondite beverages, cocktail, stonefence, and sherry cobbler.2

Ib. 241

There is in every true woman's heart a spark of heavenly fire, which lies dormant in the broad daylight of prosperity; but which kindles up, and

1 See Themistocles, p. 77b.
2 See Browning, p. 666b.
beams and blazes in the dark hour of adversity.

The Sketch-Book [1819-1820].

The Wife

Those men are most apt to be obsequious and conciliating abroad, who are under the discipline of shrews at home.  *Ib. Rip Van Winkle* ¹

A sharp tongue is the only edge tool that grows keener with constant use.  *Ib.*

That happy age when a man can be idle with impunity.  *Ib.*

A woman's whole life is a history of the affections.

*Ib. The Broken Heart*

Language gradually varies, and with it fade away the writings of authors who have flourished their allotted time.

*Ib. The Mutabilities of Literature*

There rise authors now and then, who seem proof against the mutability of language, because they have rooted themselves in the unchanging principles of human nature.  *Ib.*

His [the author's] renown has been purchased, not by deeds of violence and blood, but by the diligent dispensation of pleasure.

*Ib. Westminster Abbey* [*The Poets' Corner*]

The sorrow for the dead is the only sorrow from which we refuse to be divorced.  *Ib. Rural Funerals*

Whenever a man's friends begin to compliment him about looking young, he may be sure that they think he is growing old.

*Bracebridge Hall* [1822]. Bachelors

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>a</th>
<th>IRVING — STENDHAL</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

1 The theme of Irving's story derives from *Diogenes Laertius, Epimenides* [c. A.D. 200]. Epimenides was sent by his father into the field to look for a sheep, turned out of the road at midday and lay down in a certain cave and fell asleep, and slept there fifty-seven years; and after that, when awake, he went on looking for the sheep, thinking that he had been taking a short nap.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>b</th>
<th>I am always at a loss to know how much to believe of my own stories.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

*Tales of a Traveler* [1824]. To the Reader

The almighty dollar, that great object of universal devotion throughout our land, seems to have no genuine devotees in these peculiar villages.

*Wolfert's Roost* [1855]. *The Creole Village*

**STENDHAL**

**[HENRI BEYLE]**

1783-1842

I call "crystallization" that action of the mind that discovers fresh perfections in its beloved at every turn of events.  *De l'Amour* [1822], ch. 1

A wise woman never yields by appointment. It should always be an unforeseen happiness.

*Ib. 60*

One can acquire everything in solitude—except character.

*Ib. Fragments*

Prudery is a kind of avarice, the worst of all.

*Ib.*

In matters of sentiment, the public has very crude ideas; and the most shocking fault of women is that they make the public the supreme judge of their lives.

*Ib.*

There is no such thing as "natural law": this expression is nothing but old nonsense. Prior to laws, what is natural is only the strength of the lion, or the need of the creature suffering from hunger or cold, in short, need.

*The Red and the Black* [1831]

I see but one rule: to be clear. If I am not clear, all my world crumbles to nothing.

*Reply to Balzac* [October 30, 1840]. ²

*Wit lasts no more than two centuries.* ²

1 See Jonson, p. 909.

² In reference to *La Chartreuse de Parme* [1839].
It is the nobility of their style which will make our writers of 1840 unreadable forty years from now.

Manuscript note [1840]

Love has always been the most important business in my life, I should say the only one.

La Vie d’Henri Brulard [1890]

ALLAN CUNNINGHAM
1784–1842

A wet sheet and a flowing sea,
A wind that follows fast,
And fills the white and rustling sail,
And bends the gallant mast.

The Songs of Scotland [1825].
A Wet Sheet and a Flowing Sea,
st. 1

The hollow oak our palace is,
Our heritage the sea. Ib. st. 3

It’s hame and it’s hame, hame fain wad
I be—
O, hame, hame, hame to my ain coun-
tree!

Ib It’s Hame and It’s Hame, refrain

LEIGH HUNT
1784–1859

This Adonis in loveliness was a corpulent man of fifty.1

The Examiner [March 22, 1812]

Where the light woods go seaward from the town.

The Story of Rimini [1816],
canto 1, l. 18

But most he loved a happy human face. Ib. canto III, l. 110

The world was all forgot, the struggle
o’er,
Desperate the joy.—That day they read no more.2 Ib. l. 607

1 For this reference to the Prince Regent, Hunt was imprisoned. But he was allowed to redecorate the walls of his prison with a trellis of roses, his family with him, and visitors were freely admitted — Byron, indeed, gave a dinner party in his honor at the jail.
2 See Dante, p. 160a.

Green little vaulter in the sunny grass.
To the Grasshopper and the Cricket [1817]

Abou Ben Adhem (may his tribe in-
cres!

Awoke one night from a deep dream of
peace.

Abou Ben Adhem [1838]


Write me as one that loves his fellow
men. Ib.

And show’d the names whom love of
God had bless’d,

And lol Ben Adhem’s name led all the
rest. Ib.

Jenny kissed me when we met,
Jumping from the chair she sat in;
Time, you thief, who love to get
Sweets into your list, put that in:
Say I’m weary, say I’m sad,
Say that health and wealth have missed
me,
Say I’m growing old, but add,
Jenny kissed me.1 Rondeau [1838]

Stolen sweets are always sweeter,
Stolen kisses much completer,
Stolen looks are nice in chapels,
Stolen, stolen, be your apples.

Song of Fairies Robbing an Orchard

A Venus grown fat!

Blue-Stocking Revels

“No love,” quoth he, “but vanity, sets
love a task like that.”

The Glove and the Lions, st. 4

Learn the right

Of coining words in the quick mint of
joy.

A Rustic Walk and Dinner, l. 33

A fireside is a great opiate.

A Few Thoughts on Sleep

It has been said of ladies when they
write letters, that they put their minds

1 Jenny was Jane Welsh Carlyle, who kissed
Hunt when he brought Carlyle good news.
2 Schiller wrote a poem on the same theme, and Browning’s The Glove [1845] is a later version of the familiar legend.
in their postscripts — let out the real objects of their writing, as if it were a second thought, or a thing comparatively indifferent.  

Anacreon

ZACHARY TAYLOR  
1784–1850

Hurrah for Old Kentuck! That's the way to do it. Give 'em hell, damn 'em. Shouted to the 2nd Kentucky Regiment on seeing them rally in battle [Buena Vista, Mexico, February 23, 1847]

A little more grape, Captain Bragg.  

Attributed [Ib.]

Tell him to go to hell.¹  

Reply to Santa Anna's demand for surrender [Ib.]

THOMAS DE QUINCEY  
1785–1859

The burden of the incommunicable.  
Confessions of an English Opium-Eater [1822–1856], pt. I

Call for the grandest of all earthly spectacles, what is that? It is the sun going to his rest. Call for the grandest of all human sentiments, what is that? It is that man should forget his anger before he lies down to sleep.²  

Ib.

So, then, Oxford Street, stony-hearted stepmother, thou that listenest to the sighs of orphans, and drinkest the tears of children, at length I was dismissed from thee.  

Ib.

Everlasting farewells! and again, and yet again reverberated — everlasting farewells!  

Ib. III

Dyspepsy is the ruin of most things: empires, expeditions, and everything else.  

Letter to Hessey [1823]

If once a man indulges himself in murder, very soon he comes to think little of robbing; and from robbing he comes next to drinking and Sabbath-breaking, and from that to incivility and procrastination.  

Murder Considered as One of the Fine Arts [1827]

LADY CAROLINE LAMB  
1785–1828

[Of Byron] Mad, bad, and dangerous to know.  

Journal

THOMAS LOVE PEACOCK  
1785–1866

A heeltap! a heeltap! I never could bear it!  

So fill me a bumper, a bumper of claret!  

Headlong Hall [1816], ch. 5, song

Not drunk is he who from the floor Can rise alone and still drink more; But drunk is he who prostrate lies, Without the power to drink or rise.  

The Misfortunes of Elphin [1829], ch. 3, heading, translated from the Welsh

The mountain sheep are sweeter, But the valley sheep are fatter; We therefore deemed it meet er To carry off the latter.  

Ib. 11

Ancient sculpture is the true school of modesty. But where the Greeks had modesty, we have cant; where they had poetry, we have cant; where they had patriotism, we have cant; where they had anything that exalts, delights, or adorns humanity, we have nothing but cant, cant, cant.  

Crotchet Castle [1831], ch. 7

A book that furnishes no quotations is, me judice, no book — it is a plaything.  

Ib. 9

He remembered too late, on his thorny green bed, Much that well may be thought cannot wisely be said.  

Ib. The Priest and the Mulberry Tree, st. 5

¹ See McAuliffe, p. 1048b.
² See Ephesians 4:26, p. 54a.
Gotham's three wise men we be.
Whither in your bowl so free?
To rake the moon from out the sea.
The bowl goes trim. The moon doth shine.
And our ballast is old wine.
*Three Men of Gotham* [1837], st. 1

**OLIVER HAZARD PERRY**
1785–1819

We have met the enemy, and they are ours.*

*Dispatch to General William Henry Harrison, announcing his victory at the battle of Lake Erie* [United States Brig Niagara, September 10, 1813, 4 P.M.]

**SAMUEL WOODWORTH**
1785–1842

How dear to this heart are the scenes of my childhood,
When fond recollection presents them to view!

*The Old Oaken Bucket*

The old oaken bucket, the iron-bound bucket,
The moss-covered bucket which hung in the well. *Ib.*

Pickaxe, shovel, spade, crowbar, hoe, and barrow,
Better not invade, Yankees have the marrow.

*The Patriotic Diggers* [1814], st. 1

We'll show him that Kentucky boys
Are Alligator-horses.

*The Hunters of Kentucky,* st. 2

---

1 This ballad has the subtitle *Half Horse and Half Alligator* and celebrates the participation of Kentuckians, under the command of General John Coffee, in the Battle of New Orleans [January 8, 1815]. It was published as a broadside in Boston and in 1816 collected in *Melodies, Duets, Trios, Songs, and Ballads*, by James M. Campbell.

2 *I never had a piece of toast Particularly long and wide But fell upon the sanded floor, And always on the buttered side.*

3 *Crockett's motto in the War of 1812.*

4 The expression “gone coon” was current during the Revolutionary War, originating in the plea of a spy, dressed in raccoon skins, to his discoverer, an English rifleman. — *Century Cyclopedia of Names*
The sea! the sea! the open sea!
The blue, the fresh, the ever free
Without a mark, without a bound,
It runneth the earth's wide regions round.

The Sea, St. Francois Guizot
1787-1874
Enrich yourselves! ¹
Speech [March 1, 1843]

Let him sing to whom song is given.
Des Sängers Fluch [1814]

Rocked in the cradle of the deep.
The Cradle of the Deep [1831]

The Lady Jane was tall and slim,
The Lady Jane was fair.
Ingoldsby Legends [1840]. The
Knight and the Lady

The Devil must be in that little
Jackdaw!
Ib. The Jackdaw of Rheims

Friendship is Love without his wings.
L'Amitié Est l'Amour sans Ailes
[1806]

Better to err with Pope, than shine with Pye.
Ib. l. 102

¹ Enrichissez-vous!

1. When we two parted
   In silence and tears,
   Half broken-hearted,
   To sever for years.
   When We Two Parted [1808],
   st. 1

Near this spot are deposited the re-
 mains of one who possessed Beauty
without Vanity, Strength without Inso-
lence, Courage without Ferocity, and
all the Virtues of Man, without his
Vices. This Praise, which would be un-
meaning Flattery if inscribed over
human ashes, is but a just tribute to the
Memory of Boatswain, a Dog.
Inscription on the monument of
a Newfoundland dog [1808]

When we two parted
   In silence and tears,
   Half broken-hearted,
   To sever for years.
   When We Two Parted [1808],
   st. 1

Near this spot are deposited the re-
 mains of one who possessed Beauty
without Vanity, Strength without Inso-
lence, Courage without Ferocity, and
all the Virtues of Man, without his
Vices. This Praise, which would be un-
meaning Flattery if inscribed over
human ashes, is but a just tribute to the
Memory of Boatswain, a Dog.
Inscription on the monument of
a Newfoundland dog [1808]

The poor dog, in life the firmest friend,
The first to welcome, foremost to defend.

I'll publish right or wrong:
Fools are my theme, let satire be my
song.

English Bards and Scotch Re-
viewers [1809], l. 5

'Tis pleasant, sure, to see one's name in
print;
A book's a book, although there's noth-
ing in 't.
Ib. l. 51

A man must serve his time to every
trade
Save censure — critics all are ready
made.
Ib. l. 63

With just enough of learning to mis-
quote.
Ib. l. 66

As soon
Seek roses in December, ice in June;
Hope constancy in wind, or corn in
chaff;
Believe a woman or an epitaph,
Or any other thing that's false, before
You trust in critics.
Ib. l. 75

Better to err with Pope, than shine with
Pye.
Ib. l. 102
"Twas thine own genius gave the final blow,
And help’d to plant the wound that
laid thee low:
So the struck eagle, stretch’d upon the
plain,
No more through rolling clouds to soar
again,
View’d his own feather on the fatal
dart,
And wing’d the shaft that quiver’d in
his heart.

English Bards and Scotch Reviewers, l. 826

Though Nature’s sternest painter, yet
the best. 2

Maid of Athens, ere we part,
Give, oh give me back my heart!
Maid of Athens [1810], st. i

Vex’d with mirth the drowsy ear of
night.
Childe Harold’s Pilgrimage, canto I [1812], st. 2

Had sigh’d to many, though he loved
but one.

Ib. st. 2

Maidens, like moths, are ever caught by
glare,
And Mammon wins his way where ser-
aphs might despair.

Might shake the saintship of an an-
chorite.

Ib. st. 11

Adieu! adieu! my native shore
Fades o’er the waters blue.

Ib. st. 13 [song]

My native land, good night!  Ib.

Still from the fount of joy’s delicious
springs
Some bitter o’er the flowers its bub-
bling venom flings. 3

Ib. st. 82

War, war is still the cry, “War even to
the knife!” 4

Ib. st. 86

1 See Aesop, p. 766.
2 See Crabbe.
3 See Lucretius, p. 114a.
4 “War even to the knife” was the reply of
Palafox, governor of Saragossa, when summoned
to surrender by the French, who besieged that
city in 1808.
And all went merry as a marriage bell. But hush! hark! a deep sound strikes like a rising knell!

Childe Harold’s Pilgrimage, canto III, st. 21

Did ye not hear it? — No! ’twas but the wind, Or the car rattling o’er the stony street. On with the dance! let joy be uncon- fined; No sleep till mom, when Youth and Pleasure meet To chase the glowing hours with flying feet. Ib. st. 22

Arm! Arm! it is — it is — the cannon’s opening roar! Ib.

And there was mounting in hot haste. Ib. st. 25

Or whispering, with white lips, “The foe. They come! they come!” Ib.

Battle’s magnificently stern array! Ib. st. 28

Like to the apples on the Dead Sea’s shore, All ashes to the taste.1 Ib. st. 34

Thou fatal Waterloo. Millions of tongues record thee, and anew Their children’s lips shall echo them, and say — “Here, where the sword united nations drew, Our countrymen were warring on that day!” And this is much, and all which will not pass away.2 Ib. st. 35

He who ascends to mountaintops, shall find The loftiest peaks most wrapt in clouds and snow;

1 See Thomas Moore, p. 543b.

2 This was the passage Sir Winston Churchill quoted to President Franklin D. Roosevelt when both agreed to substitute the term United Nations for Associated Powers in the pact that the two leaders wished all the free nations to sign. [In a conference at the White House, December 1941.}

He who surpasses or subdues mankind Must look down on the hate of those below.

Childe Harold’s Pilgrimage, canto III, st. 45

All tenantless, save to the crannying wind. Ib. st. 47

History’s purchased page to call them great. Ib. st. 48

The castled crag of Drachenfels Frowns o’er the wide and winding Rhine. Ib. st. 55

To fly from, need not be to hate, mankind. Ib. st. 69

By the blue rushing of the arrowy Rhone. Ib. st. 71

I live not in myself, but I become Portion of that around me: 1 and to me High mountains are a feeling, but the hum Of human cities torture. Ib. st. 72

Sapping a solemn creed with solemn sneer. Ib. st. 107

Fame is the thirst of youth. Ib. st. 112

I have not loved the world, nor the world me; 2 I have not flatter’d its rank breath, nor bow’d To its idolatries a patient knee. Ib. st. 113

I stood Among them, but not of them; in a shroud Of thoughts which were not their thoughts. Ib.

I stood in Venice on the Bridge of Sighs, A palace and a prison on each hand. Ib. canto IV [1818], st. 1

Where Venice sate in state, throned on her hundred isles. Ib.

1 I am a part of all that I have met. — TENNYSON, Ulysses [1842]

2 See Johnson, p. 435b, and Emerson, p. 601b.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th><strong>a</strong></th>
<th><strong>b</strong></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>She looks a sea Cybele, fresh from ocean, Rising with her tiara of proud towers At airy distance, with majestic motion, A ruler of the waters and their powers. <em>Childe Harold’s Pilgrimage</em>, canto IV, st. 2</td>
<td>“While stands the Coliseum, Rome shall stand; When falls the Coliseum, Rome shall fall; And when Rome falls — the world.”¹ <em>Childe Harold’s Pilgrimage</em>, canto IV, st. 145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>’Tis solitude should teach us how to die; It hath no flatterers; vanity can give No hollow aid; alone — man with his God must strive. <em>Ib. st. 33</em></td>
<td>Oh! that the desert were my dwelling-place.² <em>Ib. st. 177</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Ariosto of the North.¹ <em>Ib. st. 40</em></td>
<td>There is a pleasure in the pathless woods, There is a rapture on the lonely shore, There is society, where none intrudes, By the deep sea, and music in its roar: I love not man the less, but Nature more. <em>Ib. st. 178</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Italia! O Italia! thou who hast The fatal gift of beauty.² <em>Ib. st. 42</em></td>
<td>Roll on, thou deep and dark blue ocean — roll! Ten thousand fleets sweep over thee in vain; Man marks the earth with ruin — his control Stops with the shore. <em>Ib. st. 179</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Let these describe the undescribable. <em>Ib. st. 53</em></td>
<td>He sinks into thy depths with bubbling groan, Without a grave, unknell’d, uncoffin’d, and unknown.³ <em>Ib.</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The starry Galileo, with his woes. <em>Ib. st. 54</em></td>
<td>Time writes no wrinkle on thine azure brow — Such as creation’s dawn beheld, thou rollest now.⁴ <em>Ib. st. 182</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The poetry of speech. <em>Ib. st. 58</em></td>
<td>Thou glorious mirror, where the Almighty’s form Glasses itself in tempests. <em>Ib. st. 183</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Then farewell, Horace; whom I hated so, Not for thy faults, but mine. <em>Ib. st. 77</em></td>
<td>Dark-heaving — boundless, endless, and sublime — The image of Eternity. <em>Ib.</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O Rome! my country! city of the soul! <em>Ib. st. 78</em></td>
<td>And I have loved thee, Ocean! and my joy</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Niobe of nations! there she stands, Childless and crownless, in her voiceless woe. <em>Ib. st. 79</em></td>
<td>¹The saying of the ancient pilgrims, quoted from BEDE by GIBBON, <em>The Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire</em> [1781], ch. 71. ²See Jeremiah 9:2, p. 34a, and Cowper, p. 457b. ³See Homer, p. 64b; Horace, p. 12ab; and Scott, p. 513. ⁴And thou vast ocean, on whose awful face Time’s iron feet can print no ruin-trace.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yet, Freedom! yet thy banner, torn, but flying, Streams like the thunderstorm against the wind. <em>Ib. st. 98</em></td>
<td>ROBERT MONTGOMERY, <em>The Omnipresence of the Deity</em> [1830]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alas! our young affections run to waste, Or water but the desert. <em>Ib. st. 120</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Of its own beauty is the mind diseased. <em>Ib. st. 122</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Time, the avenger! unto thee I lift My hands, and eyes, and heart, and crave of thee a gift. <em>Ib. st. 130</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Butcher’d to make a Roman holiday! <em>Ib. st. 141</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

¹ Sir Walter Scott ² Based on the famous sonnet of VINCENZO DA FELICATA [1642–1707]: Italia, Italia! O tu cui feo la sorte. ³ Sir Walter Scott ⁴ And thou vast ocean, on whose awful face Time’s iron feet can print no ruin-trace. |
Of youthful sports was on thy breast to be
Borne, like thy bubbles, onward: from a boy
I wanton'd with thy breakers.
*Childe Harold's Pilgrimage*, canto IV, st. 184
And trusted to thy billows far and near,
And laid my hand upon thy mane,¹ — as I do here.
*ib.*
I awoke one morning and found myself famous.
*Entry in Memoranda after publication of first two cantos of Childe Harold's Pilgrimage. From Thomas Moore, Life of Byron [1830], ch. 14*
Clime of the unforgotten brave!
*The Giaour [1813], I. 103*
And lovelier things have mercy shown
To every failing but their own;
And every woe a tear can claim,
Except an erring sister's shame.
*ib. I. 418*
I die — but first I have possess'd,
And come what may, I have been bless'd.
*ib. I. 1114*
Know ye the land where the cypress and myrtle
Are emblems of deeds that are done in their clime?²
Where the rage of the vulture, the love of the turtle,
Now melt into sorrow, now madden to crime.
*The Bride of Abydos [1813], canto I, st. 1*
Where the virgins are soft as the roses they twine,
And all, save the spirit of man, is divine?
*ib.*
Mark! where his carnage and his conquests cease!
² He laid his hand upon “the Ocean's mane.”
And played familiar with his hoary locks.
*Robert Pollok [1798—1847], The Course of Time, bk. IV, l. 689*
³ He makes a solitude, and calls it — peace!¹
*The Bride of Abydos, canto II, st. 20*
The fatal facility of the octosyllabic verse.
*The Corsair [1814]. Dedication*
Such hath it been — shall be — beneath the sun
The many still must labor for the one.
*ib. canto I, st. 8*
He left a corsair's name to other times,
Link'd with one virtue, and a thousand crimes.
*ib. canto III, st. 24*
The Cincinnatus of the West,
Whom envy dared not hate,
Bequeathed the name of Washington
To make man blush there was but one!²
*Ode to Napoleon Bonaparte [1814], II*
Lord of himself — that heritage of woe.
*Lara [1814], canto I, st. 2*
She walks in beauty, like the night
Of cloudless climes and starry skies;
And all that's best of dark and bright
Meet in her aspect and her eyes:
Thus mellow'd to that tender light
Which heaven to gaudy day denies.
*Hebrew Melodies [1815]. She Walks in Beauty, st. 1*
The Assyrian came down like the wolf
on the fold,
And his cohorts were gleaming in purple and gold;
And the sheen of their spears was like stars on the sea,
When the blue wave rolls nightly on deep Galilee.
*ib. The Destruction of Sennacherib,² st. 1*
² See Tacitus, p. 140b.
² And it came to pass that night, that the angel of the Lord went out, and smote in the camp of the Assyrians an hundred fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they were all dead corpses. — II Kings 19:35
For the Angel of Death spread his
wings on the blast.
_Hebrew Melodies. The Destruction of Sennacherib, st. 3_

And the might of the Gentile, unsmote
by the sword,
Hath melted like snow in the glance of
the Lord! _Ib. st. 6_

The Glory and the Nothing of a
name. _Churchill's Grave, l. 43_

For years fleet away with the wings of
the dove.
_The First Kiss of Love, st. 7_

Fare thee well! and if forever,
Still forever, fare thee well.
_Fare Thee Well [1816], st. 1_

Sighing that Nature form'd but one
such man,
And broke the die, in molding Sheri-
dan. _1_
_Monody on the Death of Sheridan [1816], l. 117_

My hair is gray, but not with years,
Nor grew it white
In a single night,
As men's have grown from sudden
fears.
_The Prisoner of Chillon [1816], st. 1_

O God! it is a fearful thing
To see the human soul take wing
In any shape, in any mood. _Ib. st. 8_

A light broke in upon my brain —
It was the carol of a bird;
It ceased, and then it came again,
The sweetest song ear ever heard.
_Ib. st. 10_

There be none of Beauty's daughters
With a magic like thee;
And like music on the waters
Is thy sweet voice to me.
_Stanzas for music [1816], st. 1_

I had a dream which was not all a
dream. _Darkness [1816]_

Though the day of my destiny's over,
And the star of my fate hath declined.
_Stanzas to Augusta [1816], st. 1_

My boat is on the shore,
And my bark is on the sea;
But, before I go, Tom Moore,
Here's a double health to thee!

Here's a sigh to those who love me,
And a smile to those who hate;
And, whatever sky's above me,
Here's a heart for every fate._1_
_To Thomas Moore [1817], st. 1, 2_

So we'll go no more a-roving
So late into the night,
Though the heart be still as loving,
And the moon be still as bright.

For the sword outwears its sheath,
And the soul wears out the breast,
And the heart must pause to breathe,
And love itself have rest.

Though the night was made for loving,
And the day returns too soon,
Yet we'll go no more a-roving
By the light of the moon.
_So, We'll Go No More A-Roving [1817]_

Mont Blanc is the monarch of moun-
tains;
They crowned him long ago
On a throne of rocks, in a robe of
clouds,
With a diadem of snow.
_Manfred [1817], act I, sc. 1_

His heart was one of those which most
enamor us,
Wax to receive, and marble to retain._2_
_Beppo [1818], st. 34_

Besides, they always smell of bread and
butter. _Ib. st. 39_

I love the language, that soft bastard
Latin,
Which melts like kisses from a female
mouth. _Ib. st. 44_

I wish he _3_ would explain his explana-
tion.
_Don Juan. Dedication [written 1818], st. 2_

---

_1_ See Longfellow, p. 620b.
_2_ See Cervantes, p. 197b.
_3_ Coleridge.
In virtues nothing earthly could surpass her,
Save thine “incomparable oil,” Macassar!

Don Juan, canto I, st. 17

But—Oh! ye lords of ladies intellectual,
Inform us truly, have they not hen-peck’d you all?

Her stature tall—I hate a dumpy woman.

What men call gallantry, and gods adultery,
Is much more common where the climate’s sultry.

Christians have burnt each other, quite persuaded
That all the Apostles would have done as they did.

A little still she strove, and much repented,
And whispering “I will ne’er consent”—consented.

"Tis sweet to hear the watchdog’s honest bark
Bay deep-mouth’d welcome as we draw near home;

"Tis sweet to know there is an eye will mark
Our coming, and look brighter when we come.

Sweet is revenge—especially to women.

Pleasure’s a sin, and sometimes sin’s a pleasure.

Man’s love is of man’s life a thing apart,
"Tis woman’s whole existence.

There’s nought, no doubt, so much the spirit calms
As rum and true religion.

Ib. canto II [1819], st. 34

A solitary shriek, the bubbling cry
Earth! render back from out thy breast
A remnant of our Spartan dead!
Of the three hundred grant but three,
To make a new Thermopylae.

Don Juan, canto III [st. 7]

You have the Pyrrhic dance as yet,
Where is the Pyrrhic phalanx gone?
Of two such lessons, why forget
The nobler and the manlier one?
You have the letters Cadmus gave—
Think ye he meant them for a slave?

Ib. [st. 10]

Fill high the bowl with Samian wine!

Ib. [st. 11]

Place me on Sunium’s marble steep,
Where nothing save the waves and I
May hear our mutual murmurs sweep;
There, swan-like, let me sing and die.
A land of slaves shall ne’er be mine
Dash down yon cup of Samian wine!

Ib. [st. 16]

Milton’s the prince of poets — so we say;
A little heavy, but no less divine.

Ib. st. 91

And if I laugh at any mortal thing,
’Tis that I may not weep.

Ib. canto IV [1821], st. 4

These two hated with a hate
Found only on the stage.

Ib. st. 93

“Arcades ambo” — id est, blackguards both.

Ib.

I’ve stood upon Achilles’ tomb,
And heard Troy doubted; time will doubt of Rome.

Ib. st. 101

Oh! “darkly, deeply, beautifully blue,”
As someone somewhere sings about the sky.

Ib. st. 110

There’s not a sea the passenger e’er pukes in,
Turns up more dangerous breakers than the Euxine.

Ib. canto V [1821], st. 5

And put himself upon his good behavior.

Don Juan, canto V, st. 47

That all-softening, overpowering knell,
The tocsin of the soul — the dinner bell.

Ib. st. 49

The women pardon’d all except her face.

Ib. st. 113

Polygamy may well be held in dread,
Not only as a sin, but as a bore.

Ib. canto VI [1823], st. 12

A lady of “a certain age,” which means
Certainly aged.

Ib. st. 69

The drying up a single tear has more
Of honest fame than shedding seas of gore.

Ib. canto VIII [1823], st. 3

Not so Leonidas and Washington,
Whose every battlefield is holy ground,
Which breathes of nations saved, not worlds undone.

Ib. st. 5

Half-pay for life makes mankind worth destroying.

Ib. st. 14

George Washington had thanks and nought beside,
Except the all-cloudless glory (which few men’s is)
To free his country.

Ib. canto IX [1823], st. 8

“Gentlemen farmers” — a race worn out quite.

Ib. st. 32

When Bishop Berkeley said “there was no matter,”
And proved it — ’twas no matter what he said.

Ib. canto XI [1823], st. 1

And, after all, what is a lie? ’Tis but
The truth in masquerade.

Ib. st. 37

’Tis strange the mind, that very fiery particle,

Ib.

1 See Ode to Napoleon, p. 558b, and The Age of Bronze, p. 569a.
Should let itself be snuff’d out by an article.

Don Juan, canto XI, st. 60 [of John Keats 1]

Ready money is Aladdin’s lamp.

Ib. canto XII [1823], st. 12

Cervantes smil’d Spain’s chivalry away.

Ib. canto XIII [1823], st. 11

The English winter — ending in July,
To recommence in August.

Ib. st. 42

Society is now one polish’d horde,
Formed of two mighty tribes, the Bores and Bored.

Ib. st. 95

All human history attests
That happiness for man — the hungry sinner! —
Since Eve ate apples, much depends on dinner. 2

Ib. st. 99

Of all the horrid, hideous notes of woe,
Sadder than owl songs or the midnight blast,
Is that portentous phrase, “I told you so.”

Ib. canto XIV [1823], st. 50

’Tis strange — but true; for truth is always strange;
Stranger than fiction. 3

Ib. st. 101

The Devil hath not, in all his quiver’s choice,
An arrow for the heart like a sweet voice.

Ib. canto XV [1824], st. 13

A lovely being, scarcely form’d or molded,
A rose with all its sweetest leaves yet folded.

Ib. st. 43

1 See Byron, John Keats, p. 562b, and Shelley, p. 571a.

2 For a man seldom thinks with more earnestness of anything than he does of his dinner. — Johnson, from Mrs. Piozzi, Anecdotes of Samuel Johnson [1786].

See Fanny Fern, p. 658a.


See Daniel Webster, p. 547b.

Truth is stranger than fiction, but not so popular. — Anonymous

The antique Persians taught three useful things —
To draw the bow, to ride, and speak the truth.

Don Juan, canto XVI [1824], st. 1

In truth he was a noble steed.

Mazeppa [1819], st. 9

Oh, talk not to me of a name great in story;
The days of our youth are the days of our glory;
And the myrtle and ivy of sweet two-and-twenty
Are worth all your laurels, though ever so plenty.

Stanzas written on the Road Between Florence and Pisa [1821], st. 1

All farewells should be sudden.

Sardanapalus [1821], act V

The best of prophets of the future is the past.

Journal [January 28, 1821]

The world is a bundle of hay,
Mankind are the asses that pull,
Each tugs in a different way —
And the greatest of all is John Bull!

Letter to Thomas Moore [June 22, 1821]

Because
He is all-powerful, must all-good, too, follow?
I judge but by the fruits — and they are bitter —
Which I must feed on for a fault not mine.

Cain [1821], act I, sc. 1

Who killed John Keats?
“Twas one of my feats.” 1

John Keats [c. 1821]

He seems
To have seen better days, as who has not
Who has seen yesterday?

Werner [1822], act I, sc. 1

1 See Don Juan, p. 562a, and Shelley, p. 571a.
The “good old times” — all times when old are good —
Are gone.

The Age of Bronze [1823], st. 1

Whose game was empires and whose stakes were thrones,
Whose table earth — whose dice were human bones.  
Ib. st. 3

While Franklin’s quiet memory climbs to heaven,
Calming the lightning which he thence had riven,
Or drawing from the no less kindled earth
Freedom and peace to that which boasts his birth; 2
While Washington’s a watchword, such as ne’er,
Shall sink while there’s an echo left to air.3  
Ib. st. 5

Sublime tobacco! which from east to west
Cheers the tar’s labor or the Turkman’s rest.4

The Island [1823], canto II, st. 19

What’s drinking?
A mere pause from thinking!

The Deformed Transformed [1824], act III, sc. 1

My days are in the yellow leaf; 5
The flowers and fruits of love are gone;
The worm, the canker, and the grief
Are mine alone!

On My Thirty-sixth Year [1824], st. 2

Seek out — less often sought than found —
A soldier’s grave, for thee the best;

1 Napoleon.
2 See Franklin, p. 421a, note 1.
3 See Ode to Napoleon, p. 55b, and Don Juan, p. 56b.
4 Let Aristotle and all your philosophers say what they like, there is nothing to be compared with tobacco. — Molière: [1622-1673], Don Juan, or, Le Festin de Pierre [1665], act I, sc. 1. Translated by CURTIS HIDDEN PAGE.
5 See Anonymous, p. 106b.
6 See Shakespeare, pp. 296a and 296b.

Then look around, and choose thy ground,
And take thy rest.

On My Thirty-sixth Year, st. 10

Now Barabbas was a publisher.

Alleged alteration in the Bible,  
John 18:40

SARAH JOSEPHA HALE  
1788–1879

Mary had a little lamb,
Its fleece was white as snow,
And everywhere that Mary went,
The lamb was sure to go.
He followed her to school one day;
That was against the rule;
It made the children laugh and play,
To see a lamb at school.

Mary’s Lamb 2 [in The Juvenile Miscellany, September 1830], st. 1, 2

“What makes the lamb love Mary so?”
The eager children cry.

“Oh, Mary loves the lamb, you know,”
The teacher did reply.

Ib. st. 5

ARTHUR SCHOPENHAUER  
1788–1860

Hatred comes from the heart; contempt from the head; and neither feeling is quite within our control.

Studies in Pessimism. 9 Psychological Observations

Every man takes the limits of his own field of vision for the limits of the world.
Ib.

Every parting gives a foretaste of death; 4 every coming together again a foretaste of the resurrection.  
Ib.

1 The publisher John Murray sent Byron a lavish copy of the Bible in acknowledgment of a favor, and the poet returned it with the word “robber” changed to “publisher.”
2 The first three stanzas are also attributed to John Roulstone [1809-1822], of Sterling, Mass.
3 Translated by T. BAILEY SAUNDERS.
4 Partir c’est mourir un peu [To part is to die a little]. — French proverb

See Haraucourt, p. 553a.
The fundamental fault of the female character is that it has no sense of justice.

*Studies in Pessimism. On Women*

Dissimulation is innate in woman, and almost as much a quality of the stupid as of the clever. *Ib.*

Noise is the most impertinent of all forms of interruption. It is not only an interruption, but also a disruption of thought. *Ib. On Noise*

The most general survey shows us that the two foes of human happiness are pain and boredom. *Essays. Personality; or, What a Man Is*

A man who has no mental needs, because his intellect is of the narrow and normal amount, is, in the strict sense of the word, what is called a philistine. *Ib.*

Intellect is invisible to the man who has none. *Ib. Our Relation to Others, sec. 23*

There is no more mistaken path to happiness than worldliness, revelry, high life. *Ib. Our Relation to Ourselves, sec. 24*

Do not shorten the morning by getting up late; look upon it as the quintessence of life, as to a certain extent sacred. *Counsels and Maxims, ch. 2*

**James Fenimore Cooper**

1789–1851

Few men exhibit greater diversity, or, if we may so express it, greater antithesis of character than the native warrior of North America. In war, he is daring, boastful, cunning, ruthless, self-denying, and self-devoted; in peace, just, generous, hospitable, revengeful, superstitious, modest, and commonly chaste.

*The Last of the Mohicans* [1826]

'Tis grand! 'tis solemn! 'tis an education of itself to look upon!

*The Deerslayer* [1841], ch. 2

Those families, you know, are our upper crust—not upper ten thousand. *Ib. The Ways of the Hour* [1850], ch. 6

**William Knox**

1789–1825

Oh why should the spirit of mortal be proud?

*Songs of Israel* [1824].

*Mortality, st. 1*

**Peter Mere Latham**

1789–1875

The practice of physic is jostled by quacks on the one side, and by science on the other.

*Collected Works, bk. I, ch. 25*

There is nothing so captivating as new knowledge. *Ib. 51*

Truth in all its kinds is most difficult to win; and truth in medicine is the most difficult of all. *Ib. 60*

Beware of language, for it is often a great cheat. *Ib. 138*

The diagnosis of disease is often easy, often difficult, and often impossible. *Ib. 173*

We should always presume the disease to be curable, until its own nature prove it otherwise. *Ib. 174*

Fortunate, indeed, is the man who takes exactly the right measure of himself, and holds a just balance between what he can acquire and what he can use, be it great or be it small! *Ib. II, 11*

A bad book is generally a very easy book, having been composed by its au-

---

1 See Matthew Arnold, p. 71b.
2 See La Rochefoucauld, Maxim 375, p. 356a.
3 See Sam Slick, p. 587b.
None knew thee but to love thee,¹
Nor named thee but to praise.

On the Death of Joseph Rodman Drake [1820], st. 1

Strike—till the last armed foe expires,
Strike—for your altars and your fires;
Strike—for the green graves of your sires;
God—and your native land!

Marco Bozzaris² [1855], st. 3

But to the hero, when his sword
Has won the battle for the free,
Thy voice sounds like a prophet's word,
And in its hollow tones are heard
The thanks of millions yet to be.

Ib. st. 6

One of the few, the immortal names
That were not born to die.  Ib. st. 7

ALPHONSE DE LAMARTINE
1790–1869

O time, arrest your flight! and you, propitious hours, arrest your course! Let us savor the fleeting delights of our most beautiful days!³

The Lake [1820], st. 6

I say to this night: “Pass more slowly”; and the dawn will come to dispel the night.⁴ Ib. st. 8

Limited in his nature, infinite in his desires, man is a fallen god⁵ who remembers the heavens.

Méditations Poétiques [1820].

Sermon 2

¹ See Burns, p. 494a, and Tennyson, p. 647a.
² A Greek patriot, born about 1788, killed in a night attack against the Turks, near Missolonghi, Greece [August 20, 1824].
³ O temps, suspendez ton vol! et vous, heures propices,
Suspendez votre cours!
Laissez-nous savourer les rapides délices
Des plus beaux de nos jours!
⁴ Je dis à cette nuit: “Sois plus lente”; et l'aurore
Va dissiper la nuit.
⁵ See Emerson, p. 605a.
What is our life but a succession of preludes to that unknown song whose first solemn note is sounded by Death? ¹

Méditations Poétiques. 2nd series. Sermon 15

Experience is the only prophecy of wise men. Speech at Mâcon [1847]

To love for the sake of being loved is human, but to love for the sake of loving is angelic.

Graziella [1849], pt. IV, ch. 5

The more I see of the representatives of the people, the more I admire my dogs.

From Count d’Orsay, Letter to John Forster [1850]

No matter how fair the sun shines, Still it must set.

Das Mädchen aus der Feenwelt (The Maiden from Fairyland) [1826]

Fair Harvard! Thy sons to thy Jubilee throng.

Ode, Bicentennial, Harvard University [September 8, 1836], st. 1

First flower of their wilderness, star of their night, Calm rising through change and through storm. Ib.

And the cold marble leaped to life a god. The Belvedere Apollo

Ride on! ride on in majesty! In lowly pomp ride on to die.

Hymns. Ride On!

¹ This passage was used by Liszt as a heading for his tone poem Les Préludes.

Ye say they all have passed away, That noble race and brave.

Indian Names, st. 1

But their name is on your waters— Ye may not wash it out. Ib.

To evil habit’s earliest wile Lend neither ear, nor glance, nor smile— Choke the dark fountain ere it flows, Nor e’en admit the camel’s nose.

The Camel’s Nose, st. 4

Here lived and loved another race of beings. Beneath the same sun that rolls over your heads the Indian hunter pursued the panting deer. . . . The Indian of falcon glance and lion bearing, the theme of the touching ballad, the hero of the pathetic tale, is gone.

The American Indian

Not a drum was heard, not a funeral note, As his corse to the rampart we hurried. The Burial of Sir John Moore at Corunna [1817], st. 1

But he lay like a warrior taking his rest, With his martial cloak around him. Ib. st. 3

We carved not a line, and we raised not a stone— But we left him alone with his glory. Ib. st. 8

¹ We will give the names of our fearless race To each bright river whose course we trace. Felicia D. Hemans [1793–1835], Song of Emigration
| **JOHN BOWRING**  
| 1792–1872  
| Watchman, tell us of the night,¹  
| What its signs of promise are.  
| *Hymn* [1825]  

| **VICTOR COUSIN**  
| 1792–1867  
| We need religion for religion’s sake,  
| morality for morality’s sake, art for art’s sake.  
| *Cours de Philosophie* [1818]  

| **JOHN FREDERICK WILLIAM HERSCHEL**  
| 1792–1871  
| Science is the knowledge of many,  
| orderly and methodically digested and arranged, so as to become attainable by one. The knowledge of reasons and their conclusions constitutes abstract, that of causes and their effects, and of the laws of nature, natural science.  
| *A Preliminary Discourse on the Study of Natural Philosophy* [1830]  

| **JOHN KEBLE**  
| 1792–1866  
| The trivial round, the common task,  
| Would furnish all we ought to ask.  
| *The Christian Year* [1827].  
| *Morning*, st. 10  
| Abide with me! Fast falls the even-tide;  
| The darkness deepens: Lord, with me abide!  
| When other helpers fail, and com-forts flee,  
| Help of the helpless, O abide with me!  
| *Ib. Evening*, st. 1  

| **JOHN HOWARD PAYNE**  
| 1792–1852  
| ’Mid pleasures and palaces though we may roam,  
| Be it ever so humble, there’s no place like home.¹  
| *Home, Sweet Home. From the opera Clari, the Maid of Milan* [1823]  

| **LORD JOHN RUSSELL**  
| 1792–1878  
| If peace cannot be maintained with honor, it is no longer peace.²  
| *Speech, Greenock* [September 19, 1853]  
| Among the defects of the bill, which were numerous, one provision was conspicuous by its presence and another by its absence.³  
| *Speech to the electors of the City of London* [April 1859]  

| **PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY**  
| 1792–1822  
| Once, early in the morning,  
| Beelzebub arose,  
| *English proverb* [c. 1300]  
| ² See *Disraeli*, p. 6131, and *Neville Chamber-lain*, p. 8g7a.  
| ³ See *Tacitus*, p. 140a.  

---

¹ See *Isaiah 21:11*, p. 31b.
² *Home is home, be it never so homely.—English proverb*  
³ *See Disraeli, p. 6131, and Neville Chamberlain, p. 8g7a.*

---

567
With care his sweet person adorning,
He put on his Sunday clothes.¹

The Devil's Walk [1812], st. 1

How wonderful is Death,
Death and his brother Sleep!²

Queen Mab [1813], I

Power, like a desolating pestilence,
Pollutes whate’er it touches; and obedience,
Bane of all genius, virtue, freedom, truth,
Makes slaves of men, and, of the human frame,
A mechanized automation. Ib. III

The awful shadow of some unseen Power
Floats though unseen among us³ — visiting
This various world with as inconstant wing
As summer winds that creep from flower to flower.

Hymn to Intellectual Beauty
[1816], st. 1

Spirit of Beauty, that dost consecrate
With thine own hues all thou dost shine upon
Of human thought or form.

Ib. st. 2

Some say that gleams of a remoter world
Visit the soul in sleep — that death is slumber,
And that its shapes the busy thoughts outnumber
Of those who wake and live.

Mont Blanc [1816], st. 3

Man’s yesterday may ne’er be like his morrow;
Nought may endure but Mutability.⁴

Mutability [1816], I, st. 4

I met a traveler from an antique land
Who said: “Two vast and trunkless legs of stone
Stand in the desert. Near them, on the sand,
² See Southey, p. 533a, and note.
⁳ See Homer, p. 64a, and note.
⁴ See Wordsworth, p. 590b.
⁴ See Heraclitus, p. 77b.

Half sunk, a shattered visage lies, whose frown,
And wrinkled lip, and sneer of cold command,
Tell that its sculptor well those passions read.” Ozymandias [1817]

“My name is Ozymandias, king of kings:
Look on my works, ye Mighty, and despair!”
Nothing beside remains. Round the decay
Of that colossal wreck, boundless and bare,
The lone and level sands stretch far away.

Ib.

With hue like that when some great painter dips
His pencil in the gloom of earthquake and eclipse.

The Revolt of Islam [1817], canto V, st. 23

Lift not the painted veil which those who live
Call Life.

Sonnet [1818]

I could lie down like a tired child,
And weep away the life of care
Which I have borne and yet must bear,
Till death like sleep might steal on me.

Stanzas Written in Dejection near Naples [1818], st. 4

The good want power, but to weep barren tears.
The powerful goodness want: worse need for them.
The wise want love; and those who love want wisdom;
And all best things are thus confused with ill.

Prometheus Unbound [1818–1819], act I, l. 625

Peace is in the grave.
The grave hides all things beautiful and good:
I am a God and cannot find it there.

Ib. l. 638

From the dust of creeds outworn.

Ib. l. 697
Forms more real than living man,
Nurslings of immortality!
Prometheus Unbound,
act I, l. 748
To know nor faith, nor love nor law; to be
Omnipotent but friendless is to reign.
Ib. act II, sc. iv, l. 47
All love is sweet,
Given or returned. Common as light is love,
And its familiar voice wearies not ever.
They who inspire it most are fortunate,
As I am now; but those who feel it most
Are happier still.1 Ib. II, v, 39
Death is the veil which those who live call life:
They sleep, and it is lifted.
Ib. III, iii, 113
Nor yet exempt, though ruling them like slaves,
From chance, and death, and mutability,
The clogs of that which else might overscar
The loftiest star of unascended heaven,
Pinnacled dim in the intense inane.
Ib. III, iv, 200
Familiar acts are beautiful through love.
Ib. act IV, l. 403
Man, who wert once a despot and a slave;
A dupe and a deceiver; a decay;
A traveler from the cradle to the grave
Through the dim light of this immortal day.
Ib. l. 549
Good, great and joyous, beautiful and free;
This is alone Life, Joy, Empire, and Victory.
Ib. closing lines
I love all waste
And solitary places; where we taste
The pleasure of believing what we see
Is boundless, as we wish our souls to be.
Julian and Maddalo [1819], l. 14

Thou Paradise of exiles, Italy!
Julian and Maddalo, l. 57
It is our will
That thus enchains us to permitted ill—
We might be otherwise—we might be all
We dream of happy, high majestical.
Where is the love, beauty and truth we seek,
But in our mind? Ib. l. 170
Me—who am as a nerve o’er which do creep
The else unfelt oppressions of this earth.
Ib. l. 449
Most wretched men
Are cradled into poetry by wrong;
They learn in suffering what they teach in song.1 Ib. l. 543
Chameleons feed on light and air:
Poets’ food is love and fame.
An Exhortation [1819], st. 1
O wild West Wind, thou breath of Autumn’s being,
Thou, from whose unseen presence the leaves dead
Are driven, like ghosts from an enchant-er fleeing,
Yellow, and black, and pale, and hectic red,
Pestilence-stricken multitudes.
Ode to the West Wind [1819], l. 1
Wild Spirit, which art moving everywhere;
Destroyer and preserver; hear, oh, hear!
Ib. l. 13
Thou dirge
Of the dying year, to which this closing night
Will be the dome of a vast sepulcher.
Ib. l. 23
Oh, lift me as a wave, a leaf, a cloud!
I fall upon the thorns of life! I bleed!
Ib. l. 44
Make me thy lyre, even as the forest is:
What if my leaves are falling like its own!
1 See Butler, p. 353b.

1 See La Rochefoucauld, p. 356a.
The tumult of thy mighty harmonies
Will take from both a deep, autumnal tone,
Sweet though in sadness. Be thou, Spirit fierce,
My spirit! Be thou me, impetuous one!

Ode to the West Wind, l. 57

The trumpet of a prophecy! O Wind,
If winter comes, can spring be far behind?

Ib. l. 69

Men of England, wherefore plow
For the lords who lay ye low?

Song to the Men of England [1819], st. 1

Nothing in the world is single,
All things by a law divine
In one spirit meet and mingle.

Love's Philosophy [1819], st. 1

I arise from dreams of thee
In the first sweet sleep of night,
When the winds are breathing low,
And the stars are shining bright.

The Indian Serenade [1819], st. 1

Hell is a city much like London —
A populous and smoky city.

Peter Bell the Third [1819], pt. III, st. 1

Teas,
Where small talk dies in agonies.

Ib. st. 12

An old, mad, blind, despised and dying king.¹

England in 1819 [written 1819], l. 1

I met Murder on the way —
He had a mask like Castlereagh.

The Mask of Anarchy [written 1819], st. 2

One by one, and two by two,
He toss'd them human hearts to chew.

Ib. st. 3

A lovely lady, garmented in light
From her own beauty.

The Witch of Atlas [1820], st. 5

A Sensitive Plant in a garden grew.

The Sensitive Plant [1820], pt. I, st. 1

¹ George III.

I bring fresh showers for the thirsting flowers,
From the seas and the streams.

The Cloud [1820], st. 1

I am the daughter of Earth and Water,
And the nursing of the Sky;
I pass through the pores of the ocean and shores,
I change, but I cannot die.  Ib. st. 6

Hail to thee, blithe spirit!
Bird thou never wert,
That from Heaven, or near it,
Pourest thy full heart
In profuse strains of unpremeditated art.

To a Skylark [1821], st. 1

And singing still dost soar, and soaring ever singest.

Ib. st. 2

Thou art unseen — but yet I hear thy shrill delight.

Ib. st. 4

We look before and after,
And pine for what is not;
Our sincerest laughter
With some pain is fraught;
Our sweetest songs are those that tell of saddest thought.

Ib. st. 18

Teach me half the gladness
That thy brain must know,
Such harmonious madness
From my lips would flow,
The world should listen then, as I am listening now.

Ib. st. 21

Kings are like stars they rise and set,
they have
The worship of the world, but no repose.¹

Hellas [1821], l. 195

The world's great age begins anew,
The golden years return,²
The earth doth like a snake renew
Her winter weeds outworn.

Ib. l. 1060

The world is weary of the past,
Oh, might it die or rest at last!

Ib. final chorus

¹ See Bacon, p. 206b.
² See Virgil, p. 116b.
What! alive, and so bold, O earth?
Written on Hearing the News of
the Death of Napoleon [1821],
st. 1

The fields of immortality.
Epipsychidion [1821], l. 133

I never was attached to that great sect,
Whose doctrine is, that each one should select
Out of the crowd a mistress or a friend,
And all the rest, though fair and wise, commend
To cold oblivion, though 'tis in the code
Of modern morals, and the beaten road
Which those poor slaves with weary footsteps tread
Who travel to their home among the dead
By the broad highway of the world, and so
With one chained friend, perhaps a jealous foe,
The dreariest and the longest journey go.

I weep for Adonais — he is dead!
Oh, weep for Adonais! though our tears
Thaw not the frost which binds so dear a head! Adonais [1821], st. 1

Till the Future dares
Forget the Past, his fate and fame shall be
An echo and a light unto eternity!

Most musical of mourners, weep again!
To that high Capital, where kingly Death
Keeps his pale court in beauty and decay,
He came.

Lost Angel of a ruined Paradise!

She knew not 't was her own; as with no stain
She faded, like a cloud which had outwept the rain.

Adonais, st. 10

Desires and Adorations,
Winged Persuasions and veiled Destinies,
Splendors, and Glooms, and glimmering Incarnations
Of hopes and fears, and twilight Fantasies;
And Sorrow, with her family of Sighs,
And Pleasure, blind with tears, led by the gleam
Of her own dying smile instead of eyes,
Came in slow pomp.

Ah woe is me! Winter is come and gone,
But grief returns with the revolving year.

The intense atom glows
A moment, then is quenched in a most cold repose.

Alas! that all we loved of him should be,
But for our grief, as if it had not been,
And grief itself be mortal!

As long as skies are blue, and fields are green,
Evening must usher night, night urge the morrow,
Month follow month with woe, and year wake year to sorrow.

Why didst thou leave the trodden paths of men
Too soon, and with weak hands though mighty heart
Dare the unpastured dragon in his den?
Defenseless as thou wert, oh, where was then
Wisdom the mirrored shield, or scorn the spear?

The Pilgrim of Eternity,1 whose fame
Over his living head like Heaven is bent,
An early but enduring monument,

---

1 John Keats.  
See Byron, p. 56a-b.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>A</th>
<th>SHELLEY</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Came, veiling all the lightnings of his song</td>
<td>Adonais, st. 30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In sorrow.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A paid-like spirit, beautiful and swift.</td>
<td>Ib. st. 32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In mockery of monumental stone.</td>
<td>Ib. st. 35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>He wakes or sleeps with the enduring dead;</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thou canst not soar where he is sitting now —</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dust to the dust! but the pure spirit shall flow</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Back to the burning fountain whence it came,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A portion of the Eternal.</td>
<td>Ib. st. 38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>He hath awakened from the dream of life.</td>
<td>Ib. st. 39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>He has outsoared the shadow of our night;</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Envy and calumny and hate and pain,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>And that unrest which men miscall delight</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Can touch him not and torture not again;</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>From the contagion of the world's slow stain</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>He is secure, and now can never mourn</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A heart grown cold, a head grown gray in vain.</td>
<td>Ib. st. 40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>He lives, he wakes — 'tis Death is dead, not he.</td>
<td>Ib. st. 41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>He is made one with Nature: there is heard</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>His voice in all her music, from the moon</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Of thunder to the song of night's sweet bird.</td>
<td>Ib. st. 42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>He is a portion of the loveliness Which once he made more lovely.</td>
<td>Ib. st. 43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The One remains, the many change and pass;</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heaven's light forever shines, Earth's shadows fly;</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Life, like a dome of many-colored glass, Stains the white radiance of Eternity, Until Death tramples it to fragments.</td>
<td>Ib. st. 52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The soul of Adonais, like a star,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beacons from the abode where the Eternal are.</td>
<td>Adonais, st. 55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Music, when soft voices die,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vibrates in the memory;</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Odors, when sweet violets sicken,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Live within the sense they quicken.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rose leaves, when the rose is dead,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Are heaped for the beloved's bed;</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>And so thy thoughts, when thou art gone,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Love itself shall slumber on.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To ———: Music, When Soft Voices Die [1821]</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>One word is too often profaned</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>For me to profane it,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>One feeling too falsely disdained</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>For thee to disdain it.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To ———: One Word Is Too Often Profaned [1821], st. 1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The desire of the moth for the star,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Of the night for the morrow, The devotion to something afar</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>From the sphere of our sorrow.</td>
<td>Ib. st. 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Swiftly walk o'er the western wave,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spirit of Night!</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Night [1821], st. 1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I ask of thee, beloved Night — Swift be thine approaching flight,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Come soon, soon!</td>
<td>Ib. st. 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rarely, rarely, comest thou, Spirit of Delight!</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Song: Rarely, Rarely, Comest Thou [1821], st. 1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I love tranquil solitude</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>And such society</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As is quiet, wise, and good.</td>
<td>Ib. st. 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There is no sport in hate when all the rage</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Is on one side.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lines to a Reviewer [1821]</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When the lamp is shattered</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The light in the dust lies dead — When the cloud is scattered</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The rainbow's glory is shed.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>When the Lamp Is Shattered [1822], st. 1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Best and brightest, come away!
To Jane: An Invitation [1822]
Away, away, from men and towns,
To the wild wood and the downs. Ib.
I am gone into the fields
To take what this sweet hour yields
Reflection, you may come tomorrow,
Sit by the fireside with Sorrow.—
You with the unpaid bill, Despair—
You, tiresome verse-reciter, Care—
I will pay you in the grave. Ib.

Poets are the hierophants of an unapprehended inspiration; the mirrors of the gigantic shadows which futurity casts upon the present. 1
A Defense of Poetry [1821]

Poetry is the record of the best and happiest moments of the happiest and best minds. Ib.

Poets are the unacknowledged legislators of the world. Ib.

Peter Vyazemsky
1792–1878
He lives in haste and hurry to feel. 2
First Snow

John Clare
1793–1864
I am! yet what I am who cares, or knows?
My friends forsake me like a memory lost. I Am

Untroubling and untroubled where I lie—
The grass below—above the vaulted sky.

The wind and clouds, now here, now there,
Hold no such strange dominion
As woman’s cold, perverted will,
And soon estranged opinion.

When Lovers Part

1 See Cicero, p. 1118; Shakespeare, p. 268a; and Campbell, p. 538a, note.
2 Quoted by Pushkin as epigraph to Eugene Onegin.

Till kicked and torn and beaten out he lies
And leaves his hold and cackles, groans, and dies. Badger

If life had a second edition, how I would correct the proofs. 1
Letter to a friend. From J. W. and Anne Tibble, John Clare: A Life [1932]

Felicia Dorothea Hemans
1793–1835
The stately homes of England!
How beautiful they stand,
Amidst their tall ancestral trees,
O’er all the pleasant land! 2

The Homes of England, st. 1

The breaking waves dashed high
On a stern and rock-bound coast,
And the woods, against a stormy sky,
Their giant branches tossed.

The Landing of the Pilgrim Fathers, st. 1

A band of exiles moored their bark
On a wild New England shore. Ib. st. 2

Ay, call it holy ground,
The soil where first they trod!
They have left unstained what there they found—
Freedom to worship God.

Ib. st. 10

The boy 8 stood on the burning deck,

1 See Benjamin Franklin, p. 421a-b.
2 Those comfortably padded lunatic asylums, which are known, euphemistically, as the stately homes of England. — Virginia Woolf [1882–1941], The Common Reader: Lady Dorothy Nevill

The stately homes of England,
How beautiful they stood
Before their recent owners
Relinquished them for good.

E. V. Knox [1881–]. The Stately Homes

8 Giacomo Casablanca, whose father, Louis, at the battle of the Nile, 1798, commanded the flagship Orient. It took fire and blew up, the commander was mortally wounded, and when most of the crew fled, Giacomo remained aboard, in an effort to help his gallant father.

573
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>a</th>
<th>HEMANS — BRYANT</th>
<th>b</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Whence all but he had fled.</td>
<td>The innumerable caravan which moves</td>
<td>The flames rolled on; he would not go</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Casabianca, st. 1</td>
<td>His chamber in the silent halls of</td>
<td>There came a burst of thunder sound;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The boy — oh! where was he?</td>
<td>Thou go not, like the quarry-slave at</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Come to the sunset tree!</td>
<td>Like one that wraps the drapery of his</td>
<td>The day is past and gone.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The day is past and gone.</td>
<td>He who, from zone to zone,</td>
<td>Tyrolese Evening Song, st. 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leaves have their time to fall,</td>
<td>Guides through the boundless sky thy</td>
<td>Leaves have their time to fall,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>And flowers to wither at the northwind’s breath,</td>
<td>certain flight,</td>
<td>And flowers to wither at the northwind’s breath,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>And stars to set — but all,</td>
<td>In the long way that I must tread</td>
<td>And stars to set — but all,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thou hast all seasons for thine own, O</td>
<td>Will lead my steps aright.</td>
<td>Thou hast all seasons for thine own, O</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Death!</td>
<td>Thou go not, like the quarry-slave at</td>
<td>Death!</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Hour of Death, st. 1</td>
<td>night,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In the busy haunts of men.</td>
<td>Scourged to his dungeon, but, sustained</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tale of the Secret Tribunal, pt. I</td>
<td>and soothed</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oh, call my brother back to me!</td>
<td>Like one that wraps the drapery of his</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I cannot play alone:</td>
<td>grave,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The summer comes with flower and bee —</td>
<td>About him, and lies down to pleasant</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Where is my brother gone?</td>
<td>dreams.(^1)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Child’s First Grief, st. 1</td>
<td>Thanatopsis, l. 73</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>He never smiled again.</td>
<td>He who, from zone to zone,</td>
<td>Title and refrain of poem</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The groves were God’s first temples.</td>
<td>Guides through the boundless sky thy</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A Forest Hymn</td>
<td>certain flight,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The melancholy days are come, the saddest of the year,</td>
<td>In the long way that I must tread</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Of wailing winds, and naked woods, and meadows brown and sere.</td>
<td>alone,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Death of the Flowers [1832], st. 1</td>
<td>Will lead my steps aright.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Loveliest of lovely things are they,</td>
<td>To a Waterfowl [1818], st. 8</td>
<td>The groves were God’s first temples.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>On earth, that soonest pass away.</td>
<td>A Forest Hymn</td>
<td>The groves were God’s first temples.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The rose that lives its little hour</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Is prized beyond the sculptured flower.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A Scene on the Banks of the Hudson, st. 3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>These are the gardens of the Desert, these</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The unshorn fields, boundless and beautiful,</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>For which the speech of England has no name(^1) —</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Prairies.</td>
<td>The Prairies</td>
<td>The Prairies</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Truth, crushed to earth, shall rise again;</td>
<td>The Prairies</td>
<td>The Prairies</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The eternal years of God are hers; But Error, wounded, wither in pain,</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>And dies among his worshippers.</td>
<td>The Prairies</td>
<td>The Prairies</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Battlefield, st. 9</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(^1) See Lucretius, p. 113b, and Horace, p. 130b.</td>
<td>The innumerable caravan which moves</td>
<td>To that mysterious realm, where each</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

---

\(^1\) See Lucretius, p. 113b, and Horace, p. 130b.
EDWARD EVERETT
1794–1865

The days of palmy prosperity are not those most favorable to the display of public virtue or the influence of wise and good men. In hard, doubtful, unprosperous, and dangerous times, the disinterested and patriotic find their way, by a species of public instinct, unopposed, joyfully welcomed, to the control of affairs.

Mount Vernon Papers, no. 14

WILLIAM WHEWELL
1794–1866

And so no force however great can stretch a cord however fine into an horizontal line which is accurately straight.

Elementary Treatise on Mechanics [1819]. The Equilibrium of Forces on a Point

NARCISSE ACHILLE,
COMTE DE SALVANDY
1795–1856

We are dancing on a volcano.

At a fête given by the Duc d’Orléans to the King of Naples [1830]

THOMAS CARLYLE
1795–1881

A well-written Life is almost as rare as a well-spent one.

Critical and Miscellaneous Essays. Richter [1827]

The great law of culture is: Let each become all that he was created capable of being.

The three great elements of modern civilization, gunpowder, printing, and the Protestant religion.

Critical and Miscellaneous Essays. The State of German Literature [1827]

Literary men are . . . a perpetual priesthood.

In every man’s writings, the character of the writer must lie recorded.

Ib. Goethe [1828]

A poet without love were a physical and metaphysical impossibility.

Ib. Burns [1828]

There is no heroic poem in the world but is at bottom a biography, the life of a man; also, it may be said, there is no life of a man, faithfully recorded, but is a heroic poem of its sort, rhymed or unrhymed.

Ib. Sir Walter Scott [1838]

To the very last, he [Napoleon] had a kind of idea; that, namely, of La carrière ouverte aux talents, The tools to him that can handle them. Ib.

No man lives without jostling and being jostled; in all ways he has to elbow himself through the world, giving and receiving offense.

Ib.

All greatness is unconscious, or it is little and naught.

Ib.

The uttered part of a man’s life, let us always repeat, bears to the unuttered, unconscious part a small unknown proportion. He himself never knows it, much less do others.

Ib.

It can be said of him, when he departed he took a Man’s life along with him. No sounder piece of British manhood was put together in that eighteenth century of Time.

Ib.

Nothing that was worthy in the past departs; no truth or goodness realized by man ever dies, or can die.

Ib.

The barrenest of all mortals is the sentimentalist.

Ib.

Aesop’s Fly, sitting on the axle of the
chariot, has been much laughed at for exclaiming: What a dust I do raise! On Boswell’s Life of Johnson
[1832]

Whoso belongs only to his own age, and reverences only its gilt Popinjays or soot-smeared Mumbojumbos, must needs die with it.\textsuperscript{1} Ib.

The stupendous Fourth Estate, whose wide world-embracing influences what eye can take in?\textsuperscript{2} Ib.

All work is as seed sown; it grows and spreads, and sows itself anew. Ib.

No man who has once heartily and wholly laughed can be altogether irreclaimably bad.\textsuperscript{3} Sartor Resartus [1833–1834], bk. I, ch. 4

He who first shortened the labor of copyists by device of movable types was disbanding hired armies, and cashiering most kings and senates, and creating a whole new democratic world: he had invented the art of printing. Ib. 5

Man is a tool-using animal. . . . Without tools he is nothing, with tools he is all.

The everlasting No.
\textit{Ib.} 7 (chapter title)

Be not the slave of Words. \textit{Ib.} 8

The everlasting Yea.
\textit{Ib.} 9 (chapter title)

Man’s unhappiness, as I construe, comes of his greatness; it is because there is an Infinite in him, which with all his cunning he cannot quite bury under the Finite.
\textit{Ib.}

Close thy Byron; open thy Goethe.
\textit{Ib.}

Wonder is the basis of worship.
\textit{Ib.} 10

What you see, yet can not see over, is as good as infinite. \textit{Ib.} II, 1

Sarcasm I now see to be, in general, the language of the Devil; for which reason I have, long since, as good as renounced it.

\textit{Sartor Resartus, bk. II, ch. 4}

To consume your own choler, as some chimneys consume their own smoke;\textsuperscript{1} to keep a whole Satanic School spouting, if it must spout, inaudibly, is a negative yet no slight virtue, nor one of the commonest in these times.
\textit{Ib.} 6

Alas! the fearful Unbelief is unbelief in yourself. \textit{Ib.} 7

As the Swiss inscription says: \textit{Sprechen ist silbern, Schweigen ist golden}—“Speech is silver, Silence is golden”; or, as I might rather express it, speech is of time, silence is of eternity.\textsuperscript{2} \textit{Ib.} III, 3

Trust not the heart of that man for whom old clothes are not venerable.
\textit{Ib.} 6

The Public is an old woman. Let her maunter and mumble.
\textit{Journal} [1835]

It is now almost my sole rule of life to clear myself of cants\textsuperscript{3} and formulas, as of poisonous Nessus shirts.

\textit{Letter to His Wife} [1835]

No lie you can speak or act but it will come, after longer or shorter circulation, like a bill drawn on Nature’s Reality, and be presented there for payment — with the answer, No effects.

\textit{The French Revolution} [1837], pt. I, bk. III, ch. 1

To a shower of gold most things are penetrable. \textit{Ib.} 7

\textsuperscript{1} See \textit{Heroes and Hero-Worship}, p. 577b.
\textsuperscript{2} See \textit{Heroes and Hero-Worship}, p. 577b, and Thackeray, p. 660a.
\textsuperscript{3} See \textit{W. C. Fields}, p. 951b.

\textsuperscript{1} See Voltaire, p. 418a.
\textsuperscript{2} \textit{See W. C. Fields}, p. 951b.
\textsuperscript{3} \textit{Silence is deep as Eternity; speech is shallow as Time. — CARLYLE, Sir Walter Scott} [1898]
\textsuperscript{4} See Johnson, p. 459b.
“The people may eat grass”: 1 hasty words, which fly abroad irrevocable — and will send back tidings.

The French Revolution, pt. I, bk. III, ch. 9

A whiff of grapeshot. 

Ib. V, 3

O poor mortals, how ye make this earth bitter for each other. 

Ib. 5

Battles, in these ages, are transacted by mechanism; with the slightest possible development of human individuality or spontaneity; men now even die, and kill one another, in an artificial manner. 

Ib. VII, 4

The difference between Orthodoxy or My-doxy and Heterodoxy or Thy-doxy. 2

Ib. pt. II, bk. IV, ch. 2

Aristocracy of the Moneybag. 

Ib. VII, 7

Democracy is, by the nature of it, a self-canceling business; and gives in the long run a net result of zero. 

Chartism [1839]. Ch. 6, Laissez-Faire

No sadder proof can be given by a man of his own littleness than disbelief in great men. 

Heroes and Hero-Worship [1841]. The Hero as Divinity

The history of the world is but the biography of great men. 3

Ib. We must get rid of fear. 

Ib. A vein of poetry exists in the hearts of all men. 

Ib. The Hero as Poet

The Age of Miracles is forever here! 

Ib. The Hero as Priest

In books lies the soul of the whole Past Time; the articulate audible voice of the Past, when the body and ma-

terial substance of it has altogether vanished like a dream.

Heroes and Hero-Worship. The Hero as Man of Letters

All that mankind has done, thought, gained or been: it is lying as in magic preservation in the pages of books. 

Ib. The true university of these days is a collection of books. 

Ib. Burke said there were Three Estates in Parliament; but, in the Reporters’ Gallery yonder, there sat a Fourth Estate more important far than they all. It is not a figure of speech, or witty saying; it is a literal fact — very momentous to us in these times. 1

Ib. The suffering man ought really to consume his own smoke; there is no good in emitting smoke till you have made it into fire. 2

Ib. Adversity is sometimes hard upon a man; but for one man who can stand prosperity, there are a hundred that will stand adversity. 3

Ib. “A fair day’s wages for a fair day’s work”: it is as just a demand as governed men ever made of governing. It is the everlasting right of man. 

Past and Present [1843], bk. I, ch. 3

Fire is the best of servants; but what a master! 4

Ib. II, 9 All work, even cotton-spinning, is noble; work is alone noble. . . A life of ease is not for any man, nor for any god. 

Ib. III, 4

Every noble crown is, and on earth will forever be, a crown of thorns. 

Ib. 7

1 The remark of Foullon, when his finance scheme raised the question: What will the people do?

2 See William Warburton, p. 419a, note.

3 History is the essence of innumerable biographies. — On History [1830] See Emerson, p. 605b.

4 Mammon is like fire: the usefulest of all servants, if the frightfulest of all masters. — Ib. IV, 7

Blessed is he who has found his work; let him ask no other blessedness.

Past and Present, bk. III, ch. 4

Captains of Industry.

Ib. IV, 4 (chapter title)

There is endless merit in a man's knowing when to have done.

Francia [1845]

He that works and does some Poem, not he that merely says one, is worthy of the name of Poet.

Introduction to Cromwell's Letters and Speeches [1845]

Respectable Professors of the Dismal Science.¹

Latter Day Pamphlets, no. 1 [1850]

A Parliament speaking through reporters to Buncombe and the twenty-seven millions, mostly fools.

Ib. 6

A healthy hatred of scoundrels.

Ib. 12

"Genius" (which means transcendent capacity of taking trouble, first of all).²

Life of Frederick the Great [1858–1865], bk. IV, ch. 3

Happy the people whose annals are blank in history books!³

Ib. XVI, 1

So here hath been dawning

Another blue day:

Think, wilt thou let it

Slip useless away?

Today

My whinstone house my castle is;

I have my own four walls.

My Own Four Walls

Lord Bacon could as easily have created the planets as he could have written Hamlet.

Remark in discussion

¹ Referring to political economy and social science, Carlyle also in his Occasional Discourse on the Negro Question [1849] speaks of "What we might call, by way of Eminence, the Dismal Science."

² See Buffon, p. 429b, and note.

³ Carlyle identifies this as "Montesquieu's aphorism."

See George Eliot, p. 68gb.

When Freedom from her mountain height,

Unfurled her standard to the air,

She tore the azure robe of night,

And set the stars of glory there;

She mingled with its gorgeous dyes

The milky baldric of the skies,

And striped its pure, celestial white

With streakings of the morning light.

Then from his mansion in the sun

She called her eagle bearer down,

And gave into his mighty hand

The symbol of her chosen land.

The American Flag [1819], st. 1

JOSEPH RODMAN DRAKE

1795–1820

D' ye ken John Peel with his coat so gay?

D' ye ken John Peel at the break of day?

D' ye ken John Peel when he's far far away

With his hounds and his horn in the morning?

'Twas the sound of his horn brought me from my bed,

And the cry of his hounds, has me oftentimes led;

For Peel's view-hollo would waken the dead,

Or the fox from his lair in the morning.

John Peel [1832]

JOHN WOODCOCK GRAVES

1795–1886

The houses are new, but prejudices are old.

Wit Works Woe [1822–1824], act II, sc. 5

I'll seek me out a nook for the heart that's tried too sore.

Ib. IV, 15

ALEXANDER GRIBOYEDOV

1795–1829

The houses are new, but prejudices are old.

Wit Works Woe [1822–1824], act II, sc. 5

I'll seek me out a nook for the heart that's tried too sore.

Ib. IV, 15
And what will Princess Marya Aleksevna say?

Wit Works Woe, act II, sc. 15

JOHN KEATS
1795–1821
I stood tiptoe upon a little hill.
Poems [1817]. I Stood Tiptoe, l. 1
And then there crept
A little noiseless noise among the leaves,
Born of the very sigh that silence heaves.
Open afresh your round of starry folds,
Ye ardent marigolds!
Where swarms of minnows show their little heads,
Staying their wavy bodies 'gainst the streams.
Sometimes goldfinches one by one will drop
From low hung branches; little space they stop;
But sip, and twitter, and their feathers sleek;
Then off at once, as in a wanton freak:
Or perhaps, to show their black, and golden wings,
Pausing upon their yellow flutterings.
Sometimes used as a symbol for idle gossip.

See Milton, p. 547b.

Much have I travel'd in the realms of gold,
And many goodly states and kingdoms seen;
Round many western islands have I been
Which bards in fealty to Apollo hold.
Sonnets. On First Looking into Chapman's Homer
Then felt I like some watcher of the skies
When a new planet swims into his ken;
Or like stout Cortez when with eagle eyes
He star'd at the Pacific — and all his men
Look'd at each other with a wild surmise —
Silent, upon a peak in Darien. Ib.
Hear ye not the hum
Of mighty workings? —
Listen awhile ye nations, and be dumb.
Ib. Addressed to Haydon
The poetry of earth is never dead.
Ib. On the Grasshopper and the Cricket
My spirit is too weak — mortality
Weighs heavily on me like unwilling sleep,
And each imagin'd pinnacle and steep
Of godlike hardship, tells me I must die
Like a sick Eagle looking at the sky.
Ib. On Seeing the Elgin Marbles
It keeps eternal whisperings around
Desolate shores, and with its mighty swell
Gluts twice ten thousand caverns.
Ib. On the Sea
Life is but a day;
A fragile dewdrop on its perilous way
From a tree's summit.
Sleep and Poetry [1817], l. 85
O for ten years, that I may overwhelm
Myself in poesy; so I may do the deed
That my own soul has to itself decreed.
Ib. l. 96
A drainless shower
Of light is poesy; 'tis the supreme of power;
'Tis might half slumb'ring on its own right arm.

Sleep and Poetry, l. 235

But strength alone though of the Muses born
Is like a fallen angel: trees uptom,
Darkness, and worms, and shrouds, and sepulchers
Delight it; for it feeds upon the burrs
And thorns of life; forgetting the great end
Of poesy, that it should be a friend
To soothe the cares, and lift the thoughts of man. Ib. l. 241

In a drear-nighted December
—
Too happy, happy tree,
Thy branches ne'er remember
Their green felicity.

Stanzas [written 1817]

But were there ever any
Writh'd not at passing joy? Ib.

Shed no tear — O shed no tear! The flower will bloom another year.
Weep no more — O weep no more! Young buds sleep in the root's white core.

Faery Songs, I [written 1818]

There is not a fiercer hell than the failure in a great object.

Endymion [1818], preface

The imagination of a boy is healthy, and the mature imagination of a man is healthy; but there is a space of life between, in which the soul is in a ferment, the character undecided, the way of life uncertain, the ambition thick-sighted: thence proceeds mawkishness, and the thousand bitters which those men I speak of must necessarily taste in going over the following pages. Ib.

A thing of beauty is a joy forever:
Its loveliness increases; it will never Pass into nothingness; but still will keep A bower quiet for us, and a sleep
Full of sweet dreams, and health, and quiet breathing. Ib. bk. I, l. 1

The grandeur of the dooms
We have imagined for the mighty dead. Endymion, bk. I, l. 20

O magic sleep! O comfortable bird,
That broodest o'er the troubled sea of the mind
Till it is hush'd and smooth!

Ib. l. 453

Time, that aged nurse,
Rock'd me to patience. Ib. l. 705

Wherein lies happiness? In that which becks
Our ready minds to fellowship divine,
A fellowship with essence; till we shine,
Full alchemiz'd, and free of space. Behold
The clear religion of heaven!

Ib. l. 777

The crown of these
Is made of love and friendship, and sits high
Upon the forehead of humanity.

Ib. l. 800

A hope beyond the shadow of a dream.

Ib. l. 857

Pleasure is oft a visitant; but pain
Clings cruelly to us.

Ib. l. 906

'Tis the pest
Of love, that fairest joys give most unrest.

Ib. II, l. 365

To sorrow,
I bade good-morrow,
And thought to leave her far away behind;
But cheerly, cheerly,
She loves me dearly;
She is so constant to me, and so kind.

Ib. IV, l. 173

"For cruel 'tis," said she,
"To steal my Basil-pot away from me."
Isabella; or, The Pot of Basil [1818], st. 62

Blue! Gentle cousin of the forest-green,
Married to green in all the sweetest flowers —
Forget-me-not — the blue bell — and
that Queen
Of secrecy, the violet.
Sonnets [1818–1819]. Blue
When I have fears that I may cease to be
Before my pen has glean’d my teeming brain.  Ib. When I Have Fears
When I behold, upon the night’s starr’d face,
Huge cloudy symbols of a high romance.  Ib.
Then on the shore
Of the wide world I stand alone, and think
Till love and fame to nothingness do sink.
Bright star, would I were steadfast as thou art —
Not in lone splendor hung aloft the night
And watching, with eternal lids apart,
Like nature’s patient, sleepless Eremite,
The moving waters at their priest-like task
Of pure ablution round earth’s human shores.  Ib. Bright Star
The day is gone, and all its sweets are gone!
Sweet voice, sweet lips, soft hand, and softer breast.
Ib. The Day Is Gone
O what can all thee, knight at arms,
Alone and palely loitering?
The sedge has withered from the lake,
And no birds sing!
La Belle Dame Sans Merci 1 [first version, 1819], st. 1
I met a lady in the meads
Full beautiful, a faery’s child;
Her hair was long, her foot was light,
And her eyes were wild.  Ib. st. 4
She looked at me as she did love,
And made sweet moan.  Ib. st. 5
"La Belle Dame sans merci
Thee hath in thrall!"  Ib. st. 10

This living hand, now warm and capable
Of earnest grasping, would, if it were cold
And in the icy silence of the tomb,
So haunt thy days and chill thy dreaming nights
That thou would wish thine own heart dry of blood
So in my veins red life might stream again,
And thou be conscience-calm’d — see here it is —
I hold it towards you.
Lines Supposed to Have Been Addressed to Fanny Brawne [1819]
Love in a hut, with water and a crust,
Is — Love, forgive us! — cinders, ashes, dust.
Poems [1820]. Lamia, pt. II, l. 1
There was an awful rainbow once in heaven:
We know her woof, her texture; she is given
In the dull catalogue of common things.
Philosophy will clip an angel’s wings.
Ib. l. 231
St. Agnes’ Eve — Ah, bitter chill it was!
The owl, for all his feathers, was a-cold.
The hare limp’d trembling through the frozen grass,
And silent was the flock in wooly fold
Ib. The Eve of St. Agnes, st. 1
The silver, snarling trumpets ’gan to chide.
Ib. st. 4
The music, yearning like a God in pain.
Ib. st. 7
She sigh’d for Agnes’ dreams, the sweetest of the year.  Ib.
Asleep in lap of legends old.
Ib. st. 15
Sudden a thought came like a full-blown rose,
Flushing his brow, and in his pained heart
Made purple riot.  Ib. st. 16

1 The title of a French poem by Alain Chartier [c. 1385 – c. 1435]
A poor, weak, palsy-stricken, church-yard thing.

Poems. The Eve of St. Agnes, st. 18

As though a tongueless nightingale should swell
Her throat in vain, and die, heart-stifled in her dell.

Ib. st. 23

Full on this casement shone the wintry moon,
And threw warm gules on Madeline's fair breast.

Ib. st. 25

Unclasps her warmed jewels one by one;
Loosens her fragrant bodice; by degrees
Her rich attire creeps rustling to her knees.

Ib. st. 26

And still she slept an azure-lidded sleep.

Ib. st. 30

And the long carpets rose along the gusty floor.

Ib. st. 40

And they are gone: aye, ages long ago
These lovers fled away into the storm.

Ib. st. 42

My heart aches, and a drowsy numbness pains
My sense, as though of hemlock I had drunk,
Or emptied some dull opiate to the drains
One minute past, and Lethe-wards had sunk.¹

Ib. Ode to a Nightingale, st. 1

That thou, light-winged Dryad of the trees,
In some melodious plot
Of beechen green, and shadows numberless,
Singest of summer in full-throated ease.

Ib.

O, for a draught of vintage! that hath been
Cool'd a long age in the deep-delved earth,
Tasting of Flora and the country green,
Dance, and Provençal song, and sun-burnt mirth!

² See Horace, p. 120b.

O, for a beaker full of the warm South,
Full of the true, the blushful Hippocrene,
With beaded bubbles winking at the brim,
And purple-stained mouth.

Poems. Ode to a Nightingale, st. 2

Fade far away, dissolve, and quite forget
What thou among the leaves hast never known,
The weariness, the fever, and the fret
Here, where men sit and hear each other groan;
Where palsy shakes a few, sad, last gray hairs,
Where youth grows pale, and specter-thin, and dies;
Where but to think is to be full of sorrow
And leaden-eyed despairs.

Ib. st. 3

Already with thee! tender is the night.

Ib. st. 4

I cannot see what flowers are at my feet,
Nor what soft incense hangs upon the boughs,
But, in embalmed darkness, guess each sweet.

Ib. st. 5

The murmurous haunt of flies on summer eves.

Ib.

Darkling I listen; and, for many a time
I have been half in love with easeful Death,
Call'd him soft names in many a mused rhyme,
To take into the air my quiet breath;
Now more than ever seems it rich to die,
To cease upon the midnight with no pain,
While thou art pouring forth thy soul abroad
In such an ecstasy!

Still wouldst thou sing, and I have ears in vain —
To thy high requiem become a sod.

Ib. st. 6
Thou wast not born for death, immortal Bird!
No hungry generations tread thee down;
The voice I hear this passing night was heard
In ancient days by emperor and clown:
Perhaps the self-same song that found a path
Through the sad heart of Ruth, when, sick for home,
She stood in tears amid the alien corn;
The same that oft-times hath
Charm’d magic casements, opening on the foam
Of perilous seas, in faery lands forlorn.

Poems. Ode to a Nightingale, st. 7

Forlorn! the very word is like a bell
To toll me back from thee to my sole self!

Ib. st. 8

Was it a vision, or a waking dream?
Fled is that music: — Do I wake or sleep?

Ib.

Thou still unravish’d bride of quietness,
Thou foster-child of silence and slow time,
Sylvan historian, who canst thus express
A flowery tale more sweetly than our rhyme:
What leaf-fring’d legend haunts about thy shape?

Ib. Ode on a Grecian Urn, st. 1

What men or gods are these? What maidens loth?
What mad pursuit? What struggle to escape?
What pipes and timbrels? What wild ecstasy?

Ib.

Heard melodies are sweet, but those unheard
Are sweeter.

Ib. st. 2

Forever wilt thou love, and she be fair!

Ib.

Forever piping songs forever new.

Ib. st. 3

Who are these coming to the sacrifice?
To what green altar, O mysterious priest,

Lead’st thou that heifer lowing at the skies,
And all her silken flanks with garlands drest?

Poems. Ode on a Grecian Urn, st. 4

O Attic shape! Fair attitude!

Ib. st. 5

“Beauty is truth, truth beauty,” 1 — that is all
Ye know on earth, and all ye need to know.

Ib.

To make delicious moan
Upon the midnight hours.

Ib. Ode to Psyche, st. 3

A bright torch, and a casement ope at night,
To let the warm Love in!

Ib. st. 5

Ever let the fancy roam,
Pleasure never is at home.

Ib. Fancy, l. 1

Bards of Passion and of Mirth,
Ye have left your souls on earth!
Have ye souls in heaven too?

Ib. Ode written on the blank page before Beaumont and Fletcher, The Fair Maid of the Inn

Souls of Poets dead and gone,
What Elysium have ye known,
Happy field or mossy cavern,
Choiceer than the Mermaid Tavern?
Have ye tippled drink more fine
Than mine host’s Canary wine?

Ib. Lines on the Mermaid Tavern

Season of mists and mellow fruitfulness,

1 See Herbert, p. 333.

If asked who said “Beauty is truth, truth beauty!” a great many readers would answer “Keats.” But Keats said nothing of the sort. It is what he said the Grecian Urn said, his description and criticism of a certain kind of work of art, the kind from which the evils and problems of this life, the “heart high sorrowful and cloyed,” are deliberately excluded. The Urn, for example, depicts, among other beautiful sights, the citadel of a hill town; it does not depict warfare, the evil which makes the citadel necessary. — W. H. Auden, The Dyer’s Hand [1962]. Robert Frost
Close bosom-friend of the maturing sun.

*Poems. To Autumn, st. 1*

Who hath not seen thee oft amid thy store?
Sometimes whoever seeks abroad may find
Thee sitting careless on a granary floor,
Thy hair soft-lifted by the winnowing wind;
Or on a half-reap’d furrow sound asleep,

Drows’d with the fume of poppies while thy hook
Spares the next swath and all its twined flowers.  
*Ib. st. 2*

Then in a wailful choir the small gnats mourn
Among the river sallows.  
*Ib. st. 3*

No, no, go not to Lethe, neither twist
Wolf’s-bane, tight-rooted, for its poisonous wine.

*Ib. Ode on Melancholy, st. 1*

Nor let the beetle, nor the death-moth be
Your mournful Psyche.  
*Ib.*

Then glut thy sorrow on a morning rose.  
*Ib. st. 2*

She dwells with Beauty — Beauty that must die.  
*Ib. st. 3*

Ay, in the very temple of Delight
Veil’d Melancholy has her sovran shrine,
Though seen of none save him whose strenuous tongue
Can burst Joy’s grape against his palate fine;
His soul shall taste the sadness of her might,
And be among her cloudy trophies hung.  
*Ib.*

Deep in the shady sadness of a vale
Far sunken from the healthy breath of morn,
Far from the fiery noon, and eve’s one star,
Sat gray-hair’d Saturn, quiet as a stone.  
*Ib. Hyperion, bk. I, l. 1*

That large utterance of the early Gods!

*Ib. l. 51*

As when, upon a tranced summer-night,
Those green-rob’d senators of mighty woods,
Tall oaks, branch-charmed by the earnest stars,
Dream, and so dream all night without a stir.

*Poems. Hyperion, bk I, l. 72*

For to bear all naked truths,
And to envisage circumstance, all calm,
That is the top of sovereignty.

*Ib. II, l. 203*

Knowledge enormous makes a God of me.  
*Ib. III, l. 113*

I am certain of nothing but the holiness of the heart’s affections and the truth of imagination — what the imagination seizes as beauty must be truth — whether it existed before or not.

*Letter to Benjamin Bailey*

[November 22, 1817]

The imagination may be compared to Adam’s dream — he awoke and found it truth.  
*Ib.*

O for a life of Sensations rather than of Thoughts!  
*Ib.*

I scarcely remember counting upon happiness — I look not for it if it be not in the present hour — nothing startles me beyond the moment. The setting sun will always set me to rights — or if a sparrow come before my window I take part in its existence and pick about the gravel.  
*Ib.*

At once it struck me what quality went to form a man of achievement, especially in literature, and which Shakespeare possessed so enormously — I mean negative capability, that is, when a man is capable of being in uncertainties, mysteries, doubts, without any irritable reaching after fact and reason.

*Letter to George and Thomas Keats*  
[December 22, 1817]

We hate poetry that has a palpable design upon us — and if we do not agree, seems to put its hand in its breeches pocket. Poetry should be great
and unobtrusive, a thing which enters into one's soul, and does not startle or amaze with itself, but with its subject.

Letter to John Hamilton Reynolds [February 3, 1818]

Poetry should surprise by a fine excess, and not by singularity. It should strike the reader as a wording of his own highest thoughts, and appear almost as a remembrance.

Letter to John Taylor [February 27, 1818]

If poetry comes not as naturally as leaves to a tree it had better not come at all.

Scenery is fine — but human nature is finer.

Letter to Benjamin Bailey [March 13, 1818]

Axioms in philosophy are not axioms until they are proved upon our pulses: we read fine things but never feel them to the full until we have gone the same steps as the author.

Letter to John Hamilton Reynolds [May 3, 1818]

I compare human life to a large mansion of many apartments, two of which I can only describe, the doors of the rest being as yet shut upon me.

There is an awful warmth about my heart like a load of immortality.

Letter to John Hamilton Reynolds [September 22, 1818]

I begin to get a little acquainted with my own strength and weakness. Praise or blame has but a momentary effect on the man whose love of beauty in the abstract makes him a severe critic on his own works.

Letter to James Hessey [October 9, 1818]

The genius of poetry must work out its own salvation in a man; it cannot be matured by law and precept, but by sensation and watchfulness in itself. That which is creative must create itself —

In Endymion, I leaped headlong into the sea, and thereby have become better acquainted with the soundings, the quicksands, and the rocks, than if I had stayed upon the green shore, and piped a silly pipe, and took tea and comfortable advice.

Letter to James Hessey

I would sooner fail than not be among the greatest.

I think I shall be among the English Poets after my death.

Letter to George and Georgiana Keats [October 14, 1818]

The poetical character . . . is not itself — it has no self — it is everything and nothing. . . . It has as much delight in conceiving an Iago as an Imogen.

Letter to Richard Woodhouse [October 27, 1818]

A poet is the most unpoetical of anything in existence; because he has no identity — he is continually informing — and filling some other body.

A man's life of any worth is a continual allegory — and very few eyes can see the mystery of his life — a life like the Scriptures, figurative. . . . Lord Byron cuts a figure, but he is not figurative. Shakespeare led a life of allegory: his works are the comments on it.

Letter to George and Georgiana Keats [February 14—May 3, 1819]

Nothing ever becomes real till it is experienced — Even a proverb is no proverb to you till your Life has illustrated it.

I myself am pursuing the same instinctive course as the veriest human animal you can think of — I am, however young, writing at random — straining at particles of light in the midst of a great darkness — without knowing the bearing of any one assertion, of any one opinion. Yet may I not in this be free from sin?

Ib. [March 19, 1819]

Call the world if you please "The vale of soul-making."

Ib. [April 21, 1819]
I have two luxuries to brood over in my walks, your loveliness and the hour of my death. O that I could have possession of them both in the same minute.

To Fanny Brawne [July 25, 1819]

"If I should die," said I to myself, "I have left no immortal work behind me — nothing to make my friends proud of my memory — but I have lov'd the principle of beauty in all things, and if I had had time I would have made myself remember'd."

Ib. [c. February 1820]

You might curb your magnanimity, and be more of an artist, and load every rift of your subject with ore.

Letter to Shelley [August 1820]

I can scarcely bid you good-bye, even in a letter. I always made an awkward bow. God bless you!

Letter to Charles Armitage Brown; Keats's last letter [November 30, 1820]

Here lies one whose name was writ in water.  

Epitaph for himself [1821]

LEOPOLD VON RANKE
1795–1886

You have reckoned that history ought to judge the past and to instruct the contemporary world as to the future. The present attempt does not yield to that high office. It will merely tell how it actually happened.

Geschichten der Romanischen und Germanischen Volker (History of the Romanic and Germanic Peoples) von 1492 bis 1535 [1824], preface

1 Among the many things he has requested of me tonight, this is the principal — that on his gravestone shall be this inscription. — Letter from Sworn, in Richard Monckton Milnes, Life, Letters, and Literary Remains of John Keats [1848].

2 See Sophocles, p. 89a, and note.

3 Wie es eigentlich gewesen.

See Thucydides, p. 89a.

FRIEDRICH WILHELM IV
1795–1861

I love an opposition that has convictions.

Speech [April 11, 1847]

Henceforth Prussia goes forward as part of Germany.

Proclamation: To My People, to the German Nation [March 21, 1848]

ALFRED BUNN
1796–1860

I dreamt that I dwelt in marble halls, With vassals and serfs at my side.

The Bohemian Girl [1843], act II, song

HARTLEY COLERIDGE
1796–1849

The soul of man is larger than the sky, Deeper than ocean, or the abysmal dark Of the unfathomed center.

To Shakespeare

She is not fair to outward view
As many maidens be;
Her loveliness I never knew
Until she smiled on me:
Oh! then I saw her eye was bright,
A well of love, a spring of light.

Song, She Is Not Fair

Her very frowns are fairer far
Than smiles of other maidens are.

Ib.

HORACE MANN
1796–1859

Lost, yesterday, somewhere between sunrise and sunset, two golden hours, each set with sixty diamond minutes. No reward is offered, for they are gone forever.

Aphorism

Be ashamed to die until you have won some victory for humanity.

Commencement Address, Antioch College [1859]
It would have made a cat laugh.

The Queen of the Frogs [1879],
act I, sc. 4

What, then, must have been the emotions of the Spaniards, when, after working their toilsome way into the upper air, the cloudy tabernacle parted before their eyes, and they beheld these fair scenes [the valley and city of Mexico] in all their pristine magnificence and beauty! It was like the spectacle which greeted the eyes of Moses from the summit of Pisgah, and, in the warm glow of their feelings, they cried out, "It is the promised land!"

The Conquest of Mexico [1843],
bk. III, ch. 8

The surest test of the civilization of a people—at least, as sure as any—afforded by mechanical art is to be found in their architecture, which presents so noble a field for the display of the grand and the beautiful, and which, at the same time, is so intimately connected with the essential comforts of life.

The Conquest of Peru [1847],
bk. I, ch. 5

Drawing his sword he [Pizarro] traced a line with it on the sand from East to West. Then, turning towards the South, "Friends and comrades!" he said, "on that side are toil, hunger, nakedness, the drenching storm, desertion, and death; on this side ease and pleasure." There lies Peru with its riches here, Panama and its poverty. Choose, each man, what best becomes a brave Castilian. For my part, I go to the South." So saying, he stepped across the line.

I'd be a butterfly; living a rover,
Dying when fair things are fading away!

Oh no! we never mention her—
Her name is never heard;
My lips are now forbid to speak
That once familiar word.

Why don't the men propose, Mamma?
Why don't the men propose?

She wore a wreath of roses
The night that first we met.

Friends depart, and memory takes them
To her caverns, pure and deep.

1 See Garibaldi, p. 650a, and Churchill, p. 920b.
Tell me the tales that to me were so dear,
Long, long ago, long, long ago.

Oh pilot, 'tis a fearful night!
There's danger on the deep.

Absence makes the heart grow fonder:
Isle of Beauty, fare thee well!

I'm Saddest When I Sing.

From grief too great to banish
Come songs, my lyric minstrels.

I know not why it should be that I
Am so sad; there is a fairy tale of olden days that I cannot get out of my head.

You are like a flower,
So sweet and pure and fair.

At first I was almost about to despair,
I thought I never could bear it — but I did bear it. The question remains: how?

Don't make a fool of me, my pretty child, don't grieve me under the lindens; after we get back home, everything will be learned.

A knight of the holy spirit.

Good Luck is a giddy maid,
Fickle and restless as a fawn;
She smooths your hair; and then the jade
Kisses you quickly, and is gone.

But Madame Bad Luck scorns all this,
She shows no eagerness for flitting;
But with a long and fervent kiss
Sits by your bed — and brings her knitting.

For Sleep is good, but Death is better still —
The best is never to be born at all.

If one has no heart, one cannot write for the masses.

Ordinarily he is insane, but he has lucid moments when he is only stupid.

No talent, but a character.

Ordinarily he is insane, but he has lucid moments when he is only stupid.

Of Savoye, appointed ambassador to Frankfurt by Lamartine

See Dryden, p. 369b.

Good Luck is the gayest of all gay girls,
Long in one place she will not stay,
Back from your brow she strokes the curls,
Kisses you quick and flies away.

But Madame Bad Luck soberly comes . . .

And sits by your bed, and brings her knitting.

See Theognis, p. 77a, and note.
LOVER — LINLEY

SAMUEL LOVER
1797–1868
Reproof on her lip, but a smile in her eye.
Rory O'More [1836], st. 1
For dhrames always go by contrairies, my dear.
Ib. st. 2
“For there’s luck in odd numbers,” says Rory O’More.1
Ib. st. 3
When first I saw sweet Peggy
'Twas on a market day;
A low-backed car she rode, and sat
Upon a tuft of hay.
The Low-Backed Car, st. 1

WILLIAM MOTHERWELL
1797–1835
I've wandered east, I've wandered west,
Through many a weary way;
But never, never can forget
The love o' life's young day!
Jeannie Morrison, st. 1

MARY WOLLSTONECRAFT SHELLEY
1797–1815
I beheld the wretch — the miserable
monster whom I had created.
Frankenstein [1818], ch. 5

ALFRED DE VIGNY
1797–1863
I love the sound of the horn, at night, in the depth of the woods.2
Le Cor [1826]
God! how sad is the sound of the horn deep in the woods! 3
Ib.
I [Nature] am called a mother, but I am a grave.
La Maison du Berger [1864]

1 See Pliny, p. 132a, and Shakespeare, p. 267b.
2 J'aime le son du cor, le soir, au fond des bois.
3 Dieu! que le son du cor est triste au fond des bois!

WILHELM I
1797–1888
In Germany, Prussia must make moral conquests through legislation.
Speech to the Cabinet [November 8, 1858]
The Prussian army is the people in arms.
As Prince Regent [1860]
I now have no time to be tired.
On his deathbed [March 8, 1888]

AUGUSTE COMTE
1798–1857
Love our principle, order our foundation, progress our goal.
Système de Politique Positive [1851–1854]
Nothing at bottom is real except humanity.1
Ib.
The dead govern the living.
Catéchisme Positiviste [1852]

HOFFMANN VON FALLERSLEBEN
1798–1874
Deutschland, Deutschland übert alles.
Title of poem [September 1, 1841]

GEORGE LINLEY
1798–1865
Among our ancient mountains,
And from our lovely vales,
Oh, let the prayer re-echo:
"God bless the Prince of Wales!"
God Bless the Prince of Wales,
st. 1

1 Il n'y a, au fond, de réel que l'humanité.
Though lost to sight, to memory dear
Thou ever wilt remain.¹

Song (attributed)

JULES MICHELET
1798-1874

England is an empire, Germany is a nation, a race, France is a person.

Histoire de France [1833-1867]

What is the first part of politics? Education. The second? Education. And the third? Education.

Le Peuple [1846]

DAVID MACBETH MOIR
1798-1851

From the lone sheiling of the misty is-

Mountains divide us, and the waste of

Yet still the blood is strong, the heart is

Highland,

And we in dreams behold the Hebrides.²

Canadian Boat Song

ROBERT POLLOK
1798-1827

Sorrows remembered sweeten present joy.³

The Course of Time, bk. I, l. 464

¹ Absent or dead, still let a friend be dear.—ALEXANDER POPE, Epistle to Robert, Earl of Oxford and Mortimer [1711]
² This poem, now generally called The Lone Sheiling, appeared anonymously in Blackwood’s Edinburgh Magazine in September 1829, in a section called Notices Ambrosianae, edited by John Wilson (“Christopher North”). The poem has been attributed to him, to John Gait, John Lockart, Scott, David Macbeth Moir, a Scottish physician and friend of Galt’s, and others. Edward MacCurdy in A Literary Enigma [1835] and G. H. Needler in The Lone Sheiling [1941] produce convincing evidence that establish Moir as the author.
³ See Virgil, Aeneid I, 203, p. 117b.

AMOS BRONSON ALCOTT
1799-1888

One must be a wise reader to quote wisely and well.

Table Talk. Quotation

To be ignorant of one’s ignorance is the malady of the ignorant.

Ib. Discourse

Why are we not within?

Outside the Courthouse, Boston, during the abortive attempt to free Anthony Burns [May 26, 1854]. From THOMAS WENTWORTH HIGGINSON, Cheerful Yesterdays [1899]

The true teacher defends his pupils against his own personal influence. He inspires self-trust. He guides their eyes from himself to the spirit that quickens him. He will have no disciple.

Orphic Sayings [1840]. The Teacher

Who loves a garden still his Eden keeps,

Perennial pleasures plants, and wholesome harvests reaps.

Tablets [1868]

I press thee to my heart as Duty’s faithful child.

Sonnet to Louisa May Alcott [1822]

HONORÉ DE BALZAC
1799-1850

It is easier to be a lover than a husband for the simple reason that it is more difficult to be witty every day than to say pretty things from time to time.

Physiologie du Mariage [1829]

I am a galley slave to pen and ink.

Lettres [1832]

Fame is the sun of the dead.

La Recherche de l’Absolu [1834]
I believe in the incomprehensibility of God.  
Letter to Madame de Hanska [1837]

Those sweetly smiling angels with pensive looks, innocent faces, and cash-boxes for hearts.  
Cousin Bette [1846], ch. 15

RUFUS CHOATE  
1799–1859

The courage of New England was the "courage of conscience." It did not rise to that insane and awful passion, the love of war for itself.  
Address at Ipswich Centennial [1834]

The final end of government is not to exert restraint but to do good.  
Speech, U.S. Senate [July 2, 1841]

There was a state without king or nobles; there was a church without a bishop; there was a people governed by grave magistrates which it had selected, and by equal laws which it had framed.  
Speech before the New England Society [December 22, 1843]

We join ourselves to no party that does not carry the flag and keep step to the music of the Union.

Letter to the Whig Convention, Worcester [October 1, 1855]

Its constitution the glittering and sounding generalities of natural right which make up the Declaration of Independence.

Letter to the Maine Whig Committee [1856]

EUGÈNE DELACROIX  
1799–1863

O young artist, you search for a subject—everything is a subject. Your subject is yourself, your impressions, your emotions in the presence of nature.

Oeuvres Littéraires

The first virtue of a painting is to be a feast for the eyes.  
Journal [1893–1895]

Painting is only a bridge linking the painter's mind with that of the viewer.  
Ib.

THOMAS HOOD  
1799–1845

Ben Battle was a soldier bold,  
And used to war's alarms;  
But a cannonball took off his legs,  
So he laid down his arms.

Faithless Nellie Gray [1826], st. 1

His death, which happened in his berth,  
At forty-odd befell:  
They went and told the sexton, and  
The sexton tolled the bell.

Faithless Sally Brown [1826], st. 17

There is a silence where hath been no sound,  
There is a silence where no sound may be,  
In the cold grave—under the deep, deep sea,  
Or in wide desert where no life is found.  
Silence [1827]

I remember, I remember  
The house where I was born,

glittering generalities of the speaker have left an impression more delightful than permanent." It would seem that Dickman must have the credit of inventing the phrase "glittering generalities," unless his report was merely echoing words used by Choate in the lecture.
The little window where the sun
Came peeping in at morn.

I Remember, I Remember
[1827], st. 1

I remember, I remember
The fir-trees dark and high;
I used to think their slender tops
Were close against the sky:
It was a childish ignorance,
But now 'tis little joy
To know I'm farther off from heaven
Than when I was a boy. 

She stood breast-high amid the corn. 

And there is even a happiness
That makes the heart afraid.

Ode to Melancholy [1827]

There's not a string attuned to mirth
But has its chord in melancholy. 

But evil is wrought by want of thought,
As well as want of heart.

The Lady's Dream [1827], st. 16

I saw old Autumn in the misty morn
Stand shadowless like silence, listening
To silence. 

Autumn [1827], st. 1

Straight down the Crooked Lane,
And all round the Square.

A Plain Direction, st. 1

Two stern-faced men set out from Lynn
Through the cold and heavy mist,
And Eugene Aram walked between,
With gyves upon his wrist.

The Dream of Eugene Aram
[1829], st. 36

Never go to France
Unless you know the lingo,
If you do, like me,
You will repent, by jingo.

French and English [1839], st. 1

No warmth, no cheerfulness, no healthful ease,
No comfortable feel in any member —
No shade, no shine, no butterflies, no bees,
No fruits, no flowers, no leaves, no birds,
November!

No warmth, no cheerfulness, no healthful ease,
No comfortable feel in any member —
No shade, no shine, no butterflies, no bees,
No fruits, no flowers, no leaves, no birds,
November!

1 See Keats, p. 583a.

Seem'd washing his hands with invisible soap
In imperceptible water.

Miss Kilmansegg and Her Precious Leg [1842–1843]. Her Christening, st. 10

O bed! O bed! delicious bed!
That heaven upon earth to the weary head. 

Homemade dishes that drive one from home.

Another tumble! — that's his precious nose!

Parental Ode to My Infant Son, st. 3

With fingers weary and worn,
With eyelids heavy and red,
A woman sat in unwomanly rags
Plying her needle and thread —
Stitch! stitch! stitch!

In poverty, hunger, and dirt.

The Song of the Shirt [1843], st. 1

She sang the Song of the Shirt. 

Work! work! work!

O men, with sisters dear!
O men, with mothers and wives!
It is not linen you're wearing out,
But human creatures' lives!

O God! that bread should be so dear,
And flesh and blood so cheap!

A wife who preaches in her gown,
And lectures in her nightdress.

The Surplice Question, st. 2

One more unfortunate,
Weary of breath,
Rashly importunate,
Gone to her death!

Take her up tenderly,
Lift her with care;
Fashioned so slenderly,
Young, and so fair!

The Bridge of Sighs [1844], st. 1, 2

2 See Scott, p. 520b.
Alas for the rarity
Of Christian charity
Under the sun! 1

The Bridge of Sighs, st. 9

O'er the earth there comes a bloom;
Sunny light for sullen gloom;
Warm perfume for vapor cold —
I smell the rose above the mold!

Farewell, Life [1845], st. 2

MARY HOWITT
1799-1888

"Will you walk into my parlor?" said
the spider to the fly;
"'Tis the prettiest little parlor that
ever you did spy."

The Spider and the Fly

Oh! poverty is a weary thing, 'tis
full of grief and pain;
It keepeth down the soul of man, as
with an iron chain;
It maketh even the little child with
heavy sighs complain.

The Pet Lamb

THOMAS NOEL
1799-1861

Rattle his bones over the stones!
He's only a pauper, whom nobody
owns!

The Pauper's Drive, st. 1

ALEXANDER PUSHKIN
1799-1837

The mind's dispassionate notations,
The heart's asides, inscribed in tears.

Eugene Onegin 2 [1823],
dedication

For he possessed the happy gift
Of unaffected conversation:
To skim one topic here, one there,
Keep silent with an expert's air
In too exacting disputation.

Ib. ch. 1, st. 5

Contented ever with his life,
Himself, his dinner, and his wife.

Ib. st. 12

Rousseau — please pardon this digres-
sion —
Could not conceive how solemn Grimm
Dared clean his nails in front of him.

Eugene Onegin, ch. 1, st. 24

Custom is lord of all mankind.

Ib. st. 25

A malady to whose causation
We have, alas, as yet no clues,
Known as the Spleen to Albion's na-
tion,
In our parlance just: The Blues.

Ib. st. 38

Habit is Heaven's own redress:
It takes the place of happiness. 3

Ib. 2, st. 31

Pimen [writing by lamplight]: One
more, the final record, and my
annals
Are ended, and fulfilled the duty laid
By God on me, a sinner. Not in vain
Hath God appointed me for many years
A witness, teaching me the art of let-
ters;
A day will come when some laborious
monk
Will bring to light my zealous, name-
less toil,
Kindle, as I, his lamp, and from the
parchment
Shaking the dust of ages, will transcribe
My chronicles.

Boris Godunov 2
[written 1825]

Like to some magistrate grown gray in
office
Calmly he contemplates alike the just
And unjust, with indifference he notes
Evil and good, and knows not wrath
nor pity.

Ib.

Ah! heavy art thou, crown of Mo-
omakhl

Ib.

Mosalsky: Good folk! Maria Godu-

nov and her son Feodor have poisoned
themselves. We have seen their dead
bodies. [The people are silent with hor-
ror.] Why are you silent? Cry, Long live
Czar Dimitry Ivanovich! [The people
are speechless.]

Ib.

1 See Southey, p. 5832, and O'Reilly, p. 807a.
2 Translated by WALTER AINDT.
3 See Burke, p. 458a.
4 Translated by ALFRED HAYES.
And thus he mused: "From here, indeed
Shall we strike terror in the Swede;
And here a city, by our labor
Founded, shall gall our haughty neighbor;
"Here cut"—so Nature gives command—
"Your window through on Europe: 1 stand
Firm-footed by the sea, unchanging!"
    The Bronze Horseman [written 1833]

J O H N B R O W N
1800–1859

Had I so interfered in behalf of the rich, the powerful, the intelligent, the so-called great, or in behalf of any of their friends . . . every man in this court would have deemed it an act worthy of reward rather than punishment.

Last Speech to the Court
[November 2, 1859]

I am yet too young to understand that God is any respecter of persons. 2 I believe that to have interfered as I have done . . . in behalf of His despised poor, was not wrong, but right. Now, if it is deemed necessary that I should forfeit my life for the furtherance of the ends of justice, and mingle my blood further with the blood of my children, and with the blood of millions in this slave country whose rights are disregarded by wicked, cruel, and unjust enactments, I submit: so let it be done!

Ib.

1 Algarotti has somewhere said: Pétersbourg est la fenêtre, par laquelle la Russie regarde en Europe.—Author's Note, The Bronze Horseman

I am at length going to give you some account of this new city, of the great window lately opened in the North, through which Russia looks into Europe.—Francesco Algarotti, Letters About Russia [June 30, 1739]


The Father, who without respect of persons judgeth according to every man's work.—1 Peter 1:17

This is a beautiful country. Remark as he rode to the gallows, seated on his coffin
[December 2, 1859]

J U L I A C R A W F O R D
1800–1885

Kathleen Mavourneen! the gray dawn is breaking,
The horn of the hunter is heard on the hill.
Kathleen Mavourneen [1835], st. 1

Oh! hast thou forgotten this day we must part?
It may be for years, and it may be forever;
Then why art thou silent, thou voice of my heart?   Ib.

T H O M A S B A B I N G T O N ,
L O R D M A C A U L A Y
1800–1859

That is the best government which desires to make the people happy, and knows how to make them happy.

On Mitford's History of Greece
[1824]

Free trade, one of the greatest blessings which a government can confer on a people, is in almost every country unpopular.

Ib.

Press where ye see my white plume shine, amidst the ranks of war,
And be your oriflamme today the helmet of Navarre.

Ivry [1824], l. 29

Nobles by the right of an earlier creation, and priests by the imposition of a mightier hand. On Milton [1825]

The dust and silence of the upper shelf.

Ib.

As civilization advances, poetry almost necessarily declines. Ib.

Perhaps no person can be a poet, or even can enjoy poetry, without a certain unsoundness of mind. Ib.
Nothing is so useless as a general maxim.

On Niccolò de Machiavelli [1827]

The English Bible — a book which if everything else in our language should perish, would alone suffice to show the whole extent of its beauty and power.

On John Dryden [1828]

His imagination resembled the wings of an ostrich. It enabled him to run, though not to soar. Ib.

Ye diners-out from whom we guard our spoons. Political Georgics

Men are never so likely to settle a question rightly as when they discuss it freely. Southey's Colloquies [1830]

A single breaker may recede; but the tide is evidently coming in. Ib.

We know no spectacle so ridiculous as the British public in one of its periodical fits of morality.

On Moore's Life of Lord Byron [1831]

From the poetry of Lord Byron they drew a system of ethics compounded of misanthropy and voluptuousness — a system in which the two great commandments were to hate your neighbor and to love your neighbor's wife. Ib.

Boswell is the first of biographers. On Boswell's Life of Johnson [1831]

That wonderful book, while it obtains admiration from the most fastidious critics, is loved by those who are too simple to admire it.

On Bunyan's Pilgrim's Progress [1831]

Reform, that you may preserve.

Debate on the First Reform Bill [March 2, 1831]

The conception of his mind was such that whatever was little seemed to him great, and whatever was great seemed to him little.

On Horace Walpole [1833]

Such night in England ne'er had been, nor ne'er again shall be.

The Armada [1833], l. 34

An acre in Middlesex is better than a principality in Utopia. On Lord Bacon [1837]

Every schoolboy knows who imprisoned Montezuma, and who strangled Atahualpa.

On Lord Clive [1840]

She [the Roman Catholic Church] may still exist in undiminished vigor when some traveler from New Zealand shall, in the midst of a vast solitude, take his stand on a broken arch of London Bridge to sketch the ruins of St. Paul's.

On Ranke's History of the Popes [1840]

She [the Catholic Church] thoroughly understands what no other Church has ever understood, how to deal with enthusiasts. Ib.

1 See Tennyson, p. 647b.
2 Macaulay used a similar image in his review [1824] of Mitford, Greece, and in his review [1826] of Mill, Essay on Government.
3 Who knows but that hereafter some traveler like myself will sit down upon the banks of the Seine, the Thames, or the Zuyder Zee, where now, in the tumult of enjoyment, the heart and the eyes are too slow to take in the multitude of sensations? Who knows but he will sit down solitary amid silent ruins, and weep a people inurned and their greatness changed into an empty name? — Constantine de Volney [1757-1820], Ruins, ch. 17.

See Horace Walpole, p. 442a-b.

In the firm expectation that when London shall be a habitation of bitterns, when St. Paul and Westminster Abbey shall stand shapeless and nameless ruins in the midst of an unpeopled marsh, when the piers of Waterloo Bridge shall become the nuclei of islets of reeds and osiers, and cast the jagged shadows of their broken arches on the solitary stream, some transatlantic commentator will be weighing in the scales of some new and now imagined system of criticism the respective merits of the Bells and the Fudges and their historians. — Shelley, Peter Bell the Third (1819), dedication
The Chief Justice was rich, quiet, and infamous.

On Warren Hastings [1841]

I shall not be satisfied unless I produce something which shall for a few days supersede the last fashionable novel on the tables of young ladies.

Letter to Macvey Napier
[November 5, 1841]

In order that he might rob a neighbor whom he had promised to defend, black men fought on the coast of Coromandel and red men scalped each other by the great lakes of North America.

On Frederick the Great [1842]

We hardly know an instance of the strength and weakness of human nature so striking and so grotesque as the character of this haughty, vigilant, resolute, sagacious blue-stocking, half Mithridates and half Trissotin, bearing up against a world in arms, with an ounce of poison in one pocket and a quire of bad verses in the other.

Ib.

Lars Porsena of Clusium
By the Nine Gods he swore
That the great house of Tarquin
Should suffer wrong no more.

By the Nine Gods he swore it,
And named a trying day,
And bade his messengers ride forth
East and west and south and north,
To summon his array.

Lays of Ancient Rome [1842].

Horatius, st. 1

To every man upon this earth
Death cometh soon or late;
And how can man die better
Than facing fearful odds
For the ashes of his fathers,
And the temples of his gods?

Ib. st. 27

Those behind cried "Forward!"
And those before cried "Back!"

Ib. st. 50

Oh, Tiber! father Tiber!
To whom the Romans pray,
A Roman's life, a Roman's arms,
Take thou in charge this day.

Ib. st. 59

And even the ranks of Tuscany
Could scarce forbear to cheer.

Horatius, st. 60

A man who has never looked on
Niagara has but a faint idea of a cataract; and he who has not read Barère's Memoirs may be said not to know what it is to lie.

Review of Mémoires de
Bertrand Barère [1843]

The highest proof of virtue is to possess boundless power without abusing it.

Review of Aikin, Life of
Addison [1843]

He [Richard Steele] was a rake among scholars, and a scholar among rakes.

Ib.

There you sit, doing penance for the disingenuousness of years.

Speech, House of Commons
[April 14, 1845]

Forget all feuds, and shed one English tear
O'er English dust. A broken heart lies here.

Epitaph on a Jacobite [1845]

Those who compare the age in which their lot has fallen with a golden age which exists only in imagination, may talk of degeneracy and decay; but no man who is correctly informed as to the past will be disposed to take a morose or desponding view of the present.

History of England [1840-1861],
v. I, ch. 1

I shall cheerfully bear the reproach of having descended below the dignity of history if I can succeed in placing before the English of the nineteenth century a true picture of the life of their ancestors.

Ib.

The Puritan hated bear-baiting, not because it gave pain to the bear, but because it gave pleasure to the spectators.

Ib. 2

1 Sir Robert Peel.
2 See Horace, p. 126b.
3 Even bear-baiting was esteemed heathenish and unchristian: the sport of it, not the inhumanity, gave offense. — Hume, History of England [1754-1757], v. I, ch. 62

506
There were gentlemen and there were seamen in the navy of Charles II. But the seamen were not gentlemen, and the gentlemen were not seamen.

*History of England* vol. I, ch. 3

The ambassador [of Russia] and the grandees who accompanied him were so gorgeous that all London crowded to stare at them, and so filthy that nobody dared to touch them. They came to the court balls dropping pearls and vermin.

*Ib.* V, 23

Your Constitution is all sail and no anchor.


Soon fades the spell, soon comes the night;

Say will it not be then the same,

Whether we played the black or white,

Whether we lost or won the game?

*Sermon in a Churchyard, st. 8*

HELMUTH VON MOLTKE
1800–1891

First ponder, then dare.¹

Attributed aphorism

The fate of every nation rests in its own power.

*To the German Reichstag* [March 1, 1880]

A war, even the most victorious, is a national misfortune. *Letter* [1880]

RICHARD BETHELL,
LORD WESTBURY
1800–1873

Take a note of that; his Lordship says he will turn it over in what he is pleased to call his mind.²

*Nash, Life of Lord Westbury* [1888], vol. I, p. 158

¹ Erst wagen, dann wagen.
² Reported to have been spoken in an audible whisper, from the barristers’ table, in reference to a presiding judge. According to Nash, Lord Westbury always disclaimed invention of the mot.

DAVID GLASGOW FARRAGUT
1801–1870

Damn the torpedoes — full speed ahead! ¹

*At the Battle of Mobile Bay* [August 5, 1864]

JOHN HENRY, CARDINAL NEWMAN
1801–1890

Time hath a taming hand.

*Persecution* [1832], st. 3

Lead, kindly Light, amid the encircling gloom;

Lead thou me on!

The night is dark, and I am far from home;

Lead thou me on!

Keep thou my feet: I do not ask to see

The distant scene; one step enough for me.

*The Pillar of Cloud* [1833].

*Lead Kindly Light,* st. 1

And with the morn, those angel faces smile

Which I have loved so long since, and lost awhile. *Ib.* st. 3

Growth is the only evidence of life.

*Apologia pro Vita Sua* [1864]

It is thy very energy of thought

Which keeps thee from thy God.

*Dream of Gerontius* [1866], pt. III

Who lets his feelings run

In soft luxurious flow,

Shrinks when hard service must be done,

And faints at every woe.

*Flowers Without Fruit* [1868]

Living Nature, not dull Art

Shall plan my ways and rule my heart.

*Nature and Art* [1868], st. 12

³ This is the most famous version. The “torpedoes” were mines anchored by the Confederates in Mobile Bay.
O Lord, support us all the day long, until the shadows lengthen and the evening comes, and the busy world is hushed, and the fever of life is over, and our work is done. Then in thy mercy grant us a safe lodging, and a holy rest, and peace at the last.

Sermon [1834]; included in the Book of Common Prayer, p. 571

It is almost a definition of a gentleman to say he is one who never inflicts pain.

Idea of a University [1873]. The Man of the World

A great memory does not make a philosopher, any more than a dictionary can be called a grammar. ¹

Ib. Knowledge in Relation to Learning

Ex umbris et imaginibus in veritatem [From shadows and symbols into the truth]!

His Own Epitaph at Edgbaston

BRIGHAM YOUNG
1801–1877
This is the place!

On first seeing the valley of the Great Salt Lake ² [July 24, 1847]

LYDIA MARIA CHILD
1802–1880
Over the river and through the wood, To grandfather's house we'll go; The horse knows the way To carry the sleigh, Through the white and drifted snow.

Thanksgiving Day, st. 1

¹ See Confucius, p. 712; Lao Tzu, p. 753; and Heraclitus, p. 778.
² Brigham Young and 148 men, three women and two children were the vanguard of Mormon pioneers who explored westward from Nebraska. Mahonri M. Young, noted sculptor and grandson of Brigham Young, designed the "This Is the Place Monument," dedicated July 24, 1847.

DAVID CHRISTY
1802 – c. 1868
Cotton is King; or, The Economical Relations of Slavery.
Title of book [1855] ¹

ALEXANDRE DUMAS
THE ELDER
1802–1870
All for one, one for all, that is our device. ²

The Three Musketeers [1844], ch. 9

Nothing succeeds like success. ³

Ange Pitou [1854], vol. I, p. 72

Let us look for the woman. ⁴

The Mohicans of Paris [1854–1855], vol. III, ch. 10, 11

VICTOR HUGO
1802–1885
These two halves of God, the Pope and the emperor.

Hernani [1830], act IV, sc. 2

God became a man, granted. The devil became a woman. ⁵

Ruy Blas [1838], act II, sc. 5

Popularity? It is glory's small change. ⁶

Ib. III, 5

Greater than the tread of mighty armies is an idea whose time has come. ⁷

Histoire d'un Crime [written 1852], conclusion

¹ Take away time is money, and what is left of England? take away cotton is king, and what is left of America? —Victor Hugo, Les Miserables [1862]. Marius, bk. IV, ch. 4
³ Rien ne réussit comme le succès. — French proverb
⁴ The phrase "Cherchez la femme" is attributed to Joseph Fouché [1753–184), *Dieu s'est fait homme; soit. Le diable s'est fait femme."
⁵ On résiste à l'invasion des armées; on ne résiste pas à l'invasion des idées. (Literally, one can resist the invasion of armies, but not the invasion of ideas.)
Waterloo! Waterloo! Waterloo! Dist-
mal plain!  

Les Châtiments [1853],
L’Expiation

The eye was in the tomb and stared at Cain. La Conscience [1859]

You have created a new thrill. Letter to Baudelaire [October 6, 1859]

The supreme happiness of life is the conviction that we are loved. Les Misérables  [1862].

Fantine, bk. V, ch. 4

Great grief is a divine and terrible radiance, which transfigures the wretched. Ib. 13


Waterloo is a battle of the first rank won by a captain of the second. Ib. 16

Would you realize what Revolution is, call it Progress; and would you realize what Progress is, call it Tomorrow. Ib. 17

What is that to the Infinite? Ib. 18

Great blunders are often made, like large ropes, of a multitude of fibers. Ib. V, 10

Upon the first goblet he read this inscription, monkey wine; upon the second, lion wine; upon the third, sheep wine; upon the fourth, swine wine. These four inscriptions expressed the four descending degrees of drunkenness: the first, that which enlivens; the second, that which irritates; the third, that which stupefies; finally the last, that which brutalizes.  

Ib. VI, 9

A man is not idle because he is absorbed in thought. There is a visible labor and there is an invisible labor. Le Miserables. Cosette, bk. VII, ch. 8

No one ever keeps a secret so well as a child. Ib. VIII, 8

The peculiarity of prudery is to multiply sentinels, in proportion as the fortress is less threatened. Ib. Marius, bk. II, ch. 8

He had the appearance of a caryatid on vacation; he was supporting nothing but his reverie. Ib. IV, 2

Social prosperity means man happy, the citizen free, the nation great. Ib. Saint Denis, bk. I, ch. 4

Nothing is more dangerous than discontinued labor; it is habit lost. A habit easy to abandon, difficult to resume. Ib. II, 1

Thought is the labor of the intellect, reverie is its pleasure. Ib.

Where the telescope ends, the microscope begins. Which of the two has the grander view? Ib. III, 3

A compliment is something like a kiss through a veil. Ib. VIII, 1

Great perils have this beauty, that they bring to light the fraternity of strangers. Ib. XII, 4

Philosophy is the microscope of thought.

Ib. Jean Valjean, bk. II, ch. 2

The sublimest song to be heard on earth is the lisping of the human soul on the lips of children.

Ninety-Three [1879], pt. III, bk. III, ch. 1

To rise at six, to dine at ten,
To sup at six, to sleep at ten,
Makes a man live for ten times ten.

Inscription over the door of Hugo’s study

1 That is the refuge of all old coquettes; it is hard for them to be deserted by the gallants, and from such a desertion, in their spite, they take refuge in the trade of a prude. — Mollière, Tartuffe [1667], act I, sc. 1

3 Waterloo! Waterloo! Waterloo! Morne plainel
4 Vous créez un frisson nouveau.
5 Translated by CHARLES E. WILBOUR.
6 See George Herbert, p. 332b.
I represent a party which does not yet exist: the party of revolution, civilization.

This party will make the twentieth century.

There will issue from it first the United States of Europe, then the United States of the World.

On the wall of the room in which Hugo died, Place des Vosges, Paris

LETITIA ELIZABETH LANDON
1802–1838

Few, save the poor, feel for the poor.

The Poor

Were it not better to forget
Than but remember and regret?

Despondency

GEORGE POPE MORRIS
1802–1864

Woodman, spare that tree!

Touch not a single bough! 1

In youth it sheltered me,

And I’ll protect it now. 2

Woodman, Spare That Tree
[1830], st. 1

The iron-armed soldier, the true-hearted soldier,

The gallant old soldier of Tippecanoe. 2

Campaign song for William Henry Harrison [1840]

A song for our banner! The watchword recall

Which gave the Republic her station:

“United we stand, divided we fall!” 3

It made and preserves us a nation! 4

The Flag of Our Union

1 See Campbell, p. 538a.
2 Morris’s words, sung to the tune of The Old Oaken Bucket, were immensely popular.
3 Ben Perley Poore, Reminiscences [1886]
4 See John Dickinson, p. 460b.
5 Bless’d with victory and peace, may our Heaven-rescued land

Praise the Power that hath made and preserved us a nation.

FRANCES SCOTT KEY, The Star-Spangled Banner [1814], st. 4

WINTHROP MACKWORTH PRAED
1802–1839

His talk was like a stream, which runs

With rapid change from rocks to roses;

It slipped from politics to puns;

It passed from Mahomet to Moses.

The Vicar, st. 5

Dame Fortune is a fickle gipsy,

And always blind, and often tipsy;

Sometimes for years and years together,

She’ll bless you with the sunniest weather,

Bestowing honor, pudding, pence,

You can’t imagine why or whence;

Then in a moment — Presto, pass! —

Your joys are withered like the grass.

The Haunted Tree

FRIEDRICH JULIUS STAHL
1802–1861

Authority, not majority.

Speech before the Erfurt Parliament [April 11, 1850]

WILLIAM ALLEN
1803–1879

Fifty-four forty, or fight! 1

Speech, U.S. Senate [1844]

THOMAS LOVELL BEDDOES
1803–1849

The anchor heaves, the ship swings free,

The sails swell full. To sea, to sea!

Sailor’s Song, st. 2

If there were dreams to sell,

What would you buy?

1 Phrase adopted as the slogan of the war party in the presidential election of 1844. At the time, war with England over the Oregon question seemed imminent. The Democratic convention of 1844 demanded the reoccupation of the whole of Oregon up to 54°40′, but the new President, James K. Polk, compromised with Great Britain on the forty-ninth parallel.

1 Phrase adopted as the slogan of the war party in the presidential election of 1844. At the time, war with England over the Oregon question seemed imminent. The Democratic convention of 1844 demanded the reoccupation of the whole of Oregon up to 54°40′, but the new President, James K. Polk, compromised with Great Britain on the forty-ninth parallel.
Some cost a passing-bell;
Some a light sigh.

Dream Pedlary

If thou wilt ease thine heart
Of love and all its smart,
Then sleep, dear, sleep.

But wilt thou cure thy heart
Of love and all its smart,
Then die, dear, die.

Death's Jest Book [1850]

GEORGE BORROW
1803–1881

There's night and day, brother, both sweet things; sun, moon, and stars, brother, all sweet things; there's likewise a wind on the heath. Life is very sweet, brother; who would wish to die?

Lavengro [1851], ch. 25

I learned . . . to fear God, and to take my own part.  

Ib. 86

Youth is the only season for enjoyment, and the first twenty-five years of one's life are worth all the rest of the longest life of man, even though those five-and-twenty be spent in penury and contempt, and the rest in the possession of wealth, honors, respectability.

The Romany Rye [1857], ch. 30

EDWARD BULWER-LYTTON
1803–1873

A good heart is better than all the heads in the world.

The Disowned [1828], ch. 33

The easiest person to deceive is one's own self.  

Ib. 42

Rank is a great beautifier.

The Lady of Lyons [1838], act II, sc. 1

Love, like Death,
Levels all ranks, and lays the shepherd's crook
Beside the scepter.  

Ib. III, 2

Beneath the rule of men entirely great,
The pen is mightier than the sword.  

Richelieu [1839], act II, sc. 2

In the lexicon of youth, which fate reserves
For a bright manhood, there is no such word
As — fail.  

Out-babying Wordsworth and out-glittering Keats.  

The New Timon [1846], pt. I

In science, read, by preference, the newest works; in literature, the oldest. The classic literature is always modern.

Caxtonia. Hints on Mental Culture

In science, address the few, in literature the many. In science, the few must dictate opinion to the many; in literature, the many, sooner or later, force their judgment on the few.

Ib. Readers and Writers

WILLIAM DRIVER
1803–1886

I name thee Old Glory.

As the flag was hoisted to the masthead of his brig

RALPH WALDO EMERSON
1803–1882

Good-bye, proud world! I'm going home;
Thou art not my friend and I'm not thine.

Poems [1847]. Good-bye, st. 1

For what are they all in their high conceit,

1 See Cervantes, p. 195b, and Burton, p. 311a. Eloquence a hundred times has turned the scale of war and peace at will. — EMERSON, Progress of Culture [1867]

2 Tennyson.

3 On August 10, 1831, a large American flag was presented to Driver, captain of the Charles Doggett, by a band of women in recognition of his bringing the British mutineers of the ship Bounty from Tahiti back to their former home, Pitcairn Island. The flag is now in the Smithsonian Institution, Washington, D.C.

4 See Johnson, p. 433b, and Byron, p. 556b.
When man in the bush with God may meet? Poems. Good-bye, st. 4

Nor knowest thou what argument
Thy life 'to thy neighbor's creed has lent.
All are needed by each one;
Nothing is fair or good alone.

I wiped away the weeds and foam,
I fetched my sea-born treasures home;
But the poor, unsightly, noisome things
Had left their beauty on the shore,
With the sun and the sand and the wild uproar.

I like a church; I like a cowl;
I love a prophet of the soul;
And on my heart monastic aisles
Fall like sweet strains or pensive smiles;
Yet not for all his faith can see
Would I that cowled churchman be.

Not from a vain or shallow thought
His awful Jove young Phidias brought.

The hand that rounded Peter's dome,
And groined the aisles of Christian Rome,
Wrought in a sad sincerity;
Himself from God he could not free;
He builded better than he knew; —
The conscious stone to beauty grew.

Earth proudly wears the Parthenon
As the best gem upon her zone.

The passive Master lent his hand
To the vast soul that o'er him planned.¹

Announced by all the trumpets of the sky,
Arrives the snow. Ib. The Snowstorm
Enclosed
In a tumultuous privacy of storm.

¹This couplet is inscribed on the boulder marking Emerson's grave in Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Concord, Massachusetts.

The frolic architecture of the snow.

The problem, st. i
Not from a vain or shallow thought
His awful Jove young Phidias brought.

The hand that rounded Peter's dome,
And groined the aisles of Christian Rome,
Wrought in a sad sincerity;
Himself from God he could not free;
He builded better than he knew; —
The conscious stone to beauty grew.

For Nature beats in perfect tune,
And rounds with rhyme her every rune,
Whether she work in land or sea,
Or hide underground her alchemy.
Thou canst not wave thy staff in air,
Or dip thy paddle in the lake,
But it carves the bow of beauty there,
And the ripples in rhymes the oar for-sake.

Things are in the saddle,
And ride mankind.

There are two laws discrete,
Not reconciled —
Law for man, and law for thing.

Olympian bards who sung
Divine ideas below,
EMERSON

Which always find us young,  
And always keep us so.

Poems. Ode to Beauty

Give all to love;  
Obey thy heart;  
Friends, kindred, days,  
Estate, good fame,  
Plans, credit and the Muse,  
Nothing refuse.

Ib. Give All to Love, st. 1

Heartily know,  
When half-gods go,  
The gods arrive.

Ib. st. 4

Love not the flower they pluck, and  
know it not,  
And all their botany is Latin names.

Ib. Blight

By the rude bridge that arched the flood,  
Their flag to April’s breeze unfurled,  
Here once the embattled farmers stood,  
And fired the shot heard round the world.

Ib. Hymn Sung at the Completion of the Battle Monument, Concord [July 4, 1837], st. 1

Hast thou named all the birds without a gun? ¹
Loved the wood-rose, and left it on its stalk? ²

Ib. Forbearance

“Pass in, pass in,” the angels say,  
“In to the upper doors,  
Nor count compartments of the floors,  
But mount to paradise  
By the stairway of surprise.”

Ib. Merlin I

God said, I am tired of kings,  
I suffer them no more;  
Up to my ear the morning brings  
The outrage of the poor.

May-Day and Other Pieces [1867]. Boston Hymn,³ st. 2

¹ See S. W. Foss, p. 846a.  
² See Lytton, p. 743b.  
³ Read at a celebration in Boston of Emancipation Day, January 1, 1863.

Today unbind the captive,  
So only are ye unbound;  
Lift up a people from the dust,  
Trump of their rescue, sound!

May-Day and Other Pieces.  
Boston Hymn, st. 17

Oh, tenderly the haughty day  
Fills his blue urn with fire.

Ib. Ode, st. 1

Go put your creed into your deed,  
Nor speak with double tongue.

Ib. st. 5

I think no virtue goes with size.

Ib. The Titmouse

So nigh is grandeur to our dust,  
So near is God to man,  
When Duty whispers low, Thou must,  
The youth replies, I can.

Ib. Voluntaries, III

Nor sequent centuries could hit  
Orbit and sum of Shakespeare’s wit.

Ib. Solution

Born for success he seemed,  
With grace to win, with heart to hold,  
With shining gifts that took all eyes.

Ib. In Memoriam E.B.E.

Nor mourn the unalterable Days  
That Genius goes and Folly stays.

Ib.

Fear not, then, thou child infirm,  
There’s no god dare wrong a worm.

Ib. Compensation, I

He thought it happier to be dead,  
To die for Beauty, than live for bread.

Ib. Beauty

Wilt thou seal up the avenues of ill?  
Pay every debt, as if God wrote the bill.

Ib. “Suum Cuique”

Too busied with the crowded hour to fear to live or die.  

Ib. Nature

Daughters of Time, the hypocritic Days,  
Muffled and dumb like barefoot dervishes,  
And marching single in an endless file,  
Bring diadems and fagots in their hands.

Ib. Days
I, too late,
Under her solemn fillet saw the scorn.

*May-Day and Other Pieces.*

It is time to be old,
To take in sail.

*Ib. Terminus*

Obey the voice at eve obeyed at prime.

*Ib.*

Though love repine, and reason chafe,
There came a voice without reply —
"'Tis man's perdition to be safe,
When for the truth he ought to die."

*Ib. Sacrifice*

For what avail the plow or sail,
Or land or life, if freedom fail?

*Ib. Boston, st. 5*

If the red slayer think he slays,
Or if the slain think he is slain,
They know not well the subtle ways
I keep, and pass, and turn again.¹

*Ib. Brahma*

They reckon ill who leave me out;
When me they fly, I am the wings;
I am the doubter and the doubt,
And I the hymn the Brahmín sings.

*Ib.*

That book is good
Which puts me in a working mood.
Unless to Thought is added Will,
Apollo is an imbecile.

*Ib. Fragments on the Poetic Gift*

In the vaunted works of Art
The master stroke is Nature's part.²

*Ib. Art*

I am the owner of the sphere,
Of the seven stars and the solar year,
Of Caesar's hand, and Plato's brain,
Of Lord Christ's heart, and Shakespeare's strain.

*Ib. History*

Ever from one who comes tomorrow
Men wait their good and truth to borrow.

*Ib. Merlin's Song*

---

The music that can deepest reach,
And cure all ill, is cordial speech.

*May-Day and Other Pieces.*

Merlin's Song

Some of your hurts you have cured,
And the sharpest you still have survived,
But what torments of grief you endured
From evils which never arrived!¹

*Ib. Borrowing [from the French]*

A ruddy drop of manly blood
The surging sea outweighs,
The world uncertain comes and goes,
The lover rooted stays.

*Ib. Friendship*

To different minds, the same world is a hell, and a heaven.

*Journal [December 20, 1822]*

Four snakes gliding up and down a hollow for no purpose that I could see — not to eat, not for love, but only gliding.

*Ib. [April 11, 1834]*

I wish to write such rhymes as shall not suggest a restraint, but contrariwise the wildest freedom.

*Ib. [June 27, 1839]*

You shall have joy, or you shall have power, said God; you shall not have both.

*Ib. [October 1842]*

The sky is the daily bread of the eyes.

*Ib. [May 25, 1843]*

Poetry must be as new as foam, and as old as the rock.

*Ib. [March 1845]*

I hate quotations. Tell me what you know.

*Ib. [May 1849]*

Blessed are those who have no talent!

*Ib. [February 1850]*

The word liberty in the mouth of Mr. Webster sounds like the word love in the mouth of a courtesan.

*Ib. [February 12 (?) , 1851]*

¹ See *The Upanishads*, p. 66a.
² Nature paints the best part of a picture, carves the best part of the statue, builds the best part of the house, and speaks the best part of the oration. — *Society and Solitude* [1870]. Art

³ Let us be of good cheer, however, remembering that the misfortunes hardest to bear are those which never come. — *James Russell Lowell, Democracy and Addresses* [1884]
I trust a good deal to common fame, as we all must. If a man has good corn, or wood, or boards, or pigs, to sell, or can make better chairs or knives, crucibles or church organs, than anybody else, you will find a broad hard-beaten road to his house, though it be in the woods.¹

Journal [February 1855]

The blazing evidence of immortality is our dissatisfaction with any other solution. ¹

Ib. [July 1855]

Undoubtedly we have no questions to ask which are unanswerable. We must trust the perfection of the creation so far as to believe that whatever curiosity the order of things has awakened in our minds, the order of things can satisfy.

Nature [1836], introduction

Nature never wears a mean appearance. Neither does the wisest man extort her secret and lose his curiosity by finding out all her perfection. ¹

Ib. sec. 1

Give me health and a day and I will make the pomp of emperors ridiculous. ¹

Ib. sec. 3

Every natural fact is a symbol of some spiritual fact. ¹

Ib. sec. 4

We are like Nebuchadnezzar, de-throned, bereft of reason, and eating grass like an ox. ¹

Ib. sec. 8

A man is a god in ruins.²

Ib.

¹ The editors, E. W. Emerson and W. E. Forbes, appended a footnote: "There has been much inquiry in the newspapers recently as to whether Mr. Emerson wrote a sentence very like the above which has been attributed to him in print. The Editors do not find the latter in his works, but there can be little doubt that it was a memory quotation by some reader, or, quite probably, correctly reported from one of his lectures, the same image in differing words."

² If a man can write a better book, preach a better sermon, or make a better mousetrap than his neighbor, though he builds his house in the woods the world will make a beaten path to his door. — Sarah S. B. Yule and Mary S. Keene, Borrowings [1889], reported by Mrs. Yule as having been used by Emerson in an address

² See Lamarine, p. 565b.

He who has mastered any law in his private thoughts, is master to that extent of all men whose language he speaks, and of all into whose language his own can be translated. ¹

The American Scholar [1837], sec. 3

Wherever Macdonald sits, there is the head of the table.¹

Ib.

What would we really know the meaning of? The meal in the firkin; the milk in the pan; the ballad in the street; the news of the boat. ¹

Ib.

If the single man plant himself industriously on his instincts, and there abide, the huge world will come round to him.²

Ib.

Men grind and grind in the mill of a truism, and nothing comes out but what was put in. But the moment they desert the tradition for a spontaneous thought, then poetry, wit, hope, virtue, learning, anecdote, all flock to their aid.

Literary Ethics [1838]

Time dissipates to shining ether the solid angularity of facts.

Essays: First Series [1841].

History

There is properly no history; only biography.³

Ib.

Nature is a mutable cloud, which is always and never the same. ¹

Ib.

It is the fault of our rhetoric that we cannot strongly state one fact without seeming to belie some other. ¹

Ib.

To believe your own thought, to believe that what is true for you in your private heart is true for all men — that is genius. ¹

Ib. Self-Reliance

¹ Emerson’s sentence is usually quoted with the substitution of "Macgregor" for "Macdonald."

² See Disraeli, p. 612a.

³ All things come round to him who will but wait. — Longfellow, Tales of a Wayside Inn, The Student’s Tale [1863]

³ See Carlyle, p. 577a.
We but half express ourselves, and are ashamed of that divine idea which each of us represents.

*Essays: First Series.*

*Self Reliance*

Accept the place the divine providence has found for you, the society of your contemporaries. the connection of events.  

*Society everywhere is in conspiracy against the manhood of every one of its members. ... The virtue in most request is conformity. Self-reliance is its aversion. It loves not realities and creators, but names and customs.*  

*Whoso would be a man must be a nonconformist.*  

*The doctrine of hatred must be preached, as the counteraction of the doctrine of love, when that pules and whines. I shun father and mother and wife and brother when my genius calls me.*  

*It is easy in the world to live after the world's opinion; it is easy in solitude to live after our own; but the great man is he who in the midst of the crowd keeps with perfect sweetness the independence of solitude.*  

*A foolish consistency is the hobgoblin of little minds adored by little statesmen and philosophers and divines.*  

*To be great is to be misunderstood.*  

*An institution is the lengthened shadow of one man.*  

*I like the silent church before the service begins, better than any preaching.*  

*Discontent is the want of self-reliance: it is infirmity of will.*  

*Traveling is a fool's paradise. ... My giant goes with me wherever I go.*

---

For every Stoic was a Stoic; but in Christendom where is the Christian?  

*Essays: First Series.*  

*Self Reliance*

Nothing can bring you peace but yourself.  

*Every sweet has its sour; every evil its good.*  

*For every thing you have missed, you have gained something else; and for every thing you gain, you lose something else.*  

*Everything in Nature contains all the powers of Nature. Everything is made of one hidden stuff.*  

*It is as impossible for a man to be cheated by anyone but himself, as for a thing to be, and not to be, at the same time.*  

*All mankind love a lover.*  

*Thou art to me a delicious torment.*  

*Friendship*

*Almost all people descend to meet.*  

*Happy is the house that shelters a friend.*  

*A friend is a person with whom I may be sincere. Before him, I may think aloud.*  

*A friend may well be reckoned the masterpiece of Nature.*  

*Two may talk and one may hear, but three cannot take part in a conversation of the most sincere and searching sort.*  

*The only reward of virtue is virtue; the only way to have a friend is to be one.*  

*I do then with my friends as I do with my books. I would have them where I can find them, but I seldom use them.*

---

1 See Melville, p. 69515.

2 Men descend to meet. — EMERSON, *Essays.*

*First Series. The Over-Soul*
In skating over thin ice our safety is in our speed.

*Essays: First Series. Prudence*

Heroism feels and never reasons and therefore is always right.

*Ib. Heroism*

Beware when the great God lets loose a thinker on this planet.  

*Ib. Circles*

One man's justice is another's injustice; one man's beauty another's ugliness; one man's wisdom another's folly.

*Ib.*

Nature abhors the old, and old age seems the only disease; 1 all others run into this one.

Nothing great was ever achieved without enthusiasm.

Nothing astonishes men so much as common sense and plain dealing.

*Ib. Art*

Beauty will not come at the call of a legislature, nor will it repeat in England or America its history in Greece. It will come, as always, unannounced, and spring up between the feet of brave and earnest men.

I fancy I need more than another to speak (rather than write), with such a formidable tendency to the lapidary style. I build my house of boulders.

*Letter to Carlyle [Octo-

ber 30, 1841]*

A man may love a paradox without either losing his wit or his honesty.

*Walter Savage Landor [Dial, 1841], XII*

Literature is the effort of man to indemnify himself for the wrongs of his condition.

*Ib.*

There is always a certain meanness in the argument of conservatism, joined with a certain superiority in its fact.

*The Conservative [1842]*

For it is not meters, but a meter-making argument that makes a poem—a thought so passionate and alive that like the spirit of a plant or an animal it has an architecture of its own, and adorns nature with a new thing.

*Essays: Second Series [1844]. The Poet*

Nature and books belong to the eyes that see them.

*Ib. Experience*

Of what use is genius, if the organ is too convex or too concave and cannot find a focal distance within the actual horizon of human life?  

*Ib.*

The only gift is a portion of thyself.  

*Ib. Gifts*

The less government we have, the better—the fewer laws, and the less confined power.

*Ib. Politics*

We think our civilization near its meridian, but we are yet only at the cock-crowing and the morning star. In our barbarous society the influence of character is in its infancy.

*Ib.*

Money, which represents the prose of life, and which is hardly spoken of in parlors without an apology, is, in its effects and laws, as beautiful as roses.

*Ib. Nominalist and Realist*

Every man is wanted, and no man is wanted much.

*Ib.*

The reward of a thing well done, is to have done it.

*Ib.*

He is great who is what he is from Nature, and who never reminds us of others.

*Representative Men [1850]. Uses of Great Men*

When nature removes a great man, people explore the horizon for a successor; but none comes, and none will. His class is extinguished with him. In some other and quite different field, the next man will appear.

*Ib.*

Every hero becomes a bore at last.  

*Ib.*

1 See Lowell, p. 692b, and Whitman, p. 700b.
Great geniuses have the shortest biographies.

*Representative Men. Plato; or, The Philosopher*

Things added to things, as statistics, civil history, are inventories. Things used as language are inexhaustibly attractive.

*Ib.*

Keep cool: it will be all one a hundred years hence.¹

*Ib. Montaigne; or, The Skeptic*

Is not marriage an open question, when it is alleged, from the beginning of the world, that such as are in the institution wish to get out, and such as are out wish to get in?²

*Ib.*

The Pilgrims came to Plymouth in 1620. The plays of Shakespeare were not published until three years later. Had they been published earlier, our forefathers, or the most poetical among them, might have stayed at home to read them.

*Ib. Shakespeare*

Self-reliance, the height and perfection of man, is reliance on God.

*The Fugitive Slave Law [1854]*

Classics which at home are drowsily read have a strange charm in a country inn, or in the transom of a merchant brig.

*English Traits [1856]*

Men are what their mothers made them.

*Conduct of Life [1860]. Fate*

Coal is a portable climate.

*Ib. Wealth*

The world is his, who has money to go over it.

*Ib.*

Art is a jealous mistress.³

*Ib.*

All educated Americans, first or last, go to Europe.

*Ib. Culture*

Solitude, the safeguard of mediocrity, is to genius the stern friend.

*Ib.*

¹ What matters what anybody thinks? "It will be all the same a hundred years hence." That is the most sensible proverb ever invented.—George Du Maurier, *Peter Ibbetson* [1891]

² See Montaigne, p. 160b, and note.

³ See Story, p. 543b.

There is always a best way of doing everything, if it be to boil an egg. Manners are the happy ways of doing things.

*Conduct of Life. Behavior*

Fine manners need the support of fine manners in others.

*Ib.*

The highest compact we can make with our fellow is—"Let there be truth between us two forevermore."

*Ib.*

Shallow men believe in luck.

*Ib. Worship*

Our chief want in life is somebody who shall make us do what we can.

*Ib. Considerations by the Way*

Make yourself necessary to somebody.

*Ib.*

Beauty without grace is the hook without the bait.

*Ib. Beauty*

Never read any book that is not a year old.

*Ib. In Praise of Books*

The key to the period appeared to be that the mind had become aware of itself. . . . The young men were born with knives in their brain, a tendency to introversion, self-dissection, anatomizing of motives.

*Life and Letters in New England [1867]*

God may forgive sins, he said, but awkwardness has no forgiveness in heaven or earth.

*Society and Solitude [1870], Society and Solitude*

The most advanced nations are always those who navigate the most.

*Ib. Civilization*

Hitch your wagon to a star.

*Ib.*

The true test of civilization is, not the census, nor the size of cities, nor the crops—no, but the kind of man the country turns out.

*Ib.*

¹ Luck is infatuated with the efficient.—Persian proverb

² See Carl Schurz, p. 735a.
Every genuine work of art has as much reason for being as the earth and the sun.

*Society and Solitude. Art*

A masterpiece of art has in the mind a fixed place in the chain of being, as much as a plant or a crystal. *Ib.*

We boil at different degrees. *Ib. Elocuence*

The best university that can be recommended to a man of ideas is the gauntlet of the mobs. *Ib.*

The ornament of a house is the friends who frequent it. *Ib. Domestic Life*

Can anybody remember when the times were not hard and money not scarce? *Ib. Works and Days*

"Tis the good reader that makes the good book; in every book he finds passages which seem confidences or asides hidden from all else and unmistakably meant for his ear; the profit of books is according to the sensibility of the reader; the profoundest thought or passion sleeps as in a mine, until it is discovered by an equal mind and heart. *Ib. Success*

We do not count a man's years until he has nothing else to count. *Ib. Old Age*

A mollusk is a cheap edition of man] with a suppression of the costlier illustrations, designed for dingy circulation, for shelving in an oyster-bank or among the seaweed. *Power and Laws of Thought [c. 1870]*

Poetry teaches the enormous force of a few words, and, in proportion to the inspiration, checks loquacity. *Parnassus [1874]. Preface*

There are two classes of poets — the poets by education and practice, these we respect; and poets by nature, these we love. *Ib.*

Life is not so short but that there is always time enough for courtesy. *Letters and Social Aims [1876]. Social Aims*

I have heard with admiring submission the experience of the lady who declared that the sense of being perfectly well-dressed gives a feeling of inward tranquillity which religion is powerless to bestow. *Ib.*

Do not say things. What you are stands over you the while, and thunders so that I cannot hear what you say to the contrary. *Ib.*

Great men are they who see that spiritual is stronger than any material force, that thoughts rule the world. *Ib. Progress and Culture, Phi Beta Kappa Address [July 18, 1876]*

Next to the originator of a good sentence is the first quoter of it. *Ib. Quotation and Originality*

When Shakespeare is charged with debts to his authors, Landor replies, "Yet he was more original than his originals. He breathed upon dead bodies and brought them into life." *Ib.*

By necessity, by proclivity, and by delight, we all quote. *Ib.*

A good symbol is the best argument, and is a missionary to persuade thousands. *Ib. Poetry and Imagination*

Wit makes its own welcome, and levels all distinctions. *Ib. The Comic*

The perception of the comic is a tie of sympathy with other men. *Ib.*

1 There is not less wit nor less invention in applying rightly a thought one finds in a book, than in being the first author of that thought. —BAYLE, Dictionnaire Historique et Critique [1697-1707].

"Though old the thought and oft exprest, 'Tis his at last who says it best. *JAMES RUSSELL LOWELL, For an Autograph [1868]*
What is a weed? A plant whose virtues have not yet been discovered.¹

Fortune of the Republic [1878]

To live without duties is obscene.

Lectures and Biographical Sketches [1883], Aristocracy

Speak the affirmative; emphasize your choice by utter ignoring of all that you reject.

Ib. The Preacher

Genius has no taste for weaving sand.

Ib. The Scholar

A poet in verse or prose must have a sensuous eye, but an intellectual co-perception.

Ib. Plutarch

All thoughts of a turtle are turtles, and of a rabbit, rabbits.

The Natural History of Intellect [1893]

When you strike at a king, you must kill him.

Recollected by Oliver Wendell Holmes, Jr. From Max Lerner, The Mind and Faith of Justice Holmes [1943]

ROBERT STEPHEN HAWKER
1803–1875

And shall Trelawny die?
Here’s twenty thousand Cornish men Will know the reason why.

The Song of the Western Men [1825],² st. 1

¹ See Longfellow, p. 625a.

DOUGLAS JERROLD
1803–1857

He is one of those wise philanthropists who in a time of famine would vote for nothing but a supply of toothpicks.

Wit and Opinions of Douglas Jerrold [1859]

Dogmatism is puppyism come to its full growth.

Ib.

That fellow would vulgarize the day of judgment.

Ib. A Comic Author

The best thing I know between France and England is — the sea.

Ib. The Anglo-French Alliance

Some people are so fond of ill-luck that they run halfway to meet it.

Ib. Meeting Troubles Halfway

Earth is here [Australia] so kind, that just tickle her with a hoe and she laughs with a harvest.

Ib. A Land of Plenty

The ugliest of trades have their moments of pleasure. Now, if I were a gravedigger, or even a hangman, there are some people I could work for with a great deal of enjoyment.

Ib. Ugly Trades

He was so good he would pour rose-water on a toad.

Ib. A Charitable Man

Talk to him of Jacob’s ladder, and he would ask the number of the steps.

Ib. A Matter-of-fact Man

¹ A weed is no more than a flower in disguise.

— JAMES RUSSELL LOWELL, A Fable for Critics [1848]

A weed is but an unloved flower! — ELLA WHEELER WILCOX [1850–1919], The Weed, st. 1

² "And shall Trelawny die?" has been a popular phrase throughout Cornwall since the imprisonment in the Tower of London, in 1688, of Sir Jonathan Trelawny [1650–1721] with six other prelates for refusing to recognize the Declaration of Indulgence issued by James II.
ROBERT SMITH
SURTees
1803–1864
Full o' beans and benevolence.
Handley Cross [1843], ch. 27
Three things I never lends — my 'oss, my wife, and my name.
Hillingdon Hall [1845], ch. 33
More people are flattered into virtue than bullied out of vice.
The Analysis of the Hunting Field [1846], ch. 1
Better be killed than frightened to death.
Mr. Facey Romford's Hounds [1864], ch. 32

FEDOR TIUTCHEV
1803–1873
A thought, once uttered, is a lie.
Silentium [1830]
Like first love, the heart of Russia will not forget you.
Tribute to Pushkin [January 29, 1837]
Homeland of patience, land of the Russian people.
These Poor Villages [1855]

BENJAMIN DISRAELI,
EARL OF BEACONSFIELD
1804–1881
The microcosm of a public school.
Vivian Grey [1826], bk. I, ch. 2
I hate definitions.
Ib. II, 6
Experience is the child of Thought, and Thought is the child of Action. We cannot learn men from books.
Ib. V, 1
Variety is the mother of Enjoyment.
Ib. 4
There is moderation even in excess.
Ib. VI, 1
I repeat . . . that all power is a trust; that we are accountable for its exercise; that, from the people, and for the people, all springs, and all must exist.1 Vivian Grey bk. VI, ch. 7
Man is not the creature of circumstances. Circumstances are the creatures of men.
Ib.
A dark horse, which had never been thought of, and which the careless St. James had never even observed in the list, rushed past the grandstand in sweeping triumph.
The Young Duke [1831], bk. I, ch. 5
Yes, I am a Jew, and when the ancestors of the right honorable gentleman were brutal savages in an unknown island, mine were priests in the temple of Solomon.2
Reply to a taunt by Daniel O'Connell
What we anticipate seldom occurs; what we least expected generally happens.
Henrietta Temple [1837], bk. II, ch. 4
Though I sit down now, the time will come when you will hear me.3
Maiden speech in the House of Commons [1837]
Free trade is not a principle, it is an expedient.4
Speech on import duties [April 25, 1843]
The noble lord 5 is the Rupert of Parliamentary discussion.
Speech [April 1844]

1 See Wycliffe, p. 165b, and note.
2 The gentleman will please remember that when his half-civilized ancestors were hunting the wild boar in the forests of Silesia, mine were the princes of the earth. — JUDAH P. BENJAMIN [1811–1884], reply to a Senator; from BEN PERLEY POORE, Reminiscences of Sixty Years in the National Metropolis [1886]
3 See Garrison, p. 615b.
4 See Grover Cleveland, p. 7713.
5 Lord Stanley.
Youth is a blunder; manhood a struggle; old age a regret.

Coningsby [1844], bk. III, ch. 1

Property has its duties as well as its rights. 1

Sybil [1845], bk. II, ch. 11

Little things affect little minds.

Ib. III, 2

We all of us live too much in a circle. 2

Ib. 7

Mr. Kremlin was distinguished for ignorance; for he had only one idea — and that was wrong. 3

Ib. IV, 5

I was told that the privileged and the people formed two nations.

Ib. 8

The right honorable gentleman 4 caught the Whigs bathing and walked away with their clothes.

Speech, House of Commons [February 28, 1845]

A conservative government is an organized hypocrisy.

Speech on Agricultural Interests [March 17, 1845]

He was fresh and full of faith that "something would turn up." 5

Tancred [1847], bk. III, ch. 6

Everything comes if a man will only wait. 6

Ib. IV, 8

A precedent embalms a principle.

Speech on the expenditures of the country [February 22, 1848]

Justice is truth in action.

Speech [February 11, 1851]

This shows how much easier it is to be critical than to be correct.

Speech [January 24, 1860]

1 Property has its duties as well as its rights.
   — Captain Thomas Drummond (inventor of the Drummond light), Letter to the Landlords of Tipperary [May 22, 1838]

2 The life of man is a self-evolving circle. — Emerson, Essays [1st series, 1841], Circles

3 See Johnson, p. 431a.

4 Sir Robert Peel.

5 See Dickens, p. 671a.

6 See Emerson, p. 605b.

The characteristic of the present age is craving credulity.

Speech at Oxford Diocesan Conference [November 25, 1864]

Is man an ape or an angel? 1 I, my lord, I am on the side of the angels. I repudiate with indignation and abhorrence those newfangled theories. Ib.

In the character of the victim [Lincoln], and even in the accessories of his last moments, there is something so homely and innocent that it takes the question, as it were, out of all the pomp of history and the ceremonial of diplomacy — it touches the heart of nations and appeals to the domestic sentiment of mankind.

Speech, House of Commons [May 1, 1865]

Ignorance never settles a question.

Ib. [May 14, 1866]

Individualities may form communities, but it is institutions alone that can create a nation.

Speech at Manchester [1866]

However gradual may be the growth of confidence, that of credit requires still more time to arrive at maturity.

Speech [November 9, 1867]

When a man fell into his anecdote, it was a sign for him to retire.

Lothair [1870], ch. 28

Every woman should marry — and no man.

Ib. 30

You know who the critics are? The men who have failed in literature and art. 2

Ib. 35

"My idea of an agreeable person," said Hugo Bohun, "is a person who agrees with me." Ib.

Increased means and increased leisure are the two civilizations of man.

Speech to the Conservatives of Manchester [April 3, 1872]

The secret of success is constancy to purpose.

Speech [June 24, 1872]

1 see rascal, p. 505b, and Charles Darwin, p. 628a.

2 See Coleridge, p. 528a, and Lowell, p. 628b.
A university should be a place of light, of liberty, and of learning.

_Speech, House of Commons_  
[March 11, 1873]

The author who speaks about his own books is almost as bad as a mother who talks about her own children.

_Speech_ [November 19, 1873]

The health of the people is really the foundation upon which all their happiness and all their powers as a state depend.

_Speech_ [July 24, 1877]

Lord Salisbury and myself have brought you back peace—but a peace I hope with honor.  

_Speech, House of Commons_  
[July 16, 1878]

A series of congratulatory regrets.

_Speech, Knightsbridge_  
[July 27, 1878]

A sophistical rhetorician [Gladstone], inebriated with the exuberance of his own verbosity, and gifted with an egotistical imagination that can at all times command an interminable and inconsistent series of arguments to malign an opponent and to glorify himself.

Ib.

The harebrained chatter of irresponsible frivolity.

_Speech, Guildhall, London_  
[November 9, 1878]

His Christianity was muscular.

_Endymion_  
[1880], ch. 14

The Athanasian Creed is the most splendid ecclesiastical lyric ever poured forth by the genius of man.

Ib. 52

“As for that,” said Waldershare, “sensible men are all of the same religion.” “And pray, what is that?” inquired the prince. “Sensible men never tell.”

Ib. 81

1 See Russell, p. 567b, and Chamberlain, p. 827a.

2 Lord Hartington’s Resolution on the Berlin Treaty.

Amid the seeming confusion of our mysterious world, individuals are so nicely adjusted to a system, and systems to one another and to a whole, that, by stepping aside for a moment, a man exposes himself to a fearful risk of losing his place forever.

_Wakefield_ [1835]

His hour is one of darkness, and adversity, and peril. But should domestic tyranny oppress us, or the invader’s step pollute our soil, still may the Gray Champion come, for he is the type of New England’s hereditary spirit; and his shadowy march, on the eve of danger, must ever be the pledge, that New England’s sons will vindicate their ancestry.

_The Gray Champion_ [1835]

By the sympathy of your human hearts for sin ye shall scent out all the places—whether in church, bedchamber, street, field, or forest—where crime has been committed, and shall exult to behold the whole earth one stain of guilt, one mighty blood spot.

_Young Goodman Brown_ [1835]

As the moral gloom of the world overpowers all systematic gaiety, even so was their home of wild mirth made desolate amid the sad forest.

_The Maypole of Merrymount_ [1836]

“What is the Unpardonable Sin?” asked the lime-burner. . . .

“It is a sin that grew within my own breast,” replied Ethan Brand. . . . The sin of an intellect that triumphed over the sense of brotherhood with man and reverence for God.”

_Ethan Brand_ [1850]

On the breast of her gown, in red cloth, surrounded with an elaborate embroidery and fantastic flourishes of gold thread, appeared the letter A.

_The Scarlet Letter_ [1850], ch. 2
There is a fatality, a feeling so irresistible and inevitable that it has the force of doom, which almost invariably compels human beings to linger around and haunt, ghostlike, the spot where some great and marked event has given the color to their lifetime; and still the more irresistibly, the darker the tinge that saddens it.

*The Scarlet Letter*, ch. 5

Wherever there is a heart and an intellect, the diseases of the physical frame are tinged with the peculiarities of these.

*Ib.* 9

Let men tremble to win the hand of woman, unless they win along with it the utmost passion of her heart.

*Ib.* 15

“Never, never!” whispered she. “What we did had a consecration of its own.”

*Ib.* 17

The scarlet letter was her passport into regions where other women dared not tread. Shame, Despair, Solitude! These had been her teachers—stem and wild ones—and they had made her strong, but taught her much amiss.

*Ib.* 18

No man, for any considerable period, can wear one face to himself, and another to the multitude, without finally getting bewildered as to which may be the true.

*Ib.* 20

Among many morals which press upon us from the poor minister’s miserable experience, we put only this into a sentence: “Be true! Be true! Show freely to the world, if not your worst, yet some trait whereby the worst may be inferred.”

*Ib.* 24

The book, if you would see anything in it, requires to be read in the clear, brown, twilight atmosphere in which it was written; if opened in the sunshine, it is apt to look exceedingly like a volume of blank pages.

*Twice-Told Tales* [1851], *preface*

Not to be deficient in this particular, the author has provided himself with a moral— the truth, namely, that the wrongdoing of one generation lives into the successive ones.

*The House of the Seven Gables* [1851], *preface*

God will give him blood to drink!

*Ib.* ch. 1

Life is made up of marble and mud.

*Ib.* 2

What other dungeon is so dark as one’s own heart! What jailer so inexorable as one’s self!

*Ib.* 11

Of all the events which constitute a person’s biography, there is scarcely one... to which the world so easily reconciles itself as to his death.

*Ib.* 21

The greatest obstacle to being heroic is the doubt whether one may not be going to prove one’s self a fool; the truest heroism is, to resist the doubt; and the profoundest wisdom, to know when it ought to be resisted, and when to be obeyed.

*The Blithedale Romance* [1852], ch. 2

I am a woman, with every fault, it may be, that a woman ever had—weak, vain, unprincipled (like most of my sex; for our virtues, when we have any, are merely impulsive and intuitive).

*Ib.* 25

It is because the spirit is inestimable that the lifeless body is so little valued.

*Ib.* 28

In youth men are apt to write more wisely than they really know or feel; and the remainder of life may be not idly spent in realizing and convincing themselves of the wisdom they uttered long ago.

*The Snow Image* [1852], *preface*

No author, without a trial, can conceive of the difficulty of writing a romance about a country where there is no shadow, no antiquity, no mystery,
no picturesque and gloomy wrong, nor anything but a commonplace prosperity, in broad and simple daylight, as is happily the case with my dear native land. . . . Romance and poetry, ivy, lichens and wallflowers need ruin to make them grow.

The Marble Faun [1860], preface

This greatest mortal consolation, which we derive from the transitiveness of all things—from the right of saying, in every conjuncture, "This, too, will pass away." 1

Ib. ch. 16

Nobody, I think, ought to read poetry, or look at pictures or statues, who cannot find a great deal more in them than the poet or artist has actually expressed. 2

Ib. 41

Mountains are earth’s undecaying monuments.

Sketches from Memory [1868].
The Notch of the White Mountains

CHARLES AUGUSTIN SAINTE-BEUVE
1804–1869

Vigny, more secret,
As if in his tower of ivory, retired before noon. 3

Pensées d’Août, à M. Villemain [1837], st. 3

Silence is the sovereign contempt. 4

Mes Poisons

1 See Lincoln, p. 686b.
2 Every book is written with a constant secret reference to the few intelligent persons whom the writer believes to exist in the million. . . . The artist has always the masters in his eye. — EMERSON, Progress of Culture [1867]
3 Vigny, plus secret,
Comme en sa tour d’ivoire, avant midi, rentrait.

The poet, retired in his Tower of Ivory, isolated, according to his desire, from the world of man, resembles, whether he so wishes or not, another solitary figure, the watcher enclosed for months at a time in a lighthouse at the head of a cliff. — JULES DE GAULTIER [b. 1853]. La Guerre et les Destinées de l’Art

4 Le silence seul est le souverain mépris.

SARAH FLOWER ADAMS
1805–1848

Yet in my dreams I’d be
Nearer, my God, to Thee,
Nearer to Thee.

Nearer, My God, to Thee, st. 2

He sendeth sun, He sendeth shower.

Hymn, first line and title

WILLIAM LLOYD GARRISON
1805–1879

Our country is the world—our countrymen are all mankind. 1

Motto of the Liberator [1831]

Let Southern oppressors tremble—let their secret abettors tremble—let their Northern apologists tremble—let all the enemies of the persecuted blacks tremble.

The Liberator, no. 1

[January 1, 1831]

I will be as harsh as truth and as uncompromising as justice. On this subject I do not wish to think, or speak, or write, with moderation. No! No! Tell a man whose house is on fire to give a moderate alarm; tell him to moderately rescue his wife from the hands of the ravisher; tell the mother to gradually extricate her babe from the fire into which it has fallen; but urge me not to use moderation. 2

Ib.

I am in earnest—I will not equivocate—I will not excuse—I will not retreat a single inch; and I will be heard! 3

Ib.

The compact which exists between the North and the South is a covenant with death and an agreement with hell. 4

Resolution adopted by the Anti-Slavery Society [January 27, 1843]

1 See Socrates, p. 87b, and note.
2 See Paine, p. 467b.
3 See Disraeli, p. 611b.
4 See Isaiah 28:15, p. 82a.
With reasonable men, I will reason; with humane men I will plead; but to tyrants I will give no quarter, nor waste arguments where they will certainly be lost.


Since the creation of the world there has been no tyrant like Intemperance, and no slaves so cruelly treated as his.

Ib. p. 268

We may be personally defeated, but our principles never. Ib. p. 402

Wherever there is a human being, I see God-given rights inherent in that being, whatever may be the sex or complexion. Ib. III, p. 390

You cannot possibly have a broader basis for any government than that which includes all the people, with all their rights in their hands, and with an equal power to maintain their rights.1

Ib. IV, p. 224

COLONEL SIDNEY SHERMAN 1805–1873

Remember the Alamo! 2

Battle cry, San Jacinto [April 21, 1836]; attributed

ALEXIS DE TOCQUEVILLE 1805–1859

I know of no country, indeed, where the love of money has taken stronger hold on the affections of men and where a profounder contempt is ex-

1 See Wycliffe, p. 169b; Webster, p. 547a; Lincoln, p. 699a; and Parker, p. 657b.

2 On March 6, 1836, five days after Texas declared her independence from Mexico, President Antonio López de Santa Anna attacked the Alamo, the fortified mission at San Antonio; captured it after every Texan had been killed or wounded; and put the wounded to death. He was defeated and captured at San Jacinto [April 21, 1836] by the Texas army under Commander in Chief Samuel Houston.

pressed for the theory of the permanent equality of property.

Democracy in America1 pt. I [1835], ch. 3

Within these limits the power vested in the American courts of justice of pronouncing a statute to be unconstitutional forms one of the most powerful barriers that have ever been devised against the tyranny of political assemblies. Ib. 6

I have never been more struck by the good sense and the practical judgment of the Americans than in the manner in which they elude the numberless difficulties resulting from their Federal Constitution. Ib. 8

In this question, therefore, there is no medium between servitude and license; in order to enjoy the inestimable benefits that the liberty of the press ensures, it is necessary to submit to the inevitable evils that it creates. Ib. 9

They [the Americans] have all a lively faith in the perfectibility of man, they judge that the diffusion of knowledge must necessarily be advantageous, and the consequences of ignorance fatal; they all consider society as a body in a state of improvement, humanity as a changing scene, in which nothing is, or ought to be, permanent; and they admit that what appears to them today to be good, may be superseded by something better tomorrow. Ib. 18

America is a land of wonders, in which everything is in constant motion and every change seems an improvement. The idea of novelty is there indissolubly connected with the idea of amelioration. No natural boundary seems to be set to the efforts of man; and in his eyes what is not yet done is only what he has not yet attempted to do. Ib.

Democratic nations care but little for what has been, but they are haunted by

1 The Henry Reeve text, as revised by Francis Bowen, corrected and edited by Phillips Bradley [1945].
visions of what will be; in this direction their unbounded imagination grows and dilates beyond all measure... Democracy, which shuts the past against the poet, opens the future before him.

_Democracy in America, pt. II [1840], bk. I, ch. 17_

Thus not only does democracy make every man forget his ancestors, but it hides his descendants and separates his contemporaries from him; it throws him back forever upon himself alone and threatens in the end to confine him entirely within the solitude of his own heart.

_Ib. bk. II, ch. 2_

If I were asked... to what the singular prosperity and growing strength of that people [the Americans] ought mainly to be attributed, I should reply: To the superiority of their women.

_Ib. bk. III, ch. 12_

The love of wealth is therefore to be traced, as either a principal or accessory motive, at the bottom of all that the Americans do; this gives to all their passions a sort of family likeness... It may be said that it is the vehemence of their desires that makes the Americans so methodical; it perturbs their minds, but it disciplines their lives.

_Ib. 17_

**SAMUEL WILBERFORCE**

1805–1873

If I were a cassowary
On the plains of Timbuctoo,
I would eat a missionary,
Cassock, band,² and hymnbook, too.

**ELIZABETH BARRETT BROWNING**

1806–1861

Thou large-brained woman and large-hearted man.

_To George Sand, A Desire [1844]_

²Variant: Skin and bones.

Or from Browning some “Pomegranate,” which, if cut deep down the middle,

_Scripte a._

Shows a heart within blood-tinctured of a veined humanity.

_Lady Geraldine’s Courtship [1844], st. 41_

Life treads on life, and heart on heart;
We press too close in church and mart
To keep a dream or grave apart.

_A Vision of Poets [1844], conclusion, l. 1_

Knowledge by suffering entereth,
And life is perfected by death.

_Ib. last lines_

And I smiled to think God’s greatness flowed around our incompleteness—

_Rime of the Duchess May [1844], conclusion, st. 11_

Do ye hear the children weeping, O my brothers,

_Ere the sorrow comes with years?_ 

_The Cry of the Children [1844], st. 1_

The child’s sob in the silence curses deeper
Than the strong man in his wrath.

_Ib. st. 13_

I tell you hopeless grief is passionless.

_Grief [1844], l. 1_

Therefore to this dog will I,
Tenderly not scornfully,
Render praise and favor:
With my hand upon his head,
Is my benediction said
Therefore and forever.

_To Flush, My Dog [1844], st. 14_

And lips say “God be pitiful,”
Who ne’er said “God be praised.”

_The Cry of the Human [1844], st. 1_

And kings crept out again to feel the sun.

_Crowned and Buried [1844], st. 11_
"Yes," I answered you last night;
"No," this morning, sir, I say:
Colors seen by candlelight
Will not look the same by day.¹

*The Lady's "Yes"* [1844], st. 1

By thunders of white silence overthrown.

*Hiram Power's Greek Slave* [1850], last line

Unless you can muse in a crowd all day
On the absent face that fixed you;
Unless you can love, as the angels may,
With the breadth of heaven betwixt you;
Unless you can dream that his faith is fast,
Through behoving and unbehoving;
Unless you can die when the dream is past—
Oh, never call it loving!

*A Woman's Shortcomings* [1850], st. 5

"Guess now who holds thee?" —
"Death," I said. But there
The silver answer rang — "Not Death, but Love."

*Sonnets from the Portuguese* [1850], no. 1

Go from me. Yet I feel that I shall stand
Henceforward in thy shadow.  *Ib.* 6
If thou must love me, let it be for naught
Except for love's sake only.  *Ib.* 14
When our two souls stand up erect and strong,
Face to face, silent, drawing nigh and nigher.  *Ib.* 22

¹ To say why gals acts so or so,
Or don't, 'ould be presumin';
Mebby to mean yes an' say no
Comes nateral to women.

*James Russell Lowell, The Biglow Papers, series II* [1867], st. 18

And if I loved you Wednesday,
Well, what is that to you?
I do not love you Thursday —
So much is true.

*Edna St. Vincent Millay* [1892–1950], *Thursday*

God only, who made us rich, can make us poor.

*Sonnets from the Portuguese,* no. 24

Because God's gifts put man's best dreams to shame.  *Ib.* 26

How do I love thee? Let me count the ways.
I love thee to the depth and breadth and height
My soul can reach, when feeling out of sight
For the ends of Being and ideal Grace.  *Ib.* 43

I love thee with a love I seemed to lose
With my lost saints — I love thee with the breath,
Smiles, tears, of all my life! — and, if God choose,
I shall but love thee better after death.  *Ib.*

Life, struck sharp on death,
Makes awful lightning.

*Aurora Leigh* ² [1857], bk. I, l. 210

As sings the lark when sucked up out of sight
In vortices of glory and blue air.

*Ib.* l. 1055

I should not dare to call my soul my own.  *Ib.* II, l. 786

God answers sharp and sudden on some prayers,
And thrusts the thing we have prayed for in our face,
A gauntlet with a gift in 't.

*Ib.* l. 952

How many desolate creatures on the earth
Have learnt the simple dues of fellowship
And social comfort, in a hospital.

*Ib.* III, l. 1122

A little sunburnt by the glare of life.

*Ib.* IV, l. 1140

Since when was genius found respectable?

*Ib.* VI, l. 275

² See Edward Fitzgerald, p. 651a.
Earth's crammed with heaven,
And every common bush afire with
God;
But only he who sees takes off his
shoes;
The rest sit round it and pluck black-
berries.

_Aurora Leigh, bk. VII, l. 820_

What was he doing, the great god Pan,
Down in the reeds by the river?
Spreading ruin and scattering ban,
Splashing and paddling with hoofs of a
goat,
And breaking the golden lilies afloat
With the dragonfly on the river.

_A Musical Instrument [1860]_

Grief may be joy misunderstood;
Only the Good discerns the good.

_De Profundis [1862], st. 21_

**FRIEDRICH HALM**

_ELIGIUS FRANZ JOSEF VON MÜNCH-BELLINGHAUSEN]_

1806–1871

Two souls with but a single thought,
Two hearts that beat as one.¹

_Der Sohn der Wildness [1842], act II_

**JOHN STUART MILL**

1806–1873

The sole end for which mankind are
warranted, individually or collectively,
in interfering with the liberty of ac-
tion of any of their number is self-
protection.

_Liberty [1859], introduction_

If all mankind minus one, were of
one opinion, and only one person were
of the contrary opinion, mankind
would be no more justified in silencing
that one person, than he, if he had the
power, would be justified in silencing
mankind.

_Ib. ch. 2_

¹ Zwei Sellen und en Gedanke,
Zwei Herzen und ein Schlag!  
Translated by Maria Lovell.

We can never be sure that the opin-
ion we are endeavoring to stifle is a false
opinion; and if we were sure, stifling it
would be an evil still.  

_Liberty, ch. 2_

The liberty of the individual must be
thus far limited; he must not make
himself a nuisance to other people.

_Ib. 3_

All good things which exist are the
fruits of originality.  

_Ib._

Liberty consists in doing what one
desires.  

_Ib. 5_

The worth of a state, in the long run,
is the worth of the individuals compos-
ing it.  

_Ib._

Unearned increment.

_Dissertations and Discussions [1859]_

It is better to be Socrates dissatisfied
than a pig satisfied.

_Utilitarianism [1863]_

Ask yourself whether you are happy,
and you cease to be so.

_Autobiography [1873], ch. 5_

**JOHANN BERNHARD GRAF VON RECHBERG**

1806–1899

Guarantees which are not worth the
paper they are written on.

_In a dispatch concerning the
recognition of Italy [1861]_

**NATHANIEL PARKER WILLIS**

1806–1867

The sin forgiven by Christ in Heaven
By man is cursed alway.

_Unseen Spirits, st. 5_

**CHARLES FRANCIS ADAMS**

1807–1886

It would be superfluous in me to
point out to your Lordship that this is
war.

_DISPATCH to Earl Russell [September 5, 1863]
JEAN LOUIS RODOLPHE AGASSIZ
1807-1873

The world has arisen in some way or another. How it originated is the great question, and Darwin's theory, like all other attempts to explain the origin of life, is thus far merely conjectural. I believe he has not even made the best conjecture possible in the present state of our knowledge.

_Evolution and Permanence of Type_ [1874]

GIUSEPPE GARIBALDI
1807-1882

I offer neither pay, nor quarters, nor provisions; I offer hunger, thirst, forced marches, battles and death. Let him who loves his country in his heart, and not with his lips only, follow me.1

_From G. M. Trevelyan, Garibaldi's Defense of the Roman Republic_ [1907-1911].

ROBERT EDWARD LEE
1807-1870

It is well that war is so terrible, or we should get too fond of it.2

_On seeing a Federal charge repulsed at Fredericksburg_ [December 1862].

Duty is the sublimest word in our language. Do your duty in all things. You cannot do more. You should never wish to do less.

_Inscribed beneath his bust in the Hall of Fame_

Let the tent be struck.

_Last words_ [October 12, 1870]

HENRY WADSWORTH LONGFELLOW
1807-1882

Music is the universal language of mankind — poetry their universal pastime and delight.

_Outre-Mer_ [1833-1834]

1 See Prescott, p. 587a, and Churchill, p. 920b.
2 See William T. Sherman, p. 702a.

I heard the trailing garments of the Night
Sweep through her marble halls.

_Hymn to Night_ [1839], st. 1

Tell me not, in mournful numbers,
Life is but an empty dream!
For the soul is dead that slumbers,
And things are not what they seem.1
Life is real! Life is earnest!
And the grave is not its goal;
Dust thou art, to dust returnest,
Was not spoken of the soul.

_A Psalm of Life_ [1839], st. 1, 2

Art is long, and Time is fleeting,2
And our hearts, though stout and brave,
Still, like muffled drums, are beating
Funeral marches to the grave.8

_Ib. st. 4

Trust no Future, how' er pleasant!
Let the dead Past bury its dead! 4
Act — act in the living present!
Heart within, and God o'erhead!

Lives of great men all remind us
We can make our lives sublime,
And, departing, leave behind us
Footprints on the sands of time.

_Ib. st. 6, 7

Let us, then, be up and doing,
With a heart for any fate; 5
Still achieving, still pursuing,
Learn to labor and to wait.  _Ib. st. 9_

There is a Reaper whose name is Death,
And, with his sickle keen,
He reaps the bearded grain at a breath,
And the flowers that grow between.

_The Reaper and the Flowers_ [1839], st. 1

The hooded clouds, like friars,
Tell their beads in drops of rain.

_Midnight Mass for the Dying Year_ [1839], st. 4

1 See Phaedrus, p. 199b, and W. S. Gilbert, p. 766a.
2 See Hippocrates, p. 88b, and Goethe, p. 477b.
3 Our lives are but our marches to the grave.
—BEAUMONT AND FLETCHER, _The Humorous Lieutenant_ [1619]. act III, sc. 5
4 See Matthew 8:22, p. 41b.
5 See Byron, p. 559b.
Who ne’er his bread in sorrow ate,
Who ne’er the mournful midnight
hours
Weeping upon his bed has sate,
He knows you not, ye Heavenly Powers.¹

*Hyperion* [1839], bk. I, motto

Look not mournfully into the Past. It comes not back again. Wisely improve the Present. It is thine. Go forth to meet the shadowy Future, without fear, and with a manly heart.² *Ib. IV, ch. 8*

Skool! to the Northland! skool!
Thus the tale ended.

*The Skeleton in Armor* [1841], st. 20

It was the schooner Hesperus,
That sailed the wintry sea;
And the skipper had taken his little daughter,
To bear him company.

*The Wreck of the Hesperus* [1842], st. 1

But the father answered never a word,
A frozen corpse was he. *Ib. st. 12*

Christ save us all from a death like this,
On the reef of Norman’s Woe! *Ib. st. 22*

Under the spreading chestnut tree
The village smithy stands;
The smith a mighty man is he
With large and sinewy hands.
And the muscles of his brawny arms
Are strong as iron bands.

*The Village Blacksmith* [1842], st. 1

His brow is wet with honest sweat,
He earns whate’er he can,

¹ Wer nie sein Brod mit Tränen ass,
Wer nie die kummervollen Nächte
Auf seinem Bette weinend ass,
Der kennt euch nicht, ihr himmlischen Mächte.  

GOETHE, *Wilhelm Meister’s Apprenticeship* [1786–1830], bk. II, ch. 13

See Goethe, p. 477a.

² Blüche nicht traurnd in die Vergangenheit,
Sie kommt nicht wieder, nutze weise die Gegenwart,
Sie ist dein, der düstern Zukunft geh ohne
Furcht mit männlichen Sinne entgegen.  

Inscription, Chapel of St. Gilgen, near Salzburg

621

And looks the whole world in the face,
For he owes not any man.

*The Village Blacksmith*, st. 2

Something attempted, something done,
Has earned a night’s repose. *Ib. st. 7*

No one is so accused by fate,
No one so utterly desolate,
But some heart, though unknown,
Responds unto his own.

*Endymion* [1842], st. 8

Into each life some rain must fall,
Some days must be dark and dreary.

*The Rainy Day* [1842], st. 3

I like that ancient Saxon phrase, which calls
The burial ground God’s Acre!

*God’s Acre* [1842], st. 1

Standing with reluctant feet,
Where the brook and river meet,
Womanhood and childhood fleet!

*Maidenhood* [1842], st. 3

A banner with the strange device,
Excelsior! *Excelsior* [1842], st. 1

Stars of the summer night!
Far in you azure deeps,
Hide, hide your golden light!
She sleeps!
My lady sleeps!
Sleeps!

*The Spanish Student* [1843], act 1, sc. 3 [serenade]

She floats upon the river of his thoughts.

*Ib. II, 3*

I stood on the bridge at midnight,
As the clocks were striking the hour.

*The Bridge* [1845]

The day is done, and the darkness
Falls from the wings of Night,
As a feather is wafted downward
From an eagle in his flight.

*The Day Is Done* [1845], st. 1

A feeling of sadness and longing,
That is not akin to pain,
And resembles sorrow only
As the mist resembles the rain.

*Ib. st. 3*
Some simple and heartfelt lay.

The Day Is Done, st. 4

The bards sublime,
Whose distant footsteps echo
Through the corridors of Time.

Ib. st. 5

And the night shall be filled with music,
And the cares, that infest the day,
Shall fold their tents, like the Arabs,
And as silently steal away. Ib. st. 11

The horologe of Eternity
Sayeth this incessantly "Forever — never!
Never — forever!"

The Old Clock on the Stairs [1845], st. 9

I shot an arrow into the air,
It fell to earth, I knew not where.

The Arrow and the Song [1845], st. 1

And the song, from beginning to end,
I found in the heart of a friend.

Ib. st. 3

This is the forest primeval. The murmuring pines and the hemlocks . . .
Stand like Druids of old.

Evangeline [1847], l. 1

Alike were they free from Fear, that reigns with the tyrant, and envy, the vice of republics.

Ib. pt. I, sec. 1

When she had passed, it seemed like the ceasing of exquisite music.

Ib.

Silently one by one, in the infinite meadows of heaven
Blossomed the lovely stars, the forget-me-nots of the angels. Ib. 3

Talk not of wasted affection! affection never was wasted;
If it enrich not the heart of another, its waters, returning
Back to their springs, like the rain, shall fill them full of refreshment:

That which the fountain sends forth returns again to the fountain.

Evangeline, pt. II, sec. 1

Give what you have. To someone, it may be better than you dare to think.

Kavanagh [1849]

Build me straight, O worthy Master!
Staunch and strong, a goodly vessel,
That shall laugh at all disaster,
And with wave and whirlwind wrestle!

The Building of the Ship [1849], l. 1

And see! she stirs!
She starts — she moves — she seems to feel
The thrill of life along her keel.

Ib. l. 349

Sail on, O Ship of State!
Sail on, O Union, strong and great!
Humanity with all its fears,
With all the hopes of future years,
Is hanging breathless on thy fate!

Ib. l. 378

Our hearts, our hopes, are all with thee,
Our hearts, our hopes, our prayers, our tears,
Our faith triumphant o'er our fears,
Are all with thee — are all with thee!

Ib. l. 396

There is no fireside, howsoe'er defended,
But has one vacant chair!

Resignation [1849], st. 1

There is no Death! What seems so is transition;
This life of mortal breath
Is but a suburb of the life elysian,
Whose portal we call Death.

Ib. st. 5

Nothing useless is, or low;
Each thing in its place is best;
And what seems but idle show
Strengthens and supports the rest.

The Builders [1849], st. 2

God sent his Singers upon earth
With songs of sadness and of mirth.

The Singers [1849], st. 1
But the great Master said, "I see
No best in kind, but in degree;
I gave a various gift to each,
To charm, to strengthen, and to
Teach." The Singers, st. 6

All your strength is in your union.
All your danger is in discord;
Therefore be at peace henceforward,
And as brothers live together.
The Song of Hiawatha [1855], pt. I

By the shores of Gitche Gumee,
By the shining Big-Sea-Water,
Stood the wigwam of Nokomis,
Daughter of the Moon, Nokomis.
Ib. III

From the waterfall he named her,
Minnehaha, Laughing Water.
Ib. IV

As unto the bow the cord is,
So unto the man is woman,
Though she bends him, she obeys him,
Though she draws him, yet she follows,
Useless each without the other!
Ib. X

If we could read the secret history of
our enemies, we should find in each
man’s life sorrow and suffering enough
to disarm all hostility.

Driftwood [1857]

If I am not worth the wooing, I surely
am not worth the winning.
The Courtship of Miles Standish
[1858], pt. III

"Why don’t you speak for yourself,
John?" 1

Saint Augustine! well hast thou said,
That of our vices we can frame
A ladder, if we will but tread
Beneath our feet each deed of
shame.2
The Ladder of St. Augustine
[1858], st. 1

The heights by great men reached and kept
1 See Shakespeare, p. 246a.
2 See St. Augustine, p. 147a, and Tennyson, p. 649b.

Were not attained by sudden flight,
But they, while their companions slept,
Were toiling upward in the night.
The Ladder of St. Augustine,
st. 10

The long mysterious Exodus of death.
The Jewish Cemetery at New-
port [1858], st. 1

A boy’s will is the wind’s will,
And the thoughts of youth are long,
long thoughts.
My Lost Youth [1858], refrain

A Lady with a Lamp 1 shall stand
In the great history of the land,
A noble type of good,
Heroic womanhood.
Santa Filomena [1858], st. 10

Ye are better than all the ballads
That ever were sung or said;
For ye are living poems,
And all the rest are dead.
Children [1858], st. 9

Between the dark and the daylight,
When the night is beginning to lower,
Comes a pause in the day’s occupa-
tions,
That is known as the Children’s Hour.
The Children’s Hour [1860],
st. 1

I hear in the chamber above me
The patter of little feet. Ib. st. 2

Grave Alice, and laughing Allegra,
And Edith with golden hair.
Ib. st. 3

Listen, my children, and you shall
hear,
Of the midnight ride of Paul Revere,
On the eighteenth of April, in Seventy-
five;
Hardly a man is now alive
Who remembers that famous day and
year.
Tales of a Wayside Inn [1863–
1874], pt. I, The Landlord’s Tale: Paul Revere’s Ride, st. 1

1 Florence Nightingale [1820–1910].
One if by land, and two if by sea; ¹
And I on the opposite shore will be,
Ready to ride and spread the alarm
Through every Middlesex village and farm.

_Tales of a Wayside Inn, pt. 1,
Paul Revere’s Ride, st. 2

The fate of a nation was riding that night. _Ib. st. 8_

He seemed the incarnate “Well, I told you so!”
_Ib. The Poet’s Tale: The Birds of Killingworth, st. 9_

Ships that pass in the night, and speak each other in passing,
Only a signal shown and a distant voice in the darkness;
So on the ocean of life we pass and speak one another,²
Only a look and a voice; then darkness again and a silence.
_Ib. pt. III, The Theologian’s Tale: Elizabeth, IV

Time has laid his hand
Upon my heart, gently, not smiting it,
But as a harper lays his open palm
Upon his harp to deaden its vibrations.

_The Golden Legend [1872], pt. IV, The Cloisters_

The grave itself is but a covered bridge
Leading from light to light, through a brief darkness.³
_Ib. V, A Covered Bridge at Lucerne

Don’t cross the bridge till you come to it,

¹ See Paul Revere, p. 464b.
² And soon, too soon, we part with pain,
   To sail o’er silent seas again.
   _THOMAS MOORE [1779-1852], Meeting of the Ships_

Two lives that once part are as ships that divide. — _EDWARD BULWER-LYTTON [1803-1875], A Lament_

As vessels starting from ports thousands of miles apart pass close to each other in the naked breadth of the ocean, nay, sometimes even touch in the dark. — _OLIVER WENDELL HOLMES, Professor at the Breakfast Table [1860]_
³ Death seems but a covered way
Which opens into light. _WHITTIER [1807-1892], My Psalm, st. 14_

Is a proverb old, and of excellent wit. _The Golden Legend, pt. VI,
The School of Salerno_

Let him not boast who puts his armor on
As he who puts if off, the battle done. _Morituri Salutamus [1875], st. 9_

Ye, against whose familiar names not yet
The fatal asterisk of death is set. _Ib. st. 11_

The love of learning, the sequestered nooks,
And all the sweet serenity of books. _Ib. st. 21_

Ah, nothing is too late,
Till the tired heart shall cease to palpitate. _Ib. st. 22_

For age is opportunity no less
Than youth itself. _Ib. st. 24_

Not in the clamor of the crowded street,
Not in the shouts and plaudits of the throng,
But in ourselves, are triumph and defeat. _The Poets_

Nothing that is can pause or stay;
The moon will wax, the moon will wane,
The mist and cloud will turn to rain,
The rain to mist and cloud again,
    Tomorrow be today. _Kéramos [1878]_

Three silences there are: the first of speech,
The second of desire, the third of thought;
This is the lore a Spanish monk, distraught
With dreams and visions, was the first to teach.
_The Three Silences of Molinos ¹_

In the long, sleepless watches of the night.
_The Cross of Snow [1879]_

¹ Miguel Molinos [1640-1696], Spanish mystic, one of the early Quietists.
LONGFELLOW — WHITTIER

The holiest of all holidays are those
Kept by ourselves in silence and apart;
The secret anniversaries of the heart.

Holidays

Your silent tents of green
We deck with fragrant flowers;
Yours has the suffering been,
The memory shall be ours.

Decoration Day, st. 6

Great is the art of beginning, but
greater the art is of ending;
Many a poem is marred by a superfluous verse.

Elegiac Verse, st. 14

There was a little girl
Who had a little curl
Right in the middle of her forehead;
And when she was good
She was very, very good,
But when she was bad she was horrid.

There Was a Little Girl

Out of the shadows of night
The world rolls into light;
It is daybreak everywhere.

The Bells of San Blas, st. 11

ROBERT MONTGOMERY
1807—1855

The soul aspiring pants its source to
mount,
As streams meander level with their fount.

The Omnipresence of the Deity
[1828], pt. 1

JOHN GREENLEAF WHITTIER
1807—1892

No fetters in the Bay State — no slave
upon our land!

Massachusetts to Virginia
[1843], st. 24

What calls back the past, like the rich
pumpkin pie?

The Pumpkin [1844], st. 3

The Present, the Present is all thou hast
For thy sure possessing;
Like the patriarch’s angel hold it fast
Till it gives its blessing.

My Soul and I [1847], st. 34

The Night is mother of the Day,
The Winter of the Spring,
And ever upon old Decay
The greenest mosses cling.

A Dream of Summer [1847], st. 4

So fallen! so lost! the light withdrawn
Which once he wore!
The glory from his gray hairs gone
Forevermore!

Ichabod [1850], st. 1

From those great eyes
The soul has fled:
When faith is lost, when honor dies,
The man is dead! Ib. st. 8

can be less like each other than that of meandering level and that of mounting upwards.

MACAULAY, Review of Montgomery’s Poems
[1850]

These lines were omitted in the subsequent edition of the poem.


*This poem was the outcome of the surprise and grief and forecast of evil consequences which I felt on reading the seventh of March speech of Daniel Webster in support of the “compromise,” and the Fugitive Slave Law. No partisan or personal enmity dictated it. On the contrary my admiration of the splendid personality and intellectual power of the great senator was never stronger than when I laid down his speech, and, in one of the saddest moments of my life, penned my protest. — Whittier’s Note.

And she named the child Ichabod, saying,
The glory is departed from Israel.—I Samuel 4:21
Search thine own heart. What paineth thee
In others in thyself may be.

The Chapel of the Hermits
[1853], st. 85

Blessings on thee, little man,
Barefoot boy, with cheek of tan!
The Barefoot Boy [1856], st. 1

Health that mocks the doctor’s rules,
Knowledge never learned of schools.

Ib. st. 2

The age is dull and mean. Men creep,
Not walk.

Lines Inscribed to Friends under Arrest for Treason Against the Slave Power [1856], st. 1

Nature speaks in symbols and in signs.
To Charles Sumner

For of all sad words of tongue or pen,
The saddest are these: “It might have been!”

Maud Muller [1856], st. 53

Old Floyd Ireson, for his hard heart,
Tarred and feathered and carried in a cart
By the women of Marblehead.

Skipper Ireson’s Ride [1860], st. 1

Round the silver domes of Lucknow,
Moslem mosque and Pagan shrine,
Breathed the air to Britons dearest,
The air of Auld Lang Syne.¹

The Pipes at Lucknow, st. 9

The windows of my soul I throw
Wide open to the sun.

My Psalm, st. 2

Up from the meadows rich with corn,
Clear in the cool September morn.

Barbara Frietchie [1864], st. 1

The clustered spires of Frederick stand
Green-walled by the hills of Maryland.

Ib. st. 2

“Shoot, if you must, this old gray head,
But spare your country’s flag,” she said.

Barbara Frietchie, st. 18

“Who touches a hair of you gray head
Dies like a dog! March on!” he said.

Ib. st. 21

The sun that brief December day
Rose cheerless over hills of gray,
And, darkly circled, gave at noon
A sadder light than waning moon.

Snowbound [1866], l. 1

Shut in from all the world without,
We sat the clean-winged hearth about.

Ib. l. 155

Angel of the backward look.

Ib. l. 714

I know not where His islands lift
Their fronded palms in air;
I only know I cannot drift
Beyond His love and care.

The Eternal Goodness [1867],
st. 20

Dear Lord and Father of mankind,
Forgive our foolish ways!
Reclote us in our rightful mind,
In purer lives Thy service find,
In deeper reverence, praise.

The Brewing of Soma [1872]

God is and all is well.¹

My Birthday, st. 2

He brings cool dew in his little bill,
And lets it fall on the souls of sin:
You can see the mark on his red breast
Still
Of fires that scorch as he drops it in.²

The Robin, st. 4

¹ See Browning, p. 661b.
² Far, far away, is a land of woe and darkness, spirits of evil and fire. Day after day a little bird flies there, bearing in his bill a drop of water to quench the flame. So near the burning stream does he fly that his feathers are scorched by it, and hence he is named “Bron-rhuddyn” — breast-burned. — Carmarthenhshire legend of the robin

Sweet Robin, I have heard them say
That thou wert there upon the day
That Christ was crowned in cruel scorn,
And bore away one bleeding thorn;
That so the blush upon thy breast

626
The only way to resumption is to resume.

Letter to Horace Greeley [March 17, 1866]

The Constitution, in all its provisions, looks to an indestructible Union composed of indestructible States.

Decision in Texas v. White, 7 Wallace 725 [1868]

We are swinging round the circle.

On the Presidential Reconstruction Tour [August 1866]

The more things change, the more they remain the same.¹

Les Guêpes [Janvier, 1849]

Here I am, and here I stay.²

At Sevastopol [September 1855]

Christmas comes but once a year.

Title of poem

In shameful sorrow was imprest,
And thence thy genial sympathy
With our redeemed humanity,

William Croswell Doane [1832-1913],
Robin Redbreast

¹ Plus ça change, plus c'est la même chose.
² J'y suis, j'y reste.

Reply to the commander in chief, from the trenches before Malakoff, in the siege of Sevastopol, when warned to beware of an explosion which might follow the retreat of the Russians.

The expression often used by Mr. Herbert Spencer, of the Survival of the
Fittest, is more accurate, and is sometimes equally convenient.\(^1\)

*The Origin of Species, ch. 3*

We will now discuss a little more detail the Struggle for Existence.\(^2\) *Ib.*

It is interesting to contemplate an entangled bank, clothed with many plants of many kinds, with birds singing on the bushes, with various insects fitting about, and with worms crawling through the damp earth, and to reflect that these elaborately constructed forms, so different from each other, and dependent on each other in so complex a manner, have all been produced by laws acting around us. *Ib.*

The highest possible stage in moral culture is when we recognize that we ought to control our thoughts. *The Descent of Man* [1871], *ch. 4*

The presence of a body of well-instructed men, who have not to labor for their daily bread, is important to a degree which cannot be overestimated; as all high intellectual work is carried on by them, and on such work material progress of all kinds mainly depends, not to mention other and higher advantages. *Ib.* 5

Progress has been much more general than retrogression. *Ib.*

The Simiidae then branched off into two great stems, the New World and Old World monkeys; and from the latter at a remote period, Man, the wonder and the glory of the universe, proceeded.\(^3\) *Ib.* 6

---

\(^1\) This survival of the fittest which I have here sought to express in mechanical terms, is that which Mr. Darwin has called "natural selection, or the preservation of favored races in the struggle for life." — *HERBERT SPENCER, Principles of Biology* [1864-1867], *Indirect Equilibration*

\(^2\) The perpetual struggle for room and food. — *MALTHUS, On Population* [1798], *ch. 3*

\(^3\) I confess freely to you, I could never look long upon a monkey, without very mortifying reflections. — *CONGREVE, Letter to Dennis* [1893]

See Disraeli, p. 612b.

Man scans with scrupulous care the character and pedigree of his horses, cattle, and dogs before he matches them; but when he comes to his own marriage he rarely, or never, takes any such care. *The Descent of Man, ch. 21*

For my own part I would as soon be descended from that heroic little monkey, who braved his dreaded enemy in order to save the life of his keeper; or from that old baboon, who, descending from the mountains, carried away in triumph his young comrade from a crowd of astonished dogs — as from a savage who delights to torture his enemies, offers up bloody sacrifices, practices infanticide without remorse, treats his wives like slaves, knows no decency, and is haunted by the grossest superstitions. *Ib.*

The plow is one of the most ancient and most valuable of man's inventions; but long before he existed the land was in fact regularly plowed, and still continues to be thus plowed by earthworms. It may be doubted whether there are many other animals which have played so important a part in the history of the world, as have these lowly organized creatures. *The Formation of Vegetable Mold Through the Action of Worms* [1881], *ch. 7*

Physiological experiment on animals is justifiable for real investigation, but not for mere damnable and detestable curiosity. *Letter to E. Ray Lankester*

As for a future life, every man must judge for himself between conflicting vague probabilities. *From Life and Letters of Charles Darwin, edited by FRANCIS DARWIN* [1887]

I love fools' experiments. I am always making them. *Ib.*

Believing as I do that man in the distant future will be a far more perfect
creature than he now is, it is an intolerable thought that he and all other sentient beings are doomed to complete annihilation after such long-continued slow progress. To those who fully admit the immortality of the human soul, the destruction of our world will not appear so dreadful.

From Life and Letters of Charles Darwin

EDWARD FITZGERALD
1809–1883

Wake! For the Sun who scatter’d into flight
The Stars before him from the Field of night,
Drives Night along with them from Heav’n and strikes
The Sultan’s Turret with a Shaft of Light.

The Rubáiyát of Omar Khayyám,¹ st. 1

Awake! for Morning in the Bowl of Night
Has flung the Stone that puts the Stars to flight:
And Lo! the Hunter of the East has caught
The Sultan’s Turret in a Noose of Light.

Ib. [first ed.]

Now the New Year reviving old Desires,
The thoughtful Soul to Solitude retires.
Iram indeed is gone with all his Rose.

Ib. st. 5

Come, fill the Cup, and in the fire of Spring
The Winter garment of Repentance fling;
The Bird of Time has but a little way
To fly — and Lo! the Bird is on the Wing.

Ib. st. 7 [first ed.]

The Leaves of Life keep falling one by one.

Ib. st. 8

¹ Translated in four editions, 1859, 1868, 1872, and 1879. The fourth edition is used here, unless otherwise stated.

Each Morn a thousand Roses brings, you say:
Yes, but where leaves the Rose of Yesterday?

The Rubáiyát of Omar Khayyám, st. 9

A Book of Verses underneath the Bough,
A Jug of Wine, a Loaf of Bread — and Thou
Beside me singing in the Wilderness —
Oh, Wilderness were Paradise enow!

Ib. st. 12

Ah, take the Cash, and let the Credit go,
Nor heed the rumble of a distant Drum!

Ib. st. 13

The Worldly Hope men set their Hearts upon
Turns Ashes — or it prospers; and anon,
Like Snow upon the Desert’s dusty Face,
Lighting a little hour or two — is gone.

Ib. st. 16

Think, in this batter’d Caravanseri
Whose Portals are alternate Night and Day,
How Sultan after Sultan with his Pomp
Abode his destin’d Hour, and went his way.

Ib. st. 17

They say the Lion and the Lizard keep
The Courts where Jamshyd gloried and drank deep:
And Bahram, that great Hunter — the Wild Ass
Stamps o’er his Head, but cannot break his sleep.

Ib. st. 18

I sometimes think that never blows so red
The Rose as where some buried Caesar bled;
That every Hyacinth the Garden wears
Dropt in her Lap from some once lovely Head.¹

Ib. st. 19

¹ See Shakespeare, p. 266a, and Tennyson, p. 650a.
Ah, my Belovèd, fill the Cup that clears
Today of past Regrets and future
Fears:
Tomorrow! — Why, Tomorow I may
be
Myself with Yesterday's Sev'n thousand
Years.¹

The Rubáiyát of Omar
Khayyám, st. 21

For some we loved, the loveliest and
the best
That from his Vintage rolling, Time
hath prest. ¹
Ah, make the most of what we yet may
spend,
Before we too into the Dust descend;
Dust into Dust, and under Dust, to
lie,
Sans Wine, sans Song, sans Singer,
and — sans End! ¹

Myself when young did eagerly fre-
quent
Doctor and Saint, and heard great
argument
About it and about: but evermore
Came out by the same door wherein I
went.

And this was all the Harvest that I
reap'd —
"I came like Water, and like Wind I
go." ¹

There was the Door to which I found
no Key;
There was the Veil through which I
might not see.
Some little talk awhile of Me and
Thee
There was — and then no more of
Thee and Me. ¹

"While you live,
Drink! — for, once dead, you never
shall return." ¹

And fear not lest Existence closing
your
Account, and mine, should know the
like no more;
The Eternal Saki from that Bowl has
pour'd

¹ See Euripides, p. 84a.

Millions of Bubbles like us, and will
pour.¹

The Rubáiyát of Omar
Khayyám, st. 46

'Tis all a Checkerboard of Nights and
Days
Where Destiny with Men for Pieces
plays:
Hither and thither moves, and mates,
and slays,
And one by one back in the Closet
lays. ¹

Striking from the Calendar
Unborn Tomorrow and dead Yester-
day. ¹

The Moving Finger writes; and, having
writ,
Moves on: nor all your Piety nor Wit
Shall lure it back to cancel half a Line,
Nor all your Tears wash out a Word of
it. ¹

That inverted Bowl we call The Sky,
Whereunder crawling coop'd we live
and die. ¹

Ah, Moon of my Delight who know'st
no wane. ¹

One Flash of it within the Tavern
caught
Better than in the Temple lost out-
right. ¹

And He that with his hand the Vessel
made
Will surely not in after Wrath de-
stroy. ¹

After a momentary silence spake
Some Vessel of a more ungainly Make;
"They sneer at me for leaning all
awry:
What! did the Hand then of the Potter
shake?" ¹

Who is the Potter, pray, and who the
Pot? ¹

Indeed the Idols I have loved so long
Have done my credit in this World
much wrong:
Have drown'd my Glory in a shallow
Cup,
² See Tennyson, p. 644b.
And sold my Reputation for a Song.
The Rubáiyát of Omar Khayyám, st. 93

I wonder often what the Vintners buy
One half so precious as the stuff they sell.

Yet Ah, that Spring should vanish with the Rose!
That Youth’s sweet-scented manuscript should close!

Ah Love! could you and I with Him conspire
To grasp this Sorry Scheme of Things entire,
Would not we shatter it to bits — and then
Remold it nearer to the Heart’s Desire!

And when like her, O Saki, you shall pass
Among the Guests Star-scatter’d on the Grass,
And in your joyous errand reach the spot
Where I made One — turn down an empty Glass!

The King in a carriage may ride,
And the Beggar may crawl at his side;
But in the general race,
They are traveling all the same pace.

Mrs. Browning’s death was rather a relief to me, I must say; no more Aurora Leighs, thank God!

Letter [July 15, 1861]  
Taste is the feminine of genius.

Letter to James Russell Lowell
[October 1877]

1 Aye, dead! and were yourself alive, good Fitz,
How to return your thanks would pass my wits.
Kicking you seems the common lot of curs,
While more appropriate greeting lends you grace.
Surely to spit there glorifies your face,
Spitting with lips once sanctified by Hers.
Robert Browning in The Athenaeum
[July 13, 1889].

Decision by majorities is as much an expedient as lighting by gas.

Speech, House of Commons [1858]

You cannot fight against the future. Time is on our side.

Speech on the Reform Bill [1866]

[The Turks] one and all, bag and baggage, shall, I hope, clear out from the province they have desolated and profaned.

Speech, House of Commons [May 7, 1877]

The disease of an evil conscience is beyond the practice of all the physicians of all the countries in the world.

Speech, Plumstead [1878]

National injustice is the surest road to national downfall.

Out of the range of practical politics.

Speech, Dalkeith [November 26, 1879]

The resources of civilization are not yet exhausted.

Speech, Leeds [October 7, 1881]

All the world over, I will back the masses against the classes.

Speech, Liverpool [June 28, 1886]

I have always regarded that Constitution as the most remarkable work known to me in modern times to have been produced by the human intellect, at a single stroke (so to speak), in its application to political affairs.  

Letter to the committee in charge of the celebration of the centennial anniversary of the American Constitution [July 20, 1887]

1 As the British Constitution is the most subtle organism which has proceeded from progressive history, so the American Constitution is the most wonderful work ever struck off at a given time by the brain and purpose of man. — Gladstone, Kin Beyond the Sea [North American Review, September, 1878]
Selfishness is the greatest curse of the human race.

Speech, Hawarden [May 28, 1890]

NIKOLAI GOGOL 1809–1852

It is dreary to live in this world, gentlemen!

The Tale of How Ivan Ivanovich Quarreled with Ivan Nikiforovich [1835]

It is no use to blame the looking glass if your face is awry.

The Inspector-General [1836], epigraph

Of course, Alexander the Great was a hero, but why smash the chairs? Ib.

The more destruction there is everywhere, the more it shows the activity of town authorities. Ib. act I, sc. 1

I tell everyone very plainly that I take bribes, but what kind of bribes? Why, greyhound puppies. That’s a totally different matter. Ib.

The sergeant’s widow told you a lie when she said I flogged her. I never flogged her. She flogged herself.

Ib. IV, 15

What are you laughing at? You are laughing at yourselves! Ib. V, 8

And for a long time yet, led by some wondrous power, I am fated to journey hand in hand with my strange heroes and to survey the surging immensity of life, to survey it through the laughter that all can see and through the tears unseen and unknown by anyone.

Dead Souls [1842], vol. I, ch. 11

Rus! Rus! I see you, from my lovely enchanted remoteness I see you: a country of dinginess, and bleakness and dispersal; no arrogant wonders of nature crowned by the arrogant wonders of art appear within you to delight or terrify the eyes. . . . So what is the incomprehensible secret force driving me towards you? Why do I constantly hear the echo of your mournful song as it is carried from sea to sea through your entire expanse? . . . And since you are without end yourself, is it not within you that a boundless thought will be born? 1


Oh troika, winged troika, tell me who invented you? Surely, nowhere but among a nimble nation could you have been born: in a country which has taken itself in earnest and has evenly spread far and wide over half of the globe, so that once you start counting the milestones you may count on till a speckled haze dances before your eyes. . . .

Rus, are you not similar in your headlong motion to one of those nimble troikas that none can overtake? The flying road turns into smoke under you, bridges thunder and pass, all falls back and is left behind! . . . And what does this awesome motion mean? What is the passing strange force contained in these passing strange steeds? Steeds, steeds, what steeds! Has the whirlwind a home in your manes? . . . Rus, whither are you speeding so? Answer me. No answer. The middle bell trills out in a dream its liquid soliloquy; the roaring air is torn to pieces and becomes wind; all things on earth fly by and other nations and states gaze askance as they step aside and give her the right of way. 1

Ib. vol. I, concluding paragraphs

In the course of the reading he [Pushkin] became more and more melancholy and finally became completely gloomy. When the reading was over he uttered in a voice full of sorrow: “Goodness, how sad is our Russia!”

Four Letters Concerning Dead Souls [1843]

I shall laugh my bitter laugh.

Epitaph on Gogol’s tombstone

1 Translated by VLADIMIR NABOKOV in Nikolai Gogol [1944].
OLIVER WENDELL HOMMES
1809-1894

Ay, tear her tattered ensign down!
Long has it waved on high,
And many an eye has danced to see
That banner in the sky;
Beneath it rung the battle shout,
And burst the cannon’s roar—
The meteor of the ocean air
Shall sweep the clouds no more.

Old Ironsides
[1830], st. 1

One sad, ungathered rose
On my ancestral tree.

My Aunt, st. 6

And silence, like a poultice, comes
To heal the blows of sound.

The Music Grinders, st. 10

And since, I never dare to write
As funny as I can.

The Height of the Ridiculous,
st. 8

When the last reader reads no more.

The Last Reader

Age, like distance, lends a double charm.

A Rhymed Lesson. Urania

And when you stick on conversation’s burrs,
Don’t stray your pathway with those dreadful urs.

Ib.

Learn the sweet magic of a cheerful face;
Not always smiling, but at least serene.

The Morning Visit

One flag, one land, one heart, one hand,
One Nation, evermore!

Voyage of the Good Ship Union,
st. 12

Where we love is home,
Home that our feet may leave, but not our hearts.

Homesick in Heaven, st. 5

There is no time like the old time,
When you and I were young.¹

No Time Like the Old Time.

Lean, hungry, savage, anti-everythings.

A Modest Request. The Speech

A thought is often original, though you have uttered it a hundred times.

The Autocrat of the Breakfast Table [1858], ch. 1

Everybody likes and respects self-made men. It is a great deal better to be made in that way than not to be made at all.

Insanity is often the logic of an accurate mind overtaxed.

Ib. 2

Man has his will — but woman has her way!

Ib.

Put not your trust in money, but put your money in trust.

Ib.

I find the great thing in this world is not so much where we stand, as in what direction we are moving: To reach the port of heaven, we must sail sometimes with the wind and sometimes against it — but we must sail, and not drift, nor lie at anchor.

Ib. 4

Build thee more stately mansions, O my soul,
As the swift seasons roll!
Leave thy low-vaulted past!
Let each new temple, nobler than the last,
Shut thee from heaven with a dome more vast,
Till thou at length art free,

¹ The good old times, the grand old times, the great old times — DICKENS, The Chimes [1844], First Quarter

There are no days like the good old days, The days when we were youthful.

EUGENE FIELD [1850-1895], Old Times,
Old Friends, Old Love
Leaving thine outgrown shell by life's unresting sea!

_The Autocrat of the Breakfast Table, [The Chambered Nautilus, st. 5]_

Sin has many tools, but a lie is the handle which fits them all. _Ib. 6_

There is that glorious Epicurean paradox uttered by my friend the Historian, in one of his flashing moments: "Give us the luxuries of life, and we will dispense with its necessaries." _2_

_Ib._

Boston State-House is the hub of the solar system. You couldn't pry that out of a Boston man, if you had the tire of all creation straightened out for a crowbar.

_Ib._

The axis of the earth sticks out visibly through the center of each and every town or city.

_Ib._

The world's great men have not commonly been great scholars, nor its great scholars great men.

_Ib._

Knowledge and timber shouldn't be much used till they are seasoned.

_Ib._

The hat is the _ultimum moriens_ of respectability. _Ib. 8_

Have you heard of the wonderful one-hoss shay,
That was built in such a logical way
It ran a hundred years to a day?

_The Deacon's Master-piece, st. 1_

_End of the wonderful one-hoss shay._

Logic is logic. That's all I say. _Ib. [st. 12]_

Little I ask; my wants are few,
I only wish a hut of stone,
(A _very plain_ brown stone will do,) That I may call my own._8_

_Ib. [Contentment, st. 1]_

1 John Lothrop Motley [1814-1877].

2 Said Scopas of Thessaly, "We rich men count our felicity and happiness to lie in these superfluities, and not in those necessary things." — PLEITARCH [A.D. 46-180], _On the Love of Wealth_.

3 See Edward Young, p. 339a, and Goldsmith, p. 448a.

He comes of the Brahmin caste of New England. This is the harmless, inoffensive, untitled aristocracy.

_The Brahmin Caste of New England [1860]_

Science is a first-rate piece of furniture for a man's upper chamber, if he has common sense on the ground floor.

_The Poet at the Breakfast Table [1872], ch. 5_

And if I should live to be
The last leaf upon the tree
In the spring,
Let them smile, as I do now,
At the old forsaken bough
Where I cling.

_The Last Leaf, st. 8_

**RICHARD MONCKTON MILNES, BARON Houghton**

1809-1885

But the beating of my own heart
Was all the sound I heard.

_The Brookside, st. 1_

A fair little girl sat under a tree,
Sewing as long as her eyes could see;
Then smoothed her work, and folded it right,
And said, "Dear work, good night, good night."

_Good Night and Good Morning, st. 1_

Lady Moon, Lady Moon, where are you roving?
Over the sea.
Lady Moon, Lady Moon, whom are you loving?
All that love me! _A Child's Song_

**ABRAHAM LINCOLN**

1809-1865

If the good people, in their wisdom, shall see fit to keep me in the background, I have been too familiar with disappointments to be very much chagrined.

_Address, New Salem, Illinois [March 9, 1832]_
I go for all sharing the privileges of the government who assist in bearing its burdens.

Letter to Editor, Sangamon Journal, New Salem, Illinois [June 13, 1836]

If destruction be our lot we must ourselves be its author and finisher. As a nation of freemen we must live through all time, or die by suicide.

Address, Young Men's Lyceum, Springfield, Illinois [January 27, 1838]

There is no grievance that is a fit object of redress by mob law. Ib.

Tower ing genius dais not a beaten path. It seeks regions hitherto unexplored. Ib.

No man is good enough to govern another man without that other's consent.

Speech, Peoria, Illinois [October 16, 1854]

I am not a Know-Nothing; that is certain. How could I be? How can anyone who abhors the oppression of Negroes be in favor of degrading classes of white people? Our progress in degeneracy appears to me to be pretty rapid. As a nation we began by declaring that "all men are created equal." We now practically read it "all men are created equal, except Negroes." When the Know-Nothings get control, it will read "all men are created equal, except Negroes and foreigners and Catholics." When it comes to this, I shall prefer emigrating to some country where they make no pretense of loving liberty — to Russia, for instance, where despotism can be taken pure, and without the base alloy of hypocrisy.

Letter to Joshua F. Speed [August 24, 1855]

The ballot is stronger than the bullet.

Speech, Bloomington, Illinois [May 19, 1856]

“A house divided against itself cannot stand.” I believe this government cannot endure permanently half slave and half free. I do not expect the Union to be dissolved — I do not expect the house to fall — but I do expect it will cease to be divided. It will become all one thing, or all the other. Either the opponents of slavery will arrest the further spread of it, and place it where the public mind shall rest in the belief that it is in the course of ultimate extinction; or its advocates will push it forward till it shall become alike lawful in all the states, old as well as new, North as well as South.

Speech, Republican State Convention, Springfield, Illinois [June 16, 1858]

Nobody has ever expected me to be President. In my poor, lean, lank face nobody has ever seen that any cabbages were sprouting out.

Second campaign speech against Douglas, Springfield, Illinois [July 17, 1858]

As I would not be a slave, so I would not be a master. This expresses my idea of democracy. Whatever differs from this, to the extent of the difference, is no democracy.

Fragment [August 1, 1858].


When . . . . you have succeeded in dehumanizing the Negro; when you have put him down and made it impossible for him to be but as the beasts of the field; when you have extinguished his soul in this world and placed him where the ray of hope is blown out as in the darkness of the damned, are you quite sure that the demon you have

1 See Mark 3:25, p. 458.
2 They have seen in his [Douglas’s] round, jolly, fruitful face, post offices, land offices, marshalships and cabinet appointments, cargoships and foreign missions, bursting and sprouting out in wonderful exuberance, ready to be laid hold of by their greedy hands. — Ib.
3 See Address to Indiana Regiment, p. 640b.
roused will not turn and rend you? What constitutes the bulwark of our own liberty and independence? It is not our frowning battlements, our bristling sea coasts, our army and our navy. These are not our reliance against tyranny. All of those may be turned against us without making us weaker for the struggle. Our reliance is in the love of liberty which God has planted in us. Our defense is in the spirit which prized liberty as the heritage of all men, in all lands everywhere. Destroy this spirit and you have planted the seeds of despotism at your own doors. Familiarize yourselves with the chains of bondage and you prepare your own limbs to wear them. Accustomed to trample on the rights of others, you have lost the genius of your own independence and become the fit subjects of the first cunning tyrant who rises among you.¹

Speech, Edwardsville, Illinois [September 11, 1858]

That is the issue that will continue in this country when these poor tongues of Judge Douglas and myself shall be silent. It is the eternal struggle between these two principles — right and wrong — throughout the world. They are the two principles that have stood face to face from the beginning of time; and will ever continue to struggle. The one is the common right of humanity, and the other the divine right of kings. It is the same principle in whatever shape it develops itself. It is the same spirit that says, "You toil and work and earn bread, and I'll eat it." No matter in what shape it comes, whether from the mouth of a king who seeks to bestride the people of his own nation and live by the fruit of their labor, or from one race of men as an apology for enslaving another race, it is the same tyrannical principle.

Reply, seventh and last joint debate, Alton, Illinois [October 15, 1858]

This is a world of compensation; and he who would be no slave must consent to have no slave. Those who deny freedom to others deserve it not for themselves, and, under a just God, cannot long retain it.

Letter to H. L. Pierce and others
[April 6, 1859]

It is said an Eastern monarch once charged his wise men to invent him a sentence to be ever in view, and which should be true and appropriate in all times and situations. They presented him the words: "And this, too, shall pass away."¹ How much it expresses! How chastening in the hour of pride! How consoling in the depths of affliction!

Address, Wisconsin State Agricultural Society, Milwaukee [September 30, 1859]

What is conservatism? Is it not adherence to the old and tried, against the new and untried?

Address, Cooper Union, New York [February 27, 1860]

Let us have faith that right makes might, and in that faith let us to the end dare to do our duty as we understand it.

Ib.

No one, not in my situation, can appreciate my feeling of sadness at this parting. To this place, and the kindness of these people, I owe everything. Here I have lived a quarter of a century, and have passed from a young to an old man. Here my children have been born, and one is buried. I now leave, not knowing when or whether I may return, with a task before me greater than that which rested upon Washington. Without the assistance of that Divine Being who ever attended him, I cannot succeed. With that assistance I cannot fail. Trusting in Him who can go with me, and remain with you, and be everywhere for good, let us confidently hope that all will yet be well.

Farewell Address, Springfield, Illinois [February 11, 1861]

¹ See Hawthorne, p. 615a.
If we do not make common cause to save the good old ship of the Union on this voyage, nobody will have a chance to pilot her on another voyage.

*Address, Cleveland, Ohio*  
[February 15, 1861]

I have never had a feeling, politically, that did not spring from the sentiments embodied in the Declaration of Independence. . . . I have often inquired of myself what great principle or idea it was that kept this Confederacy so long together. It was not the mere matter of separation of the colonies from the motherland, but that sentiment in the Declaration of Independence which gave liberty not alone to the people of this country, but hope to all the world, for all future time. It was that which gave promise that in due time the weights would be lifted from the shoulders of all men, and that all should have an equal chance. This is the sentiment embodied in the Declaration of Independence. . . . I would rather be assassinated on this spot than surrender it.

*Speech, Independence Hall, Philadelphia*  
[February 22, 1861]

It is safe to assert that no government proper ever had a provision in its organic law for its own termination.

*First Inaugural Address*  
[March 4, 1861]

If by the mere force of numbers a majority should deprive a minority of any clearly written constitutional right, it might, in a moral point of view, justify revolution — certainly would if such a right were a vital one.  

This country, with its institutions, belongs to the people who inhabit it. Whenever they shall grow weary of the existing government, they can exercise their constitutional right of amending it, or their revolutionary right to dismember or overthrow it.

Why should there not be a patient confidence in the ultimate justice of the people? Is there any better or equal hope in the world?

*First Inaugural Address*

While the people retain their virtue and vigilance, no administration, by any extreme of wickedness or folly, can very seriously injure the government in the short space of four years.  

We are not enemies, but friends. We must not be enemies. Though passion may have strained, it must not break, our bonds of affection. The mystic chords of memory, stretching from every battlefield and patriot grave to every living heart and hearthstone all over this broad land, will yet swell the chorus of the Union when again touched, as surely they will be, by the better angels of our nature.

I think the necessity of being ready increases. Look to it.

*Letter (this is the whole message) to Governor Andrew G. Curtin of Pennsylvania*  
[April 8, 1861]

Labor is prior to, and independent of, capital. Capital is only the fruit of labor, and could never have existed if labor had not first existed. Labor is the superior of capital, and deserves much the higher consideration. Capital has its rights, which are as worthy of protection as any other rights.  

*First Annual Message to Congress*  
[December 3, 1861]

It is difficult to make a man miserable while he feels he is worthy of himself and claims kindred to the great God who made him.

*Address on colonization to a Negro deputation at Washington*  
[August 14, 1862]

My paramount object in this struggle is to save the Union, and is not either to save or to destroy slavery. If I could save the Union without freeing any slave, I would do it; and if I could save it by freeing all the slaves, I would do it.  

1 See Webster, p. 546b.
it; and if I could do it by freeing some and leaving others alone, I would also do that.

Letter to Horace Greeley [August 22, 1862]

I shall try to correct errors when shown to be errors; and I shall adopt new views so fast as they shall appear to be true views. . . . I intend no modification of my oft-expressed personal wish that all men, everywhere, could be free.

Ib.

On the first day of January in the year of our Lord, one thousand eight hundred and sixty-three, all persons held as slaves within any state, or designated part of a state, the people whereof shall then be in rebellion against the United States shall be then, thenceforward, and forever free.

Preliminary Emancipation Proclamation [September 22, 1862]

The President takes the result of the New York elections 2 philosophically, and will, doubtless, profit by the lesson. When Colonel Porney inquired of him how he felt about New York, he replied: "Somewhat like the boy in Kentucky, who stubbed his toe while running to see his sweetheart. The boy said he was too big to cry, and far too badly hurt to laugh."

Frank Leslie's Illustrated Weekly [November 22, 1862]

A nation may be said to consist of its territory, its people, and its laws. The territory is the only part which is of certain durability.

Second Annual Message to Congress [December 1, 1862]

If there ever could be a proper time for mere catch arguments, that time surely is not now. In times like the present, men should utter nothing for which they would not willingly be responsible through time and in eternity.

Second Annual Message to Congress

The dogmas of the quiet past are inadequate to the stormy present. The occasion is piled high with difficulty, and we must rise with the occasion. As our case is new, so we must think anew and act anew. We must disenthrall ourselves, and then we shall save our country.

Fellow citizens, we cannot escape history. We of this Congress and this administration will be remembered in spite of ourselves. No personal significance or insignificance can spare one or another of us. The fiery trial through which we pass will light us down in honor or dishonor to the last generation. We say we are for the Union. The world will not forget that we say this. We know how to save the Union. The world knows we do know how to save it. We, even we here, hold the power and bear the responsibility. In giving freedom to the slave, we assure freedom to the free — honorable alike in what we give and what we preserve. We shall nobly save or meanly lose the last, best hope of earth. Other means may succeed; this could not fail. The way is plain, peaceful, generous, just — a way which if followed the world will forever applaud and God must forever bless.

Ib.

Beware of rashness, but with energy and sleepless vigilance go forward and give us victories.

Letter to Major General Joseph Hooker [January 26, 1863]

The Father of Waters again goes unvexed to the sea.

Letter to James C. Conkling [August 26, 1863]

I have endured a great deal of ridicule without much malice; and have received a great deal of kindness, not
Letter to James H. Hackett
[November 2, 1863]

Fourscore and seven years ago our fathers brought forth on this continent, a new nation, conceived in Liberty, and dedicated to the proposition that all men are created equal.

Now we are engaged in a great civil war, testing whether that nation or any nation so conceived and so dedicated can long endure. We are met on a great battlefield of that war. We have come to dedicate a portion of that field, as a final resting place for those who here gave their lives that that nation might live. It is altogether fitting and proper that we should do this.

But, in a larger sense, we cannot dedicate — we cannot consecrate — we cannot hallow — this ground. The brave men, living and dead, who struggled here, have consecrated it far above our poor power to add or detract. The world will little note nor long remember what we say here, but it can never forget what they did here. It is for us, the living, rather to be dedicated here to the unfinished work which they who fought here have thus far so nobly advanced. It is rather for us to be here dedicated to the great task remaining before us — that from these honored dead we take increased devotion to that cause for which they gave the last full measure of devotion; that we here highly resolve that these dead shall not have died in vain; that this nation, under God, shall have a new birth of freedom; and that government of the people, by the people, for the people, shall not perish from the earth.¹

Address at Gettysburg [November 19, 1863]

The President last night had a dream. He was in a party of plain people and as it became known who he was they began to comment on his appear-

¹See Wycliffe, p. 163b; Webster, p. 547a; Garrison, p. 616a; and Theodore Parker, p. 657b.

From Letters of John Hay and Extracts from His Diary, edited by C. L. Hay [December 23, 1863]

I claim not to have controlled events, but confess plainly that events have controlled me.

Letter to A. G. Hodges
[April 4, 1864]

The world has never had a good definition of the word liberty. And the American people just now are much in want of one. We all declare for liberty; but in using the same word we do not mean the same thing. With some, the word liberty may mean for each man to do as he pleases with himself and the product of his labor; while with others the same word may mean for some men to do as they please with other men and the product of other men's labor. Here are two, not only different, but incompatible things, called by the same name, liberty. And it follows that each of the things is by the respective parties called by two different and incompatible names, liberty and tyranny.

The shepherd drives the wolf from the sheep's throat, for which the sheep thanks the shepherd as his liberator, while the wolf denounces him for the same act. . . . Plainly the sheep and the wolf are not agreed upon a definition of liberty.

Address, Sanitary Fair, Baltimore [April 18, 1864]

I do not allow myself to suppose that either the convention or the League have concluded to decide that I am either the greatest or best man in America, but rather they have concluded that it is not best to swap horses while crossing the river, and have further concluded that I am not so poor a horse
that they might not make a botch of it
in trying to swap.

_Reply to the National Union
League [June 9, 1864]_

Truth is generally the best vindication against slander.

_Letter to Secretary Stanton, refusing to dismiss Postmaster-
General Montgomery Blair [July 18, 1864]_

It has long been a grave question whether any government, not too strong for the liberties of its people, can be strong enough to maintain its existence in great emergencies.

_Reply to a serenade [November 10, 1864]_

Human nature will not change. In any future great national trial, compared with the men of this, we shall have as weak and as strong, as silly and as wise, as bad and as good. _Ib._

I desire so to conduct the affairs of this administration that if at the end, when I come to lay down the reins of power, I have lost every other friend on earth, I shall at least have one friend left, and that friend shall be down inside me.

_Reply to Missouri Committee of Seventy [1864]_

Dear Madam, I have been shown in the files of the War Department a statement of the Adjutant-General of Massachusetts that you are the mother of five sons who have died gloriously on the field of battle. I feel how weak and fruitless must be any words of mine which should attempt to beguile you from the grief of a loss so overwhelming. But I cannot refrain from tendering to you the consolation that may be found in the thanks of the Republic they died to save. I pray that our heavenly Father may assuage the anguish of your bereavement, and leave you only the cherished memory of the loved and lost, and the solemn pride that must be yours to have laid so costly a sacrifice upon the altar of freedom.

_Letter to Mrs. Bixby [November 21, 1864]_

It may seem strange that any men should dare to ask a just God’s assistance in wringing their bread from the sweat of other men’s faces,¹ but let us judge not, that we be not judged.²

_Second Inaugural Address [March 4, 1865]_

The Almighty has His own purposes.

Fondly do we hope, fervently do we pray, that this mighty scourge of war may speedily pass away. Yet, if God wills that it continue until all the wealth piled by the bondsman’s two hundred and fifty years of unrequited toil shall be sunk, and until every drop of blood drawn with the lash shall be paid by another drawn with the sword, as was said three thousand years ago, so still it must be said, “The judgments of the Lord are true and righteous altogether.”³

With malice toward none, with charity for all, with firmness in the right as God gives us to see the right,⁴ let us strive on to finish the work we are in, to bind up the nation’s wounds, to care for him who shall have borne the battle and for his widow and his orphan, to do all which may achieve and cherish a just and lasting peace among ourselves and with all nations. _Ib._

I have always thought that all men should be free; but if any should be slaves, it should be first those who desire it for themselves, and secondly those who desire it for others. Whenever I hear anyone arguing for slavery, I feel a strong impulse to see it tried on him personally.⁵

_Address to an Indiana Regiment [March 17, 1865]_

¹ See Genesis 3:19, p. 6a.
² See Matthew 7:12, p. 41a.
³ See Psalms 19:9, p. 17b.
⁴ See John Quincy Adams, p. 505a.
⁵ See Fragment, p. 655b.
Important principles may and must be inflexible.

*Last public address, Washington* [April 11, 1865]

If you once forfeit the confidence of your fellow citizens, you can never regain their respect and esteem. It is true that you may fool all the people some of the time; you can even fool some of the people all the time; but you can’t fool all of the people all the time.

*To a caller at the White House.*

From Alexander K. McClure, *Lincoln’s Yarns and Stories* [1904], p. 124

If I were to try to read, much less answer, all the attacks made on me, this shop might as well be closed for any other business. I do the very best I know how — the very best I can; and I mean to keep doing so until the end. If the end brings me out all right, what is said against me won’t amount to anything. If the end brings me out wrong, ten angels swearing I was right would make no difference.

*Conversation at the White House. From Francis B. Carpenter, Six Months at the White House with Abraham Lincoln* [1866]

EDGAR ALLAN POE ¹
1809–1849

O, human love! thou spirit given,
On Earth, of all we hope in Heaven!

*Tamerlane* [1827]

All that we see or seem
Is but a dream within a dream.

*A Dream Within a Dream* [1827]

The happiest day — the happiest hour
My s ear’d and blighted heart hath known,
The highest hope of pride and power,
I feel hath flown.

The *Happiest Day — The Happiest Hour* [1827]

³ See James Russell Lowell, p. 69ab.

From childhood’s hour I have not been
As others were — I have not seen
As others saw.

*Alone* [1827]

And the cloud that took the form
When the rest of Heaven was blue
Of a demon in my view.

*Ib.*

Hast thou not torn the Naiad from her flood,
The Elfin from the green grass, and from me
The summer dream beneath the tamarind tree?

*Sonnet: To Science* [1827]

Sound loves to revel in a summer night. *Al Aaraaf* [1829], pt. II

It is with literature as with law or empire — an established name is an estate in tenures, or a throne in possession.

*Poems* [1831]. *Preface, Letter to Mr. B——*

Helen, thy beauty is to me
Like those Nic ear barks of yore,
That gently, o’er a perfumed sea,
The weary, wayworn wanderer bore
To his own native shore.

On desperate seas long wont to roam,
Thy hyacinth hair, thy classic face,
Thy Naiad airs have brought me home
To the glory that was Greece,
And the grandeur that was Rome.

*To Helen* [1831], st. 1, 2

If I could dwell
Where Israfel
Hath dwelt, and he where I,
He might not sing so wildly well
A mortal melody,
While a bolder note than this might swell
From my lyre within the sky.

*Israfel* ¹ [1831], st. 8

Lo! Death has reared himself a throne
In a strange city.

*The City in the Sea* [1831], st. 1

¹ And the angel Israfel, whose heartstrings are a lute, and who has the sweetest voice of all God’s creatures. — *The Koran*
And much of Madness, and more of Sin,
And Horror the soul of the plot.
The Conqueror Worm [1843], st. 3

While the angels, all pallid and wan,
Uprising, unveiling, affirm
That the play is the tragedy, “Man,”
And its hero, the Conqueror Worm.
Ib. st. 5

There is something in the unselfish
and self-sacrificing love of a brute,
which goes directly to the heart of him
who has had frequent occasion to test
the paltry friendship and gossamer fidelity of mere Man.

The Black Cat [1843]
Perverseness is one of the primitive
impulses of the human heart. Ib.

The boundaries which divide Life
from Death are at best shadowy and vague. Who shall say where the one
ends, and where the other begins?

The Premature Burial [1844]

With me poetry has been not a pur-
pose, but a passion; and the passions
should be held in reverence: they must
not — they cannot at will be excited,
with an eye to the paltry compensa-
tions, or the more paltry recommen-
dations, of mankind.

The Raven and Other Poems
[1845], preface

Once upon a midnight dreary, while I
pondered, weak and weary,
Over many a quaint and curious vol-
ume of forgotten lore —
While I nodded, nearly napping, sud-
denly there came a tapping,
As of some one gently rapping, rapping
at my chamber door.

The Raven [1845], st. 1

Ah, distinctly I remember it was in the
bleak December;
And each separate dying ember
wrought its ghost upon the floor.
Eagerly I wished the morrow; vainly I
had sought to borrow
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>a</th>
<th>Poe</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>From my books surcease of sorrow — sorrow for the lost Lenore — For the rare and radiant maiden whom the angels name Lenore — Nameless here for evermore.</td>
<td>The object Truth, or the satisfaction of the intellect, and the object Passion, or the excitement of the heart, are, although attainable, to a certain extent, in poetry, far more readily attainable in prose.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Raven, st. 2</td>
<td>The Philosophy of Composition [1846]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The silken sad uncertain rustling of each purple curtain.</td>
<td>I asked myself — “Of all melancholy topics, what, according to the universal understanding of mankind, is the most melancholy?&quot; Death — was the obvious reply. “And when,&quot; I said, &quot;is this most melancholy of topics most poetical?” . . . The answer . . . is obvious — “When it most closely allies itself to Beauty: the death, then, of a beautiful woman is, unquestionably, the most poetical topic in the world — and equally is it beyond doubt that the lips best suited for such topic are those of a bereaved lover.”</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ib. st. 3</td>
<td>Ib.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deep into that darkness peering, long I stood there, wondering, fearing, Doubting, dreaming dreams no mortal ever dared to dream before.</td>
<td>The skies they were ashen and sober; The leaves they were crispèd and sere — The leaves they were withering and sere; It was night in the lonesome October Of my most immemorial year.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ib. st. 5</td>
<td>Ulalume [1847], st. 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>“Ghastly grim and ancient Raven wandering from the Nightly shore — Tell me what thy lordly name is on the Night’s Plutonian shore!” Quoth the Raven, “Nevermore.”</td>
<td>It was down by the dank tarn of Auber, In the ghoul-haunted woodland of Weir.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ib. st. 8</td>
<td>Ib.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whom unmerciful Disaster Followed fast and followed faster.</td>
<td>Here once, through an alley Titanic, Of cypress, I roamed with my soul — Of cypress, with Psyche, my soul.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ib. st. 11</td>
<td>Ib. st. 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>“Prophet!” said I, “thing of evil — prophet still, if bird or devil!”</td>
<td>Thus I pacified Psyche and kissed her, And tempted her out of her gloom.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ib. st. 16</td>
<td>Ib. st. 8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>“Take thy beak from out my heart, and take thy form from off my door!” Quoth the Raven, “Nevermore.”</td>
<td>Can it be fancied that Deity ever vindictively Made in his image a mannikin merely to madden it? ¹</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ib. st. 17</td>
<td>The Rationale of Verse [1848]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>And the Raven, never fitting, still is sitting, still is sitting On the pallid bust of Pallas just above my chamber door; And his eyes have all the seeming of a demon’s that is dreaming, And the lamplight o’er him streaming throws his shadow on the floor; And my soul from out that shadow that lies floating on the floor Shall be lifted — nevermore!</td>
<td>¹What! out of senseless Nothing to provoke A conscious Something to resent the yoke.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ib. st. 18</td>
<td>Fitzgerald, The Rubáiyát of Omar Khayyám [1859–1879], st. 78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>From a wild weird clime that lieth, sublime, Out of Space — out of Time. Dreamland [1845], st. 1</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Imp of the Perverse. Title of story [1845]</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
A Quixotic sense of the honorable—of the chivalrous.

Letter to Mrs. Whitman
[October 18, 1848]

“Over the Mountains
Of the Moon,
Down the Valley of the Shadow,
Ride, boldly ride,”
The shade replied—
“If you seek for Eldorado!”

Eldorado [1849], st. 4

And the fever called “Living”
Is conquered at last.

For Annie [1849]

And this maiden she lived with no other thought
Than to love and be loved by me.

She was a child and I was a child,
In this kingdom by the sea,
But we loved with a love that was more than love—
I and my Annabel Lee—
With a love that the wingèd seraphs of Heaven
Coveted her and me.

Annabel Lee [1849], st. 1, 2

And neither the angels in Heaven above
Nor the demons down under the sea,
Can ever dissever my soul from the soul
Of the beautiful Annabel Lee.

Ib. st. 5

In her sepulcher there by the sea—
In her tomb by the side of the sea.

Ib. st. 6

Keeping time, time, time,
In sort of Runic rhyme,
To the tintinnabulation that so musically wells
From the bells, bells, bells, bells,
Bells, bells, bells.

The Bells [1849], st. 1

Hear the loud alarum bells—
Brazen bells!
What a tale of terror, now, their turbulency tells!

Ib. st. 3

I would define, in brief, the Poetry of words as the Rhythmical Creation of Beauty. Its sole arbiter is Taste.

The Poetic Principle [1850]

PIERRE JOSEPH PROUDHON
1809–1865

Property is theft.

Qu’est-ce que la Propriété?

ALFRED, LORD TENNYSON
1809–1892

Dower’d with the hate of hate, the scorn of scorn,
The love of love.

The Poet [1830], st. 1

For it was in the golden prime
Of good Haroun Alraschid.

Recollections of the Arabian Nights [1830], st. 2

She said, “I am aweary, aweary, I would that I were dead!”

Mariana 1 [1830], refrain

A still small voice 2 spake unto me,
“Thou art so full of misery,
Were it not better not to be?”

The Two Voices [1832], st. 1

This truth within thy mind rehearse,
That in a boundless universe
Is boundless better, boundless worse.

Ib. st. 9

Though thou wert scattered to the wind,
Yet is there plenty of the kind. 3

Ib. st. 11

I know that age to age succeeds,
Blowing a noise of tongues and deeds,
A dust of systems and of creeds.

Ib. st. 69

Like glimpses of forgotten dreams.

Ib. st. 127

No life that breathes with human breath

1 See Shakespeare, p. 271b.
3 See Fitzgerald, p. 59ob.
Has ever truly longed for death.  
*The Two Voices*, st. 132

In after-dinner talk,  
Across the walnuts and the wine.  
*The Miller's Daughter* [1832], st. 4

O mother Ida, many-fountained Ida,  
Dear mother Ida, hearken ere I die.  
*Oenone* [1832], l. 22

Self-reverence, self-knowledge, self-control,  
These three alone lead life to sovereign power.  
*The Palace of Art* [1832], st. 1

I built my soul a lordly pleasure-house,  
Wherein at ease for aye to dwell.  
*Lady Clara Vere de Vere* [1832], st. 1

A simple maiden in her flower  
Is worth a hundred coats-of-arms.  
*ib.* st. 2

The lion on your old stone gates  
Is not more cold to you than I.  
*ib.* st. 3

The gardener Adam and his wife  
Smile at the claims of long descent.  
*ib.* st. 7

'Tis only noble to be good.  
Kind hearts are more than coronets,  
And simple faith than Norman blood.  
*ib.*

Oh! teach the orphan boy to read,  
Or teach the orphan girl to sew.  
*ib.* st. 9

You must wake and call me early, call me early, mother dear;  
Tomorrow 'll be the happiest time of all the glad New Year;  
Of all the glad New Year, mother, the maddest, merriest day;  
For I'm to be Queen o' the May, mother, I'm to be Queen o' the May.  
*The May Queen* [1832], st. 1

Music that gentler on the spirit lies,  
Than tir'd eyelids upon tir'd eyes.  
*The Lotos-Eaters* [1832]. *Choric Song*, st. 1

There is no joy but calm!  
*ib.* st. 2

Ah, why  
Should life all labor be?  
*ib.* st. 4

Let us alone. Time driveth onward fast,  
And in a little while our lips are dumb.  
Let us alone. What is it that will last?  
All things are taken from us, and become  
Portions and parcels of the dreadful Past.  
*ib.*

Give us long rest or death, dark death or dreamful ease.  
*ib.*

Live and lie reclined  
On the hills like Gods together, careless of mankind.  
*ib.* st. 8

Dan Chaucer, the first warbler, whose sweet breath  
Preluded those melodious bursts that fill  
The spacious times of great Elizabeth  
With sounds that echo still.  
*A Dream of Fair Women* [1832]

A daughter of the gods, divinely tall,  
And most divinely fair.  
*ib.* st. 22

Willows whiten, aspens quiver,  
Little breezes dusk and shiver.  
*The Lady of Shalott* [1832], pt. I, st. 2

But who hath seen her wave her hand?  
Or at the casement seen her stand?  
Or is she known in all the land,  
The Lady of Shalott?  
*ib.* st. 3

All in the blue unclouded weather.  
*ib.* III, st. 3

"Tirra lirra," by the river  
Sang Sir Lancelot.  
*ib.* st. 4

She left the web, she left the loom,  
She made three paces thro' the room,  
She saw the water lily bloom,  
She saw the helmet and the plume,  
She look'd down to Camelot.
Out flew the web and floated wide;
The mirror cracked from side to side.
"The curse has come upon me," cried
The Lady of Shalott.

The Lady of Shalott,
pt. III, st. 5

But Lancelot mused a little space;
He said, "She has a lovely face;
God in his mercy lend her grace,
The Lady of Shalott."

Ib. IV, st. 6

God gives us love. Something to love
He lends us; but when love is grown
To ripeness, that on which it throw
Falls off, and love is left alone.

To J.S. [1842], st. 4

More black than ashbuds in the front of March.
The Gardener's Daughter
[1842], l. 28

Half light, half shade,
She stood, a sight to make an old man young.

Ib. l. 139

The long mechanic pacings to and fro,
The set gray life, and apathetic end.

Love and Duty [1842], l. 17

Ah! when shall all men's good
Be each man's rule, and universal peace
Lie like a shaft of light across the land,
And like a lane of beams athwart the sea,
Through all the circle of the golden year?
The Golden Year [1842], l. 47

It little profits that an idle king,
By this still hearth, among these barren crags,
Match'd with an aged wife, I mete and dole
Unequal laws unto a savage race.

Ulysses [1842], l. 1

I will drink
Life to the lees.

Ib. l. 6

Much have I seen and known; cities of men
And manners, climates, councils, governments,

Myself not least, but honor'd of them all;
And drunk delight of battle with my peers,

Ulysses [1842], l. 13

How dull it is to pause, to make an end,
To rust unburnished, not to shine in use,

Ib. l. 22

And this gray spirit yearning in desire
To follow knowledge like a sinking star,
Beyond the utmost bound of human thought.

Ib. l. 30

This is my son, mine own Telemachus.

Ib. l. 33

Death closes all: but something ere the end,
Some work of noble note, may yet be done,

Ib. l. 51

The deep
Moans round with many voices. Come, my friends,
'Tis not too late to seek a newer world.

Ib. l. 55

Push off, and sitting well in order
smite
The sounding furrows, for my purpose holds

It may be that the gulfs will wash us down;

Ib. l. 776b.
To strive, to seek, to find, and not to yield.¹
Ulysses, l. 70

Comrades, leave me here a little, while as yet 'tis early morn:
Leave me here, and when you want me, sound upon the bugle horn.
Locksley Hall [1842], l. 1

In the spring a young man's fancy lightly turns to thoughts of love.
Ib. l. 19

He will hold thee, when his passion shall have spent its novel force,
Something better than his dog, a little dearer than his horse.
Ib. l. 49

The many-winter'd crow that leads the clanging rookery home.
Ib. l. 68

Such a one do I remember, whom to look at was to love.²
Ib. l. 72

This is the truth the poet sings,
That a sorrow's crown of sorrow is remembering happier things.³
Ib. l. 75

Like a dog, he hunts in dreams.
Ib. l. 79

With a little hoard of maxims preaching down a daughter's heart.
Ib. l. 94

But the jingling of the guinea helps the hurt that Honor feels.
Ib. l. 105

For I dipp'd into the future, far as human eye could see,
Saw the Vision of the world, and all the wonder that would be;
Saw the heavens fill with commerce, argosies of magic sails,
Pilots of the purple twilight, dropping down with costly bales;
Heard the heavens fill with shouting, and there rain'd a ghastly dew
From the nations' airy navies grappling in the central blue.
Ib. l. 119

¹ Inscribed on the memorial cross erected to the memory of Captain Robert Falcon Scott [1868–1912] and his men at Hut Point in the Antarctic.
² See Burns, p. 464a, and Halleck, p. 565b.
³ See Findar, p. 79b, and note.

Till the war drum throbbed no longer
and the battle flags were furled
In the Parliament of Man, the Federation of the world.

Locksley Hall, l. 127
And the kindly earth shall slumber,
lapp'd in universal law.
Ib. l. 130

Yet I doubt not through the ages one increasing purpose runs,
And the thoughts of men are widened with the process of the suns.
Ib. l. 137

Knowledge comes, but wisdom lingers.
Ib. l. 141

Woman is the lesser man, and all thy passions, match'd with mine,
Are as moonlight unto sunlight, and as water unto wine.
Ib. l. 151

I will take some savage woman, she shall rear my dusky race.
Ib. l. 168

I the heir of all the ages, in the foremost files of time.
Ib. l. 178

Let the great world spin forever down the ringing grooves of change.
Ib. l. 182

Better fifty years of Europe than a cycle of Cathay.
Ib. l. 184

This proverb flashes through his head, "The many fail, the one succeeds."
The Day Dream [1842]. The Arrival, st. 2

And on her lover's arm she leant,
And round her waist she felt it fold,
And far across the hills they went
In that new world which is the old.
Ib. The Departure, st. 1

And is there any moral shut
Within the bosom of the rose?
Ib. Moral, st. 1

My strength is as the strength of ten,
Because my heart is pure.
Sir Galahad [1842], st. 1

Or that eternal lack of pence,
Which vexes public men.
Will Waterproof's Lyrical Monologue, st. 6
Cophetua sware a royal oath;
"This beggar maid shall be my
queen!" ¹

The Beggar Maid [1842], st. 2

Break, break, break,
On thy cold gray stones, O Sea!
And I would that my tongue could
utter
The thoughts that arise in me.

O well for the fisherman’s boy,
That he shouts with his sister at
play!
O well for the sailor lad,
That he sings in his boat on the bay!

And the stately ships go on
To their haven under the hill;
But O for the touch of a vanished
hand,
And the sound of a voice that is still!

Come from the dying moon, and
blow,
Blow him again to me;
While my little one, while my pretty
one, sleeps.

The Princess, pt. III [song,
Sweet and Low, st. 1]

The splendor falls on castle walls
And snowy summits old in story:
The long light shakes across the lakes,
And the wild cataract leaps in glory.
Blow, bugle, blow, set the wild echoes
flying,
Blow, bugle; answer, echoes, dying, dy-
ing, dying.

Ib. IV [song, The Splendor Falls,
st. 1]

The horns of Elfland faintly blowing.

Ib. [st. 2]

O Love, they die in yon rich sky,
They faint on hill or field or river:
Our echoes roll from soul to soul,
And grow forever and forever.

Ib. [st. 3]

Tears, idle tears, I know not what they
mean,
Tears from the depth of some divine
despair
Rise in the heart, and gather to the
eyes,
In looking on the happy autumn fields,
And thinking of the days that are no
more.

Ib. [song, Tears, Idle Tears, st. 1]

Dear as remember’d kisses after death,
And sweet as those by hopeless fancy
feign’d
On lips that are for others; deep as love,
Deep as first love, and wild with all re-
gret;
O Death in Life, the days that are no
more.

Ib. [st. 4]

O Swallow, Swallow, flying, flying
South,
Fly to her, and fall upon her gilded
eaves,
And tell her, tell her, what I tell to
thee.

Ib. [song, O Swallow, st. 1]

¹ See Shakespeare, p. 2332, and Ballads, p.
1087b.
Man is the hunter; woman is his game.  
*The Princess*, pt. V, l. 147

Man for the field and woman for the hearth:  
Man for the sword and for the needle she:  
Man with the head and woman with the heart:  
Man to command and woman to obey;  
All else confusion.  
*Ib. I. 427

Home they brought her warrior dead.  
She nor swoon'd nor utter'd cry:  
All her maidens, watching, said,  
"She must weep or she will die."  
*Ib. VI [song, Home They Brought Her Warrior, st. 1]

The woman is so hard  
Upon the woman.  
*Ib. l. 205

Ask me no more: thy fate and mine are seal'd:  
I strove against the stream and all in vain:  
Let the great river take me to the main:  
No more, dear love, for at a touch I yield;  
Ask me no more.  
*Ib. VII [song, Ask Me No More, st. 3]

Now sleeps the crimson petal, now the white;  
Nor waves the cypress in the palace walk;  
Nor winks the gold fin in the porphyry font:  
The firefly wakens: waken thou with me.  
*Ib. [song, Now Sleeps the Crimson Petal, st. 1]

Now lies the Earth all Danaë to the stars,  
And all thy heart lies open unto me.  
*Ib. [st. 3]

Sweet is every sound,  
Sweeter thy voice, but every sound is sweet;  
Myriads of rivulets hurrying through the lawn,
n is the hunter; woman is his game.
The Princess, pt. V, l. 147

n for the field and woman for the hearth:
n for the sword and for the needle she:
in with the head and woman with the heart:
in to command and woman to obey; else confusion.  
Ib. l. 427

me they brought her warrior dead.  
She nor swoon'd nor utter'd cry:
Ib. VI [song, Home They Brought Her Warrior, st. 1]

The woman is so hard
pon the woman.  
Ib. l. 205

k me no more: thy fate and mine are seal'd:
strove against the stream and all in vain:
at the great river take me to the main:
om more, dear love, for at a touch I yield;
sk me no more.  
Ib. VII [song, Ask Me No More, st. 3]

ow sleeps the crimson petal, now the white;
for waves the cypress in the palace walk;
for winks the gold fin in the porphyry font:
he firefly wakens: waken thou with me.  
Ib. [song, Now Sleeps the Crimson Petal, st. 1]

ow lies the Earth all Danaë to the stars,  
and all thy heart lies open unto me.  
Ib. [st. 3]

Sweet is every sound,  
Sweeter thy voice, but every sound is sweet;  
Myriads of rivulets hurrying through the lawn,
The moan of doves in immemorial elms,  
And murmuring of innumerable bees.  
The Princess, pt. VII, l. 203

Happy he  
With such a mother! faith in woman-kind  
Beats with his blood, and trust in all things high  
Comes easy to him; and though he trip and fall,  
He shall not blind his soul with clay.  
Ib. l. 308

Some sense of duty, something of a faith,  
Some reverence for the laws ourselves have made,  
Some patient force to change them when we will,  
Some civic manhood firm against the crowd.  
Ib. Conclusion, l. 54

Believing where we cannot prove.  
In Memoriam [1850]. Prologue, st. 1

Our little systems have their day.  
Ib. st. 5

Let knowledge grow from more to more,  
But more of reverence in us dwell;  
That mind and soul, according well,  
May make one music as before.  
Ib. st. 7

I held it truth, with him who sings  
To one clear harp in divers tones,  
That men may rise on stepping-stones  
Of their dead selves to higher things.  
Ib. 1, st. 1

I sometimes hold it half a sin  
To put in words the grief I feel;  
For words, like Nature, half reveal  
And half conceal the Soul within.  
Ib. 5, st. 2

But, for the unquiet heart and brain  
A use in measured language lies;  
The sad mechanic exercise,
1 See St. Augustine, p. 147a, and Longfellow, p. 683a.
Like dull narcotics numbing pain.

In Memoriam, 5, st. 2

Never morning wore
To evening, but some heart did break.

Ib. 6, st. 2

And from his ashes may be made
The violet of his native land.¹

Ib. 18, st. 1

I do but sing because I must,
And pipe but as the linnets sing.²

Ib. 21, st. 6

Who keeps the keys of all the creeds.

Ib. 23, st. 2

And Thought leap'd out to wed with
Thought
Ere Thought could wed itself with
Speech.

Ib. st. 4

'Tis better to have loved and lost
Than never to have loved at all.³

Ib. 27, st. 4

Her eyes are homes of silent prayer.

Ib. 32, st. 1

Short swallow-flights of song, that dip
Their wings in tears, and skim away.

Ib. 48, st. 4

Be near me when my light is low.

Ib. 50, st. 1

And Time, a maniac scattering dust,
And Life, a Fury slinging flame.

Ib. st. 2

Do we indeed desire the dead
Should still be near us at our side?

Ib. 51, st. 1

¹ See Shakespeare, p. 266a, and Fitzgerald, p. 89b.
² Ich singe, wie der Vogel singt
Der in den Zweigen wohnet.

GOETHE, Wilhelm Meister's Apprenticeship [1788-1830], bk. II, ch. 14
³ Say what you will, 'tis better to be left than never to have been loved. — CONGREVE, The Way of the World [1700], act II, sc. 6

Better to love amiss than nothing to have loved. — CRABBE, Tales [1812], XIV, The Struggles of Conscience

What voice did on my spirit fall,
Peschiera, when thy bridge I cross?
'Tis better to have fought and lost
Than never to have fought at all.

ARTHUR HUGH CLough [1819-1861], Peschiera

Hold thou the good; define it well;
For fear divine Philosophy
Should push beyond her mark, and be
Procress to the Lords of Hell.

In Memoriam, 53, st. 4

Oh yet we trust that somehow good
Will be the final goal of ill.

Ib. 54, st. 1

But what am I?
An infant crying in the night:
An infant crying for the light:
And with no language but a cry.¹

Ib. st. 5

So careful of the type she seems,
So careless of the single life.

Ib. 55, st. 2

The great world's altar-stairs,
That slope through darkness up to God.

Ib. st. 4

Nature, red in tooth and claw.

Ib. 56, st. 4

The sweetest soul
That ever look'd with human eyes.

Ib. 57, st. 3

Who breaks his birth's invidious bar,
And grasps the skirts of happy chance,
And breasts the blows of circumstance.

Ib. 64, st. 2

So many worlds, so much to do,
So little done, such things to be.²

Ib. 73, st. 1

O last regret, regret can die!

Ib. 78, st. 5

God's finger touch'd him, and he slept.

Ib. 85, st. 5

Fresh from brawling courts
And dusty purlieus of the law.

Ib. 89, st. 3

² See Pliny, p. 132a-b.
³ How little I have gained,
How vast the unattained.

Whittier [1807-1892], My Triumph, st. 7
There lives more faith in honest doubt, 1
Believe me, than in half the creeds.

In Memoriam, 96, st. 3

He seems so near, and yet so far.

Ib. 97, st. 6

Ring out, wild bells, to the wild sky!

Ib. 106, st. 1

Ring out the old, ring in the new,
Ring, happy bells, across the snow:
The year is going, let him go;
Ring out the false, ring in the true.

Ib. st. 2

Ring in the nobler modes of life,
With sweeter manners, purer laws.

Ib. st. 4

Ring out old shapes of foul disease,
Ring out the narrowing lust of gold;
Ring in the thousand years of peace.

Ib. st. 4

Ring in the valiant man and free,
The larger heart, the kindlier hand;
Ring out the darkness of the land,
Ring in the Christ that is to be.

Ib. st. 7, 8

The blind hysterics of the Celt.

Ib. 109, st. 4

And thus he bore without abuse
The grand old name of gentleman,
Defamed by every charlatan,
And soiled with all ignoble use.

Ib. 111, st. 6

Wearing all that weight
Of learning lightly like a flower.

Ib. Conclusion, st. 10

One God, one law, one element,
And one far-off divine event,
To which the whole creation moves.

Ib. st. 36

He clasps the crag with crooked hands;
Close to the sun in lonely lands,
Ring'd with the azure world he stands.

1 Who never doubted never half believed.
Where doubt there truth is—'tis her shadow.

P. J. BAILEY [1816-1902], Festus: A
Country Town

The wrinkled sea beneath him crawls;
He watches from his mountain walls,
And like a thunderbolt he falls.

The Eagle [1851]

This laurel greener from the brows
Of him that utter'd nothing base. 1

To the Queen [1851], st. 2

Broad-based upon her people's will,
And compass'd by the inviolate sea.

Ib. st. 9

Bury the Great Duke
With an empire's lamentation.

Ode on the Death of the Duke of Wellington [1852], st. 1

The last great Englishman is low.

Ib. st. 3

Rich in saving common sense,
And, as the greatest only are,
In his simplicity sublime.

O good gray head which all men knew!

Ib. st. 4

O iron nerve to true occasion true,
O fall'n at length, that tower of strength
Which stood four-square to all the winds that blew.

Ib.

Not once or twice in our rough island story
The path of duty was the way to glory.

Ib. st. 8

Speak no more of his renown.
Lay your earthly fancies down,
And in the vast cathedral leave him.
God accept him, Christ receive him.

Ib. st. 9

And yet, my Lords, not well: there is a higher law.

The Third of February, 1852, st. 2

We are not cotton-spinners all.

Ib. st. 8

Half a league, half a league,
Half a league onward,

1 Wordsworth, Tennyson's predecessor as poet laureate.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>TENNYSON</th>
<th>b</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| All in the valley of death  
Rode the six hundred.  
*The Charge of the Light Brigade*[1854], 1 st. 1  
"Forward, the Light Brigade!"  
Was there a man dismay'd?  
\textit{Ib.} st. 2  
Someone had blundered:  
Theirs not to make reply,  
Theirs not to reason why,  
Theirs but to do and die.  
\textit{Ib.}  
Cannon to right of them,  
Cannon to left of them,  
Cannon in front of them  
Volley'd and thunder'd.  
\textit{Ib.} st. 3  
Into the jaws of death,  
Into the mouth of hell  
Rode the six hundred.  
\textit{Ib.}  
I come from haunts of coot and hern,  
I make a sudden sally  
And sparkle out among the fern,  
To bicker down a valley.  
*The Brook* [1855], song, st. 1  
For men may come and men may go,  
But I go on forever.  
\textit{Ib.} st. 6  
Faultily faultless, icily regular, splen-didly null,  
Dead perfection, no more.  
*Maud* [1855], pt. I, sec. ii  
That jeweled mass of millinery,  
That oiled and curled Assyrian Bull.  
\textit{Ib.} vi, st. 6  
One still strong man in a blatant land.  
\textit{Ib.} x, st. 5  
And ah for a man to arise in me,  
That the man I am may cease to be!  
\textit{Ib.} st. 6  
Gorgonized me from head to foot,  
With a stony British stare.  
\textit{Ib.} xiii, st. 2  
Come into the garden, Maud,  
For the black bat, night, has flown,  
Come into the garden, Maud,  
I am here at the gate alone.  
\textit{Ib.} xxii, st. 1  
\footnote{1 See Bosquet, p. 655b.}  
\begin{itemize}  
\item For a breeze of morning moves,  
\item And the planet of Love is on high,  
\item Beginning to faint in the light that she loves  
\item On a bed of daffodil sky.  
\item \textit{Maud, pt. I, sec. xxii, st. 2}  
\item All night have the roses heard  
\item The flute, violin, bassoon;  
\item All night has the casement jessamine stir'd  
\item To the dancers dancing in tune;  
\item Till a silence fell with the waking bird,  
\item And a hush with the setting moon.  
\item \textit{Ib.} st. 3  
\item Queen rose of the rosebud garden of girls.  
\item \textit{Ib.} st. 9  
\item There has fallen a splendid tear  
\item From the passion-flower at the gate.  
\item She is coming, my dove, my dear;  
\item She is coming, my life, my fate;  
\item The red rose cries, "She is near, she is near";  
\item And the white rose weeps, "She is late";  
\item The larkspur listens, "I hear, I hear";  
\item And the lily whispers, "I wait."  
\item She is coming, my own, my sweet;  
\item Were it ever so airy a tread,  
\item My heart would hear her and beat,  
\item Were it earth in an earthy bed;  
\item My dust would hear her and beat,  
\item Had I lain for a century dead;  
\item Would start and tremble under her feet,  
\item And blossom in purple and red.  
\item \textit{Ib.} st. 10, 11  
\item Ah Christ, that it were possible  
\item For one short hour to see  
\item The souls we loved, that they might tell us  
\item What and where they be.  
\item \textit{Ib.} II, iv, st. 3  
\item And after many a summer dies the swan.  
\item *Tithonus* [1860], l. 4  
\item Here at the quiet limit of the world.  
\item \textit{Ib.} l. 7  
\item Wearing the white flower of a blame-less life,  
\end{itemize} |
Before a thousand peering littlenesses,
In that fierce light which beats upon a
throne,
And blackens every blot.

*Idylls of the King [1859-1885]*, dedication, l. 24

Man’s word is God in man.

*Ib. The Coming of Arthur*, l. 132

Large divine and comfortable words.1

*Ib. l. 267*

Clothed in white samite, mystic, won-
derful.2

*Ib. l. 284*

Live pure, speak true, right wrong, fol-
low the King —
Else, wherefore born?

*Ib. Gareth and Lynette*, l. 117

Lightly was her slender nose
Tip-tilted like the petal of a flower.

*Ib. l. 574*

Our hoard is little, but our hearts are
great.

*Ib. The Marriage of Geraint*,
L. 352

For man is man and master of his
fate.8

*Ib. l. 355*

The useful trouble of the rain.

*Ib. Geraint and Enid*, l. 770

It is the little rift within the lute,
That by and by will make the music
mute,
And ever widening slowly silence all.

*Ib. Merlin and Vivien*, l. 386

Blind and naked Ignorance
Delivers brawling judgments, un-
ashamed,
On all things all day long. *Ib. l. 662*

For men at most differ as Heaven and
Earth,
But women, worst and best, as Heaven
and Hell. *Ib. l. 812*

Elaine the fair, Elaine the lovable,
Elaine, the lily maid of Astolat.

*Ib. Lancelot and Elaine*, l. 1

---

But, friend, to me
He is all fault who hath no fault at
all.
For who loves me must have a touch of
earth.

*Idylls of the King, Lancelot and Elaine*, l. 131

In me there dwells
No greatness, save it be some far-off
touch
Of greatness to know well I am not
great. *Ib. l. 447*

The shackles of an old love straitened
him,
His honor rooted in dishonor stood,
And faith unfaithful kept him falsely
true. *Ib. l. 870*

Sweet is true love though given in vain,
in vain;
And sweet is death who puts an end to
pain. *Ib. l. 1000*

He makes no friend who never made a
foe. *Ib. l. 1082*

Figs out of thistles.1

*Ib. The Last Tournament*, l. 356

The greater man the greater courtesy.

*Ib. l. 628*

The vow that binds too strictly snaps
itself. *Ib. l. 652*

For courtesy wins woman all as well
As valor may. *Ib. l. 702*

For manners are not idle, but the fruit
Of loyal nature and of noble mind.

*Ib. Guinevere*, l. 333

To love one maiden only, cleave to her,
And worship her by years of golden
deeds. *Ib. l. 472*

No more subtle master under Heaven
Than is the maiden passion for a
maid,
Not only to keep down the base in
man,
But teach high thought, and amiable
words
And courtliness, and the desire of fame,

1Ye shall know them by their fruits. Do
men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles? —*Matthew 7:16*
And love of truth, and all that makes a man.

- Idylls of the King, Guinevere, l. 475

Let no man dream but that I love thee still.

- Ib. l. 557

The days will grow to weeks, the weeks to months,
The months will add themselves and make the years,
The years will roll into the centuries,
And mine will ever be a name of scorn.

- Ib. l. 619

To where beyond these voices there is peace.

- Ib. l. 692

I found Him in the shining of the stars,

I mark'd Him in the flowering of His fields,

But in His ways with men I find Him not.

- Ib. The Passing of Arthur, l. 9

For why is all around us here
As if some lesser god had made the world,
But had not force to shape it as he would?

- Ib. l. 13

And slowly answer'd Arthur from the barge:
The old order changeth, yielding place to new;
And God fulfills himself in many ways,
Lest one good custom should corrupt the world.\(^1\)

- Ib. l. 407

More things are wrought by prayer
Than this world dreams of. Wherefore, let thy voice
Rise like a fountain for me night and day.\(^1\)

- Ib. l. 414

From the great deep to the great deep he goes.

- Ib. l. 445

Cast all your cares on God; that anchor holds.

- Enoch Arden [1864], l. 222

Insipid as the queen upon a card.

- Aylmer's Field [1864], l. 28

The worst is yet to come.\(^2\)

- Sea Dreams [1864], l. 301

\(^1\) Also in Morte d’Arthur [1843].

\(^2\) See Browning, p. 666a.

He said likewise
That a lie which is half a truth is ever the blackest of lies,
That a lie which is all a lie may be met and fought with outright,
But a lie which is part a truth is a harder matter to fight.

- The Grandmother [1864], st. 8

Dons't thou 'ear my 'erse's legs, as they canters awaây?

Proputty, proputty, proputty — that's what I 'ears 'em saây.

- Northern Farmer: New Style [1869], st. 1

Doânt thou marry for munny, but goâ wheer munny is!  

- Ib. st. 5

Speak to Him thou for He hears, and
Spirit with Spirit can meet —
Closer is He than breathing, and nearer than hands and feet.

- The Higher Pantheism [1869], st. 6

Flower in the crannied wall,
Pluck you out of the crannies,
I hold you here, root and all, in my hand,
Little flower — but if I could understand
What you are, root and all, and all in all,
I should know what God and man is.

- Flower in the Crannied Wall [1869]

At Flores in the Azores Sir Richard Grenville lay,
And a pinnacle, like a flutter'd bird,
came flying from far away;
'Spanish ships of war at sea! we have sighted fifty-three!''

- The Revenge [1878], st. 1

I should count myself the coward if I left them, my Lord Howard,
To these Inquisition dogs and the devildoms of Spain.

- Ib. st. 2

The little Revenge ran on sheer into the heart of the foe.

- Ib. st. 5

All the charm of all the Muses often flowering in a lonely word.

- To Virgil [1882], st. 3
Cleave ever to the sunnier side of doubt.

*The Ancient Sage* [1885], l. 68

That man's the best Cosmopolite
Who loves his native country best.

*Hands All Round* [1885], l. 3

After it, follow it,
Follow the Gleam.¹

*Merlin and the Gleam* [1889], st. 9

Sunset and evening star,
And one clear call for me!
And may there be no moaning of the bar,
When I put out to sea,²

But such a tide as moving seems asleep,
Too full for sound and foam,
When that which drew from out the boundless deep
Turns again home.

*Crossing the Bar* [1889], st. 1, 2

Twilight and evening bell,
And after that the dark.
I hope to see my Pilot face to face
When I have crossed the bar.

Ib. st. 3

Ib. st. 4

**ROBERT CHARLES WINTHROP**
1809–1894

Our Country — whether bounded by the St. John's and the Sabine, or however otherwise bounded ³ or described,

¹ The Gleam ... signifies in my poem the higher poetic imagination. — *From Hallam Tennyson, Alfred, Lord Tennyson, A Memoir* [1897], vol. II, p. 366

² See Ennius, p. 106b.

³ The United States — bounded on the north by the Aurora Borealis, on the south by the precession of the equinoxes, on the east by the primeval chaos, and on the west by the Day of Judgment. — *John Fiske* [1842–1901], *Bounding the United States*
and birds, to babes and sages, with open heart; to bear all cheerfully, do all bravely, await occasions, hurry never. In a word, to let the spiritual, unbidden and unconscious, grow up through the common. This is to be my symphony.

*My Symphony*

**SIR FRANCIS HASTINGS DOYLE**
1810–1888

Last night, among his fellow roughs,
He jested, quaffed, and swore;
A drunken private of the Buffs,
Who never looked before.
Today, beneath the foeman’s frown,
He stands in Elgin’s place,
Ambassador from Britain’s crown,
And type of all her race.

*The Private of the Buffs, st. 1*

Ay, tear his body limb from limb,
Bring cord, or axe, or flame,
He only knows that not through him
Shall England come to shame.

*Ib. st. 2*

**FERDINAND FREILIGRATH**
1810–1876

Oh love, as long as you can love.¹

*Der Liebe Dauer [1830]*

**MARGARET FULLER**
1810–1850

I myself am more divine than any I see.

*Letter to Emerson [March 1, 1838]*

It does not follow because many books are written by persons born in America that there exists an American literature. Books which imitate or represent the thoughts and life of Europe do not constitute an American literature. Before such can exist, an original idea must animate this nation and fresh currents of life must call into life fresh thoughts along its shores.

*In the New York Tribune* [1846]

For precocity some great price is always demanded sooner or later in life.

*Diary. From THOMAS WENTWORTH HICGINSON, Life of Margaret Fuller Ossoli [1884], ch. 18*

Genius will live and thrive without training, but it does not the less reward the watering pot and pruning knife.

*Ib.*

I accept the universe.¹

*Attributed*

**ELIZABETH CLEGHORN GASKELL**
1810–1865

A man is so in the way in the house.

*Cranford* [1851–1853], ch. 1

A little credulity helps one on through life very smoothly.

*Ib. ch. 11*

I’ll not listen to reason... Reason always means what someone else has got to say.

*Ib. ch. 14*

**JAMES SLOAN GIBBONS**
1810–1892

We are coming, Father Abraham, three hundred thousand more.

*Three Hundred Thousand More [1862], ² st. 1*

**POPE LEO XIII**

[GIOACCHINO PECCI]
1810–1903

Every man has by nature the right to possess property as his own.

*Rerum Novarum [encyclical letter on the condition of labor, May 15, 1891]*

¹ By God I she’d better.—CARLYLE’S reported comment

² Song to help raise volunteers for the Union Army.
It is impossible to reduce human society to one level.

Rerum Novarum

It is one thing to have a right to the possession of money, and another to have a right to use money as one pleases.

Ib.

WILLIAM MILLER
1810–1872
Wee Willie Winkie rins through the town,
Upstairs and downstairs, in his nightgown,
Tirlin' at the window, cryin' at the lock,
"Are the weans in their bed? for it's now ten o'clock."

Willie Winkie

ALFRED DE MUSSET
1810–1857
Doubt, if you will, the being who loves you,
Woman or dog, but never doubt love itself.

Premières Poésies [1829–1835],
La Coupe et les Lèvres
I have come too late into a century too old.

Poésies Nouvelles [1835–1852],
Rolla
The most despairing songs are the love-liest of all,
I know immortal ones composed only of tears.

Ib. La Nuit de Mai

Do not trifle with love.¹

Title of a comedy [1834]

How glorious it is — and also how painful — to be an exception.

Le Merle Blanc. I

THEODORE PARKER
1810–1860
Truth never yet fell dead in the streets; it has such affinity with the soul

¹ On ne badine pas avec l'amour.

of man, the seed however broadcast will catch somewhere and produce its hundredfold.

A Discourse of Matters Pertaining to Religion [1842]

Truth stood on one side and Ease on the other; it has often been so.

Ib.

Man never falls so low that he can see nothing higher than himself.

Essay, A Lesson for the Day

All men desire to be immortal.

A Sermon on the Immortal Life [September 20, 1846]

A democracy — that is a government of all the people, by all the people, for all the people; ¹ of course, a government of the principles of eternal justice, the unchanging law of God; for shortness' sake I will call it the idea of Freedom. The American Idea² [1850]

EDMUND HAMILTON
SEARS
1810–1876
It came upon the midnight clear,
That glorious song of old,
From Angels bending near the earth
To touch their harps of gold;
"Peace on the earth, good will to men
From Heaven's all gracious King."
The world in solemn stillness lay
To hear the angels sing.

The Angel's Song [1850], st. 1

¹ See Wycliffe, p. 163b; Webster, p. 547a; Garrison, p. 616a; and Lincoln, p. 639a.
Parker used the same phrase in a speech delivered in Boston [May 31, 1854] and in a sermon in Music Hall, Boston [July 4, 1858]. William H. Herndon visited Boston and on his return to Springfield, Illinois, took with him some of Parker's sermons and addresses. In his Abraham Lincoln, vol. II, p. 65, Herndon says that Lincoln marked with pencil the portion of the Music Hall address, "Democracy is direct self-government, over all the people, by all the people, for all the people."

² Speech at the New England Anti-Slavery Convention, Boston [May 29, 1850].
MARTIN FARQUHAR TUPPER 1810–1889

Error is a hardy plant: it flourisheth in every soil.
*Proverbial Philosophy [1838–1842]. Of Truth in Things False*

Well-timed silence hath more eloquence than speech.
*Ib. Of Discretion*

A good book is the best of friends, the same today and forever.
*Ib. Of Reading*

Nature's own Nobleman, friendly and frank,
Is a man with his heart in his hand!
*Nature's Nobleman [1844], st. 1*

JOHN BRIGHT 1811–1889

The Angel of Death has been abroad throughout the land; you may almost hear the beating of his wings.
*Speech, House of Commons [February 23, 1855]*

Force is not a remedy.
*Speech, Birmingham [November 16, 1880]*

My opinion is that the Northern States will manage somehow to muddle through.
*Said during the American Civil War. From Justin McCarthy, Reminiscences [1899]*

FANNY FERN [SARA PAYSON PARTON] 1811–1872

The way to a man's heart is through his stomach.¹
*Willis Parton*

THÉOPHILE GAUTIER 1811–1872

Everything passes. Robust art alone is eternal. The bust outlasts the citadel.²
*L'Art [1832]*

¹ See Byron, p. 562a.
² Tout passe. L'art robuste
Seul a l'éternité;

HORACE GREELEY 1811–1872

A widow of doubtful age will marry almost any sort of a white man.
*Letter to Dr. Rufus Wilmot Griswold*

If, on a full and final review, my life and practice shall be found unworthy of my principles, let due infamy be heaped on my memory; but let none be thereby led to distrust the principles to which I proved recreant, nor yet the ability of some to adorn them by a suitable life and conversation. To unerring time be all this committed.
*Statement [1846]. From James Parton, Life of Horace Greeley [1855]*

The best business you can go into you will find on your father's farm or in his workshop. If you have no family or friends to aid you, and no prospect opened to you there, turn your face to the great West,¹ and there build up a home and fortune.
*To Aspiring Young Men. Ib.*

The illusion that times that were are better than those that are, has probably pervaded all ages.
*The American Conflict [1864–1866]*

Wisdom is never dear, provided the article be genuine.
*Address on Agriculture, Houston, Texas [May 23, 1871]*

WENDELL PHILLIPS 1811–1884

We live under a government of men and morning newspapers.
*Speech [January 28, 1852]*

Revolutions are not made; they come. A revolution is as natural a

Le buste
Survit à la cité.
See Dobson, p. 782b.
¹ See J. B. L. Soule, p. 678b.
growth as an oak. It comes out of the past. Its foundations are laid far back.

Speech [January 8, 1852]

The best use of laws is to teach men to trample bad laws under their feet.

Speech [April 12, 1852]

What the Puritans gave the world was not thought, but action.

Speech [December 21, 1855]

The rock underlies all America; it only crops out here.

Ib. One on God's side is a majority.¹

Speech [November 1, 1859]

Every man meets his Waterloo at last.

Ib. Truth is one forever absolute, but opinion is truth filtered through the moods, the blood, the disposition of the spectator.

Idols [October 4, 1859]

Difference of religion breeds more quarrels than difference of politics.

Speech [November 7, 1860]

Revolutions never go backward.²

Speech [February 17, 1861]

Aristocracy is always cruel.

Address on Toussaint L'Ouverture [1861]

HARRIET BEECHER STOWE³

1811-1896

Eliza made her desperate retreat across the river just in the dusk of twilight. The gray mist of evening, rising slowly from the river, enveloped her as she disappeared up the bank, and the swollen current and floundering masses

¹See Knox, p. 186b.

²I know, and all the world knows, that revolutions never go backward. — William Henry Seward, Speech at Rochester on the Irrepressible Conflict [October 1858]

³We have seen an American woman write a novel of which a million copies were sold in all languages, and which had one merit, of speaking to the universal heart, and was read with equal interest to three audiences, namely, in the parlor, in the kitchen, and in the nursery of every house. — Emerson, Society and Solitude [1870]. Success

of ice presented a hopeless barrier between her and her pursuer.

Uncle Tom's Cabin [1852], ch. 8

I [Topsy] 'spect I growed. Don't think nobody never made me.

Ib. ch. 20

I's wicked — I is. I's mighty wicked, anyhow. I can't help it.

Ib.

CHARLES SUMNER

1811-1874

There is the National flag. He must be cold, indeed, who can look upon its folds rippling in the breeze without pride of country. If in a foreign land, the flag is companionship, and country itself, with all its endearments.

Are We a Nation? [November 19, 1867]

The phrase, "public office is a public trust," has of late become common property.³

Speech, U.S. Senate [May 31, 1872]

WILLIAM MAKEPEACE THACKERAY

1811-1863

This I set down as a positive truth. A woman with fair opportunities, and without a positive hump, may marry whom she likes.²

Vanity Fair [1847-1848], vol. I, ch. 4

Them's my sentiments.

Ib. 21

Everybody in Vanity Fair must have remarked how well those live who are comfortably and thoroughly in debt;

¹See Matthew Henry, p. 586b, and note.

²I should like to see any kind of a man, distinguishable from a gorilla, that some good and even pretty woman could not shape a husband out of. — Oliver Wendell Holmes, The Professor at the Breakfast-Table [1860]

³The whole world is strewn with snares, traps, gins and pitfalls for the capture of men by women. — Bernard Shaw, Man and Superman [1903], Epistle Dedicatory
how they deny themselves nothing; how jolly and easy they are in their minds.

Vanity Fair, vol. I, ch. 22

How to Live Well on Nothing a Year.

I think I could be a good woman if I had five thousand a year.1

Ah! Vanitas vanitatum! Which of us is happy in this world? Which of us has his desire? or, having it, is satisfied?—Come, children, let us shut up the box and the puppets, for our play is played out.

He who meanly admires mean things is a Snob.

The Book of Snobs [1848], ch. 2

Rake's Progress.2

Pendennis [1848–1850], ch. 19 [title]

Yes, I am a fatal man, Madame Fribsbi. To inspire hopeless passion is my destiny.

Remember, it's as easy to marry a rich woman as a poor woman.

Of the Corporation of the Gosse-quill — of the Press . . . of the fourth estate.3 . . . There she is — the great engine — she never sleeps. She has her ambassadors in every quarter of the world — her courtiers upon every road. Her officers march along with armies, and her envoys walk into statesmen's cabinets. They are ubiquitous.

'Tis not the dying for a faith that's so hard, Master Harry — every man of every nation has done that — 'tis the living up to it that's difficult.4

Henry Esmond [1852], bk. I, ch. 6

'Tis strange what a man may do, and a woman yet think him an angel.

Ib. 7

The wicked are wicked, no doubt, and they go astray and they fall, and

1 See Huxley, p. 725a.
2 The Rake's Progress is the title of one of the famous series of paintings and engravings by William Hogarth [1697–1764].
3 See Carlyle, p. 576a.
4 See Adlai E. Stevenson, p. 1048b.
And the youngest he was little Billee.

*Ballads. Little Billee, st. 2*

To gorging Jack says guzzling Jimmy, "We've nothing left, us must eat we."

*Ib. st. 3*

A pedigree reaching as far back as the Deluge.

*The Rose and the Ring [1855], ch. 2*

The book of female logic is blotted all over with tears, and Justice in their courts is forever in a passion.

*The Virginians [1857–1859], ch. 4*

Women like not only to conquer, but to be conquered.

*Ib. 6.1*

Through all the doubt and darkness, the danger and long tempest of the war, I think it was only the American leader's indomitable soul that remained entirely steady.

*Ib. 90*

To endure is greater than to dare; to tire out hostile fortune; to be daunted by no difficulty; to keep heart when all have lost it; to go through intrigue spotless; to forego even ambition when the end is gained — who can say this is not greatness?

*Ib. 92*

Bravery never goes out of fashion.

*The Four Georges [1860], George II*

**ROBERT BROWNING**

1812–1889

Sun-treader, life and light be thine forever!

*Pauline [1833]*

I go to prove my soul!

I see my way as birds their trackless way.

*Paracelsus [1835], pt. I*

In some time, his good time, I shall arrive:

He guides me and the bird. In his good time!

*Ib.*

---

Measure your mind's height by the shade it casts!

*Paracelsus, pt. III*

Every joy is gain
And gain is gain, however small.

*Ib. IV*

Over the sea our galleys went.

*Ib.*

I give the fight up: let there be an end,
A privacy, an obscure nook for me.
I want to be forgotten even by God.

*Ib. V*

Sidney's self, the starry paladin.

*Sordello 1 [1840], pt. I*

Would you have your songs endure?
Build on the human heart.

*Ib. II*

Any nose
May ravage with impunity a rose.

*Ib. VI*

Day!
Faster and more fast,
O'er night's brim, day boils at last.

*Pippa Passes [1841], introduction*

The year's at the spring
And day's at the morn;
The hillside's dew-pearled;
The lark's on the wing;
The snail's on the thorn:

God's in his heaven —
All's right with the world.

*Ib. pt. I*

Some unsuspected isle in far-off seas.

*Ib. II*

In the morning of the world,
When earth was nigher heaven than now.

*Ib. III*

All service ranks the same with God:
With God, whose puppets, best and worst,
Are we; there is no last nor first.

*Ib. IV*

There's a woman like a dewdrop, she's so purer than the purest.

*A Blot in the 'Scutcheon [1842], act I, st. 3*

---

1 See Lombroso, p. 7703, note.
2 See Voltaire, p. 4173, and Whittier, p. 6260.
When is man strong until he feels alone?  
Colombe's Birthday [1842],
act III
You know, we French stormed Lisbon.
Incident of the French Camp [1842], st. 1
“You’re wounded!” “Nay,” the soldier’s pride
Touched to the quick, he said:
“I’m killed, Sire!” And his chief beside,
Smiling the boy fell dead.

That’s my last Duchess painted on the wall.
My Last Duchess [1842], l. 1
She had
A heart — how shall I say? — too soon
made glad.

The lie was dead,
And damned, and truth stood up instead.
Count Gismond [1842], st. 13
Marching along, fifty-score strong,
Great-hearted gentlemen, singing this song.
Cavalier Tunes [1842], Marching Along, st. 1
Boot, saddle, to horse, and away!

Morning, evening, noon and night,
“Praise God!” sang Theocrite.
The Boy and the Angel [1845],

...  
Instans Tyrannus [1845], st. 7
Hamelin Town’s in Brunswick,
By famous Hanover city.
The Pied Piper of Hamelin [1845], st. 1

Rats!
They fought the dogs and killed the cats,
And bit the babies in the cradles,
And ate the cheeses out of the vats,
And licked the soup from the cooks’ own ladles.
The Pied Piper of Hamelin, st. 2
With shrieking and squeaking
In fifty different sharps and flats.

When the liquor’s out, why clink the cannikin?

The Flight of the Duchess [1845], st. 16
It’s a long lane that knows no turnings.

Just for a handful of silver he left us,
Just for a riband to stick in his coat.
The Lost Leader 1 [1845], st. 1
We that had loved him so, followed him,
Lived in his mild and magnificent eye,
Learned his great language, caught his clear accents,
Made him our pattern to live and to die!

Shakespeare was of us, Milton was for us,
Burns, Shelley, were with us — they watch from their graves!

One more devils’-triumph and sorrow for angels,
One more wrong to man, one more insult to God!

Let him never come back to us!
There would be doubt, hesitation and pain,
Forced praise on our part — the glimmer of twilight,
Never glad confident morning again!

It was roses, roses all the way.
The Patriot [1845], st. 1

I sprang to the stirrup, and Joris, and he;

1 Often assumed to refer to Wordsworth.
I galloped, Dirck galloped, we galloped all three.

How They Brought the Good News from Ghent to Aix [1845],

And into the midnight we galloped abreast.

Ib.

The gray sea and the long black land;
And the yellow half-moon large and low.

Meeting at Night [1845], st. 1

Then a mile of warm, sea-scented beach.

Ib. st. 2

Round the cape of a sudden came the sea,
And the sun looked over the mountain's rim:
And straight was a path of gold for him,
And the need of a world of men for me. Parting at Morning [1845]

Oh, to be in England now that April's there,
And whoever wakes in England sees,

That the lowest boughs and the brushwood sheaf

Round the elm-tree bole are in tiny leaf,
While the chaffinch sings on the orchard bough

In England — now! Home Thoughts, from Abroad [1845], l. 1

That's the wise thrush; he sings each song twice over,
Lest you should think he never could recapture
The first fine careless rapture! Ib. l. 12

Nobly, nobly Cape St. Vincent to the northwest died away;
Sunset ran, one glorious blood-red, reeking into Cadiz Bay.

Home Thoughts, from the Sea [1845], l. 1

Let's contend no more, Love,
Strive nor weep:

All be as before, Love,
— Only sleep!

A Woman's Last Word [1855], st. 1

Where the apple redens
Never pry —
Lest we lose our Edens,
Eve and I. Ib. st. 5

Beautiful Evelyn Hope is dead!

Évelyn Hope [1855], st. 1

You will wake, and remember, and understand.

Ib. st. 7

Where the quiet-colored end of evening smiles.

Love Among the Ruins [1855], st. 1

Earth's returns
For whole centuries of folly, noise and sin!

Ib. st. 7

This world, and the wrong it does.

Old Pictures in Florence [1855], st. 7

What's come to perfection perishes.
Things learned on earth, we shall practice in heaven:

Works done least rapidly, Art most cherishes.

Ib. st. 17

Your ghost will walk, you lover of trees,
(If our loves remain)
In an English lane.

De Gustibus [1855], st. 1

Open my heart, and you will see
Graved inside of it, "Italy." 1

Ib. st. 2

How well I know what I mean to do
When the long dark autumn evenings come.

By the Fireside [1855], st. 1

O woman-country! 2 wooed not wed.

Ib. st. 6

Oh, the little more, and how much it is!
And the little less, and what worlds away!

Ib. st. 39

1 See Mary Tudor, p. 187b.
2 Italy.
If two lives join, there is oft a scar.
They are one and one, with a shadowy 
third;
One near one is too far.

By the Fireside, st. 46

Only I discern
Infinite passion, and the pain
Of finite hearts that yearn.

Two in the Campagna [1855],
st. 12

This is a spray the Bird clung to,
Making it blossom with pleasure.

Misconceptions [1855], st. 1

Escape me?
Never —
Beloved!
While I am I, and you are you.
Life in a Love [1855], st. 1

To dry one's eyes and laugh at a fall,
And baffled, get up and begin again.
Ib. st. 2

Ah, did you once see Shelley plain,
And did he stop and speak to you,
And did you speak to him again?
How strange it seems, and new! 1

Memorabilia [1855], st. 1

Who knows but the world may end to-
night?
The Last Ride Together [1855],
st. 2

Fail I alone, in words and deeds?
Why, all men strive, and who succeeds?

Ib. st. 5

Sing, riding's a joy! For me I ride.

Ib. st. 7

The instant made eternity —
And heaven just prove that I and she
Ride, ride together, forever ride?

Ib. st. 10

That low man seeks a little thing to

do,
Sees it and does it;

3 And did you once find Browning plain?
And did he really seem quite clear?
And did you read the book again?
How strange it seems, and queer.

CHARLES WILLIAM STURBS [1845-1912],
Parody

This high man, with a great thing to
pursue,
Dies ere he knows it.
That low man goes on adding one to
one,
His hundred's soon hit;
This high man, aiming at a million,
Misses an unit.
That, has the world here — should he
need the next,
Let the world mind him!
This, throws himself on God, and un-
perplexed
Seeking shall find Him.

A Grammarian's Funeral [1855],
L. 113

And inasmuch as feeling, the East's
gift,
Is quick and transient — comes, and lo,
is gone —
While Northern thought is slow and
durable.  
Luria [1855], act V

Less is more.1

Andrea del Sarto [1855], l. 78

Ah, but a man's reach should exceed
his grasp,
Or what's a heaven for?  
Ib. l. 97

Again the cousin's whistle! Go, my
love.

Ib. last line

How I shall lie through centuries,
And hear the blessed mutter of the
mass,
And see God made and eaten all day
long,
And feel the steady candle-flame, and
taste

Good strong thick stupefying incense
smoke!
The Bishop Orders His Tomb at
Saint Praxed's Church [1855],
L. 80

Truth that peeps
Over the glass's edge when dinner's
done,

2 See Hesiod, p. 67b.
Not so honest would be more honest. — G. E.
LESSING, Emilia Galotti [1723], act I, sc. 4
A popular aphorism with the architect Ludwig Mies van der Rohe.

664
And body gets its sop and holds its noise
And leaves soul free a little.
_Bishop Blougram's Apology [1855], _l. 17

Just when we are safest, there's a sunset-touch,
A fancy from a flower-bell, someone's death,
A chorus-ending from Euripides.
 Ib. _l._ 183

One wise man's verdict outweighs all the fools'.
 Ib. _l._ 373

Our interest's on the dangerous edge of things.
The honest thief, the tender murderer,
The superstitious atheist, demirep
That loves and saves her soul in new French books.
 Ib. _l._ 396

You call for faith:
I show you doubt, to prove that faith exists.
The more of doubt, the stronger faith, I say,
If faith o'ercomes doubt.
 Ib. _l._ 601

When the fight begins within himself,
A man's worth something.
 Ib. _l._ 793

What of soul was left, I wonder, when the kissing had to stop?
_A Toccata of Galuppi's [1855], _st. 14

Dear dead women, with such hair, too
— what's become of all the gold
Used to hang and brush their bosoms?
I feel chilly and grown old.
 Ib. _st._ 15

The sin I impute to each frustrate ghost
Is — the unlit lamp and the ungirt loin.
_The Statue and the Bust [1855], _st. 82, 83

How good is man's life, the mere living!
how fit to employ
All the heart and the soul and the senses forever in joy!
_Saul [1855], _st. 9

All's love, yet all's law.
 Ib. _st._ 17

'Tis not what man does which exalts him, but what man would do
_Saul, _st. 18

The sprinkled isles,
Lily on lily, that o'erlace the sea.
_Cleon [1855], _l. 1

And I have written three books on the soul,
Proving absurd all written hitherto,
And putting us to ignorance again.
 Ib. _l._ 57

Rafael made a century of sonnets.
_One Word More [1855], _2

Does he paint? he fain would write a poem —
Does he write? he fain would paint a picture.
 Ib. _8

Where my heart lies, let my brain lie also.
 Ib. _14

God be thanked, the meanest of his creatures
Boasts two soul-sides, one to face the world with,
One to show a woman when he loves her.1
 Ib. _17

Oh, their Rafael of the dear Madonnas,
Oh, their Dante of the dread Inferno,
Wrote one song and in my brain I sing it,
Drew one angel — borne, see, on my bosom!
 Ib. _19

That out of three sounds he frame, not a fourth sound, but a star.
_Abt Vogler [1864], _2 _st._ 7

On the earth the broken arcs; in the heaven, a perfect round.
 Ib. _st._ 9

The high that proved too high, the heroic for earth too hard,
The passion that left the ground to lose itself in the sky.
 Ib. _st._ 10

Sorrow is hard to bear, and doubt is slow to clear,
Each sufferer says his say, his scheme of the weal and woe:
1 See Mark Twain, p. 768a.
2 The Abt or Abbé George Joseph Vogler [1749-1824] was a composer, professor, Kapellmeister, and writer on music.
But God has a few of us whom he whispers in the ear;  
The rest may reason and welcome; 'tis we musicians know.  
   Abt Vogler, st. 11
The C Major of this life.  Ib. st. 12
Grow old along with me!  The best is yet to be,  
The last of life, for which the first was made.  
Our times are in his hand.  
Rabbi Ben Ezra [1864], st. 1
Irks care the crop-full bird? Frets doubt the maw-crammed beast?  
   Ib. st. 4
Then welcome each rebuff  
That turns earth's smoothness rough,  
Each sting that bids nor sit nor stand, but go!  
Be our joys three parts pain!  
Strive, and hold cheap the strain;  
Learn, nor account the pang; dare, never grudge the throe!  
   Ib. st. 6
What I aspired to be,  
And was not, comforts me.  
   Ib. st. 7
Therefore I summon age  
To grant youth's heritage.  
   Ib. st. 13
Look not thou down but up!  
   Ib. st. 30
Such ever was love's way; to rise, it stoops.  
   A Death in the Desert [1864], l. 134
Progress, man's distinctive mark alone,  
Not God's, and not the beasts': God is, they are;  
Man partly is, and wholly hopes to be.  
   Ib. l. 586
Letting the rank tongue blossom into speech.  
   Caliban upon Setebos [1864], l. 23
How sad and bad and mad it was  
   Conessions [1864], st. 9

Fear death? — to feel the fog in my throat,  
The mist in my face.  
   Prospice [1864], l. 1
No! let me taste the whole of it, fare like my peers,  
The heroes of old,  
Bear the brunt, in a minute pay glad life's arrears  
Of pain, darkness, and cold.  
   Ib. l. 17
Hold me but safe again within the bond  
Of one immortal look.  
   Eurydice to Orpheus [1864], l. 5
This could but have happened once —  
And we missed it, lost it forever.  
   Youth and Art [1864], st. 17
All that I own is a print,  
An etching, a mezzotint.  
   A Likeness [1864], st. 4
He never saw, never before today,  
What was able to take his breath away.  
A face to lose youth for, to occupy age  
With the dream of, meet death with.  
   Ib. st. 6
We find great things are made of little things,  
And little things go lessening till at last  
Comes God behind them.  
   Mr. Sludge, "The Medium"  
[1864], l. 1112
'Tis because stiffish cock-tail, taken in time,  
Is better for a bruise than arnica.  
   Ib. l. 1478
Boston's a hole, the herring-pond is wide,  
V-notes are something, liberty still more.  
Beside, is he the only fool in the world?  
   Ib. l. 1523
It's wiser being good than bad;  
It's safer being meek than fierce;  
It's fitter being sane than mad.

1 A face that a man might die for.—Sm
2 See Irving, p. 549b.
My own hope is, a sun will pierce
The thickest cloud earth ever stretched;
That, after Last, returns the First,
Though a wide compass round be fetched;
That what began best can’t end worst,
Nor what God blessed once, prove accurs’d.

Apparent Failure [1864], st. 7

O Lyric Love, half angel and half bird,
And all a wonder and a wild desire.
The Ring and the Book [1868–1869], pt. I

The truth was felt by instinct here,
—Process which saves a world of trouble and time.

Ib. IV, Tertium Quid

'Twas a thief said the last kind word to Christ:
Christ took the kindness and forgave the theft.

Ib. VI, Giuseppe Caponsacchi

All poetry is difficult to read,
—The sense of it is, anyhow.

Ib. VII, Pompilia

No work begun shall ever pause for death!

Ib.

Faultless to a fault.

Ib. IX, Juris Doctor Johannes-Baptista Bottinius

The curious crime, the fine
Felicity and flower of wickedness.

Ib. X, The Pope

What I call God,
And fools call Nature.¹

Ib.

Why comes temptation, but for man to meet
And master and make crouch beneath his foot,
And so be pedestaled in triumph?

Ib.

White shall not neutralize the black, nor good

¹ Some call it Evolution,
And others call it God. . . .
Some of us call it Autumn,
And others call it God.

W. H. Carruth [1859–1924], Each in His Own Tongue

Compensate bad in man, absolve him so:
Life’s business being just the terrible choice.

The Ring and the Book,
pt. X, The Pope

You never know what life means till you die:
Even throughout life, ’tis death that makes life live,
Gives it whatever the significance.

Ib. XI, Guido

Save the squadron, honor France, love thy wife the Belle Aurore!
Hervé Riel [1871], st. 11
A man in armor is his armor’s slave.

Herakles [1871]

In God’s good time,
Which does not always fall on Saturday
When the world looks for wages.¹

Ib.

So absolutely good is truth, truth never hurts
The teller.

Fifine at the Fair [1872], st. 32

That far land we dream about,
Where every man is his own architect.

Red Cotton Nightcap Country [1873], II

A secret’s safe

'Twixt you, me, and the gatepost!
The Inn Album [1875], II

Ignorance is not innocence but sin.

Ib. V

Have you found your life distasteful?
My life did and does smack sweet.
Was your youth of pleasure wasteful?
Mine I saved and hold complete.
Do your joys with age diminish?
When mine fail me, I’ll complain.
Must in death your daylight finish?
My sun sets to rise again.

At the “Mermaid” [1876], st. 10

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Browning — Dickens</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>I find earth not gray but rosy,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heaven not grim but fair of hue.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Do I stoop? I pluck a posy.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Do I stand and stare?</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>All's blue.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>“With this same key</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shakespeare unlocked his heart” twice more!</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Did Shakespeare? If so, the less</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shakespeare he!</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>House [1876], st. 10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Because a man has shop to mind</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In time and place, since flesh must live,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Needs spirit lack all life behind,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>All stray thoughts, fancies fugitive,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>All loves except what trade can give?</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shop [1876], st. 20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Good, to forgive;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Best, to forget!</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Living, we fret;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dying, we live.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>La Saisiaz [1877]. Introduction, st. 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sky — what a scowl of cloud</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Till, near and far,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ray on ray split the shroud:</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Splendid, a star!</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Two Poets of Croisic [1878]. Introduction, st. 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As if true pride</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Were not also humble!</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lines written in an album [1882]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wanting is — what?</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Summer redundant,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blueness abundant,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>— Where is the blot?</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wanting Is — What?</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wanting Is — What?</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Out of the wreck I rise.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ixion [1883]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>What is this life if, full of care,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>We have no time to stand and stare?</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Henry Davies [1871—1940], Leisure</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>*See Wordsworth, p. 517a.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>*Browning is — what?</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Riddle redundant,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Baldness abundant,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sense, who can spot?</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anonymous, in Punch [April 21, 1883]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;It wasn't the wine,&quot; murmured Mr. Snodgrass, in a broken voice. &quot;It was the salmon.&quot;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I wants to make your flesh creep.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Can I unmoved see thee dying On a log Expiring frog!</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tongue; well that's a wery good thing when it an't a woman's.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mr. Weller's knowledge of London was extensive and peculiar.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Be wery careful o' vidders all your life.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The victim o' connubiality, as Blue Beard's domestic chaplain said, with a tear of pity, ven he buried him.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dumb as a drum vith a hole in it, sir.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eccentricities of genius.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Keep yourself to yourself.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Poetry's unnat'ral; no man ever talked poetry 'cept a beadle on Boxin' Day.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>She knows wot's wot, she does.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>They don't mind it; it's a regular holiday to them—all porter and skittles. 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anythin' for a quiet life, as the man said wen he took the sitivation at the lighthouse.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oliver Twist has asked for more! Oliver Twist [1837–1838], ch. 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;The artful Dodger.&quot;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There is a passion for hunting something deeply implanted in the human breast.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I'll eat my head.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Life ain't all beer and skittles, and more's the pity. — GEORGE DU MAURIER, Trilby [1894], pt. I. See Hughes, p. 718a.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I only know two sorts of boys. Mealy boys, and beef-faced boys. Oliver Twist, ch. 10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There's light enough for wot I've got to do.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;If the law supposes that,&quot; said Mr. Bumble . . . &quot;the law is a ass, a idiot.&quot;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>He had but one eye, and the popular prejudice runs in favor of two. Nicholas Nickleby [1838–1839], ch. 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Subdue your appetites, my dears, and you've conquered human natur.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>There are only two styles of portrait painting; the serious and the smirk.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oh! they're too beautiful to live, much too beautiful!</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I pity his ignorance and despise him.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The unities, sir . . . are a completeness—a kind of universal dovetailedness with regard to place and time.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The two countesses had no outlines at all, and the dowager's was a demd outline.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A demd, damp, moist, unpleasant body!</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bring in the bottled lightning, a clean tumbler, and a corkscrew.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>All is gas and gaiters.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My life is one demd horrid grind.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>He has gone to the demnition bow-wows.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>What is the odds so long as the fire of soul is kindled at the taper of conviviality, and the wing of friendship never moults a feather! The Old Curiosity Shop [1841], ch. 2</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

669
She’s the ornament of her sex.  
*The Old Curiosity Shop*, ch. 5

In love of home, the love of country has its rise.  
*Ib. 38*

That vague kind of penitence which holidays awaken next morning.  
*Ib. 40*

“Did you ever taste beer?” “I had a sip of it once,” said the small servant. “Here’s a state of things!” cried Mr. Swiveller. . . . “She never tasted it — it can’t be tasted in a sip!”  
*Ib. 57*

It was a maxim with Foxey — our revered father, gentlemen — “Always suspect everybody.”  
*Ib. 66*

Rather a tough customer in argument.  
*Barnaby Rudge* [1841], ch. 1

“There are strings,” said Mr. Tappertit, “. . . in the human heart that had better not be wibrated.”  
*Ib. 22*

Oh gracious, why wasn’t I born old and ugly?  
*Ib. 70*

Any man may be in good spirits and good temper when he’s well dressed. There ain’t much credit in that.  
*Martin Chuzzlewit* [1843-1844], ch. 5

With affection beaming in one eye, and calculation shining out of the other.  
*Ib. 8*

“Do not repine, my friends,” said Mr. Pecksniff, tenderly. “Do not weep for me. It is chronic.”  
*Ib. 9*

Keep up appearances whatever you do.  
*Ib. 11*

“Do other men for they would do you.” That’s the true business precept.  
*Ib.*

Buy an annuity cheap, and make your life interesting to yourself and everybody else that watches the speculation.  
*Ib. 18*

Leave the bottle on the chimleypiece, and don’t ask me to take none, but let me put my lips to it when I am so disposed.  
*Martin Chuzzlewit*, ch. 19

“She’s the sort of woman now,” said Mould . . . “one would almost feel disposed to bury for nothing: and do it neatly, too!”  
*Ib. 25*

He’d make a lovely corpse.  
*Ib.*

Our fellow-countryman is a model of a man, quite fresh from Natur’s mold!  
*Ib. 34*

Oh Sairey, Sairey, little do we know wot lays afore us!  
*Ib. 40*

I don’t believe there’s no sich a person!  
*Ib. 49*

The words she spoke of Mrs. Harris, lambs could not forgive . . . nor worms forget.  
*Ib.*

Marley was dead, to begin with. There is no doubt whatever about that. The register of his burial was signed by the clergyman, the clerk, the undertaker, and the chief mourner. Scrooge signed it. And Scrooge’s name was good upon ’Change for anything he chose to put his hand to.

Old Marley was as dead as a doornail.  
*A Christmas Carol* [1843], *stave I*  
Secret, and self-contained, and solitary as an oyster.  
*Ib.*

I wear the chain I forged in life.  
*Ib.*

In came a fiddler — and tuned like fifty stomachaches. In came Mrs. Fezziwig, one vast substantial smile.  
*Ib. stave II*

Let’s have the shutters up . . . before a man can say Jack Robinson.  
*Ib.*

As good as gold.  
*Ib. stave III*

1 I’d do it as soon as say Jack Robinson. —  
FANNY BURNEY, *Evelina* [1778], letter 82

I’d get her off before you could say Jack Robinson. —  
MARIA EDGEWORTH, *The Absentee* [1812], ch. 2
“God bless us every one!” said Tiny Tim, the last of all.

A Christmas Carol, stave III

It was a turkey! He could never have stood upon his legs, that bird! He would have snapped ’em off short in a minute, like sticks of sealing wax.

Ib. stave V

O let us love our occupations, Bless the squire and his relations, Live upon our daily rations, And always know our proper stations.

The Chimes [1844], second quarter

He’s tough, ma’am, tough, is J.B. Tough and devilish sly!

Dombey and Son [1848], ch. 7

I want to know what it says. . . . The sea, Floy, what it is that it keeps on saying.1

Ib. 8

“Wal’, my boy,” replied the Captain, “in the Proverbs of Solomon you will find the following words, ‘May we never want a friend in need, nor a bottle to give him?’ When found, make a note of.”

Ib. 15

Cows are my passion.

Ib. 21

The bearings of this observation lays in the application on it.

Ib. 23

You’ll find us rough, sir, but you’ll find us ready.

David Copperfield [1849–1850], ch. 3

I am a lone lorn creetur . . . and everythink goes contrairy with me.

Ib.

Barkis is willin’.  

Ib. 5

Experientia does it — as Papa used to say.

Ib. 11

“In case anything turned up,” which was his [Mr. Micawber’s] favorite expression.2

Ib.

Annual income twenty pounds, annual expenditure nineteen nineteen six, result happiness. Annual income twenty pounds, annual expenditure twenty pounds ought and six, result misery.

Ib.

It’s a mad world. Mad as Bedlam.

Ib. 14

I’m a very umble person.1  

Ib. 16

The mistake was made of putting some of the trouble out of King Charles’s head into my head.2

Ib. 17

I only ask for information.

Ib. 20

It was as true . . . as turnips is. It was as true . . . as taxes is. And noth-ing’s truer than them.

Ib. 21

What a world of gammon and spinach it is, though, ain’t it!

Ib. 22

Nobody’s enemy but his own.

Ib. 25

Accidents will occur in the best-regulated families.

Ib. 28

Ride on! Rough-shod if need be, smooth-shod if that will do, but ride on! Ride on over all obstacles, and win the race!

Ib.

A long pull, and a strong pull, and a pull all together.

Ib. 30

He’s a-going out with the tide.3

Ib.

There wasn’t room to swing a cat there.

Ib. 35

I ate umble pie with an appetite.

Ib. 39

1 See Carpenter, p. 675b.

2 A pun on Experientia docet [Experience teaches] — TACITUS [c. 55–c. 117], History, bk. VII, ch. 6

3 See Disraeli, p. 612a.
Let sleeping dogs lie — who wants to rouse 'em?

David Copperfield, ch. 39

Skewered through and through with office pens, and bound hand and foot with red tape.  
Ib. 43

It's only my child-wife.  
Ib. 44

A man must take the fat with the lean.  
Ib. 51

Trifles make the sum of life.  
Ib. 53

The seamen said it blew great guns.  
Ib. 55

This is a London particular. . . . A fog, miss.  
Bleak House [1852–1853], ch. 3

Not to put too fine a point upon it.  
Ib. 11

Whatever was required to be done, the Circumlocution Office was beforehand with all the public departments in the art of perceiving — HOW NOT TO DO it.

Little Dorrit [1857–1858], bk. I, ch. 10

Papa, potatoes, poultry, prunes, and prism, are all very good words for the lips: especially prunes and prism.  
Ib. II, 5

Once a gentleman, and always a gentleman.  
Ib. 28

It was the best of times, it was the worst of times.  
A Tale of Two Cities [1859], bk. I, ch. 1

A wonderful fact to reflect upon, that every human creature is constituted to be that profound secret and mystery to every other.  
Ib. 3

It is a far, far better thing that I do, than I have ever done; it is a far, far better rest that I go to, than I have ever known.  
Sydney Smith, Car. 16\[115]; Ib. III, 15

In the little world in which children have their existence, whosoever brings them up, there is nothing so finely per-

ceived and so finely felt, as injustice.  
Great Expectations [1860–1861], ch. 9

Professionally he declines and falls, and as a friend he drops into poetry [Mr. Boffin on Silas Wegg].  
Our Mutual Friend [1864–1865], bk. I, ch. 5

My best of wishes for your merry Christmases and your happy New Years, your long lives and your true prosperities. Worth twenty pound good if they are delivered as I send them. Remember? Here's a final prescription added, "To be taken for life."  
Doctor Marigold's Prescriptions [1865], ch. 1

IVAN GONCHAROV  
1812–1891

"And he was as intelligent as other people, his soul was pure and clear as crystal; he was noble and affectionate — and yet he did nothing!"

"But why? What was the reason?"  
"The reason . . . what reason was there? Oblomovism!"  
Oblomov [1859], pt. IV, ch. 12

EDWARD LEAR  
1812–1888

There was an Old Man with a beard,  
Who said: "It is just as I feared!  
Two owls and a hen,  
Four larks and a wren  
Have all built their nests in my beard."  
Book of Nonsense [1846]. Limerick

How pleasant to know Mr. Lear!  
Who has written such volumes of stuff!

1 That word is Oblomovism.

Now, when I hear a country squire talking about the rights of man and urging the necessity of developing personality, I know from the first word he utters that he is an Oblomov.  
When I hear a government official complaining that the system of administration is too complicated and cumbersome, I know that he is an Oblomov. — Nikolai Dobroljubov, What Is Oblomovism? [1859]
Some think him ill-tempered and queer,
   But a few think him pleasant enough.
   *Nonsense Songs* [1871], Preface, st. 1

His body is perfectly spherical,
He weareth a runcible hat.  *Ib. st. 5*

The Owl and the Pussycat went to sea
   In a beautiful pea-green boat,
They took some honey, and plenty of money,
   Wrapped up in a five-pound note.
The Owl looked up to the stars above,
   "O lovely Pussy! O Pussy, my love,
What a beautiful Pussy you are."
   *The Owl and the Pussy-cat* [1871], st. 1

Pussy said to the Owl, "You elegant fowl!
   How charmingly sweet you sing!
O let us be married! too long we have tarried:
   But what shall we do for a ring?"
They sailed away, for a year and a day,
   To the land where the Bong-tree grows
And there in a wood a Piggy-wig stood
   With a ring at the end of his nose. *Ib. st. 2*

"Dear Pig, are you willing to sell for one shilling
   Your ring?" Said the Piggy, "I will." *Ib. st. 3*

They dined on mince, and slices of quince,
   Which they ate with a runcible spoon;
And hand in hand, on the edge of the sand,
   They danced by the light of the moon. *Ib.*

Far and few, far and few,
   Are the lands where the Jumblies live;
Their heads are green, and their hands are blue,
   And they went to sea in a sieve.
   *The Jumblies* [1871], st. 1

Calico Pie,
   *The little Birds fly*
Down to the calico tree,
   *Their wings were blue,*
And they sang "Tilly-lool!"
   *Till away they flew —
And they never came back to me!*
   *Calico Pie* [1871], st. 1

Calico Jam,
   *The little Fish swam,*
Over the syllabub sea. *Ib. st. 2*

Who, or why, or which, or what,
   *Is the Akond of Swat?*
   *The Akond of Swat* 1 [1873], l. 1

She sate upon her Dobie,
   *To watch the Evening Star,*
And all the Punkahs as they passed,
   *Cried, "My! how fair you are!"
   *The Cumberbund* [1874], st. 1

On the top of the CrumpeTTY Tree
   *The Quangle Wangle sat,*
But his face you could not see,
   *On account of his Beaver Hat.*
   *The Quangle Wangle's Hat* [1877], st. 1

On the coast of Coromandel
   *Where the early pumpkins blow,*
In the middle of the woods
   *Lived the Yonghy-Bonghy-Bô.*
Two old chairs, and half a candle,
   *One old jug without a handle —
These were all his worldly goods.
   *The Courtship of the Yonghy-Bongy-Bô* [1877], st. 1

There he heard a Lady talking,
   *To some milk-white Hens of Dorking —
'Tis the Lady Jingly Jones!*
   *Ib. st. 2*

"I would be your wife most gladly!"
   *(Here she twirled her fingers madly),
"But in England I've a mate!"*
   *Ib. st. 5*

1 Now the Ahkoond of Swat is a vague sort of man
   *Who lives in a country far over the sea;*
Pray tell me, good reader, if tell me you can,
   *What's the Ahkoond of Swat to you folks or to me?*
   *Eugene Field, The Ahkoond of Swat* [1884]
When awful darkness and silence reign
Over the great Gromboolian plain,
Through the long, long wintry nights.

*The Dong with the Luminous Nose* [1877], st. 1

When storm-clouds brood on the towering heights
Of the hills of the Chankly Bore.

*Ib.*

The Pobble who has no toes
Had once as many as we;
When they said, "Some day you may lose them all!" —
He replied, "Fish fiddle de-dee!"

*The Pobble Who Has No Toes* [1877], st. 1

Ploffskin, Pluffskin, Pelican jee!
We think no Birds so happy as we!
Plumpskin, Ploshkin, Pelican jill!
We think so then, and we thought so still.

*The Pelican Chorus* [1877], chorus

**S A M U E L  S M I L E S**

1812–1904

The spirit of self-help is the root of all genuine growth in the individual; and, exhibited in the lives of many, it constitutes the true source of national vigor and strength. Help from without is often enfeebling in its effects, but help from within invariably invigorates.

*Self-Help* [1859]

**W I L L I A M  E D M O N D S T O U N E  A Y T O U N**

1813–1865

News of battle! — news of battle!
Hark! 'tis ringing down the street;
And the archways and the pavement
Bear the clang of hurrying feet.

*Edinburgh after Flodden* [1849], st. 1

**H E N R Y  W A R D  B E E C H E R**

1813–1887

A thoughtful mind, when it sees a nation’s flag, sees not the flag only, but the nation itself; and whatever may be its symbols, its insignia, he reads chiefly in the flag the government, the principles, the truths, the history which belongs to the nation that sets it forth.

*The American Flag*

Where is human nature so weak as in the bookstore!

*Star Papers* [1855]. *Subtleties of Book Buyers*

Now comes the mystery.

*Last words* [March 8, 1887]

**C L A U D E  B E R N A R D**

1813–1878

Great men may be compared to torches shining at long intervals, to guide the advance of science. They light up their time, either by discovering unexpected and fertile phenomena which open up new paths and reveal unknown horizons, or by generalizing acquired scientific facts and disclosing truths which their predecessors had not perceived.

*Introduction à l’Étude de la M é d ic i n e É x p é r i m e n t a l e* [1865]

1 *An Introduction to the Study of Experimental Medicine,* translated by *Henry Copley Greene* [1906].

Nowhere beats the heart so kindly
As beneath the tartan plaid!

*Charles Edward at Versailles on the Anniversary of Culloden* [1849], l. 219

They bore within their breasts the grief
That fame can never heal —
The deep, unutterable woe
Which none save exiles feel.

*The Island of the Scots* [1849], st. 12
We may, of course, strike a balance between what a living organism takes in as nourishment and what it gives out in excretions; but the results would be mere statistics incapable of throwing light on the inmost phenomena of nutrition in living beings. According to a Dutch chemist’s phrase, this would be like trying to tell what happens inside a house by watching what goes in by the door and what comes out by the chimney.

*Introduction à l’Étude de la Médecine Expérimentale*

Observation is a passive science, experimentation an active science.

*Ib.*

The science of life is a superb and dazzlingly lighted hall which may be reached only by passing through a long and ghastly kitchen.

*Ib.*

Science repulses the indefinite.

*Ib.*

The stability of the internal medium is a primary condition for the freedom and independence of certain living bodies in relation to the environment surrounding them.

*Leçons sur les Phénomènes de la Vie Communs aux Animaux et aux Végétaux* [1878–1879]

All the vital mechanisms, varied as they are, have only one object, that of preserving constant the conditions of life in the internal environment.

*Ib.*

True science teaches us to doubt and to abstain from ignorance.

*From Bulletin of New York Academy of Medicine, vol. IV [1928], p. 997*

Science increases our power in proportion as it lowers our pride.

*Ib.*

If I had to define life in a word, it would be: Life is creation.

*Ib.*

A modern poet has characterized the personality of art and the impersonality of science as follows: Art is I: Science is We.

*Ib.*

---

Man can learn nothing unless he proceeds from the known to the unknown.

*From Bulletin of New York Academy of Medicine, vol. IV, p. 997*

We must never make experiments to confirm our ideas, but simply to control them.

*Ib.*

**GEORG BÜCHNER**

1813–1837

The Revolution is like Saturn—it eats its own children.

*Danton’s Death* [1835]

The people are like children; they must smash everything to see what is inside.

*Ib.*

**JOHN WILLIAM BURGON**

1813–1860

A rose-red city half as old as time.¹

*Petra* [Newdigate Prize Poem, 1845]

**JOSEPH EDWARDS CARPENTER**

1813–1885

What are the wild waves saying,²

Sister, the whole day long?

*What Are the Wild Waves Saying? st. i*

**JOHN SULLIVAN DWIGHT**

1813–1893

Work, and thou wilt bless the day

Ere the toil be done;

They that work not, cannot pray,

Cannot feel the sun.

God is living, working still,

All things work and move;

Work, or lose the power to will,

Lose the power to love.

*Working ¹ By many a temple half as old as Time.—SAMUEL ROGERS [1763–1855], Italy [1822–1828], A Farewell ² See Dickens, p. 671a.*
SØREN KIERKEGAARD  
1813–1855

Life can only be understood backwards; but it must be lived forwards.

All essential knowledge relates to existence, or only such knowledge as has an essential relationship to existence is essential knowledge.

Concluding Unscientific Postscript

The absurd . . . the fact that with God all things are possible. The absurd is not one of the factors which can be discriminated within the proper compass of the understanding: it is not identical with the improbable, the unforeseen.

Fear and Trembling [1843].
Problemata: Preliminary Expectoration

JOHN LOUIS O’SULLIVAN  
1813–1895

Our manifest destiny is to overspread the continent allotted by Providence for the free development of our yearly multiplying millions.¹

United States Magazine and Democratic Review [July–August 1845]

EPES SARGENT  
1813–1880

A life on the ocean wave,
A home on the rolling deep;
Where the scattered waters rave,
And the winds their revels keep!

A Life on the Ocean Wave [1847], st. 1

RICHARD WAGNER  
1813–1883

Say, where didst thou tarry so long?

Tannhäuser [1845]

¹ See Josh Billings, p. 685a.

O thou, my gracious evening star.

Tannhäuser

To be German means to carry on a matter for its own sake.

Deutsche Kunst und Deutsche Politik¹ [1867]

Ride of the Valkyries.

Die Walküre [1876]

The pure fool.

Parsifal [1882]

HENRY STEVENSON WASHBURN  
1813–1903

We shall meet, but we shall miss him, There will be one vacant chair.

The Vacant Chair, st. 1

THOMAS OSBORNE DAVIS  
1814–1845

Come in the evening, or come in the morning, Come when you’re looked for, or come without warning.

The Welcome, st. 1

Sheep without a Shepherd, when the snow shuts out the sky —
Oh, why did you leave us, Owen? Why did you die?

Lament for the Death of Eoghan Ruadh O’Neill, st. 7

FREDERICK WILLIAM FABER  
1814–1863

Hark! Hark! my soul, angelic songs are swelling
O’er earth’s green fields, and ocean’s wave-beat shore;
How sweet the truth those blessed strains are telling
Of that new life when sin shall be no more!

Oratory Hymns. Pilgrims of the Night²

¹ German Art and German Politics
FABER — BISMARCK

O Paradise! O Paradise!
Who doth not crave for rest?
Oratory Hymns. Paradise

Faith of our fathers! holy faith!
We will be true to thee till death.
Ib. A Pledge of Faithfulness

MIKHAIL LERMONTOV 1814–1841

A Hero of Our Time, gentlemen, is indeed a portrait, but not of a single individual; it is a portrait composed of all the vices of our generation in the fullness of their development.

A Hero of Our Time [1840], Author's Introduction

CHARLES MACKAY 1814–1889

There's a good time coming, boys!
A good time coming.
The Good Time Coming, st. 1

Old Tubal Cain was a man of might,
In the days when earth was young.

Tubal Cain, st. 1

Not alone for the blade was the bright steel made,
And he fashioned the first plowshare.

Ib. st. 4

EDWIN McMASTERS STANTON 1814–1869

Now he [Lincoln] belongs to the ages.

On the death of Lincoln [April 15, 1865]

OTTO VON BISMARCK 1815–1898

The great questions of the time are not decided by speeches and majority
decisions — that was the error of 1848 and 1849 — but by iron and blood.

Speech to the Prussian Diet [September 30, 1862]

A newspaper writer is one who has failed in his calling.

Derived from speech [November 10, 1862]

Politics is not an exact science.

Speech to the Herrenhaus [December 13, 1863]

The glass house of German statecraft.

Concerning Austro-German power, to a commission of the Prussian Landtag [1864]

Only a completely ready state can permit the luxury of a liberal government.

Speech [1866]

Let us put Germany in the saddle, so to speak — it already knows how to ride.

Speech to the North German Reichstag [March 11, 1867]

A conquering army on the border will not be halted by the power of eloquence.

Ib. [September 24, 1867]

He who has his thumb on the purse has the power.

Ib. [May 21, 1869]

The luxury of one's own opinion.

Speech to the Prussian Diet [December 17, 1873]

The right people in the right jobs.

Speech to the North German Reichstag [1875]

Politics ruins the character.

Reported by Bernhard Brigl in the Berlin Tägliche Rundschau [1881]

We Germans fear God, but nothing else in the world.

Speech to the Reichstag [February 6, 1888]

1 See Isaiah 2:4, p. 90a.
2 Eisen und Blut.
3 Politics is not a science . . . but an art.
— Speech [March 15, 1884]
In Dixie's land, we'll took our stand,
To lib an' die in Dixie!

Dixie, st. 3

JOHN BABSONE LANE SOULE
1815–1891
Go west, young man.¹

Article in the Terre Haute, Indiana, Express [1851]

ANTHONY TROLLOPE
1815–1882

The tenth Muse who now governs the periodical press.

The Warden [1855], ch. 14

In these days a man is nobody unless his biography is kept so far posted up that it may be ready for the national breakfast table on the morning after his demise.

Doctor Thorne [1858], ch. 25

Those who offend us are generally punished for the offense they give; but we so frequently miss the satisfaction of knowing that we are avenged!

The Small House at Allington [1864], ch. 50

She understood how much louder a cock can crow in its own farmyard than elsewhere.

The Last Chronicle of Barset [1867], vol. I, ch. 17

Always remember that when you go into an attorney's office door, you will have to pay for it, first or last.

Ib. 20

¹ Originally this word [Dixie] applied only to New Orleans; not until the Civil War, when D. D. Emmett's famous song . . . became the favorite battle song of the Confederacy, was it in general use to designate the entire South. It came about in this fashion: A few years after Louisiana became a part of the United States . . . one of the New Orleans banks began issuing ten-dollar notes, one side of which was printed in English and the other in French. On the latter, in large letters, was the French word for ten, diz . . .
It is a comfortable feeling to know that you stand on your own ground. Land is about the only thing that can't fly away.

The Last Chronicle of Barset, vol. II, ch. 58

It's dogged as does it. Ib. 61

Nothing reopens the springs of love so fully as absence, and no absence so thoroughly as that which must needs be endless. Ib. 67

PHILIP JAMES BAILEY 1816–1902

Let each man think himself an act of God,

His mind a thought, his life a breath of God;

And let each try, by great thoughts and good deeds,

To show the most of Heaven he hath in him. Festus [1839]. Proem

It matters not how long we live, but how. Ib. Wood and Water

We live in deeds, not years; in thoughts, not breaths;

In feelings, not in figures on a dial.

We should count time by heart-throbs.

He most lives

Who thinks most — feels the noblest — acts the best.

Ib. A Country Town

Envy's a coal comes hissing hot from hell. Ib.

The sole equality on earth is death. Ib.

America, thou half-brother of the world;

With something good and bad of every land. Ib. The Surface

There is no disappointment we endure

One half so great as that we are to ourselves.1 Ib. The Sun

1 Every really able man, if you talk sincerely with him, considers his work, however much admired, as far short of what it should be. — EMERSON, Immortality [1875]

CHARLOTTE BRONTÉ 1816–1855

Life, believe, is not a dream

So dark as sages say; 1

Oft a little morning rain

Foretells a pleasant day.

Life [1846], st. 1

The human heart has hidden treasures,

In secret kept, in silence sealed.

Evening Solace [1846], st. 1

Reader, I married him.

Jane Eyre [1847], ch. 38

An abundant shower of curates has fallen upon the north of England.

Shirley [1849], ch. 1

JAMES THOMAS FIELDS 1816–1881

"We are lost!" the captain shouted,

As he staggered down the stairs.

The Captain's Daughter; or, The Ballad of the Tempest [1858], st. 4

But his little daughter whispered,

As she took his icy hand,

"Isn't God upon the ocean,

Just the same as on the land?" 2

Ib. st. 5

How sweet and gracious, even in common speech,

Is that fine sense which men call Courtesy!

"I'm an owl; you're another. Sir Critic, good day!"

And the barber kept on shaving.

The Owl-Critic, last lines and refrain

GUSTAV FREYTAG 1816–1895

Madness of the Caesars.

Die Verlorene Handschrift [1864], concerning the proposition that power is evil per se

1 See Longfellow, p. 6200.

2 See Sir Humphrey Gilbert, p. 192a.
I slept and dreamed that life was beauty. I woke—and found that life was duty.  

**Beauty and Duty**

**Eugène Pottier**  
1816–1887

Arise, ye prisoners of starvation,  
Arise, ye wretched of the earth,  
For justice thunders condemnation—  
A better world's in birth.  

*L'Internationale* [1871]

**Elihab Kohler**

1816–1841

I slept and dreamed that life was beauty. I woke—and found that life was duty.  

**Beauty and Duty**

**Eugène Pottier**  
1816–1887

Arise, ye prisoners of starvation,  
Arise, ye wretched of the earth,  
For justice thunders condemnation—  
A better world's in birth.  

*L'Internationale* [1871]

**Eugène Pottier**  
1816–1887

Arise, ye prisoners of starvation,  
Arise, ye wretched of the earth,  
For justice thunders condemnation—  
A better world's in birth.  

*L'Internationale* [1871]

**John Godfrey Saxe**  
1816–1887

In battle or business, whatever the game,  
In law or in love, it is ever the same;  
In the struggle for power, or the scramble for pelf,  
Let this be your motto—Rely on yourself!  
For, whether the prize be a ribbon or throne,  
The victor is he who can go it alone!  

"God bless the man who first invented sleep!"  
So Sancho Panza said, and so say I.  

*Early Rising*, st. 1

"Tis wise to learn; 'tis God-like to create.  

*The Library*

---

1. Adolphe Degeyter wrote the music for the *International*, which was adopted as the rallying song of Communism.
2. He travels the fastest who travels alone. — *Kipling* [1865–1936], *The Winners*
able to cultivate a respect for the law, so much as for the right.

Civil Disobedience [1849]

How does it become a man to behave toward this American government today? I answered that he cannot without disgrace be associated with it. Ib.

When a sixth of the population of a nation which has undertaken to be the refuge of liberty are slaves, and a whole country 1 is unjustly overrun and conquered by a foreign army, and subjected to military law, I think that it is not too soon for honest men to rebel and revolutionize. What makes this duty the more urgent is the fact that the country so overrun is not our own, but ours is the invading army. Ib.

A wise man will not leave the right to the mercy of chance, nor wish it to prevail through the power of the majority. There is but little virtue in the action of masses of men. Ib.

I came into this world, not chiefly to make this a good place to live in, but to live in it, be it good or bad. Ib.

Any man more right than his neighbors constitutes a majority of one. Ib.

Under a government which imprisons any unjustly, the true place for a just man is also a prison . . . the only house in a slave State in which a free man can abide with honor. Ib.

I saw that the State was half-witted, that it was timid as a lone woman with her silver spoons, and that it did not know its friends from its foes, and I lost all my remaining respect for it, and pitied it.

My life is like a stroll upon the beach, As near the ocean’s edge as I can go.

My Life Is Like a Stroll Upon the Beach [1849], st. 1

1 Methinks my own soul must be a bright invisible green.

A Week on the Concord and Merrimack Rivers [1849].

Wednesday

It takes two to speak the truth — one to speak, and another to hear. Ib.

This world is but canvas to our imaginations. Ib.

Dreams are the touchstones of our characters. Ib.

Go where we will on the surface of things, men have been there before us. Ib. Thursday

The frontiers are not east or west, north or south, but wherever a man fronts a fact. Ib.

A true account of the actual is the rarest poetry, for common sense always takes a hasty and superficial view. Ib.

As if our birth had at first sundered things, and we had been thrust up through nature like a wedge, and not till the wound heals and the scar disappears, do we begin to discover where we are, and that nature is one and continuous everywhere.

Ib. Friday

What are the earth and all its interests beside the deep surmise which pierces and scatters them? Ib.

It is so rare to meet with a man outdoors who cherishes a worthy thought in his mind, which is independent of the labor of his hands. Ib.

The eye may see for the hand, but not for the mind. Ib.

Nothing is so much to be feared as fear. 1 Journal [September 7, 1851]

The bluebird carries the sky on his back. Ib. [April 3, 1852]

The perception of beauty is a moral test. Ib. [June 21, 1852]

1 See Montaigne, p. 189b, and note.
The youth gets together his materials to build a bridge to the moon, or, per-chance, a palace or temple on the earth, and, at length, the middle-aged man concludes to build a woodshed with them.

_Thoreau_ [July 14, 1852]

Fire is the most tolerable third party.  
_Ib._ [January 2, 1853]

Some circumstantial evidence is very strong, as when you find a trout in the milk.  
_Ib._ [November 11, 1854]

That man is the richest whose pleasures are the cheapest.  
_Ib._ [March 11, 1856]

The savage in man is never quite eradicated.  
_Ib._ [September 26, 1859]

The fate of the country . . . does not depend on what kind of paper you drop into the ballot box once a year, but on what kind of man you drop from your chamber into the street every morning.

_Thoreau_ [1854]

I should not talk so much about myself if there were anybody else whom I knew as well.

_Thoreau_ [1854], 1, _Economy_  
I have traveled a good deal in Concord.  
_Ib._

Public opinion is a weak tyrant compared with our own private opinion. What a man thinks of himself, that is which determines, or rather, indicates, his fate.  
_Ib._

As if you could kill time without in-juring eternity.  
_Ib._

The mass of men lead lives of quiet desperation.  
_Ib._

It is characteristic of wisdom not to do desperate things.

_Thoreau_, 1, _Economy_  
Age is no better, hardly so well, qualified for an instructor as youth, for it has not profited so much as it has lost.  
_Ib._

Most of the luxuries, and many of the so-called comforts, of life are not only not indispensable, but positive hindrances to the elevation of mankind.  
_Ib._

To be a philosopher is not merely to have subtle thoughts, nor even to found a school, but so to love wisdom as to live accordingly to its dictates, a life of simplicity, independence, magnanimity, and trust.  
_Ib._

Beware of all enterprises that require new clothes.  
_Ib._

Our moulting season, like that of the fowls, must be a crisis in our lives.  
_Ib._

In the long run men hit only what they aim at.  
_Ib._

The swiftest traveler is he that goes afoot.  
_Ib._

It is not necessary that a man should earn his living by the sweat of his brow 1 unless he sweats easier than I do.  
_Ib._

The man who goes alone can start today; but he who travels with another must wait till that other is ready.  
_Ib._

When a man dies he kicks the dust.  
_Ib._

As for doing good, that is one of the professions which are full.  
_Ib._

There is no odor so bad as that which arises from goodness tainted.  
_Ib._

There are a thousand hacking at the branches of evil to one who is striking at the root.  
_Ib._

---

1 _Walden_ is the only book I own, although there are some others unclaimed on my shelves. Every man, I think, reads one book in his life, and this one is mine. It is not the best book I ever encountered, perhaps, but it is for me the handiest, and I keep it about me in much the same way one carries a handkerchief—for relief in moments of defluxion or despair. — E. B. White, _The New Yorker_ [May 23, 1933]

2 See _Genesis_ 3:19, p. 6a.

3 See Shakespeare, p. 293a.
Philanthropy is almost the only virtue which is sufficiently appreciated by mankind. Walden, i, Economy

A man is rich in proportion to the number of things which he can afford to let alone.

Ib. 2, Where I Lived, and What I Lived For

To him whose elastic and vigorous thought keeps pace with the sun, the day is a perpetual morning.

To be awake is to be alive.

I know of no more encouraging fact than the unquestionable ability of man to elevate his life by a conscious endeavor.

I went to the woods because I wished to live deliberately, to front only the essential facts of life, and see if I could not learn what it had to teach, and not, when I came to die, discover that I had not lived.

Our life is frittered away by detail . . . Simplify, simplify.

We do not ride on the railroad; it rides upon us.

Time is but the stream I go a-fishing in.

Books must be read as deliberately and reservedly as they are written.

Ib. 3, Reading

What is called eloquence in the forum is commonly found to be rhetoric in the study.

The works of the great poets have never yet been read by mankind, for only great poets can read them.

It is not all books that are as dull as their readers.

How many a man has dated a new era in his life from the reading of a book.

I love a broad margin to my life.

Ib. 4, Sounds

Our horizon is never quite at our elbows.

Ib. 5, Solitude

I never found the companion that was so companionable as solitude. We are for the most part more lonely when we go abroad among men than when we stay in our chambers. A man thinking or working is always alone, let him be where he will.

Walden 5, Solitude

I had three chairs in my house: one for solitude, two for friendship, three for society.

Ib. 6, Visitors

Ministers who spoke of God as if they enjoyed a monopoly of the subject.

Ib. 7, The Beanfield

Through want of enterprise and faith men are where they are, buying and selling, and spending their lives like serfs.

Ib. 10, Baker Farm

There is never an instant's truce between virtue and vice. Goodness is the only investment that never fails.

Ib. 11, Higher Laws

Heaven is under our feet as well as over our heads.

Ib. 16, The Pond in Winter

While men believe in the infinite, some ponds will be thought to be bottomless.

Ib. 16.

What is man but a mass of thawing clay?

Ib. 17, Spring

Through our own recovered innocence we discern the innocence of our neighbors.

Ib.

As if there were safety in stupidity alone.

Ib. 18, Conclusion

If one advances confidently in the direction of his dreams, and endeavors to live the life which he has imagined, he will meet with a success unexpected in common hours.

Ib.

If a man does not keep pace with his companions, perhaps it is because he hears a different drummer. Let him step to the music which he hears, however measured or far away.

Ib.
Love your life, poor as it is. You may perhaps have some pleasant, thrilling, glorious hours, even in a poorhouse. The setting sun is reflected from the windows of the almshouse as brightly as from the rich man's abode.

_Walden 18, Conclusion_

It is life near the bone where it is sweetest.  

Ib.  

Rather than love, than money, than fame, give me truth.  

Ib.  

He would have left a Greek accent slanting the wrong way, and righted up a falling man.  

_A Plea for Captain John Brown_  

[1859]

I hear many condemn these men because they were so few. When were the good and the brave ever in a majority?  

Ib.  

It was his peculiar doctrine that a man has a perfect right to interfere by force with the slaveholder, in order to rescue the slave. I agree with him. They who are continually shocked by slavery have some right to be shocked by the violent death of the slaveholder, but no others.  

Ib.  

I speak for the slave when I say that I prefer the philanthropy of Captain Brown to that philanthropy which neither shoots me nor liberates me.  

Ib.  

So we defend ourselves and our hen-roosts, and maintain slavery.  

Ib.  

He is not Old Brown any longer; he is an angel of light.  

Ib.  

Men will lie on their backs, talking about the fall of man, and never make an effort to get up.  

_Life Without Principle_ [1863]

ALEXEI  

KONSTANTINOVICH  

TOLSTOI  

1817-1875  

His pen is breathing revenge.  

_Vaska Shibanov_ [1855-1865]

No one can encompass the unencompassable.

Kosma Prutkov [1884]  

If thou hast a fountain, shut it up; let even a fountain have a rest.  

Ib.  

Many men are like unto sausages: whatever you stuff them with, that they will bear in them.  

Ib.  

Should you read, upon an enclosure with an elephant, a sign saying Buffalo, believe not your eyes.  

Ib.  

If you want to be happy, be.  

Ib.

CECIL FRANCES ALEXANDER  

1818-1895  

All things bright and beautiful,  

All creatures great and small,  

All things wise and wonderful,  

The Lord God made them all.  

_All Things Bright and Beautiful_ [1848], st. 1

The rich man in his castle,  

The poor man at his gate,  

God made them, high or lowly,  

And ordered their estate.  

_Ib. st. 3_

There is a green hill far away,  

Without a city wall,  

Where the dear Lord was crucified,  

Who died to save us all.  

_There Is a Green Hill_ [1848],  

st. 1

'Once in royal David's city  

Stood a lowly cattle shed,  

Where a Mother laid her Baby  

In a manger for his bed:  

Mary was that Mother mild,  

Jesus Christ her little Child.  

_Once in Royal David's City_  

[1848], st. 1

1 Kosma Prutkov, a pompous and platitudinous clerk who dabbled in the muses, was invented by Tolstoi and the brothers Zhemchuzhnikov, who supplied him with a biography, a portrait, and _Collected Works_, published in 1884. Individual satirical pieces had been appearing under his name since 1851. He became a classic of Russian satirical humor.  

Translated by B. G. Gurney.

2 See Coleridge, p. 586a.'
It is better to know nothing than to know what ain’t so.\(^1\) *Proverb* [1874]

**EMILY BRONTË**  
1818–1848

Sleep not, dream not; this bright day  
Will not, cannot last for aye;  
Bliss like thine is bought by years  
Dark with torment and with tears.  
*SLEEP NOT* [1846], st. 1

Cold in the earth — and fifteen wild  
Decembers  
From those brown hills have melted  
Into spring.  
*Remembrance* [1846], st. 3

Once drinking deep of that divinest  
Anguish,  
How could I seek the empty world  
Again?  
*Ib. st. 8*

No coward soul is mine,  
No trembler in the world’s storm-  
Troubled sphere:  
I see Heaven’s glories shine,  
And faith shines equal, arming me from  
Fear.  
*Last Lines* [1846], st. 1

There is not room for Death.\(^2\)  
*Ib. st. 7*

I lingered round them, under that  
Benign sky: watched the moths flutter-  
Ing among the heath and harebells; list- 
Ened to the soft wind breathing  
Through the grass; and wondered how  
Anyone could ever imagine unquiet  
Slumbers for the sleepers in that quiet  
Earth.  
*Wuthering Heights* [1847], last  
Words

**WILLIAM ELLERY CHANNING**  
1818–1901

Habitant of castle gray,  
Creeping thing in sober way,  
\(^1\) *Better know nothing than half-know many things. — Nietzsche, Thus Spake Zarathustra*  
[1883–1891], pt. IV, 64  
\(^2\) *See Dylan Thomas, p. 1070a.*
Visible sage mechanician,
Skillfulest arithmetician.

The Spider

I laugh, for hope hath happy place with me —
If my bark sinks, 'tis to another sea.

A Poet's Hope

Most joyful let the Poet be;
It is through him that all men see.

The Poet of the Old and New Times

The hills are reared, the seas are scooped in vain
If learning's altar vanish from the plain.

Inscription for the Alcott house

ELIZA COOK
1818–1889

I love it, I love it; and who shall dare
To chide me for loving that old armchair?

The Old Armchair

Better build schoolrooms for "the boy"
Than cells and gibbets for "the man."

A Song for the Ragged Schools, st. 12

How busy we are on Tom Tiddler's ground

Looking for gold and silver.

Tom Tiddler's Ground, st. 1

GEORGE DUFFIELD
1818–1888

Stand up! — stand up for Jesus!

Hymn

WILLIAM MAXWELL EVARTS
1818–1901

The pious ones of Plymouth, who, reaching the Rock, first fell upon their

own knees and then upon the aborigines.¹

From Henry Watterson in The Louisville Courier-Journal [July 4, 1913]

JOHN JAMES ROBERT MANNERS, DUKE OF RUTLAND
1818–1906

Let wealth and commerce, laws and learning die,
But leave us still our old nobility.

England's Trust, pt. III, l. 231

KARL MARX
1818–1883

Religion . . . is the opium of the people.

Critique of the Hegelian Philosophy of Right [1844], introduction

It is not the consciousness of men that determines their existence, but on the contrary their social existence determines their consciousness.

Critique of Political Economy [1859], preface

The history of all hitherto existing society is the history of class struggles.

Manifesto of the Communist Party² [1848], sec. 1

Of all the classes that stand face to face with the bourgeoisie today the proletariat alone is a really revolutionary class. The other classes decay and finally disappear in the race of modern industry; the proletariat is its special and essential product.³

¹ This pun has also been attributed to Oliver Wendell Holmes, Bill Nye, and George Frisbie Hoar.

² Written in collaboration with Friedrich Engels. Translated by Samuel Moore.

³ By bourgeoisie is meant the class of modern capitalists, owners of the means of social production and employers of wage labor. By proletariat, the class of modern wage laborers who, having no means of production of their own, are reduced to selling their labor power in order to live. — Friedrich Engels [1820–1895], footnote to Manifesto of the Communist Party
In proportion as the antagonism between classes within the nation vanishes, the hostility of one nation to another will come to an end.

*Manifesto of the Communist Party*, sec. 2

The ruling ideas of each age have ever been the ideas of its ruling class.

Ib.

The workers have nothing to lose but their chains. They have a world to win. Workers of the world, unite! *Ib.* 4

Nothing can have value without being an object of utility. If it be useless, the labor contained in it is useless, cannot be reckoned as labor, and cannot therefore create value.

*Capital*¹ [1867–1883], pt. II, ch. 3

The intellectual desolation, artificially produced by converting immature human beings into mere machines.

*Ib.* 10

Capitalist production begets, with the inexorability of a law of nature, its own negation.

*Ib.* 15

When commercial capital occupies a position of unquestioned ascendancy, it everywhere constitutes a system of plunder.

*Ib.* 21

From each according to his abilities, to each according to his needs.

*Critique of the Gotha Program*² [1875]


²This phrase is in quotation marks, and it is believed that Marx is quoting or paraphrasing either Louis Blanc, or the obscure tutor Morelly.

Let each produce according to his aptitudes and his force; let each consume according to his need.—Louis Blanc, *Organisation du Travail* [1840]

Nothing in society will belong to anyone, either as a personal possession or as capital goods, except the things for which the person has immediate use, for either his needs, his pleasures, or his daily work. Every citizen will make his particular contribution according to the activities of the community according to his capacity, his talent and his age; it is on this basis that his duties will be determined.

---

**JOHN MASON NEALE**

1818–1866

Good King Wenceslas looked out
On the feast of Stephen,
When the snow lay round about,
Deep and crisp and even.

*Good King Wenceslas, st. 1*

In his master's steps he trod,
Where the snow lay dinted;
Heat was in the very sod
Which the Saint had printed.

Wherefore, Christian men, be sure,
Wealth or rank possessing,
Ye who now do bless the poor
Shall yourselves find blessing.

*Ib. st. 5*

O come, O come, Emmanuel,
And ransom captive Israel.

O Come, O Come, Emmanuel; translated from the Latin, Veni, Veni, Emmanuel

Jerusalem the golden, with milk and honey blest,
Beneath thy contemplation sink heart and voice oppressed.

*Hymn; translated from the Latin of St. Bernard of Cluny [c. 1145]*

Brief life is here our portion.

*Ib.*

---

**FRANCIS EDWARD SMEDLEY**

1818–1864

You are looking as fresh as paint.

*Frank Fairleigh [1850]*

---

**IVAN SERGEYEVIC TURGENEV**

1818–1883

The Diary of a Superfluous Man.¹

*Title of a story* [1851]

in conformity with the distributive laws.—Morelly, *Code de Nature* [c. 1773]

And distribution was made unto every man according as he had need.—Acts 4:35

¹The phrase is from Pushkin's *Eugene Onegin*.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>A nihilist is a man who does not bow to any authorities, who does not take any principle on trust, no matter with what respect that principle is surrounded.</th>
<th>A world where nothing is had for nothing.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Fathers and Sons</strong> [1862], ch. 5</td>
<td>The Bothie of Toberna-Vuolich, pt. VIII</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>That vague, crepuscular time, the time of regrets that resemble hopes, of hopes that resemble regrets, when youth has passed, but old age has not yet arrived.</td>
<td>As ships, becalmed at eve, that lay With canvas drooping, side by side, Two towers of sail, at dawn of day Are scarce long leagues apart descried.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I share no man’s opinions; I have my own.</td>
<td><strong>Qua Cursum Ventus</strong> [1849], st. 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The courage not to believe in anything.</td>
<td>It fortifies my soul to know That, though I perish, Truth is so: That, howsoever I straie and range, Whate’er I do, Thou dost not change. I steadier step when I recall That, if I slip, Thou dost not fall.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A picture shows me at a glance what it takes dozens of pages of a book to expound.</td>
<td>“With Whom Is No Variables” [1862]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whatever a man prays for, he prays for a miracle. Every prayer reduces itself to this: “Great God, grant that twice two be not four.”</td>
<td>And almost everyone when age, Disease, or sorrows strike him, Inclines to think there is a God, Or something very like Him.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In days of doubt, in days of sad brooding on my country’s fate, thou alone art my rod and my staff—mighty, true, free Russian speech! But for thee, how not to fall into despair, seeing all that happens at home? Yet who can think that such a tongue is not given to a great people?</td>
<td><strong>Dipsychus</strong> [1862], pt. I, sc. 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Senilia</strong> [1882]</td>
<td>How pleasant it is to have money!</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**ARThUR Hugh ClOUGH**  
1819–1861

Grace is given of God, but knowledge is bought in the market.  
*The Bothie of Tober-na-Vuolich* [1848], pt. IV

1 Nihilism was first encountered in 1829 in Nadazhdin’s article against Pushkin. It was used throughout the 1830’s with a variety of meanings, but the meaning which became central was applied by Turgenev to the psychology of the men of the 1860’s in *Fathers and Sons*. It was also used by Katznov in the magazine which published *Fathers and Sons* four months before the book appeared.

2 *Translated by HARRY STEVENS.*

3 *See Thomas à Kempis, p. 170b, and note.*

4 Nihilism was first encountered in 1829 in Nadazhdin’s article against Pushkin. It was used throughout the 1830’s with a variety of meanings, but the meaning which became central was applied by Turgenev to the psychology of the men of the 1860’s in *Fathers and Sons*. It was also used by Katznov in the magazine which published *Fathers and Sons* four months before the book appeared.

5 *Translated by HARRY STEVENS.*

6 *See Anonymous, p. 149b.*
In front, the sun climbs slow, how slowly,
But westward, look, the land is bright.\(^1\)

\textit{Say Not the Struggle Naught Amainleth, st. 3, 4}

Thou shalt not kill; but needst not strive
Officiously to keep alive.

\textit{The Latest Decalogue}

\textbf{GEORGE ELIOT [MARIAN EVANS CROSS] 1819--1880}

'Tis God gives skill,
But not without men's hands: He could not make
Antonio Stradivari's violins
Without Antonio. \textit{Stradivarius}

O may I join the choir invisible
Of those immortal dead who live again
In minds made better by their presence.

\textit{O May I Join the Choir Invisible}

Any coward can fight a battle when he's sure of winning; but give me the man who has pluck to fight when he's sure of losing. That's my way, sir; and there are many victories worse than a defeat.

\textit{Janet's Repentance [1857], ch. 6}

Opposition may become sweet to a man when he has christened it persecution.

\textit{Adam Bede [1859], ch. 18}

It's but little good you'll do a-watering the last year's crops.

\textit{Arthur's Beder [1859], ch. 18}

It was a pity he couldn't be hatched o'er again, an' hatched different.

\textit{Ib.}

A patronizing disposition always has its meaner side.

\textit{Ib. 28}

It's them that take advantage that get advantage i' this world.

\textit{Ib. 32}

He was like a cock who thought the sun had risen to hear him crow.

\textit{Ib. 33}

\(^1\) Both Sir Winston Churchill and John F. Kennedy liked to quote this line.

---

We hand folks over to God's mercy, and show none ourselves.

\textit{Adam Bede, ch. 42}

I'm not denyin' the women are foolish; God Almighty made 'em to match the men.

\textit{Ib. 53}

The law's made to take care o' raskills.

\textit{The Mill on the Floss [1860], bk. III, ch. 4}

In natural science, I have understood, there is nothing petty to the mind that has a large vision of relations, and to which every single object suggests a vast sum of conditions. It is surely the same with the observation of human life.

\textit{Ib. IV, 1}

I've never any pity for conceited people, because I think they carry their comfort about with them.\(^1\)

\textit{Ib. V, 4}

The happiest women, like the happiest nations, have no history.\(^2\)

\textit{Ib. VI, 3}

Nothing is so good as it seems beforehand.

\textit{Silas Marner [1861], ch. 18}

In our springtime every day has its hidden growth in the mind, as it has in the earth when the little folded blades are getting ready to pierce the ground.

\textit{Felix Holt, the Radical [1866], ch. 18}

One way of getting an idea of our fellow-countrymen's miseries is to go and look at their pleasures.

\textit{Ib. 28}

Prophecy is the most gratuitous form of error.

\textit{Middlemarch [1871--1872], ch. 10}

If we had a keen vision of all that is ordinary in human life, it would be like hearing the grass grow or the squirrel's

\(^1\) There is not enough of love and goodness in the world to throw any of it away on conceited people. -- NIETZSCHE [1844--1900], \textit{Human, All Too Human}, 129

\(^2\) See Carlyle, p. 578a, and note.
heart beat, and we should die of that roar which is the other side of silence.  
Middlemarch, ch. 22

Hostesses who entertain much must make up their parties as ministers make up their cabinets, on grounds other than personal liking.
Daniel Deronda [1876], bk. I, ch. 5

A difference of taste in jokes is a great strain on the affections.
Ib. II, 15

Men's men: gentle or simple, they're much of a muchness.
Ib. IV, 31

Blessed is the man who, having nothing to say, abstains from giving in words evidence of the fact.
Impressions of Theophrastus Such [1879]

Oh! don't you remember sweet Alice, Ben Bolt?  
Sweet Alice, whose hair was so brown,  
Who wept with delight when you gave her a smile,  
And trembled with fear at your frown?  
Ben Bolt
Josiah Gilbert Holland 1819–1881

Heaven is not reached at a single bound;  
But we build the ladder by which we rise  
From the lowly earth to the vaulted skies,  
And we mount to its summit round by round.  
Gradatim [1872], st. 1

1 First published in the New York Mirror, September 9, 1845. It was set to music, an adaptation of an old German melody, by Nelson Kneass, and sung in the play The Battle of Buena Vista. In 1894 George Du Maurier used the song in his novel Trilby and it at once became popular.

2 Step after step the ladder is ascended. — George Herbert, Jacula Prudentium [1640]

God give us men! A time like this demands  
Strong minds, great hearts, true faith, and ready hands;  
Men whom the lust of office does not kill;  
Men whom the spoils of office cannot buy;  
Men who possess opinions and a will;  
Men who have honor; men who will not lie.  
Wanted [1872], l. 1

Julia Ward Howe 1819–1910

Mine eyes have seen the glory of the coming of the Lord;  
He is trampling out the vintage where the grapes of wrath are stored;  
He hath loosed the fateful lightning of His terrible, swift sword;  
His truth is marching on.
Battle Hymn of the Republic [1862], st. 1

In the beauty of the lilies Christ was born across the sea,  
With a glory in His bosom that transfigures you and me;  
As He died to make men holy, let us die to make men free.  
Ib. st. 5

Charles Kingsley 1819–1875

Oh! that we two were Maying.  
The Saint's Tragedy [1848], act II, sc. 9

Oh Mary, go and call the cattle home . . .
Across the sands of Dee.
The Sands of Dee, st. 1

The cruel crawling foam.  
Ib. st. 4

For men must work, and women must weep,  
And there's little to earn and many to keep,  
Though the harbor bar be moaning.
The Three Fishers, st. 1

1 See Isaiah 63:13, p. 330.  
He treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God. — Revelation 19:15
And the sooner it's over, the sooner to sleep;  
And good-bye to the bar and its moaning. The Three Fishers, st. 3

Be good, sweet maid, and let who will be clever;  
Do noble things, not dream them, all day long;  
And so make Life, and Death, and that For Ever  
One grand sweet song.

A Farewell, st. 3

In the light of fuller day,  
Of purer science, holier laws.  
On the Death of a Certain Journal  
[1848–1849], st. 5

More ways of killing a cat than choking her with cream.  
Westward Ho [1855], ch. 20

Clear and cool, clear and cool,  
By laughing shallow, and dreaming pool.  
Water Babies [1863]. Song I, st. 1

When all the world is young, lad,  
And all the trees are green;  
And every goose a swan, lad,  
And every lass a queen;  
Then hey for boot and horse, lad,  
And round the world away:  
Young blood must have its course, lad,  
And every dog his day.  

Ib. Song II, st. 1

When all the world is old, lad,  
And all the trees are brown;  
And all the sport is stale, lad,  
And all the wheels run down.  

Ib. st. 2

God grant you find one face there  
You loved when all was young!  
Ib.

I once had a sweet little doll, dears,  
The prettiest doll in the world;  
Her cheeks were so red and so white, dears,  
And her hair was so charmingly curled.  

Ib. Song IV, st. 1

The loveliest fairy in the world; and her name is Mrs. Dosayouwouldbedoneby. Water Babies, ch. 5

To be discontented with the divine discontent, and to be ashamed with the noble shame, is the very germ and first upgrowth of all virtue.

Health and Education [1874]. The Science of Health

Some say that the age of chivalry is past, that the spirit of romance is dead. The age of chivalry is never past, so long as there is a wrong left unredressed on earth. Life [1879], vol. II, ch. 28

JAMES RUSSELL LOWELL
1819–1891

Be noble! and the nobleness that lies  
In other men, sleeping, but never dead,  
Will rise in majesty to meet thine own.  
Sonnet IV [1840]

No man is born into the world whose work  
is not born with him; there is always work,  
And tools to work withal, for those who will;  
And blessed are the horny hands of toil!

A Glance Behind the Curtain  
[1843]

They are slaves who fear to speak  
For the fallen and the weak.  
Stanzas on Freedom [1843], st. 4

They are slaves who dare not be  
In the right with two or three.  
Ib.

The nurse of full-grown souls is solitude.  
Columbus [1844]

Once to every man and nation comes the moment to decide,  
In the strife of Truth with Falsehood, for the good or evil side.  
The Present Crisis [1844], st. 5

1 The Christian Socialist.

* See Shakespeare, Hamlet V, i, 313, p. 266a.
Truth forever on the scaffold, Wrong forever on the throne—
Yet that scaffold sways the future, and, behind the dim unknown,
Standeth God within the shadow, keeping watch above his own.

_The Present Crisis, st. 8_

Then to side with Truth is noble when we share her wretched crust.

_Ib. st. 11_

New occasions teach new duties; time makes ancient good uncouth;
They must upward still, and onward, who would keep abreast of Truth.

_Ib. st. 18_

I first drew in New England’s air, and from her hardy breast
Sucked in the tyrant-hating milk that will not let me rest;
And if my words seem treason to the dullard and the tame,
’Tis but my Bay State dialect — our fathers spake the same.

_On the Capture of Fugitive Slaves Near Washington [1845], st. 2_

The birch, most shy and ladylike of trees.

_An Indian Summer Reverie [1846], st. 8_

Not only around our infancy
Doth heaven with all its splendors lie;
Daily, with souls that cringe and plot,
We Sinais climb and know it not.2

_The Vision of Sir Launfal [1848], prelude to pt. I, st. 2_

For a cap and bells our lives we pay,
Bubbles we buy with a whole soul’s tasking:
’Tis heaven alone that is given away,
’Tis only God may be had for the asking.

_Ib. st. 4_

And what is so rare as a day in June?
Then, if ever, come perfect days;

Then Heaven tries the earth if it be in tune,
And over it softly her warm ear lays.

_The Vision of Sir Launfal, prelude to pt. I, st. 5_

He gives only the worthless gold
Who gives from a sense of duty.

_Ib. pt. I, st. 6_

Not what we give, but what we share —
For the gift without the giver is bare;1
Who gives himself with his alms feeds three —
Himself, his hungering neighbor, and me.

_Ib. pt. II, st. 8_

In creating, the only hard thing’s to begin;
A grass-blade’s no easier to make than an oak.

_A Fable for Critics [1848]_

For though he builds glorious temples, ’tis odd
He leaves never a doorway to get in a god.

_Ib. [of Emerson]_

And I honor the man who is willing to sink
Half his present repute for the freedom to think,
And, when he has thought, be his cause strong or weak,
Will risk ’t other half for the freedom to speak.

_Ib._

There comes Poe, with his raven, like Barnaby Rudge,
Three fifths of him genius and two fifths sheer fudge.

_Ib._

Nature fits all her children with something to do,
He who would write and can’t write, can surely review.2

_Ib._

Ez fer war, I call it murder —
There you hev it plain an’ flat;
I don’t want to go no furder
Than my Testymen ter that.

_The Biglow Papers. Series I [1848], no. 1, st. 5_

1 See Emerson, p. 607b, and Whitman, p. 700b.
2 See Coleridge, p. 548a, and Disraeli, p. 612b.
You've gut to git up airly
Ef you want to take in God.

The Bigelow Papers. Series I,
no. 1, st. 5

This goin' ware glory waits ye haint one agreeable feetur. 1

But John P. Robinson, he
Sez they didn't know everythin' down in Judee. 2

A marciful Providence fashioned us holler
O' purpose thet we might our principles swaller.

I should like to shoot
The holl gang, by the gret horn spoon!

I du believe with all my soul
In the gret Press's freedom,
To pint the people to the goal
An' in the traces lead 'em.

I don't believe in princerples,
But oh I du in interest.

It ain't by princerples nor men
My preudent course is steadied —
I scent wich pays the best, an' then
Go into it baldheaded.

Of my merit
On thet pint you yourself may jedge;
All is, I never drink no spirit,
Nor I haint never signed no pledge.

Ez to my princerples, I glory
In hevin' nothin' o' the sort.

God makes sech nights, all white an' still,
Fur'z you can look or listen,
Moonshine an' snow on field an' hill,
All silence an' all glisten.

His heart kep' goin' pity-pat,
But hern went pity-Zekle.

My gran'ther's rule was safer 'n 'tis to crow:

Don't never prophesy — onless ye know.

The Bigelow Papers. Series II.
The Courtin', No. 2

It's 'most enough to make a deacon swear.

Folks never understand the folks they hate.

Ef you want peace, the thing you've gut tu du
Is jes' to show you're up to fightin',

Bad work follahs ye ez long's ye live.

The surest plan to make a Man
Is, think him so.

Our papers don't purtend to print on'y wut Guv'ment choose,
An' thet insures us all to git the very best o' noose.

No, never say nothin' without you're compelled tu,
An' then don't say nothin' thet you can be held tu.

They came three thousand miles, and died,
To keep the Past upon its throne;
Unheard, beyond the ocean tide,
Their English mother made her moan.

The snow had begun in the gloaming,
And busily all the night
Had been heaping field and highway
With a silence deep and white.

The First Snowfall
[1849], st. 1

There is nothing so desperately monotonous as the sea, and I no longer wonder at the cruelty of pirates.

Fireside Travels [1864]. At Sea

It is by presence of mind in untried emergencies that the native metal of a man is tested.

Abraham Lincoln [1864]

1 See Vegetius, p. 146b, and note.
2 Inscribed on the memorial to the two British soldiers, Concord, Massachusetts.
What men call treasure and the gods call dross.

Ode Recited at the Harvard Commemoration [1865], 4

They come transfigured back,
Secure from change in their high-hearted ways,
Beautiful evermore, and with the rays
Of morn on their white Shields of Expectation! 1

When I was a beggarly boy,
And lived in a cellar damp,
I had not a friend nor a toy,
But I had Aladdin’s lamp.

Aladdin [1868], st. 1

Safe in the hallowed quiets of the past.
The Cathedral 2 [1869], st. 9

The wisest man could ask no more of Fate
Than to be simple, modest, manly, true,
Safe from the many, honored by the few;
To count as naught in world, or church, or state;
But inwardly in secret to be great.

Sonnet, Jeffries Wyman [1874]

For me Fate gave, whate’er she else denied,
A nature sloping to the southern side;
I thank her for it, though when clouds arise
Such natures double-dar’ken gloomy skies.

Epistle to George William Curtis [1874]. Postscript

The maple puts her corals on in May.
The Maple [1875]

The soil out of which such men as he are made is good to be born on,
good to live on, good to die for and to be buried in.

Garfield [September 24, 1881]

There is no good in arguing with the inevitable. The only argument avail-
able with an east wind is to put on your overcoat.

Democracy [October 6, 1884]

In vain we call old notions fudge,
And bend our conscience to our dealing;
The Ten Commandments will not budge,
And stealing will continue stealing. 1

International Copyright [November 20, 1885]

These pearls of thought in Persian guls
were bred,
Each softly lucent as a rounded moon;
The diver Omar plucked them from their bed,
Fitzgerald strung them on an English thread.

In a Copy of Omar Khayyám [1888], st. 1

As life runs on, the road grows strange
With faces new, and near the end
The milestones into headstones change,
’Neath every one a friend.

Sixty-eighth Birthday [1889]

Things always seem fairer when we look back at them, and it is out of that inaccessible tower of the past that Longing leans and beckons.

Literary Essays, vol. I [1864–1890], A Few Bits of Roman Mosaic

Mishaps are like knives, that either serve us or cut us, as we grasp them by the blade or the handle.

Ib. Cambridge Thirty Years Ago

What a sense of security in an old book which Time has criticized for us!

Ib. A Library of Old Authors

It is curious how tyrannical the habit of reading is, and what shifts we make to escape thinking. 2 There is no bore we dread being left alone with so much as our own minds.

Ib. A Moosehead Journal

1 Motto of the American Copyright League.
2 See Sheridan, p. 481b, and Bryce, p. 778a.
Truly there is a tide in the affairs of men, but there is no gulf stream setting forever in one direction.

Lit. Essays, vol. II [1870-1890], New England Two Centuries Ago

There is no better ballast for keeping the mind steady on its keel, and saving it from all risk of crankiness, than business.

Puritanism, believing itself quick with the seed of religious liberty, laid, without knowing it, the egg of democracy.

It was in making education not only common to all, but in some sense compulsory on all, that the destiny of the free republics of America was practically settled.

Talent is that which is in a man's power; genius is that in whose power a man is.

Rousseau and the Sentimentalists

Every man feels instinctively that all the beautiful sentiments in the world weigh less than a single lovely action.

An umbrella is of no avail against a Scotch mist.

On a Certain Condescension in Foreigners

Solitude is as needful to the imagination as society is wholesome for the character.

Dryden

A wise skepticism is the first attribute of a good critic.

Shakespeare Once More

HERMAN MELVILLE
1819–1891

You must have plenty of sea-room to tell the Truth in.

Hawthorne and His Mosses [1850]

Genius all over the world stands hand in hand, and one shock of recognition runs the whole circle round.

Hawthorne and His Mosses

Many sensible things banished from high life find an asylum among the mob.

White Jacket [1850], ch. 7

Oh, give me again the rover's life — the joy, the thrill, the whirl! Let me feel thee again, old sea! let me leap into thy saddle once more. I am sick of these terra-firma toils and cares; sick of the dust and reek of towns. Let me hear the clatter of hailstones on icebergs, and not the dull tramp of these plodders, plodding their dull way from their cradles to their graves. Let me snuff thee up, sea breeze and whinny in thy spray. Forbid it, sea gods! intercede for me with Neptune, O sweet Amphitrite, that no dull clod may fall on my coffin! Be mine the tomb that swallowed up Pharaoh and all his hosts; let me lie down with Drake where he sleeps in the sea.

Familiarity with danger makes a brave man braver, but less daring. Thus with seamen: he who goes the oftener round Cape Horn goes the most circumspectly.

In time of peril, like the needle to the lodestone, obedience, irrespective of rank, generally flies to him who is best fitted to command.

Are there no Moravians in the Moon, that not a missionary has yet visited this poor pagan planet of ours, to civilize civilization and christianize Christendom?

Call me Ishmael.

Moby-Dick [1851], ch. 1

Yes, as everyone knows, meditation and water are wedded forever. Why did the old Persians hold the sea holy? Why did the Greeks give it a separate deity, and own brother of Jove? Surely all this is not without meaning.

1 Wife of Neptune.

2 See Emerson, p. 606b.
And still deeper the meaning of that story of Narcissus, who because he could not grasp the tormenting, mild image he saw in the fountain, plunged into it and was drowned. But that same image, we ourselves see in all rivers and oceans. It is the image of the ungraspable phantom of life; and this is the key to it all. *Moby-Dick*, ch. 1

But oh! shipmates! on the starboard hand of every woe, there is a sure delight; and higher the top of that delight, than the bottom of the woe is deep. Is not the main-truck higher than the kelson is low? Delight is to him — a far, far upward, and inward delight — who against the proud gods and commodores of this earth, ever stands forth his own inexorable self. *Ib.* 9

And eternal delight and deliciousness will be his, who coming to lay him down, can say with his final breath — O Father! — chiefly known to me by Thy rod — mortal or immortal, here I die. I have striven to be Thine, more than to be this world’s, or mine own. Yet this is nothing; I leave eternity to Thee; for what is man that he should live out the lifetime of his God? *Ib.*

With the landless gull, that at sunset folds her wings and is rocked to sleep between billows; so at nightfall, the Nantucketer, out of sight of land, furls his sails, and lays him to his rest, while under his very pillow rush herds of walruses and whales. *Ib.* 14

But when a man’s religion becomes really frantic; when it is a positive torment to him; and, in fine, makes this earth of ours an uncomfortable inn to lodge in; then I think it high time to take that individual aside and argue the point with him. *Ib.* 17

In one word, Queequeg, said I, rather digressively; hell is an idea first born on an undigested apple dumpling; and since then perpetuated through the hereditary dyspepsias nurtured by Ramadans. *Moby-Dick*, ch. 17

If, at my death, my executors, or more properly my creditors, find any precious MSS. in my desk, then here I prospectively ascribe all the honor and the glory to whaling; for a whale-ship was my Yale College and my Harvard. *Ib.* 24

That immaculate manliness we feel within ourselves, so far within us, that it remains intact though all the outer character seem gone; bleeds with keenest anguish at the undraped spectacle of a valor-ruined man. *Ib.* 26

Thou great democratic God! who didst not refuse to the swart convict, Bunyan, the pale poetic pearl; Thou who didst clothe with doubly hammered leaves of finest gold, the stumped and paupered arm of old Cervantes; Thou who didst pick up Andrew Jackson from the pebbles; who didst hurl him upon a warhorse; who didst thunder him higher than a throne! Thou who, in all Thy mighty, earthly marchings, ever cullest thy selectest champions from the kingly commons! *Ib.*

This it is, that forever keeps God’s true princes of the Empire from the world’s hustings; and leaves the highest honors that this air can give, to those men who become famous more through their infinite inferiority to the choice hidden handful of the Divine Inert, than through their undoubted superiority over the dead level of the mass. *Ib.* 33

All that most maddens and torments; all that stirs up the lees of things; all truth with malice in it; all that cracks the sinews and cakes the brain; all the subtle demonisms of life and thought; all evil, to crazy Ahab, were visibly personified, and made practically assailable in Moby Dick. He piled upon the whale’s white hump the sum of all the general rage and hate felt by his whole race from Adam down; and then, as if
his chest had been a mortar, he burst
his hot heart's shell upon it.

*Moby-Dick*, ch. 41

For as this appalling ocean surrounds
the verdant land, so in the soul of man
there lies one insular Tahiti, full of
peace and joy, but encompassed by all
the horrors of the half known life.

*Ib.* 58

O Nature, and O soul of man! how
far beyond all utterance are your linked
analogies! not the smallest atom stirs or
lives on matter, but has its cunning
duplicate in mind.

*Ib.* 70

So, therefore, that mortal man who
hath more of joy than sorrow in him,
that mortal man cannot be true — not
true, or undeveloped. With books the
same. The truest of all men was the
Man of Sorrows, and the truest of all
books is Solomon's and Ecclesiastes is
the fine hammered steel of woe.

*Ib.* 96

Give me a condor's quill! Give me
Vesuvius' crater for an inkstand! . . .
To produce a mighty book, you must
choose a mighty theme.

*Ib.* 104

Seat thyself sultanically among the
moons of Saturn, and take high
abstracted man alone; and he seems a
wonder, a grandeur, and a woe. But
from the same point, take mankind in
mass, and for the most part, they seem
a mob of unnecessary duplicates, both
contemporary and hereditary.

*Ib.* 107

There is, one knows not what sweet
mystery about this sea, whose gently
awful stirrings seem to speak of some
hidden soul beneath; like those gently
undulations of the Ephesian sod over
the buried Evangelist St. John. And
meet it is, that over these sea pastures,
wide-rolling watery prairies and Potters'
Fields of all four continents, the waves
should rise and fall, and ebb and flow
unceasingly; for here, millions of mixed
shades and shadows, drowned dreams,
somnambulisms, reveries; all that we
call lives and souls, lie dreaming,
dreaming, still; tossing like slumberers
in their beds; the ever-rolling waves but
made so by their restlessness.

*Moby-Dick*, ch. 111

There is no steady unretracing pro-
gress in this life; we do not advance
through fixed gradations, and at the
last one pause: through infancy's un-
conscious spell, boyhood's thoughtless
faith, adolescence' doubt (the common
doom), then skepticism, then disbe-
lief, resting at last in manhood's pond-
ering repose of If. But once gone
through, we trace the round again; and
are infants, boys, and men, and Ifs
eternally. Where lies the final harbor,
whence we unmoor no more?

*Ib.* 114

But if the great sun move not of
himself; but is as an errand boy in
heaven; nor one single star can revolve,
but by some invisible power; how then
can this one small heart beat; this one
small brain think thoughts; unless God
does that beating, does that thinking,
does that living, and not I. By heaven,
man, we are turned round and round in
this world, like yonder windlass, and
Fate is the handspike.

*Ib.* 132

An old, old sight, and yet somehow
so young; aye, and not changed a wink
since I first saw it, a boy, from the
sandhills of Nantucket! The same! —
the same! — the same to Noah as to
me. There's a soft shower to leeward.
Such lovely leewardings! They must
lead somewhere — to something else
than common land, more palmy than
the palms.

*Ib.*

Now small fowls flew screaming over
the yet yawning gulf; a sullen white surf
beat against its steep sides; then all
collapsed, and the great shroud of the
sea rolled on as it rolled five thousand
years ago.

*Ib.*

What we take to be our strongest
tower of delight, only stands at the ca-
price of the minutest event — the fall-
ing of a leaf, the hearing of a voice, or
the receipt of one little bit of paper
scratched over with a few small characters by a sharpened feather.

*Pierre* [1852], bk. IV

One trembles to think of that mysterious thing in the soul, which seems to acknowledge no human jurisdiction, but in spite of the individual's own innocent self, will still dream horrid dreams, and mutter unmentionable thoughts.

*Ib.*

A smile is the chosen vehicle for all ambiguities.

*Ib.*

Say what some poets will, Nature is not so much her own ever-sweet interpreter, as the mere supplier of that cunning alphabet, whereby selecting and combining as he pleases, each man reads his own peculiar lesson according to his own peculiar mind and mood.

*Ib. XXV*

But me they'll lash in hammock, drop me deep.

Fathoms down, fathoms down, how I'll dream fast asleep.

I feel it stealing now. Sentry, are you there?

Just ease these darbies ¹ at the wrist,

And roll me over fair.

I am sleepy, and the oozy weeds about me twist.

*Billy Budd, Foretopman* [published 1924], *Billy in the Darbies* ¹

**THOMAS WILLIAM PARSONS**

1819–1892

Sorrow and the scarlet leaf,

Sad thoughts and sunny weather;

Ah me, this glory and this grief

Agree not well together!

_A Song for September_

**JOHN RUSKIN**

1819–1900

He is the greatest artist who has embodied, in the sum of his works, the greatest number of the greatest ideas.

_Modern Painters, vol. I* [1843], _pt. I, ch. 2

*A falseness in all our impressions of external things, which I would generally characterize as the "Pathetic Fallacy."

_Modern Painters, vol. III* [1856], pt. IV, ch. 12

In order that people may be happy in their work, these three things are needed: They must be fit for it. They must not do too much of it. And they must have a sense of success in it.

_Pre-Raphaelitism* [1851]

Remember that the most beautiful things in the world are the most useless; peacocks and lilies for instance.

_The Stones of Venice* [1851–1853], _vol. I, ch. 2

Blue color is everlastingly appointed by the Deity to be a source of delight.

_Lectures on Architecture and Painting* [1853], I

There is no wealth but life.

_Unto This Last* [1862], sec. 77

That country is the richest which nourishes the greatest number of noble and happy human beings; that man is richest who, having perfected the functions of his own life to the utmost, has also the widest helpful influence, both personal, and by means of his possessions, over the lives of others.

*Ib.*

Life being very short, and the quiet hours of it few, we ought to waste none of them in reading valueless books.

_Sesame and Lilies* [1865], preface

All books are divisible into two classes: the books of the hour, and the books of all time.

*Ib. Of Kings' Treasuries, sec. 8*

Borrowers are nearly always ill-spenders, and it is with lent money that all evil is mainly done, and all unjust war protracted.

_The Crown of Wild Olive_ [1865]. _Work, sec. 34*

Give a little love to a child, and you get a great deal back.

*Ib. 49*

There's no music in a "rest," Katie, that I know of: but there's the making
of music in it. And people are always missing that part of the life-melody.

Ethics of the Dust [1866]. Lecture 4, The Crystal Orders

Life without industry is guilt, industry without art is brutality.

Lectures on Art [1870]. III, The Relation of Art to Morals

Trust thou thy Love: if she be proud, is she not sweet?
Trust thou thy Love: if she be mute, is she not pure?
Lay thou thy soul full in her hands, low at her feet;
Fail, Sun and Breath! — yet, for thy peace, she shall endure.

Trust Thou Thy Love

MAX SCHNECKENBURGER 1819–1849

Dear Fatherland, no fear be thine,
Firm stands thy guard along the Rhine.
The Watch on the Rhine, st. 4

WILLIAM WETMORE STORY 1819–1895

Of every noble work the silent part is best,
Of all expression that which cannot be expressed.
The Unexpressed

QUEEN VICTORIA 1819–1901

We are not interested in the possibilities of defeat.
To A. J. Balfour [December 1899]

We are not amused.
Upon seeing an imitation of herself by the Honorable Alexander Grantham Yorke, groom-in-waiting to the Queen. From Notebooks of a Spinster Lady [January 2, 1900]

1 Die Wacht am Rhein.

WILLIAM ROSS WALLACE 1819–1881

The hand that rocks the cradle is the hand that rules the world.
The Hand That Rules the World, st. 1

WALT WHITMAN 1819–1892

The United States themselves are essentially the greatest poem... Here at last is something in the doings of man that corresponds with the broadcast doings of the day and night.

Preface to first edition of Leaves of Grass [1855]

The proof of a poet is that his country absorbs him as affectionately as he has absorbed it.
Ib.

Me imperturbé, standing at ease in nature.
Leaves of Grass [1855–1892] 1

I hear America singing, the varied carols I hear.
Ib. I Hear America Singing

I will put in my poems that with you is heroism upon land and sea,
And I will report all heroism from an American point of view.
Ib. Starting from Paumanok, 7

I say the whole earth and all the stars in the sky are for religion's sake.
Ib. 8

I say the real and permanent grandeur of these States must be their religion.
Ib.

1 The first edition of Leaves of Grass consisted of 94 quarto pages and included the preface which set forth Whitman's faith and his poetic theory. Enlarged and revised editions followed. The tenth edition (from which the text used here is taken) was the last edition supervised by Whitman himself, literally from his deathbed, and hence it is sometimes called the "Deathbed Edition." Whitman wrote of it, "as there are now several editions of Leaves of Grass, different texts and dates, I wish to say that I prefer and recommend this present one."
Nothing can happen more beautiful
than death. 1

_Leaves of Grass. Starting_
_from Paumanok, 12_

I celebrate myself and sing myself,
And what I assume you shall assume.

_Ib. Song of Myself, 1_

I loafe and invite my soul.

_Urge and urge and urge,
Always the procrant urge of the world._

_Ib. 3_

A kelson of the creation is love.

_Ib. 5_

A child said _What is the grass?_ fetching
it to me with full hands.

_Ib. 6_

Or I guess it is the handkerchief of the
Lord.

_and now it seems to me the beautiful_
uncut hair of graves.

_Ib._

Has anyone supposed it lucky to be
born?

_That I hasten to inform him or her, it is just_
as lucky to die, and I know it._

_Ib. 7_

_I am he that walks with the tender and_
growing night._

_I call to the earth and sea half-held by_
the night._

_Press close bare-bosom’d night _—_ press_
close magnetic nourishing night!_ 
_Night of south winds! night of the large_
_few stars!_ 

_Still nodding night! mad naked summer_
night._

_Ib. 21_

_Walt Whitman am I, a Kosmos, of_
mighty Manhattan the son,
_Turbulent, fleshy and sensual, eating,
_drinking and breeding;_ 

1 Why fear death? Death is only a beautiful
adventure. — _CHARLES FROHMAN_ [1860–1915],
last words to a group of friends as the _Lusitania_
was sinking [May 7, 1915].

_Why should I fear Death’s call? Can there_
e’er be_
_In life more beautiful adventure than_
To re-embark upon that unknown sea?_

_JAMES TERRY WHITE_ [1845–1920], _Why_
_Fear? st. 1_

No sentimentalist — no stander above
men and women, or apart from
them;

No more modest than immodest.

_Leaves of Grass. Song of_
_Myself, 24_

_I do my own thing, there is that lot of me_
_and all so luscious._

_Ib._

_I hear the violoncello, (’tis the young_
man’s heart’s complaint)._ 

_Ib. 26_

_I believe a leaf of grass is no less than_
the journey-work of the stars._

_Ib. 31_

_I think I could turn and live with ani-
mals, they are so placid and self-
contain’d,_ 
_I stand and look at them long and long._
_They do not sweat and whine about_
their condition,_ 
_They do not lie awake in the dark and_
weep for their sins,_ 
_They do not make me sick discussing_
their duty to God,_ 
_Not one is dissatisfied, not one is_
demented with the mania of own-
ing things,_ 
_Not one kneels to another, nor to his_
kind that lived thousands of years_
ago,_ 
_Not one is respectable or unhappy over_
the whole earth._

_Ib. 32_

_Behold! I do not give lectures or a little_
charity,_ 
_When I give I give myself._

_Ib. 40_

_I have said that the soul is not more_
than the body,_ 
_And I have said that the body is not_
more than the soul,_ 
_And nothing, not God, is greater to one_
than one’s self is._

_Ib. 48_

_In the faces of men and women I see_
God._

_Ib._

_Do I contradict myself?_
_Very well then I contradict myself,_
(I am large, I contain multitudes.)_

_Ib. 51_

1 See Emerson, p. 607b, and Lowell, p. 69ab.
I sound my barbaric yawp over the roofs of the world.
_Leaves of Grass. Song of Myself, 52_

I bequeathe myself to the dirt, to grow from the grass I love;
If you want me again, look for me under your boot-soles. _Ib._

A woman waits for me, she contains all, nothing is lacking.
_Leaves of Grass. Song of Myself, 52_

Do you know that Old Age may come after you, with equal grace, force, fascination?
_Leaves of Grass. Youth, Day, Old Age and Night_

Come, my tan-faced children, follow well in order, get your weapons ready;
Have you your pistols? have you your sharp-edged axes?
_Leaves of Grass. Song of Myself, 52_

Through the battle, through defeat, moving yet and never stopping, Pioneers! O pioneers! _Ib. 13_

Out of the cradle endlessly rocking,
Out of the mocking-bird's throat, the musical shuttle,
Out of the Ninth-month midnight.
_Leaves of Grass. Song of Myself, 52_

Where the answering, the sea,
Delaying not, hurrying not,
Whisper'd me through the night, and very plainly before daybreak,
Lisp'd to me the low and delicious word death.
_Leaves of Grass. Song of Myself, 52_

Aboard, at a ship's helm,
A young steersman, steering with care.
_Aboard, at a Ship's Helm_

But O the ship, the immortal ship! O ship aboard the ship!
_O Aboard, at a Ship's Helm_

O ship of the body — ship of the soul — voyaging, voyaging, voyaging.
_Leaves of Grass. Song of Myself, 52_

Silent and amazed, even when a little boy,
I remember I heard the preacher every Sunday put God in his statements, as contending against some being or influence.
_Aboard, at a Ship's Helm_

Give me the splendid silent sun, with all his beams full-dazzling!
_Give Me the Splendid Silent Sun, 1_

Word over all, beautiful as the sky!
Beautiful that war and all its deeds of carnage must in time be utterly lost,
That the hands of the sisters Death and Night incessantly softly wash again, and ever again, this soil’d world;
For my enemy is dead, a man divine as myself is dead.
*Leaves of Grass. Reconciliation*

When lilacs last in the dooryard bloom’d,
And the great star early droop’d in the western sky in the night,
I mourn’d — and yet shall mourn with ever-returning spring.
*Ib. When Lilacs Last in the Dooryard Bloom’d, 1*

O sane and sacred death. *Ib. 7*

Come lovely and soothing death,¹
Undulate round the world, serenely arriving, arriving,
In the day, in the night, to all, to each, Sooner or later, delicate death.
*Ib. 14*

Prais’d be the fathomless universe,
For life and joy, and for objects and knowledge curious,
And for love, sweet love — But praise! praise! praise!
For the sure-enwinding arms of cool-enfolding death. *Ib.*

O Captain! my Captain! our fearful trip is done!
The ship has weather’d every rack, the prize we sought is won,
The port is near, the bells I hear, the people all exulting.
*Ib. O Captain! My Captain! 1*

Exult O shores, and ring O bells!
But I with mournful tread,
Walk the deck my Captain lies,
Fallen cold and dead. *Ib. 3*

This dust was once the man,
Gentle, plain, just and resolute, under whose cautious hand,
Against the foulest crime in history known in any land or age,
Was saved the Union of these States.
*Ib. This Dust Was Once the Man*

² See Shakespeare, p. 256b

The whole theory of the universe is directed unerringly to one single individual — namely to You.
*Leaves of Grass. By Blue Ontario’s Shore, 15*

Liberty is to be subserved whatever occurs.
*Ib. To a Foil’d European Revolutionaire, 1*

What do you suppose will satisfy the soul, except to walk free and own no superior?
*Ib. Laws for Creations, 3*

Not till the sun excludes you do I exclude you.
*Ib. To a Common Prostitute*

O we can wait no longer,
We too take ship O soul,
Joyous we too launch out on trackless seas,
Fearless for unknown shores.
*Ib. Passage to India, 8*

Passage, immediate passage! the blood burns in my veins!
Away, O soul! hoist instantly the anchor!
Cut the hawser — haul out — shake out every sail!
Have we not stood here like trees in the ground long enough?
Have we not grovel’d here long enough, eating and drinking like mere brutes?  *
*Ib. 9*

Darest thou now O soul,
Walk out with me toward the unknown region
Where neither ground is for the feet nor any path to follow?
*Ib. Darest Thou Now O Soul*

To me every hour of the light and dark is a miracle,
Every cubic inch of space is a miracle.
*Ib. Miracles, 2*

Today a rude brief recitative,
Of ships sailing the seas, each with its special flag or ship-signal.
*Ib. Song for All Seas, All Ships, 1*

Of sea captains young or old, and the mates — and of all intrepid sailors . . .
Pick’d sparingly, without noise, by thee, old Ocean — chosen by thee, Thou Sea, that picketh and cullith the race, in time, and unitest nations! Sucked by thee, old husky nurse — embodying thee! Indomitable, untamed as thee.

*Leaves of Grass. Song for All Seas, All Ships, 1*

Our life is closed — our life begins, The long, long anchorage we leave, The ship is clear at last — she leaps! She swiftly courses from the shore, Joy! shipmate — joy.

*I. Joy, Shipmate, Joy!*

Camerado, this is no book, Who touches this touches a man.

*I. So Long!*

The world, the race, the soul — in space and time the universes, All bound as is befitting each — all surely going somewhere.

*I. Going Somewhere*

Political democracy, as it exists and practically works in America, with all its threatening evils, supplies a training school for making first-class men. It is life’s gymnasium, not of good only, but of all.

*Democratic Vistas [1871]*

It is native personality, and that alone, that endows a man to stand before presidents or generals, or in any distinguish’d collection, with aplomb — and not culture, or any knowledge or intellect whatever.

I never see that man [Lincoln] without feeling that he is one to become personally attach’d to, for his combination of purest, heartiest tenderness, and native western form of manliness.

*Specimen Days [1882]. The Inauguration [March 4, 1865]*

He leaves for America’s history and biography, so far, not only its most dramatic reminiscence — he leaves, in my opinion, the greatest, best, most characteristic, artistic, moral personality.

*I. Death of President Lincoln [April 16, 1865]*

The real war will never get in the books.

*I. The Real War*

After you have exhausted what there is in business, politics, conviviality, and so on — have found that none of these finally satisfy, or permanently wear — what remains? Nature remains.

*Specimen Days. New Themes Entered Upon*

Hast Thou, pellucid, in Thy azure depths, medicine for case like mine?

*ib. The Sky [October 20, 1876]*

You must not know too much, or be too precise or scientific about birds and trees and flowers and watercraft; a certain free margin, and even vacueness — perhaps ignorance, credulity — helps your enjoyment of these things.

*I. Birds [May 14, 1881]*

To have great poets, there must be great audiences, too.

Notes Left Over. Ventures on an Old Theme

No really great song can ever attain full purport till long after the death of its singer — till it has accrued and incorporated the many passions, many joys and sorrows, it has itself aroused.

*November Boughs [1888]. The Bible as Poetry*

No one will ever get at my verses who insists upon viewing them as a literary performance.

A Backward Glance O’er Travel’d Roads [1888]

Concluding with two items for the imaginative genius of the West, when it worthily rises — First, what Herder taught to the young Goethe, that really great poetry is always (like the Homeric or Biblical canticles) the result of a national spirit, and not the privilege of a polish’d and select few; Second, that the strongest and sweetest songs yet remain to be sung. 

*I."

There is no week nor day nor hour, when tyranny may not enter upon this country, if the people lose their roughness and spirit of defiance — Tyranny may always enter — there is no charm,
no bar against it—the only bar against it is a large resolute breed of men.

Notes for Lecturers on Democracy and "Adhesiveness." From C. J. Furness, Walt Whitman's Workshop [1928]

ALICE CARY
1820-1871

Work, and your house shall be duly fed:
Work, and rest shall be won;
I hold that a man had better be dead
Than alive when his work is done.

Work

LUCRETIA PEABoDY HALE
1820-1900

At last Elizabeth Eliza said, "They say that the lady from Philadelphia, who is staying in town, is very wise. Suppose I go and ask her what is best to be done."

The Peterkin Papers [1880]

JEAN INGELOW
1820-1897

But two are walking apart forever,
And wave their hands for a mute farewell.

Divided. VI, st. 5

A sweeter woman ne'er drew breath
Than my son's wife, Elizabeth.

High Tide on the Coast of Lincolnshire, 1571, st. 11

There's no dew left on the daisies and clover,
There's no rain left in heaven:
I've said my "seven times" over and over,
Seven times one are seven.

Songs of Seven. Seven Times
One, st. 1

O columbine, open your folded wrapper,
Where two twin turtledoves dwell!
O cuckoo pint, toll me the purple clapper
That hangs in your clear green bell!

Ib. st. 6

O land where all the men are stones,
Or all the stones are men.

A Land That Living Warmth Disowns

THEODORE O' HARA
1820-1867

On Fame's eternal camping ground
Their silent tents are spread,
And Glory guards, with solemn round,
The bivouac of the dead.

The Bivouac of the Dead
[1847], st. 1

Sons of the Dark and Bloody ground.

Ib. st. 9

GEORGE FREDERICK ROOT
1820-1895

Tramp! Tramp! Tramp! the boys are marching,
Cheer up, comrades, they will come,
And beneath the starry flag
We shall breathe the air again
Of the free land in our own beloved home.

Tramp! Tramp! Tramp! [1862]

Yes, we'll rally round the flag, boys,
we'll rally once again,
Shouting the battle cry of Freedom,
We will rally from the hillside, we'll gather from the plain,
Shouting the battle cry of Freedom.

The Battle Cry of Freedom [1863]

SIR WILLIAM HOWARD RUSSELL
1820-1907

The Russians dashed on towards that thin red-line streak tipped with a line of steel.

3 Written to commemorate Americans slain in the battle of Buena Vista, February 22-33, 1847.

To The Times of London from the Crimea, describing the British infantry at Balaklava
[October 25, 1854]

1 Translation of the Indian name Kentucky.

3 Soon the men of the column began to see that though the scarlet line was slender, it was
WILLIAM TECUMSEH SHERMAN
1820–1891

You cannot qualify war in harsher terms than I will. War is cruelty, and you cannot refine it.
Letter [September 12, 1864] to James M. Calhoun, Mayor of Atlanta, and others

Hold the fort! I am coming!
Signal from Kennesaw Mountain to General John Murray Corse in Altoona [October 5, 1864]

The legitimate object of war is a more perfect peace.
Speech [St. Louis, July 20, 1865]

I am tired and sick of war. Its glory is all moonshine. It is only those who have neither fired a shot nor heard the shrieks and groans of the wounded who cry aloud for blood, more vengeance, more desolation. War is hell.
Attributed to a graduation address at Michigan Military Academy [June 19, 1879]; from the National Tribune, Washington, D.C. [November 26, 1914]

I will not accept if nominated and will not serve if elected.
Message to Republican National Convention [June 5, 1884]

JOHN TYNDALL
1820–1893

Heat Considered as a Mode of Motion. Title of treatise [1863]

very rigid and exact. — A. W. Kinglake [1809–1891], Invasion of the Crimea, vol. III, p. 455
1 It’s “Thin red line of ’eroes” when the drums begin to roll. — Kipling [1865–1936], Tommy, st. 3
2 He actually said: Hold out. Relief is coming. General Corse replied: I am short a cheek bone and an ear, but am able to whip all hell yet. See Phillip Bliss, p. 777.
3 See Robert E. Lee, p. 650.
4 The familiar version is: If nominated I will not run; if elected I will not serve.

Life is a wave, which in no two consecutive moments of its existence is composed of the same particles.1
Fragments of Science, vol. II, Vitality

The mind of man may be compared to a musical instrument with a certain range of notes, beyond which in both directions we have an infinitude of silence.
Ib. Matter and Force

The brightest flashes in the world of thought are incomplete until they have been proved to have their counterparts in the world of fact.
Ib. Scientific Materialism

It is as fatal as it is cowardly to blink facts because they are not to our taste.
Ib. Science and Man

Charles Darwin, the Abraham of scientific men — a searcher as obedient to the command of truth as was the patriarch to the command of God.
Ib.

Superstition may be defined as constructive religion which has grown incongruous with intelligence. Ib.

Religious feeling is as much a verity as any other part of human consciousness; and against it, on the subjective side, the waves of science beat in vain.
Ib. Professor Virchow and Evolution

HERBERT SPENCER
1820–1903

Progress, therefore, is not an accident, but a necessity. . . . It is a part of nature.
Social Statics [1851], pt. I, ch. 2

Education has for its object the formation of character.
Ib. 17

Opinion is ultimately determined by the feelings, and not by the intellect.
Ib. IV, 30

Morality knows nothing of geographical boundaries or distinctions of race.
Ib.

1 See Heraclitus, p. 77a.
No one can be perfectly free till all are free; no one can be perfectly moral till all are moral; no one can be perfectly happy till all are happy. 

Social Statics, pt. IV, ch. 30

Architecture, sculpture, painting, music, and poetry, may truly be called the efflorescence of civilized life. 

Essays on Education [1861]. Education: What Knowledge Is of Most Worth?

Every cause produces more than one effect. 

Ib. On Progress: Its Law and Cause

The tyranny of Mrs. Grundy is worse than any other tyranny we suffer under. 

Ib. On Manners and Fashion

Old forms of government finally grow so oppressive that they must be thrown off even at the risk of reigns of terror.

Music must take rank as the highest of the fine arts — as the one which, more than any other, ministers to human welfare. 

Ib. On the Origin and Function of Music

We too often forget that not only is there “a soul of goodness in things evil,” but very generally a soul of truth in things erroneous. 

First Principles [1861]

The fact disclosed by a survey of the past that majorities have been wrong must not blind us to the complementary fact that majorities have usually not been entirely wrong. 

Ib. Volumes might be written upon the impiety of the pious.

We have unmistakable proof that throughout all past time, there has been a ceaseless devouring of the weak by the strong. 

This survival of the fittest. 

Principles of Biology [1864-1867], pt. III, ch. 12

The Republican form of government is the highest form of government: but because of this it requires the highest type of human nature — a type nowhere at present existing. 

Essays [1891]. The Americans

The ultimate result of shielding men from the effects of folly is to fill the world with fools. 

Ib. State Tamperings with Money Banks

HENRI-FRÉDÉRIC AMIEL 
1821-1881

Truth is the secret of eloquence and of virtue, the basis of moral authority; it is the highest summit of art and of life. 

Journal [1883]

An error is the more dangerous the more truth it contains. 

Ib.

Doing easily what others find difficult is talent; doing what is impossible for talent is genius. 

Ib.

If ignorance and passion are the foes of popular morality, it must be confessed that moral indifference is the malady of the cultivated classes. 

Ib.

Pure truth cannot be assimilated by the crowd; it must be communicated by contagion. 

Ib.

CHARLES BAUDELAIRE 1
1821-1867

Hypocrite reader — my fellow man — my brother! 

Les Fleurs du Mal [1861]

1 Baudelaire is the foremost seer, king of poets, a true God. Even so, he lived in too artistic a milieu; his so highly praised form is meager. Ventures into the unknown demand new forms. — Arthur Rimbaud [1854-1891]. Lettre à Paul Demeny [May 15, 1872]

2 Hypocrite lecteur — mon semblable — mon frère! (Quoted by T. S. Eliot in The Waste Land.)

SPENCER — BAUDELAIRE

706


2 See Shakespeare, Henry V, IV, i, 4, p. 244b.
The poet is like the prince of the clouds who haunts the tempest and laughs at the archer, exiled on the ground in the midst of jeers, his giant wings prevent him from walking.¹

Les Fleurs du Mal.
L’Albatros, st. 4

Perfumes, colors and sounds echo one another. Ib. Correspondances

Mother of memories, mistress of mistresses.²

Ib. Le Balcon, st. 1

There, everything is order and beauty, richness, quiet and pleasure.³

Ib. L’Invitation au Voyage, refrain

I have more memories than if I were a thousand years old.⁴

Ib. Spleen, l. 1

I am the wound and the knife!
I am the blow and the cheek!
I am the limbs and the wheel —
The victim and the executioner! ⁵

Ib. L’Héautontimoroumenos

O Death, old captain, it is time! raise the anchor!

Ib. Le Voyage, VIII

What do I care that you are good?
Be beautiful! and be sad! ⁶

Nouvelles Fleurs du Mal [1866–1868]. Madrigal Tristé, st. 1

There can be no progress (real, that is, moral) except in the individual and by the individual himself.

Mon Coeur Mis à Nu [1887], XV

There are in every man, at every hour, two simultaneous postulations, one towards God, the other towards Satan.

Ib. XIX

There exist only three beings worthy of respect: the priest, the soldier, the poet. To know, to kill, to create.

Mon Coeur Mis à Nu XXII

To be a great man and a saint for oneself, that is the one important thing. Ib. LII

Theory of the true civilization. It is not to be found in gas or steam or table turning. It consists in the diminution of the traces of original sin. Ib. LIX

SIR RICHARD FRANCIS BURTON
1821–1890

Why meet we on the bridge of Time to 'change one greeting and to part?'
The Kasidah of Haji Abdu El-Yazdi, I, 11

Indeed he knows not how to know who knows not also how to un-know.
Ib. VI, 18

Do what thy manhood bids thee do, from none but self expect applause;
He noblest lives and noblest dies who makes and keeps his self-made laws.
Ib. VIII, 37

FÉDOR MIKHAILOVICH DOSTOEVSKI
1821–1881

Man is a pliable animal, a being who gets accustomed to everything!
The House of the Dead (Prison Life in Siberia) [1861–1862], pt. I, ch. 2

He [Turgenev] said that he was writing a long article against the Russophiles and Slavophiles. I advised him to order a telescope from Paris for his better convenience. "What do you mean?" he asked. "The distance is somewhat great," I replied; "direct the telescope on Russia, and then you will be able to observe us; otherwise you can't really see anything at all."

Letter to Apollon Maikov [August 16 (28), 1867]
I want to tell you now about the insects to whom God gave “sensual lust.” ... I am that insect, brother, and it is said of me especially. All we Karamazovs are such insects, and, angel as you are, that insect lives in you too, and will stir a tempest in your blood. Tempests, because sensual lust is a tempest — worse than a tempest! Beauty is a terrible and awful thing! It is terrible because it has not been fathomed, for God sets us nothing but riddles.¹ Here the boundaries meet and all contradictions exist side by side. . . .

Yes, man is broad, too broad, indeed. I’d have him narrower. The devil only knows what to make of it! What to the mind is shameful is beauty and nothing else to the heart. Is there beauty in Sodom? Believe me, that for the immense mass of mankind beauty is found in Sodom. Did you know that secret? The awful thing is that beauty is mysterious as well as terrible. God and devil are fighting there, and the battlefield is the heart of man.

The Brothers Karamazov²
[1879–1880], bk. III, ch. 3

And if that is so, if they dare not forgive, what becomes of harmony? Is there in the whole world a being who would have the right to forgive and could forgive? I don’t want harmony. From love of humanity I don’t want it. I would rather be left with unavenged suffering. I would rather remain with my unavenged suffering and unsatisfied indignation, even if I were wrong. Besides, too high a price is asked for harmony; it’s beyond our means to pay so much to enter on it. And so I hasten to give back my entrance ticket, and if I am an honest man I am bound to give it back as soon as possible. And that I am doing. It’s not God that I don’t accept, Alyosha, only I most respectfully return Him the ticket.  Ib. V, 4

We have corrected Thy work and have founded it upon miracle, mystery and authority. And men rejoiced that they were again led like sheep, and that the terrible gift that brought them such suffering, was, at last, lifted from their hearts.

The Brothers Karamazov,
bk. V, ch. 5

“How will you escape it? By what will you escape it? That’s impossible with your ideas.”

“In the Karamazov way, again.”

‘Everything is lawful,’ you mean?”

Ib.

Men reject their prophets and slay them, but they love their martyrs and honor those whom they have slain.

Ib. VI, 3

That was a sign to me at that moment. It’s for the babe I’m going. Because we are responsible for all.

Ib. XI, 4

Who doesn’t desire his father’s death?

Ib. XII, 5

Our fatal troika dashes on in her headlong flight perhaps to destruction, and in all Russia for long past men have stretched out imploring hands and called a halt to its furious reckless course. And if other nations stand aside from that troika that may be not from respect, as the poet would fain believe, but simply from horror. And well it is that they stand aside, but maybe they will cease one day to do so and will form a firm wall confronting the hurrying apparition and will check the frenzied rush of our lawlessness, for the sake of their own safety, enlightenment and civilization.

Ib. 9

They have their Hamlets, but we still have our Karamazovs!

Ib.

But profound as psychology is, it’s a knife that cuts both ways.

Ib. 10

For a moment the lie becomes truth.

Ib. Epilogue, ch. 2

We have all come out of Gogol’s Overcoat.¹

Attributed to Dostoevski

¹ This statement, traditionally attributed to Dostoevski, and quoted by most writers on Dostoevski and on Russian realism, appears in

² Translated by Constance Garnett.
MARY BAKER EDDY
1821–1910

Jesus of Nazareth was the most scientific man that ever trod the globe. He plunged beneath the material surface of things, and found the spiritual cause. *Science and Health with Key to the Scriptures* [1875], p. 313

Spirit is the real and eternal; matter is the unreal and temporal.

*Ib.* p. 468

Sickness, sin and death, being inharmonious, do not originate in God nor belong to His government.

*Ib.* p. 472

How would you define Christian Science?

As the law of God, the law of good, interpreting and demonstrating the divine Principle and rule of universal harmony.

*Rudimental Divine Science* [1891], p. 1

GUSTAVE FLAUBERT
1821–1880

One must not always think that feeling is everything. Art is nothing without form.

*Letter to Madame Louise Colet* [August 12, 1846]

What a horrible invention, the bourgeois, don’t you think? ¹

*Ib.* [September 22, 1846]

Eugène Melchior, vicomte de Vogüé [1848–1910], *Le Roman Russe* [1886], ch. 3: The more I read the Russians, the more I understand the observation one of them made to me ... “We have all come out of Gogol’s *Overcoat.*” We see further how evident the connection is with Dostoevski: the formidable novelist is all in his first book, *Poor People,* and *Poor People* has its origin in the *Overcoat.*

De Vogüé reiterated this statement in the speech he made on the occasion of unveiling a centennial monument to Gogol in Moscow in 1909.

¹ Il faut épater le bourgeois [You must shock the bourgeois]. — BAUDELAIRE

One becomes a critic when one cannot be an artist, just as a man becomes a stool pigeon when he cannot be a soldier.

*Letter to Madame Louise Colet* [October 22, 1846]

Axiom: hatred of the bourgeois is the beginning of wisdom.¹

*Letter to George Sand, May 10, 1867*

I call a bourgeois anyone whose thinking is vulgar.¹

*Quoted by Maupassant*

What is beautiful is moral, that is all there is to it.

*Letter to Maupassant* [October 26, 1880]

NATHAN BEDFORD FORREST
1821–1872

Get there first with the most men.²

*Statement reported by General Basil Duke and General Richard Taylor*

HERMANN LUDWIG FERDINAND VON HELMHOLTZ
1821–1894

Nature as a whole possesses a store of force which cannot in any way be either increased or diminished ... therefore, the quantity of force in Nature is just as eternal and unalterable as the quantity of matter. ... I have named [this] general law “The Principle of the Conservation of Force.”³

*Über die Erhaltung der Kraft* [1847]

Whoever, in the pursuit of science, seeks after immediate practical utility, may generally rest assured that he will

¹ See note 1 in left column.

² Erroneous version usually rendered: Git thar firstest with the mostest.

³ Translated by E. Atkinson.

Helmholtz’s “force” is equivalent to the modern physicist’s “energy.”
seek in vain. All that science can achieve is a perfect knowledge and a perfect understanding of the action of natural and moral forces.

*Academic discourse, Heidelberg [1862]*

FRÉDÉRIC LOCKER-LAMPSON
1821–1895

The world’s as ugly, ay, as Sin —
And almost as delightful.

*The Jester’s Plea*

And many are afraid of God —
And more of Mrs. Grundy.¹

GEORGE JOHN WHYTE-MELVILLE
1821–1878

In the choice of a horse and a wife, a man must please himself, ignoring the opinion and advice of friends.

*Riding Recollections [1878]*

NIKOLAI NEKRASOV
1821–1877

You do not have to be a poet, but you are obliged to be a citizen.

*Poet and Citizen*

Wretched and abundant,
Oppressed and powerful,
Weak and mighty,
Mother Russia!

*Who Is Happy in Russia? [1873–1876]*

WILLIAM HENRY VANDERBILT
1821–1885

The public be damned.

*Reply to a newspaper reporter [October 2, 1882]*


RUDOLF VIRCHOW
1821–1902

I formulate the doctrine of pathological generation . . . in simple terms: *omnis cellula a cellula.*¹

Cellular Pathology [1858].²

*Disease, Life and Man*

MATTHEW ARNOLD
1822–1888

Be his³
My special thanks, whose even-balanced soul,
From first youth tested up to extreme old age,
Business could not make dull, nor passion wild:
Who saw life steadily and saw it whole.

*To a Friend [1849]*

Others abide our question. Thou art free.

We ask and ask: Thou smilest and art still,
Out-topping knowledge.

*Shakespeare [1849]*

Strong is the soul, and wise, and beautiful:
The seeds of godlike power are in us still:
Gods are we, bards, saints, heroes, if we will.

*Written in Emerson’s Essays [1849]*

Come, dear children, let us away;
Down and away below!
Now my brothers call from the bay,
Now the great winds shorewards blow,
Now the salt tides seawards flow;
Now the wild white horses play,
Champ and chafe and toss in the spray.

*The Forsaken Merman [1849], st. 1*

Sand-strewn caverns, cool and deep,
Where the winds are all asleep.

*Ib. st. 4*

¹ All cells come from [pre-existing] cells.
² Essays translated by LELLAND J. RATHER [1858].
³ Sophocles.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>a</th>
<th>b</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| Where great whales come sailing by,  
Sail and sail, with unshut eye,  
Round the world forever and aye.  
*The Forsaken Merman*, st. 4 | But where will Europe's latter hour  
Again find Wordsworth's healing  
power?  
Others will teach us how to dare,  
And against fear our breast to steel:  
Others will strengthen us to bear —  
But who, ah! who will make us feel?  
The cloud of mortal destiny,  
Others will front it fearlessly —  
But who, like him, will put it by?  
*Memorial Verses*, st. 5 |
| Down, down, down!  
Down to the depth of the sea!  
She sits at her wheel in the humming  
town,  
Singing most joyfully.  
*Ib. st. 7* | Hither and thither spins  
The windborne, mirroring soul;  
A thousand glimpses wins,  
And never sees a whole.  
*Empedocles on Etna* [1852],  
*act I, sc. ii, l. 82* |
| Fate gave, what Chance shall not con-  
roll,  
His sad lucidity of soul.  
*Resignation* [1849] | Be neither saint- nor sophist-led, but be  
a man!  
*Ib. l. 136* |
| We cannot kindle when we will  
The fire that in the heart resides,  
The spirit bloweth and is still,  
In mystery our soul abides.  
*Morality* [1852], st. 1 | We do not what we ought;  
What we ought not, we do;  
And lean upon the thought  
That chance will bring us through.  
*Ib. l. 237* |
| Calm Soul of all things! make it mine  
To feel, amid the city's jar,  
That there abides a peace of thine,  
Man did not make, and can not  
mar.  
*Lines Written in Kensington Gardens* [1852], st. 10 | Nature, with equal mind,  
Sees all her sons at play;  
Sees man control the wind,  
The wind sweep man away.  
*Ib. l. 257* |
| Goethe in Weimar sleeps, and Greece,  
Long since, saw Byron's struggle cease,  
But one such death remained to come;  
The last poetic voice is dumb —  
We stand today by Wordsworth's  
tomb.  
*Memorial Verses, April 1850*  
[1852], st. 1, 2 | Is it so small a thing  
To have enjoyed the sun,  
To have lived light in the spring,  
To have loved, to have thought, to have  
done;  
To have advanced true friends, and  
beat down baffling foes?  
*Ib. II, l. 397* |
| When Byron's eyes were shut in  
death,  
We bowed our head and held our  
breath.  
He taught us little; but our soul  
Had felt him like the thunder's roll.  
*Memorial Verses, April 1850*  
[1852], st. 1, 2 | The day in its hotness,  
The strife with the palm;  
The night in her silence,  
The stars in their calm.  
*Ib. l. 465* |
| Physician of the Iron Age,  
Goethe has done his pilgrimage.  
He took the suffering human race,  
He read each wound, each weakness  
clear;  
And struck his finger on the place,  
And said: Thou ailest here, and here!  
*Ib. st. 3* | The same heart beats in every human  
breast.  
*The Buried Life* [1852], st. 2 |
There rises an unspeakable desire
After the knowledge of our buried life.

The Buried Life, st. 6

What actions are the most excellent?
Those, certainly, which most powerfully
appeal to the great primary human
affections: to those elementary feelings
which subsist permanently in the race,
and which are independent of time.
These feelings are permanent and the same;
that which interests them is permanent and the same.

Preface to Poems [1853]

Go, for they call you, Shepherd, from the hill.
The Scholar Gypsy [1853], st. 1

Crossing the stripling Thames at Bablack-hithe,
Trailing in the cool stream thy fingers wet,
As the slow punt swings round.

Ib. st. 8

Thou waitest for the spark from heaven: and we,
Light half-believers of our casual creeds,
Who never deeply felt, nor clearly willed . . .
Who hesitate and falter life away,
And lose tomorrow the ground won today—
Ahl do not we, wanderer! await it too?

Ib. st. 18

And amongst us one
Who most has suffered, takes deservedly
His seat upon the intellectual throne.

Ib. st. 19

This strange disease of modern life.

Ib. st. 21

Still nursing the unconquerable hope,
Still clutching the inviolable shade.

Ib. st. 22

Strew on her roses, roses,
And never a spray of yew!
In quiet she reposes;
Ah, would that I did too!

Requiescat [1853], st. 1

Her cabined, ample spirit,
It fluttered and failed for breath.
Tonight it doth inherit
The vasty hall of death.

Requiescat, st. 4

Hark! ah, the nightingale —
The tawny-throated!

Philomela [1853], st. 1

Eternal passion!
Eternal pain!

Ib. st. 3

What shelter to grow ripe is ours?
What leisure to grow wise?

Stanzas in Memory of the Author of “Obermann” 1 [1853],
st. 18

Truth sits upon the lips of dying men.
Sohrab and Rustum [1853], l. 656

Sanity — that is the great virtue of the ancient literature; the want of that is the great defect of the modern, in spite of its variety and power.

Preface to Poems [1854]

Wandering between two worlds, one dead,
The other powerless to be born.

Stanzas from the Grande Charteuse [1855], st. 15

And we forget because we must
And not because we will.

Absence [1857], st. 3

Peace, peace is what I seek, and public calm;
Endless extinction of unhappy hates.

Merope [1858], l. 100

With women the heart argues, not the mind.

Ib. l. 341

The translator of Homer should above all be penetrated by a sense of four qualities of his author: that he is eminently rapid; that he is eminently plain and direct, both in the evolution of his thought and in the expression of it, that is, both in his syntax and in his words; that he is eminently plain and

Etienne Pivert de Sénancour [1770–1846], French author. His most notable work, Obermann, was published in 1804.

712
direct in the substance of his thought, that is, in his matter and ideas; and, finally, that he is eminently noble.

On Translating Homer [1861]

The Iliad has a great master's genuine stamp, and that stamp is the grand style.

Of these two literatures [France and Germany], as of the intellect of Europe in general, the main effort, for now many years, has been a critical effort; the endeavor, in all branches of knowledge — theology, philosophy, history, art, science — to see the object as in itself it really is. Ib.

The grand style arises in poetry, when a noble nature, poetically gifted, treats with simplicity or with severity a serious subject. Ib.

Nations are not truly great solely because the individuals composing them are numerous, free, and active; but they are great when these numbers, this freedom, and this activity are employed in the service of an ideal higher than that of an ordinary man, taken by himself. Democracy [1861]

It is a very great thing to be able to think as you like; but, after all, an important question remains: what you think. Ib.

The critical power . . . tends to make an intellectual situation of which the creative power can profitably avail itself . . . to make the best ideas prevail.

The Function of Criticism at the Present Time [1864]

Ideas cannot be too much prized in and for themselves, cannot be too much lived with. Ib.

There is the world of ideas and the world of practice; the French are often for suppressing the one and the English the other; but neither is to be suppressed. Ib.

Burke is so great because, almost alone in England, he brings thought to bear upon politics, he saturates politics with thought.

The Function of Criticism at the Present Time

His [Burke's] greatness is that he lived in a world which neither English Liberalism nor English Toryism is apt to enter — the world of ideas. Ib.

The notion of the free play of the mind upon all subjects being a pleasure in itself, being an object of desire, being an essential provider of elements without which a nation's spirit, whatever compensations it may have for them, must, in the long run, die of inanition, hardly enters into an Englishman's thoughts. Ib.

I am bound by my own definition of criticism: a disinterested endeavor to learn and propagate the best that is known and thought in the world. Ib.

Whispering from her towers the last enchantments of the Middle Age . . . Home of lost causes, and forsaken beliefs, and unpopular names, and impossible loyalties!

Essays in Criticism, first series [1865], preface

Poetry is simply the most beautiful, impressive and wisely effective mode of saying things, and hence its importance. Ib. Heinrich Heine

Philistine must have originally meant, in the mind of those who invented the nickname, a strong, dogged, unenlightened opponent of the children of the light. Ib.

On the breast of that huge Mississippi of falsehood called History, a foam-bell more or less is no consequence. Ib. Literary Influence of Academies [1864]

1 Oxford.
2 This passage appeared only in the first appearance of the essay in Cornhill Magazine [August 1864].

History never embraces more than a small
The great apostle of the Philistines, 
Lord Macaulay.

Essays in Criticism, first 
series, Joubert

Are ye too changed, ye hills?
See, 'tis no foot of unfamiliar men 
Tonight from Oxford up your pathway 
strays!
Here came I often, often, in old days — 
Thyris [1866], st. 1
That sweet city [1863-1947], st. 2
That sweet city [1863-1947], st. 2

He went; his piping took a troubled sound
Of storms that rage outside our happy ground;
He could not wait their passing; he is dead.

The bloom is gone, and with the bloom 
go I.

Yes, thou art gone! and round me too 
the night
In ever-nearing circle weaves her shade. 
I see her veil draw soft across the day, 
I feel her slowly chilling breath invade
The cheek grown thin, the brown hair 
sprent with gray;
I feel her finger light
Laid pausefully upon life's headlong 
train —
The foot less prompt to meet the morning 
dew,
The heart less bounding at emotion 
new,
And hope, once crushed, less quick to spring again.

Hear it, O Thyris, still our tree is there! —

Ah, vain! These English fields, this 
upland dim,
These brambles pale with mist engar- 
landed,
That lone, sky-pointing tree, are not 
for him;
To a boon southern country he is fled, 
And now in happier air,
Wandering with the great Mother's train 
divine . . .
Within a folding of the Apennine.

Thyris, st. 18

Why faintest thou? I wandered till I 
died.
Roam on! The light we sought is shining still,
Dost thou ask proof? Our tree yet 
crowns the hill, 
Our scholar travels yet the loved hill-
side. 

Ib. st. 24

The sea is calm tonight.
The tide is full, the moon lies fair
Upon the straits.

Dover Beach [1867], st. 1

Begin, and cease, and then again be-
gin,
With tremulous cadence slow, and 
bring
The eternal note of sadness in.

Ib.

Sophocles long ago
Heard it on the Aegean. 

Ib. st. 2

The sea of faith
Was once, too, at the full, and round 
earth's shore
Lay like the folds of a bright girdle 
furled;
But now I only hear
Its melancholy, long, withdrawing 
roar,
Retreating, to the breath
Of the night wind down the vast edges 
drear
And naked shingles of the world.

Ah, love, let us be true
To one another! for the world, which seems
To lie before us like a land of dreams,
So various, so beautiful, so new,
Hath really neither joy, nor love, nor
light,
Nor certitude, nor peace, nor help for
pain;
And we are here as on a darkling plain
Swept with confused alarms of struggle
and flight,
Where ignorant armies clash by night.
Dover Beach, st. 3, 4
It is — last stage of all —
When we are frozen up within, and
quite
The phantom of ourselves,
To hear the world applaud the hollow
ghost
Which blamed the living man.
Growing Old [1867], st. 7
Creep into thy narrow bed,
Creep, and let no more be said!
The Last Word [1867], st. 1
Let the long contention cease!
Geese are swans, and swans are geese.1
Ib. st. 2
Charge once more, then, and be
dumb!
Let the victors, when they come,
When the forts of folly fall,
Find thy body by the wall.
Ib. st. 4
Cruel, but composed and bland,
Dumb, inscrutable and grand,
So Tiberius might have sat,
Had Tiberius been a cat.
Poor Matthias [1867]
Coldly, sadly descends
The autumn evening. The field
Strewn with its dank yellow drifts
Of withered leaves, and the elms,
Fade into dimness space,
Silent; hardly a shout
From a few boys late at their play!
Rugby Chapel 2 [1867], st. 1
O strong soul, by what shore
Tarriest thou now? For that force,

Surely, has not been left vain!
Somewhere, surely, afar,
In the sounding labor-house vast
Of being, is practiced that strength,
Zealous, beneficent, firm!
Rugby Chapel, st. 4
Most men eddy about
Here and there, eat and drink,
Chatter and love and hate,
Gather and squander, are raised
Aloft, are hurled in the dust,
Striving blindly, achieving
Nothing; and then they die.
Ib. st. 6
Friends who set forth at our side
Falter, are lost in the storm!
We, we only, are left!
Ib. st. 8
Then, in such hour of need
Of your fainting, dispirited race,
Ye, like angels, appear,
Radiant with ardor divine.
Beacons of hope, ye appear!
Langor is not in your heart,
Weakness is not in your word,
Weariness not on your brow.
Ib. st. 13
Herein lies the reason for giving boys
more of Latin composition than of
Greek, superior though the Greek litera-
ture be to the Latin; but the power of
the Latin classic is in character, that of
the Greek is in beauty. Now character
is capable of being taught, learnt, and
assimilated; beauty hardly.
Schools and Universities on the
Continent [1868]
Our society distributes itself into
Barbarians, Philistines, and Populace;
and America is just ourselves, with the
Barbarians quite left out, and the Popu-
lace nearly.
Culture and Anarchy [1869],
preface
America, that chosen home of newspa-
papers.
Ib.
I am a Liberal, yet I am a Liberal
tempered by experience, reflection, and
renouncement, and I am, above all, a
believer in culture.  Ib. Introduction

1 See Burton, p. 511a.
2 Arnold's father, Thomas Arnold, the great
headmaster of Rugby, is buried in Rugby
Chapel.
Culture is then properly described not as having its origin in curiosity, but as having its origin in the love of perfection; it is a study of perfection.

Culture and Anarchy, Sweetness and Light

Not a having and a resting, but a growing and a becoming is the character of perfection as culture conceives it.

The pursuit of perfection, then, is the pursuit of sweetness and light.\(^1\) . . . He who works for sweetness and light united, works to make reason and the will of God prevail.

The men of culture are the true apostles of equality.

The governing idea of Hellenism is spirit of consciousness, that of Hebraism, strictness of conscience.

Hebraism and Hellenism

Below the surface stream, shallow and light, Of what we say and feel — below the stream, As light, of what we think we feel, there flows With noiseless current, strong, obscure and deep, The central stream of what we feel indeed. St. Paul and Protestantism [1870]

Culture, the acquainting ourselves with the best that has been known and said in the world.

Literature and Dogma [1873], preface

Conduct is three-fourths of our life and its largest concern. Ib. ch. 1

Choose equality.
Mixed Essays [1879]. Equality

We have the religion of inequality.

To be humanized is to comply with the true law of our human nature; servare modum, finemque tenere, Naturamque sequi, says Lucan; "to keep our measure, and to hold fast our end, and to follow Nature."

Mixed Essays. Equality

Inequality has the natural and necessary effect, under the present circumstances, of materializing our upper class, vulgarizing our middle class, and brutalizing our lower class. Ib.

For poetry the idea is everything; the rest is a world of illusion, of divine illusion. Poetry attaches its emotion to the idea; the idea is the fact. The strongest part of our religion today is its unconscious poetry.

Introduction to Ward, English Poets [1880]

Eutrapelia. "A happy and gracious flexibility," Pericles calls this quality of the Athenians... lucidity of thought, clearness and propriety of language, freedom from prejudice and freedom from stiffness, openness of mind, amiability of manners, all these seem to go along with a certain happy flexibility of nature, and to depend upon it.

Irish Essays [1882]. A Speech at Eton

English civilization — the humanizing, the bringing into one harmonious and truly humane life, of the whole body of English society — that is what interests me.

Ecce, Convertimur ad Gentes

That which in England we call the middle class is in America virtually the nation.

A Word About America [1882]

The American Philistine was a livelier sort of Philistine than ours.

A Word More About America [1885]

What really dissatisfies in American civilization is the want of the interesting, a want due chiefly to the want of those two great elements of the interesting, which are elevation and beauty.

Civilization in the United States [1888]
Coleridge, poet and philosopher wrecked in a mist of opium.

_Essays in Criticism, second series_ [1888]. Byron

A beautiful and ineffectual angel,¹ beating in the void his luminous wings in vain.

**ULYSSES S. GRANT**  
1822–1885

The art of war is simple enough. Find out where your enemy is. Get at him as soon as you can. Strike at him as hard as you can and as often as you can, and keep moving on.²

*On the art of war*

No terms except an unconditional and immediate surrender can be accepted. I propose to move immediately upon your works.

_To General S. B. Buckner, Fort Donelson_ [February 16, 1862]

I propose to fight it out on this line, if it takes all summer.

_Dispatch to Washington, before Spottsylvania Court House_ [May 11, 1864]

Wherever the enemy goes let our troops go also.

_Dispatch to General Henry W. Halleck from City Point, Virginia_ [August 1, 1864]

The war is over — the rebels are our countrymen again.

_Upon stopping his men from cheering after Lee’s surrender at Appomattox Court House_ [April 9, 1865]

Let us have peace.

_Accepting nomination for the Presidency_ [May 29, 1868]

I know no method to secure the repeal of bad or obnoxious laws so effective as their stringent execution.

_Inaugural Address_ [March 4, 1869]

Let no guilty man escape, if it can be avoided. No personal considerations should stand in the way of performing a public duty.

*Indorsement of a letter relating to the Whiskey Ring_ [July 29, 1875]*

Leave the matter of religion to the family altar, the church, and the private school, supported entirely by private contributions. Keep the church and the State forever separate.

_Speech at Des Moines, Iowa_ [1875]

Labor disgraces no man; unfortunately you occasionally find men disgrace labor.

_Speech at Midland International Arbitration Union, Birmingham, England_ [1877]

They [the Pilgrim Fathers] fell upon an ungenial climate, where there were nine months of winter and three months of cold weather, and that called out the best energies of the men, and of the women too, to get a mere subsistence out of the soil, with such a climate. In their efforts to do that they cultivated industry and frugality at the same time — which is the real foundation of the greatness of the Pilgrims.

_Speech at New England Society Dinner_ [December 22, 1880]

**EDWARD EVERETT HALE**  
1822–1909

I am only one,  
But still I am one.  
I cannot do everything,  
But still I can do something;  
And because I cannot do everything  
I will not refuse to do the something  
that I can do.

_For the Lend-a-Hand Society*

Behind all these men you have to do with, behind officers, and government, and people even, there is the country herself, your country, and . . . you be-

---

¹ Shelley.  
² See Halsey, p. 968a.
long to her as you belong to your own mother. Stand by her, boy, as you would stand by your mother.

_The Man Without a Country_ [1863]

He loved his country as no other man has loved her, but no man deserved less at her hands.

_Ib. Epitaph of Philip Nolan_

It is not necessary to finish your sentences in a crowd, but by a sort of mumble, omitting sibilants and dentals. This, indeed, if your words fail you, answers even in public extempore speech, but better where other talking is going on.

_The Double and How He Undid Me_ [1868]

To look up and not down,
To look forward and not back,
To look out and not in, and
To lend a hand.¹

_Ten Times One Is Ten_ [1870]

_Rutherford Birchard Hayes_ 1822–1893

He serves his party best who serves the country best.

_Inaugural Address_ [March 5, 1877]

_Thomas Hughes_ 1822–1896

Life isn’t all beer and skittles;² but beer and skittles, or something better of the same sort, must form a good part of every Englishman’s education.

_Tom Brown’s Schooldays_ [1857], pt. I, ch. 2

He never wants anything but what’s right and fair; only when you come to settle what’s right and fair, it’s everything that he wants and nothing that you want.

_Ib. II, 2_

¹ Rule of the Harry Wadsworth Club.
² See Dickens, p. 669a.

_William Porcher Miles_ 1822–1899

“Vote early and vote often,” the advice openly displayed on the election banners in one of our northern cities.

_Speech, House of Representatives_ [March 31, 1858]

_Louis Pasteur_ 1822–1895

No, a thousand times no; there does not exist a category of science to which one can give the name applied science. There are science and the applications of science, bound together as the fruit to the tree which bears it.¹

_Pourquoi la France n’a pas trouvé d’hommes supérieurs au moment du péril_ [Revue Scientifique, 1871]

In the fields of observation, chance favors only the mind that is prepared.

_Quoted by René Vallery-Radot in The Life of Pasteur_ [1927]

_Thomas Buchanan Read_ 1822–1872

The terrible grumble, and rumble, and roar,
Telling the battle was on once more, And Sheridan twenty miles away.

_Sheridan’s Ride_, st. 1

_Heinrich Schliemann_ 1822–1890

I have gazed on the face of Agamemnon.

_Telegram to the King of Greece, upon excavating the fifth and last grave at Mycenae_ [August 1876]

¹ Translated by I. Bernard Cohen
THEODORE DE BANVILLE
1823-1891

We'll to the woods no more,
The laurels all are cut. 1

Nous n'irons plus aux bois

BERNARD ELLIOTT BEE
1823-1861

There is Jackson, standing like a stone wall!
Of General T. J. Jackson at the Battle of Bull Run 2 [July 21, 1861]

GEORGE HENRY BOKER
1823-1890

Lay him low, lay him low,
In the clover or the snow!
What cares he? he cannot know:
Lay him low.

Dirge for a Soldier, 3 st. 1

MATTHEW BROWNE [WILLIAM BRIGHTY RANDS]
1823-1882

Never do today what you can
Put off till tomorrow. 4

Lilliput Levee

Great wide, beautiful, wonderful world,
With the wonderful waters round you curled,
And the wonderful grass upon your breast,
World, you are beautifully dressed.
The Child's World, st. 1

1 Nous n'irons plus aux bois, les lauriers sont coupés.
2 From an old nursery rhyme. Translated by A. E. Hausman, Last Poems [1921], epigraph
3 General Philip Kearny, killed near Chantilly, Virginia [September 1, 1862].
4 No idleness, no laziness, no procrastination; never put off till tomorrow what you can do today. — Lord Chesterfield, Letters [December 26, 1749]

JULIA A. FLETCHER CARNEY
1823-1908

Little drops of water,
Little grains of sand,
Make the mighty ocean
And the pleasant land.

Little Things [1845], st. 1

WILLIAM JOHNSON CORY
1823-1892

All beauteous things for which we live
By laws of time and space decay.
But oh, the very reason why
I clasp them, is because they die.

Mimnermus in Church, st. 4

BARTHOLOMEW DOWLING
1823-1863

Then stand to your glasses steady!
We drink in our comrades’ eyes:

1 The Nightingales was the title of the poems left by Heraclitus. See p. 77a-b.
2 See Callimachus, p. 104b.
One cup to the dead already —
Hurrah for the next that dies!

The Revel,¹ st. 1

THOMAS WENTWORTH HIGGINSON
1823–1911

When a thought takes one's breath away, a lesson on grammar seems an impertinence.

Preface to EMILY DICKINSON'S Poems, first series [1890]

An easy thing; O Power Divine,
To thank Thee for these gifts of Thine,
For summer's sunshine, winter's snow,
For hearts that kindle, thoughts that glow;
But when shall I attain to this —
To thank Thee for the things I miss?

The Things I Miss

JOHN KELLS INGRAM
1823–1907

Who fears to speak of Ninety-eight? ²
Who blushes at the name?
When cowards mock the patriot's fate,
Who hangs his head for shame?

The Memory of the Dead,³ st. 1

LEOPOLD KRONECKER
1823–1891

God made integers, all else is the work of man.

Jahresberichte der Deutschen Mathematiker Vereinigung, bk. 2

¹ Commemorating the victims of a cholera epidemic in India.
² Struggle for Irish independence led by Wolfe Tone, Napper Tandy and others.
³ First published anonymously in the Dublin Nation [April 1, 1843].

GEORGE MARTIN LANE
1823–1897

The waiter roars it through the hall:
"We don't give bread with one fish ball!"

Lay of the Lone Fish Ball¹ [1855], st. 10

CAROLINE ATHERTON BRIGGS MASON
1823–1890

Do they miss me at home — do they miss me?
'Twould be an assurance most dear,
To know that this moment some loved one
Were saying, "I wish he were here."

Do They Miss Me at Home? st. 1

FRANCIS PARKMAN
1823–1893

The growth of New England was a result of the aggregate efforts of a busy multitude, each in his narrow circle toiling for himself, to gather competence or wealth. The expansion of New France was the achievement of a gigantic ambition striving to grasp a continent. It was a vain attempt.

Pioneers of France in the New World [1865], introduction

A boundless vision grows upon us; an untamed continent; vast wastes of forest verdure; mountains silent in primeval sleep; river, lake, and glimmering pool; wilderness oceans mingling with the sky. Such was the domain which France conquered for civilization. Plumed helmets gleamed in the shade of its forests, priestly vestments in its dens and fastnesses of ancient barbarism. Men steeped in antique learning, pale with the close breath of the cloister, here spent the noon and evening of their lives, ruled savage hordes with a mild,

¹ Lane was professor of Latin at Harvard; the embarrassment of the "lone fish ball" was an actual experience.
Faithfulness to the truth of history involves far more than a research, however patient and scrupulous, into special facts. Such facts may be detailed with the most minute exactness, and yet the narrative, taken as a whole, may be unmeaning or untrue. The narrator must seek to imbue himself with the life and spirit of the time. He must study events in their bearings near and remote; in the character, habits, and manners of those who took part in them. He must himself be, as it were, a sharer or a spectator of the action he describes.

*ib.*

If any pale student, glued to his desk, here seek an apology for a way of life whose natural fruit is that pallid and emasculate scholarship of which New England has had too many examples, it will be far better that this sketch had not been written. For the student there is, in its season, no better place than the saddle, and no better companion than the rifle or the oar.

*Autobiography* [1868] 1

The most momentous and far-reaching question ever brought to issue on this continent was: Shall France remain here or shall she not?

*Montcalm and Wolfe* [1884], introduction

Versailles was a gulf into which the labor of France poured its earnings, and it was never full. *Ib.* ch. 1

The [French] Revolution began at the top—in the world of fashion, birth, and intellect—and propagated itself downwards. *Ib.*

1 Published in *Proceedings of the Massachusetts Historical Society*, vol. VII, p. 353.

France built its best colony on a principle of exclusion, and failed: England reversed the system, and succeeded.

*Montcalm and Wolfe*, ch. 1

**COVENTRY PATMORE**

1823–1896

Ah, wasteful woman! she who may
On her sweet self set her own price,
Knowing man cannot choose but pay,
How has she cheapened Paradise!
How given for nought her priceless gift,
How spoiled the bread and spilled the wine,
Which, spent with due respective thrift,
Had made brutes men and men divine!

*The Angel in the House* [1854–1856], *bk. I, canto 3. Prelude 3, Unthrift*

A Woman is a foreign land,
Of which, though there he settle young,
A man will ne'er quite understand
The customs, politics, and tongue.

*ib. canto 9. Prelude 2, Woman*

Why, having won her, do I woo?
Because her spirit's vestal grace
Provokes me always to pursue,
But, spirit-like, eludes embrace.

*ib. II, canto 12. Prelude 1, The Married Lover*

His mother, who was patient, being dead.

*The Unknown Eros* [1877], *bk. I, canto 10. The Toys, I. 6*

He had put, within his reach,
A box of counters and a red-veined stone,
A piece of glass abraded by the beach,
And six or seven shells,
A bottle with bluebells,
And two French copper coins, ranged there with careful art,
To comfort his sad heart. *ib. I. 15*
For want of me the world’s course will not fail:
When all its work is done, the lie shall rot;
The truth is great, and shall prevail,1
When none cares whether it prevail or not.

The Unknown Eros, bk. I, canto 12. Magna est Veritas

If I were dead, you’d sometimes say,
“Poor child!”
Ib. canto 14. If I Were Dead

EDWARD POLLOCK
1823–1858
The one who goes is happier
Than those he leaves behind.
The Parting Hour

ERNEST RENAN
1823–1892
The whole of history is incomprehensible without the Christ.
La Vie de Jésus [1863]

O Lord, if there is a Lord, save my soul, if I have a soul.

Prière d’un Sceptique

Religion is not a popular error; it is a great instinctive truth, sensed by the people, expressed by the people.
Les Apôtres [1866]

An immense river of oblivion is sweeping us away into a nameless abyss.

Souvenirs d’Enfance et de Jeunesse [1883]

Immortality is to labor at an eternal task.
L’Avenir de la Science [1890], preface

Nothing great is achieved without chimeras.
Ib. ch. 19

1 See I Esdras 4:14, p. 36b.
For great is truth, and shall prevail [Magna est Veritas et praevalabit].—THOMAS BROOKS, The Crown and Glory of Christianity [1662]

JOHN SHERMAN
1823–1900
I have come home to look after my fences.1

Speech to his neighbors, Mansfield, Ohio

WILLIAM MARCY TWEED
1823–1878
As long as I count the votes, what are you going to do about it?

Statement by the “Boss” of Tammany Hall on the ballot in New York City [November 1871]

PHOEBE CARY
1824–1871
Sometimes, I think, the things we see
Are shadows of the things to be;
That what we plan we build;
That every hope that hath been crossed,
And every dream we thought was lost,
In heaven shall be fulfilled.

Dreams and Realities, st. 7

And though hard be the task,
“Keep a stiff upper lip.”

Keep a Stiff Upper Lip

One sweetly solemn thought
Comes to me o’er and o’er;
I am nearer home today
Than I ever have been before.

Nearer Home, st. 1

For of all the hard things to bear and grin,
The hardest is being taken in.

Kate Ketcham (parody of WHITTIER’S Maud Muller

GEORGE WILLIAM CURTIS
1824–1892
While we read history we make history.
The Call of Freedom

3 Senator Sherman referred to the fences around his farm. Said to be the origin of the political phrase often rendered “to mend fences.”
Every great crisis of human history is a pass of Thermopylae, and there is always a Leonidas and his three hundred to die in it, if they cannot conquer.

_The Call of Freedom_

ALEXANDRE DUMAS
THE YOUNGER
1824–1895

Business? It’s quite simple. It’s other people’s money.

_La Question d’Argent [1857], act II, sc. vii_

THOMAS JONATHAN [STONEWALL] JACKSON
1824–1863

My duty is to obey orders.

_A favorite aphorism_

Let us cross over the river, and rest under the trees.

_Last words [May 10, 1863]_

WILLIAM THOMSON, LORD KELVIN
1824–1907

When you can measure what you are speaking about, and express it in numbers, you know something about it; but when you cannot measure it, when you cannot express it in numbers, your knowledge is of a meager and unsatisfactory kind: it may be the beginning of knowledge, but you have scarcely, in your thoughts, advanced to the stage of science.

_Popular Lectures and Addresses [1891–1894]_

GUSTAV ROBERT KIRCHOFF
1824–1887

The highest object at which the natural sciences are constrained to aim, but which they will never reach, is the determination of the forces which are present in nature, and of the state of matter at any given moment—in one word, the reduction of all the phenomena of nature to mechanics.\(^1\)

_Über das Ziel der Naturwissenschaften [1865]_

CHARLES GODFREY LELAND
1824–1903

Hans Breitmann gife a barty—
Where ish dat barty now?

_Hans Breitmann’s Barty [1857], st. 6_

GEORGE MACDONALD
1824–1905

Corage. God mend al.

_His anagram motto_

Alas! how easily things go wrong!
A sigh too much or a kiss too long,
And there follows a mist and a weeping rain,
And life is never the same again.

_Phantastes [1858]. Song_

Where did you come from, baby dear?
Out of the everywhere into the here.

_At the Back of the North Wind. Baby, st. 1, 2_

They were all looking for a king
To slay their foes and lift them high;
Thou cam’st, a little baby thing
That made a woman cry.

_That Holy Thing, st. 1_

Said the Wind to the Moon, “I will blow you out!”

_The Wind and the Moon, st. 1_

There is no feeling in a human heart which exists in that heart alone—which is not, in some form or degree, in every heart.

_Unspoken Sermons, second series [1885]_

You will be dead so long as you refuse to die.

_What's Mine's Mine [1886], ch. 31_

\(^1\) Translated by J. B. Stallo.
The world and my being, its life and mine, were one. The microcosm and macrocosm were at length atoned, at length in harmony. I lived in everything; everything entered and lived in me.

Lilith [1895], ch. 45

JOHN WHITTAKER WATSON 1824–1890
Oh! the snow, the beautiful snow, Filling the sky and the earth below. Beautiful Snow [1869], st. 1

HENRY DE LAFAYETTE WEBSTER 1824–1896
The years creep slowly by, Lorena, The snow is on the grass again. Lorena, st. 1

WILLIAM ALLEN BUTLER 1825–1902
This same Miss McFlimsey of Madison Square, The last time we met was in utter despair, Because she had nothing whatever to wear! Nothing to Wear [1857], st. 3

THOMAS HENRY HUXLEY 1825–1895
I cannot but think that he who finds a certain proportion of pain and evil inseparably woven up in the life of the very worms, will bear his own share with more courage and submission. On the Educational Value of the Natural History Sciences [1854]

To a person uninstructed in natural history, his country or seaside stroll is a walk through a gallery filled with wonderful works of art, nine-tenths of which have their faces turned to the wall.

On the Educational Value of the Natural History Sciences

Extinguished theologians lie about the cradle of every science as the strangled snakes beside that of Hercules. Darwiniana. The Origin of Species [1860]

The method of scientific investigation is nothing but the expression of the necessary mode of working of the human mind.

Our Knowledge of the Causes of the Phenomena of Organic Nature [1863]

Let us have "sweet girl graduates" by all means. They will be none the less sweet for a little wisdom; and the "golden hair" will not curl less gracefully outside the head by reason of there being brains within.

Emancipation — Black and White [1865]

For every man the world is as fresh as it was at the first day, and as full of untold novelties for him who has the eyes to see them.

A Liberal Education [1868]

The chess board is the world, the pieces are the phenomena of the universe, the rules of the game are what we call the laws of Nature. The player on the other side is hidden from us. We know that his play is always fair, just, and patient. But also we know, to our cost, that he never overlooks a mistake, or makes the smallest allowance for ignorance.

Ib.

M. Comte's philosophy in practice might be compendiously described as Catholicism minus Christianity.

On the Physical Basis of Life [1868]

If some great Power would agree to make me always think what is true and do what is right, on condition of being turned into a sort of clock and wound up every morning before I got out of
HUXLEY — PROCTER

On Descartes' Discourse on Method [1870]. Method and Results

There is the greatest practical benefit of making a few failures early in life.

On Medical Education [1870]

That mysterious independent variable of political calculation, Public Opinion.

Universities, Actual and Ideal [1874]

Veracity is the heart of morality.

Ib.

Becky Sharp's acute remark that it is not difficult to be virtuous on ten thousand a year has its application to nations; and it is futile to expect a hungry and squalid population to be anything but violent and gross.

Joseph Priestley [1874]

Logical consequences are the scarecrows of fools and the beacons of wise men.

Animal Automatism [1874]

Size is not grandeur, and territory does not make a nation.

On University Education [1876]

Perhaps the most valuable result of all education is the ability to make yourself do the thing you have to do, when it ought to be done, whether you like it or not; it is the first lesson that ought to be learned; and however early a man's training begins, it is probably the last lesson that he learns thoroughly.

Technical Education [1877]

The great end of life is not knowledge but action.

Ib.

If a little knowledge is dangerous, where is the man who has so much as to be out of danger?

On Elemental Instruction in Physiology [1877]

Iraionally held truths may be more harmful than reasoned errors.

The Coming of Age of The Origin of Species [1880]

It is the customary fate of new truths to begin as heresies and to end as superstitions.

Ib.

I asserted — and I repeat — that a man has no reason to be ashamed of having an ape for his grandfather. If there were an ancestor whom I should feel shame in recalling it would rather be a man — a man of restless and versatile intellect — who, not content with an equivocal success in his own sphere of activity, plunges into scientific questions with which he has no real acquaintance, only to obscure them by an aimless rhetoric, and distract the attention of his hearers from the real point at issue by eloquent digressions and skilled appeals to religious prejudice.

Reply to Wilberforces's question. From Leonard Huxley, Life and Letters of Thomas Henry Huxley [1900], vol. I

GEORGE EDWARD PICKETT
1825-1875

Up, men, and to your posts! Don't forget today that you are from Old Virginia.

Command at the beginning of his division's charge at Gettysburg [July 3, 1863]

ADELAIDE ANNE PROCTER
1825-1864

Seated one day at the organ,
I was weary and ill at ease,
And my fingers wandered idly
Over the noisy keys.

A Lost Chord, st. 1

1 If anyone were to be willing to trace his descent through an ape as his grandfather, would he be willing to trace his descent similarly on the side of his grandmother? — Bishop Samuel Wilberforce [1805-1873], at the British Association for the Advancement of Science [1860]

See Thackeray, p. 66a.
But I struck one chord of music
Like the sound of a great Amen.
A Lost Chord, st. 2

BAYARD TAYLOR
1825–1878
Till the sun grows cold,
And the stars are old,
And the leaves of the Judgment Book
unfold.
Bedouin Song, refrain
They sang of love, and not of fame;
Forgot was Britain’s glory;
Each heart recalled a different name,
But all sang “Annie Laurie.”
The Song of the Camp, st. 5

WILLIAM WHITING
1825–1878
Eternal Father, strong to save,
Whose arm doth bind the restless wave,
Who bidd’st the mighty ocean deep
Its own appointed limits keep,
O, hear us when we cry to Thee
For those in peril on the sea
The Hymn of the U.S. Navy
[1864], Eternal Father, Strong to Save, st. 1

CHARLES HAMILTON
1826–1906
I sit beside my lonely fire
And pray for wisdom yet:
For calmness to remember
Or courage to forget.
Remember or Forget

GROSS HERZOG
FRIEDRICH VON BADEN
1826–1907
Unity makes strength, and, since we
must be strong, we must also be one.
On German unity under Prussian hegemony, Versailles [January 18, 1871]

WALTER BAGEHOT
1826–1877
To a great experience one thing is essential—an experiencing nature.
Literary Studies. Shakespeare [1853]
The reason why so few good books are written is, that so few people that can write know anything. In general an author has always lived in a room, has read books, has cultivated science, is acquainted with the style and sentiments of the best authors, but he is out of the way of employing his own eyes and ears. He has nothing to hear and nothing to see. His life is a vacuum. Ib.
A constitutional statesman is in general a man of common opinions and uncommon abilities.
Biographical Studies. The Character of Sir Robert Peel [1856]
It is good to be without vices, but it is not good to be without temptations. Ib. Sir George Cornwall Lewis [1863]
Ib. M. Guizot [1874]
One of the greatest pains to human nature is the pain of a new idea.
Physics and Politics [1865], ch. 5
An inability to stay quiet . . . is one of the most conspicuous failings of mankind.1 Ib.
The most melancholy of human reflections, perhaps, is that on the whole it is a question whether the benevolence of mankind does most good or harm. Ib.
The best reason why monarchy is a strong government is, that it is an intelligible government: the mass of mankind understand it, and they hardly anywhere in the world understand any other.
The English Constitution [1872]. The Monarchy

1 See Pascal, p. 369b; quoted by Bagehot in the same chapter.
But of all nations in the world, the English are perhaps the least a nation of pure philosophers.

*The English Constitution.*

*The Monarchy*

---

### Douglas, Douglas, tender and true!

**Douglas, Tender and True,**

*Dinah Maria Mulock Craik* 1826–1887

Oh, my son’s my son till he gets him a wife,
But my daughter’s my daughter all her life.

---

### Father, in Thy gracious keeping

Leave we now Thy servant sleeping.

*Stephen Collins Foster* 1826–1864

Weep no more, my lady,
Oh! weep no more today!

We will sing one song for the old Kentucky home,
For the old Kentucky home far away.

*My Old Kentucky Home, chorus*

Way down upon the Swanee River,
Far, far away,
There’s where my heart is turning ever;
There’s where the old folks stay.

*The Old Folks at Home, st. 1*

All the world is sad and dreary
Ev’rywhere I roam,
Oh! darkies, how my heart grows weary,
Far from the old folks at home.

*Ib. chorus*

---

### Down in de cornfield

Hear dat mournful sound:

All de darkies am a-weeping —
Massa’s in de cold, cold ground.

*Massa’s in de Cold, Cold Ground, st. 1*

He’s gone whar de good niggers go.

*Uncle Ned, last stanza*

I’m coming, I’m coming, for my head is bending low;
I hear those gentle voices calling, “Old Black Joe.”

*Old Black Joe, st. 3*

O, Susanna! O, don’t you cry for me,
I’ve come from Alabama, wid my banjo on my knee.

*O, Susanna,* chorus

Gwine to run all night!
Gwine to run all day!
I’ll bet my money on de bobtail nag —
Somebody bet on de bay.

*Camptown Races, chorus*

I dream of Jeanie with the light brown hair,

---

1 Sung by Gilbert Hastings Macdermott (Farrell) [1845–1901], “the great Macdermott.” The song gave the terms “jingo” and “jingoism” to the political vocabulary, though the phrase “by jingo” had been used earlier by Goldsmith and Thomas Hood.

2 O Douglas, O Douglas! Tendir and trewe.

*Sir Richard Holland, The Buke of the Howlat* [c. 1459]. st. 31

---

---

---
FOSTER WALLACE

Floating, like a vapor, on the soft summer air.

Jeanie with the Light Brown Hair, st. i

Beautiful dreamer, wake unto me,
Starlight and dewdrop are waiting for thee.

Beautiful Dreamer, st. i

GEORGE BRINTON McCLELLAN
1826–1885

All quiet along the Potomac.¹

Frequent report from his Union headquarters [1861]

EDWARD STUYVESANT BRAGG
1827–1912

They love him most for the enemies he has made.²

Speech seconding presidential nomination of Grover Cleveland [July 9, 1884]

MORTIMER COLLINS
1827–1876

A man is as old as he's feeling,
A woman as old as she looks.

The Unknown Quantity

ALICE HAWTHORNE [SEPTIMUS WINNER]
1827–1902

Listen to the mockingbird, listen to the mockingbird,
Still singing where the weeping willows wave.

Listen to the Mockingbird [1855]

¹ All quiet along the Potomac tonight. No sound save the rush of the river. While soft falls the dew on the face of the dead. The picket's off duty forever. Ethel Lynn Beers [1827–1879], The Picket Guard [1861], st. 6

² An adaptation of Governor Bragg's expression became a Cleveland campaign slogan: “We love him for the enemies he has made.”

CHARLES ELIOT NORTON
1827–1908

I think that a knowledge of Greek thought and life, and of the arts in which the Greeks expressed their thought and sentiment, is essential to high culture. A man may know everything else, but without this knowledge he remains ignorant of the best intellectual and moral achievements of his own race. Letter to F. A. Tupper [1885]

Whatever your occupation may be and however crowded your hours with affairs, do not fail to secure at least a few minutes every day for refreshment of your inner life with a bit of poetry.

Used by a Boston newspaper as a heading for a column of reprinted poems

The voice of protest, of warning, of appeal is never more needed than when the clamor of fife and drum, echoed by the press and too often by the pulpit, is bidding all men fall in and keep step and obey in silence the tyrannous word of command. Then, more than ever, it is the duty of the good citizen not to be silent. True Patriotism [1898]

The old America, the America of our hopes and our dreams, has come to an end, and a new America is entering on the false course which has been tried so often and which has often led to calamity. This war will in the long run result in far more evil to the United States than to Spain. We shall nominally win, but at the cost of what infinite loss! Letter to Edward Lee-Childe [1898]

LEW [LEWIS] WALLACE
1827–1905

A man is never so on trial as in the moment of excessive good fortune. Ben Hur: A Tale of the Christ [1880], bk. V, ch. 7

Would you hurt a man keenest, strike at his self-love. Ib. VI, 2
### Beauty is altogether in the eye of the beholder.

*The Prince of India* [1893], bk. III, ch. 6

### WILLIAM ALLINGHAM

1828–1889

Up the airy mountain,
Down the rushy glen,
We daren't go a-hunting
For fear of little men.

*The Fairies*, st. 1

Four ducks on a pond,
A grass bank beyond,
A blue sky of spring,
White clouds on the wing;
What a little thing
To remember for years —
To remember with tears!

*Four Ducks on a Pond*

### HENRIK IBSEN

1828–1906

All or nothing.  *Brand* [1866]

Out yonder under the skies, men have a common saying: "Man, to thyself be true!" But here, "mongst Trolls, "Troll, to thyself be — enough!" it runs.

*Peer Gynt* [1867], act I

Go round about, Peer! Room enough on the mountain.  *Ib.*

Look into any man’s heart you please, and you will always find, in every one, at least one black spot which he has to keep concealed.

*Pillars of Society* [1877], act III

The spirit of truth and the spirit of freedom — they are the pillars of society.  *Ib.* IV

There can be no freedom or beauty about a home life that depends on borrowing and debt.

*A Doll’s House* [1879], act I

To crave for happiness in this world is simply to be possessed by a spirit of revolt. What right have we to happiness?

*Ghosts* [1881], act I

---

I am half inclined to think we are all ghosts, Mr. Manders. It is not only what we have inherited from our fathers that exists again in us, but all sorts of old dead ideas and all kinds of old dead beliefs and things of that kind. They are not actually alive in us; but there they are dormant, all the same, and we can never be rid of them. Whenever I take up a newspaper and read it, I fancy I see ghosts creeping between the lines. There must be ghosts all over the world. They must be as countless as grains of the sands, it seems to me. And we are so miserably afraid of the light, all of us.  *Ib.* II

Mother, give me the sun.  *Ib.* III

I hold that man is in the right who is most closely in league with the future.  *Letter to Georg Brandes* [January 3, 1882]

A community is like a ship; everyone ought to be prepared to take the helm.

*An Enemy of the People* [1882], act I

The minority is always right.  *Ib.* IV

You should never wear your best trousers when you go out to fight for freedom and truth.  *Ib.* V

The strongest man in the world is he who stands most alone.¹  *Ib.*

Rob the average man of his life illusion, and you rob him of his happiness at the same stroke.  *The Wild Duck* [1884], act V

Vine leaves in his hair.  *Hedda Gabler* [1890], act II

The younger generation will come knocking at my door.  *The Master Builder* [1892], act I

---

¹ See Browning, p. 66a.

---

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>a</th>
<th>WALLACE — IBSEN</th>
<th>b</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Beauty is altogether in the eye of the beholder.¹</td>
<td><em>The Prince of India</em> [1893], bk. III, ch. 6</td>
<td>revolt. What right have we to happiness?  <em>Ghosts</em> [1881], act I</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WILLIAM ALLINGHAM</td>
<td>1828–1889</td>
<td>I am half inclined to think we are all ghosts, Mr. Manders. It is not only what we have inherited from our fathers that exists again in us, but all sorts of old dead ideas and all kinds of old dead beliefs and things of that kind. They are not actually alive in us; but there they are dormant, all the same, and we can never be rid of them. Whenever I take up a newspaper and read it, I fancy I see ghosts creeping between the lines. There must be ghosts all over the world. They must be as countless as grains of the sands, it seems to me. And we are so miserably afraid of the light, all of us. <em>Ib.</em> II</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Four ducks on a pond, A grass bank beyond, A blue sky of spring, White clouds on the wing; What a little thing To remember for years — To remember with tears!</td>
<td><em>Four Ducks on a Pond</em></td>
<td>Mother, give me the sun. <em>Ib.</em> III</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HENRIK IBSEN</td>
<td>1828–1906</td>
<td>I hold that man is in the right who is most closely in league with the future. <em>Letter to Georg Brandes</em> [January 3, 1882]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>All or nothing. <em>Brand</em> [1866]</td>
<td>Out yonder under the skies, men have a common saying: “Man, to thyself be true!” But here, “mongst Trolls, “Troll, to thyself be — enough!” it runs. <em>Peer Gynt</em> [1867], act I</td>
<td>A community is like a ship; everyone ought to be prepared to take the helm. <em>An Enemy of the People</em> [1882], act I</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Go round about, Peer! Room enough on the mountain. <em>Ib.</em></td>
<td>Look into any man’s heart you please, and you will always find, in every one, at least one black spot which he has to keep concealed. <em>Pillars of Society</em> [1877], act III</td>
<td>The minority is always right. <em>Ib.</em> IV</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The spirit of truth and the spirit of freedom — they are the pillars of society. <em>Ib.</em> IV</td>
<td>You should never wear your best trousers when you go out to fight for freedom and truth. <em>Ib.</em> V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>There can be no freedom or beauty about a home life that depends on borrowing and debt. <em>A Doll’s House</em> [1879], act I</td>
<td>The strongest man in the world is he who stands most alone.¹ <em>Ib.</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To crave for happiness in this world is simply to be possessed by a spirit of revolt. What right have we to happiness? <em>Ghosts</em> [1881], act I</td>
<td>Rob the average man of his life illusion, and you rob him of his happiness at the same stroke. <em>The Wild Duck</em> [1884], act V</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>¹ See Hume, p. 434b, and Hungerford, p. 851b.</td>
<td>Vine leaves in his hair. <em>Hedda Gabler</em> [1890], act II</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>The younger generation will come knocking at my door. <em>The Master Builder</em> [1892], act I</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>¹ See Browning, p. 66a.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
GEORGE MEREDITH
1828–1909

I expect that Woman will be the last thing civilized by Man.

The Ordeal of Richard Feverel
[1859], ch. 1

Who rises from prayer a better man, his prayer is answered.  
Ib. 12

The sun is coming down to earth, and the fields and the waters shout to him golden shouts.  
Ib. 19

Kissing don’t last; cookery do!  
Ib. 28

See ye not, courtesy
Is the true alchemy,
Turning to gold all it touches and tries?

The Song of Courtesy
[1859], IV

I’ve studied men from my topsy-turvy
Close, and, I reckon, rather true.
Some are fine fellows: some, right scurvy:
Most, a dash between the two.

Juggling Jerry [1859], VII

Two of a trade, lass, never agree.  
Ib. IX

Not till the fire is dying in the grate,
Look we for any kinship with the stars.
Oh, wisdom never comes when it is gold,
And the great price we pay for it full worth;
We have it only when we are half earth.

Modern Love [1862], IV

And if I drink oblivion of a day,
So shorten I the stature of my soul.  
Ib. XII

That rarest gift
To Beauty, common sense.  
Ib. XXXII

In tragic life, God wot,
No villain need be! Passions spin the plot:
We are betrayed by what is false within.  
Ib. XLIII

3 See Hesiod, p. 67b.

Their sense is with their senses all mixed in,
Destroyed by subtleties these women are!  
Modern Love, XLVIII

Ah, what a dusty answer gets the soul
When hot for certainties in this our life!  
Ib. L

Into the breast that gives the rose
Shall I with shuddering fall?

The Spirit of Earth in Autumn
[1862], st. 1

Cynicism is intellectual dandyism.

The Egoist [1879], ch. 7

In . . . the book of Egoism, it is written, possession without obligation to the object possessed approaches felicity.  
Ib. 14

On a starred night Prince Lucifer uprose.
Tired of his dark dominion swung the fiend.

Lucifer in Starlight [1883]

Around the ancient track marched, rank on rank,
The army of unalterable law.  
Ib.

Enter these enchanted woods,
You who dare.

The Woods of Westermain [1883], st. 1

She whom I love is hard to catch and conquer,
Hard, but O the glory of the winning were she won!

Love in the Valley [1883], st. 2

Darker grows the valley, more and more forgeting:
So were it with me if forgetting could be willed.
Tell the grassy hollow that holds the bubbling well-spring,
Tell it to forget the source that keeps it filled.  
Ib. st. 5

Love that so desires would fain keep her changeless;
Fain would fling the net, and fain have her free.  
Ib. st. 6
Thence had he the laugh . . .
Broad as ten thousand beeves
At pasture.

The Spirit of Shakespeare [1883]

Civil limitation daunts
His utterance never; the nymphs blush, not he.

An Orson of the Muse [Walt Whitman] [1883]

A witty woman is a treasure; a witty beauty is a power.

Diana of the Crossways [1885],
ch. 1

The well of true wit is truth itself.

Ib.

Ireland gives England her soldiers, her generals too.

Ib. 2

With patient inattention hear him prate.

Bellerophon [1887], st. 4

Full lasting is the song, though he,
The singer, passes.

The Thrush in February [1888],
st. 17

Cannon his name,
Cannon his voice, he came.

Napoléon [1891], I

DANTE GABRIEL ROSSETTI
1828–1882

The blessed damozel leaned out
From the gold bar of Heaven;
Her eyes were deeper than the depth
Of waters stilled at even;
She had three lilies in her hand,
And the stars in her hair were seven.

The Blessed Damozel [1850],
st. 1

And the souls mounting up to God
Went by her like thin flames.

Ib. st. 7

The Stealthy School of Criticism.

Letter to the Athenaeum [1871]

I have been here before,
But when or how I cannot tell;
I know the grass beyond the door,

The sweet keen smell,
The sighing sound, the lights around the shore.

Sudden Light [1881], st. 1

Still we say as we go—
"Strange to think by the way,
Whatever there is to know,
That shall we know one day."

The Cloud Confines [1881], st. 1

Was it a friend or foe that spread these lies?
Nay, who but infants question in such wise?
'Twas one of my most intimate enemies.

Fragment [1881]

A sonnet is a moment's monument—
Memorial from the soul's eternity
To one dead deathless hour.

Sonnets from the House of Life [1881]. Proem

And though thy soul sail leagues and leagues beyond—
Still, leagues beyond those leagues, there is more sea.

Ib. no. 73. The Choice — III

My name is Might-have-been;
I am also called No-more, Too-late, Farewell.

Ib. no. 97. A Superscription

LEO NIKOLAEVICH TOLSTOI
1828–1910

"What's this? am I falling? my legs are giving way under me," he thought, and fell on his back. He opened his eyes, hoping to see how the struggle of the French soldiers with the artilleryman was ending, and eager to know

Of course you have read Tolstoi's War and Peace and Anna Karenina. I never had that exquisite felicity before the summer, and now I feel as if I knew the perfection in the representation of human life. Life indeed seems less real than his tale of it. Such infallible veracity! The impression haunts me as nothing literary ever haunted me before. — WILLIAM JAMES, letter to Henry James [1872], Letters of William James, vol. II [1896], p. 48
whether the red-haired artilleryman was killed or not, whether the cannons had been taken or saved. But he saw nothing of all that. Above him there was nothing but the sky — the lofty sky, not clear, but still immeasurably lofty, with gray clouds creeping quietly over it.

War and Peace [1865–1869], 1
pt. III, ch. 16

Three days afterwards the little princess was buried, and Prince Andrey went to the steps of the tomb to take his last farewell of her. Even in the coffin the face was the same, though the eyes were closed. "Ah, what have you done to me?" it still seemed to say.

Ib. IV, 9

In historical events great men — so called — are but the labels that serve to give a name to an event, and like labels, they have the least possible connection with the event itself. Every action of theirs, that seems to them an act of their own free will, is in an historical sense not free at all, but in bondage to the whole course of previous history, and predestined from all eternity.

Ib. IX, 1

He [Platon Karataev] did not understand, and could not grasp the significance of words taken apart from the sentence. Every word and every action of his was the expression of a force uncomprehended by him, which was his life.

Ib. XII, 13

For us, with the rule of right and wrong given us by Christ, there is nothing for which we have no standard. And there is no greatness where there is not simplicity, goodness, and truth.

Ib. XIV, 18

The subject of history is the life of peoples and of humanity. To catch and pin down in words — that is, to describe directly the life, not only of hu-

1 War and Peace, epilogue, pt. II, ch. 1

Happy families are all alike; every unhappy family is unhappy in its own way.

Anna Karenina [1875–1877], pt. I, ch. 1

Ivan Ilych’s life had been most simple and most ordinary and therefore most terrible.

The Death of Ivan Ilych 2
[1886]

Ivan Ilych saw that he was dying, and he was in continuous despair.

I am in the depth of his heart he knew he was dying, but not only was he not accustomed to the thought, he simply did not and could not grasp it.

The syllogism he had learned from Kiecewetter’s Logic: “Caius is a man, men are mortal, therefore Caius is mortal,” had always seemed to him correct as applied to Caius, but certainly not as applied to himself. That Caius — man in the abstract — was mortal, was perfectly correct, but he was not Caius, not an abstract man, but a creature quite, quite separate from all others.

Ib.

Six feet of land was all that he needed.

How Much Land Does a Man Need? [1886]

The more is given the less the people will work for themselves, and the less they work the more their poverty will increase. 8

Help for the Starving, pt. III [January 1892]

Art is a human activity having for its purpose the transmission to others of the highest and best feelings to which men have risen.

What Is Art? [1896], ch. 8

1 See Francis Parkman, p. 7212.

2 Translated by AYLMER MAUDDE.

3 If you stop supporting that crowd, it will support itself. — SENECA [3 B.C.–A.D. 65], Epistle 20, 7

732
CONKLING — BARNARD

ROScoe Conklin
1829—1888

He will hew to the line of right, let
the chips fall where they may.
Speech nominating General
Grant for a third term as
President, Chicago [June 5,
1880]

Carl Schurz
1829—1906

Ideals are like stars; you will not suc-
cceed in touching them with your hands.
But like the seafaring man on the des-
ert of waters, you choose them as your
guides, and following them you will
reach your destiny.1
Address, Faneuil Hall, Boston
[April 18, 1859]

I will make a prophecy that may now
sound peculiar. In fifty years Lincoln’s
name will be inscribed close to Wash-
tington’s on this Republic’s roll of
honor.
Letter to Theodore Petrasch
[October 12, 1864]

Our country, right or wrong.2 When
right, to be kept right; when wrong, to
be put right.
Address, Anti-Imperialistic Con-
ference, Chicago [October 17,
1899]

Charles Dudley
Warner3
1829—1900

To own a bit of ground, to scratch it
with a hoe, to plant seeds, and watch
the renewal of life — this is the com-
monest delight of the race, the most
satisfactory thing a man can do.
My Summer in a Garden [1870].
Preliminary

Broad acres are a patent of nobility;
and no man but feels more of a man in

1 The phrase is commonly attributed to Mark
Twain, but the Hartford Courant has the exact
statement in the aforementioned editorial, which
is of course unsigned. Warner was associate
editor of the paper (1867—1900).
See Mark Twain, p. 759b.
2 I cannot sing the old songs now!
It is not that I deem them low;
’Tis that I can’t remember how
They go.
C. S. Calverley [1831—1884].
Changed

the world if he have a bit of ground
that he can call his own. However small
it is on the surface, it is four thousand
miles deep; and that is a very handsome
property.

My Summer in a Garden.
Preliminary

What a man needs in gardening is a
cast-iron back, with a hinge in it.

Ib. Third Week

The toad, without which no garden
would be complete.

Ib. Thirteenth Week

Politics makes strange bedfellows.

Ib. Fifteenth Week

What small potatoes we all are, com-
pared with what we might be!  

Ib.

Public opinion is stronger than the
legislature, and nearly as strong as the
Ten Commandments.

Ib. Sixteenth Week

The thing generally raised on city
land is taxes.

Ib.

Everybody talks about the weather,
but nobody does anything about it.1
Editorial, The Hartford Courant
[August 24, 1897]

Charlotte Alington
Barnard [“Claribel”]
1830—1869

I cannot sing the old songs I sang long
years ago.
I Cannot Sing the Old Songs2

Take back the heart that thou gavest,
What is my anguish to thee?
Take back the freedom thou cravest,
Leaving the fetters to me.

Take Back the Heart

1 See Emerson, p. 608b.
3 Warner collaborated with Mark Twain on
The Gilded Age. See p. 759a.

733
**THOMAS EDWARD BROWN** 1830-1897

A Garden is a lovesome thing, God wot!

My Garden

Not God! in Gardens! when the eve is cool?

Nay, but I have a sign:
"Tis very sure God walks in mine.

---

**PORFIRIO DÍAZ** 1830-1915

Poor Mexico, so far from God and so close to the United States.

Attributed

---

**EMILY DICKINSON** 1830-1886

I never lost as much but twice,
And that was in the sod.
Twice have I stood a beggar
Before the door of God!

Angels—twice descending
Reimbursed my store—
Burglar! Banker!—Father!
I am poor once more!

No. 49 [c. 1858]

Surgeons must be very careful
When they take the knife!
Underneath their fine incisions
Stirs the Culprit—Life!

No. 108 [c. 1859]

Our share of night to bear—
Our share of morning—
Our blank in bliss to fill
Our blank in scorning—

Here a star, and there a star,
Some lose their way!
Here a mist, and there a mist,
Afterwards—Day!

No. 113 [c. 1859]

For each ecstatic instant
We must an anguish pay

---

*The Complete Poems of Emily Dickinson*,

---

In keen and quivering ratio
To the ecstasy.

No. 125 [c. 1859], st. 1

To fight aloud, is very brave—
But gallanter, I know
Who charge within the bosom
The Cavalry of Woe—

No. 126 [c. 1859], st. 1

Who counts the wampum of the night
To see that none is due?

No. 128 [c. 1859], st. 3

These are the days when Birds come back—
A very few—a Bird or two—
To take a backward look.

These are the days when skies resume
The old—old sophistries of June—
A blue and gold mistake.

No. 130 [c. 1859], st. 1, 2

Oh Sacrament of summer days,
Oh Last Communion in the Haze—
Permit a child to join.

Thy sacred emblems to partake—
Thy consecrated bread to take
And thine immortal wine!

Ib. st. 5, 6

Besides the Autumn poets sing
A few prosaic days
A little this side of the snow
And that side of the Haze—

No. 131 [c. 1859], st. 1

Just lost when I was saved!
Just felt the world go by!
Just girt me for the onset with Eternity,
When breath blew back,
And on the other side
I heard recede the disappointed tide!

No. 160 [c. 1860], st. 1

The thought beneath so slight a film—
Is more distinctly seen—
As laces just reveal the surge—
Or Mists—the Apennine—

No. 210 [c. 1860]

I taste a liquor never brewed,
From Tankards scooped in Pearl—

No. 214 [c. 1860], st. 1
Inebriate of Air - am I -
And Debauchee of Dew -
Reeling - through endless summer
days -
From inns of Molten Blue -

Till Seraphs swing their snowy Hats -
And Saints - to windows run -
To see the little Tippler
Leaning against the - Sun -

“Hope” is the thing with feathers -
That perches in the soul -
And sings the tune without the words -
And never stops - at all -

There’s a certain Slant of light,
Winter Afternoons -
That oppresses, like the Heft
Of Cathedral Tunes -

I’m Nobody! Who are you?
Are you - Nobody - too?
Then there’s a pair of us!
Don’t tell! they’d advertise - you know!

How dreary - to be - Somebody!
How public - like a Frog -
To tell one’s name - the livelong June -
To an admiring Bog!

I tasted - careless - then -
I did not know the Wine
Came once a World - Did you?
Oh, had you told me so -
This Thirst would blister - easier - now -

The Soul selects her own Society -
Then - shuts the Door -
To her divine Majority -
Present no more -

I’ll tell you how the Sun rose -
A Ribbon at a time -
I died for Beauty— but was scarce
Adjusted in the Tomb
When One who died for Truth, was
lain
In an adjoining Room—
No. 449 [c. 1862], st. 1
And so, as Kinsmen, met a Night—
We talked between the Rooms—
Until the Moss had reached our lips—
And covered up— our names—
Ib. st. 3
It was not Death, for I stood up,
And all the Dead, lie down—
No. 510 [c. 1862], st. 1
It was not Frost, for on my Flesh
I felt Siroccos— crawl—
Ib. st. 2
I reckon— when I count at all—
First— Poets— Then the Sun—
Then Summer— Then the Heaven of
God—
And then— the List is done—
But, looking back— the First so seems
To Comprehend the Whole—
The Others look a needless Show—
So I write— Poets— All—
No. 569 [c. 1862], st. 1, 2
I like to see it lap the Miles—
And lick the Valleys up—
No. 585 [c. 1862], st. 1
And neigh like Boanerges—
Then punctual as a Star
Stop— docile and omnipotent
At its own stable door—
Ib. st. 4
Afraid! Of whom am I afraid?
Not Death— for who is He?
The Porter of my Father’s Lodge
As much abasheth me!
No. 608 [c. 1862], st. 1
I asked no other thing—
No other— was denied—
I offered Being— for it—
The Mighty Merchant sneered—
Brazil? He twirled a Button—
Without a glance my way—
“But— Madam— is there nothing else—
That We can show— Today?”
No. 621 [c. 1862]

The Brain— is wider than the Sky—
For— put them side by side—
The one the other will contain
With ease— and You— beside.
No. 632 [1862], st. 1
I cannot live with You—
It would be Life—
And Life is over there—
Behind the Shelf.
No. 640 [c. 1862], st. 1
And that White Sustenance—
Despair—
Ib. st. 12
Pain— has an Element of Blank—
It cannot recollect
When it begun— or if there were
A time when it was not—
No. 650 [c. 1862], st. 1
I dwell in Possibility—
A fairer House than Prose—
More numerous of Windows—
Superior— for Doors.
No. 657 [c. 1862], st. 1
The Soul unto itself
Is an imperial friend—
Or the most agonizing Spy—
An Enemy— could send—
No. 683 [c. 1862], st. 1
Because I could not stop for Death,
He kindly stopped for me—
The Carriage held but just Ourselves
And Immortality.
No. 712 [c. 1863], st. 1
Alter! When the Hills do—
Falter! When the Sun
Question if His Glory
Be the Perfect One—
Surfeit! When the Daffodil
Doth of the Dew—
Even as Herself— Sir—
I will— of You—
No. 729 [c. 1863]
God gave a Loaf to every Bird—
But just a Crumb— to Me—
No. 791. [c. 1863], st. 1
This quiet Dust was Gentlemen and
Ladies
And Lads and Girls— 1

1 See Shakespeare, p. 391a.
Was laughter and ability and Sighing,
And Frocks and Curls.

No. 813 [c. 1864], st. 1
Adventure most unto itself
The Soul condemned to be –
Attended by a single Hound
Its own identity.

No. 822 [c. 1864], st. 4
Dying! To be afraid of thee
One must to thine Artillery
Have left exposed a Friend –
Than thine old Arrow is a Shot
Delivered straighter to the Heart
The leaving Love behind.

No. 831 [c. 1864], st. 1
Truth – is as old as God –
His Twin identity
And will endure as long as He
A Co-Eternity –

No. 836 [c. 1864], st. 1
The Poets light but Lamps –
Themselves – go out –
The Wicks they stimulate –
If vital Light

Inhere as do the Suns –
Each Age a Lens
Disseminating their
Circumference –

No. 883 [c. 1864]
Love – is anterior to Life –
Posterior – to Death –
Initial of Creation, and
The Exponent of Earth.

No. 917 [c. 1864]
If I can stop one Heart from breaking
I shall not live in vain
If I can ease one Life the Aching
Or cool one Pain

Or help one fainting Robin
Unto his Nest again
I shall not live in Vain.

No. 919 [c. 1864]
Partake as doth the Bee
Abstemiously.
The Rose is an Estate –
In Sicily.

No. 994 [c. 1865]
Too scanty ’twas to die for you,
The merest Greek could that.

The living, Sweet, is costlier –
I offer even that –
The Dying, is a trifle, past
But living, this include
The dying multifold – without
The Respite to be dead.

No. 1028 [c. 1865]
No. 1013 [c. 1865]
’Twas my one Glory –
Let it be
Remembered
I was owned of Thee –

No. 1052 [c. 1865]
I never saw a Moor –
I never saw the Sea –
Yet know I how the Heather looks
And what a Billow be.
I never spoke with God
Nor visited in Heaven –
Yet certain am I of the spot
As if the Checks were given –

No. 1054 [c. 1865], st. 1
Experiment to me
Is every one I meet
If it contain a Kernel?
The Figure of a Nut

Presents upon a Tree
Equally plausibly,
But Meat within, is requisite
To Squirrels, and to Me.

No. 1073 [c. 1865]
Nature, like Us is sometimes caught
Without her Diadem.

No. 1075 [c. 1866], st. 2
The Sweeping up the Heart,
And putting Love away
We shall not want to use again
Until Eternity.

No. 1078 [c. 1866], st. 2
We never know how high we are
Till we are called to rise
And then, if we are true to plan
Our statures touch the skies. 1

No. 1176 [c. 1870], st. 1
1 See William James, p. 79ab.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Dickinson</th>
<th>A word is dead</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>When it is said,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Some say.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>I say it just</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Begins to live</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>That day. No. 1212 [c. 1872]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>There is no Frigate like a Book</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To take us Lands away</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nor any Courser like a Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Of prancing Poetry –</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>This Traverse may the poorest take</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Without oppress of Toll –</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>How frugal is the Chariot</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>That bears the Human Soul! No. 1263 [c. 1873]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>I thought that nature was enough</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Till Human nature came</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>But that the other did absorb</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>As Parallax a Flame –</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>No. 1286 [c. 1873], st. 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Until the Desert knows</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>That Water grows</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>His Sands suffice</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>But let him once suspect</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>That Caspian Fact</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sahara dies.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>No. 1291 [c. 1873], st. 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Not with a Club, the Heart is broken</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nor with a Stone –</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>A Whip so small you could not see it</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>I’ve known</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>To lash the Magic Creature</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Till it fell.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>No. 1304 [c. 1874], st. 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>That short – potential stir</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>That each can make but once –</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>‘Tis almost Consequence –</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Is the éclat of Death.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Oh, thou unknown Renown</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>That not a Beggar would accept</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Had he the power to spurn –</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>No. 1307 [c. 1874]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>A little Madness in the Spring</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Is wholesome even for the King.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>No. 1333 [c. 1875]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Love’s stricken “why”</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Is all that love can speak –</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Dickinson</th>
<th>Built of but just a syllable</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The hugest hearts that break.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>No. 1368 [c. 1876]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Bees are Black, with Gilt Surcingles –</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Buccaneers of Buzz.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>No. 1405 [c. 1877], st. 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>A Route of Evanescence</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>With a revolving Wheel –</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>A Resonance of Emerald –</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>A Rush of Cochineal –</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>And every Blossom on the Bush</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Adjusts its tumbled Head –</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The mail from Tunis, probably,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>An easy Morning’s ride.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>No. 1463 [c. 1879]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>He ate and drank the precious Words –</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>His Spirit grew robust –</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>He knew no more that he was poor,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Nor that his frame was Dust –</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>He danced along the dingy Days</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>And this Request of Wings</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Was but a Book – What Liberty</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>A loosened spirit brings –</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>No. 1587 [c. 1883]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The Pedigree of Honey</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Does not concern the Bee –</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>A Clover, any time, to him,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Is Aristocracy.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>No. 1627 [c. 1884], version II</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>A Drunkard cannot meet a Cork</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Without a Revery –</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>And so encountering a Fly</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>This January Day</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Jamaicas of Remembrance stir</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>That send me reeling in.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>No. 1628 [c. 1884]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Beauty crowds me till I die</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Beauty mercy have on me</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>But if I expire today</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Let it be in sight of thee –</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>No. 1654 [n.d.]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Eden is that old-fashioned House</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>We dwell in every day</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Without suspecting our abode</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Until we drive away.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>No. 1657 [n.d.], st. 1</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Glory is that bright tragic thing
That for an instant
Means Dominion –
Warms some poor name
That never felt the Sun,
Gently replacing
In oblivion –

No. 1660 [n.d.]

I took one Draught of Life –
I'll tell you what I paid –
Precisely an existence –
The market price, they said.
They weighed me, Dust by Dust –
They balanced Film with Film,
Then handed me my Being's worth –
A single Dram of Heaven!

No. 1725 [n.d.]

My life closed twice before its close –
It yet remains to see
If Immortality unveil
A third event to me
So huge, so hopeless to conceive
As these that twice befell.
Parting is all we know of heaven,
And all we need of hell.

No. 1732 [n.d.]

That it will never come again
Is what makes life so sweet.

No. 1741 [n.d.], st. 1

To make a prairie it takes a clover and
One bee,
One clover, and a bee,
And revery.
The revery alone will do,
If bees are few.

No. 1755 [n.d.]

Elysium is as far as to
The very nearest Room
If in that Room a Friend await
Felicity or Doom –
What Fortitude the Soul contains,
That it can so endure
The accent of a coming Foot –
The opening of a Door –

No. 1760 [n.d.]

That Love is all there is,
Is all we know of Love;

No. 1765 [n.d.]

If I read a book and it makes my
whole body so cold no fire can ever
warm me, I know that is poetry. If I
feel physically as if the top of my head
were taken off, I know that is poetry.
These are the only ways I know it. Is
there any other way?

From Martha Gilbert Dickin-
son Bianchi, Life and Letters
of Emily Dickinson [1924]

CHRISTINA GEORGINA ROSSETTI
1830–1894

Who has seen the wind?
Neither you nor I:
But when the trees bow down their
heads,
The wind is passing by.

Who Has Seen the Wind?, st. 2

Does the road wind up-hill all the
way?
Yes, to the very end.
Will the day's journey take the whole
long day?
From morn to night, my friend.

Up-Hill [1861], st. 1

My heart is like a singing bird.
A Birthday [1861], st. 1

The birthday of my life
Is come, my love is come to me.

Ib. st. 2

When I am dead, my dearest,
Sing no sad songs for me;
Plant thou no roses at my head,
Nor shady cypress tree.

Be the green grass above me
With showers and dewdrops wet;
And if thou wilt, remember
And if thou wilt, forget.

Song [1862], st. 1

Remember me when I am gone away,
Gone far away into the silent land.

Remember [1862], l. 1
Better by far you should forget and smile
Than that you should remember and be sad.  
Remember, l. 13

For there is no friend like a sister
In calm or stormy weather;
To cheer one on the tedious way,
To fetch one if one goes astray,
To lift one if one totters down,
To strengthen whilst one stands.

Goblin Market [1862], last lines

In the bleak mid-winter
Frosty wind made moan,
Earth stood hard as iron,
Water like a stone;
Snow had fallen, snow on snow,
Snow on snow,
In the bleak mid-winter,
Long ago.

Mid-Winter

YOSHDIA SHOIN 1
1830-1859

To consider oneself different from ordinary men is wrong, but it is right to hope that one will not remain like ordinary men.

Yoshida Shoin Zenshu, vol. II

The mind of the superior man is like Heaven. When it is resentful or angry, it thunders forth its indignation. But once having loosed its feelings, it is like a sunny day with a clear sky: within the heart there remains not the trace of a cloud. Such is the beauty of true manliness.

Ib. III

Neither the lords nor the shogun can be depended upon [to save the country], and so our only hope lies in grass-roots heroes.

Ib. V

ALEXANDER SMITH 1830-1867

In winter, when the dismal rain
Came down in slanting lines,

1 From Sources of Japanese Tradition, edited by William de Bary [1960].

And Wind, that grand old harper, smote
His thunder-harp of pines.
A Life Drama [1853], sc. 2

It is not of so much consequence what you say, as how you say it. Memorable sentences are memorable on account of some single irradiating word.

Dreamthorp [1863]. On the Writing of Essays

Death is the ugly fact which Nature has to hide, and she hides it well.

Ib. Of Death and the Fear of Dying

CHARLES STUART CALVERLEY
1831-1884

I have a liking old
For thee, though manifold
Stories, I know, are told,
Not to thy credit!

Ode to Tobacco, st. 2

The farmer’s daughter hath soft brown hair
(Butter and eggs and a pound of cheese)
And I met with a ballad, I can’t say where,
That wholly consisted of lines like these.

Ballad, after William Morris [The Auld Wife], pt. I, st. 6

And this song is considered a perfect gem,
And as to the meaning, it’s what you please.

Ib. II, st. 4

MARY MAPES DODGE
1831-1905

Life is a mystery as deep as ever death can be;
Yet oh, how sweet it is to us, this life we live and see!

The Two Mysteries, st. 3

And as life is to the living, so death is to the dead.

Ib. st. 5
James Abram Garfield
1831–1881

Fellow citizens! God reigns, and the Government at Washington still lives!

Speech on assassination of Lincoln, New York [April 15, 1865]

For mere vengeance I would do nothing. This nation is too great to look for mere revenge. But for the security of the future I would do everything.

Ib.

I am not willing that this discussion should close without mention of the value of a true teacher. Give me a log hut, with only a simple bench, Mark Hopkins 1 on one end and I on the other, and you may have all the buildings, apparatus and libraries without him.

Address to Williams College Alumni, New York [December 28, 1871] 2

HeLEN HUnT JAcKson
1831–1885

O suns and skies and clouds of June,
And flowers of June together,
Ye cannot rival for one hour
October’s bright blue weather.

October’s Bright Blue Weather,
st. 1

Find me the men on earth who care
Enough for faith or creed today
To seek a barren wilderness
For simple liberty to pray.

The Pilgrim Forefathers, st. 5

Edward Robert Bulwer-Lytton,
Earl of Lytton
[Owen Meredith]
1831–1891

Love thou the rose, yet leave it on its stem. 1


We may live without poetry, music and art;
We may live without conscience, and live without heart;
We may live without friends; we may live without books;
But civilized man cannot live without cooks.

Lucile 2 [1860], pt. I, canto 2, st. 19

Genius does what it must, and talent does what it can.

Last Words of a Sensitive Second-Rate Poet

James Clerk Maxwell
1831–1879

For the sake of persons of ... different types, scientific truth should be presented in different forms, and should be regarded as equally scientific, whether it appears in the robust form and the vivid coloring of a physical illustration, or in the tenuity and paleness of a symbolic expression.

Address to the Mathematics and Physics Section, British Association for the Advancement of Science [1870]

1 See Emerson, p. 6033.
2 Lord Lytton, the Viceroy, who still lives in the literary hall of fame as the author of Lucile — a vast, stale Victorian piece of poetry. — William E. Woodward, Meet General Grant [1938], pt. IV, ch. 30
When at last this little instrument appeared, consisting, as it does, of parts every one of which is familiar to us, and capable of being put together by an amateur, the disappointment arising from its humble appearance was only partially relieved on finding that it was really able to talk.

The Telephone [1878]

PHILIP HENRY SHERIDAN 1831–1888

The only good Indians I ever saw were dead.1

Remark at Fort Cobb, Indian Territory [January 1869]

LOUISA MAY ALcott 1832–1888

Christmas won’t be Christmas without any presents.

Little Women [1868], ch. 1

A little kingdom I possess,
Where thoughts and feelings dwell;
And very hard the task I find
Of governing it well.

From Ednah D. Cheney, Louisa May Alcott, Her Life, Letters, and Journals [1889], ch. 3 [My Kingdom,2 st. 1]

Resolved to take Fate by the throat
And shake a living out of her. Ib. 5

Above man’s aims his nature rose.
The wisdom of a just content
Made one small spot a continent,
And tuned to poetry Life’s prose.3

Ib. 7. [Thoreau’s Flute,4 st. 2]

1 Edward Sylvester Ellis [1840–1916] reported that after Custer’s fight with Black Kettle’s band of Cheyenne Indians, the Comanche Chief Toch-a-way (Turtle Dove) was presented to General Sheridan. The Indian said: “Me Toch-a-way, me good Indian.” The General’s reply, as reported by Ellis, is given in the text; the phrase is more often heard in the version: The only good Indian is a dead Indian.

2 Written at the age of thirteen.

3 The word “tuned” is frequently misprinted as “turned.”

4 In The Atlantic Monthly [September 1868].

My definition [of a philosopher] is of a man up in a balloon, with his family and friends holding the ropes which confine him to earth and trying to haul him down.

Life, Letters, and Journals, ch. 10

ELIZABETH AKERS ALLEN 1832–1911

Backward, turn backward, O Time, in your flight,
Make me a child again just for tonight!

Rock Me to Sleep [1860], st. 1

SIR EDWIN ARNOLD 1832–1904

Shall any gazer see with mortal eyes,
Or any searcher know by mortal mind?
Veil after veil will lift—but there must be
Veil upon veil behind.

The Light of Asia [1879], bk. VIII

Nor ever once ashamed
So we be named
Pressmen; Slaves of the Lamp; Servants of Light.

The Tenth Muse, st. 18

WILHELM BUSCH 1832–1908

Diogenes the wise crept into his vat
And spoke: “Yes, yes, this comes from that.”

Diogenes und die bösen Buben von Korinth [1856]

This thesis remains firm: Good is the Evil which is permitted.

Fromme Helene [1872]

In general his principle is this:
Whatever is popular is permitted.

Julchen [1877]

To become a father is not hard,
To be a father is, however. Ib.
Temperance is the pleasure
In things we can’t get.
Thus live moderately and think intelli-
gently —
He has enough who uses nothing.

A true painter, smart and busy,
Always carries a sharp pencil with him.

**WILLIAM CROSWELL DOANE**
1832–1913

Ancient of Days, who sittest throned in glory,
To thee all knees are bent, all voices pray.

**LEWIS CARROLL**
[CHARLES LUTWIDGE DODGSON]
1832–1898

All in the golden afternoon
Full leisurely we glide,
For both our oars with little skill
By little arms are plied
While little hands make vain pretense
Our wanderings to guide.

“What is the use of a book,”
thought Alice, “without pictures or conversations?”

Do cats eat bats? ... Do bats eat cats?
Curiouser and curiouser!

How doth the little crocodile
Improve his shining tail,
And pour the waters of the Nile
On every golden scale!

How cheerfully he seems to grin,
How neatly spreads his claws,
And welcomes little fishes in
With gently smiling jaws!

1 See Isaac Watts, p. 396b.

---

“I’ll be judge, I’ll be jury,” said cunning old Fury; “I’ll try the whole cause, and condemn you to death.”

_Alice’s Adventures in Wonderland._ ch. 3

Oh my fur and whiskers!

“I can’t explain _myself_, I’m afraid, sir,” said Alice, “because I’m not _myself_, you see.”

“I don’t see,” said the Caterpillar.

“You are old, Father William,” the young man said,

“And your hair has become very white;
And yet you incessantly stand on your head —

Do you think, at your age, it is right?”

“In my youth,” said his father, “I took to the law,

And argued each case with my wife;
And the muscular strength, which it gave to my jaw,

Has lasted the rest of my life.”

“I have answered three questions, and that is enough,”

Said his father. “Don’t give yourself airs!

Do you think I can listen all day to such stuff?

Be off, or I’ll kick you downstairs!”

“I shall sit here,” he said, “on and off, for days and days.”

“If everybody minded their own business,” said the Duchess in a hoarse growl, “the world would go round a deal faster than it does.”

“Talking of axes,” said the Duchess, “chop off her head!”

Speak roughly to your little boy,
And beat him when he sneezes:
He only does it to annoy,
Because he knows it teases.

1 See Southey, p. 531b.
“All right,” said the [Cheshire] Cat; and this time it vanished quite slowly, beginning with the end of the tail, and ending with the grin, which remained some time after the rest of it had gone.

_Alice’s Adventures in Wonderland_, ch. 6

“Then you should say what you mean,” the March Hare went on.

“I do,” Alice hastily replied; “at least—at least I mean what I say—that’s the same thing, you know.”

“Not the same thing a bit!” said the Hatter. “Why, you might just as well say that ‘I see what I eat’ is the same thing as ‘I eat what I see!’”

_It was the best butter_, the March Hare meekly replied.

_Ib._

Twinkle, twinkle, little bat!

How I wonder what you’re at!

Up above the world you fly,

Like a teatray in the sky.¹

_Ib._

“Take some more tea,” the March Hare said to Alice, very earnestly.

“I’ve had nothing yet,” Alice replied in an offended tone: “so I can’t take more.”

“You mean you can’t take _less_,” said the Hatter: “it’s very easy to take _more_ than nothing.”

_Ib._

They drew all manner of things—everything that begins with an M . . . such as mousetraps, and the moon, and memory, and muchness—you know you say things are “much of a muchness.”

_Ib._

The Queen turned crimson with fury, and after glaring at her for a moment like a wild beast, began screaming, “Off with her head!” ¹ Off with —

_Ib._ 8

“Tut, tut, child,” said the Duchess.

“Everything’s got a moral if only you can find it.”

_Ib._ 9

And the moral of that is—“Oh, ’tis love, ’tis love, that makes the world go round!”¹

_Alice’s Adventures in Wonderland_, ch. 9

Take care of the sense and the sounds will take care of themselves.

_Ib._

“We called him Tortoise because he taught us,” said the Mock Turtle angrily. “Really you are very dull!”

_Ib._

“Reeling and Writhing, of course, to begin with,” the Mock Turtle replied, “and the different branches of Arithmetic—Ambition, Distraction, Uglification, and Derision.”

_Ib._

“Will you walk a little faster?” said a whiting to a snail.

“There’s a porpoise close behind us, and he’s treading on my tail.”

_Ib._ 10 _[The Lobster-Quadrille, st. 1]_

Will you, won’t you, will you, won’t you, will you join the dance?

_Ib._

The further off from England the nearer is to France—

Then turn not pale, beloved snail, but come and join the dance.

_Ib. [st. 3]_

’Tis the voice of the Lobster: I heard him declare

“You have baked me too brown, I must sugar my hair.”²

_Ib. [’Tis the Voice of the Lobster]_

Soup of the evening, beautiful soup!

_Ib. [Turtle Soup]_

Sentence first—verdict afterwards.

_Ib._ 12

Child of the pure, unclouded brow

And dreaming eyes of wonder!

Though time be fleet and I and thou

Are half a life asunder,

¹ See Ann and Jane Taylor, p. 548a.
Thy loving smile will surely hail
The love-gift of a fairy tale.

*Through the Looking-Glass*

"The horror of that moment," the King went on, "I shall never, never forget!"

"You will, though," the Queen said, "if you don't make a memorandum of it."

Ib. ch. 1

'Twas brillig, and the slithy toves
Did gyre and gimble in the wabe;
All mimsy were the borogoves,
And the mome raths outgrabe.

Beware the Jabberwock, my son!
The jaws that bite, the claws that catch!
Beware the Jubjub bird, and shun
The frumious Bandersnatch!

Ib. *[Jabberwocky, st. 1, 2]*

And, as in uffish thought he stood,
The Jabberwock, with eyes of flame,
Came whiffling through the tulgey wood,
And burbled as it came!

One, two! One, two! And through and through
The vorpal blade went snicker-snack!
He left it dead, and with its head
He went galumphing back.

"And hast thou slain the Jabberwock?
Come to my arms, my beamish boy!
O frabjous day! Callooh! Callay!"

He chortled in his joy.

Ib. *[st. 4–6]*

Curtsy while you're thinking what to say. It saves time.

Ib. 2

"Now! Now!" cried the Queen.
"Faster! Faster!"

Ib.

"A slow sort of country!" said the Queen. "Now, here, you see, it takes all the running you can do, to keep in the same place. If you want to get somewhere else, you must run at least twice as fast as that!"

Ib.

Speak in French when you can't think of the English for a thing—turn out your toes when you walk—and re-member who you are!

*Through the Looking-Glass, ch. 2*

"If you think we're waxworks," he said, "you ought to pay, you know. Waxworks weren't made to be looked at for nothing. Nohow!"

Ib. 4

"Contrariwise," continued Tweedle-dee, "if it was so, it might be; and if it were so, it would be; but as it isn't, it ain't. That's logic."

Ib.

The sun was shining on the sea,
Shining with all his might:
He did his very best to make
The billows smooth and bright—
And this was odd, because it was
The middle of the night.

Ib. *[The Walrus and the Carpenter, st. 1]*

The Walrus and the Carpenter
Were walking close at hand:
They wept like anything to see
Such quantities of sand:
"If this were only cleared away,"
They said, "it would be grand!"

"If seven maids with seven mops
Swept it for half a year,
Do you suppose," the Walrus said,
"That they could get it clean?"
"I doubt it," said the Carpenter,
And shed a bitter tear.

Ib. *[st. 4, 5]*

"O Oysters, come and walk with us!"
The Walrus did beseech.
"A pleasant walk, a pleasant talk,
Along the briny beach."

Ib. *[st. 6]*

And thick and fast they came at last,
And more, and more, and more—
All hopping through the frothy waves,
And scrambling to the shore.

Ib. *[st. 9]*

"The time has come," the Walrus said,
"To talk of many things:
Of shoes—and ships—and sealing-wax—
Of cabbages — and kings —
And why the sea is boiling hot —
And whether pigs have wings.”

Through the Looking-Glass,
ch. 4 [The Walrus and the Carpenter, st. 11]

“But wait a bit,” the Oysters cried,
“Before we have our chat;
For some of us are out of breath,
And all of us are fat!” Ib. [st. 12]

The Carpenter said nothing but
“The butter’s spread too thick!”

“I weep for you,” the Walrus said:
“I deeply sympathize.”

With sobs and tears he sorted out
Those of the largest size,
Holding his pocket-handkerchief
Before his streaming eyes.

But answer came there none —
And this was scarcely odd, because
They’d eaten every one.

Twopence a week, and jam every other day. Ib. 5

“The rule is, jam tomorrow, and jam yesterday — but never jam today.”

“It must come sometimes to ‘jam to-day,’” Alice objected.

“No, it can’t,” said the Queen. “It’s jam every other day: today isn’t any other day, you know.” Ib.

“It’s a poor sort of memory that only works backwards,” the Queen remarked.

Consider anything, only don’t cry! Ib.

“There’s no use trying,” she said: “one can’t believe impossible things.”

“I daresay you haven’t had much practice,” said the Queen. “When I was your age, I always did it for half-an-hour a day. Why, sometimes I’ve believed as many as six impossible things before breakfast.” Ib.

They gave it me — for an unbirthday present. Ib. 6

“But ‘glory’ doesn’t mean ‘a nice knockdown argument,’” Alice objected.

“When I use a word,” Humpty Dumpty said, in rather a scornful tone, “it means just what I choose it to mean — neither more nor less.”

“The question is,” said Alice, “whether you can make words mean so many different things.”

“The question is,” said Humpty Dumpty, “which is to be master—that’s all.”

Through the Looking-Glass,
ch. 6

It’s as large as life and twice as natural. Ib. 7

His answer trickled through my head,
Like water through a sieve. Ib. 8

What’s the French for fiddle-dee-dee? Ib. 9

It isn’t etiquette to cut anyone you’ve been introduced to. Remove the joint! Ib.

He would answer to “Hi!” or to any loud cry
Such as “Fry me!” or “Fritter my wig!”
To “What-you-may-call-um!” or “What-was-his-name!”
But especially “Thing-um-a-jig!”

The Hunting of the Snark [1876]. Fit I, st. 9

“When’s the good of Mercator’s North Poles and Equators,
Tropics, Zones and Meridian Lines?”
So the Bellman would cry: and the crew would reply,
“They are merely conventional signs!” Ib. Fit II, st. 3

It frequently breakfasts at five-o’clock tea,
And dines on the following day. Ib. st. 17

There was silence supreme! Not a shriek, not a scream,
Scarcely even a howl or a groan,
As the man they called “Ho!” told his story of woe
In an antediluvian tone.

*The Hunting of the Snark.*
Fit III, st. 3

It is this, it is this that oppresses my soul.

Ib. st. 11

And my heart is like nothing so much as a bowl
Brimming over with quivering curds.

Ib.

You may charge me with murder—or want of sense—
(We are all of us weak at times):
But the slightest approach to a false pretense
Was never among my crimes!

Ib. Fit IV, st. 4

They sought it with thimbles, they sought it with care;
They pursued it with forks and hope;
They threatened its life with a railway share;
They charmed it with smiles and soap.

Ib. Fit V, st. 1

For the Snark was a Boojum, you see.

Ib. Fit VIII, st. 9

He thought he saw an Elephant,
That practiced on a fife:
He looked again, and found it was
A letter from his wife.

“At length I realize,” he said,
“The bitterness of Life!”

_Sylvie and Bruno_ [1889], ch. 5

He thought he saw a Buffalo
Upon the chimneypiece:
He looked again, and found it was
His sister’s husband’s niece.

Ib. 6

He thought he saw an Albatross
That fluttered round the lamp:
He looked again, and found it was
A penny postage stamp.

“You’d best be getting home,” he said,
“The nights are very damp.”

Ib. 12

He was a foe without hate, a friend without treachery, a soldier without cruelty, and a victim without murmuring. He was a public officer without vices, a private citizen without wrong, a neighbor without reproach, a Christian without hypocrisy, and a man without guile. He was a Caesar without his ambition, a Frederick without his tyranny, a Napoleon without his selfishness, and a Washington without his reward.

_Tribute to Robert E. Lee; from Thomas Nelson Page, Robert E. Lee_ [1911]

_Old age is an island surrounded by death._

_On Beauty_

Beauty is harmony, grace is melody.

Ib.

The soul does not hunger for flesh, it is horrified by it; it does not thirst for wine, it is killed by it.

_On Genius_

Sensibility is most strong among our young nations who outdistance the older ones in science and culture by means of their imagination.

_Chapters Forgotten by Cervantes. Epilogue_

There is nothing harder than the softness of indifference.

Ib.

Father, dear father, come home with me now,
The clock in the belfry strikes one;
You said you were coming right home from the shop
As soon as your day’s work was done.

_Come Home, Father_ [1864], st. 1

Bring the good old bugle, boys, we’ll sing another song:
Sing it with a spirit that will start the world along,
Sing it as we used to sing it—fifty thousand strong,
While we were marching through Georgia.

_“Hurrah! hurrah! we bring the Jubilee!
Hurrah! Hurrah! the flag that makes you free!”_

So we sang the chorus from Atlanta to the sea,
While we were marching through Georgia. _Ib. chorus_

ISAAC HILL BROMLEY  1833–1898
Conductor, when you receive a fare,
Punch in the presence of the passenger! . . .
Punch, brothers! Punch with care!
Punch in the presence of the passenger!
_Punch, Brother, Punch_ 1  [1875]

MARY ABIGAIL DODGE  [GAIL HAMILTON]  1833–1896
Whatever an author puts between the two covers of his book is public property; whatever of himself he does not put there is his private property, as much as if he had never written a word.

_Country Living and Country Thinking_ [1862], _preface_

What’s virtue in man can’t be vice in a cat.  _Both Sides_

ADAM LINDSAY GORDON  1833–1870
A little season of love and laughter,
Of light and life, and pleasure and pain,

1 Based on a New York streetcar sign. Erroneously attributed to Mark Twain, who wrote about the verse in _A Literary Nightmare_ [1896].

And a horror of outer darkness after,
And dust returneth to dust again. 1
_The Swimmer_

JOHN MARSHALL HARLAN  1833–1911
In view of the Constitution, in the eye of the law, there is in this country no superior, dominant, ruling class of citizens. There is no caste here. Our Constitution is color-blind, and neither knows nor tolerates classes among citizens. In respect of civil rights, all citizens are equal before the law. The humblest is the peer of the most powerful.

_Dissenting opinion, Plessy v. Ferguson_ 163 U.S. 537, 559  [1896]

JOHN JAMES INGALLS  1833–1900
Every man is the center of a circle, whose fatal circumference he cannot pass.

_Eulogy on Benjamin Hill, U.S. Senate_ [January 23, 1882]

The purification of politics is an indescent dream. Government is force.

_Article in the New York World_  [1890]

Next in profusion to the divine profusion of water, light and air, those three physical facts which render existence possible, may be reckoned the universal beneficence of grass.

_Blue Grass_

I knock unbidden once at every gate!
If sleeping, wake; if feasting, rise before
I turn away. It is the hour of fate.
_Opportunity_  [1891]

1 See Du Maurier, p. 751b, and Marston, p. 811b.
ROBERT GREEN
INGERSOLL
1833–1899

Like an armed warrior, like a plumed knight, James G. Blaine marched down the halls of the American Congress and threw his shining lance full and fair against the brazen forehead of every traitor to his country and every malingerer of his fair reputation.

*Speech nominating Blaine for President, National Republican Convention [June 15, 1876]*

I am the inferior of any man whose rights I trample under foot. Men are not superior by reason of the accidents of race or color. They are superior who have the best heart—the best brain.

*Liberty*

The superior man is the providence of the inferior. He is eyes for the blind, strength for the weak, and a shield for the defenseless. He stands erect by bending above the fallen. He rises by lifting others.

Every cradle asks us, "Whence?" and every coffin, "Whither?" The poor barbarian, weeping above his dead, can answer these questions as intelligently as the robed priest of the most authentic creed.

*Address at a child's grave*

We, too, have our religion, and it is this: Help for the living, hope for the dead.

*ib*

Few rich men own their own property. The property owns them.1

*Address to the McKinley League, New York [October 29, 1896]*

An honest God is the noblest work of man.

*The Gods [1876]*

In nature there are neither rewards nor punishments—there are consequences. *Some Reasons Why [1896]*

Justice is the only worship.

Love is the only priest.

Ignorance is the only slavery.

1 See Bion, p. 104b.

Happiness is the only good.
The time to be happy is now,
The place to be happy is here,
The way to be happy is to make others so.

*Creed*

PETROLEUM V. NASBY
[DAVID ROSS LOCKE]
1833–1888

The contract 'twixt Hannah, God and me,
Was not for one or twenty years, but for eternity.

*Hannah Jane [1871], st. 29*

EDMUND CLARENCE
STEDMAN
1833–1908

Prison mate and dockyard fellow,
Blades to Meg and Molly dear,
Off to capture Porto Bello
Sailed with Morgan the Buccaneer!
*Morgan,* st. 1

JULIA LOUISE
MATILDA WOODRUFF
1833–1909

Out of the strain of the Doing,
Into the peace of the Done.

*Harvest Home [1910]*

JOHN EMERICH
EDWARD
DALBERG–ACTON,
LORD ACTON
1834–1902

There is no error so monstrous that it fails to find defenders among the ablest men. Imagine a congress of eminent celebrities such as More, Bacon, Grotius, Pascal, Cromwell, Bossuet, Montesquieu, Jefferson, Napoleon, Pitt, etc. The result would be an Encyclopedia of Error.

*Letter to Mary Gladstone [April 24, 1881]*

1 The old bold mate of Henry Morgan.

*John Masefield [1878–1967], Captain Stratton's Fancy*

749
Power tends to corrupt and absolute power corrupts absolutely.

Advice to Persons About to Write History — Don’t.  
_Ib. postscript_

Liberty is not a means to a higher political end. It is itself the highest political end.

_The History of Freedom and Other Essays [1907], ch. 1_

It was from America that the plain ideas that men ought to mind their business, and that the nation is responsible to Heaven for the acts of the State — ideas long locked in the breast of solitaries thinkers, and hidden among Latin folios — burst forth like a conqueror upon the world they were destined to transform, under the title of the Rights of Man . . . and the principle gained ground, that a nation can never abandon its fate to an authority it cannot control.  
_Ib. 2_

The one pervading evil of democracy is the tyranny of the majority, or rather of that party, not always the majority, that succeeds, by force or fraud, in carrying elections.  
_Ib. 3_

Truth is the only merit that gives dignity and worth to history.  
_Ib. 4_

Writers the most learned, the most accurate in details, and the soundest in tendency, frequently fall into a habit which can neither be cured nor pardoned — the habit of making history into the proof of their theories.  
_Ib. 8_

GEORGE ARNOLD
1834–1865

Life for the living, and rest for the dead!  
_The Jolly Old Pedagogue, st. 2_

The living need charity more than the dead.  
_Ib. st. 3_

SABINE BARING-GOULD
1834–1924

Onward, Christian soldiers,  
Marching as to war,  
With the Cross of Jesus  
Going on before!  
_Onward, Christian Soldiers [1864], st. 1_

Now the day is over,  
Night is drawing nigh;  
Shadows of the evening  
Steal across the sky.  
_Now the Day Is Over [1865], st. 1_

Through the night of doubt and sorrow,  
Onward goes the pilgrim band,  
Singing songs of expectation,  
Marching to the promised land.  
_Through the Night of Doubt and Sorrow, st. 1; translated from the Danish of B. S. Ingemann [1825]_

CHARLES FARRAR BROWNE  
[ARTEMUS WARD]
1834–1867

I now bid you a welcome adoo.  
_Artemus Ward, His Book [1862]_

My pollertics, like my religion, being of an exceedin' accommodatin' character.  
_Ib. The Crisis_

N.B. This is rote sarcastikul.  
_Ib. A Visit to Brigham Young_

The female woman is one of the greatest institooshuns of which this land can boste.  
_Ib. Woman's Rights_

I am not a politician, and my other habits are good.  
_Fourth of July Oration_

The prevailin' weakness of most public men is to slop over. G. Washington never slopt over.  
_Ib._

I can't sing. As a singist I am not a success. I am saddest when I sing. So
are those who hear me. They are sadder even than I am. ¹

Artemus Ward, His Travels [1865]. Lecture

Did you ever have the measels, and if so, how many? ² ¹b. The Census

The Puritans nobly fled from a land of despotism to a land of freedom, where they could not only enjoy their own religion, but could prevent everybody else from enjoyin' his.

London Punch Letters,² no. 5 [1866]

Why is this thus? What is the reason of this thusness? Moses, the Sassy

He [Brigham Young] is dreadfully married. He's the most married man I ever saw in my life. ¹b.

Let us all be happy and live within our means, even if we have to borrow the money to do it with.

Natural History

The sun has a right to "set" where it wants to, and so, I may add, has a hen. A Mormon Romance, ch. 4

They cherish his mem'ry, and them as sell pictuer of his birthplace, etc., make it profitable cherishin' it.

At the Tomb of Shakespeare

GEORGE LOUIS PALMELLA BUSSON DU MAURIER 1834–1896

The wretcheder one is, the more one smokes; and the more one smokes, the wretcheder one gets — a vicious circle! Peter Ibbetson [1891]

Songs without words are best. ¹b.

All will be well for us all, and of such a kind that all who do not sigh for the moon will be well content. ¹b.

Lovely female shapes are terrible complicators of the difficulties and dangers of this earthly life, especially for their owner. Trilby [1894], pt. I

That is the worst of those dear people who have charm; they are so terrible to do without, when once you have got accustomed to them and all their ways. ¹b. V

A little work, a little play,
To keep us going — and so, good day!

A little warmth, a little light,
Of love's bestowing — and so, good night! ¹

A little fun, to match the sorrow
Of each day's growing — and so, good morrow!

A little trust that when we die
We reap our sowing! and so — goodbye! ¹b. VIII

CHARLES WILLIAM ELIOT 1834–1926

In the modern world the intelligence of public opinion is the one indispensable condition of social progress.

Inaugural address as president of Harvard [1869]

Enter to grow in wisdom.

Depart better to serve thy country and mankind.

Inscriptions on the 1890 Gate to Harvard Yard

To the Fifty-fourth Regiment of Massachusetts Infantry:

² La vie est vaine:
Un peu d'amour,
Un peu de haine . . .
Et puis — bonjour!

³ La vie est breve:
Un peu d'espoir,
Un peu de rêve
Et puis — bonsoir!

LEON MONTENAEKEN [b. 1859], Peu de Chose


¹ See T. H. Bayly, p. 588a.
² The Puritan's idea of Hell is a place where everybody has to mind his own business. — Attributed to Wendell Phillips [1811–1884]
The white officers, taking life and honor in their hands, cast in their lot with men of a despised race unproved in war, and risked death as inciters of servile insurrection if taken prisoners, besides encountering all the common perils of camp march and battle.

The black rank and file volunteered when disaster clouded the Union cause, served without pay for eighteen months till given that of white troops, faced threatened enslavement if captured, were brave in action, patient under heavy and dangerous labors, and cheerful amid hardships and privations.

Together they gave to the nation and the world undying proof that Americans of African descent possess the pride, courage, and devotion of the patriot soldier. One hundred and eighty thousand such Americans enlisted under the Union flag in 1863–1865.

Inscription on the back of the Robert Gould Shaw Monument, Boston Common [1897] 1

Carrier of news and knowledge, instrument of trade and commerce, promoter of mutual acquaintance among men and nations and hence of peace and good will.

Carrier of love and sympathy, messenger of friendship, consoler of the lonely, servant of the scattered family, enlarger of the public life.

Inscriptions for the East and West Pavilions, Post Office, Washington, D.C. 2

FUKUZAWA YUKICHI 3

1834–1901

The final purpose of all my work was to create in Japan a civilized nation as

1 See Robert Lowell, p. 1076b.
2 These inscriptions were edited by Woodrow Wilson, to read:

Carrier of news and knowledge, instrument of trade and promoter of mutual acquaintance, of peace and good will among men and nations.

Messenger of sympathy and love, servant of parted friends, consoler of the lonely, bond of the scattered family, enlarger of the common life.

3 From Sources of Japanese Tradition, edited by William Theodore de Bary [1960].

well equipped in both the arts of war and peace as those of the Western world. *Autobiography* [1898]

As long as I remain in private life, I can watch and laugh. But joining the government would draw me into the practice of those ridiculous pretensions which I cannot allow myself to do.

*Ib.

ERNST HEINRICH HAECKEL

1834–1919

Ontogenesis, or the development of the individual, is a short and quick recapitulation of phylogenesis, 1 or the development of the tribe to which it belongs, determined by the laws of inheritance and adaptation.

*The History of Creation* 2 [1868]

The general theory of evolution . . . assumes that in nature there is a great, unital, continuous and everlasting process of development, and that all natural phenomena without exception, from the motion of the celestial bodies and the fall of the rolling stone up to the growth of the plant and the consciousness of man, are subject to the same great law of causation—that they are ultimately to be reduced to atomic mechanics.

*Freie Wissenschaft und Freie Lehre* [1878] 3

WALTER KITTREDGE

1834–1905

We're tenting tonight on the old campground,

Give us a song to cheer

Our weary hearts, a song of home

And friends we love so dear.

*Tenting Tonight*, st. 1

1 Frequently quoted as "Ontogeny recapitulates phylogeny."

2 See Freud, p. 893b.

3 Translated by E. R. Lankester.

Translated by J. B. Stallo.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th><strong>WILLIAM MORRIS</strong></th>
<th>1834-1896</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| I know a little garden close, Set thick with lily and red rose, Where I would wander if I might From dewy mom to dewy night. *The Life and Death of Jason* [1867]. *A Garden by the Sea*, st. 1
| The idle singer of an empty day. *The Earthly Paradise* [1868-1870]. *An Apology*, st. 1
| Dreamer of dreams, born out of my due time, Why should I strive to set the crooked straight? *Ib. st. 4*
| Love is enough, though the world be awaning, And the woods have no voice but the voice of complaining. *Love Is Enough* [1872]
| If you want a golden rule that will fit everybody, this is it: Have nothing in your houses that you do not know to be useful, or believe to be beautiful. *The Beauty of Life* [1880]
| What I mean by Socialism is a condition of society in which there should be neither rich nor poor, neither master nor master's man, neither idle nor over-worked, neither brain-sick brain workers nor heart-sick hand workers, in a word, in which all men would be living in equality of condition, and would manage their affairs unwastefully, and with the full consciousness that harm to one would mean harm to all — the realization at last of the meaning of the word *commonwealth*. Written for "Justice" [1884]

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th><strong>JAMES THOMSON</strong></th>
<th>1834-1882</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| Give a man a pipe he can smoke, Give a man a book he can read: And his home is bright with a calm delight, Though the room be poor indeed. *Sunday Up the River* [1869], XV, st. 2
| The City is of Night; perchance of Death, But certainly of Night. *The City of Dreadful Night* [1874]. *Proem*

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th><strong>CHARLES HENRY WEBB</strong></th>
<th>1834-1905</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| Friends I have had both old and young, And âle we drank and songs we sung: Enough you know when this is said, That, one and all — they died in bed. In bed they died and I'll not go Where all my friends have perished so. *Dum Vivimus Vigilamus*, st. 1
| That 'tis well to be off with the old love Before one is on with the new Has somehow passed into a proverb,¹

¹ It's gude to be merry and wise. It's gude to be honest and true;

---

FRANK RICHARD STOCKTON 1834-1902

He could open either door he pleased. . . . If he opened the one, there came out of it a hungry tiger, the fiercest and most cruel that could be procured, which immediately sprang upon him, and tore him to pieces, as a punishment for his guilt. . . . But if the accused person opened the other door, there came forth from it a lady, the most suitable to his years and station that his Majesty could select among his fair subjects. . . . So I leave it with all of you: Which came out of the opened door — the lady or the tiger?

*The Lady or the Tiger?* [1884]

The board money is in the ginger jar and our conscience is clear. *The Casting Away of Mrs. Lecks and Mrs. Aleshine* [1886]
But who follows its teaching may rue.
Proverbum Sap, st. 1

Were the proverb not wiser if mended,
And the fickle and waver ing told
To be sure that they’re on with the new
love
Before being off with the old?  
Ib. st. 3

JAMES McNEILL
WHISTLER
1834—1903

Two and two continue to make four,
in spite of the whine of the amateur for
three, or the cry of the critic for five.
Whistler v. Ruskin 1 [1878]

The rare few, who, early in life, have
rid themselves of the friendship of the
many.
The Gentle Art of Making
Enemies [1890], dedication

To say of a picture, as is often said in
its praise, that it shows great and ear
nest labor, is to say that it is incomplete
and unfit for view.
Ib. Propositions, 2

Industry in art is a necessity—not a
virtue—and any evidence of the same,
in the production, is a blemish, not a
quality; a proof, not of achievement,
but of absolutely insufficient work, for
work alone will efface the footsteps of
work.2
Ib.

The masterpiece should appear as the
flower to the painter—perfect in its
bud as in its bloom—with no reason

It's good to be off with the old love,
Before you are on with the new.
Anonymous [1816]. Quoted by An
thony Trollope in Barchester
Towers [1857], ch. 46.
See G. B. Shaw, p. 896a.
1 In Whistler's lawsuit for libel, Ruskin had
written of Whistler's Nocturne in Black and
Gold, "I have seen, and heard, much of Cockney
impudence before now; but never expected to
hear a coxcomb ask two hundred guineas for
flinging a pot of paint in the public's face."—
John Ruskin, Fors Clavigera, Letter 79 [1877]
2 Art est celare artem [Art lies in concealing
art].—Latin proverb

to explain its presence—no mission to
fulfill—a joy to the artist, a delusion
to the philanthropist—a puzzle to the
botanist—an accident of sentiment
and alliteration to the literary man.
The Gentle Art of Making
Enemies, Propositions, 2

Art should be independent of all
claptrap—should stand alone, and ap
peal to the artistic sense of eye and ear,
without confounding this with emo
tions entirely foreign to it, as devotion,
pity, love, patriotism, and the like. All
these have no kind of concern with it.
Ib.

The imitator is a poor kind of crea
ture. If the man who paints only the
tree, or flower, or other surface he sees
before him were an artist, the king of
artists would be the photographer. It is
for the artist to do something beyond
this: in portrait painting to put on can
vas something more than the face the
model wears for that one day; to paint
the man, in short, as well as his fea
tures.
Ib.

One cannot continually disappoint a
Continent.1
Ib.

I am not arguing with you—I am
telling you.
Ib.

Wilde: I wish I'd said that.
Whistler: You will, Oscar, you will.
From L. C. Ingleby, Oscar
Wilde [1907]

"I only know of two painters in the
world," said a newly introduced femi
nine enthusiast to Whistler, "yourself
and Velasquez." "Why," answered
Whistler in dulcet tones, "why drag in
Velasquez?"

From D. C. Seitz, Whistler
Stories [1913]

ALFRED AUSTIN
1835—1913

An early by right, by courtesy a man.
The Season

1 Referring to a contemplated visit to the
United States.
John Brown's body lies a-moldering in the grave,
His soul is marching on.
*John Brown's Body, st. 1*

Shoo, fly! don't boddler me! I belong to Company G,
I feel like a morning star.
*Shoo, Fly. Refrain*

O little town of Bethlehem!
How still we see thee lie;
Above thy deep and dreamless sleep
The silent stars go by;
Yet in thy dark streets shineth
The everlasting Light;
The hopes and fears of all the years
Are met in thee tonight.
*O Little Town of Bethlehem [1867], st. 1*

Life comes before literature, as the material always comes before the work. The hills are full of marble before the world blooms with statues.
*Literature and Life*

Do not pray for easy lives. Pray to be stronger men! Do not pray for tasks equal to your powers. Pray for powers equal to your tasks.
*Sermons. Going up to Jerusalem*

Greatness after all, in spite of its name, appears to be not so much a certain size as a certain quality in human lives. It may be present in lives whose range is very small.
*Ib. Purpose and Use of Comfort*

The man who lets himself be bored is even more contemptible than the bore.
*The Fair Haven [1873]. Memoir, ch. 3*

---

**Thomas Brigham Bishop**
1835–1905

**John Brown**

A hen is only an egg's way of making another egg.
*Life and Habit [1877], ch. 8*

Stowed away in a Montreal lumber room
The Discobolus standeth and turneth his face to the wall;
Dusty, cobweb-covered, maimed and set at naught,
Beauty crieth in an attic and no man regardeth.
O God! O Montreal!
*A Psalm of Montreal [1884], st. 1*

It is far safer to know too little than too much. People will condemn the one, though they will resent being called upon to exert themselves to follow the other.
*The Way of All Flesh 1 [1903], ch. 5*

Adversity, if a man is set down to it by degrees, is more supportable with equanimity by most people than any great prosperity arrived at in a single lifetime.2
*Ib.*

It is our less conscious thoughts and our less conscious actions which mainly mold our lives and the lives of those who spring from us.
*Ib.*

To me it seems that youth is like spring, an over-praised season—delightful if it happen to be a favored one, but in practice very rarely favored and more remarkable, as a general rule, for biting east winds than genial breezes.
*Ib. 6*

---

1 See John Webster, p. 314b.
2 See Carlyle, p. 577b.
Taking numbers into account, I should think more mental suffering had been undergone in the streets leading from St. George's, Hanover Square, than in the condemned cells of Newgate.

_The Way of All Flesh_, 13

Every man's work, whether it be literature or music or pictures or architecture or anything else, is always a portrait of himself.

_Ib. 14_

One great reason why clergymen's households are generally unhappy is because the clergyman is so much at home and close about the house.

_Ib. 24_

The advantage of doing one's praising for oneself is that one can lay it on so thick and exactly in the right places.

_Ib. 34_

The best liar is he who makes the smallest amount of lying go the longest way.

_Ib. 39_

An empty house is like a stray dog or a body from which life has departed.\(^1\)

_Ib. 72_

A man's friendships are, like his will, invalidated by marriage — but they are also no less invalidated by the marriage of his friends.

_Ib. 75_

Life is the art of drawing sufficient conclusions from insufficient premises. _Notebooks [1912]. Life_

All progress is based upon a universal innate desire on the part of every organism to live beyond its income.

_Ib._

\(^1\) I suppose I've passed it a hundred times, but I always stop for a minute.

And look at the house, the tragic house, the house with nobody in it.

JOYCE KILMER [1886-1918], _The House With Nobody In It_

Though analogy is often misleading, it is the least misleading thing we have.

_The Art of Propagating Opinion_
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>a</th>
<th>b</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| *this than to keep a cow. So it is, but the milk is more likely to be watered.*

*Notebooks. Sequel to “Alps and Sanctuaries”*

I do not mind lying, but I hate inaccuracy.

*Ib. Truth and Convenience: Falsehood*

**ANDREW CARNEGIE**

1835–1919

The problem of our age is the proper administration of wealth, so that the ties of brotherhood may still bind together the rich and poor in harmonious relationship.

*Wealth [North American Review, June 1889]*

While the law [of competition] may be sometimes hard for the individual, it is best for the race, because it insures the survival of the fittest in every department. We accept and welcome, therefore, as conditions to which we must accommodate ourselves, great inequality of environment, the concentration of business, industrial and commercial, in the hands of a few, and the law of competition between these, as being not only beneficial, but essential for the future progress of the race.

*Ib.*

Upon the sacredness of property civilization itself depends — the right of the laborer to his hundred dollars in the savings bank, and equally the legal right of the millionaire to his millions.

*Ib.*

Surplus wealth is a sacred trust which its possessor is bound to administer in his lifetime for the good of the community.

*Ib.*

Those who would administer wisely must, indeed, be wise, for one of the serious obstacles to the improvement of our race is indiscriminate charity.

*Ib.*

**RICHARD GARNETT**

1835–1906

Man and woman may only enter Paradise hand in hand. Together, the myth tells us, they left it and together must they return.

*De Flagello Myrteo [1905], preface, 12*

Perfect love casts out prudery together with fear.

*Ib. 59*

When Silence speaks for Love she has much to say.

*Ib. 99*

Sweet are the words of Love, sweeter his thoughts:

Sweetest of all what Love nor says nor thinks.

*Ib. 250*

Ascend above the restrictions and conventions of the world, but not so high as to lose sight of them.

*Ib. 333*

---

1 See Maimonides, p. 155b; Spinoza, p. 574a; and Johnson, p. 431a.

2 There's nobbut three generations atween clog and clog. — *Lancashire proverb*, which Carnegie liked to quote.
JOHN LUCKEY McCREEERY 1835–1906
There is no death! The stars go down
To rise upon some other shore,
And bright in heaven’s jeweled crown
They shine forevermore.
*There Is No Death* [1863], st. 1

ADAH ISAACS MENKEN 1835–1868
Where is the promise of my years,
Once written on my brow?
Ere errors, agonies, and fears
Brought with them all that speaks in tears,
Ere I had sunk beneath my peers —
Where sleeps that promise now?
*El Suspiro* (*Infelix*) [1868]

LOUISE CHANDLER MOULTON 1835–1908
Bend low, O dusky Night,
And give my spirit rest,
Hold me to your deep breast,
And put old cares to flight.
Give back the lost delight
That once my soul possessed,
When Love was loveliest.
*Tonight*

I hied me off to Arcady —
The month it was the month of May,
And all along the pleasant way
The morning birds were mad with glee,
And all the flowers sprang up to see,
As I went on to Arcady.
*Arcady*

BISHOP HENRY CODMAN POTTER 1835–1908
We have exchanged the Washingtonian dignity for the Jeffersonian simplicity, which was in truth only another name for the Jacksonian vulgarity.
*Address at the Washington Centennial Service in St. Paul’s Chapel, New York* [April 30, 1889]

HARRIET PRESCOTT SPOFFORD 1835–1921
The awful phantom of the hungry poor.
*A Winter’s Night*

CELIA LAIGHTON THAXTER 1835–1894
Sad soul, take comfort, nor forget
That sunrise never failed us yet.
*The Sunrise Never Failed Us Yet*, st. 4

Across the narrow beach we flit,
One little sandpiper and I;
And fast I gather, bit by bit,
The scattered driftwood, bleached and dry.
The wild waves reach their hands for it,
The wild wind raves, the tide runs high,
As up and down the beach we flit,
One little sandpiper and I.
*The Sandpiper*, st. 1

MARK TWAIN
[SAMUEL LANGHORNE CLEMENS] 1835–1910
I’ll resk forty dollars that he can outjump any frog in Calaveras county.
*The Celebrated Jumping Frog* [1865]

I don’t see no p’ints about that frog
that’s any better’n any other frog.
*Ib.*

I was a fresh, new journalist, and needed a *nom de guerre*; so I confiscated the ancient mariner’s discarded one [*“Mark Twain”*], and have done my best to make it remain what it was in his hands—a sign and symbol and warrant that whatever is found in its company may be gambled on as being the petrified truth.
*Life on the Mississippi* [1883], ch. 50. The earlier use of the pen name was by Captain Isaiah Sellers, in *The New Orleans Picayune*.
The phrase “mark twain,” meaning “two fathoms deep,” was employed in making soundings on the Mississippi riverboats.
Soap and education are not as sudden as a massacre, but they are more deadly in the long run.

The Facts Concerning the Recent Resignation [1867]

Tomorrow night I appear for the first time before a Boston audience — 4000 critics.

Letter to Pamela Clemens Moffet [November 9, 1869]

They spell it Vinci and pronounce it Vinchy; foreigners always spell better than they pronounce.

The Innocents Abroad [1869], ch. 19

I do not want Michael Angelo for breakfast — for luncheon — for dinner — for tea — for supper — for between meals.

Ib. 27

Lump the whole thing! say that the Creator made Italy from designs by Michael Angelo! Ib.

Guides cannot master the subtleties of the American joke. Ib.

There’s millions in it!

The Gilded Age 1 [1873]

Barring that natural expression of villainy which we all have, the man looked honest enough.

A Mysterious Visit [1875]

This poor little one-horse town.

The Undertaker’s Chat [1875]

Tom appeared on the sidewalk with a bucket of whitewash and a long-handled brush. He surveyed the fence, and all gladness left him and a deep melancholy settled down upon his spirit. Thirty yards of board fence nine feet high. Life to him seemed hollow, and existence but a burden.

The Adventures of Tom Sawyer [1876], ch. 2

Work consists of whatever a body is obliged to do... Play consists of whatever a body is not obliged to do.

Ib.

The minister gave out his text and droned along monotonously through an argument that was so prosy that many a head by and by began to nod — and yet it was an argument that dealt in limitless fire and brimstone and thinned the predestined elect down to a company so small as to be hardly worth the saving.

The Adventures of Tom Sawyer, ch. 5

There was no getting around the stubborn fact that taking sweetmeats was only “hooking,” while taking bacon and hams and such valuables was plain simple stealing — and there was a command against that in the Bible. So they inwardly resolved that so long as they remained in the business, their piracies should not again be sullied with the crime of stealing.

Ib. 13

To promise not to do a thing is the surest way in the world to make a body want to go and do that very thing.

Ib. 22

She makes me wash, they comb me all to thunder... The widder eats by a bell; she goes to bed by a bell; she gets up by a bell — everything’s so awful reg’lar a body can’t stand it.

Ib. 35

A baby is an inestimable blessing and bother.

Letter to Annie Webster [September 1, 1876]

There is a sumptuous variety about the New England weather that compels the stranger’s admiration — and regret. The weather is always doing something there; always attending strictly to business; always getting up new designs and trying them on people to see how they will go. But it gets through more business in spring than in any other season. In the spring I have counted one hundred and thirty-six different kinds of weather inside of twenty-four hours.1

New England Weather. Speech to the New England Society [December 22, 1876]

1 See Charles Dudley Warner, p. 733b.
I was gratified to be able to answer promptly, and I did. I said I didn’t know. *Life on the Mississippi*, ch. 6

Your true pilot cares nothing about anything on earth but the river, and his pride in his occupation surpasses the pride of kings. *Ib.* 7

By the Shadow of Death, but he’s a lightning pilot! *Ib.*

A limb of Satan.1

I’ll learn him or kill him. *Ib.*

Give an Irishman lager for a month, and he’s a dead man. An Irishman is lined with copper, and the beer corrodes it. But whiskey polishes the copper and is the saving of him. *Ib.* 23

All the modern inconveniences. *Ib.* 43

The educated Southerner has no use for an *r*, except at the beginning of a word. *Ib.* 44

In the South the war is what A.D. is elsewhere; they date from it. *Ib.* 45

War talk by men who have been in a war is always interesting; whereas moon talk by a poet who has not been in the moon is likely to be dull. *Ib.*

Sir Walter [Scott] had so large a hand in making Southern character as it existed before the war that he is in great measure responsible for the war. *Ib.* 46

It was without a compeer among swindles. It was perfect, it was rounded, symmetrical, complete, colossal. *Ib.* 52

Persons attempting to find a motive in this narrative will be prosecuted; persons attempting to find a moral in it will be banished; persons attempting to find a plot in it will be shot.

*By Order of the Author.*

Adventures of *Huckleberry Finn* [1884]. Notice

You don’t know about me without you have read a book by the name of T. W. "New England Weather. Speech to the New England Society"

We haven’t all had the good fortune to be ladies; we haven’t all been generals, or poets, or statesmen; but when the toast works down to the babies, we stand on common ground.

Answering a toast “To the babies,” at a banquet in honor of General U.S. Grant [November 14, 1879]"

Among the three or four million cradles now rocking in the land are some which this nation would preserve for ages as sacred things, if we could know which ones they are. *Ib.*

It is the longest river in the world—four thousand three hundred miles. . . . It is also the crookedest river in the world, since in one part of its journey it uses up one thousand three hundred miles to cover the same ground that the crow would fly over in six hundred and seventy-five.

*Life on the Mississippi* [1883], ch. 1

The world and the books are so accustomed to use, and over-use, the word “new” in connection with our country, that we early get and permanently retain the impression that there is nothing old about it. *Ib.*

Sired by a hurricane, dam’d by an earthquake. *Ib.* 3

When I’m playful I use the meridians of longitude and parallels of latitude for a seine, and drag the Atlantic Ocean for whales. I scratch my head with the lightning and purr myself to sleep with the thunder. *Ib.*

The Child of Calamity. *Ib.*

1 Also in *The Prince and the Pauper*, ch. 17.
The Adventures of Tom Sawyer; but that ain't no matter. That book was made by Mr. Mark Twain, and he told the truth, mainly. There was things which he stretched, but mainly he told the truth.  

Adventures of Huckleberry Finn, ch. 1

Jim was most ruined for a servant, because he got stuck up on account of having seen the devil and been rode by witches.  

Ib. 2

We caught fish and talked, and we took a swim now and then to keep off sleepiness. It was kind of solemn, drifting down the big, still river, laying on our backs looking up at the stars, and we didn't ever feel like talking loud, and it warn't often that we laughed — only a little kind of a low chuckle. We had mighty good weather as a general thing, and nothing ever happened to us at all.  

Ib. 12

It most froze me to hear such talk. . . . Thinks I, this is what comes of my not thinking. Here was this nigger, which I had as good as helped to run away, coming right out flat-footed and saying he would steal his children — children that belonged to a man I didn't even know, a man that hadn't ever done me no harm.  

Ib. 16

Pilgrim's Progress, about a man that left his family, it didn't say why. I read considerable in it now and then. The statements was interesting but tough.  

Ib. 17

There warn't anybody at the church, except maybe a hog or two, for there warn't any lock on the door, and hogs likes a puncheon floor in summertime because it's cool. If you notice, most folks don't go to church only when they've got to; but a hog is different.  

Ib. 18

We said there warn't no home like a raft, after all. Other places do seem so cramped up and smothery, but a raft don't. You feel mighty free and easy and comfortable on a raft.  

Ib.

A monstrous big river.  

Adventures of Huckleberry Finn. ch. 19

Hain't we got all the fools in town on our side? And ain't that a big enough majority in any town?  

Ib. 26

I was trying to make my mouth say I would do the right thing and the clean thing, and go and write to that nigger's owner and tell where he was; but deep down in me I knowed it was a lie, and He knowed it. You can't pray a lie — I found that out.  

Ib. 31

I was a-trembling because I'd got to decide forever betwixt two things, and I knowed it. I studied for a minute, sort of holding my breath, and then says to myself, "All right, then, I'll go to hell."  

Ib.

An experienced, industrious, ambitious, and often quite picturesque liar.  

The Private History of a Campaign That Failed [1885]

He is now fast rising from affluence to poverty.  

Henry Ward Beecher's Farm [1885]

He [George Washington Cable] has taught me to abhor and detest the Sabbath day and hunt up new and troublesome ways to dishonor it.  

Letter to William Dean Howells [February 27, 1885]

Whenever the literary German dives into a sentence, that is the last you are going to see of him till he emerges on the other side of his Atlantic with his verb in his mouth.  

A Connecticut Yankee at King Arthur's Court [1889], ch. 22

Weather is a literary speciality, and no untrained hand can turn out a good article on it.  

The American Claimant [1892], foreword

1 See Pudd'nhead Wilson's New Calendar, p. 763a.
Tell the truth or trump—but get the trick.

Pudd’nhead Wilson [1894].
Pudd’nhead Wilson’s Calendar, ch. 1

Adam was but human—this explains it all. He did not want the apple for the apple’s sake, he wanted it only because it was forbidden. Ib. 2

Whoever has lived long enough to find out what life is, knows how deep a debt of gratitude we owe to Adam, the first great benefactor of our race. He brought death into the world. Ib. 3

Training is everything. The peach was once a bitter almond; cauliflower is nothing but cabbage with a college education. Ib. 5

Habit is habit, and not to be flung out of the window by any man, but coaxed downstairs a step at a time. Ib. 6

One of the most striking differences between a cat and a lie is that a cat has only nine lives. Ib. 7

The holy passion of Friendship is of so sweet and steady and loyal and enduring a nature that it will last through a whole lifetime, if not asked to lend money. Ib. 8

Why is it that we rejoice at a birth and grieve at a funeral? It is because we are not the person involved. Ib. 9

All say, “How hard it is that we have to die”—a strange complaint to come from the mouths of people who have had to live. Ib. 10

When angry, count four; when very angry, swear.1 Ib.

Courage is resistance to fear, mastery of fear—not absence of fear. Ib. 12

Nothing so needs reforming as other people’s habits. Ib. 15

Put all your eggs in the one basket and—WATCH THAT BASKET. Ib.

Pity is for the living, envy is for the dead. Ib. 19

---

1 See Jefferson, p. 474a.
It is by the goodness of God that in our country we have those three unspeakably precious things: freedom of speech, freedom of conscience, and the prudence never to practice either of them.

Following the Equator, vol. 1, Pudd'nhead Wilson's New Calendar, ch. 20

"Classic." A book which people praise and don't read.  

Man is the only animal that blushes. Or needs to.  

Let us be thankful for the fools. But for them the rest of us could not succeed.  

There are several good protections against temptations, but the surest is cowardice.  

There is an old-time toast which is golden for its beauty. "When you ascend the hill of prosperity may you not meet a friend."  

Each person is born to one possession which outvalues all his others — his last breath.  

It takes your enemy and your friend, working together, to hurt you to the heart; the one to slander you and the other to get the news to you.  

Grief can take care of itself, but to get the full value of a joy you must have somebody to divide it with.  

In statesmanship get the formalities right, never mind about the moralities.  

Everyone is a moon, and has a dark side which he never shows to anybody.  

The reports of my death are greatly exaggerated.  

Cable from London to the Associated Press [1897]

A round man cannot be expected to fit in a square hole right away. He must have time to modify his shape.  

More Tramps Abroad [1897]

In Boston they ask, How much does he know? In New York, How much is he worth? In Philadelphia, Who were his parents?  

What Paul Bourget Thinks of Us [1899]

The silent colossal National Lie that is the support and confederate of all the tyrannies and shams and inequalities and unfairnesses that afflict the peoples — that is the one to throw bricks and sermons at.  

My First Lie, and How I Got Out of It [1900]

The blessings-of-civilization trust, wisely and cautiously administered, is a daisy. There is more money in it, more territory, more sovereignty, and other kinds of emolument, than there is in any other game that is played. But Christendom ... has been so eager to get every stake that appeared on the green cloth, that the people who sit in darkness have noticed it ... and have become suspicious of the blessings of civilization.  

To the Person Sitting in Darkness [1901]

Always do right. This will gratify some people, and astonish the rest.  

To the Young People's Society, Greenpoint Presbyterian Church, Brooklyn [February 16, 1901]

A powerful agent is the right word. Whenever we come upon one of those intensely right words in a book or a newspaper the resulting effect is physical as well as spiritual, and electrically prompt.  

Essay on William Dean Howells [1906]

1 See Psalms 107:10, p. 21b.  
2 The people which sat in darkness saw great light. — Matthew 4:16  
3 President Truman kept this saying on his desk in the White House.
It may be called the Master Passion, the hunger for self-approval.

*What Is Man?* [1906], ch. 6

The fact that man knows right from wrong proves his intellectual superiority to the other creatures; but the fact that he can do wrong proves his moral inferiority to any creature that cannot.

*Ib.*

Thunder is good, thunder is impressive; but it is lightning that does the work.

*Letter to an Unidentified Person* [1908]

As out of place as a Presbyterian in Hell.

*From Albert Bigelow Paine, Mark Twain* [1912]

You tell me what a man gits his corn pone, en I'll tell you what his 'pinions is.

*Europe and Elsewhere* [1925].

*Corn Pone Opinions*

Its name is Public Opinion. It is held in reverence. It settles everything. Some think it is the voice of God.

*Ib.*

Biographies are but the clothes and buttons of the man — the biography of the man himself cannot be written.

*Autobiography* [1924], vol. I, p. 2

Of all the creatures that were made he [man] is the most detestable. Of the entire brood he is the only one — the solitary one — that possesses malice. That is the basest of all instincts, passions, vices — the most hateful. . . . He is the only creature that inflicts pain for sport, knowing it to be pain. . . . Also — in all the list he is the only creature that has a nasty mind.

*Ib. II, p. 7*

The trade of critic, in literature, music, and the drama, is the most degraded of all trades.

*Ib. p. 69*

I believe that our Heavenly Father invented man because he was disappointed in the monkey.

*From Bernard de Voto, Mark Twain in Eruption* [1940]

Familiarity breeds contempt — and children.1

*Notebooks*

Good breeding consists in concealing how much we think of ourselves and how little we think of the other person.

*Ib.*

Death, the only immortal who treats us all alike, whose pity and whose peace and whose refuge are for all — the soiled and the pure, the rich and the poor, the loved and the unloved.

*Ib. Memorandum written on his deathbed*

Loyalty to petrified opinion never yet broke a chain or freed a human soul.

*Inscription beneath his bust in the Hall of Fame*

The calm confidence of a Christian with four aces.

*Attributed*

**THOMAS BAILEY ALDRICH**

1836—1907

"Root Beer Sold Here." It seemed to me the perfection of pith and poetry.

*The Story of a Bad Boy* [1870]

Somewhere — in desolate windswept space —

In *Twilight* land — in No-man's land —

Two hurrying Shapes met face to face, And bade each other stand.

"And who are you?" cried one agape, Shuddering in the gloaming light.

"I know not," said the second Shape, "I only died last night!"

*Identity* [1877]

We knew it would rain, for the poplars showed The white of their leaves.

*Before the Rain, st. 3*

Some weep because they part, And languish brokenhearted, And others — O my heart! — Because they never parted.

*The Difference*

1 See *Aesop*, p. 76a.
My mind lets go a thousand things,  
Like dates of wars and deaths of kings.  

Memory

It was very pleasant to me to get a letter from you the other day. Perhaps I should have found it pleasanter if I had been able to decipher it. I don’t think that I mastered anything beyond the date (which I knew) and the signature (which I guessed at). There’s a singular and a perpetual charm in a letter of yours; it never grows old, it never loses its novelty. . . . Other letters are read and thrown away and forgotten, but yours are kept forever — unread. One of them will last a reasonable man a lifetime.

Letter to Edward Sylvester Morse

So take him, Earth, and this his mortal part  
With that shrewd alchemy thou hast, transmute  
To flower and leaf in thine unending springs!  

Inscription on his gravestone

ISABELLA MARY BEETON  
1836–1865

A place for everything and everything in its place.  
The Book of Household Management [1861]

Clear as you go.  

EDWARD ERNEST BOWEN  
1836–1901

Forty years on, when afar and asunder Parted are those who are singing to-day.  

Forty Years On, Harrow football song [1872]

JOSEPH CHAMBERLAIN  
1836–1914

I never like being hit without striking back.  

Speech on tariff reform, Greenock, Scotland [October 7, 1903]

Provided that the City of London remains as it is at present, the clearing-house of the world.

Speech, Guildhall, London [January 19, 1904]

The day of small nations has long passed away. The day of Empires has come.

Speech, Birmingham [May 12, 1904]

WILLIAM SCHWENCK GILBERT  
1836–1911

Of all the ships upon the blue,  
No ship contain’d a better crew  
Than that of worthy Captain Reece, Commanding of the Mantelpiece.  

The “Bab” Ballads [1866–1871].  
Captain Reece, st. 1

The Times and Saturday Review

Beguiled the leisure of the crew.  

Ib. st. 7

I write the pretty mottoes which you find inside the crackers.

Ib. Ferdinando and Ebira

And down in fathoms many went the captain and the crew;  
Down went the owners — greedy men whom hope of gain allured:  
Oh, dry the starting tear, for they were heavily insured.

Ib. Etiquette, st. 1

Oh, I am a cook and a captain bold  
And the mate of the Nancy brig,  
And a bo’sun tight, and a midship-mite,  
And the crew of the captain’s gig.  

The “Bab” Ballads. The Yarn of the “Nancy Bell,” st. 3

As innocent as a new-laid egg.  

Engaged [1877], act I

I’m called Little Buttercup — dear little Buttercup,  
Though I could never tell why.

H.M.S. Pinafore [1878], act I

*His foe was folly and his weapon wit. —  
ANTHONY HOPE HAWKINS, inscription on Gilbert Memorial, Victoria Embankment, London
I am the Captain of the *Pinafore*; And a right good captain too!  
*H.M.S. Pinafore, act I*

And I’m never, never sick at sea!  
What, never?  
No, never!  
What, never?  
Hardly ever!  
He’s hardly ever sick at sea!  
Then give three cheers, and one cheer more  
For the hardy Captain of the *Pinafore!*  
*Ib.*

I never never use a big, big D.  
*Ib.*

And so do his sisters, and his cousins, and his aunts!  
His sisters and his cousins, Whom he reckons up by dozens,  
And his aunts!  
*Ib.*

When I was a lad I served a term  
As office boy to an Attorney’s firm.  
I cleaned the windows and I swept the floor  
And I polished up the handle of the big front door.  
I polished up that handle so carefullee  
That now I am the Ruler of the Queen’s Navee!  
*Ib.*

Stick close to your desks and *never go to sea,*  
And you all may be Rulers of the Queen’s Navee!  
*Ib.*

Things are seldom what they seem,  
Skim milk masquerades as cream.¹  
*Ib. II*

He is an Englishman!  
For he himself has said it,  
And it’s greatly to his credit, That he is an Englishman!  
*Ib.*

For he might have been a Roosian,  
A French or Turk or Proosian,  
Or perhaps Itali-an.  
But in spite of all temptations  
To belong to other nations,  
He remains an Englishman.  
*Ib.*

¹ See Phaedrus, p. 129b, and Longfellow, p. 620b.

It is, it is a glorious thing  
To be a Pirate King.  
*Pirates of Penzance* [1879], act I  

I am the very model of a modern Major-General.  
*Ib.*

I know the Kings of England, and I quote the fights historical,  
From Marathon to Waterloo, in order categorical.  
*Ib.*

When the foeman bares his steel,  
Tarantara, tarantara!  
We uncomfortable feel,  
Tarantara.  
*Ib. II*

When constabulary duty’s to be done,  
The policeman’s lot is not a happy one.  
*Ib.*

Come, friends, who plow the sea,  
Truce to navigation,  
Take another station;  
Let’s vary piratee  
With a little burglaree.¹  
*Ib.*

Twenty love-sick maidens we,  
Love-sick all against our will.  
*Patience* [1881], act I  

You must lie upon the daisies and discourse in novel phrases of your complicated state of mind,  
The meaning doesn’t matter if it’s only idle chatter of a transcendental kind.  
And everyone will say,  
As you walk your mystic way,  
"If this young man expresses himself in terms too deep for me,  
Why, what a very singularly deep young man this deep young man must be!"  
*Ib.*

Then a sentimental passion of a vegetable fashion must excite your languid spleen,  
An attachment à la Plato for a bashful young potato, or a not too French French bear!  
Though the Philistines may jostle, you will rank as an apostle in the high aesthetic band,

¹ The roistering chorus “Hail, hail, the gang’s all here” is sung to Sir Arthur Sullivan’s music for these lines.
If you walk down Piccadilly with a poppy or a lily in your medieval hand.
And everyone will say,
As you walk your flowery way, 
"If he's content with a vegetable love, which would certainly not suit me, 
Why, what a most particularly pure young man this pure young man must be!"
— _Patience, act I_

Prithée, pretty maiden, will you marry me?
( Hey, but I'm hopeful, willow, willow, waly! )
While this magnetic, Peripatetic Lover, he lived to learn, 
By no endeavor, Can magnet ever
Attract a silver churn! 
—Ib. II
Sing "Hey to you — good day to you" —
Sing "Bah to you — ha! ha! to you" —
Sing "Booh to you — pooh, pooh to you."

Francesca di Rimini, miminy, piminy, Je-ne-sais-quoi young man! 
—Ib.
A greenery-yallery, Grosvenor Gallery, 
Foot-in-the-grave young man! 
—Ib.
I see no objection to stoutness, in moderation. 
—Iolanthe [1882], act I

None shall part us from each other, 
One in life and death are we: 
All in all to one another —
I to thee and thou to me!
Thou the tree and I the flower —
Thou the idol; I the throng —
Thou the day and I the hour —
Thou the singer; I the song! 
— Ib.

Bow, bow, ye lower middle classes!
Bow, bow, ye tradesmen, bow, ye masses. 
—Ib.
The Law is the true embodiment 
Of everything that's excellent. 
It has no kind of fault or flaw, 
And I, my Lords, embody the Law. 
—Ib.

Pretty young wards in Chancery. 
—Iolanthe, act I

A pleasant occupation for 
A rather susceptible Chancellor! 
—Ib.
For I'm not so old, and not so plain, 
And I'm quite prepared to marry again. 
—Ib.
Spum not the nobly born 
With love affected, 
Nor treat with virtuous scorn 
The well-connected. 
—Ib.
Hearts just as pure and fair 
May beat in Belgrave Square 
As in the lowly air 
Of Seven Dials. 
—Ib.
Here's a pretty kettle of fish! 
—Ib. II
When I went to the Bar as a very young man 
(Said I to myself, said I). 
—Ib.
I am an intellectual chap, 
And think of things that would aston- 
ish you.
I often think it's comical 
How nature always does contrive 
That every boy and every gal, 
That's born into the world alive, 
Is either a little Liberal, 
Or else a little Conservative! 
—Ib.
The House of Peers, throughout the war, 
Did nothing in particular, 
And did it very well. 
—Ib.
Oh, Captain Shaw!
Type of true love kept under! 
—Could thy Brigade 
With cold cascade 
Quench my great love, I wonder! 
—Ib.
When you're lying awake with a dismal headache, and repose is tabooed by anxiety, 
I conceive you may use any language you choose to indulge in, without impropriety. 
—Ib.
For you dream you are crossing the Channel, and tossing about in a steamer from Harwich —
Which is something between a large
bathing machine and a very small second class carriage.

*Iolanthe, act II*

Faint heart never won fair lady!
Nothing venture, nothing win —
Blood is thick, but water’s thin —
In for a penny, in for a pound —
It’s Love that makes the world go round!  

Politics we bar,
They are not our bent:
On the whole we are
Not intelligent.

*Princess Ida* [1884], act I

I love my fellow creatures — I do all the good I can —
Yet everybody says I’m such a disagreeable man!
And I can’t think why!

Darwinian Man, though well-behaved,
At best is only a monkey shaved!

*Ib.*

A wandering minstrel I —
A thing of shreds and patches,
Of ballads, songs and snatches,
And dreamy lullaby!

*The Mikado* [1885], act I

I can’t help it. I was born sneering.

As some day it may happen that a victim must be found,
I’ve got a little list — I’ve got a little list.

Of society offenders who might well be underground,
And who never would be missed — who never would be missed.  

The idiot who praises, with enthusiastic tone,
All centuries but this, and every country but his own.  

Three little maids from school are we,
Pert as a schoolgirl well can be,
Filled to the brim with girlish glee.

*Ib.*

Ah, pray make no mistake,
We are not shy;
We’re very wide awake,
The moon and I!

*The Mikado, act I*

Here’s a pretty state of things!
Here’s a pretty how-de-do.

My object all sublime
I shall achieve in time —
To make the punishment fit the crime.

*Ib.* II

A source of innocent merriment!

On a cloth untrue
With a twisted cue
And elliptical billiard balls.

I drew my snickersnee!

The flowers that bloom in the spring,
tra la,
Have nothing to do with the case.

*Ib.*

On a tree by a river a little tomtit
Sang “Willow, titwillow, titwillow!”
And I said to him, “Dicky-bird, why do you sit
Singing “Willow, titwillow, titwillow!”
“Is it weakness of intellect, birdie?” I cried,
“Or a rather tough worm in your little inside?”

With a shake of his poor little head he replied,
“Oh, willow, titwillow, titwillow!”

There’s a fascination frantic
In a ruin that’s romantic;
Do you think you are sufficiently decayed?

*Ruddigore* [1887], act I

He uses language that would make your hair curl.

For you are such a smart little craft —
Such a neat little, sweet little craft,
Such a bright little, tight little,
Slight little, light little
Trim little, prim little craft!

*Ib.* II

I have a song to sing O!
Sing me your song, O!

*The Yeomen of the Guard* [1888], act I
It's a song of a merryman, moping mum,
Whose soul was sad, and whose glance was glum,
Who sipped no sup, and who craved no crumb,
As he sighed for the love of a lady.

_The Yeoman of the Guard, act 1_

He led his regiment from behind —
He found it less exciting.

_The Gondoliers [1889], act 1_

That celebrated,
Cultivated,
Underrated nobleman,
The Duke of Plaza Toro!

No soldier in that gallant band
Hid half as well as he did.
He lay concealed throughout the war,
And this preserved his gore, O!

Of that there is no manner of doubt —
No probable, possible shadow of doubt —
No possible doubt whatever.

Life's a pudding full of plums;
Care's a canker that benumbs,
Wherefore waste our elocution? —
On impossible solution?
Life's a pleasant institution,
Let us take it as it comes!

Life's perhaps the only riddle
That we shrink from giving up.

The gratifying feeling that our duty has been done.

Take a pair of sparkling eyes.

When everyone is somebodee,
Then no one's anybody.

The world has joked incessantly for over fifty centuries,
And every joke that's possible has long ago been made.

_His Excellency: The Played-Out Humorist [1894]_

Humor is a drug which it's the fashion to abuse.
I am not up to small deceit, or any sinful games.

The Society Upon the Stanislaus,

And he smiled a kind of sickly smile, and curled up on the floor, And the subsequent proceedings interested him no more.

For there be women, fair as she, Whose verbs and nouns do more agree.

For there be women, fair as she, Whose verbs and nouns do more agree.

Oh, yer's yer good old whiskey, Drink it down.

One big vice in a man is apt to keep out a great many smaller ones.

Give me a man that is capable of a devotion to anything, rather than a cold, calculating average of all the virtues!

The ignorant man always adores what he cannot understand.

The Man of Genius, pt. III, ch. 3

Men in general, but more particularly the insane, love to speak of themselves, and on this theme they even become eloquent.

Ib. IV, 1

Fitzhugh Ludlow
1836–1870

While we wait for the napkin, the soup gets cold,
While the bonnet is trimming, the face grows old,
When we’ve matched our buttons, the pattern is sold,
And everything comes too late—too late.

Too Late, st. 2

John Burroughs
1837–1921

Serene, I fold my hands and wait,
Nor care for wind, nor tide, nor sea;
I rave no more 'gainst time or fate,
For lo! my own shall come to me.

Waiting, st. i

I was born with a chronic anxiety about the weather.

Is It Going to Rain?

Literature is an investment of genius which pays dividends to all subsequent times.

Ib. II, 2

The appearance of a single great genius is more than equivalent to the birth of a hundred mediocrities.

Literary Fame

It is always easier to believe than to deny. Our minds are naturally affirmative.

The Light of Day. The Modern Skeptic

Time does not become sacred to us until we have lived it.

The Spell of the Past

Nature teaches more than she preaches. There are no sermons in stones. It is easier to get a spark out of a stone than a moral.

Time and Change. The Gospel of Nature

Life is a struggle, but not a warfare.

The Summit of the Years
GROVER CLEVELAND  
1837–1908

Public officers are the servants and agents of the people, to execute the laws which the people have made.

Letter accepting the nomination for Governor of New York [October 1882]

Your every voter, as surely as your chief magistrate, exercises a public trust.¹

Inaugural Address [March 4, 1885]

However plenty silver dollars may become, they will not be distributed as gifts among the people.

First Annual Message [December 8, 1885]

The so-called debtor class . . . are not dishonest because they are in debt. Ib.

After an existence of nearly twenty years of almost innocuous desuetude these laws are brought forth.

Message [March 1, 1886]

When more of the people's sustenance is exacted through the form of taxation than is necessary to meet the just obligations of government and expenses of its economical administration, such exactation becomes ruthless extortion and a violation of the fundamental principles of a free government.

Second Annual Message [December 1886]

It is a condition which confronts us — not a theory.²

Third Annual Message [December 6, 1887]

The lessons of paternalism ought to be unlearned and the better lesson taught that while the people should patriotically and cheerfully support their government, its functions do not include the support of the people.

Inaugural Address [March 4, 1893]

I have tried so hard to do the right.

Last words

ADMIRAL GEORGE DSEWY
1837–1917

You may fire when you are ready, Gridley.

To the captain of Dewey's flagship at the Battle of Manila Bay [May 1, 1898]

WILLIAM DEAN HOWELLS
1837–1920

We live, but a world has passed away
With the years that perished to make us men.

The Mulberries

Lord, for the erring thought
Not into evil wrought:
Lord, for the wicked will
Betrayed and baffled still:
For the heart from itself kept,
Our thanksgiving accept.

A Thanksgiving

Though I move with leaden feet,
Light itself is not so fleet;
And before you know me gone
Eternity and I are one.

Time

He who sleeps in continual noise is wakened by silence.

Pordenone, IV

See how today's achievement is only tomorrow's confusion;
See how possession always cheapens the thing that was precious.

Their Wedding Journey [1872]

They were Americans, and they knew how to worship a woman.

The Lady of the Aroostook [1879]
The Bostonian who leaves Boston ought to be condemned to perpetual exile.

_The Rise of Silas Lapham_ [1885], ch. 5

The man of letters must make up his mind that in the United States the fate of a book is in the hands of the women. _Literature and Life_ [1902]

Does it afflict you to find your books wearing out? I mean literally. The mortality of all inanimate things is terrible to me, but that of books most of all.

_Letter to Charles Eliot Norton_ [April 6, 1903]

I am not sorry for having wrought in common, crude material so much; that is the right American stuff; and perhaps hereafter, when my day is done, if anyone is curious to know what that noise was, it will be found to have proceeded from a small insect which was scraping about on the surface of our life and trying to get into its meaning for the sake of the other insects larger or smaller. That is, such has been my unconscious work; consciously, I was always, as I still am, trying to fashion a piece of literature out of the life next at hand.

_Ib. [April 26, 1903]

Clemens was sole, incomparable, the Lincoln of our literature.

_My Mark Twain_

Some people can stay longer in an hour than others can in a week.

_Attributed_

**HORACE PORTER**

1837—1921

A mugwump is a person educated beyond his intellect.

_A slogan of the Cleveland-Blaine campaign_ [1884]

**INNES RANDOLPH**

1837—1887

Oh, I'm a good old rebel, that's what I am,

And for this land of freedom, I do not give a damn.

I'm glad I fought again her, I only wish we'd won,

And I ain't axed any pardon for anything I've done.

_A Good Old Rebel_ [c. 1870], st. 1

I won't be reconstructed, and I don't give a damn.

_Ib. st. 4_

**ALGERNON CHARLES SWINBURNE**

1837—1909

Maiden and mistress of the months and stars

Now folded in the flowerless fields of heaven.

_Atalanta in Calydon_ [1865], l. 1

When the hounds of spring are on winter's traces,

The mother of months in meadow or plain

Fills the shadows and windy places

With lisp of leaves and ripple of rain;

And the brown bright nightingale amorous

Is half assuaged for Itylius,

For the Thracian ships and the foreign faces,

The tongueless vigil, and all the pain.

_Ib. chorus, st. 1_

Come with bows bent and with emptying of quivers,

Maiden most perfect, lady of light,

With a noise of winds and many rivers,

With a clamor of waters, and with might;

Bind on thy sandals, O thou most fleet,

Over the splendor and speed of thy feet,

For the faint east quickens, the wan west shivers,

Round the feet of the day and the feet of the night.

_Ib. st. 2_

For winter's rains and ruins are over,

And all the season of snows and sins;
The days dividing lover and lover,
The light that loses, the night that wins;
And time remembered is grief forgotten,
And frosts are slain and flowers begotten,
And in green underwood and cover
Blossom by blossom the spring begins.

*Atalanta in Calydon*, chorus, st. 4

Before the beginning of years
There came to the making of man
Time, with a gift of tears;
Grief, with a glass that ran;
Pleasure, with pain for leaven;
Summer, with flowers that fell;
Remembrance fallen from heaven,
And madness risen from hell;
Strength without hands to smite;
Love that endures for a breath;
Night, the shadow of light,
And life, the shadow of death.

*Ib. chorus*, st. 1

Eyesight and speech they wrought
For the veils of the soul therein,
A time for labor and thought,
A time to serve and to sin;¹
They gave him light in his ways,
And love, and a space for delight,
And beauty and length of days,
And night, and sleep in the night.
His speech is a burning fire;
With his lips he travaileth;
In his heart is a blind desire,
In his eyes foreknowledge of death;
He weaves, and is clothed with derision;
Sows, and he shall not reap;
His life is a watch or a vision
Between a sleep and a sleep.

*Ib. st. 3*

We have seen thee, O Love, thou art fair;
thou art goodly, O Love.

*Ib. chorus*

For words divide and rend;
But silence is most noble till the end.

*Ib.*

¹ See *Ecclesiastes* 3:12, p. 27b.

---

O wise among women, and wisest,
Our Lady of Pain.

*Dolores* [1866], st. 5

Change in a trice
The lilies and languors of virtue
For the raptures and roses of vice.

*Ib. st. 9*

O splendid and sterile Dolores,
Our Lady of Pain.

*Ib.*

Ah beautiful passionate body
That never has ached with a heart!

*Ib. st. 11*

The delight that consumes the desire,
The desire that outruns the delight.

*Ib. st. 14*

Despair the twin-born of devotion.

*Ib.*

I have passed from the outermost portal
To the shrine where a sin is a prayer.

*Ib. st. 17*

For the crown of our life as it closes
Is darkness, the fruit there of dust;
No thorns go as deep as a rose's,
And love is more cruel than lust.
Time turns the old days to derision,
Our loves into corpses or wives;
And marriage and death and division
Make barren our lives.

*Ib. st. 20*

What ailed us, O gods, to desert you
For creeds that refuse and restrain?
Come down and redeem us from virtue,
Our Lady of Pain.

*Ib. st. 35*

Lo, this is she that was the world's delight.

*Laus Veneris* [1866], st. 3

Ah, yet would God this flesh of mine might be
Where air might wash and long leaves cover me;
Where tides of grass break into foam of flowers,
Or where the wind's feet shine along the sea.

*Ib. st. 14*

O sad kissed mouth, how sorrowful it is!

*Ib. st. 79*
To have known love, how bitter a thing it is. *Laud Veneris, st. 103*

There will no man do for your sake, I think,
What I would have done for the least word said.
I had wrung life dry for your lips to drink,
Broken it up for your daily bread.

*The Triumph of Time* [1866], st. 12

At the door of life, by the gate of breath,
There are worse things waiting for men than death. *Ib. st. 20*

I will go back to the great sweet mother,
Mother and lover of men, the sea.

*Ib. st. 33*

I shall never be friends again with roses;
I shall loathe sweet tunes. *Ib. st. 45*

Marvelous mercies and infinite love.
*Les Noyades* [1866], st. 1

I am sick of singing; the bays burn deep and chafe: I am fain
To rest a little from praise and grievous pleasure and pain.

*Hymn to Proserpine: After the Proclamation in Rome of the Christian Faith* [1866]

Thou hast conquered, O pale Galilean; 1
the world has grown gray from thy breath;
We have drunken of things Lethean,
and fed on the fullness of death.
Laurel is green for a season, and love is sweet for a day;
But love grows bitter with treason, and laurel outlives not May.
Sleep, shall we sleep after all? for the world is not sweet in the end;
For the old faiths loosen and fall, the new years ruin and rend. *Ib.*

I shall die as my fathers died, and sleep as they sleep; even so.
For the glass of the years is brittle wherein we gaze for a span. *Ib.*

1 See Julian, p. 144b.

---

For there is no God found stronger
than death; and death is a sleep.

*Hymn to Proserpine*

If you loved me ever so little,
I could bear the bonds that gall,
I could dream the bonds were brittle;
You do not love me at all.

*Satia Te Sanguine* [1866], st. 1

While he lives let a man be glad,
For none hath joy of his death.

*A Lamentation* [1866]. I, st. 4

If love were what the rose is,
And I were like the leaf,
Our lives would grow together
In sad or singing weather.

*A Match* [1866], st. 1

If you were April’s lady,
And I were lord in May. *Ib. st. 5*

If you were queen of pleasure,
And I were king of pain,
We’d hunt down love together,
Pluck out his flying feather,
And teach his feet a measure,
And find his mouth a rein.

*Ib. st. 6*

For in the time we know not of
Did fate begin
Weaving the web of days that wove
Your doom, Faustine.

*Faustine* [1866], st. 24

Take hand and part with laughter;
Touch lips and part with tears;
Once more and no more after,
Whatever comes with years.

*Rococo* [1866], st. 1

Forget that I remember,
And dream that I forget. *Ib. st. 2*

The burden of long living. Thou shalt fear
Waking, and sleeping mourn upon thy bed;
And say at night “Would God the day were here,”
And say at dawn “Would God the day were dead.” 1

*A Ballad of Burdens* [1866], st. 4

1 See Deuteronomy 28:67, p. 10b.
For life is sweet, but after life is death.  
This is the end of every man's desire.  
A Ballad of Burdens. L'Envoy

I shall remember while the light lives yet  
And in the nighttime I shall not forget.  
_Emotion_ [1866]

Here, where the world is quiet;  
Here, where all trouble seems  
Dead winds' and spent waves' riot  
In doubtful dreams of dreams.  
The Garden of Proserpine  
[1866], _st. 1

I am tired of tears and laughter,  
And men that laugh and weep;  
Of what may come hereafter  
For men that sow and reap:  
I am weary of days and hours,  
Blown buds of barren flowers,  
Desires and dreams and powers  
And everything but sleep.  
_Ib. st. 2

We are not sure of sorrow,  
And joy was never sure.  
_Ib. st. 10

From too much love of living,  
From hope and fear set free,  
We thank with brief thanksgiving  
Whatever gods may be  
That no life lives forever;  
That dead men rise up never;  
That even the weariest river  
Winds somewhere safe to sea.  
_Ib. st. 11

Ah that such sweet things should be fleet,  
Such fleet things sweet!  
_Féline_ [1866], _st. 22

Those eyes the greenest of things blue,  
The bluest of things gray.  
_Ib. st. 24

I remember the way we parted,  
The day and the way we met;  
You hoped we were both broken-hearted  
And knew we should both forget.  
An Interlude [1866], _st. 11

And the best and the worst of this is  
That neither is most to blame,  
If you have forgotten my kisses  
And I have forgotten your name.  
An Interlude, _st. 14

And through the trumpet of a child of Rome  
Rang the pure music of the flutes of Greece.  
_Song for the Centenary of Walter Savage Landor_ [1866],  
_st. 17

I am that which began;  
Out of me the years roll;  
Out of me God and man;  
I am equal and whole;  
God changes, and man, and the form of them bodily; I am the soul.  
_Hertha_ [1871], _st. 1

Before ever land was,  
Before ever the sea,  
Or soft hair of the grass,  
Or fair limbs of the tree,  
Or the flesh-colored fruit of my branches, I was, and thy soul was in me.  
_Ib. st. 2

A creed is a rod,  
And a crown is of night;  
But this thing is God,  
To be man with thy might,  
To grow straight in the strength of thy spirit, and to live out thy life as the light.  
_Ib. st. 15

In the gray beginning of years, in the twilight of things that began,  
The word of the earth in the ears of the world, was it God? was it man?  
_Hymn of Man_ [1871]

Ask nothing more of me, sweet,  
All I can give you I give;  
Heart of my heart, were it more,  
More would be laid at your feet:  
Love that should help you to live,  
Song that should spur you to soar.  
_The Oration_ [1871], _st. 1

It is long since Mr. Carlyle expressed his opinion that if any poet or other literary creature could really be "killed

---

1 No matter how long the river, the river will reach the sea. — _Eugene Fitch Ware ("Iron-Quill")_ [1841-1911], _The Blizzard_
off by one critique” or many, the sooner he was so dispatched the better; a sentiment in which I for one humbly but heartily concur.

_Under the Microscope_ [1872]

A blatant Bassarid of Boston, a rampant Maenad of Massachusetts.¹

_Ib._

To wipe off the froth of falsehood from the foaming lips of inebriated virtue, when fresh from the sexless orgies of morality and reeling from the delirious riot of religion, may doubtless be a charitable office. _Ib._

The tadpole poet will never grow into anything bigger than a frog; not though in that stage of development he should puff and blow himself till he bursts with windy adulation at the heels of the laureled ox. _Ib._

Poor splendid wings so frayed and soiled and torn!

_A Ballad of François Villon_ [1878], st. 3

Villon, our sad bad glad mad brother’s name.²

_Ib. refrain_

In a coign of the cliff between lowland and highland,
At the sea-down’s edge between windward and lee,
Walled round with rocks as an inland island,
The ghost of a garden fronts the sea.

_A Forsaken Garden_ [1878], st. 1

Sleep; and if life was bitter to thee, pardon,
If sweet, give thanks; thou hast no more to live;
And to give thanks is good, and to forgive.

_Ave atque Vale: In Memory of Charles Baudelaire_ [1878], st. 17

² See Browning, p. 666a.

Body and spirit are twins: God only knows which is which.

_The Higher Pantheism in a Nutshell_ [1880], st. 7

God, whom we see not, is: and God, who is not, we see:
Fiddle, we know, is diddle: and diddle, we take it, is dee. _Ib. st. 12_

HENRY BROOKS ADAMS
1838–1918

Accident counts for much in companionship as in marriage.

_The Education of Henry Adams_ [1907], ch. 4

Women have, commonly, a very positive moral sense; that which they will, is right; that which they reject, is wrong; and their will, in most cases, ends by settling the moral. _Ib._ 6

All experience is an arch, to build upon.¹

_Ib._

Only on the edge of the grave can man conclude anything. _Ib._

Although the Senate is much given to admiring in its members a superiority less obvious or quite invisible to outsiders, one Senator seldom proclaims his own inferiority to another, and still more seldom likes to be told of it.

_Ib._ 7

Friends are born, not made.

_A friend in power is a friend lost._²

_Ib._

The effect of power and publicity on all men is the aggravation of self, a sort of tumor that ends by killing the victim’s sympathies. _Ib._ 10

Young men have a passion for regarding their elders as senile. _Ib._ 11

Knowledge of human nature is the beginning and end of political education. _Ib._ 12

These questions of taste, of feeling, of inheritance, need no settlement.

¹ See Tennyson, p. 646b.
² See ch. 28, p. 777b.
Everyone carries his own inch-rule of taste, and amuses himself by applying it, triumphantly, wherever he travels.

_The Education of Henry Adams_, ch. 12

Intimates are predestined.  _Ib._ 13

Chaos often breeds life, when order breeds habit.  _Ib._

At best, the renewal of broken relations is a nervous matter.  _Ib._

Sumner's mind had reached the calm of water which receives and reflects images without absorbing them; it contained nothing but itself.  _Ib._

The difference is slight, to the influence of an author, whether he is read by five hundred readers, or by five hundred thousand; if he can select the five hundred, he reaches the five hundred thousand.  _Ib._ 17

The newspaperman is, more than most men, a double personality; and his person feels best satisfied in its double instincts when writing in one sense and thinking in another.

A teacher affects eternity; he can never tell where his influence stops.  _Ib._ 20

One friend in a lifetime is much; two are many; three are hardly possible. Friendship needs a certain parallelism of life, a community of thought, a rivalry of aim.  _Ib._

What one knows is, in youth, of little moment; they know enough who know how to learn.  _Ib._ 21

He had often noticed that six months' oblivion amounts to newspaper death, and that resurrection is rare. Nothing is easier, if a man wants it, than rest, profound as the grave.  _Ib._ 22

Morality is a private and costly luxury.  _Ib._

Practical politics consists in ignoring facts.  _Ib._

Nothing in education is so astonishing as the amount of ignorance it accumulates in the form of inert facts.

_The Education of Henry Adams_, ch. 25

Power when wielded by abnormal energy is the most serious of facts.  _Ib._ 28

Those who seek education in the paths of duty are always deceived by the illusion that power in the hands of friends is an advantage to them.  _Ib._

A certain chronic irritability — a sort of Bostonitis — which, in its primitive Puritan forms, seemed due to knowing too much of his neighbors and thinking too much of himself.  _Ib._

Modern politics is, at bottom, a struggle not of men but of forces.  _Ib._

We combat obstacles in order to get repose, and, when got, the repose is insupportable.  _Ib._ 29

Simplicity is the most deceitful mistress that ever betrayed man.  _Ib._ 30

No one means all he says, and yet very few say all they mean, for words are slippery and thought is viscous.  _Ib._ 31

Even in America, the Indian summer of life should be a little sunny and a little sad, like the season, and infinite in wealth and depth of tone — but never hustled.  _Ib._ 35

**PHILIP PAUL BLISS**  
1838–1876

_Hold the fort, for I am coming!_  
_Gospel Songs [1874], Hold the Fort, refrain_
JOHN WILKES BOOTH
1838–1865

Sic semper tyrannis! 1 The South is avenged!

His words after shooting President Lincoln [April 14, 1865]

JAMES BRYCE
1838–1922

Law will never be strong or respected unless it has the sentiment of the people behind it. If the people of a state make bad laws, they will suffer for it. They will be the first to suffer. Suffering, and nothing else, will implant that sentiment of responsibility which is the first step to reform.

The American Commonwealth [1888], vol. I, p. 352

To the vast majority of mankind nothing is more agreeable than to escape the need for mental exertion. . . . To most people nothing is more troublesome than the effort of thinking. 2

Studies in History and Jurisprudence [1901]. Obedience

The greatest liberty that man has taken with Nature. 3

South America [1912]

Medicine, the only profession that labors incessantly to destroy the reason for its own existence.

Address at dinner for General W. C. Gorgas [March 23, 1914]

GEORGE COOPER
1838–1927

Sweet Genevieve,
The days may come, the days may go, But still the hands of memory weave The blissful dreams of long ago.

Sweet Genevieve [c. 1877]

1 Thus always to tyrants.—Motto of Virginia
2 See R. B. Sheridan, p. 481b, and note.
3 The Panama Canal.

JOHN MILTON HAY
1838–1905

A keerless man in his talk was Jim, And an awkward hand in a row, He never flunked, and he never lied— I reckon he never knew how.

Jim Bludso, st. 2

I'll hold her nozzle agin the bank Till the last galoot's ashore.

Ib. 5

And they all had trust in his cussedness, And knowed he would keep his word.

Ib. 6

He seen his duty, a dead-sure thing— And went for it thar and then; And Christ ain't a-going to be too hard On a man that died for men.

Ib. 7

I don't go much on religion, I never ain't had no show; But I've got a middlin' tight grip, sir, On the handful o' things I know. I don't pan out on the prophets And free will, and that sort of thing— But I b'lieve in God and the angels Ever sence one night last spring.

Little Breeches, st. 1

And I think that saving a little child, And fetching him to his own, Is a durned sight better business Than loafing around The Throne.

Ib. last stanza

There are three species of creatures who when they seem coming are going, When they seem going they come: Diplomats, women, and crabs.

Distichs, no. 2

Who would succeed in the world should be wise in the use of his pronouns.

Utter the You twenty times, where you once utter the I.

Ib. 13

True luck consists not in holding the best of the cards at the table:
Luckiest he who knows just when to rise and go home.

Distichs, no. 15
The open door.
To the cabinet regarding completion of negotiations for the "open door" in China [January 2, 1900]

GEORGE WASHINGTON JOHNSON
1838–1917
And now we are aged and gray, Maggie,
The trials of life nearly done,
Let us sing of the days that are gone, Maggie,
When you and I were young.
When You and I Were Young, Maggie [1866], refrain

WILLIAM EDWARD HARTPOLE LECKY
1838–1903
Offspring of an idle hour,
Whence has come thy lasting power?
On an old song
The stately ship is seen no more,
The fragile skiff attains the shore;
And while the great and wise decay,
And all their trophies pass away,
Some sudden thought, some careless rhyme,
Still floats above the wrecks of Time.

ERNST MACH
1838–1916
Physics is experience, arranged in economical order.
The Economical Nature of Physical Inquiry [1882]
Intelligible as it is... that the efforts of thinkers have always been bent upon the "reduction of all physical processes to the motions of atoms," it must yet be affirmed that this is a chimerical ideal. This ideal has often played an effective part in popular lectures, but in the workshop of the serious inquirer it has discharged scarcely the least function.
On the Principle of the Conservation of Energy [1894]

JOHN, VISCOUNT MORLEY OF BLACKBURN
1838–1923
Evolution is not a force but a process; not a cause but a law.
On Compromise [1874]
Those who would treat politics and morality apart will never understand the one or the other.
Rousseau [1876]
You cannot demonstrate an emotion or prove an aspiration.
Ib.
It is not enough to do good; one must do it the right way.
Ib.
You have not converted a man because you have silenced him.
Ib.
A great interpreter of life ought not himself to need interpretation.
Emerson [1884]
The great business of life is to be, to do, to do without, and to depart.
Address on Aphorisms [1887]
Simplicity of character is no hindrance to subtlety of intellect.
Life of Gladstone [1903]
No man can climb out beyond the limitations of his own character.
Critical Miscellanies [1908], Robespierre

There are some books which cannot be adequately reviewed for twenty or thirty years after they come out.
Recollections [1917], vol. I, bk. 2, ch. 8
The proper memory for a politician is one that knows what to remember and what to forget.
Ib. II, 4, 2
In my creed, waste of public money is like the sin against the Holy Ghost.
Ib. 5, 3
Success depends on three things: who says it, what he says, how he says it; and of these three things, what he says is the least important.

Recollections, vol. I, bk. 5, ch. 4

Excess of severity is not the path to order. On the contrary, it is the path to the bomb.

Ib.

MARGARET ELIZABETH SANGSTER
1838–1912

Never yet was a springtime,
   Late though lingered the snow,
   That the sap stirred not at the whisper
   Of the southwind, sweet and low;
Never yet was a springtime
   When the buds forgot to blow.

PHILIPPE AUGUSTE VILLIERS
DE L'ISLE-ADAM
1838–1889

Living? We’ll leave that to the servants.1

I have thought too much to stoop to action.

Ib.

GEOERGE LEYBOURNE
d. 1884

He flies through the air with the greatest of ease,
This daring young man on the flying trapeze;
His figure is handsome, all girls he can please,
And my love he purloined her away!
The Man on the Flying Trapeze [1860]

PAUL CÉZANNE
1839–1906

Treat nature in terms of the cylinder, the sphere, the cone, all in perspective.

From Émile Bernard, Paul Cézanne [1925]

1Vivre? Les serviteurs feront cela pour nous.

There’s a minute of life passing! Paint it in its reality and forget everything to do that! Become it itself . . . give the image of what we actually see, forgetting everything that has appeared before us.

From Joachim Gasquet, Paul Cézanne [1926]

FRANCIS PHARCELLUS CHURCH
1839–1906

Virginia, your little friends are wrong. They have been affected by the skepticism of a skeptical age. They do not believe except they see. They think that nothing can be which is not comprehensible by their little minds. All minds, Virginia, whether they be men’s or children’s, are little. In this great universe of ours man is a mere insect, an ant, in his intellect, as compared with the boundless world about him, as measured by the intelligence capable of grasping the whole of truth and knowledge.

Editorial: Is There a Santa Claus? 1

Not believe in Santa Claus? You might as well not believe in fairies. . . . No Santa Claus! Thank God, he lives, and he lives forever. A thousand years from now, Virginia, nay, ten times ten thousand years from now, he will continue to make glad the heart of childhood.

Ib.

HENRY GEORGE
1839–1897

So long as all the increased wealth which modern progress brings goes but to build up great fortunes, to increase luxury and make sharper the contrast between the House of Have and the House of Want, progress is not real and cannot be permanent.

Progress and Poverty [1879].

Introductory: The Problem

1 First published in the New York Sun [September 21, 1897] in reply to an inquiry from Virginia O’Hanlon.
WALTER PATER
1839–1894

Every intellectual product must be judged from the point of view of the age and the people in which it was produced.

The Renaissance [1873].

That sweet look of devotion which men have never been able altogether to love, and which still makes the born saint an object almost of suspicion to his earthly brethren.  

Hers is the head upon which all “the ends of the world are come,” and the eyelids are a little weary. It is a beauty wrought out from within upon the flesh, the deposit, little cell by cell, of strange thoughts and fantastic reveries and exquisite passions. Set it for a moment beside one of those white Greek goddesses or beautiful women of antiquity, and how would they be troubled by this beauty, into which the soul with all its maladies has passed?  

She is older than the rocks among which she sits; like the vampire, she has been dead many times, and learned the secrets of the grave; and has been a diver in deep seas, and keeps their fallen day about her; and trafficked for strange webs with Eastern merchants: and as Leda, was the mother of Helen of Troy, and, as Saint Anne, the mother of Mary; and all this has been to her but as the sound of lyres and flutes, and lives only in the delicacy with which it has molded the changing lineaments, and tinged the eyelids and the hands.  

All art constantly aspires towards the condition of music.  

To burn always with this hard, gem-like flame, to maintain this ecstasy, is success in life.  

What we have to do is to be forever curiously testing new opinions and courting new impressions.

The Renaissance. Conclusion

Art comes to you proposing frankly to give nothing but the highest quality to your moments as they pass.  

A book, like a person, has its fortunes with one; is lucky or unlucky in the precise moment of its falling in our way, and often by some happy accident counts with us for something more than its independent value.

Marius the Epicurean [1885], ch. 6

To know when one’s self is interested, is the first condition of interesting other people.

We need some imaginative stimulus, some not impossible ideal such as may shape vague hope, and transform it into effective desire, to carry us year after year, without disgust, through the routine work which is so large a part of life.

JAMES RYDER RANDELL
1839–1908

Hark to an exiled son’s appeal,  
Maryland, my Maryland!  
My Mother State to thee I kneel.  
Maryland, My Maryland [1861], st. 2

WILFRID SCAWEN BLUNT
1840–1922

He who has once been happy is for aye  
Out of destruction’s reach.  

With Esther

Ay, this is the famed rock, which Hercules  
And Goth and Moor bequeathed us. At this door  
England stands sentry.
Burton — Hardy

HENRY BURTON
1840–1930

Have you had a kindness shown?
Pass it on. Pass It On, st. 1

TIMOTHY J. CAMPBELL
1840–1904

What’s the Constitution between friends?  
Attributed [c. 1885]

HENRY AUSTIN DOBSON
1840–1921

Once at the Angelus
(Ere I was dead),
Angels all glorious
Came to my bed.

“Good Night, Babette!” st. 1

The ladies of St. James’s!
They’re painted to the eyes;
Their white it stays forever,
But Phyllida, my Phyllida!
Her color comes and goes;
It trembles to a lily —
It wavers to a rose.

The Ladies of St. James’s, st. 4

Ah, would but one might lay his lance in rest,
And charge in earnest — were it but a mill!

Don Quixote

Form is the cage and sense the bird.
The poet twirls them in his mind,
And wins the trick with both combined.

The Toyman

He praised the thing he understood;
’Twere well if every critic would.

The ‘Squire at Vauxhall. Moral 2

I intended an ode,
And it turned to a sonnet.

I intended an ode;
But Rose crossed the road
In her latest new bonnet;
I intended an ode;
And it turned to a sonnet.

Urceus Exit

All passes. Art alone
Enduring stays to us;
The bust outlasts the throne —
The coin, Tiberius.  
Ars Victorix, st. 8

Fame is a food that dead men eat —
I have no stomach for such meat.

Fame Is a Food That Dead Men Eat, st. 1

THOMAS HARDY
1840–1928

These purblind Doomsters had as readily strown
Blisses about my pilgrimage as pain.

Hap [1866]

When I set out for Lyonnnesse,
A hundred miles away,
The rime was on the spray,
And starlight lit my lonesomeness.

When I Set Out for Lyonnnesse [1870], st. 1

Good, but not religious-good.

Under the Greenwood Tree [1872], ch. 2

The kingly brilliance of Sirius pierced
the eye with a steely glitter, the star
called Capella was yellow, Aldebaran
and Betelgeux shone with a fiery red.

To persons standing alone on a hill during a clear midnight such as this, the roll of the world eastward is almost a palpable movement.

Far from the Madding Crowd [1874], ch. 2

Like the British Constitution, she owes her success in practice to her inconsistencies in principle.

The Hand of Ethelberta [1876]

A lover without indiscretion is no lover at all.

Ib.

1 See Théophile Gautier, p. 658a.
In fact, precisely at this transitional point of its nightly roll into darkness the great and particular glory of the Egdon waste began, and nobody could be said to understand the heath who had not been there at such a time. It could best be felt when it could not clearly be seen.

_The Return of the Native_ [1878], ch. 1

The place became full of a watchful intenness now; for when other things sank brooding to sleep the heath appeared slowly to awake and listen.

_Ib._

The great inviolate place had an ancient permanence which the sea cannot claim. Who can say of a particular sea that it is old? Distilled by the sun, kneaded by the moon, it is renewed in a year, in a day, or in an hour. The sea changed, the fields changed, the rivers, the villages, and the people changed, yet Egdon remained.

_Ib._

That cold accretion called the world, which, so terrible in the mass, is so unformidable, even pitiable, in its units.

_The Return of the Native_ [1878], ch. 13

That shabby corner of God’s allotment where He lets the nettles grow, and where all unbaptized infants, notorious drunkards, suicides, and others of the conjecturally damned are laid.

_Ib._ 14

The chronic melancholy which is taking hold of the civilized races with the decline of belief in a beneficent power.

_Ib._ 18

The debatable land between predilection and love.

_Ib._ 20

Patience, that blending of moral courage with physical timidity.

_Ib._ 43

“Justice” was done, and the President of the Immortals (in Aeschylean phrase) had ended his sport with Tess.

_Ib._ 59

William Dewy, Tranter Reuben, Farmer Ledlow late at plow, Robert’s kin, and John’s and Ned’s, And the Squire, and Lady Susan, lie in Mellstock churchyard now!

_Friends Beyond_ [1898], st. 1

I leant upon a copice gate
When Frost was specter-gray,
And Winter’s dregs made desolate
The weakening eye of day.

_The Darkling Thrush_ [1900], st. 1

An aged thrush, frail, gaunt, and small,
In blast-beruffled plume.

_Ib._ st. 3

So little cause for carolings
Of such ecstatic sound
Was written on terrestrial things
Afar or nigh around,
That I could think there trembled through
His happy good-night air
Some blessed hope, whereof he knew
And I was unaware.

_Ib._ st. 4

Yes; quaint and curious war is!
You shoot a fellow down
You’d treat if met where any bar is,
Or help to half-a-crown.

_The Man He Killed_ [1902], st. 5

What of the Immanent Will and its designs?
It works unconsciously as heretofore,
External artistics in circumstance.

_The Dynasts_ [1904–1908], pt. I, semichorus

A local cult called Christianity.

_Ib._ Spirit of the Years, sc. vi

Ere systemed suns were globed and lit
The slaughters of the race were writ.

_Ib._ II, v, semichorus

My argument is that War makes rattling good history; but Peace is poor reading.

_The Return of the Native_ [1878], st. 1

1 From the aisles each window smiles on grave and grass and yew-tree bough—
While Tranter Reuben, Gordon Selfridge, Edna Best and Thomas Hardy lie in Mellstock Churchyard now.

JOHN BETJEMAN, Dorset [1937], st. 3
A star looks down at me,
And says: “Here I and you
Stand, each in our degree:
What do you mean to do?”

Waiting Both, st. 1

Yonder a maid and her wight
Come whispering by;
War’s annals will cloud into night
Ere their story die.

In Time of “The Breaking of Nations” [1915]

We two kept house, the Past and I,
The Past and I;
I tended while it hovered nigh,
Leaving me never alone.

The Ghost of the Past, st. 1

When the Present has latched its postern behind my tremulous stay,
And the May month flaps its glad green leaves like wings,
Delicate-filmed as new-spun silk, will the neighbors say,
“He was a man who used to notice such things”? Afterwards, st. 1

Ah, no; the years O!
Down their chiseled names the rain-drop plows.

During Wind and Rain, st. 4

This is the weather the shepherd shuns,
And so do I;
When beeches drip in browns and duns,
And thresh, and ply;
And hill-hid tides throb, thrroe on thrroe,
And meadow rivulets overflow,
And drops on gate bars hang in a row,
And rooks in families homeward go,
And so do I. Weathers [1922], st. 2

ROSSITER JOHNSON
1840–1931

O for a lodge in a garden of cucumbers! 1
O for an iceberg or two at control!
O for a vale which at midday the dew cumbers!
O for a pleasure trip up to the Pole!
Ninety-nine in the Shade, st. 1

ALFRED THAYER MAHAN
1840–1914

The world has never seen a more impressive demonstration of the influence

1 See Isaiah 1:8, p. 303.
of sea power upon its history. Those far distant, storm-beaten ships, upon which the Grand Army never looked, stood between it and the dominion of the world.¹

The Influence of Sea Power Upon the French Revolution and Empire, 1793–1812 [1892], vol. II, p. 118

Whether they will or no, Americans must begin to look outward. The Interest of America in Sea Power [1897]

ROSSITER WORTHINGTON RAYMOND 1840–1918

Life is eternal; and love is immortal; and death is only a horizon; and a horizon is nothing save the limit of our sight. A Commendatory Prayer

WILLIAM GRAHAM SUMNER 1840–1910

The Forgotten Man² ... delving away in patient industry, supporting his family, paying his taxes, casting his vote, supporting the church and the school ... but he is the only one for whom there is no provision in the great scramble and the big divide. Such is the Forgotten Man. He works, he votes, generally he prays — but his chief business in life is to pay. ... Who and

¹ Apart from the accidents of weather and the tides and currents, about which he admits he could not obtain trustworthy information, Julius Caesar saw no difficulty in invading the Island. There was not then that far-off line of storm-beaten ships which about two thousand years later stood between the great Corsican conqueror and the dominion of the world. — Sir Winston S. Churchill, A History of the English-Speaking Peoples. The Birth of Britain [1956], p. 3
² Also quoted by Churchill in the same work under The Age of Revolution, p. 330.

See Themistocles, p. 78a.

² See Franklin D. Roosevelt, p. 97b.

where is the Forgotten Man in this case, who will have to pay for it all?

Speech: The Forgotten Man [1883]

JOHN ADDINGTON SYMONDS 1840–1893

No seed shall perish which the soul hath sown.

Sonnet: Versöhnung, A Belief

Gods fade; but God abides and in man's heart
Speaks with the clear unconquerable cry
Of energies and hopes that cannot die.

Sonnet: On the Sacro Monte

She smiled, and the shadows departed;
She shone, and the snows were rain;
And he who was frozen-hearted
Bloomed up into love again.

Eyebright

These things shall be — a loftier race
Than e'er the world hath known shall rise
With flame of freedom in their souls,
And light of knowledge in their eyes.

The Days That Are to Be

HENRY WATTERSON 1840–1921

Things have come to a helluva pass
When a man can't cudgel his own jackass.

Reply when rebuked for criticizing the Governor of Kentucky

ELIZABETH WORDSWORTH 1840–1932

If all the good people were clever,
And all clever people were good,
The world would be nicer than ever
We thought that it possibly could.

The Clever and the Good [1890]
ÉMILE ZOLA
1840–1902

I am little concerned with beauty or perfection. I don't care for the great centuries. All I care about is life, struggle, intensity. I am at ease in my generation.

Mes Haines [1866]

My own art is a negation of society, an affirmation of the individual, outside all rules and demands of society.

Ib.

Truth is on the march and nothing can stop it.

Article in Le Figaro [November 25, 1897]

J'accuse.

Title of letter to the President of the République, L'Aurore [January 13, 1898]

JOHN WILSON 1

d. 1889

Oh for a book and a shady nook, either in door or out. For a catalogue of secondhand books

ROBERT BUCHANAN

1841–1901

The Fleshly School of Poetry.

Title of article [1871]

The sweet post-prandial cigar.

De Berny

GEORGES CLEMENCEAU

1841–1929

War is much too serious a matter to be entrusted to the military.2

From G. Suarez, Clemenceau [1886]

The good Lord had only ten.

In reference to Wilson’s Fourteen Points 3

1 A London bookseller, friend of Austin Dobson.

2 La guerre c'est une chose trop grave pour la confier à des militaires.

3 See Wilson, p. 84a

America is the only nation in history which miraculously has gone directly from barbarism to degeneration without the usual interval of civilization.

Attributed

There is nothing harder for the human spirit to bear than being cold-shouldered.

Quoted by CHARLES DE GAULLE,

Le Fil de l'Épée [1932], ch. 2

OLIVER WENDELL HOLMES, JR.

1841–1935

The life of the law has not been logic: it has been experience.

The Common Law [1881]

The law embodies the story of a nation’s development through many centuries, and it cannot be dealt with as if it contained only the axioms and corollaries of a book of mathematics. Ib.

I think that, as life is action and passion, it is required of a man that he should share the passion and action of his time at peril of being judged not to have lived.

Memorial Day Address [1884]

Through our great good fortune, in our youth our hearts were touched with fire. Ib.

The Law, wherein, as in a magic mirror, we see reflected not only our own lives, but the lives of all men that have been! When I think on this majestic theme, my eyes dazzle.1

To the Suffolk Bar Association [1885]

I say to you in all sadness of conviction, that to think great thoughts you must be heroes as well as idealists.

The Profession of the Law [1886]

Thus only can you gain the secret isolated joy of the thinker, who knows that, a hundred years after he is dead and forgotten, men who never heard of

1 See John Webster, p. 315a.
him will be moving to the measure of his thought — the subtle rapture of a postponed power, which the world knows not because it has no external trappings, but which to his prophetic vision is more real than that which commands an army.

The Profession of the Law

The prophecies of what the courts will do in fact, and nothing more pretentious, are what I mean by the law.

The Path of the Law [1897]

Certainty generally is illusion, and repose is not the destiny of man. Ib.

The remoter and more general aspects of the law are those which give it universal interest. It is through them that you not only become a great master in your calling, but connect your subject with the universe and catch an echo of the infinite, a glimpse of its unfathomable process, a hint of the universal law.

The rule of joy and the law of duty seem to me all one.

Speech at Bar Association Dinner, Boston [1900]

Life is an end in itself, and the only question as to whether it is worth living is whether you have enough of it.1 Ib.

A great man represents a great ganglion in the nerves of society, or, to vary the figure, a strategic point in the campaign of history, and part of his greatness consists in his being there.

John Marshall [1901]

Taxes are what we pay for civilized society.

Compañía de Tabacos v. Collector, 275 U.S. 87, 100 [1904]

Great cases like hard cases make bad law.

Northern Securities Co. v. United States, 193 U.S. 197, 400 [1904]

1 See William James, p. 794a.

The Fourteenth Amendment does not enact Mr. Herbert Spencer's Social Statics.

Lochner v. New York, 198 U.S. 45, 75 [1905]

General propositions do not decide concrete cases. The decision will depend on a judgment or intuition more subtle than any articulate major premise. Ib. 78

The great act of faith is when man decides that he is not God.

Letter to William James [1907]

Life is painting a picture, not doing a sum.

The Class of '61 [Speeches, 1913]

I learned in the regiment and in the class the conclusion, at least, of what I think the best service that we can do for our country and for ourselves: To see so far as one may, and to feel the great forces that are behind every detail . . . to hammer out as compact and solid a piece of work as one can, to try to make it first rate, and to leave it unadvertised.

Ib.

The only prize much cared for by the powerful is power. The prize of the general is not a bigger tent, but command.

Law and the Court [1913]

Judges are apt to be naif, simple-minded men, and they need something of Mephistopheles. We too need education in the obvious — to learn to transcend our own convictions and to leave room for much that we hold dear to be done away with short of revolution by the orderly change of law.

Ib.

I do not think the United States would come to an end if we lost our power to declare an Act of Congress void. I do think the Union would be imperiled if we could not make that declaration as to the laws of the several states.

Ib.

The attacks upon the Court are merely an expression of the unrest that seems to wonder vaguely whether law
and order pay. When the ignorant are taught to doubt, they do not know what they safely may believe.

Law and the Court

I do not think we need trouble ourselves with the thought that my view depends upon differences of degree. The whole law does so as soon as it is civilized.


I recognize without hesitation that judges do and must legislate, but they can do so only interstitially; they are confined from molar to molecular motions.

_Southern Pacific Co. v. Jensen_, 244 U.S. 205, 221, [1917]

The common law is not a brooding omnipresence in the sky but the articulate voice of some sovereign or quasi-sovereign that can be identified.

_Ib._ 222

Certitude is not the test of certainty. _Natural Law_ [1918]

The most stringent protection of free speech would not protect a man in falsely shouting fire in a theater and causing a panic. . . . The question in every case is whether the words used are used in such circumstances and are of such a nature as to create a clear and present danger that they will bring about the substantive evils that Congress has a right to prevent.

_Schenck v. United States_, 249 U.S. 47 [1919]

When men have realized that time has upset many fighting faiths, they may come to believe even more than they believe the very foundations of their own conduct that the ultimate good desired is better reached by free trade in ideas—that the best test of truth is the power of the thought to get itself accepted in the competition of the market, and that truth is the only ground upon which their wishes safely can be carried out. That at any rate is the theory of our Constitution. It is an experiment, as all life is an experiment.

_Abrams v. United States_, 250 U.S. 616, 630 [1919]

I dare say that I have worked off my fundamental formula on you that the chief end of man is to frame general propositions and that no general proposition is worth a damn.

_Letter to Sir Frederick Pollock_ [1920]

Upon this point a page of history is worth a volume of logic.


It is said that this manifesto is more than a theory, that it was an incitement. Every idea is an incitement.


Three generations of imbeciles are enough.

_Buck v. Bell_, 274 U.S. 200, 207 [1927]

But if we are to yield to fashionable conventions, it seems to me that theaters are as much devoted to public use as anything well can be. We have not that respect for art that is one of the glories of France. But to many the superfluous is the necessary,1 and it seems to me that Government does not go beyond its sphere in attempting to make life livable for them.


The power to tax is not the power to destroy while this Court sits.2

_Panhandle Oil Co. v. Knox_, 277 U.S. 223 [1928]

For my part I think it a less evil that some criminals should escape than that the government should play an ignoble part. . . . If the existing code does not permit district attorneys to have a hand in such dirty business, it does not permit

---

1 See Voltaire, p. 416b.
the judge to allow such iniquities to succeed.

Olmstead v. United States, 277 U.S. 438, 470 [1928]

If there is any principle of the Constitution that more imperatively calls for attachment than any other it is the principle of free thought—not free thought for those who agree with us but freedom for the thought that we hate.

United States v. Schwimmer, 279 U.S. 644, 653 [1928]

The riders in a race do not stop short when they reach the goal. There is a little finishing canter before coming to a standstill. There is time to hear the kind voice of friends and to say to one's self: "The work is done." But just as one says that, the answer comes: "The race is over, but the work never is done while the power to work remains." The canter that brings you to a standstill need not be only coming to rest. It cannot be, while you still live. For to live is to function. That is all there is in living.

Radio address on his ninetieth birthday [March 8, 1931]

Life seems to me like a Japanese picture which our imagination does not allow to end with the margin. We aim at the infinite and when our arrow falls to earth it is in flames.

Message to the Federal Bar Association [February 29, 1932]

WILLIAM HENRY HUDSON 1841–1922

You cannot fly like an eagle with the wings of a wren.

Afoot in England [1909], ch. 6

MARY ARTEMISIA LATHBURY 1841–1913

Children of yesterday, heirs of tomorrow,

What are you weaving? Labor and sorrow?
Look to your looms again; faster and faster
Fly the great shuttles prepared by the Master.
Life's in the loom! Room for it, room!

Song of Hope, st. 1

JOAQUIN [CINCIJJNATUS HINER or HEINE] MILLER c. 1841–1913

That man who lives for self alone
Lives for the meanest mortal known.

Walker in Nicaragua. Chant I, st. 1

I do not question school nor creed
Of Christian, Protestant, or Priest;
I only know that creeds to me
Are but new names for mystery,
That good is good from east to east,
And more I do not know nor need
To know, to love my neighbor well.

The Tale of the Tall Alcalde

In men whom men condemn as ill
I find so much of goodness still,²
In men whom men pronounce divine
I find so much of sin and blot,
I do not dare to draw a line
Between the two, where God has not.³

Byron

The bravest battle that ever was fought;

¹ In a paper, How I Came to Be a Writer of Books [Lippincott's Magazine, 1886], quoted in STUART P. SHERMAN'S introduction to The Poetical Works of Joaquin Miller [1923]. Miller explains that his first writing was a public letter in defense of Joaquin Murletta, the outlaw. A Sacramento newspaper banteringly identified him with the outlaw and the name Joaquin dung to him. Miller accepted it and used it in the title of his first book and thereafter.

² See Shakespeare, Henry V, IV, i, 4, p. 244b.

³ There is so much good in the worst of us, And so much bad in the best of us, That it hardly behooves any of us To talk about the rest of us.

First printed in the Marion (Kansas) Record, owned by Governor Edward Wallis Hoch [1849–1925], assumed to have been written by him
Shall I tell you where and when?
On the maps of the world you will find it not;

The Bravest Battle, st. 1

It was fought by the mothers of men.
The soul that feeds on books alone —
I count that soul exceeding small
That lives alone by book and creed —
A soul that has not learned to read.
The Larger College, st. 10

The biggest dog has been a pup.
William Brown of Oregon, st. 5

Behind him lay the gray Azores,
Behind the Gates of Hercules;
Before him not the ghost of shores,
Before him only shoreless seas.

Columbus, st. 1

He gained a world; he gave that world
Its grandest lesson: “On! sail on!”
Ib. st. 5

The Lightning reached a fiery rod,
And on Death’s fearful forehead wrote
The autograph of God.

With Love to You and Yours,
pt. I, canto 3

PIERRE AUGUSTE RENOIR
1841–1919

I have a predilection for painting
that lends joyousness to a wall.

From Ambroise Vollard, Renoir [1919]

In a few generations you can breed
a racehorse. The recipe for making a
man like Delacroix is less well known.

From Jean Renoir, Renoir My Father [1958]

MINOT JUDSON SAVAGE
1841–1918

There comes an hour of sadness
With the setting of the sun,

1 Actually, it was Martin Alonso Pinzón who said, “Adelante, adelante, I can’t hold with turning back without sighting land.”
See Columbus, p. 171b.

Not for the sins committed,
But the things I have not done.

Things Not Done

A man’s truest monument must be a man.
The Song of a Man [Phillips Brooks], st. 8

CLEMENT WILLIAM SCOTT
1841–1904

Oh, promise me that some day you and I
Will take our love together to some sky
Where we can be alone and faith renew.
And find the hollows where those flowers grew.

Oh, Promise Me [1888] 1

EDWARD ROWLAND SILL
1841–1887

At the punch bowl’s brink
Let the thirsty think
What they say in Japan:
“First the man takes a drink,
Then the drink takes a drink,
Then the drink takes the man!”

An Adage from the Orient

No pity, Lord, could change the heart
From red with wrong to white as wool;
The rod must heal the sin: but Lord,
Be merciful to me, a fool!

The Fool’s Prayer

’Tis by our follies that so long
We hold the earth from heaven away.

Ib.

The ill-timed truth we might have kept —
Who knows how sharp it pierced and stung?

1 Reginald De Koven wrote the music for Scott’s ballad, which was first sung in Chicago at the second performance of his opera Robin Hood, by the famous contralto Jessie Bartlett Davis [June 10, 1890].
The word we had not sense to say—
Who knows how grandly it had rung?
The Fool’s Prayer

Earth bears no balsam for mistakes;
Men crown the knave, and scourge the tool
That did his will.¹

SIR HENRY MORTON STANLEY
1841–1904
Doctor Livingstone, I presume?
On meeting David Livingstone in Ujiji, Central Africa [November 10, 1871]

IRONQUILL
[EUGENE FITCH WARE]
1841–1911
Human hopes and human creeds
Have their root in human needs.
The Rhymes of Ironquill, preface

O Dewey was the morning
Upon the first of May,
And Dewey was the Admiral
Down in Manila Bay;
And Dewey were the Regent’s eyes,
“Them” orbs of royal blue!
And Dewey feel discouraged?
I Dew not think we Dew.
In the Topeka (Kansas) Daily Capital [May 3, 1898]

Work brings its own relief;
He who most idle is
Has most of grief. Today
No evil deed live on.
The Palindrome

AMBROSE BIERCE¹
1842–c. 1914
Mark how my fame rings out from zone to zone:
A thousand critics shouting: “He’s unknown!”

Couplet
Cynic, perforce, from study of mankind
In the false volume of his single mind,
He damned his fellows for his own unworth,
And, bad himself, thought nothing good on earth.
He yearned to squander what he lived to save
And did not, for he could not, cheat the grave.
An Epitaph
Peyton Farquhar was dead; his body, with a broken neck, swung gently from side to side beneath the timbers of the Owl Creek bridge.

In the Midst of Life² [1891],
An Occurrence at Owl Creek Bridge

To men a man is but a mind. Who cares
What face he carries or what form he wears?
But woman’s body is the woman. O Stay thou, my sweetheart, and do never go.
The Devil’s Dictionary³ [1906]
Achievement, n. the death of endeavor and the birth of disgust. Ib.

Advice, n. the smallest current coin. Ib.

Bore, n. a person who talks when you wish him to listen. Ib.

Cynic, n. a blackguard whose faulty vision sees things as they are, not as they ought to be.

Edible, adj. good to eat, and wholesome to digest, as a worm to a toad, a

¹ The law locks up both man and woman
Who steals the goose from off the common,
But lets the greater felon loose
Who steals the common from the goose.

Anonymous. From Edward Potts Cheyney, Social and Industrial History of England [1901], introduction

² In 1913 Bierce wearied of American civilization and disappeared into Mexico, to seek “the good, kind darkness.”
³ First published as Tales of Soldiers and Civilians, retitled in 1892.
⁴ First published as The Cynic’s Word Book, retitled in 1911.
toad to a snake, a snake to a pig, a pig to a man, and a man to a worm.1

_The Devil's Dictionary_

_Habit_, n. a shackle for the free. _Ib._

_Labor_, n. one of the processes by which A acquires property for B. _Ib._

_Lawsuit_, n. a machine which you go into as a pig and come out as a sausage. _Ib._

_Marriage_, n. a community consisting of a master, a mistress, and two slaves, making in all, two. _Ib._

_Prejudice_, n. a vagrant opinion without visible means of support. _Ib._

_Saint_, n. a dead sinner revised and edited. _Ib._

_Woman_ would be more charming if one could fall into her arms without falling into her hands. _Epigrams_

You are not permitted to kill a woman who has wronged you, but nothing forbids you to reflect that she is growing older every minute. You are avenged 1440 times a day. _Ib._

_Self-denial_ is indulgence of a propensity to forego. _Ib._

### CHARLES EDWARD GARRYL
1842–1920

A capital ship for an ocean trip
Was the _Wallop ing Window Blind_ —
No gale that blew dismayed her crew
Or troubled the captain's mind.
The man at the wheel was taught to feel
Contempt for the wildest blow.
And it often appeared, when the weather had cleared,
That he'd been in his bunk below.

_Davy and the Goblin_: A _Nautical Ballad_, st. 1

---

1 See Wallace Stevens, p. 956b.

### WILLIAM JAMES
1842–1910

I have often thought that the best way to define a man's character would be to seek out the particular mental or moral attitude in which, when it came upon him, he felt himself most deeply and intensely active and alive. At such moments there is a voice inside which speaks and says: "This is the real me!"


Nothing so fatiguing as the eternal hanging on of an uncompleted task.

_Ib._ p. 249, to Carl Stumpf [January 1, 1886]

The difference between the first- and second-best things in art absolutely seems to escape verbal definition — it is a matter of a hair, a shade, an inward quiver of some kind — yet what miles away in the point of preciousness!

_Ib._ II, p. 87, to Henry Rutgers Marshall [February 7, 1899]

Most people live, whether physically, intellectually or morally, in a very restricted circle of their potential being. They _make use_ of a very small portion of their possible consciousness, and of their soul's resources in general, much like a man who, out of his whole bodily organism, should get into a habit of using and moving only his little finger. Great emergencies and crises show us how much greater our vital resources are than we had supposed.1

_Ib._ p. 253, to W. Lutoslawski [May 6, 1906]

The moral flabbiness born of the exclusive worship of the bitch-goddess success. That — with the squalid cash interpretation put on the word success — is our national disease.

_Ib._ Letter to H. G. Wells [September 11, 1906]

Habit is ... the enormous flywheel of society, its most precious conserva-

1 See Emily Dickinson, p. 737b.
tive agent. It alone is what keeps us all within the bounds of ordinance.

*The Principles of Psychology*

[1890], ch. 4

There is no more miserable human being than one in whom nothing is habitual but indecision.

Keep the faculty of effort alive in you by a little gratuitous exercise every day. That is, be systematically ascetic or heroic in little unnecessary points, do every day or two something for no other reason than that you would rather not do it, so that when the hour of dire need draws nigh, it may find you not unnerved and untrained to stand the test.

The hell to be endured hereafter, of which theology tells, is no worse than the hell we make for ourselves in this world by habitually fashioning our characters in the wrong way.

We are spinning our own fates, good or evil, and never to be undone. Every smallest stroke of virtue or of vice leaves its never so little scar. Nothing we ever do is, in strict scientific literalness, wiped out.

Consciousness . . . does not appear to itself chopped up in bits. . . . A "river" or a "stream" are the metaphors by which it is most naturally described. In talking of it hereafter, let us call it the stream of thought, of consciousness, or of subjective life.

As we take, in fact, a general view of the wonderful stream of our consciousness, what strikes us first is this different pace of its parts. Like a bird's life, it seems to be made of an alternation of flights and percahings.

As the brain changes are continuous, so do all these consciousnesses melt into each other like dissolving views. Properly they are but one protracted consciousness, one unbroken stream.

The last peculiarity of consciousness to which attention is to be drawn in

this first rough description of its stream is that . . . it is always interested more in one part of its object [thought] than in another, and welcomes and rejects, or chooses, all the while it thinks.

*The Principles of Psychology*, ch. 4

An act has no ethical quality whatever unless it be chosen out of several all equally possible.

In its widest possible sense, however, a man's Self is the sum total of all that he can call his, not only his body and his psychic powers, but his clothes and his house, his wife and children, his ancestors and friends, his reputation and works, his lands and horses, and yacht and bank account. All these things give him the same emotions. If they wax and prosper, he feels triumphant; if they dwindle and die away, he feels cast down.

So our self-feeling in this world depends entirely on what we back ourselves to be and do.

Creatures extremely low in the intellectual scale may have conception. All that is required is that they should recognize the same experience again. A polyp would be a conceptual thinker if a feeling of "Hello! thingumbob again!" ever flitted through its mind.

Let anyone try, I will not say to arrest, but to notice or attend to, the present moment of time. One of the most baffling experiences occurs. Where is it, this present? It has melted in our grasp, fled ere we could touch it, gone in the instant of becoming.

Genius . . . means little more than the faculty of perceiving in an unhabitual way.

The impulse to take life strivings is indestructible in the race.

The art of being wise is the art of knowing what to overlook.
The more rational statement is that we feel sorry because we cry, angry because we strike, afraid because we tremble, and not that we cry, strike, or tremble, because we are sorry, angry, or fearful, as the case may be. Without the bodily states following on the perception, the latter would be purely cognitive in form, pale, colorless, destitute of emotional warmth.

_The Principles of Psychology, ch. 25_

A purely disembodied human emotion is a nonentity.

Ib.

A thing is important if anyone think it important.

Ib. 28, note

In the deepest heart of all of us there is a corner in which the ultimate mystery of things works sadly. 

_The Will to Believe [1897]. Is Life Worth Living?_

Need and struggle are what excite and inspire us; our hour of triumph is what brings the void. Not the Jews of the captivity, but those of the days of Solomon's glory are those from whom the pessimistic utterances in our Bible come.

Ib.

It is only by risking our persons from one hour to another that we live at all. And often enough our faith beforehand in an uncertified result is the only thing that makes the result come true.

Ib.

This life is worth living, we can say, since it is what we make it, from the moral point of view.¹

Ib.

If this life be not a real fight, in which something is eternally gained for the universe by success, it is no better than a game of private theatricals from which one may withdraw at will. But it feels like a real fight.

Ib.

Be not afraid of life. Believe that life is worth living, and your belief will help create the fact.

Ib. p. 62

Man's chief difference from the brutes lies in the exuberant excess of his subjective propensities—his preeminence over them simply and solely in the number and in the fantastic and unnecessary character of his wants, physical, moral, aesthetic, and intellectual. Had his whole life not been a quest for the superfluous, he would never have established himself as inexpugnably as he has done in the necessary.

_The Will to Believe. Reflex Action and Theism_

All the higher, more penetrating ideals are revolutionary. They present themselves far less in the guise of effects of past experience than in that of probable causes of future experience.

Ib. _The Moral Philosopher and the Moral Life_

There is but one unconditional commandment, which is that we should seek incessantly, with fear and trembling, so to vote and to act as to bring about the very largest total universe of good which we can see.

Ib.

An unlearned carpenter of my acquaintance once said in my hearing: "There is very little difference between one man and another; but what little there is, is very important." This distinction seems to me to go to the root of the matter.

Ib. _The Importance of Individuals_

Wherever you are it is your own friends who make your world.

_From Ralph Barton Perry, The Thought and Character of William James [1935], vol. II [1899], ch. 91, conclusion_

Tell him to live by yes and no—yes to everything good, no to everything bad.

Ib.

Religion . . . shall mean for us the feelings, acts, and experiences of individual men in their solitude.

_The Varieties of Religious Experience [1902]. Lecture 2_

Religion . . . is a man's total reaction upon life.

Ib.
We can act as if there were a God; feel as if we were free; consider Nature as if she were full of special designs; lay plans as if we were to be immortal; and we find then that these words do make a genuine difference in our moral life. The Varieties of Religious Experience. Lecture 3

There is no worse lie than a truth misunderstood by those who hear it. Ib. Lectures 14 and 15

The philosophy which is so important in each of us is not a technical matter; it is our more or less dumb sense of what life honestly and deeply means. It is only partly got from books; it is our individual way of just seeing and feeling the total push and pressure of the cosmos. Pragmatism [1907]. Lecture 1

I myself believe that the evidence for God lies primarily in inner personal experiences. Ib. Lecture 3

Our minds thus grow in spots; and like grease spots, the spots spread. But we let them spread as little as possible: we keep unaltered as much of our old knowledge, as many of our old prejudices and beliefs, as we can. We patch and tinker more than we renew. The novelty soaks in; it stains the ancient mass; but it is also tinged by what absorbs it. Ib. Lecture 5

Truth happens to an idea. It becomes true, is made true by events. Its verity is in fact an event, a process: the process namely of its verifying itself, its verification. Its validity is the process of its valid-ation. Ib. Lecture 6

Pluralism lets things really exist in the each-form or distributively. Monism thinks that the all-form or collective-unit form is the only form that is rational. A Pluralistic Universe [1909]. Lecture 8

What we really need the poet’s and orator’s help to keep alive in us is not ... the common and gregarious courage which Robert Shaw showed when he marched with you, men of the Seventh Regiment. It is that more lonely courage which he showed when he dropped his warm commission in the glorious Second to head your dubious fortunes, Negroes of the Fifty-fourth. That lonely kind of courage (civic courage, as we call it in times of peace) is the kind of valor to which the monuments of nations should most of all be reared.1 Memories and Studies [1911]. Robert Gould Shaw: Oration Upon the Unveiling of the Shaw Monument [May 31, 1897]

The deadliest enemies of nations are not their foreign foes; they always dwell within their borders. And from these internal enemies civilization is always in need of being saved. The nation blessed above all nations is she in whom the civic genius of the people does the saving day by day, by acts without external picturesqueness; by speaking, writing, voting reasonably; by smiting corruption swiftly; by good temper between parties; by the people knowing true men when they see them, and preferring them as leaders to rabid partisans or empty quacks. Ib.

Democracy is still upon its trial. The civic genius of our people is its only bulwark. Ib.

So long as antimilitarists propose no substitute for war’s disciplinary function, no moral equivalent of war, analogous, as one might say, to the mechanical equivalent of heat, so long they fail to realize the full inwardness of the situation. Ib. The Moral Equivalent of War

Our colleges ought to have lit up in us a lasting relish for the better kind of man, a loss of appetite for mediocrities. Ib. The Social Value of the College-Bred

1 See Robert Lowell, p. 1076b.
Real culture lives by sympathies and admirations, not by dislikes and disdains; under all misleading wrappings it pounces unerringly upon the human core.

Memories and Studies. The Social Value of the College-Bred

The "through-and-through" universe seems to suffocate me with its infallible impeccable all-pervasiveness. . . . It seems too buttoned-up and white-chokered and clean-shaven a thing to speak for the vast slow-breathing unconscious Kosmos with its dread abysses and its unknown tides.

Essays in Radical Empiricism [1912], ch. 12, Absolutism and Empiricism

The union of the mathematician with the poet, fervor with measure, passion with correctness, this surely is the ideal.

Collected Essays and Reviews [1920], ch. 11, Clifford's "Lectures and Essays" [1879]

I wished, by treating Psychology like a natural science, to help her to become one.

Ib. A Plea for Psychology as a Natural Science [1892]

JOHN ALEXANDER JOYCE
1842–1915

I shall love you in December
With the love I gave in May! 1

Question and Answer, st. 8

PRINCE PËTR ALEKSEEVICH KROPOTKIN
1842–1921

Sociability is as much a law of nature as mutual struggle . . . mutual aid is as much a law of animal life as mutual struggle. Mutual Aid [1902]

1 Will you love me in December as you do in May? — JAMES J. WALKER; set to music by ERNEST R. BALL [1905]

SIDNEY LANIER
1842–1881

And the sun is a-wait at the ponderous gate of the West.

The Marshes of Glynn [1877], l. 22

Ye marshes, how candid and simple
And nothing-withholding and free
Ye publish yourselves to the sky and offer yourselves to the sea!

Ib. l. 65

As the marsh hen secretly builds on the watery sod,
Behold I will build me a nest on the greatness of God:
I will fly in the greatness of God as the marsh hen flies
In the freedom that fills all the space 'twixt the marsh and the skies:
By so many roots as the marsh grass sends in the sod
I will heartily lay me a-hold on the greatness of God:
Oh, like to the greatness of God is the greatness within
The range of the marshes, the liberal marshes of Glynn.

Ib. l. 71

Out of the hills of Habersham,
Down the valleys of Hall.

Song of the Chattahoochee [1877], st. 1

Downward the voices of Duty call—
Downward, to toil and be mixed with the main.
The dry fields burn, and the mills are to turn.

Ib. st. 5

The incalculable Up-and-Down of Time.

Clover [1877]

Into the woods my Master went,
Clean forspent, forspent.
Into the woods my Master came,
Forspent with love and shame.

A Ballad of Trees and the Master [1877], st. 1

'Twas on a tree they slew Him — last
When out of the woods He came.

Ib. st. 2
STÉPHANE MALLARMÉ
1842–1898
The flesh is sad, alas, and I have read all the books.¹

Poésies. Brise Marine
Such as into himself at last Eternity has changed him.²

Ib. Le Tombeau d’Edgar Poe
A throw of the dice will never abolish chance.³

To name an object is to take away three-fourths of the pleasure given by a poem. This pleasure consists in guessing a little by little: to suggest it, that is the ideal.

Réponse à une enquête sur l’évolution littéraire [1891]
You don’t make a poem with ideas, but with words.⁴

From Paul Valéry, Degas, Danse, Dessin

DAVID LAW PROUDFIT
[PELEG ARKWRIGHT]
1842–1897
A man sat on a rock and sought Refreshment from his thumb; A dinotherium wandered by And scared him some. His name was Smith. The kind of rock He sat upon was shale. One feature quite distinguished him — He had a tail. Prehistoric Smith
Nature abhors imperfect work And on it lays her ban; And all creation must despise A tailless man. Ib.

HUGH ANTOINE D’ARCY
1843–1925
“Say, boys! if you give me just another whiskey I’ll be glad,

And I’ll draw right here a picture of the face that drove me mad.
Give me that piece of chalk with which you mark the baseball score,
You shall see the lovely Madeleine upon the bar-room floor.” The Face Upon the Floor [1887] ¹
With chalk in hand the vagabond began
To sketch a face that well might buy the soul of any man.
Then as he placed another lock upon the shapely head,
With a fearful shriek he leaped and fell across the picture — dead! Ib.

SARAH DOUDNEY
1843–1926
Oh, the wasted hours of life That have drifted by! Oh, the good that might have been, Lost without a sigh! The Lesson of the Water Mill [1864]
But the waiting time, my brothers, Is the hardest time of all. Psalms of Life. The Hardest Time of All

HENRY JAMES ²
1843–1916
The face of nature and civilization in this our country is to a certain point a very sufficient literary field. But it will yield its secrets only to a really grasping

¹ Often called “The Face on the Barroom Floor.”
² You know how opposed your whole “third manner” of execution is to the literary ideals which animate my crude and Orson-like breast, mine being to say a thing in one sentence as straight and explicit as it can be made, and then to drop it forever; yours being to avoid naming it straight, but by dint of breathing and sighing all round and round it, to arouse in the reader who may have had a similar perception already . . . the illusion of a solid object, made . . . wholly out of impalpable materials, air, and the prismatic interference of light, ingeniously focused by mirrors upon empty space. But you do it, that’s the queerness! — William James, letter to his brother Henry James [1907]
See Guedalla, p. 1011b.

797
imagination. . . . To write well and worthily of American things one need even more than elsewhere to be a master.

Letter to Charles Eliot Norton
[January 16, 1871]

It's a complex fate, being an American, and one of the responsibilities it entails is fighting against a superstitious valuation of Europe.


It takes a great deal of history to produce a little literature.
Hawthorne [1879], ch. 1

Whatever question there may be of his [Thoreau’s] talent, there can be none, I think, of his genius. It was a slim and crooked one, but it was eminently personal. He was unperfect, unfinished, inartistic; he was worse than provincial — he was parochial. Ib. 4

Cats and monkeys, monkeys and cats — all human life is there.
The Madonna of the Future [1879]

There are few hours in life more agreeable than the hour dedicated to the ceremony known as afternoon tea.
The Portrait of a Lady [1881]

The real offense, as she ultimately perceived, was her having a mind of her own at all. Her mind was to be his — attached to his own like a small garden plot to a deer park. Ib.

You were ground in the very mill of the conventional! Ib.

The only reason for the existence of a novel is that it does attempt to represent life. The Art of Fiction [1888]

The only obligation to which in advance we may hold a novel, without incurring the accusation of being arbitrary, is that it be interesting. Ib.

The advantage, the luxury, as well as the torment and responsibility of the novelist, is that there is no limit to what he may attempt as an executant — no limit to his possible experiments, efforts, discoveries, successes.
The Art of Fiction [1908]

The power to guess the unseen from the seen, to trace the implications of things, to judge the whole piece by the pattern, the condition of feeling life in general so completely that you are well on your way to knowing any particular corner of it — this cluster of gifts may almost be said to constitute experience. . . . If experience consists of impressions, it may be said that impressions are experience. . . . Therefore, if I should certainly say to a novice, "Write from experience and experience only," I should feel that this was rather a tantalizing monition if I were not careful immediately to add, "Try to be one of the people on whom nothing is lost." Ib.

We must grant the artist his subject, his idea, his donnée: our criticism is applied only to what he makes of it. . . . If we pretend to respect the artist at all, we must allow him his freedom of choice, in the face, in particular cases, of innumerable presumptions that the choice will not fructify. Art derives a considerable part of its beneficial exercise from flying in the face of presumptions. Ib.

There are few things more exciting to me . . . than a psychological reason. Ib.

The practice of "reviewing" . . . in general has nothing in common with the art of criticism.

Criticism [1893]

The critical sense is so far from frequent that it is absolutely rare, and the possession of the cluster of qualities that minister to it is one of the highest distinctions. . . . In this light one sees the critic as the real helper of the artist, a torchbearing outrider, the interpreter, the brother . . . Just in proportion as he is sentient and restless, just in pro-
portion as he reacts and reciprocates and penetrates, is the critic a valuable instrument.

Criticim

However incumbent it may be on most of us to do our duty, there is, in spite of a thousand narrow dogmatisms, nothing in the world that anyone is under the least obligation to like—not even (one braces one's self to risk the declaration) a particular kind of writing.

Flaubert [1893]

The time-honored bread sauce of the happy ending.

Theatreclals: Second Series [1895]

I caught him, yes, I held him—it may be imagined with what passion: but at the end of a minute I began to feel what it truly was that I held. We were alone with the quiet day, and his little heart, dispossessed, had stopped.

The Turn of the Screw [1898], ending

Live all you can; it's a mistake not to. It doesn't so much matter what you do in particular, so long as you have had your life. If you haven't had that what have you had? . . . What one loses one loses; make no mistake about that. . . . The right time is any time that one is still so lucky as to have. . . . Live!

The Ambassadors [1903], bk. V, ch. 2

Really, universally, relations stop nowhere, and the exquisite problem of the artist is eternally but to draw, by a geometry of his own, the circle within which they shall happily appear to do so.

Prefaces [1907–1909]. Roderick Hudson

There is, I think, no more nutritive or suggestive truth . . . than that of the perfect dependence of the "moral" sense of a work of art on the amount of felt life concerned in producing it. The question comes back thus, obviously, to the kind and the degree of the artist's prime sensibility, which is the soil out of which his subject springs.

Prefaces. The Portrait of a Lady

To see deep difficulty braved is at any time, for the really addicted artist, to feel almost even as a pang the beautiful incentive, and to feel it verily in such sort as to wish the danger intensified. The difficulty most worth tackling can only be for him, in these conditions, the greatest the case permits of.

Ib.

Life being all inclusion and confusion, and art being all discrimination and selection, the latter, in search of the hard latent value with which it alone is concerned, sniffs round the mass as instinctively and unerringly as a dog suspicious of some buried bone.

Ib. The Spoils of Poynton

The fatal futility of Fact.

Ib.

No themes are so human as those that reflect for us, out of the confusion of life, the close connection of bliss and bale, of the things that help with the things that hurt, so dangling before us forever that bright hard medal, of so strange an alloy, one face of which is somebody's right and ease and the other somebody's pain and wrong.

Ib. What Maisie Knew

The effort really to see and really to represent is no idle business in face of the constant force that makes for muddle. The great thing is indeed that the muddled state too is one of the very sharpest of the realities, that it also has color and form and character, has often in fact a broad and rich comicality.

Ib.

To criticize is to appreciate, to appropriate, to take intellectual possession, to establish in fine a relation with the criticized thing and to make it one's own.

Ib.

The historian, essentially, wants more documents than he can really use;
the dramatist only wants more liberties
than he can really take.

_PREFACES. THE ASPERN PAPERS_

The ever importunate murmur,
"Dramatize it, dramatize it!"

_Ib. The Altar of the Dead_

In art economy is always beauty.

_Ib._

The terrible _fluidity_ of self-revelation.

_Ib. The Ambassadors_

The anomalous fact is that the theater, so called, can flourish in barbarism, but that any _drama_ worth speaking of can develop but in the air of civilization.

_Letter to C. E. Wheeler_
[April 9, 1911]

I'm glad you like adverbs—I adore them; they are the only qualifications I really much respect.

_Letter to Miss M. Betham Edwards_
[January 5, 1912]

We must know, as much as possible, in our beautiful art . . . what we are talking about—and the only way to know is to have lived and loved and cursed and floundered and enjoyed and suffered. I think I don't regret a single "excess" of my responsive youth—I only regret, in my chilled age, certain occasions and possibilities I didn't embrace.

_Letter to Hugh Walpole_
[August 21, 1913]

I still, in presence of life . . . have reactions—as many as possible . . . It's, I suppose, because I am that queer monster, the artist, an obstinate finality, an inexhaustible sensibility. Hence the reactions—appearances, memories, many things, go on playing upon it with consequences that I note and "enjoy" (grim word!) noting. It all takes doing—and I do. I believe I shall do yet again—it is still an act of life.

_Letter to Henry Adams_
[March 21, 1914]

The effect, if not the prime office, of criticism is to make our absorption and our enjoyment of the things that feed the mind as aware of itself as possible, since that awareness quickens the mental demand, which thus in turn wanders further and further for pasture. This action on the part of the mind practically amounts to a reaching out for the reasons of its interest, as only by its ascertaining them can the interest grow more various. This is the very education of our imaginative life.

_The New Novel [1914]_

It is art that makes life, makes interest, makes importance, for our consideration and application of these things, and I know of no substitute whatever for the force and beauty of its process.

_Letter to H. G. Wells_
[July 10, 1915]

The full, the monstrous demonstration that Tennyson was not Tennysonian.

_The Middle Years [1917], ch. 6_

Summer afternoon—summer afternoon; to me those have always been the two most beautiful words in the English language.

_Quoted by Edith Wharton_
in _A Backward Glance_ [1934], ch. 10

To take what there is, and use it, without waiting forever in vain for the preconceived—to dig deep into the actual and get something out of _that_—this doubtless is the right way to live.

_Notebooks [1948]_

FREDERIC WILLIAM
HENRY MYERS
1843–1901

Coldly sublime, intolerably just.

_Saint Paul_

ROBERT BRIDGES
1844–1930

When first we met we did not guess
That Love would prove so hard a master.
Of more than common friendliness
When first we met we did not guess.

*Shorter Poems, bk. I* [1873],
no. 16, l. 1

For beauty being the best of all we
know
Sums up the unsearchable and secret
aims
Of nature.

*The Growth of Love* [1876].
*Sonnets* 8

Whither, O splendid ship, thy white
sails crowding,
Leaning across the bosom of the urgent
West,
That fearest nor sea rising, nor sky
clouding,
Whither away, fair rover, and what thy
quest?

*Shorter Poems, bk. II* [1879],
no. 2 (A Passer-By), st. 1

I have loved flowers that fade,
Within whose magic tents
Rich hues have marriage made
With sweet unmemoried scents.

*Ib.* no. 13, st. 1

Perfect little body, without fault or
stain on thee,
With promise of strength and man-
hood full and fair!

*Ib.* III [1880–1884], no. 4
(On a Dead Child), st. 1

So sweet love seemed that April morn,
When first we kissed beside the thorn,
So strangely sweet, it was not strange
We thought that love could never
change.

*Ib.* V [1893], no. 5, st. 1

My delight and thy delight
Walking, like two angels white,
In the gardens of the night.

*New Poems* [1899] no. 9

Gird on thy sword, O man, thy
strength endue,
In fair desire thine earth-born joy re-
new.
Live thou thy life beneath the making
sun

Till Beauty, Truth, and Love in thee
are one.

*Later Poems* [1913], no. 19 (A
Hymn of Nature), VII, st. 1

Wisdom will repudiate thee, if thou
think to inquire
why things are as they are or whence
they came: thy task
is first to learn what is, and in pursuant
knowledge
pure intellect will find pure pleasure
and the only ground
for a philosophy comformable to truth.

*The Testament of Beauty* [1929]

Man, in the unsearchable darkness,
knoweth one thing
That as he is, so was he made. *Ib.*

**ROBERT JONES BURDETT**

1844–1914

There are two days in the week about
which and upon which I never worry.
Two carefree days, kept sacredly free
from fear and apprehension. One of
these days is Yesterday. . . . And the
other day I do not worry about is To-
morrow.

*The Golden Day*

It isn’t the experience of today that
drives men mad. It is the remorse for
something that happened yesterday,
and the dread of what tomorrow may
disclose. *Ib.*

**ANATOLE FRANCE**

[Jacques Anatole François Thibault]

1844–1924

I do not know any reading more easy,
more fascinating, more delightful than
a catalogue.

*The Crime of Sylvestre Bon-
nard* 1 [1881], The Log, De-
cember 24, 1849

All the historical books which con-
tain no lies are extremely tedious. *Ib.*

1 Translated by LaFCADIO HEARN.
| Lovers who love truly do not write down their happiness.  
| **The Crime of Sylvestre Bonnard.** November 30, 1859  
| To know is nothing at all; to imagine is everything.  
| **Ib. pt. II, ch. 2**  
| He flattered himself on being a man without any prejudices; and this pretension itself is a very great prejudice.  
| **Ib. 4**  
| Those who have given themselves the most concern about the happiness of peoples have made their neighbors very miserable.  
| **Ib.**  
| Man is so made that he can only find relaxation from one kind of labor by taking up another.  
| **Ib.**  
| People who have no weaknesses are terrible; there is no way of taking advantage of them.  
| **Ib.**  
| The whole art of teaching is only the art of awakening the natural curiosity of young minds for the purpose of satisfying it afterwards.  
| **Ib.**  
| The good critic is one who tells of his mind’s adventures among masterpieces.  
| **La Vie Littéraire [1888], preface**  
| We reproach people for talking about themselves; but it is the subject they treat best.  
| **Ib. Journal des Goncourt**  
| Chance is perhaps the pseudonym of God when He did not want to sign.  
| **Le Jardin d’Épicure [1894]**  
| The law, in its majestic equality, forbids the rich as well as the poor to sleep under bridges, to beg in the streets, and to steal bread.  
| **Le Lys Rouge [1894]**  
| We have medicines to make women speak; we have none to make them keep silence.  
| **The Man Who Married a Dumb Wife [1912],** act II, sc. iv  

---

| A tale without love is like beef without mustard: an insipid dish.  
| **La Révolte des Anges [1914], ch. 8**  

**RICHARD WATSON GILDER**  
1844–1909  
What is a sonnet? *’Tis a pearly shell  
That murmurs? It is a little picture painted well.  
**The Sonnet**  

**GERARD MANLEY HOPKINS**  
1844–1889  
And I have asked to be  
Where no storms come,  
Where the green swell is in the havens dumb,  
And out of the swing of the sea.  
**Poems,** no. 20, Heaven-Haven, st. 2  
Elected Silence, sing to me  
And beat upon my whorl’d ear,  
Pipe me to pastures still and be  
The music that I care to hear.  
**No. 24, The Habit of Perfection, st. 1**  
Thou mastering me  
God! giver of breath and bread;  
World’s strand, sway of the sea;  
Lord of living and dead;  
Thou hast bound bones and veins in me, fastened me flesh,  
And after it almost unmade, what with dread,  
Thy doing: and dost thou touch me afresh?  
Over again I feel thy finger and find thee.  
**No. 28, The Wreck of the Deutschland, st. 1**

---

1 See Einstein, p. 99ob.  
2 Translated by **CURTIS HIDDEN PAGE.**

---

1 He has left us only ninety poems—but so essential that they will color and convert the development of English poetry for many decades to come. —**HERBERT READ [1893– ]** in **The Criterion,** April, 1931  
The world is charged with the grandeur of God.
  No. 31, *God's Grandeur*, l. 1
Look at the stars! look, look up at the skies!
O look at all the fire-folk sitting in the air!
  No. 32, *The Starlight Night*, l. 1
I caught this morning morning’s minion, kingdom of daylight’s dauphin, dappled-dawn-drawn Falcon, in his riding Of the rolling level underneath him steady air, and striding
High there, how he rung upon the rein of a wimping wing
In his ecstasy!
  No. 36, *The Windhover*, l. 1
The achieve of, the mastery of the thing!  
  Ib. l. 8
Brute beauty and valor and act, oh, air, pride, plume, here
Buckle!  
  Ib. l. 9
Glory be to God for dappled things.
  No. 37, *Pied Beauty*, l. 1
All things counter, original, spare, strange;
Whatever is fickle, freckled (who knows how?)
With swift, slow; sweet, sour; adazzle, dim;
He fathers-forth whose beauty is past change:
Praise him.  
  Ib. l. 7
Summer ends now; now, barbarous in beauty, the stooks arise
Around; up above, what wind-walks!
What lovely behavior
Of silk-sack clouds! Has wilder, willful-wavier
Meal-drift molded ever and melted across skies?
  No. 38, *Hurrahing in Harvest*, st. 1
Felix Randal the farrier, O is he dead then? My duty all ended,
Who have watched his mold of man, big-boned and hardy-handsome,
Pining, pining.
  No. 53, *Felix Randal*, st. 1

When thou at the random grim forge, powerful amidst peers,
Didst fettle for the great gray drayhorse his bright and battering sandal!
  No. 53, *Felix Randal*, st. 4
Margaret, are you grieving
Over Goldengrove unleaving?
  No. 55, *Spring and Fall*, l. 1
Nor mouth had, no nor mind, expressed
What heart had, no nor mind, expressed
What heart heard of, ghost guessed:
It is the blight man was born for,
It is Margaret you mourn for.
  Ib. l. 12
As kingshifers catch fire, dragonflies draw flame.
  No. 57, l. 1
How to keep—is there any any, is there none such, nowhere known some, bow or brooch or braid or brace, lace, latch or catch or key to keep
Back beauty, keep it, beauty, beauty . . . from vanishing away?
  No. 59, *The Leaden Echo and the Golden Echo*, l. 1
I say that we are wound
With mercy round and round
As if with air.
  No. 60, *The Blessed Virgin Compared to the Air We Breathe*, l. 34
World-mothering air, air wild,
Wound with thee, in thee isled,
Fold home, fast fold thy child.
  Ib. l. 124
Not, I’ll not, carrion comfort, Despair, not feast on thee;
Not untwist—slack they may be—these last strands of man
In me or, most weary, cry I can no more. I can;
Can something, hope, wish day come, not choose not to be.
  No. 64, *Carrion Comfort*, l. 1
That night, that year
Of now done darkness I wretch lay wrestling with (my God!) my God.
  Ib. l. 13
No worst, there is none. Pitched past
pitch of grief,
More pangs will, schooled at forepangs,
Wilder wring. No. 65, l. 1
O the mind, mind has mountains; cliffs of fall
Frightful, sheer, no-man-fathomed.
Ib. l. 9
I wake and feel the fell of dark, not day.
What hours, O what black hours we have spent
This night. No. 69, l. 1
I am gall, I am heartburn. Ib. l. 9
I am all at once what Christ is, since he was what I am, and
This Jack, joke, poor potsherder, patch, matchwood, immortal diamond,
Is immortal diamond.
No. 72, That Nature Is a Heraclitean Fire and of the Comfort of the Resurrection, last lines
No doubt my poetry errs on the side of oddness. I hope in time to have a more balanced and Miltonic style. But as air, melody, is what strikes me most of all in music, and design in painting, so design, pattern, or what I am in the habit of calling inscape is what I above all aim at in poetry. Now it is the virtue of design, pattern, or inscape to be distinctive, and it is the vice of distinctiveness to become queer. This vice I cannot have escaped.
Letter to Robert Bridges [February 15, 1879]
The poetical language of an age should be the current language heightened, to any degree heightened and unlike itself, but not . . . an obsolete one.
Ib. [August 14, 1879]
There's a joy without canker or cark,
There's a pleasure eternally new,
"Tis to gloat on the glaze and the mark
Of China that's ancient and blue.
Ballade of Blue China, st. 1
The surge and thunder of the Odyssey.
Sonnet, The Odyssey
JAMES HILARY MULLIGAN
1844–1916
The moonlight is the softest, in Kentucky,
Summer days come oftest, in Kentucky,
Friendship is the strongest,
Love's fires glow the longest,
Yet a wrong is always wrongest,
In Kentucky.
In Kentucky, st. 1
Songbirds are sweetest, in Kentucky,
Thoroughbreds the fleetest, in Kentucky;
The mountains tower proudest,
Thunder peals the loudest,
The landscape is the grandest,
And politics the damnedest,
In Kentucky. Ib. st. 7
FRIEDRICH WILHELM NIETZSCHE
1844–1900
Our destiny exercises its influence over us even when, as yet, we have not learned its nature: it is our future that lays down the law of our today.
Human, All Too Human 1 [1878], 7
One must have a good memory to be able to keep the promises one makes.
Ib. 59
One will rarely err if extreme actions be ascribed to vanity, ordinary actions to habit, and mean actions to fear.
Ib. 74
Every tradition grows ever more venerable—the more remote is its origin, the more confused that origin is. The reverence due to it increases from
1 Translated by Alexander Harvey.
generation to generation. The tradition finally becomes holy and inspires awe. *Human, All Too Human*, 96

I teach you the Superman. Man is something that is to be surpassed. *Thus Spake Zarathustra* 1 [1883–1891], prologue, ch. 3

Man is a rope stretched between the animal and the Superman—a rope over an abyss. *Ib.* 4

I want to teach men the sense of their existence, which is the Superman, the lightning out of the dark cloud man. *Ib.* 7

This is the hardest of all: to close the open hand out of love, and keep modest as a giver. *Ib.* pt. II, ch. 23

Distrust all in whom the impulse to punish is powerful. *Ib.* 29

We ought to learn from the kine one thing: ruminating. *Ib.* IV, 68

If ye would go up high, then use your own legs! Do not get yourselves carried aloft; do not seat yourselves on other people's backs and heads! *Ib.* 73

It is certainly not the least charm of a theory that it is refutable. *Beyond Good and Evil* 2 [1885–1886], I, 18

No one is such a liar as the indignant man. *Ib.* II, 26

It is not the strength but the duration of great sentiments that makes great men. *Ib.* IV, 72

In revenge and in love woman is more barbarous than man. *Ib.* 139

The thought of suicide is a great consolation: 3 by means of it one gets successfully through many a bad night. *Ib.* 157

---

Blessed are the forgetful: for they get the better even of their blunders. *Beyond Good and Evil VII*, 217

Is not life a hundred times too short for us to bore ourselves? *Ib.* 227

One does not know—cannot know—the best that is in one. *Ib.* VIII, 249

The melancholia of everything completed! *Ib.* IX, 277

The masters have been done away with; the morality of the common man has triumphed. *Genealogy of Morals* [1887], essay 1, aphorism 9

At the core of all these aristocratic races the beast of prey is not to be mistaken, the magnificent blond beast, avidly rampant for spoil and victory. *Ib.* 11

The broad effects which can be obtained by punishment in man and beast are the increase of fear, the sharpening of the sense of cunning, the mastery of the desires; so it is that punishment tames man, but does not make him "better." *Ib.* 2, 15

The sick are the greatest danger for the healthy; it is not from the strongest that harm comes to the strong, but from the weakest. *Ib.* 3, 14

A strong and well-constituted man digests his experiences (deeds and misdeeds all included) just as he digests his meats, even when he has some tough morsels to swallow. *Ib.* 16


What is it: is man only a blunder of God, or God only a blunder of man? *Ib.*

If a man have a strong faith he can indulge in the luxury of skepticism. *Ib.* 12

Liberal institutions straightway cease

---

1 Translated by Thomas Common.
2 Translated by Helen Zimmern.
3 We are in the power of no calamity while death is in our own. —Sir Thomas Browne, *Religio Medicis* [1642] (Everyman ed.), p. 50
from being liberal the moment they are soundly established: once this is attained no more grievous and more thorough enemies of freedom exist than liberal institutions.

*The Twilight of the Idols. Things the Germans Lack,*

38

It is my ambition to say in ten sentences what everyone else says in a whole book — what everyone else does not say in a whole book.  

*Ib. 51*

Love is the state in which man sees things most widely different from what they are. The force of illusion reaches its zenith here, as likewise the sweetening and transfiguring power. When a man is in love he endures more than at other times; he submits to everything.

*The Antichrist*[1888], *aphorism 23*

God created woman. And boredom did indeed cease from that moment — but many other things ceased as well! Woman was God's second mistake.

*Ib. 48*

Life always gets harder toward the summit — the cold increases, responsibility increases.

*Ib. 57*

I call Christianity the one great curse, the one enormous and innermost perversion, the one great instinct of revenge, for which no means are too venomous, too underhand, too underground and too petty — I call it the one immortal blemish of mankind.

*Ib. 62*

My doctrine is: Live that thou mayest desire to live again — that is thy duty — for in any case thou wilt live again!  

*Eternal Recurrence,*[1] 27

Even a thought, even a possibility, can shatter us and transform us.

*Ib. 30*

Nothing on earth consumes a man more quickly than the passion of resentment.  

*Ecce Homo*[1888]

I believe only in French culture, and regard everything else in Europe which calls itself "culture" as a misunderstanding. I do not even take the German kind into consideration.

*Ecce Homo*

Wherever Germany extends her sway, she ruins culture.  

*Ib.*

As an artist, a man has no home in Europe save in Paris.  

*Ib.*

Simply by being compelled to keep constantly on his guard, a man may grow so weak as to be unable any longer to defend himself.  

*Ib.*

My time has not yet come either; some are born posthumously.  

*Ib.*

No one can draw more out of things, books included, than he already knows. A man has no ears for that to which experience has given him no access.

*Ib.*

The Germans are like women, you can scarcely ever fathom their depths — they haven't any.  

*Ib.*

All prejudices may be traced back to the intestines. A sedentary life is the real sin against the Holy Ghost.  

*Ib.*

One must separate from anything that forces one to repeat No again and again.  

*Ib.*

**JOHN BOYLE O'REILLY**  
1844–1890

They who see the Flying Dutchman never, never reach the shore.

*The Flying Dutchman*

Doubt is brother-devil to Despair.

*Prometheus*

The world is large when weary leagues two loving hearts divide

But the world is small when your enemy is loose on the other side.

*Distance*

The red rose whispers of passion
And the white rose breathes of love;

1 Man thinks woman profound — why? Because he can never fathom her depths. Woman is not even shallow. — *The Twilight of the Idols, Maxims and Missiles,* 27

2 Translated by CLIFTON P. FADIMAN.
O, the red rose is a falcon,
And the white rose is a dove.
   A White Rose, st. 1

You may grind their souls in the self-
same mill,
You may bind them, heart and brow;
But the poet will follow the rainbow
And his brother will follow the plow.
   The Rainbow's Treasure, st. 5

Be silent and safe — silence never be-
trays you.  

This truth keep in sight — every man
on the planet
Has just as much right as yourself to
the road.  

The organized charity, scrimped and
iced,
In the name of a cautious, statistical
Christ.  

Well blest is he who has a dear one
dead;
A friend he has whose face will never
change —
A dear communion that will not grow
strange;
The anchor of a love is death.
   Forever, st. 3

O'REILLY — VERLAINE

And three with a new song's measure
Can trample an empire down.  

Ode, st. 2

For each age is a dream that is dying,
Or one that is coming to birth.  

Ib. st. 3

WILLIAM ARCHIBALD SPOONER
1844–1930

Kinquering Congs their titles take,
   Announcing the hymn in college
   chapel

You have deliberately tasted two
worms and you can leave Oxford by the
next town drain.
   Dismissing a student (attributed)

This audience of beery wenches.
   At a woman's college

I remember your name perfectly, but
I just can't think of your face.
   A greeting

PAUL VERLAINE
1844–1896

I often have this strange and moving
dream
Of an unknown woman, whom I love
and who loves me.
   Poèmes Saturniens [1866]. Mon
   Rêve Familier

The long soblings
Of the violins
Of autumn
Wound my heart
With monotonous
Languor.  

Ib. Chanson d'Automme

1 Canon Spooner, for many years warden of
New College, Oxford, was famous for unin-
tentional transposition of (usually initial) word
sounds, giving rise to the term "spoonerism."

2 Les sanglots longs
   Des violons
   De l'automne
   Blessent mon coeur
   D'une langueur
   Monotone.
There is weeping in my heart
Like the rain falling on the city.¹

Romances sans Paroles [1874], III

Here are fruits, flowers, leaves and branches,
And here is my heart which beats only for you.²

What have you done, you there
Weeping without cease,
Tell me, yes you, what have you done
With all your youth?³

Sagesse [1881], III, st. 6

Music above all, and for this
Prefer an uneven rhythm.⁴

Jadis et Naguère [1884], L'Art Poétique

And each must make, ere life is flown,
A stumblingblock or a steppingstone.

Stumblingblock or Stepping-stone, st. 2

JOHN B. BOGART ¹
1845–1921

When a dog bites a man, that is not news, because it happens so often. But if a man bites a dog, that is news.


WILL CARLETON
1845–1912

Worm or beetle — drought or tempest — on a farmer’s land may fall,
Each is loaded full o’ ruin, but a mortgage beats ’em all.

The Tramp’s Story

Not a log in this buildin’ but its memories has got,
And not a nail in this old floor but touches a tender spot.

Out of the Old House, Nancy,

Stumbling Block or Stepping Stone, st. 2

ANDREW M. HIGLEY
fl. 1873

Oh, give me a home where the buffalo roam,
Where the deer and the antelope play,
Where seldom is heard a discouraging word.
And the skies are not cloudy all day.

Home on the Range [1873]

R. L. SHARPE
fl. 1890

Each is given a bag of tools,
A shapeless mass and a book of rules;

¹ Il pleure dans mon cœur
Comme il pleut sur la ville.
See Rimbaud, p. 89b.
² Voici des fruits, des fleurs, des feuilles et des branches,
Et puis voici mon cœur qui ne bat que pour vous.
³ Qu’as-tu fait, O toi que voilà
Pleureant sans cesse,
Dis, qu’as-tu fait, toi que voilà
De ta jeunesse?
⁴ De la musique avant toute chose,
Et pour cela préfère l’Impair.

² City editor of The Sun, New York, 1873–1890.
Over the hill to the poorhouse I'm trudgin' my weary way.
Over the Hill to the Poorhouse, st. 1

WILLIAM KINGDON CLIFFORD
1845–1879
Remember, then, that it [science] is the guide of action; that the truth which it arrives at is not that which we can ideally contemplate without error, but that which we may act upon without fear; and you cannot fail to see that scientific thought is not an accompaniment or condition of human progress, but human progress itself.
Aims and Instruments of Scientific Thought [1872]

CHARLES FLETCHER DOLE
1845–1927
Good will is the mightiest practical force in the universe.
Cleveland Address

Democracy is on trial in the world, on a more colossal scale than ever before.
The Spirit of Democracy

EDWARD HARRIGAN
1845–1911
The drums and fifes, how sweetly they did play,
As we marched, marched, marched in the Mulligan Guard.
The Mulligan Guard [1873]

DANIEL WEBSTER HOYT
1845–1936
If you have a friend worth loving,
Love him. Yes, and let him know
That you love him, ere life's evening

GEORGE SAINTSBURY
1845–1933
I have never tried to be in the fashion for the sake of being in it, and seldom, I think, to be out of it for the sake of being out of it.
Notes on a Cellar Book [1920],
preface

I have never yet given a secondhand opinion of any thing, or book, or person.
Ib.

Tinge his brow with sunset glow.
Why should good words ne'er be said
Of a friend till he is dead?
A Sermon in Rhyme [1878], st. 1

GEORGE KENNAN
1845–1924
Heroism, the Caucasian mountaineers say, is endurance for one moment more.
Letter to Henry Munroe Rogers [July 25, 1921]

EUGENE LEE-HAMILTON
1845–1907
Things bygone are the only things that last:
The present is mere grass, quick-mown away;
The past is stone, and stands forever fast.
Roman Baths

HAMILTON WRIGHT MABIE
1845–1916
The peculiarity of the New England hermit has not been his desire to get near to God, but his anxiety to get away from man.
Backgrounds of Literature. Emerson and Concord

Notes on a Cellar Book [1920],
preface

I have never yet given a secondhand opinion of any thing, or book, or person.
Ib.
CHARLES WILLIAM STUBBS
1845–1912
To sit alone with my conscience
Will be judgment enough for me.¹
Conscience and Future Judgment [1876]

JOHN BANISTER TABB
1845–1909
Out of the dusk a shadow,
Then a spark;
Out of the clouds a silence,
Then a lark;
Out of the heart a rapture,
Then a pain;
Out of the dead, cold ashes,
Life again. Evolution

PUNCH
Advice to persons about to marry.
— "Don't." Vol. VIII, p. 1 [1845]
You pays your money and you takes your choice. X, 16 [1846]

What is Matter? — Never mind.
What is Mind? — No matter. XXIX, 19 [1855]

It ain’t the ‘unting as ’urts ’un, it’s the ‘ammer, ‘ammer, ‘ammer along the ’ard ‘igh road. XXX, 218 [1856]

It appears the Americans have taken umbrage.
The deuce they have! Whereabouts is that? LXIII, 189 [1872]

Go directly — see what she’s doing, and tell her she mustn’t. Ib. 202 [1872]

There was an old owl liv’d in an oak,
The more he heard, the less he spoke;
The less he spoke, the more he heard,
O, if men were all like that wise bird! LXVIII, 155 [1875]

¹ There’s just ae thing I cannae bear,
An’ that’s my conscience.
R. L. Stevenson [1850–1894], In Scots, XIV, My Conscience

It’s worse than wicked, my dear, it’s vulgar. Almanac [1876]

Don’t look at me, sir, with — ah — in that tone of voice. XCVII, 38 [1884]

I’m afraid you’ve got a bad egg, Mr. Jones.
Oh no, my Lord, I assure you! Parts of it are excellent! CIX, 222 [1895]

Look here, Steward, if this is coffee, I want tea; but if this is tea, then I wish for coffee. CXXIII, 44 [1902]

CHARLES DUPEE BLAKE
1846–1903
Rock-a-bye-baby on the tree top,
When the wind blows the cradle will rock,
When the bough breaks the cradle will fall,
And down will come baby, cradle and all. Attributed

JOSEPH IGNATIUS CONSTANTINE CLARKE
1846–1925
"Well, here’s to good honest fighting blood!"
Said Kelly and Burke and Shea.
The Fighting Race, st. 4

"Oh, the fighting races don’t die out,
If they seldom die in bed." Ib. st. 5

DANIEL HUDSON BURNHAM
1846–1912
Make no little plans; they have no magic to stir men’s blood. Attributed¹

¹ This quotation is now doubted. See Henry M. Saylor, "Make No Little Plans": Daniel Burnham Thought It but Did He Say It?, Journal of the American Institute of Architects, vol. XXVII, p. 3 [1957]
ALEXANDER MAC GREGOR ROSE
1846–1898
Der Kaiser auf der Vaterland
Und Gott on high, all dings gommand,
Ve two, ach, don't you understandt?
Meinself — und Gott.
Hoch! Der Kaiser (Kaiser & Co.) ¹ [1897], st. 1
Gott pulls mit me, und I mit him.
Ib. st. 16

CHARLES PRESTWICK SCOTT
1846–1932
The primary office of a newspaper is
the gathering of news . . . comment is
free, but facts are sacred.
In the Manchester Guardian
[May 6, 1926] ²

HENRYK SIEKIEWICZ
1846–1916
The greater philosopher a man is, the
more difficult it is for him to answer the
foolish questions of common people.
Quo Vadis? [1896] ³ ch. 19

EDWARD NOYES WESTCOTT
1846–1898
Do unto the other feller the way he'd
like to do unto you an' do it fust.
David Harum [1898], ch. 20
They say a reasonable number of
fleas is good fer a dog — keeps him
from broodin' over bein' a dog.
Ib. 32

The' ain't nothin' truer in the Bible
'n that sayin' thet them that has gits.
Ib. 35

JOHN PETER ALTGELD ¹
1847–1902
In writing Progress and Poverty, he dipped his pen into the tears of the
human race, and with celestial clearness wrote down what he conceived to be
eternal truths.
Memorial Address on Henry George [1897]

ALEXANDER GRAHAM BELL
1847–1922
Mr. Watson, come here, I want
you.
To his assistant [March 10, 1876]; the first intelligible
words transmitted by telephone

THOMAS ALVA EDISON
1847–1931
There is no substitute for hard
work.
Life [1932], ch. 24
Genius is one per cent inspiration
and ninety-nine per cent perspiration.
Ib.

EDGAR FAWCETT
1847–1904
At some glad moment was it nature's
choice
To dower a scrap of sunset with a
voice?
To an Oriole, st. 2

WALTER LEARNED
1847–1915
A lure more strong, a wish more faint,
Makes one a monster, one a saint.
On the flyleaf of Manon Lescaut

JOHN LOCKE
1847–1889
O Ireland, isn't it grand you look —
Like a bride in her rich adornin'?
² See Vachel Lindsay, p. 952b, The Eagle
That Is Forgotten and note 1.
And with all the pent-up love of my heart
I bid you the top o' the mornin'!
The Exile's Return [Th' an'am an Dhia: My Soul to God], st. 1

ALICE MEYNELL
1847–1922
She walks — the lady of my delight —
A shepherdess of sheep.
Her flocks are thoughts. She keeps them white;
She guards them from the steep.
The Shepherdess, st. 1

I must not think of thee; and, tired yet strong,
I shun the thought that lurks in all delight —
The thought of thee — and in the blue heaven's height
And in the sweetest passage of a song.
Sonnet, Renouncement

With the first dream that comes with the first sleep
I run, I run, I am gathered to thy heart.

LLOYD MIFFLIN
1847–1921
Inscrutable, colossal, and alone.
Sesostris

JULIA A. MOORE
1847–1920
And now, kind friends, what I have wrote
I hope you will pass o'er,
And not criticize as some have done
Hitherto herebefore.
To My Friends and Critics

"Lord Byron" was an Englishman,
A poet I believe
His first works in old England
Was poorly received.

1 "The Sweet Singer of Michigan," of whom Mark Twain wrote: "The one and unfailing great quality which distinguishes her poetry from Shakespeare's and makes it precious to us is its stern and simple irrelevancy." — Following the Equator [1897], vol. II, ch. 8

Perhaps it was "Lord Byron's" fault
And perhaps it was not.
His life was full of misfortunes,
Ah, strange was his lot.
A Sketch of Lord Byron's Life

Leave off the agony, leave off style,
Unless you've got money by you all the while.
If you look about you you'll often have to smile
To see so many poor people putting on style.
Leave Off the Agony in Style

MILTON NOBLES
1847–1924
The villain still pursued her.
The Phoenix [1875], act I, sc. iii

WILLIAM EDWARD NORRIS
1847–1925
If your lips would keep from slips,
Five things observe with care:
To whom you speak; of whom you speak;
And how, and when, and where.
Quoted in Thirlby Hall

JAMES JEFFREY ROCHE
1847–1908
I'd rather be handsome than homely;
I'd rather be youthful than old;
If I can't have a bushel of silver
I'll do with a barrel of gold.
Contentment

All loved Art in a seemly way
With an earnest soul and a capital A.
The V-A-S-E

ARCHIBALD PHILIP PRIMROSE,
EARL OF ROSEBERY
1847–1929
It is beginning to be hinted that we are a nation of amateurs.
Rectorial Address, Glasgow
[November 16, 1900]
George Robert Sims
1847–1922
It was Christmas Day in the workhouse.
*Christmas Day in the Workhouse, st. 1*

Mary Dow Brine
fl. 1878
She's somebody's mother, boys, you know,
For all she's aged and poor and slow.
*Somebody's Mother [1878]*

Arthur James Balfour
1848–1930
The energies of our system will decay, the glory of the sun will be dimmed, and the earth, timeless and inert, will no longer tolerate the race which has for a moment disturbed its solitude.
Man will go down into the pit, and all his thoughts will perish.
*The Foundations of Belief [1895], pt. I, ch. 1*

Biography should be written by an acute enemy.
*Quoted by S. K. Ratcliffe in the London Observer [January 30, 1927]*

John Vance Cheney
1848–1922
Who drives the horses of the sun
Shall lord it but a day;
Better the lowly deed were done,
And kept the humble way.
*The Happiest Heart, st. 1*

The happiest heart that ever beat
Was in some quiet breast
That found the common daylight sweet,
And left to Heaven the rest.
*Ib. st. 3*

John Churton Collins
1848–1908
Truth is the object of philosophy, but not always of philosophers.
*From Logan Pearsall Smith, A Treasury of English Aphorisms*

Mistrust a subordinate who never finds fault with his superior.
*Ib.*

The secret of success in life is known only to those who have not succeeded.
*Ib.*

If men were as unselfish as women, women would very soon become more selfish than men.
*Ib.*

Sir Francis Darwin
1848–1925
But in science the credit goes to the man who convinces the world, not to the man to whom the idea first occurs.¹
*First Galton Lecture before the Eugenics Society [1914]*

Digby Mackworth Dolben
1848–1867
The world is young today:
Forget the gods are old,
Forget the years of gold
When all the months were May.
*A Song*

Samuel Miller Hageman
1848–1905
Every sound shall end in silence, but the silence never dies.
*Silence [1876], st. 10*

Earth is but the frozen echo of the silent voice of God.
*Ib. st. 19*

Joel Chandler Harris
1848–1908
How many po' sinners'll be kotch'd out late

¹ See Zinsser, p. 949a, and Fleming, p. 963a.
En fin’ no latch ter de golden gate?
No use fer ter wait twel ter-morrer,
De sun mus’n set on yo’ sorre—
Sin’s ez sharp ez a bamboo-brier,—
O Lord! fetch de mo’ners up higher!

*Uncle Remus: His Songs and His Sayings* [1881]

Hit look lak sparrer-grass, hit feel lak sparrer-grass, hit tas’e lak sparrer-grass,
en I bless ef ‘tain sparrer-grass.

*Nights with Uncle Remus* [1883], ch. 27

No ’pollygy aint gwine ter make h’ar come back whar de b’iling water hit.

*Ib. 45*

Tar-baby aint sayin’ nuthin’, en Brer Fox, he lay low.

*Uncle Remus and His Friends* [1892]

Ez soshubble ez a baskit er kittens.

*Ib.*

Bred en bawn in a brier-patch, Brer Fox.

You do de pullin’, Sis Cow, en I’ll do de gruntin’.

*Ib.*

W’en ole man Rabbit say “scoot,”
de y scooted, en w’en old Miss Rabbit say “scat,”
dey scatted.

Lazy fokes’ stummucks don’t git tired.

*Uncle Remus: Plantation Proverbs*

Jaybird don’t rob his own nes’.

*Ib.*

Licker talks mighty loud w’en it gits loose fum de jug.

Hungry rooster don’t cackle w’en he fine a wum.

Youk’n hide de fier, but w’at you gwine do wid de smoke?

*Ib.*

Watch out w’en youer gittin’ all you want. Fattenin’ hogs ain’t in luck.

*Plantation Play Song* 814

When you’ve got a thing to say,
Say it! Don’t take half a day.
When your tale’s got little in it,
Crowd the whole thing in a minute!
Life is short — a fleeting vapor —
Don’t you fill the whole blamed paper
With a tale which, at a pinch,
Could be cornered in an inch!
Boil her down until she simmers,
Polish her until she glimmers.

*Advice to Writers for the Daily Press*

**JORIS KARL HUYSMANS**
1848–1907

The loveliest tune imaginable becomes vulgar and insupportable as soon as the public begins to hum it and the hurdy-gurdy make it their own.

*Against the Grain,* ch. 9

Perfumes, in fact, rarely come from the flowers whose names they bear . . . with the exception of the inimitable jasmine, which it is impossible to counterfeit.

*Ib. 10*

Art is the only clean thing on earth, except holiness.

*Les Foules de Lourdes* [1906]

**RICHARD JEFFERIES**
1848–1887

It is eternity now. I am in the midst of it. It is about me in the sunshine; I am in it, as the butterfly in the light-laden air. Nothing has to come; it is now. Now is eternity; now is the immortal life.

*The Story of My Heart* [1883]

**VILFREDO PARETO**
1848–1923

Give me a fruitful error any time, full of seeds, bursting with its own corrections. You can keep your sterile truth for yourself.

*Comment on Kepler* 1

Translated by JOHN HOWARD.
EBEN EUGENE REXFORD 1848–1916

Darling, I am growing old,
Silver threads among the gold
Shine upon my brow today;
Life is fading fast away.

Silver Threads Among the Gold [1873], st. 1

HENRY AUGUSTUS ROWLAND 1848–1901

American science is a thing of the future, and not of the present or past; and the proper course of one in my position is to consider what must be done to create a science of physics in the country, rather than to call telegrams, electric lights, and such conveniences by the name of science.

Address before the American Association for the Advancement of Science [1883]

FREDERIC EDWARD WEATHERLY 1848–1929

Always the same, Darby, my own,
Always the same to your old wife Joan.
Darby and Joan, refrain

The sailor’s wife the sailor’s star shall be.

Nancy Lee, refrain

BERNHARD VON BÜLOW 1849–1929

A place in the sun.

A Promise for Germany. Speech before the Reichstag [December 6, 1897]

The king in Prussia — forward; Prussia in Germany — forward; Germany in the world — forward!

Ib.

1 Old Darby with Joan by his side,
You’ve often regarded with wonder;
He’s dropsical, she is sore-eyed.
Yet they’re ever uneasy aunder.

HENRY WOODFALL. The Gentleman’s Magazine [March 1735]

LORD RANDOLPH SPENCER CHURCHILL 1849–1895

The old gang [members of the Conservative government].

Speech, House of Commons [March 7, 1878]

Ulster will fight; Ulster will be right.
Letter [May 7, 1886]

All great men make mistakes. Napoleon forgot Blücher, I forgot Goschen.1

Quoted by LADY DOROTHY NEVILL, notebooks

EDMUND GOSSE 1849–1928

The Past is like a funeral gone by,
The Future comes like an unwelcome guest.

May Day

I do not hunger for a well-stored mind,
I only wish to live my life, and find
My heart in unison with all mankind.
Lying in the Grass

WILLIAM ERNEST HENLEY 1849–1903

Far in the stillness a cat
Languishes loudly.
In Hospital [1888]. VII, Vigil

Bland as a Jesuit, sober as a hymn.
Ib. XVI, House Surgeon

Valiant in velvet, light in ragged luck,
Most vain, most generous, sternly critical,
Buffoon and poet, lover and sensualist:
A deal of Ariel, just a streak of Puck,
Much Antony, of Hamlet most of all,
And something of the Shorter-Catechist.

Ib. XXV, Apparition [Robert Louis Stevenson]

1 George Joachim Goschen [1831–1907], British statesman who helped form the Liberal Unionist party [1886].
As dust that drives, as straws that blow,
Into the night go one and all.
\textit{Ballade of Dead Actors} [1888]

Out of the night that covers me,
Black as the Pit from pole to pole,
I thank whatever gods may be
For my unconquerable soul.

In the fell clutch of circumstance,
I have not winc'd nor cried aloud;
Under the bludgeonings of chance
My head is bloody, but unbowed.
\textit{Echoes} [1888]. IV, \textit{In Memoriam R. T. Hamilton Bruce} \["Invictus"], st. 1, 2

It matters not how strait the gate,
How charged with punishments the scroll,
I am the master of my fate;
I am the captain of my soul.\textsuperscript{1}
\textit{Ib.} st. 4

Night with her train of stars
And her great gift of sleep.
\textit{Ib. XXXV, In Memoriam Margaritae Sororis.} st. 2

Or ever the knightly years were gone
With the old world to the grave,
I was a King in Babylon
And you were a Christian Slave.
\textit{Ib. XXXVII, To W. A.,} st. 1

These poor Might-Have-Beens,
These fatuous, ineffectual Yesterdays!
To James McNeill Whistler [1892]

What have I done for you,
England, my England?
What is there I would not do,
England, my own?
\textit{For England's Sake. Pro Rege Nostro} [1892], st. 1

\begin{flushright}
\textbf{SARAH ORNE JEWETT}
\end{flushright}
\textit{1849–1909}

A harbor, even if it is a little harbor, is a good thing, since adventures come into it as well as go out, and the life in it grows strong, because it takes something from the world and has something to give in return.

\textit{Country Byways, River Driftwood}

Captain Littlepage had overset his mind with too much reading.

\textit{The Country of the Pointed Firs} [1896], ch. 5

The old poets little knew what comfort they could be to man. \textit{Ib.}

Wrecked on the lee shore of age. \textit{Ib.} 7

We were standing where there was a fine view of the harbor and its long stretches of shore all covered by the great army of the pointed firs, darkly cloaked and standing as if they waited to embark. As we looked far seaward among the outer islands, the trees seemed to march seaward still, going steadily over the heights and down to the water's edge. \textit{Ib.}

Tact is after all a kind of mind-reading. \textit{Ib.} 10

Yes'm, old friends is always best, 'less you can catch a new one that's fit to make an old one out of. \textit{Ib.} 12

In the life of each of us, I said to myself, there is a place remote and islanded, and given to endless regret or secret happiness. \textit{Ib.} 15

'Tain't worthwhile to wear a day all out before it comes. \textit{Ib.} 16

The road was new to me, as roads always are, going back. \textit{Ib.} 19

So we die before our own eyes; so we see some chapters of our lives come to their natural end. \textit{Ib.}

The thing that teases the mind over and over for years, and at last gets itself put down rightly on paper — whether little or great, it belongs to Literature.

\textit{Letter to Willa Cather. Quoted in preface to The Country of the Pointed Firs and Other Stories} [1925]
EMMA LAZARUS
1849–1887
Give me your tired, your poor,
Your huddled masses yearning to breathe free,
The wretched refuse of your teeming shore,
Send these, the homeless, tempest-tossed, to me:
I lift my lamp beside the golden door.
The New Colossus: Inscription for the Statue of Liberty, New York Harbor

SIR WILLIAM OSLER
1849–1919
The greater the ignorance the greater the dogmatism.
Montreal Medical Journal [1902]
The philosophies of one age have become the absurdities of the next, and the foolishness of yesterday has become the wisdom of tomorrow.

The natural man has only two primal passions, to get and to beget.
Science and Immortality [1904], ch. 2
Tact is the saving virtue without which no woman can be a success.
Commencement address to nurses, Johns Hopkins University [May 7, 1913]

Speck in cornea, 504.
Entry in his account book, first fee as a practicing physician.
From Harvey Cushing, Life of Sir William Osler [1925], vol. I, ch. 6

The desire to take medicine is perhaps the greatest feature which distinguishes man from animals.
Ib. 14

This is yet the childhood of the world, and a supine credulity is still the most charming characteristic of man.
Ib.

We are here to add what we can to, not to get what we can from, Life.
From Harvey Cushing, Life of Sir William Osler, vol. I, ch. 14

Humanity has but three great enemies: fever, famine and war; of these by far the greatest, by far the most terrible, is fever.
Ib.

The master word [work] . . . is the open sesame to every portal, the great equalizer in the world, the true philosopher’s stone which transmutes all the base metal of humanity into gold.
Ib. 22

Things cannot always go your way. Learn to accept in silence the minor aggravations, cultivate the gift of taciturnity and consume your own smoke  with an extra draught of hard work, so that those about you may not be annoyed with the dust and soot of your complaints.
Ib.

Take the sum of human achievement in action, in science, in art, in literature — subtract the work of the men above forty, and while we should miss great treasures, even priceless treasures, we would practically be where we are today. . . . The effective, moving, vitalizing work of the world is done between the ages of twenty-five and forty.
Ib. 24 [The Fixed Period]

My second fixed idea is the uselessness of men above sixty years of age, and the incalculable benefit it would be in commercial, political, and in professional life, if as a matter of course, men stopped work at this age.
Ib.

1 Also in Doctor and Nurse, in Aequanimitas and Other Addresses [1904].
2 Lecture, The Master Word in Medicine, Toronto [October 1, 1903]; also in Aequanimitas.
3 See Carlyle, p. 576b, and note.
4 Address at Johns Hopkins University, Baltimore, February 22, 1905.
5 This valedictory address caused much discussion and misquotation. It was headlined in the press OSLER RECOMMENDS CHLOROFORM AT
Nothing will sustain you more potently than the power to recognize in your humdrum routine, as perhaps it may be thought, the true poetry of life—the poetry of the commonplace, of the ordinary man, of the plain, toil-worn woman, with their loves and their joys, their sorrows and their griefs.

*From Harvey Cushing, Life of Sir William Osler, vol. I, ch. 24* [The Student Life]

I have three personal ideals. One, to do the day's work well and not to bother about tomorrow. . . . The second ideal has been to act the Golden Rule, as far as in me lay, toward my professional brethren and toward the patients committed to my care. And the third has been to cultivate such a measure of equanimity as would enable me to bear success with humility, the affection of my friends without pride, and to be ready when the day of sorrow and grief came to meet it with the courage befitting a man.

*Ib. [Farewell Dinner, May 2, 1905]*

Throw all the beer and spirits into the Irish Channel, the English Channel, and the North Sea for a year, and people in England would be infinitely better. It would certainly solve all the problems with which the philanthropists, the physicians, and the politicians have to deal.1

*Ib. II, 26*

No man is really happy or safe without a hobby, and it makes precious little difference what the outside interest may be—botany, beetles or butterflies, roses, tulips or irises; fishing, mountaineering or antiquities—anything will do so long as he straddles a hobby and rides it hard.2

Ib. 29

---

1 Address at Working Men's College, Camden Town [November 17, 1906].
2 Address, Medical Library Association, Belfast [July 28, 1909].

Nothing in life is more wonderful than faith—the one great moving force which we can neither weigh in the balance nor test in the crucible.

*From Harvey Cushing, Life of Sir William Osler, vol. II, ch. 30*

In the life of a young man the most essential thing for happiness is the gift of friendship.

*Ib. 31*

No bubble is so iridescent or floats longer than that blown by the successful teacher.

*Ib.*

The quest for righteousness is Oriental, the quest for knowledge, Occidental.3

*Ib. 34*

Save the fleeting minute; learn gracefully to dodge the bore.

*From W. S. Thayer, Osler the Teacher, Johns Hopkins Hospital Bulletin 30:198 [1919]*

IVAN PETROVICH PAVLOV
1849–1936

What can I wish to the youth of my country who devote themselves to science?

Firstly, gradualness. About this most important condition of fruitful scientific work I never can speak without emotion. Gradualness, gradualness and gradualness. From the very beginning of your work, school yourselves to severe gradualness in the accumulation of knowledge.

Learn the ABC of science before you try to ascend to its summit.

*Bequest to the Academic Youth of Soviet Russia [1936]*

Learn, compare, collect the facts! *Ib.*

Secondly, modesty. Never think that you already know all. However highly

1 Address, Jewish Historical Society of England [April 27, 1914].
you are appraised, always have the courage to say to yourself—I am ignorant.

Bequest to the Academic Youth of Soviet Russia

Thirdly, passion. Remember that science claims a man's whole life. Had he two lives they would not suffice. Science demands an undivided allegiance from its followers. In your work and in your research there must always be passion.

JAMES WHITCOMB RILEY
1849–1916

O'er folded blooms
On swirls of musk,
The beetle booms adown the glooms
And bumps along the dusk.

The Beetle, st. 7

The ripest peach is highest on the tree.

The Ripest Peach, st. 1

An' all us other children, when the supper things is done,
We set around the kitchen fire an' has the mostest fun
A-list'nin' to the witch-tales 'at Annie tells about,
An' the Gobble-uns 'at gits you
Ef you
Don't
Watch
Out!

Little Orphant Annie, st. 1

It hain't no use to grumble and complain,
It's jest as easy to rejoice;
When God sorts out the weather and sends rain,
Why rain's my choice.

Wet Weather Talk

Heaven holds all for which you sigh—There! little girl; don't cry!

A Life Lesson, st. 3

"As surely as the vine
Grew 'round the stump," she loved me—
that old sweetheart of mine.

An Old Sweetheart of Mine, st. 12

Tell you what I like the best—
'Long about knee-deep in June,
'Bout the time strawberries melts
On the vine—some afternoon
Like to jes' git out and rest,
And not work at nothin' else.

Knee-Deep in June, st. 1

Oh! the old swimmin' hole! When I last saw the place,
The scenes was all changed, like the change in my face.

The Old Swimmin' Hole, st. 5

Work is the least o' my idees
When the green, you know, gits back in the trees!

When the Green Gits Back in the Trees, st. 1

O, the Raggedy Man! He works fer Pa;
An' he's the goodest man ever you saw!

The Raggedy Man, st. 1

O, it sets my heart a-clickin' like the tickin' of a clock,
When the frost is on the punkin and the fodder's in the shock.

When the Frost Is on the Punkin, st. 3

EDWARD BELLAMY
1850–1898

Your system was liable to periodical convulsions, overwhelming alike the wise and unwise, the successful cutthroat as well as his victim. I refer to the business crises at intervals of five to ten years, which wrecked the industries of the nation.

Looking Backward [1887]

AUGUSTINE BIRRELL
1850–1933

Libraries are not made; they grow.

Obiter Dicta. Book Buying

Good as it is to inherit a library, it is better to collect one.

Ib.

1 There is at least a fair chance that another fifty years will confirm Edward Bellamy's position as one of the most authentic prophets of our age.

—HEYWOOD BROUN [1931]
That great dust heap called "history."  

Obiter Dicta. Carlyle

EUGENE FIELD  
1850–1895

I feel a sort of yeamin' 'nd a chokin' in my throat
When I think of Red Hoss Mountain 'nd of Casey's tabble dotel!

Casey's Table d'Hôte, st. 1

He could whip his weight in wildcats.

Modjesky as Cameel, st. 10

No matter what conditions
Dyspeptic come to feaze,
The best of all physicians
Is apple pie and cheese!

Apple Pie and Cheese, st. 5

I'm sure no human heart goes wrong
That's told "Good-by — God bless you!"

"Good-by — God Bless You!",
st. 2

I never lost a little fish — yes, I am free to say
It always was the biggest fish I caught that got away.

Our Biggest Fish, st. 2

How gracious those dews of solace that
over my senses fall
At the clink of the ice in the pitcher the boy brings up the hall!

The Clink of the Ice, st. 1

When one's all right, he's prone to spite
The doctor's peaceful mission;
But when he's sick, it's loud and quick
He bawls for a physician.  

Doctors, st. 2

When I demanded of my friend what viands he preferred,

1 Three faces wears the doctor: when first sought
An angel's; and a god's the cure half-wrought;
But when, the cure complete, he seeks his fee,
The Devil looks less terrible than he.

Anonymous

He quoth: "A large cold bottle, and a small hot bird!"

The Bottle and the Bird, st. 1

Have you ever heard of the Sugarplum Tree?
"Tis a marvel of great renown!
It blooms on the shore of the Lollipop Sea
In the garden of Shuteye Town.

The Sugarplum Tree, st. 1

Wynken, Blynken, and Nod one night
Sailed off in a wooden shoe —
Sailed on a river of crystal light
Into a sea of dew.

Wynken, Blynken, and Nod, st. 1

The little toy dog is covered with dust,
But sturdy and staunch he stands;
And the little toy soldier is red with rust,
And his musket molds in his hands;
Time was when the little toy dog was new,
And the soldier was passing fair;
And that was the time when our Little Boy Blue
Kissed them and put them there.

Little Boy Blue, st. 1

The Rock-a-Bye Lady from Hushaby street
Comes stealing; comes creeping.

The Rock-a-Bye Lady, st. 1

Have you ever heard the wind go "Yooooo"?
"Tis a pitiful sound to hear!
It seems to chill you through and through
With a strange and speechless fear.

The Night Wind, st. 1

The Dinkey Bird goes singing
In the amfalula tree!

The Dinkey Bird, st. 1

The gingham dog went "Bow-wow-wow!"
And the calico cat replied "Mee-ow!"
The air was littered, an hour or so,
With bits of gingham and calico.

The Duel, st. 2

Father calls me William, sister calls me Will,
Mother calls me Willie, but the fellers call me Bill!

*Jest 'Fore Christmas, st. 1*

'Most all the time, the whole year round, there ain't no flies on me,
But jest 'fore Christmas I'm as good as I kin be!  

**FRED GILBERT**  
1850–1903

The Man Who Broke the Bank at Monte Carlo.  
*Title of song [1892]*

**SAMUEL GOMPERS**  
1850–1924

The trade unions are the legitimate outgrowth of modern society and industrial conditions. . . . They were born of the necessity of workers to protect and defend themselves from encroachment, injustice and wrong. . . . To protect the workers in their inalienable rights to a higher and better life; to protect them, not only as equals before the law, but also in their health, their homes, their firesides, their liberties as men, as workers, and as citizens; to overcome and conquer prejudices and antagonism; to secure to them the right to life, and the opportunity to maintain that life; the right to be full sharers in the abundance which is the result of their brain and brawn, and the civilization of which they are the founders and the mainstay; to this the workers are entitled. . . . The attainment of these is the glorious mission of the trade unions.  
*Speech [1898]*

**JOHN CHEEVER GOODWIN**  
1850–1912

For that elephant ate all night,  
And that elephant ate all day;  
Do what he could to furnish him food,  
The cry was still *more hay*.  
*Wang: The Man with an Elephant on His Hands [1891]*

**HENRY CABOT LODGE**  
1850–1924

Let every man honor and love the land of his birth and the race from which he springs and keep their memory green. It is a pious and honorable duty. But let us have done with British-Americans and Irish-Americans and German-Americans, and so on, and all be Americans. . . . If a man is going to be an American at all let him be so without any qualifying adjectives; and if he is going to be something else, let him drop the word American from his personal description.  
*The Day We Celebrate [Forefathers' Day]. Address, New England Society of Brooklyn [December 21, 1888]*

It is the flag just as much of the man who was naturalized yesterday as of the man whose people have been here many generations.  
*Address [1915]*

He was a great patriot, a great man; above all, a great American. His country was the ruling, mastering passion of his life from the beginning even until the end.  
*Theodore Roosevelt: Address Before Congress [February 9, 1919]*

**PHILIP BOURKE MARSTON**  
1850–1887

A little time for laughter,  
A little time to sing,  
A little time to kiss and cling,  
And no more kissing after.  
*After, st. 1*

**LAURA ELIZABETH RICHARDS**  
1850–1943

Be you clown or be you King,  
Still your singing is the thing.  
*Tirra Lirra [1930], dedication, l. 7*  

1See A. L. Gordon, p. 748b, and Du Maurier p. 751b.
Every little wave had its nightcap on.
*Song for Hal, refrain*

Once there was an elephant
Who tried to use the telephant —
No! No! I mean an elephone
Who tried to use the telephone.
*Elealephony, l. 1*

**ROBERT RICHARDSON**
1850–1901

Warm summer sun, shine friendly here;
Warm western wind, blow kindly here;
Green sod above, rest light, rest light —
Good night, Annette! Sweetheart, good night.¹

**ROBERT LOUIS STEVENSON**²
1850–1894

Mankind was never so happily inspired as when it made a cathedral.
*An Inland Voyage [1878]. Noyon*

Every man is his own doctor of divinity, in the last resort. ¹b.

For my part, I travel not to go anywhere, but to go. I travel for travel’s sake. The great affair is to move.
*Travels with a Donkey [1878]*

Marriage is like life in this — that it is a field of battle, and not a bed of roses.

Virginibus Puerisque [1881], I, ch. 1

Times are changed with him who marries; there are no more bypath

¹ Mark Twain adapted this verse by the Australian poet Richardson for the stone marking the grave of his daughter Olivia Susan Clemens, who died August 18, 1896, aged twenty-four:

Warm summer sun, shine kindly here;
Warm southern wind, blow softly here;
Green sod above, lie light, lie light —
Good night, dear heart, good night, good night.

See Euripides, p. 85b; Anonymous Latin, p. 151b; and Beaumont and Fletcher, p. 516b.
² See Henley, p. 815b.

meadows, where you may innocently linger, but the road lies long and straight and dusty to the grave.

*Virginibus Puerisque, I, ch. 2*

Man is a creature who lives not upon bread alone but principally by catch-words. ¹b.

The cruelest lies are often told in silence. ¹b. 4, *Truth of Intercourse*

Old and young, we are all on our last cruise.

* Ib. II, Crabbed Age and Youth*

It is better to be a fool than to be dead. ¹b.

Give me the young man who has brains enough to make a fool of himself! ¹b.

Books are good enough in their own way, but they are a mighty bloodless substitute for life.

* Ib. III, An Apology for Idlers*

Perpetual devotion to what a man calls his business, is only to be sustained by perpetual neglect of many other things. ¹b.

There is no duty we so much underrate as the duty of being happy. ¹b.

To travel hopefully is a better thing than to arrive. ¹b. VI, *El Dorado*

To be what we are, and to become what we are capable of becoming, is the only end of life.

*Familiar Studies of Men and Books [1882]*

I am in the habit of looking not so much to the nature of a gift as to the spirit in which it is offered.

*New Arabian Nights [1882]. The Suicide Club*

Fifteen men on the Dead Man’s Chest —¹

¹ Treasure Island came out of Kingsley’s *At Last*, where I got the Dead Man’s Chest — and that was the seed. — R. L. STEVENSON, *Letter to Sidney Colvin*

We were crawling slowly along, looking out for Virgin Garda; the first of those numberless isles which Columbus, so goes the tale, discovered
Yo-ho-ho, and a bottle of rum!
Drink and the devil had done for the rest—
Yo-ho-ho, and a bottle of rum!

Treasure Island [1883], ch. 1

Doctors is all swabs.
Ib. 3 [Billy Bones]

Many's the long night I've dreamed of cheese— toasted, mostly.
Ib. 15 [Ben Gunn]

In winter I get up at night
And dress by yellow candlelight.
In summer, quite the other way,
I have to go to bed by day.

I have to go to bed and see
The birds still hopping on the tree,
Or hear the grown-up people's feet
Still going past me on the street.

A Child's Garden of Verses
[1885]. Bed in Summer, st. 1, 2

A child should always say what's true
And speak when he is spoken to,
And behave mannerly at table;
At least as far as he is able.

Ib. Whole Duty of Children

Whenever the moon and stars are set,
Whenever the wind is high,
All night long in the dark and wet,
A man goes riding by.
Late in the night when the fires are out,
Why does he gallop and gallop about?
Ib. Windy Nights, st. 1

Dark brown is the river,
Golden is the sand,
It flows along forever,
With trees on either hand.

Ib. Where Go the Boats, st. 1

The pleasant land of counterpane.

Ib. The Land of Counterpane, st. 4

I have a little shadow that goes in and out with me,
And what can be the use of him is more than I can see.
He is very, very like me from the heels up to the head;
And I see him jump before me, when I jump into my bed.

A Child's Garden of Verses.
My Shadow, st. 1

The friendly cow all red and white,
I love with all my heart:
She gives me cream with all her might,
To eat with apple tart.

Ib. The Cow, st. 1

The world is so full of a number of things,
I'm sure we should all be as happy as kings.

Ib. Happy Thought

Little Indian, Sioux or Crow,
Little frosty Eskimo,
Little Turk or Japanese,
O! don't you wish that you were me?

Ib. Foreign Children

Am I no a bonny fighter?

Kidnapped [1886], ch. 10

[Alan Breck]

Of all my verse, like not a single line;
But like my title, for it is not mine.
That title from a better man 1 I stole:
Ah, how much better, had I stol'n the whole!

Underwoods [1887], foreword

Life is over, life was gay:
We have come the primrose way.

Ib. Envoy

Dear Andrew, with the brindled hair. 2

Ib. To Andrew Lang

Under the wide and starry sky,
Dig the grave and let me lie.
Glad did I live and gladly die,
And I laid me down with a will.

This be the verse you grave for me:
Here he lies where he longed to be;

1 Ben Jonson.
2 Dear Louis of the awful cheek!

Who told you it was right to speak,
Where all the world might hear and stare,
Of other fellows' 'brindled hair'?

Andrew Lang [1844-1912]. To R. L. S.
Home is the sailor, home from sea,  
And the hunter home from the hill.  
*Underwoods. Requiem*

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>a</th>
<th>Home is the sailor, home from sea,</th>
<th>I will make you brooches and toys for your delight</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>If I have faltered more or less</td>
<td>Of birdsong at morning and starshine at night.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In my great task of happiness.</td>
<td><em>Songs of Travel. Romance, st. 1</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Ib. The Celestial Surgeon</em></td>
<td>God, if this were enough,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yet, O stricken heart, remember, O remember</td>
<td>That I see things bare to the buff.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>How of human days he lived the better part.</td>
<td><em>Ib. If This Were Faith</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>April came to bloom and never dim</td>
<td>Bright is the ring of words</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>December Breathed its killing chills upon the head or heart.</td>
<td>When the right man rings them.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Ib. In Memoriam F. A. Stilwell</em> [1881]</td>
<td><em>Ib. XIV</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Let first the onion flourish there,</td>
<td>In the highlands, in the country places,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rose among roots, the maiden-fair</td>
<td>Where the old plain men have rosy faces,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wine-scented and poetic soul</td>
<td>And the young fair maidens</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Of the capacious salad bowl.</td>
<td><em>Ib. XV</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Ib. To a Gardener</em></td>
<td>Quiet eyes.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My body, which my dungeon is,</td>
<td><em>Ib. XXV, To My Wife, st. 1</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>And yet my parks and palaces.</td>
<td>Be it granted me to behold you again in dying,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Ib. XXXVII</em></td>
<td>Hills of home!</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I have thus played the sedulous ape</td>
<td><em>Ib. XLV, To S. R. Crockett</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>to Hazlitt, to Lamb, to Wordsworth, to Sir Thomas Browne, to Defoe, to Hawthorne, to Montaigne, to Baudeleaire and to Obermann.</td>
<td>Not every man is so great a coward as he thinks he is — nor yet so good a Christian.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Memories and Portraits</em> [1887].</td>
<td><em>The Master of Ballantrae</em> [1889].</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>A College Magazine</em></td>
<td><em>Mr. Mackellar’s Journey</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A Penny Plain and Twopence Colored.</td>
<td>Nothing like a little judicious levity.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Ib. Essay About Skelt’s Juvenile Drama</em></td>
<td><em>The Wrong Box</em> [1889], ch. 7</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wealth I ask not, hope nor love,</td>
<td>Do you know what the Governor of South Carolina said to the Governor of North Carolina? It’s a long time between drinks, observed that powerful thinker.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nor a friend to know me;</td>
<td><em>Ib. 8</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>All I ask, the heaven above</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>And the road below me.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Songs of Travel. The Vagabond, st. 4</em></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The untented Kosmos my abode,</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I pass, a willful stranger;</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My mistress still the open road</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>And the bright eyes of danger.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Ib. Youth and Love</em></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Lady Colvin’s son by her first marriage; he died at the age of eighteen.</em></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
So long as we love we serve; so long as we are loved by others, I would almost say that we are indispensable; and no man is useless while he has a friend.

_Across the Plains_ [1892], Lay Morals

To be honest, to be kind — to earn a little and spend a little less, to make upon the whole a family happier for his presence, to renounce when that shall be necessary and not to be embittered, to keep a few friends, but these without capitulation — above all, on the same grim condition, to keep friends with himself — here is a task for all that a man has of fortitude and delicacy.

_A Christmas Sermon_

If your morals make you dreary, depend upon it, they are wrong. I do not say give them up, for they may be all you have, but conceal them like a vice lest they should spoil the lives of better and simpler people.  _Ib._

Here lies one who meant well, tried a little, failed much: — surely that may be his epitaph of which he need not be ashamed.  _Ib._

Ice and iron cannot be welded.  _Weir of Hermiston_ [1896]

Give us grace and strength to forbear and to persevere. Give us courage and gaiety and the quiet mind, spare to us our friends, soften to us our enemies.

_Prayer_ ¹

Youth is wholly experimental.  _Letter to a Young Gentleman_

_ELLE WHEELER WILCOX_ 1850—1919

Talk happiness. The world is sad enough
Without your woe. No path is wholly rough.  _Speech, st. 1_

Talk faith. The world is better off without
Your uttered ignorance and morbid doubt.  _Ib. st. 2_

One ship drives east and another drives west
With the selfsame winds that blow.
'Tis the set of sails and not the gales
Which tells us the way to go.

_Winds of Fate_

No! the two kinds of people on earth that I mean
Are the people who lift and the people who lean.  _To Lift or to Lean_

It ever has been since time began,
And ever will be, till time lose breath,
That love is a mood — no more — to man,
And love to woman is life or death. ²

_Blind, st. 1_

Laugh, and the world laughs with you;
Weep, and you weep alone;

¹ On the bronze memorial to Stevenson in St. Giles Cathedral, Edinburgh, Scotland.

² See Byron, p. 560a.
For the sad old earth must borrow its mirth,
   But has trouble enough of its own.
   Solitude, st. 1

So many gods, so many creeds,
   So many paths that wind and wind,
When just the art of being kind
Is all this sad world needs.
   The World's Need

No question is ever settled
Until it is settled right.
   Settle the Question Right

FERDINAND FOCH
1851–1929

My center is giving way, my right is pushed back, situation excellent, I am attacking.¹
   Said at the Second Battle of the Marne [1918]. From B. H. Liddell Hart, Reputations Ten Years After [1928]

EDWARD SMITHUFFORD
1851–1929

Throw out the lifeline across the dark wave,
   There is a brother whom someone should save.
   Throw Out the Lifeline [1884], st. 1

Throw out the lifeline, throw out the lifeline,
   Someone is sinking today.
   Ib. refrain

FRANCIS WILLIAMBOURDILLON
1852–1921

The night has a thousand eyes,²
   And the day but one;
Yet the light of a whole life dies
   When love is done.
   The Night Has a Thousand Eyes

The mind has a thousand eyes,
   And the heart but one;
   Yet the light of a whole life dies
   When love is done.
   The Night Has a Thousand Eyes

ROBERT BONTINE CUNNINGHAM GRAHAM
1852–1936

Success, which touches nothing that it does not vulgarize, should be its own reward . . . the odium of success is hard enough to bear, without the added ignominy of popular applause.
   Success [1902]

God forbid that I should go to any heaven in which there are no horses.
   Letter to Theodore Roosevelt [1917]

EDWIN MARKHAM
1852–1940

Bowed by the weight of centuries he leans
   Upon his hoe and gazes on the ground,
The emptiness of ages in his face,
   And on his back the burden of the world.
   The Man with the Hoe¹ [1899], st. 1

O masters, lords and rulers in all lands,
   Is this the handiwork you give to God?
   Ib. st. 3

Here was a man to hold against the world,
A man to match the mountains² and the sea.
   Lincoln, the Man of the People¹ [1901], st. 1

² Inspired by Millet's painting.
³ A man to match his mountains, not to creep

Dwarfed and abased below them.
   Whittier, Among the Hills [1869], prelude

Bring me men to match my mountains.—
   SAM WALTER Foss [1858–1911], The Coming American
The color of the ground was in him,
the red earth,
The smack and tang of elemental
things.

Lincoln, the Man of the
People, st. 2

He went down
As when a lordly cedar, green with
boughs,
Goes down with a great shout upon the
hills,
And leaves a lonesome place against the
sky.  

Ib. st. 4

He drew a circle that shut me out—
Heretic, rebel, a thing to flout.
But Love and I had the wit to win:
We drew a circle that took him in.

Outwitted

A L B E R T  A B R A H A M  M I C H E L S O N
1852–1931

The more important fundamental
laws and facts of physical science have
all been discovered, and these are now
so firmly established that the possibility
of their ever being supplanted in conse-
quence of new discoveries is exceedingly
remote ... Our future discoveries
must be looked for in the sixth place of
decimals.

Address, dedication ceremony,
Ryerson Physical Laboratory,
University of Chicago [1894]

G E O R G E  M O O R E
1852–1933

After all there is but one race
— humanity.

The Bending of the Bough
[1900], act III

The difficulty in life is the choice.
Ib. IV

The wrong way always seems the
more reasonable.  

Ib.

English, Scotchmen, Jews, do well in
Ireland — Irishmen never; even the
patriot has to leave Ireland to get a
hearing.

Ave [1911]. Overture

A man travels the world over in
search of what he needs and returns
home to find it.

The Brook Kerith [1916], ch. 11

H E N R Y  V A N  D Y K E
1852–1933

If all the skies were sunshine,
Our faces would be fain
To feel once more upon them
The cooling pouch of rain.

If All the Skies, st. 1

Raise the stone, and thou shalt find me;
cleave the wood and there am I. ¹

The Toiling of Felix [1900],
pt. I, prelude

So it's home again, and home again,
America for me.

My heart is turning home again, and
there I long to be.

America for Me, st. 2

Oh, London is a man's town, there's
power in the air;
And Paris is a woman's town, with
flowers in her hair.  

Ib. st. 3

Not to the swift, the race:
Not to the strong, the fight: ²
Not to the righteous, perfect grace:
Not to the wise, the light.

Reliance, st. 1

The lintel low enough to keep out
pomp and pride:
The threshold high enough to turn de-
ceit aside.

For the Friends at Hurstmont.
The Door

Self is the only prison that can ever
bind the soul.

The Prison and the Angel

¹ Oxyrhynchus Logia Agrapha, The Unwritten
Sayings of Jesus, Fifth Logion.

² See Ecclesiastes 9:11, p. 23b, and John
Davidson, p. 844b.
It is with rivers as it is with people: the greatest are not always the most agreeable nor the best to live with.

Little Rivers, ch. 2

The first day of spring is one thing, and the first spring day is another. The difference between them is sometimes as great as a month.

Fisherman’s Luck, ch. 5

EDGAR WATSON HOWE 1853–1937

A really busy person never knows how much he weighs.

Country Town Sayings [1911]

What people say behind your back is your standing in the community. Ib.

There is nothing so well known as that we should not expect something for nothing — but we all do and call it Hope.

Ib.

JOSÉ MARTÍ 1853–1895

A knowledge of different literatures is the best way to free one’s self from the tyranny of any of them.

On Oscar Wilde [1882]

To beautify life is to give it an object.

Ib.

Terrible times in which priests no longer merit the praise of poets and in which poets have not yet begun to be priests.

On “El Poema de Niágara” of Pérez Bonalde [1883]

This is the age in which hills can look down upon the mountains. Ib.

Only those who hate the Negro see hatred in the Negro.

Manifesto of Montecristi [1895]

The spirit of a government must be that of the country. The form of a government must come from the makeup of the country. Government is nothing but the balance of the natural elements of a country. Our America [1891]

I have lived in the monster [the United States] and I know its insides; and my sling is the sling of David.

Letter to Manuel Mercado [1895]

CECIL JOHN RHODES 1853–1902

I desire to encourage and foster an appreciation of the advantages which will result from the union of the English-speaking peoples throughout the world, and to encourage in the students from the United States of America an attachment to the country from which they have sprung without I hope withdrawing them or their sympathies from the land of their adoption or birth.

Will, establishing the Rhodes Scholarships

Educational relations make the strongest tie.

Ib. So little done — so much to do.

Last words

IRWIN RUSSELL 1853–1879

De man what keeps pullin’ de grapevine shakes down a few bunches at leas’.

Precepts at Parting [1888], st. 3

You mus’ reason with a mule.

Nebuchadnezzar [1888], st. 3

JAMES A. BLAND 1854–1911

Carry me back to old Virginny,

There’s where the cotton and the corn and taters grow;

There’s where the birds warble sweet in the springtime,

There’s where this old darky’s heart am long’d to go.

Carry Me Back to Old Virginny [1875], st. 1
SIR JAMES GEORGE FRAZER 1854–1941

Dwellers by the sea cannot fail to be impressed by the sight of its ceaseless ebb and flow, and are apt, on the principles of that rude philosophy of sympathy and resemblance ... to trace a subtle relation, a secret harmony, between its tides and the life of man. ... The belief that most deaths happen at ebb tide is said to be held along the east coast of England from Northumberland to Kent.¹

The Golden Bough,² ch. 3

The heaviest calamity in English history, the breach with America, might never have occurred if George the Third had not been an honest dullard. Ib.

By religion, then, I understand a propitiation or conciliation of powers superior to man which are believed to direct and control the course of nature and of human life. Ib. 4

It is a common rule with primitive people not to waken a sleeper, because his soul is away and might not have time to get back. Ib. 18

The awe and dread with which the untutored savage contemplates his mother-in-law are amongst the most familiar facts of anthropology. Ib.

The world cannot live at the level of its great men. Ib. 37

THOMAS RILEY MARSHALL 1854–1925

What this country needs is a good five-cent cigar.³

Remark to John Crockett, Chief Clerk of the United States Senate

¹See Shakespeare, Henry V, II, iii, 11, p. 249b. and Dickens, p. 671b.
²Abridged one-volume edition [1928]. The original appeared in twelve volumes from 1890 to 1915.
³What this country needs is a good five-cent nickel. — FRANKLIN P. ADAMS [1938]

BENJAMIN PIERCE 1854–1914

Mathematics is the science which draws necessary conclusions.

Linear Associative Algebra. In the American Journal of Mathematics, vol. IV [1881], p. 97

JULES HENRI POINCARÉ 1854–1912

The advance of science is not comparable to the changes of a city, where old edifices are pitilessly torn down to give place to new, but to the continuous evolution of zoologic types which develop ceaselessly and end by becoming unrecognizable to the common sight, but where an expert eye finds always traces of the prior work of the past centuries.

Valeur de la Science ² [1904]

Science is built up with facts, as a house is with stones. But a collection of facts is no more a science than a heap of stones is a house.

La Science et l’Hypothèse ² [1908]

ARTHUR RIMBAUD 1854–1891

I went out under the sky, Muse! and I was your vassal.

Ma Bohème. Fantaisie

My tavern was the Big Bear.—My stars in the sky rustled softly. Ib.

My sad heart foams at the stern.

Le Coeur Volé

Lighter than a cork I danced on the waves. Le Bateau Ivre [1871]

Sweeter than apples to children

The green water spurted through my wooden hull. Ib.

I have bathed in the poem of the sea...

Devouring the green azures. Ib.

¹Translated by G. B. HALSTED.
Sometimes I saw what men have only dreamed of seeing.

_{Le Bateau Ivre_}

I have seen the sunset, stained with mystic wonders,

_Illumine the rolling waves with long purple forms,
Like actors in ancient plays._

I long for Europe of the ancient parapets.

I have seen starry archipelagoes! Whose heavens are opened to the voyager:

Is it in these bottomless nights that you sleep, in exile,

A million golden birds, O future Vigor?

Black A, white E, red I, green U, blue O: vowels,

Someday I shall recount your latent births._

It is found again.

What? Eternity.

It is the sea

Gone with the sun.

_{L’Eternité [1872]_}

O seasons, O châteaux,

What soul is without flaws?

_Bonheur, refrain_

One evening, I sat Beauty in my lap.

—And I found her bitter. —And I cursed her.

_{Une Saison en Enfer (1873)_}

I found I could extinguish all human hope from my soul.

_Baptism enslaved me._

_{Ib. Nuit de L’Enfer_}

I am the master of fantasy.

_Old poetics played a large part in my alchemy of the word._

—I who fashioned myself a sorcerer or an angel, who dispensed with all morality, I have come back to the earth.

_{Une Saison en Enfer. Adieu_}

One must be absolutely modern.

_{Ib._}

I have embraced the summer dawn.

_{Illuminations [1874]. Aube_}

It rains softly on the town.¹

_{From a lost poem_}

I say one must be a seer, make oneself a seer.

The poet makes himself a seer by an immense, long, deliberate derangement of all the senses._²

_{Lettre à Paul Demony [May 15, 1871]_}

EDITH MATILDA THOMAS
1854–1925

The God of Music dwelleth out of doors.

WILLARD DUNCAN VANDIVER
1854–1932

I come from a state that raises corn and cotton and cockleburs and Democrats, and frothy eloquence neither convinces nor satisfies me. I am from Missouri. You have got to show me.

_{Speech at a naval banquet in Philadelphia [1899]_}

GERALD BRENNAN
fl. 1899

Th’ mem’ry comes like a banshee myself an’ me wealth between,

An’ I long for a mornin’s mornin’ in Shanahan’s ould shebeen.

_{Shanahan’s Ould Shebeen [1899], st. 4_}

¹ Il pleut doucement sur la ville.

Verlaine used this as an epigraph for his _Ariettes Oubliées_, III. See Verlaine, p. 806a.

² Déréglement de tous les sens.

See Baudelaire, footnote _¹_, p. 706b.
If you couldn't afford good whiskey, he'd take you on trust for beer.

Shanahan's Ould Shebeen, st. 5

**WILLIAM COWPER BRANN**
1855–1898

Boston runs to brains as well as to beans and brown bread. But she is cursed with an army of cranks whom nothing short of a straitjacket or a swamp elm club will ever control.

*From The Iconoclast. Beans and Blood*

No man can be a patriot on an empty stomach.

*Ib. Old Glory [July 4, 1893]*

It has the subtle flavor of an old pair of socks.

*Ib. Godey's Magazine*

The Lydian notes of Andrew Carnegie as he warbles a riant roundelay in praise of poverty, or laments in pathetic spondees the woes of the man with spondulix.

*Ib. Our American Czars*

**HENRY CUYLER BUNNER**
1855–1896

Off with your hat as the flag goes by!
And let the heart have its say;
You’re man enough for a tear in your eye
That you will not wipe away.

*The Old Flag, st. 1*

I have a bookcase, which is what
Many much better men have not.
There are no books inside, for books,
I am afraid, might spoil its looks.
But I’ve three busts, all secondhand,
Upon the top. You understand
I could not put them underneath —
Shake, Mulleary and Go-ethe.

*Shake, Mulleary and Go-ethe, st. 1*

---

**EUGENE VICTOR DEBS**
1855–1926

While there is a lower class I am in it, while there is a criminal element I am of it; while there is a soul in prison, I am not free. *On labor and freedom*

The savings of many in the hands of one. *On wealth*

**MARGARET WOLFE HUNGERFORD**
1855–1897

Beauty is in the eye of the beholder.¹

*Molly Bawn [1878]*

**FRANK FRANKFORT MOORE**
1855–1931

He knew that to offer a man friendship when love is in his heart is like giving a loaf of bread to one who is dying of thirst.

*The Jessamy Bride, ch. 9*

To strike at a serpent that hisses may only cause it to spring. *Ib. 19*

**WALTER HINES PAGE**
1855–1918

There is one thing better than good government, and that is government in which all the people have a part.

*Life and Letters [1922–1925], vol. III, p. 31*

**SIR ARTHUR WING PINERO**
1855–1934

From forty till fifty a man is at heart either a stoic or a satyr.

*The Second Mrs. Tanqueray [1893], act I*

¹ Known as “The Iconoclast” from the name of his paper, first published in Austin, Texas, and later in Waco.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Dates</th>
<th>Title</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Olive Schreiner</td>
<td>1855–1920</td>
<td>The barb in the arrow of childhood suffering is this: its intense loneliness, its intense ignorance. The Story of an African Farm [1884], ch. 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fiona MacLeod</td>
<td>1855–1905</td>
<td>My heart is a lonely hunter that hunts on a lonely hill. The Lonely Hunter, st. 6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cy Warman</td>
<td>1855–1914</td>
<td>Every daisy in the dell knows my secret, knows it well, And yet I dare not tell, sweet Marie. Sweet Marie [1893], st. 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George Edward Woodberry</td>
<td>1855–1930</td>
<td>She from old fountains doth new judgment draw, Till, word by word, the ancient order swerves To the true course more nigh; in every age A little she creates, but more preserves. My Country</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph Tabrar</td>
<td>fl. 1892</td>
<td>I’ve got a little cat, And I’m very fond of that, But I’d rather have a bow-wow, wow. Daddy Wouldn’t Buy Me a Bow-Wow [1892]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lyman Frank Baum</td>
<td>1856–1919</td>
<td>The Wonderful Wizard of Oz. Title of book [1900]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francis Bellamy</td>
<td>1856–1931</td>
<td>I pledge allegiance to the flag of the United States of America and to the republic for which it stands, one nation, under God, indivisible, with liberty and justice for all. The Pledge of Allegiance to the Flag [1892]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Theobald von Bethmann-Hollweg</td>
<td>1856–1921</td>
<td>Just for a word — “neutrality,” a word which in wartime has so often been disregarded, just for a scrap of paper — Great Britain is going to make war. To Sir Edward Goschen [August 4, 1914]; dispatch from Goschen to the British Foreign Office</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Louis D. Brandeis</td>
<td>1856–1941</td>
<td>Those who won our independence believed that the final end of the State was to make men free to develop their faculties; and that in its government the deliberative forces should prevail over the arbitrary. They valued liberty both as an end and as a means. They believed liberty to be the secret of happiness and courage to be the secret of liberty. Whitney v. California, 274 U.S. 357, 375 [1927]</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Fear of serious injury cannot alone justify suppression of free speech and assembly. Men feared witches and burned women. It is the function of speech to free men from the bondage of irrational fears. Ib. 376

1 In 1888 James B. Upham [1845–1905] wrote a rough draft of the pledge which Bellamy, as chairman of a committee for a national school program to celebrate the four-hundredth anniversary of the discovery of America, helped to put into its final form. The phrase “under God” was added by a joint resolution of Congress approved by the President, June 14, 1954. 

2 See Thucydides, p. 90a.
They [the makers of the Constitution] conferred, as against the Government, the right to be let alone—the most comprehensive of rights and the right most valued by civilized men.

*Olmstead v. United States,* 277 U.S. 438, 478 [1928]

The greatest dangers to liberty lurk in insidious encroachment by men of zeal, well-meaning but without understanding.

*Ib. 479

Our Government is the potent, the omnipresent teacher. For good or for ill, it teaches the whole people by its example.

*Ib. 485

If we would guide by the light of reason, we must let our minds be bold.

*New State Ice Co. v. Liebmann,* 285 U.S. 262, 311 [1932]

*Stare decisis* is usually the wise policy, because in most matters it is more important that the applicable rule of law be settled than that it be settled right. . . . But in cases involving the Federal Constitution, where correction through legislative action is practically impossible, this Court has often overruled its earlier decisions. The Court bows to the lessons of experience and the force of better reasoning, recognizing that the process of trial and error, so fruitful in the physical sciences, is appropriate also in the judicial function.

*Burnet v. Coronado Oil and Gas Co.,* 285 U.S. 393, 406 [1932]

There is in most Americans some spark of idealism, which can be fanned into a flame. It takes sometimes a divining rod to find what it is; but when found, and that means often, when disclosed to the owners, the results are often extraordinary.

*The Words of Justice Brandeis* [1953]

---

*KENYON COX*

1856–1919

Work thou for pleasure—paint, or sing, or carve

The thing thou lovest, though the body starve—

Who works for glory misses oft the goal;

Who works for money coins his very soul.

Work for the work's sake, then, and it may be

That these things shall be added unto thee.

*The Gospel of Art* [1895]

SIGMUND FREUD* 1

1856–1939

Being entirely honest with oneself is a good exercise.

*Origins of Psychoanalysis. Letter to Fliess* [October 15, 1897]

No one who, like me, conjures up the most evil of those half-tamed demons that inhabit the human breast, and seeks to wrestle with them, can expect to come through the struggle unscathed.

*Complete Psychological Works. Dora* [1905]

Conscience is the internal perception of the rejection of a particular wish operating within us.

*Ib. Totem and Taboo* [1912–1913]

At bottom God is nothing more than an exalted father.

*Ib.

The psychic development of the individual is a short repetition of the course of development of the race.2

*Leonardo da Vinci* [1916]

When the wayfarer whistles in the dark, he may be disavowing his timidity, but he does not see any the more clearly for doing so.

*The Problem of Anxiety* [1925]

* See Auden, p. 1060a, and Whitehead, p. 861b.

* See Haeckel, p. 752b.
The poets and philosophers before me discovered the unconscious; what I discovered was the scientific method by which the unconscious can be studied.

On his seventieth birthday [1926]; from Lionel Trilling, The Liberal Imagination

The voice of the intellect is a soft one, but it does not rest until it has gained a hearing. Ultimately, after endlessly repeated rebuffs, it succeeds. This is one of the few points in which one may be optimistic about the future of mankind, but in itself it signifies not a little. Future of an Illusion [1928]

Analogies prove nothing, that is quite true, but they can make one feel more at home.

New Introductory Lectures on Psychoanalysis [1932]

One might compare the relation of the ego to the id with that between a rider and his horse. The horse provides the locomotor energy, and the rider has the prerogative of determining the goal and of guiding the movements of his powerful mount towards it. But all too often in the relations between the ego and the id we find a picture of the less ideal situation in which the rider is obliged to guide his horse in the direction in which it itself wants to go.

Ib. The Anatomy of the Mental Personality (Lecture 31)

The poor ego has a still harder time of it; it has to serve three harsh masters, and has to do its best to reconcile the claims and demands of all three. . . . The three tyrants are the external world, the superego and the id. Ib.

Where id was, there shall ego be. Ib.

Thinking is an experimental dealing with small quantities of energy, just as a general moves miniature figures over a map before setting his troops in action.

Ib. Anxiety and Instinctual Life (Lecture 32)

If one wishes to form a true estimate of the full grandeur of religion, one must keep in mind what it undertakes to do for men. It gives them information about the source and origin of the universe, it assures them of protection and final happiness amid the changing vicissitudes of life, and it guides their thoughts and motions by means of precepts which are backed by the whole force of its authority.

New Introductory Lectures on Psychoanalysis. A Philosophy of Life (Lecture 35)

Religion is an attempt to get control over the sensory world, in which we are placed, by means of the wish-world, which we have developed inside us as a result of biological and psychological necessities. Ib.

Religion is an illusion and it derives its strength from the fact that it falls in with our instinctual desires. Ib.

The Mosaic religion had been a Father religion; Christianity became a Son religion. The old God, the Father, took second place; Christ, the Son, stood in His stead, just as in those dark times every son had longed to do.

Moses and Monotheism [1938]

Man found that he was faced with the acceptance of "spiritual" forces, that is to say such forces as cannot be apprehended by the senses, particularly not by sight, and yet having undoubted, even extremely strong, effects. If we may trust to language, it was the movement of the air that provided the image of spirituality, since the spirit borrows its name from the breath of wind (animus, spiritus, Hebrew: ruach = smoke). The idea of the soul was thus born as the spiritual principle in the individual. . . . Now the realm of spirits had opened for man, and he was ready to endow everything in nature with the soul he had discovered in himself.

Ib.

A man who has been the indisputable favorite of his mother keeps for life
the feeling of a conqueror, that confidence of success that often induces real success.

From Ernest Jones, Life and Works of Sigmund Freud, vol. I [1953], ch. 1

The great question . . . which I have not been able to answer, despite my thirty years of research into the feminine soul, is "What does a woman want?"

Quoted in Charles Rolfe, Psychiatry in American Life [1963]

Edmond Haraucourt 1856–1941

To leave is to die a little; To die to what we love. We leave behind a bit of ourselves Wherever we have been.¹

Choix de Poésies [1891]. Rondel de l'Adieu

Elbert Hubbard 1856–1915

It is not book learning young men need, nor instruction about this and that, but a stiffening of the vertebrae which will cause them to be loyal to a trust; to act promptly, concentrate their energies, do a thing—"carry a message to Garcia."²

A Message to Garcia [March 1899]

The man who is anybody and who does anything is surely going to be criticized, vilified, and misunderstood. This is a part of the penalty for greatness, and every great man understands it;

¹ Partir, c'est mourir un peu; C'est mourir à ce qu'on aime. On laisse un peu de soi-même En toute heure et dans tout lieu. Translated by Norbert Guterman. See Schopenhauer, p. 585b.

² After the declaration of the Spanish-American War, Andrew Summers Rowan, then Lieutenant, United States Bureau of Military Intelligence, was sent to communicate with General Calixto Garcia. He landed in an open boat near Turquino Peak, April 24, 1898, executed the mission, and brought back information regarding the insurgent army.

and understands, too, that it is no proof of greatness. The final proof of greatness lies in being able to endure contumely without resentment.

Get Out or Get in Line

This will never be a civilized country until we expend more money for books than we do for chewing gum.

From The Philistine [1895–1915]

The path of civilization is paved with tin cans.

Ib.

Edward Sanford Martin 1856–1939

A Little Brother of the Rich. Title of poem

Robert Edwin Peary 1856–1920

The Eskimo, Ootah, had his own explanation. Said he: "The devil is asleep or having trouble with his wife, or we should never have come back so easily."

The North Pole [1910]

Henri Philippe Pétain 1856–1951

They shall not pass.¹

Attributed. Verdun [February 26, 1916]

Lizette Woodworth Reese 1856–1935

When I consider life and its few years — A wisp of fog betwixt us and the sun;

¹ Ils ne passeront pas.


The inscription on the Verdun medal is: On ne passe pas.
SHAW

A call to battle, and the battle done . . .
I wonder at the idleness of tears.  

The burst of music down an unlistening street.  

Creeds grow so thick along the way.
Their boughs hide God.  

GEORGE BERNARD SHAW  
1856–1950

My method is to take the utmost trouble to find the right thing to say, and then to say it with the utmost levity.  

Answers to Nine Questions

It’s well to be off with the Old Woman before you’re on with the New.¹

The Philanderer [1893], act II

The fickleness of the women I love is only equaled by the infernal constancy of the women who love me.²  

Ib.

The test of a man or woman’s breeding is how they behave in a quarrel.  

Ib. IV

People are always blaming their circumstances for what they are. I don’t believe in circumstances. The people who get on in this world are the people who get up and look for the circumstances they want, and, if they can’t find them, make them.

Mrs. Warren’s Profession  
[1893], act II

There are no secrets better kept than the secrets that everybody guesses.  

Ib. III

A great devotee of the Gospel of Getting On.  

Ib. IV

We have no more right to consume happiness without producing it than to consume wealth without producing it.

Candida [1898], act I

I’m only a beer teetotaler, not a champagne teetotaler.  

Ib. III

¹ See C. H. Webb, p. 753b.
² See Cervantes, p. 194b.

We don’t bother much about dress and manners in England, because as a nation we don’t dress well and we’ve no manners.

You Never Can Tell [1898],  
act I

The great advantage of a hotel is that it’s a refuge from home life.  

Ib. II

There is only one religion, though there are a hundred versions of it.

Plays Pleasant and Unpleasant  
[1898], vol. II, preface

You’re not a man, you’re a machine.

Arms and the Man [1898], act III

The worst sin towards our fellow creatures is not to hate them, but to be indifferent to them: that’s the essence of inhumanity.

The Devil’s Disciple [1901], act II

This is the true joy in life, the being used for a purpose recognized by yourself as a mighty one; the being thoroughly worn out before you are thrown on the scrap heap; the being a force of nature instead of a feverish selfish little clod of ailments and grievances complaining that the world will not devote itself to making you happy.

Man and Superman [1903], epistle dedicatory

A lifetime of happiness! No man alive could bear it: it would be hell on earth.  

Ib. act I

The more things a man is ashamed of, the more respectable he is.  

Ib.

Marry Ann; and at the end of a week you’ll find no more inspiration in her than in a plate of muffins.  

Ib. II

An Englishman thinks he is moral when he is only uncomfortable.  

Ib. III

The golden rule is that there is no golden rule.

Ib. Maxims for Revolutionists

He who can, does. He who cannot, teaches.  

Ib.
Marriage is popular because it combines the maximum of temptation with the maximum of opportunity.

*Man and Superman, Maxims for Revolutionists*

If you strike a child, take care that you strike it in anger, even at the risk of maiming it for life. A blow in cold blood neither can nor should be forgiven. *Ib.*

Virtue consists, not in abstaining from vice, but in not desiring it. *Ib.*

Lack of money is the root of all evil. *Ib.*

The greatest of evils and the worst of crimes is poverty. *Major Barbara [1907], preface*

I can't talk religion to a man with bodily hunger in his eyes. *Ib. act II*

Blood and fire

Home life as we understand it is no more natural to us than a cage is natural to a cockatoo. *Getting Married [1908], preface*

When two people are under the influence of the most violent, most insane, most delusive, and most transient of passions, they are required to swear that they will remain in that excited, abnormal, and exhausting condition continuously until death do them part. *Ib.*

A man is like a phonograph with half-a-dozen records. You soon get tired of them all; and yet you have to sit at table whilst he reels them off to every new visitor. *Ib. (The Play)*

The whole strength of England lies in the fact that the enormous majority of the English people are snobs. *Ib.*

You don't learn to hold your own in the world by standing on guard, but by attacking, and getting well hammered yourself. *Ib.*

Religion is a great force—the only real motive force in the world; but what you fellows don't understand is that you must get at a man through his own religion and not through yours. *Getting Married*

I like a bit of a mongrel myself, whether it's a man or a dog; they're the best for every day. *Misalliance [1910], episode I*

If parents would only realize how they bore their children! *Ib.*

He's a gentleman: look at his boots. *Pygmalion [1912], act I*

Women upset everything. When you let them into your life, you find that the woman is driving at one thing and you're driving at another. *Ib. II*

Not bloody likely. *Ib. III*

I have to live for others and not for myself; that's middle-class morality. *Ib. V*

Independence? That's middle-class blasphemy. We are all dependent on one another, every soul of us on earth. *Ib.*

All great truths begin as blasphemies. *Annajanska [1919]*

The nauseous sham goodfellowship our democratic public men get up for shop use. *Back to Methuselah [1921]. Gospel of the Brothers Barnabas*

Everything happens to everybody sooner or later if there is time enough. *Ib. As Far As Thought Can Reach*

Silence is the most perfect expression of scorn. *Ib.*

The worst cliques are those which consist of one man. *Ib.*

Assassination is the extreme form of censorship. *The Rejected Statement, pt. I*

The Jews generally give value. They make you pay; but they deliver the

---

1 See I Timothy 6:10, p. 55b.
2 See Conrad, p. 843b.
goods. In my experience the men who want something for nothing are invariably Christians.

*Saint Joan* [1923], sc. iv

One man that has a mind and knows it can always beat ten men who haven’t and don’t.

*The Apple Cart* [1929], act I

I have defined the hundred per cent American as ninety-nine per cent an idiot.

Remarks on Sinclair Lewis receiving the Nobel Prize [1930]

An American has no sense of privacy. He does not know what it means. There is no such thing in the country.

Speech, New York [April 11, 1933]

You in America should trust to that volcanic political instinct which I have divined in you.

Ib.

**LOUIS HENRI SULLIVAN**

1856–1924

Form ever follows function.

*The Tall Office Building Artistically Considered*, Lippincott’s Magazine [March 1890]

**JOSEPH JOHN THOMSON**

1856–1940

From the point of view of the physicist, a theory of matter is a policy rather than a creed; its object is to connect or coordinate apparently diverse phenomena, and above all to suggest, stimulate and direct experiment.

*The Corpuscular Theory of Matter* [1907]

**BOOKER TALIAFERRO WASHINGTON**

1856–1915

No race can prosper till it learns that there is as much dignity in tilling a field as in writing a poem.

*Up from Slavery* [1901]

**OSCAR FINGAL O’FLAHERTIE WILLS WILDE**

1854–1900

Tread lightly, she is near
Under the snow,
Speak gently, she can hear
The daisies grow.

Requiescat, st. 1

And yet, and yet,
These Christs that die upon the barricades,
God knows it I am with them, in some things.

Sonnet to Liberty: Not That I Love Thy Children

And down the long and silent street,
The dawn, with silver-sandaled feet,
Crept like a frightened girl.

*The Harlot’s House*

Lo! with a little rod
I did but touch the honey of romance —
And must I lose a soul’s inheritance?

*Hélas* [1881], l. 12

A poet can survive everything but a misprint.

*The Children of the Poets*

As for borrowing Mr. Whistler’s ideas about art, the only thoroughly original ideas I have ever heard him express have had reference to his own superiority as a painter over painters greater than himself.

Reply to an attack by James McNeill Whistler. In Truth [January 9, 1890]

Meredith is a prose Browning, and so is Browning. He used poetry as a medium for writing in prose.

*The Critic as Artist* [1891], pt. I

It is through art, and through art only, that we can realize our perfection: through art and art only that we can shield ourselves from the sordid penils of actual existence.

Ib. II

1 See *I Samuel* 14:27, p. 192.
As long as war is regarded as wicked, it will always have its fascination. When it is looked upon as vulgar, it will cease to be popular.

*The Critic as Artist, pt. II*

There is no sin except stupidity.\(^1\)

*Ib.*

There is no such thing as a moral or an immoral book. Books are well written, or badly written. That is all.

*The Picture of Dorian Gray* [1891], preface

All art is quite useless.\(^1\)

There is only one thing in the world worse than being talked about, and that is not being talked about. *Ib. ch. 1*

Conscience and cowardice are really the same things.\(^2\)

*Ib.*

A man cannot be too careful in the choice of his enemies.\(^3\)

*Ib.*

The only way to get rid of a temptation is to yield to it. *Ib. 2*

He knew the precise psychological moment\(^4\) when to say nothing. *Ib.*

The only difference between a caprice and a lifelong passion is that the caprice lasts a little longer. *Ib.*

Children begin by loving their parents; as they grow older they judge them; sometimes they forgive them. *Ib. 5*

Conscience makes egotists of us all.\(^5\)

*Ib. 8*

\(^1\) See Marlowe, p. 212a.

\(^2\) See Mark Twain, p. 765a.

\(^3\) See Conrad, p. 843a.

\(^4\) In all considerations the psychological momentum or factor must be allowed to play a prominent part, for without its cooperation there is little to be hoped from the work of the artillery. *Newe Preussische Kreuzzeitung* [December 16, 1870], commenting upon the siege of Paris.

An error in translation gave us "psychological moment" (i.e. the critical moment). The Parisians ridiculed the phrase as an example of German pedantry, but it speedily became universal.

\(^5\) See Shakespeare, p. 262a.

When a woman marries again it is because she detested her first husband. When a man marries again, it is because he adored his first wife.\(^1\) Women try their luck; men risk theirs.

*The Picture of Dorian Gray,* ch. 15

Over the piano was printed a notice: Please do not shoot the pianist. He is doing his best.

*Impressions of America. Leadville*

Nowadays we are all of us so hard up that the only pleasant things to pay are compliments. They're the only things we can pay.

*Lady Windermere's Fan* [1892], act I

I can resist everything except temptation. *Ib.*

We are all in the gutter, but some of us are looking at the stars. *Ib. III*

In this world there are only two tragedies. One is not getting what one wants, and the other is getting it. *Ib.*

What is a cynic? A man who knows the price of everything, and the value of nothing. *Ib.*

Experience is the name everyone gives to their mistakes. *Ib.*

I have never admitted that I am more than twenty-nine, or thirty at the most. Twenty-nine when there are pink shades, thirty when there are not.\(^2\) *Ib. IV*

Mrs. Allonby: They say, Lady Hunstanton, that when good Americans die they go to Paris.\(^3\)

*Lady Hunstanton: Indeed? And*

\(^1\) See Samuel Johnson, p. 451a.

\(^2\) When you come to write my epitaph, Charles, let it be in these delicious words, "She had a long twenty-nine." — James M. Barrie [1860—1937]. Rosalind

\(^3\) Good Americans, when they die, go to Paris. — Thomas Gold Appleton [1812—1884]; from Oliver Wendell Holmes, *The Autocrat of the Breakfast Table* [1858]
when bad Americans die, where do they go to?

Lord Illingworth: Oh, they go to America.

[The Importance of Being Earnest [1895], act 1]

The youth of America is their oldest tradition. It has been going on now for three hundred years.

Lord Illingworth: The Book of Life begins with a man and a woman in a garden.

Mrs. Allonby: It ends with Revelations.

I suppose society is wonderfully delightful. To be in it is merely a bore. But to be out of it simply a tragedy.

[The Importance of Being Earnest [1895], act III]

Really, if the lower orders don’t set us a good example, what on earth is the use of them?

The only thing that one really knows about human nature is that it changes. Change is the one quality we can predicate on it.

Ib.

Anybody can make history. Only a great man can write it.

Aphorisms

I never saw a man who looked

With such a wistful eye

Upon that little tent of blue

Which prisoners call the sky.

[The Ballad of Reading Gaol [1898], pt. I, st. 3]

When a voice behind me whispered low,

“That fellow’s got to swing.”

[The Soul of Man Under Socialism [1895]]

The fact is, that civilization requires slaves. The Greeks were quite right there. Unless there are slaves to do the ugly, horrible, uninteresting work, culture and contemplation become almost impossible. Human slavery is wrong, insecure, and demoralizing. On mechanical slavery, on the slavery of the machine, the future of the world depends.

Charity creates a multitude of sins.

Ib.

Art is the most intense mode of individualism that the world has known.

Ib.

Now art should never try to be popular. The public should try to make itself artistic.

Ib.

Democracy means simply the bludgeoning of the people by the people for the people.

Ib.

Some see, some hear, some read; yet each man kills the thing he loves.

By each let this be heard,

Some do it with a bitter look,

Some with a flattering word.

1 See Lincoln, p. 851a.
2 See Havelock Ellis, p. 6593.
3 See Heraclitus, p. 77b.
4 See Shakespeare, p. 2343.
The coward does it with a kiss,
The brave man with a sword!
The Ballad of Reading Gaol,
pt. I, st. 7

It is sweet to dance to violins
When Love and Life are fair:
To dance to flutes, to dance to lutes
Is delicate and rare:
But it is not sweet with nimble feet
To dance upon the air!
Ib. II, st. 9

Something was dead in each of us,
And what was dead was Hope.
Ib. st. 31

And the wild regrets, and the bloody
sweats,
None knew so well as I:
For he who lives more lives than one
More deaths than one must die.
Ib. st. 37

I know not whether laws be right,
Or whether laws be wrong;
All that we know who lie in gaol
Is that the wall is strong;
And that each day is like a year,
A year whose days are long.
Ib. V, st. 1

The vilest deeds like poison weeds
Bloom well in prison air:
It is only what is good in man
That wastes and withers there:
Pale Anguish keeps the heavy gate
And the Warder is Despair.
Ib. st. 5

How else but through a broken heart
May Lord Christ enter in?
Ib. st. 14

Where there is sorrow there is holy
ground. De Profundis [1905]

W O O D R O W W I L S O N
1856–1924

The United States must be neutral in
fact as well as in name. . . . We must
be impartial in thought as well as in
action.
Message to the U.S. Senate
[August 19, 1914]

You deal in the raw material of opinion, and, if my convictions have any
validity, opinion ultimately governs the
world.
Address to the Associated Press
[April 20, 1915]

There is such a thing as a man being
too proud to fight.
Address to Foreign-Born Citizens
[May 10, 1915]

[The Civil War] created in this
country what had never existed before
—a national consciousness. It was not
the salvation of the Union; it was the
rebirth of the Union.
Memorial Day Address [1915]

The things that the flag stands for
were created by the experiences of a
great people. Everything that it stands
for was written by their lives. The flag
is the embodiment, not of sentiment,
but of history. It represents the expe-
riences made by men and women, the
experiences of those who do and live
under that flag.
Address [June 14, 1915]

We have stood apart, studiously
neutral.
Message to Congress [December
7, 1915]

America cannot be an ostrich with its
head in the sand.
Speech, Des Moines [February
1, 1916]

There must be, not a balance of
power, but a community of power; not
organized rivalries, but an organized
common peace.
Address to the U.S. Senate
[January 22, 1917]

It must be a peace without victory.
. . . Victory would mean peace forced
upon the loser, a victor's terms imposed
upon the vanquished. It would be ac-
cepted in humiliation, under duress, at
an intolerable sacrifice, and would leave
a sting, a resentment, a bitter memory
upon which terms of peace would rest,
not permanently, but only as upon quicksand. Only a peace between equals can last.

**Address to the U.S. Senate**

A little group of willful men, representing no opinion but their own, have rendered the great Government of the United States helpless and contemptible.

**Statement made in reference to certain members of the Senate**  
[March 4, 1917]

Armed neutrality is ineffectual enough at best.  
**Address to Congress, asking for a declaration of war** [April 2, 1917]

The world must be made safe for democracy.  
*Ib.*

It is a fearful thing to lead this great peaceful people into war, into the most terrible and disastrous of all wars, civilization itself seeming to be in the balance. But the right is more precious than peace, and we shall fight for the things which we have always carried nearest our hearts — for democracy, for the right of those who submit to authority to have a voice in their own governments, for the rights and liberties of small nations, for a universal dominion of right by such a concert of free peoples as shall bring peace and safety to all nations and make the world itself at last free. To such a task we can dedicate our lives and our fortunes, everything that we are and everything that we have, with the pride of those who know that the day has come when America is privileged to spend her blood and her might for the principles that gave her birth and happiness and the peace which she has treasured. God helping her, she can do no other.  
*Ib.*

---

1. Open covenants of peace, openly arrived at.  
2. Absolute freedom of navigation upon the seas.  
5. A free, open-minded, and absolutely impartial adjustment of all colonial claims.  

**Address to Congress (The Fourteen Points)**  
[January 8, 1918]

14. A general association of nations must be formed . . . for the purpose of affording mutual guarantees of political independence and territorial integrity to great and small states alike.  
*Ib.*

Sometimes people call me an idealist. Well, that is the way I know I am an American. America is the only idealistic nation in the world.  
**Address at Sioux Falls**  
[September 8, 1919]

The highest and best form of efficiency is the spontaneous cooperation of a free people.  
**From Bernard Baruch, American Industry at War: A Report of the War Industries Board**  
[March 1921]

---

**Edward Francis Albee**  
1857–1930

Never give a sucker an even break.  
*Remark*

---

**Alice Brown**  
1857–1948

Praise not the critic, lest he think you crave the shelter of his ink: But pray his halo, when he dies, May tip the steelyards of the skies.  
**The Critic**

---

1. Eleven Senators had conducted a filibuster against a bill authorizing the arming of American merchant vessels.  
2. See James Harvey Robinson, p. 856b.  
4. Often attributed to W. C. Fields.
JOSEPH CONRAD
1857-1924

A work that aspires, however humbly, to the condition of art should carry its justification in every line.

*The Nigger of the Narcissus* [1898], *preface*

But the artist appeals to that part of our being which is not dependent on wisdom; to that in us which is a gift and not an acquisition — and, therefore, more permanently enduring. He speaks to our capacity for delight and wonder, to the sense of mystery surrounding our lives: to our sense of pity, and beauty, and pain. *Ib.*

The ship, a fragment detached from the earth, went on lonely and swift like a small planet. *Ib. ch. 2*

Goodbye, brothers! You were a good crowd. As good a crowd as ever fisted with wild cries the beating canvas of a heavy foresail; or tossing aloft, invisible in the night, gave back yell for yell to a westerly gale. *Ib. 5*

I am a great foe of favoritism in public life, in private life, and even in the delicate relationship of an author to his works.

*Lord Jim* [1900], *author’s note*

There is a weird power in a spoken word. . . . And a word carries far — very far — deals destruction through time as the bullets go flying through space. *Ib. ch. 15*

That faculty of beholding at a hint the face of his desire and the shape of his dream, without which the earth would know no lover and no adventurer. *Ib. 16*

You shall judge of a man by his foes as well as by his friends.¹ *Ib. 34*

Vanity plays lurid tricks with our memory. *Ib. 41*

Only a moment; a moment of strength, of romance, of glamour — of youth! . . . A flick of sunshine upon a strange shore, the time to remember; the time for a sigh, and — goodbye! — Night — Goodbye . . . !

*Youth* [1902]

She strode like a grenadier, was strong and upright like an obelisk, had a beautiful face, a candid brow, pure eyes, and not a thought of her own in her head.

*Tales of Unrest* [1902]. *The Return*

Running all over the sea trying to get behind the weather.

*Typhoon* [1902], ch. 2

The sea never changes and its works, for all the talk of men, are wrapped in mystery. *Ib.*

We live, as we dream — alone.

*Heart of Darkness* [1902],¹ I

I don’t like work — no man does — but I like what is in work — the chance to find yourself. Your own reality — for yourself, not for others — what no other man can ever know. *Ib.*

The mind of man is capable of anything — because everything is in it, all the past as well as all the future. *Ib. II*

No fear can stand up to hunger, no patience can wear it out, disgust simply does not exist where hunger is; and as to superstition, beliefs, and what you may call principles, they are less than chaff in a breeze.² *Ib.*

¹ "Heart of Darkness" is experience . . . but it is experience pushed a little (and only very little) beyond the actual facts of the case for the perfectly legitimate, I believe, purpose of bringing it home to the minds and bosoms of the readers . . . That somber theme had to be given a sinister resonance, a tonality of its own, a continued vibration that, I hoped, would hang in the air and dwell on the ear after the last note had been struck. — CONRAD, *Youth: A Narrative, and Two Other Stories*, *author’s preface*

² See G. B. Shaw, p. 857a.
Exterminate all the brutes! 1
Heart of Darkness II

The horror! The horror! Ib.
Mistah Kurtz — he dead. 2 Ib.

The air of the New World seems favorable to the art of declamation.
Nostromo [1904], ch. 6

Efficiency of a practically flawless kind may be reached naturally in the struggle for bread. But there is something beyond — a higher point, a subtle and unmistakable touch of love and pride beyond mere skill; almost an inspiration which gives to all work that finish which is almost art — which is art.
The Mirror of the Sea [1906].
The Fine Art

A man's real life is that accorded to him in the thoughts of other men by reason of respect or natural love.
Under Western Eyes [1911], pt. I

Let a fool be made serviceable according to his folly. Ib. 3

The belief in a supernatural source of evil is not necessary; men alone are quite capable of every wickedness.
Ib. II, 4

All ambitions are lawful except those which climb upward on the miseries or credulities of mankind.
A Personal Record [1912], preface

Only in men's imagination does every truth find an effective and undeniable existence. Imagination, not invention, is the supreme master of art as of life.
Ib. ch. 1

1 For two hundred years, the Judges of England sat on the Bench, condemning to the penalty of death every man, woman, and child who stole property to the value of five shillings; and, during all that time, not one Judge ever remonstrated against the law. We English are a nation of brutes, and ought to be exterminated to the last man. — John Bagnell [1888]; quoted by Henry Adams, The Education of Henry Adams [1907], ch. 12

2 Used by T. S. Eliot as an epigraph for The Hollow Men [1925]

In plucking the fruit of memory one runs the risk of spoiling its bloom.
The Arrow of Gold [1919], author's note

Historian of fine consciences.
Notes on Life and Letters [1921]. Henry James, An Appreciation

ÉMILE COUÉ
1857—1926

Every day, in every way, I'm getting better and better.
Formula of his faith cures

CLAIRENCE SEWARD Darrow
1857–1938

I do not consider it an insult, but rather a compliment to be called an agnostic. I do not pretend to know where many ignorant men are sure — that is all that agnosticism means.
Scopes trial, Dayton, Tennessee [July 13, 1925]

I don't believe in God because I don't believe in Mother Goose.
Speech, Toronto [1930]

There is no such thing as justice — in or out of court.
Interview, Chicago [April 1936]

JOHN DAVIDSON
1857–1909

My feet are heavy now but on I go,
My head erect beneath the tragic years.
I Felt the World A-Spinning

In anguish we uplift
A new unhallowed song:
The race is to the swift;
The battle to the strong. 1

War Song, st. 1

1 See Ecclesiastes 9:12, p. 88b, and Van Dyke, p. 827b.
DAVIDSON — VEBLEN

And blood in torrents pour
In vain — always in vain,
For war breeds war again.

War Song, st. 7

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN KING, JR.
1857–1894

Nothing to do but work,
Nothing to eat but food,
Nothing to wear but clothes
To keep one from going nude.

The Pessimist, st. 1

Nowhere to go but out,
Nowhere to come but back.

Ib. st. 4

KARL PEARSON
1857–1936

Modern science, as training the mind to an exact and impartial analysis of facts, is an education specially fitted to promote sound citizenship.

The Grammar of Science [1892]

EDGAR SMITH
1857–1938

You may tempt the upper classes
With your villainous demitasses,
But Heaven will protect the working girl.

Heaven Will Protect the Working Girl

1

FRANK LEBBY STANTON
1857–1927

Jest a-wearyin’ fer you —
All the time a-feelin’ blue;
Wishin’ fer you — wonderin’ when
You’ll be comin’ home again.

Wearyin’ for You, st. 1

Sweetes’ li’l’ feller —
Everybody knows;


Dunno what ter call ’im,
But he’s mighty lak’ a rose!

Mighty Lak’ a Rose, st. 1

THORSTEIN VEBLEN
1857–1929

Conspicuous consumption of valuable goods is a means of reputeability to the gentleman of leisure.

The Theory of the Leisure Class [1899], ch. 4

With the exception of the instinct of self-preservation, the propensity for emulation is probably the strongest and most alert and persistent of the economic motives proper.

Ib. 5

The requirement of conspicuous wastefulness is not commonly present, consciously, in our canons of taste, but it is none the less present as a constraining norm selectively shaping and sustaining our sense of what is beautiful, and guiding our discrimination with respect to what may legitimately be approved as beautiful and what may not.

Ib. 6

Priestly vestments show, in accentuated form, all the features that have been shown to be evidence of a servile status and a vicarious life.

Ib. 7

The dog . . . commends himself to our favor by affording play to our propensity for mastery, and as he is also an item of expense, and commonly serves no industrial purpose, he holds a well-assured place in men’s regard as a thing of good repute.

Ib.

The adoption of the cap and gown is one of the striking atavistic features of modern college life.

Ib. 14

The classics have scarcely lost in absolute value as a voucher of scholastic respectability, since for this purpose it is only necessary that the scholar should be able to put in evidence some learning which is conventionally recognized as evidence of wasted time.

Ib.
Owen Hall
[James Davis] d. 1907
O tell me, pretty maiden, are there any more at home like you?
Floradora [1900], act II

John Burns
1858–1943
The St. Lawrence is water, and the Mississippi is muddy water; but that, sir, is liquid history.
Said on the terrace of the House of Commons, to transatlantic visitors who belittled the size of the Thames

Sam Walter Foss
1858–1911
And men two centuries and a half
Trod in the footsteps of that calf.
The Calf-Path,1 st. 6
A rodless Walton of the brooks,
A bloodless sportsman, I.2
The Bloodless Sportsman
The woods are made for the hunters of dreams,
The brooks for the fishers of song;
To the hunters who hunt for the gunless game
The streams and the woods belong.

Let me live in my house by the side of the road
Where the race of men go by;
They are good, they are bad, they are weak, they are strong,
Wise, foolish — so am I.
Then why should I sit in the scorners seat;
Or hurl the cynic’s ban?
Let me live in my house by the side of the road
And be a friend of man.
The House by the Side of the Road,3 st. 5

Remy de Gourmont
1858–1915
Aesthetic emotion puts man in a state favorable to the reception of erotic emotion. Art is the accomplice of love. Take love away and there is no longer art.

Décadence1
It is because peoples do not know each other that they hate each other so little.

There are too few obscure writers in French. We accustom ourselves like cowards to love only writing that is easy and that will soon be elementary.

Man is a successful animal, that’s all.

Promenades Philosophiques

John Trotwood Moore
1858–1929
Only the gamefish swims upstream.2
The Unafraid

Adolph S. Ochs
1858–1935
All the news that’s fit to print.
Motto of the New York Times3

Max Planck
1858–1947
We have no right to assume that any physical laws exist, or if they have ex-

Obliged the wealthy, and relieved the poor.
Pope, translation of Homer’s Iliad. bk. VI, l. 18

1 Translated by W. A. Bradley.

Only the gamefish swims upstream,
But the sensible fish swims down.
Ogden Nash [b. 1902], When You Say That, Smile

2 When Adolph Ochs bought the New York Times in 1896 he adopted this motto, which has been printed in every issue since.

It is hard to think of any group of seven words that have aroused more newspaper controversy.
—Gerald W. Johnson, An Honorable Titan [1946]

The reference is to the streets of Boston.

See Emerson, p. 603a.

He held his seat; a friend to human race.
Fast by the road, his ever-open door
Death is always and under all circumstances a tragedy, for if it is not, then it means that life itself has become one.

Letter to Cecil Spring-Rice
[March 12, 1900]

I am as strong as a bull moose and you can use me to the limit.

Letter to Mark Hanna [June 27, 1900]

No man is justified in doing evil on the ground of expediency.

The Strenuous Life [1900]

If we seek merely swollen, slothful ease and ignoble peace, if we shrink from the hard contests where men must win at the hazard of their lives and at the risk of all they hold dear, then bolder and stronger peoples will pass us by, and will win for themselves the domination of the world. Ib.

There is a homely adage which runs, "Speak softly and carry a big stick; you will go far." If the American nation will speak softly and yet build and keep at a pitch of the highest training a thoroughly efficient navy, the Monroe Doctrine will go far.

Speech at Minnesota State Fair
[September 2, 1901]

The first requisite of a good citizen in this Republic of ours is that he shall be able and willing to pull his weight.

Speech, New York [November 11, 1902]

A man who is good enough to shed his blood for his country is good enough to be given a square deal afterwards. More than that no man is entitled to, and less than that no man shall have.

Speech at Springfield, Illinois
[July 4, 1903]

No man is above the law and no man is below it; nor do we ask any man's permission when we require him to obey it. Obedience to the law is de-

---

The Universe in the Light of Modern Physics [1931]

Anybody who has been seriously engaged in scientific work of any kind realizes that over the entrance to the gates of the temple of science are written the words: Ye must have faith. It is a quality which the scientist cannot dispense with.

Where Is Science Going? [1932]

An important scientific innovation rarely makes its way by gradually winning over and converting its opponents: it rarely happens that Saul becomes Paul. What does happen is that its opponents gradually die out and that the growing generation is familiarized with the idea from the beginning.

The Philosophy of Physics [1936]

THEODORE ROOSEVELT
1858-1919

I wish to preach, not the doctrine of ignoble ease, but the doctrine of the strenuous life.

Speech before the Hamilton Club, Chicago [April 10, 1899]

Far better it is to dare mighty things, to win glorious triumphs, even though checkered by failure, than to take rank with those poor spirits who neither enjoy much nor suffer much, because they live in the gray twilight that knows not victory nor defeat. Ib.

We must remember not to judge any public servant by any one act, and especially should we beware of attacking the men who are merely the occasions and not the causes of disaster. Ib.

1 Me . . . dulcis alebat
Parthenope, studiis Boremm ignobilis otii.
[Sweet Parthenope nourished me, flourished in studies of ignoble ease.]
Virgil [70-19 B.C.], Georgics, bk. IV, l. 563

Parthenope: ancient name of Naples.
manded as a right; not asked as a favor.

Third Annual Message [December 7, 1903]

In the Western Hemisphere the adherence of the United States to the Monroe Doctrine may force the United States, however reluctantly, in flagrant cases of such wrongdoing or impotence, to the exercise of an international police power.

Annual Message to Congress: Corollary to the Monroe Doctrine [December 6, 1904]

Men with the muckrake are often indispensable to the well-being of society, but only if they know when to stop raking the muck.1

Address, laying of the cornerstone, House Office Building, Washington [April 14, 1906]

Malefactors of great wealth.

Speech at Provincetown, Massachusetts [August 20, 1907]

Nature-faker.

Everybody's Magazine [September 1907]

To waste, to destroy, our natural resources, to skin and exhaust the land instead of using it so as to increase its usefulness, will result in undermining in the days of our children the very prosperity which we ought by right to hand down to them amplified and developed.

Message to Congress [December 3, 1907]

The object of government is the welfare of the people. The material progress and prosperity of a nation are desirable chiefly so far as they lead to the moral and material welfare of all good citizens.

The New Nationalism [1910]

Every man holds his property subject to the general right of the community to regulate its use to whatever degree the public welfare may require it.

Speech, Osawatomie [August 31, 1910]

The lunatic fringe in all reform movements. Autobiography [1913]

We demand that big business give the people a square deal; in return we must insist that when anyone engaged in big business honestly endeavors to do right he shall himself be given a square deal.

Ib.

We stand equally against government by a plutocracy and government by a mob. There is something to be said for government by a great aristocracy which has furnished leaders to the nation in peace and war for generations; even a democrat like myself must admit this. But there is absolutely nothing to be said for government by a plutocracy, for government by men very powerful in certain lines and gifted with "the money touch," but with ideals which in their essence are merely those of so many glorified pawnbrokers.

Letter to Sir Edward Grey [November 15, 1913]

There is no room in this country for hyphenated Americanism. . . . The one absolutely certain way of bringing this nation to ruin, of preventing all possibility of its continuing to be a nation at all, would be to permit it to become a tangle of squabbling nationalities.

Speech before the Knights of Columbus, New York [October 12, 1915]

Put out the light.

Last words [January 6, 1919]

LANGDON SMITH

1858–1908

When you were a tadpole and I was a fish,
In the Paleozoic time.

Evolution [1895], st. 1

848
SIR WILLIAM WATSON  
1858-1935

April, April,
Laugh thy girlish laughter;
Then, the moment after,
Weep thy girlish tears.

The sense of greatness keeps a nation great.  
Our Eastern Treasure

KATHARINE LEE BATES  
1859-1929

O beautiful for spacious skies,
For amber waves of grain,
For purple mountain majesties
Above the fruited plain!
America! America!
God shed his grace on thee
And crown thy good with brotherhood
From sea to shining sea!  
America the Beautiful [1893],  
st. 1

HENRI BERGSON  
1859-1941

We are free when our actions emanate from our total personality, when
they express it, when they resemble it in the indefinable way a work of art
sometimes does the artist.  
Essai sur les Données Immédiates de la Conscience [1889]

HAROLD EDWIN BOULTON  
1859-1935

Speed, bonnie boat, like a bird on the wing;
Onward, the sailors cry:
Carry the lad that's born to be king
Over the sea to Skye.  
Skye Boat Song, st. 1

SIR ARTHUR CONAN DOYLE  
1859-1930

London, that great cesspool into which all the loungers of the Empire are irresistibly drained.  
A Study in Scarlet [1887]

When you have eliminated the impossible, whatever remains, however improbable, must be the truth.  
The Sign of Four [1890], ch. 6

It is my belief, Watson, founded upon my experience, that the lowest and vilest alleys of London do not present a more dreadful record of sin than does the smiling and beautiful countryside.  
The Adventures of Sherlock Holmes [1891]. Copper Beeches

To Sherlock Holmes she is always the woman.  
Ib. A Scandal in Bohemia

1 O my Bergson, you are a magician, and your book is a marvel, a real wonder in the history of philosophy. . . . In finishing it I found . . . such a flavor of persistent euphony, as of a rich river that never foamed or ran thin, but steadily and firmly proceeded with its banks full to the brim.—WILLIAM JAMES, The Letters of William James, vol. II, p. 290 [1907]
"... the curious incident of the dog in the nighttime."
"The dog did nothing in the nighttime."
"That was the curious incident," remarked Sherlock Holmes.

The Memoirs of Sherlock Holmes [1894]. Silver Blaze
You know my methods, Watson.

Ib. The Crooked Man
"Excellent!" I [Watson] cried.
"Elementary," said he [Holmes].

Ib.

They were the footprints of a gigantic hound!
The Hound of the Baskervilles [1902], ch. 2

Come, Watson, come! The game is afoot.1

The Return of Sherlock Holmes [1904]. The Adventure of the Abbey Grange

The fair sex is your department.

Ib. The Second Stain

It is a great thing to start life with a small number of really good books which are your very own.
Through the Magic Door [1908]

Mediocrity knows nothing higher than itself, but talent instantly recognizes genius.

The Valley of Fear [1914]
The bow was made in England:
Of true wood, of yew wood,
The wood of English bows.
The Song of the Bow, st. 1

Havelock Ellis 1859–1939

To be a leader of men one must turn one's back on men.

Introduction to Huysmans, Against the Grain

The text of the Bible is but a feeble symbol of the Revelation held in the text of Men and Women.

Impressions and Comments

1 God is an unutterable sigh, planted in the depths of the soul. — Jean Paul Richter [1762–1825]
The byproduct is sometimes more valuable than the product.  
*Little Essays of Love and Virtue, ch. 3*

All civilization has from time to time become a thin crust over a volcano of revolution.  
*Ib. 7*

The greatest task before civilization at present is to make machines what they ought to be, the slaves, instead of the masters of men.  
*Ib.*

The art of dancing stands at the source of all the arts that express themselves first in the human person. The art of building, or architecture, is the beginning of all the arts that lie outside the person; and in the end they unite.  
*The Dance of Life [1923], ch. 2*

Dancing is the loftiest, the most moving, the most beautiful of the arts, because it is no mere translation or abstraction from life; it is life itself.  
*Ib.*

The place where optimism most flourishes is the lunatic asylum.  
*Ib. 3*

Thinking in its lower grades is comparable to paper money, and in its higher forms it is a kind of poetry.  
*Ib.*

In philosophy, it is not the attainment of the goal that matters, it is the things that are met with by the way.  
*Ib.*

The mathematician has reached the highest rung on the ladder of human thought.  
*Ib.*

A man must not swallow more beliefs than he can digest.  
*Ib. 5*

The Promised Land always lies on the other side of a wilderness.  
*Ib.*

What we call “morals” is simply blind obedience to words of command.  
*Ib. 6*

The sun and the moon and the stars would have disappeared long ago . . .

1. See Oscar Wilde, p. 840b.

---

had they happened to be within the reach of predatory human hands.  
*The Dance of Life, ch. 7*

Had there been a lunatic asylum in the suburbs of Jerusalem, Jesus Christ would infallibly have been shut up in it at the outset of his public career. That interview with Satan on a pinnacle of the Temple would alone have damned him, and everything that happened after could but have confirmed the diagnosis.  
*Impressions and Comments, series 3*

H. W. Fowler 1859-1933  
*AND*  
F. G. Fowler 1871-1918  

Prefer geniality to grammar.  
*The King’s English [1906], ch. 2*

Hackneyed phrases . . . The purpose with which these phrases are introduced is for the most part that of giving a fillip to a passage that might be humdrum without them . . . but their true use when they come into the writer’s mind is as danger signals; he should take warning that when they suggest themselves it is because what he is writing is bad stuff, or it would not need such help; let him see to the substance of his cake instead of decorating with sugarplums.  
*A Dictionary of Modern English Usage* [1926]

Quotation . . . A writer expresses himself in words that have been used before because they give his meaning better than he can give it himself, or because they are beautiful or witty, or because he expects them to touch a chord of association in his reader, or because he wishes to show that he is learned and well read. Quotations due to the last motive are invariably ill-advised: the discerning reader detects it and is contemptuous; the undiscern-

1. Written by H. W. Fowler.
ing is perhaps impressed, but even then is at the same time repelled, pretentious quotations being the surest road to tedium.

A Dictionary of Modern English Usage

KENNETH GRAHAME 1859–1932

As a rule, indeed, grown-up people are fairly correct on matters of fact; it is in the higher gift of imagination that they are so sadly to seek.

The Golden Age [1895]. The Finding of the Princess

Monkeys, who very sensibly refrain from speech, lest they should be set to earn their livings. Ib. "Lusisti Satis"

There is nothing — absolutely nothing — half so much worth doing as simply messing about in boats . . . or with boats . . . In or out of 'em, it doesn't matter.

The Wind in the Willows [1908], ch. 1

"Glorious, stirring sight!" murmured Toad . . . "The poetry of motion! The real way to travel! The only way to travel! Here today — in next week tomorrow! Villages skipped, towns and cities jumped — always somebody else's horizons! O bliss! O poop-poop! O my! O my!"

ALFRED EDWARD HOUSMAN 1
1859–1936

From Clee to heaven the beacon burns,
The shires have seen it plain.
A Shropshire Lad [1896] 1, st. 1

Oh, God will save her, fear you not:
Be you the men you've been,
Get you the sons your fathers got,
And God will save the Queen.

Ib. st. 8

1 I am not a pessimist but a pejorist (as George Eliot said she was not an optimist but a meliorist); and that philosophy is founded on my observation of the world, not on anything so trivial and irrelevant as personal history. — Autobiographical note written for a French translation of his poems

Loveliest of trees, the cherry now
Is hung with bloom along the bough.
A Shropshire Lad 2, st. 1

Now, of my threescore years and ten,
Twenty will not come again,
And take from seventy springs a score,
It only leaves me fifty more.

And since to look at things in bloom
Fifty springs are little room,
About the woodlands I will go
To see the cherry hung with snow.

Ib. st. 2, 3

Clay lies still, but blood's a rover;
Breath's a ware that will not keep.
Up, lad: when the journey's over
There'll be time enough to sleep.

Ib. 4 (Reveille)

Lovers lying two and two
Ask not whom they sleep beside,
And the bridegroom all night through
Never turns him to the bride.

Ib. 12

When I was one-and-twenty
I heard a wise man say,
"Give crowns and pounds and guineas
But not your heart away;
Give pearls away and rubies
But keep your fancy free."

But I was one-and-twenty,
No use to talk to me.

When I was one-and-twenty
I heard him say again,
"The heart out of the bosom
Was never given in vain;
'Tis paid with sighs aplenty
And sold for endless rue."

And I am two-and-twenty,
And Oh, 'tis true, 'tis true.

Ib. 13

His folly has not fellow
Beneath the blue of day
That gives to man or woman
His heart and soul away.

Ib. 14

Oh, when I was in love with you,
Then I was clean and brave,
And miles around the wonder grew
How well I did behave.

And now the fancy passes by,
And nothing will remain,
And miles around they'll say that I
Am quite myself again.  
A *Shropshire Lad* 18

And silence sounds no worse than 
cheers  
After earth has stopped the ears.  
*ib. 19 (To an Athlete Dying Young)*, st. 4

The bells they sound on Bredon,  
And still the steeples hum.  
"Come all to church, good people" —  
Oh, noisy bells, be dumb;  
I hear you, I will come.  
*ib. 21, st. 7*

The lads that will die in their glory and  
ever be old.  
*ib. 23, st. 4*

The goal stands up, the keeper  
Stands up to keep the goal.  
*ib. 27, st. 4*

And fire and ice within me fight  
Beneath the suffocating night.  
*ib. 30, st. 4*

There, like the wind through woods in 
riot,  
Through him the gale of life blew high;  
The tree of man was never quiet:  
Then 'twas the Roman, now 'tis I.  
*ib. 31, st. 4*

Oh tarnish late on Wenlock Edge,  
Gold that I never see.  
*ib. 39, st. 3*

Into my heart an air that kills  
From yon far country blows:  
What are those blue remembered hills,  
What spires, what farms are those?  

That is the land of lost content,  
I see it shining plain,  
The happy highways where I went  
And cannot come again.  
*ib. 40*

Earth and high heaven are fixed of old  
and founded strong.  
*ib. 48, st. 1*

Far in a western brookland  
That bred me long ago  

The poplars stand and tremble  
By pools I used to know.  
A *Shropshire Lad* 52, st. 1

There, by the starlit fences,  
The wanderer halts and hears  
My soul that lingers sighing  
About the glimmering weirs.  
*ib. 4*

With rue my heart is laden  
For golden friends I had,  
For many a rose-lipped maiden  
And many a lightfoot lad.  
*ib. 54, st. 1*

By brooks too broad for leaping  
The lightfoot boys are laid.  
*ib. 2*

Now hollow fires burn out to black,  
And lights are guttering low:  
Square your shoulders, lift your pack,  
And leave your friends and go.

Oh never fear, man, nought's to dread  
Look not left nor right:  
In all the endless road you tread  
There's nothing but the night.  
*ib. 60*

Oh many a peer of England brews  
Livelier liquor than the Muse,  
And malt does more than Milton can  
To justify God's ways to man.  
Ale, man, ale's the stuff to drink  
For fellows whom it hurts to think.  
*ib. 62*

Mithridates, he died old.  
*ib.*

Pass me the can, lad; there's an end of  
May.  
*Last Poems* 9, st. 1

The troubles of our proud and angry  
dust  
Are from eternity, and shall not fail.  
Bear them we can, and if we can we  
must.

Shoulder the sky, my lad, and drink  
your ale.  
*ib. 7*

---

1 See Dante, p. 150b, and Frost, p. 927a.

2 See Milton, p. 341b.

Housman's passage is based on the belief of  
the ancients that Mithridates the Great [c. 135- 
63 B.C.] had so saturated his body with poisons  
that none could injure him. When captured by  
the Romans he tried in vain to poison himself,  
then ordered a Gallic mercenary to kill him.
But men at whiles are sober
   And think by fits and starts.
And if they think, they fasten
   Their hands upon their hearts.

Last Poems 10, st. 2

The laws of God, the laws of man,
He may keep that will and can;
Not I: let God and man decree
Laws for themselves and not for me.

Ib. 12

And how am I to face the odds
Of man's bedevilment and God's?
I, a stranger and afraid
In a world I never made.

Ib. 15 (Eight O'Clock)

Happy bridegroom, Hesper brings
All desired and timely things.
All whom morning sends to roam,
Hesper loves to lead them home.
Home return who him behold,
Child to mother, sheep to fold,
Bird to nest from wandering wide: 1
Happy bridegroom, seek your bride.

Ib. 24 (Epithalamium), st. 3

These, in the day when heaven was fall-
ing,
The hour when earth's foundations fled,
Followed their mercenary calling
And took their wages and are dead.

Ib. 37 (Epitaph on an Army of Mercenaries), 2 st. 1

---

What God abandoned, these defended.

Last Poems 37, st. 2

Tell me not here, it needs not saying,
What tune the enchantress plays
In aftermaths of soft September
Or under blanching mays,
For she and I were long acquainted
And I knew all her ways.

Ib. 40, st. 1

They say my verse is sad: no wonder;
Its narrow measure spans
Tears of eternity, and sorrow,
Not mine, but man's.

More Poems [1936], foreword

I to my perils
Of cheat and charmer
Came clad in armor
By stars benign.
Hope lies to mortals
And most believe her,
But man's deceiver
Was never mine.

Ib. 6, st. 1

The rainy Pleiads wester,
Orion plunges prone,
And midnight strikes and hastens,
And I lie down alone. 1

Ib. 11, st. 1

My kind and foolish comrade
That breathes all night for me.

Ib. 13, st. 3

Life, to be sure, is nothing much to lose,
But young men think it is, and we were young.

Ib. 36

We now to peace and darkness
And earth and thee restore
Thy creature that thou madest
And wilt cast forth no more.

Ib. 47 (For My Funeral), st. 3

Good night; ensured release.
Imperishable peace,
Have these for yours. 2

1 See Sappho, p. 69b.
2 These three lines are on the tablet over Hous-
man's grave in the parish church at Ludlow, Shropshire.

---

See Sappho, p. 69b; and Melesager, p. 110a.

*The British regulars who made the retreat
from Mons, beginning August 24, 1914.
While sky and sea and land
And earth's foundations stand
And heaven endures.

More Poems 48 (Alta Quies),
st. 1

Oh they're taking him to prison for the
color of his hair.
Additional Poems [1937], 18, st. 1

Good literature continually read for
pleasure must, let us hope, do some
good to the reader: must quicken his
perception though dull, and sharpen his
discrimination though blunt, and mel-
low the rawness of his personal opin-
ions.

The Name and Nature of Poetry

Experience has taught me, when I
am shaving of a morning, to keep
watch over my thoughts, because, if a
line of poetry strays into my memory,
my skin bristles so that the razor ceases
to act . . . . The seat of this sensation
is the pit of the stomach.

JEROME KLAPOKA
JEROME
1859–1927

Let your boat of life be light, packed
with only what you need—a homely
home and simple pleasures, one or two
friends, worth the name, someone to
love and someone to love you,2 a cat, a
dog, and a pipe or two, enough to eat
and enough to wear, and a little more
than enough to drink; for thirst is a
dangerous thing.

Three Men in a Boat [1889],
ch. 3

It is impossible to enjoy idling thor-
oughly unless one has plenty of work to
do.

Idle Thoughts of an Idle Fellow
[1889]. On Being Idle

Love is like the measles; we all have
to go through it.

Idle Thoughts of an Idle Fel-
low. On Being in Love

"Nothing, so it seems to me," said
the stranger, "is more beautiful than
the love that has weathered the storms
of life . . . . The love of the young for
the young, that is the beginning of life.
But the love of the old for the old,
that is the beginning of—of things
longer."

The Passing of the Third Floor
Back [1908]

WILLIAM JAMES
LAMPTON
1859–1917

Same old slippers.
Same old rice,
Same old glimpse of
Paradise. June Weddings, st. 10

Where the corn is full of kernels
And the colonels full of corn.
Kentucky

TSUBOUCHI SHOYO
1859–1935

The writers of popular fiction seem
to have taken as their guiding principle
the dictum that the essence of the
novel lies in the expression of the ap-
proved moral sentiments. They accord-
ingly erect a framework of morality into
which they attempt to force their
plots.

The Essence of the Novel [1885]

The indiscriminate readers through-
out the country also must shoulder
their share of the blame. It has long
been the custom in Japan to consider
the novel as an instrument of educa-
tion . . . . In actual practice, however,
only stories of bloodthirsty cruelty or
else of pornography are welcomed.

TSUBOUCHI SHOYO
1859–1935

Love is like the measles; we all have
to go through it.

Idle Thoughts of an Idle Fel-
low. On Being in Love

"Nothing, so it seems to me," said
the stranger, "is more beautiful than
the love that has weathered the storms
of life . . . . The love of the young for
the young, that is the beginning of life.
But the love of the old for the old,
that is the beginning of—of things
longer."

The Passing of the Third Floor
Back [1908]

WILLIAM JAMES
LAMPTON
1859–1917

Same old slippers.
Same old rice,
Same old glimpse of
Paradise. June Weddings, st. 10

Where the corn is full of kernels
And the colonels full of corn.
Kentucky

JEROME KLAPOKA
JEROME
1859–1927

Let your boat of life be light, packed
with only what you need—a homely
home and simple pleasures, one or two
friends, worth the name, someone to
love and someone to love you,2 a cat, a
dog, and a pipe or two, enough to eat
and enough to wear, and a little more
than enough to drink; for thirst is a
dangerous thing.

Three Men in a Boat [1889],
ch. 3

It is impossible to enjoy idling thor-
oughly unless one has plenty of work to
do.

Idle Thoughts of an Idle Fellow
[1889]. On Being Idle

1 The Leslie Stephen Lecture, Cambridge Uni-
versity [May 9, 1883].
2 Find someone to love . . . . and, oh, someone
to love you.—SACHA GUTRY, Deburau [1918]
CHARLES E. STANTON 1
1859–1933
Lafayette, we are here.2
Address at the Tomb of Lafayette, Picpus Cemetery, Paris [July 4, 1917]

JAMES KENNETH STEPHEN 2
1859–1902
When the Rudyards cease from Kipling
And the Haggards ride no more.
Lapsus Calami. To R. K.

Of sentences that stir my bile,
Of phrases I detest,
There’s one beyond all others vile:
“He did it for the best.”
Ib. The Malefactor’s Plea, st. 1

FRANCIS THOMPSON
1859–1907
The fairest things have fleetest end,
Their scent survives their close:
But the rose’s scent is bitterness
To him that loved the rose.
Daisy [1893], st. 10

She went her unremembering way,
She went and left in me
The pang of all the partings gone,
And partings yet to be.
Ib. st. 12

Nothing begins, and nothing ends,
That is not paid with moan;

For we are born in other’s pain,
And perish in our own.
Daisy, st. 15

Look for me in the nurseries of Heaven,1
To My Godchild

The innocent moon, which nothing
does but shine,
Moves all the laboring surges of the
world.
Sister Songs, pt. II

I fled Him, down the nights and down
the days;
I fled Him, down the arches of the
years;
I fled Him, down the labyrinthine ways
Of my own mind; and in the mist of
 tears
I hid from Him, and under running
laughter.
The Hound of Heaven [1893],
l. 1

But with unhurrying chase,
And unperturbed pace,
Deliberate speed, majestic instancy,
They beat — and a Voice beat
More instant than the Feet —
“All things betray thee, who betrayest
Me.”
Ib. l. 10

Across the margent of the world I fled,
And troubled the gold gateways of the
stars.
Ib. l. 25

I said to dawn, Be sudden; to eve, Be
soon.
Ib. l. 30

My days have crackled and gone up in
smoke.
Ib. l. 122

All which I took from thee I did but
take,
Not for thy harms,
But just that thou might’st seek it in
My arms.
Ib. l. 171

There is no expeditious road
To pack and label men for God,
And save them by the barrel load.
A Judgment in Heaven, epilogue

Thou canst not stir a flower
Without troubling of a star.
The Mistress of Vision

1 Chief disbursing officer of the American Expeditionary Forces in France [1917], deputized
by General Pershing to speak on behalf of the A.E.F. on this occasion. He used the phrase
again on July 14.
2 The remark has also been attributed to General Pershing, who in My Experiences in the
World War [1917] says he cannot remember hav-
ing said “anything so splendid.” However
Naboth Hedin, one of the uniformed American
 correspondents present upon the July 4, 1917,
occaision, states that he heard Pershing pronounce
the phrase three weeks earlier, on June 14, his
second day in Paris:
“Pershing stepped up to it [Lafayette’s grave]
and saluted in his best manner and then said
in a loud voice, ‘Lafayette, we are here.’ I was
about twenty feet away” [letter from Naboth
Hedin to Samuel Eliot Morison, June 21, 1934].
3 See Wordsworth, note 1, p. 516a.
BARJRIE
alto-grand
3
to
picked
know
4
rainbow.
in
Kingdom
arm
no
have
city's
ac-
st.
afterwards,
would
loss
stooped
belief;
loves
ADDAMS
common
and
i
8
House
coaches,
to
it
a
eft.
and
10
be
bap-
but
that
most
one
something
into
mated
so
thee,
to
It
there
us
were
capabilities,
the
understand
the
Congress
faces,
believe
16.
child?
to
plates
from
and
and
of
3
16.
THOMPSON BARJRIE
O world invisible, we view thee,
O world intangible, we touch thee,
O world unknowable, we know thee.
The Kingdom of God (“In No Strange Land”) [1913], st. 1
The drift of pinions, would we hearken,
Beats at our own clay-shuttered doors.
Ib. st. 3
The angels keep their ancient places;
Turn but a stone, and start a wing!
‘Tis ye, ’tis your estranged faces,
That miss the many-splendored thing.
Ib. st. 4
Upon thy so sore loss
Shall shine the traffic of Jacob’s ladder
Pitched betwixt Heaven and Charing Cross.
Ib. st. 5
Short arm needs man to reach to
Heaven
So ready is Heaven to stoop to him.
Grace of the Way, st. 6

Know you what it is to be a child? It is to be something very different from the man of today. It is to have a spirit yet streaming from the waters of baptism; it is to believe in love, to believe in loveliness, to believe in belief; it is to be so little that the elves can reach to whisper in your ear; it is to turn pumpkins into coaches, and mice into horses, lowness into loftiness, and nothing into everything, for each child has its fairy godmother in its soul.
Shelley. In The Dublin Review [July 1908]

Few poets were so mated before, and no poet was so mated afterwards, until Browning stooped and picked up a fair-coined soul that lay rusting in a pool of tears.
Ib.

SIDNEY WEBB [LORD PASSFIELD] 1859–1947

AND

BEATRICE WEBB 1858–1943

The inevitability of gradualness.
Presidential address, British Labour Party Congress [1923]

JANE ADDAMS 1860–1935

Private beneficence is totally inadequate to deal with the vast numbers of the city’s disinherited.
Twenty Years at Hull House [1910]
The common stock of intellectual enjoyment should not be difficult of access because of the economic position of him who would approach it. Ib.

JAMES MATTHEW BARRIE 1860–1937

The most gladsome thing in the world is that few of us fall very low; the saddest that, with such capabilities, we seldom rise high.
The Little Minister [1891], ch. 3

It’s a weary world, and nobody bides in’t.
Ib. 4

You canna expect to be baith grand and comfortable.
Ib. 10

Let no one who loves be called altogether unhappy. Even love unreturned has its rainbow.
Ib. 24

Them that has china plates themsels is the maist careful no to break the china plates of others.
Ib. 26

We never understand how little we need in this world until we know the loss of it.
Margaret Ogilvy [1896], ch. 8

In dinner talk it is perhaps allowable to fling on any fagot rather than let the fire go out.
Tommy and Grizel [1900], ch. 3

Shall we make a new rule of life from tonight: always to try to be a little kinder than is necessary?
The Little White Bird [1902], ch. 4

His lordship may compel us to be equal upstairs, but there will never be equality in the servants’ hall.
The Admirable Crichton [1903], act 1
When the first baby laughed for the first time, the laugh broke into a thousand pieces and they all went skipping about, and that was the beginning of fairies.

Peter Pan [1904], act I

Every time a child says "I don't believe in fairies" there is a little fairy somewhere that falls down dead. Ib.

Do you believe in fairies? . . . If you believe, clap your hands! Ib. IV

It's a sort of bloom on a woman. If you have it [charm], you don't need to have anything else, and if you don't have it, it doesn't much matter what else you have. Some women, the few, have charm for all; and most have charm for one. But some have charm for none.¹

What Every Woman Knows [1908], act I

The tragedy of a man who has found himself out. Ib. IV

One's religion is whatever he is most interested in, and yours is Success.

The Twelve-Pound Look [1910]

JOHN COLLINS BOSSIDY
1860–1928

And this is good old Boston,
The home of the bean and the cod,
Where the Lowells talk to the Cabots
And the Cabots talk only to God.²

Toast, Holy Cross Alumni Dinner [1910]

¹ What is charm? It is what the violet has and the camellia has not. — Marion Crawford [1854–1909]. Children of the King, ch. 5

"Charm" — which means the power to effect work without employing brute force — is indispensable to women. Charm is a woman's strength just as strength is a man's charm. — Havelock Ellis [1859–1939]. The Task of Social Hygiene, ch. 3

² Patterned on the toast given at the twenty-fifth anniversary dinner of the Harvard Class of 1880, by a Westerner.

Here's to old Massachusetts,
The home of the sacred cod,
Where the Adamses vote for Douglas,
And the Cabots walk with God.

WILLIAM JENNINGS BRYAN
1860–1925

The humblest citizen of all the land,
when clad in the armor of a righteous cause, is stronger than all the hosts of Error.

Speech at the National Democratic Convention, Chicago [1896]

You shall not press down upon the brow of labor this crown of thorns. You shall not crucify mankind upon a cross of gold.¹

Ib.

ANTON PAVLOVICH CHEKHOV
1860–1904

I feel more contented when I remember that I have two professions, and not one. Medicine is my lawful wife and literature my mistress. When I am bored with one I spend the night with the other. Though this is irregular, it is not monotonous, and besides neither really loses anything through my infidelity.

Letter to A. S. Suvorin [August 29, 1888]

We shall rest! We shall hear the angels, we shall see the whole sky all diamonds, we shall see how all earthly evil, all our sufferings are drowned in the mercy that will fill the whole world. And our life will grow peaceful, tender, sweet as a caress. I believe, I do believe.

Uncle Vanya [1897], act IV

To Moscow, to Moscow, to Moscow!

Three Sisters [1901], act II

All I wanted was to say honestly to people: "Have a look at yourselves and see how bad and dreary your lives are!" Letter to Alexander Tikhonov

¹ I shall not help crucify mankind upon a cross of gold. I shall not aid in pressing down upon the bleeding brow of labor this crown of thorns.

— William Jennings Bryan, speech, House of Representatives [December 22, 1894]
I ran against a Prejudice
That quite cut off the view.

An Obstacle, st. 1

There's a whining at the threshold—
There's a scratching at the floor—
To work! To work! In Heaven's name!
The wolf is at the door!
The Wolf at the Door, st. 6

The people people have for friends
Your common sense appall,
But the people people marry
Are the queerest folk of all.

Queer People

HARRY MICAJAH DAUGHERTY
1860–1941

In a smoke-filled room in some hotel.

Republican National Convention, Chicago [June 1920]

HAMLIN GARLAND
1860–1940

A Son of the Middle Border
Title of autobiographical narrative [1917]

CHARLOTTE PERKINS STETSON GILMAN
1860–1935

Cried all, "Before such things can come,
You idiotic child,
You must alter human nature!"
And they all sat back and smiled.

Similar Cases

"I do not want to be a fly!
I want to be a worm!"

A Conservative, st. 6

I quite agree with Alexander Dumas who, when asked how he had enjoyed a fearfully dull party, said, "I should not have enjoyed it if I had not been there." — LAURA TENNANT, letter to Sidney Colvin [December 1884]; from E. V. Lucas, The Colvins and Their Friends

Daugherty, presidential campaign manager for Senator Warren G. Harding, predicted that the convention would be deadlocked and would be decided by a group of men who "will sit down about two o'clock in the morning around a table in a smoke-filled room." The room was in the suite occupied by George Harvey, rooms 804-805 in the Blackstone Hotel.

WILLIAM RALPH INGE
1860–1954

Literature flourishes best when it is half a trade and half an art.
The Victorian Age [1922]

A man may build himself a throne of bayonets, but he cannot sit on it.
From Wit and Wisdom of Dean Inge, edited by MARCHANT, no. 108

JAMES BALL NAYLOR
1860–1945

King David and King Solomon
Led merry, merry lives,
With many, many lady friends
And many, many wives;
But when old age crept over them—
With many, many qualms,
King Solomon wrote the Proverbs
And King David wrote the Psalms.

Ancient Authors

OWEN WISTER
1860–1938

When you call me that, smile!
The Virginian [1902], ch. 2

WILLIAM BLISS CARMAN
1861–1929

An open hand, an easy shoe,
And a hope to make the day go through.
The Joys of the Road, st. 8
No fidget and no reformer, just
A calm observer of ought and must.

The Joys of the Road, st. 22

The scarlet of the maples can shake me
like a cry
Of bugles going by.

A Vagabond Song, st. 2

There is something in October sets the
gypsy blood astir.

I took a day to search for God,
And found Him not. But as I trod
By rocky ledge, through woods untamed,
Just where one scarlet lily flamed,
I saw His footprint in the sod.

Ballad of Kenelm

A short life in the saddle, Lord!
Not long life by the fire.

The Knight Errant, st. 2

I hear in my heart, I hear in its ominous
pulses
All day, on the road, the hoofs of invisible
horses,
All night, from their stalls, the importunate pawing and neighing.

The Wild Ride, st. 1 and 6

Quotations (such as have point and lack triteness) from the great old authors are an act of filial reverence on the part of the quoter, and a blessing to a public grown superficial and external.¹

In Scribner's Magazine [January 1911]

JOHN LUTHER LONG
1861-1927

To die with honor when one can no longer live with honor.²

Madame Butterfly [1897] (inscription on Samurai blade)

EDWARD MACDOWELL
1861-1908

A house of Dreams untold
That looks out over the whispering treetops
And faces the setting sun.

House of Dreams¹

BYRON RUFUS NEWTON
1861-1938

Vulgar of manner, overfed,
Overdressed and underbred;
Heartless, Godless, hell's delight,
Rude by day and lewd by night.

Owed to New York [1906]

Purple-robed and pauper-clad,
Raving, rotting, money-mad;
A squirming herd in Mammon's mesh,
A wilderness of human flesh;
Crazed with avarice, lust, and rum,
New York, thy name's Delirium.

ALBERT BIGELOW PAINE
1861-1937

The Great White Way.²

Title of novel [1901]

SIR WALTER RALEIGH
1861-1922

I wish I loved the human race;
I wish I loved its silly face;
I wish I liked the way it walks;
I wish I liked the way it talks;
And when I'm introduced to one
I wish I thought, What jolly fun!

Wishes of an Elderly Man;
wished at a garden party [June 1914]

RABINDRANATH TAGORE
1861-1941

When one knows thee, then alien there is none, then no door is shut. Oh.

1 See Kipling, p. 8742, and note.
² One should die proudly when it is no longer possible to live proudly. — NIETZSCHE [1844–]
grant me my prayer that I may never lose the touch of the one in the play of the many.  

Gitanjali [1913]

When I bring you colored toys, my child, I understand why there is such a play of colors on clouds, on water, and why flowers are painted in tints.  
The Crescent Moon [1913].  
When and Why

I do not love him because he is good, but because he is my little child.  

Ib. The Judge

ALFRED NORTH WHITEHEAD  
1861—1947

The study of mathematics is apt to commence in disappointment. . . . We are told that by its aid the stars are weighed and the billions of molecules in a drop of water are counted. Yet, like the ghost of Hamlet’s father, this great science eludes the efforts of our mental weapons to grasp it.  

An Introduction to Mathematics [1911]

All the world over and at all times there have been practical men, absorbed in irreducible and stubborn facts; all the world over and at all times there have been men of philosophic temperament, who have been absorbed in the weaving of general principles.  

Science and the Modern World [1925]

The science of pure mathematics, in its modern developments, may claim to be the most original creation of the human spirit.  

Ib.

The greatest invention of the nineteenth century was the invention of the method of invention.  

Ib.

The human body is an instrument for the production of art in the life of the human soul.  

Adventures of Ideas [1933], ch. 18

A general definition of civilization: a civilized society is exhibiting the five qualities of truth, beauty, adventure, art, peace.  

Adventures of Ideas, ch. 19

The deliberate aim at Peace very easily passes into its bastard substitute, Anesthesia.  

Ib. 20

There are no whole truths; all truths are half-truths. It is trying to treat them as whole truths that plays the devil.  

Dialogues of Alfred North Whitehead [1953], p. 16

The vitality of thought is in adventure. Ideas won’t keep. Something must be done about them. When the idea is new, its custodians have fervor, live for it, and, if need be, die for it.  

Ib. p. 100

Intelligence is quickness to apprehend as distinct from ability, which is capacity to act wisely on the thing apprehended.  

Ib. p. 135

Our minds are finite, and yet even in these circumstances of finitude we are surrounded by possibilities that are infinite, and the purpose of human life is to grasp as much as we can out of that infinitude.  

Ib. p. 163

A culture is in its finest flower before it begins to analyze itself.  

Ib. p. 169

The ideas of Freud were popularized by people who only imperfectly understood them, who were incapable of the great effort required to grasp them in their relationship to larger truths, and who therefore assigned to them a prominence out of all proportion to their true importance.  

Ib. p. 212

Art is the imposing of a pattern on experience, and our aesthetic enjoyment in recognition of the pattern.  

Ib. p. 228

A philosopher of imposing stature doesn’t think in a vacuum. Even his most abstract ideas are, to some extent, conditioned by what is or is not known in the time when he lives.  

Ib. p. 229

With the sense of sight, the idea communicates the emotion, whereas,  

1 As recorded by Lucien Price.  

2 See Freud, p. 833b.
with sound, the emotion communicates the idea, which is more direct and therefore more powerful.

Dialogue of Alfred North Whitehead, p. 231

Intellect is to emotion as our clothes are to our bodies: we could not very well have civilized life without clothes, but we would be in a poor way if we had only clothes without bodies.

Ib. p. 232

No period of history has ever been great or ever can be that does not act on some sort of high, idealistic motives, and idealism in our time has been shoved aside, and we are paying the penalty for it.

Ib. p. 276

The English never abolish anything. They put it in cold storage.

Ib. p. 309

Shakespeare wrote better poetry for not knowing too much; Milton, I think, knew too much finally for the good of his poetry.

Ib. p. 369

JOHN KENDRICK BANGS
1862–1922

I think mankind by thee would be less bored
If only thou wert not thine own reward. A Hint to Virtue

ARTHUR CHRISTOPHER BENSON
1862–1925

Land of hope and glory, mother of the free.
How shall we extol thee, who are born of thee?
Wider still and wider shall thy bounds be set;
God, who made thee mighty, make thee mightier yet.

Land of Hope and Glory, chorus

ALBERT JEREMIAH BEVERIDGE
1862–1927

This party comes from the grass roots. It has grown from the soil of the people's hard necessities.

Address as temporary chairman of the Bull Moose Convention, Chicago [August 5, 1912]

JAMES W. BLAKE
1862–1935

East Side, West Side, all around the town,
The tots sang "Ring-a-rosie," "London Bridge is falling down";
Boys and girls together, me and Mamie O'Rourke,
Tripped the light fantastic on the sidewalks of New York.

The Sidewalks of New York

CARRIE JACOBS BOND
1862–1946

Well, this is the end of a perfect day.
Near the end of a journey, too.

A Perfect Day, st. 2

For mem'ry has painted this perfect day
With colors that never fade,
And we find at the end of a perfect day
The soul of a friend we've made.

Ib.

NICHOLAS MURRAY BUTLER
1862–1947

An expert is one who knows more and more about less and less.

Commencement address, Columbia University

1 The music of the song was composed by Charles B. Lawlor [1858–1915].
JOHN JAY CHAPMAN
1862–1933

The New Testament, and to a very large extent the Old, is the soul of man. You cannot criticize it. It criticizes you.
Letter [March 26, 1898]

The present in New York is so powerful that the past is lost. Ib. [1909]

People who love soft words and hate iniquity forget this, that reform consists in taking a bone away from a dog. Philosophy will not do this.

Saying

GOLDSWORTHY LOWES DICKINSON
1862–1932

Dissatisfaction with the world in which we live and determination to realize one that shall be better, are the prevailing characteristics of the modern spirit.

The Greek View of Life [1898], ch. 5

Chinese poetry is of all poetry I know the most human and the least symbolic or romantic. It contemplates life just as it presents itself, without any veil of ideas, any rhetoric or sentiment; it simply clears away the obstruction which habit has built up between us and the beauty of things.

An Essay on the Civilizations of India, China, and Japan [1914]

The United States of America — the greatest potential force, material, moral, and spiritual, in the world.

The Choice Before Us [1917], ch. 1

Government is everywhere to a great extent controlled by powerful minorities, with an interest distinct from that of the mass of the people.

Ib. 4

LUDWIG FULDA
1862–1939

You remain the King — even in your underwear.
Der Talisman [1893]

EDWARD, VISCOUNT GREY OF FALLODON
1862–1933

The lamps are going out all over Europe; we shall not see them lit again in our lifetime.

Comment [August 3, 1914].

standing at the windows of his room in the Foreign Office, London, as the lamplighters were turning on the lights in St. James Park

O. HENRY
[WILLIAM SYDNEY PORTER]
1862–1910

If men knew how women pass the time when they are alone, they'd never marry.

The Four Million [1906].

Memoirs of a Yellow Dog

What a woman wants is what you're out of. She wants more of a thing when it's scarce.

Heart of the West [1907].

Cupid a la Carte

Perhaps there is no happiness in life so perfect as the martyr's.

The Trimmed Lamp [1907].

The Country of Elusion

Bohemia is nothing more than the little country in which you do not live.

Ib.

You're the goods.

The Voice of the City [1908].

From Each According to His Ability

It was beautiful and simple as all truly great swindles are.

The Gentle Grafter [1908].

The Octopus Marooned

There are two times when you can never tell what is going to happen. One is when a man takes his first drink; and the other is when a woman takes her latest.

Ib.

1 War was declared 11 P.M. August 4, 1914.
Busy as a one-armed man with the nettle-rash pasting on wallpaper.

_The Gentle Grafter._
_The Ethics of Pig_

Bagdad-on-the-Subway.¹
_Roads of Destiny [1909]. The Discounters of Money_

History is bright and fiction dull with homely men who have charmed women.

_Ib. Next to Reading Matter_

You can't appreciate home till you've left it, money till it's spent, your wife till she's joined a woman's club, nor Old Glory till you see it hanging on a broomstick on the shanty of a consul in a foreign town.

_Ib. The Fourth in Salvador_

She plucked from my lapel the invisible strand of lint (the universal act of woman to proclaim ownership).

_Structly Business [1910], A Ramble in Aphasia_

East is East, and West is San Francisco, according to Californians. Californians are a race of people; they are not merely inhabitants of a State.

_Ib. A Municipal Report_

Take of London fog 30 parts; malaria 10 parts; gas leaks 20 parts; dewdrops gathered in a brickyard at sunrise 25 parts; odor of honeysuckle 15 parts. Mix. The mixture will give you an approximate conception of a Nashville drizzle.

It couldn't have happened anywhere but in little old New York.²
_Wirligigs [1910], A Little Local Color_

I was made by a Dago and presented to the American people on behalf of the French Government for the pur-

¹ Also in _A Madison Square Arabian Night, A Night in New Arabia, and What You Want._
² Also in _A Midsummer Knight's Dream, Past One at Rooney's and The Rubber Plant's Story._

pose of welcoming Irish immigrants into the Dutch city of New York.

_Sixes and Sevens [1911], The Lady Higher Up_¹

A straw vote only shows which way the hot air blows.

_Rolling Stones [1913], A Ruler of Men_

Take it from me—he's got the goods.

_The Unprofitable Servant_

Turn up the lights—I don't want to go home in the dark.²
_Last Words [June 5, 1910_

CHARLES EVANS HUGUES
1862–1948

We are under a Constitution, but the Constitution is what the judges say it is, and the judiciary is the safeguard of our liberty and of our property under the Constitution.

_Speech at Elmira, New York [May 3, 1907_

How amazing it is that, in the midst of controversies on every conceivable subject, one should expect unanimity of opinion upon difficult legal questions! In the highest ranges of thought, in theology, philosophy and science, we find differences of view on the part of the most distinguished experts—philosophers, philosophers and scientists. The history of scholarship is a record of disagreements. And when we deal with questions relating to principles of law and their applications, we do not suddenly rise into a stratosphere of icy certainty.

_Speech to the American Law Institute [May 7, 1936_

The greater the importance of safeguarding the community from incitements to the overthrow of our institutions by force and violence, the more imperative is the need to preserve inviolate the constitutional rights of free

¹ The Statue of Liberty.
² The reference is to a popular song of the day, “I'm Afraid to Go Home in the Dark.”
speech, free press and free assembly in order to maintain the opportunity for free political discussion, to the end that government may be responsive to the will of the people and that changes, if desired, may be obtained by peaceful means. Therein lies the security of the Republic, the very foundation of constitutional government.

Dejonge v. Oregon, 299 U.S. 353, 365 [1937]

MAURICE MAETERLINCK
1862–1949

It is always a mistake not to close one's eyes, whether to forgive or to look better into oneself.

Pelléas et Mélisande [1892]

There are no dead.

The Blue Bird [1909], act IV, sc. 2

SIR HENRY NEWBOLT
1862–1938

To set the cause above renown,
To love the game beyond the prize,
To honor, while you strike him down,
The foe that comes with fearless eyes;
And dear the land that gave you birth,
And dearer yet the brotherhood
That binds the brave of all the earth.

The Island Race. Clifton Chapel, st. 2

Qui procul hinc, the legend's writ,
The frontier grave is far away —

Qui ante diem perit:
Sed miles, sed pro patria.1

Ib. st. 4

Take my drum to England, hang et by the shore,
Strike et when your powder's runnin' low;
If the Dons sight Devon, I'll quit the port o' Heaven,
An' drum them up the Channel as we drummed them long ago.

Drake's Drum, st. 2

1 Who died far away, before his time: but as a soldier, for his country.

Drake he's in his hammock till the great Armadas come.
(Capten, art tha sleepin' there below?)

Drake's Drum, st. 3

Now the sunset breezes shiver,
And she's fading down the river,
But in England's song forever
She's the Fighting Téméraire.

The Fighting Téméraire, st. 6

Play up! play up! and play the game!

Vitai Lampada

EDEN PHILLPOTTS
1862–1960

His father's sister had bats in the belfry and was put away.

Peacock House

ROBERT CAMERON ROGERS
1862–1912

The hours I spent with thee, dear heart,
Are as a string of pearls to me;
I count them over, every one apart,
My rosary, my rosary.

My Rosary

EDITH WHARTON
1862–1937

There are two ways of spreading light: to be
The candle or the mirror that reflects it.

Vesalius in Zante

Mrs. Ballinger is one of the ladies who pursue Culture in bands, as though it were dangerous to meet it alone.

Xingu [1916]

I was never allowed to read the popular American children's books of my day because, as my mother said, the children spoke bad English without the author's knowing it.

A Backward Glance [1934], ch. 3

To [Henry] James's intimates, however, these elaborate hesitancies, far from being an obstacle, were like a cob-
web bridge flung from his mind to theirs, an invisible passage over which one knew that silver-footed ironies, veiled jokes, tiptoe malices, were stealing to explode a huge laugh at one's feet. A Backward Glance, ch. 8

REVEREND E. J. HARDY fl. 1910
How To Be Happy Though Married. Title of book [1910]

HENRY HOLCOMB BENNETT 1863–1924
Hats off!
Along the street there comes
A blare of bugles, a raffle of drums,
A flash of color beneath the sky:
Hats off!
The flag is passing by.
The Flag Goes By, st. 1

GAMALIEL BRADFORD 1863–1932
I sometimes wish that God were back
In this dark world and wide;1
For though some virtues he might lack,
He had his pleasant side. Exit God

DAVID LLOYD GEORGE, EARL OF DWYFOR 1863–1945
What is our task? To make Britain a fit country for heroes to live in.
Speech, Queen's Hall, London [September 19, 1914]

OLIVER HERFORD 1863–1935
Children, behold the Chimpanzee:
He sits on the ancestral tree
From which we sprang in ages gone.
I'm glad we sprang: had we held on,

1 See Milton, p. 341a.

We might, for aught that I can say,
Be horrid Chimpanzees today.
The Chimpanzee
Ermined and minked and Persian-lamed,
Be-puffed (be-painted, too, alas!)
Be-decked, be-diamonded — be-dammed!
The women of the better class.
The Women of the Better Class, st. 4

SIR ARTHUR THOMAS QUILLER-COUGH 1863–1944
Literature is not an abstract science, to which exact definitions can be applied. It is an art, the success of which depends on personal persuasiveness, on the author's skill to give as on ours to receive.
Inaugural Lecture at Cambridge University [1913]

JAMES HARVEY ROBINSON 1863–1935
Political campaigns are designedly made into emotional orgies which endeavor to distract attention from the real issues involved, and they actually paralyze what slight powers of cerebration man can normally muster.
The Human Comedy [1937], ch. 9

With supreme irony, the war to "make the world safe for democracy" ended by leaving democracy more unsafe in the world than at any time since the collapse of the revolutions of 1848.
Ib.

GEORGE SANTAYANA 1863–1952
O World, thou choosest not the better part!
It is not wisdom to be only wise,
And on the inward vision close the eyes,

1 See Woodrow Wilson, p. 84a.
But it is wisdom to believe the heart. Columbus found a world, and had no chart, Save one that faith deciphered in the skies; To trust the soul's invincible surmise Was all his science and his only art. O World, Thou Choosest Not

[1894]

Beauty as we feel it is something indescribable: what it is or what it means can never be said.

The Sense of Beauty [1896].

Expression

Beauty is a pledge of the possible conformity between the soul and nature, and consequently a ground of faith in the supremacy of the good.

Ib.

That life is worth living is the most necessary of assumptions, and, were it not assumed, the most impossible of conclusions.¹

The Life of Reason [1905–1906], vol. I

Fanaticism consists in redoubling your efforts when you have forgotten your aim. Ib.

Those who cannot remember the past are condemned to repeat it. Ib.

The highest form of vanity is love of fame. Ib. II

The human race, in its intellectual life, is organized like the bees: the masculine soul is a worker, sexually atrophied, and essentially dedicated to impersonal and universal arts; the feminine is a queen, infinitely fertile, omnipresent in its brooding industry, but passive and abounding in intuitions without method and passions without justice. Ib.

Let a man once overcome his selfish terror at his own finitude, and his finitude is, in one sense, overcome.

The Ethics of Spinoza [1910], introduction

Perhaps the only true dignity of man is his capacity to despise himself.

The Ethics of Spinoza, introduction

Miracles are propitious accidents, the natural causes of which are too complicated to be readily understood. Ib.

The Bible is literature, not dogma. Ib.

American life is a powerful solvent. It seems to neutralize every intellectual element, however tough and alien it may be, and to fuse it in the native good will, complacency, thoughtlessness, and optimism.

Character and Opinion in the United States [1920]

All his life he [the American] jumps into the train after it has started and jumps out before it has stopped; and he never once gets left behind, or breaks a leg. Ib.

England is the paradise of individuality, eccentricity, heresy, anomalies, hobbies, and humors.

Soliloquies in England [1922].

The British Character

The world is a perpetual caricature of itself; at every moment it is the mockery and the contradiction of what it is pretending to be. Ib. Dickens

There is no cure for birth and death save to enjoy the interval. Ib. War Shrines

I like to walk about amidst the beautiful things that adorn the world; but private wealth I should decline, or any sort of personal possessions, because they would take away my liberty.

Ib. The Irony of Liberalism

My atheism, like that of Spinoza, is true piety towards the universe and denies only gods fashioned by men in their own image, to be servants of their human interests.

Ib. On My Friendly Critics

The young man who has not wept is a savage, and the old man who will not laugh is a fool.

Dialogues in Limbo [1925], III

¹ See William James, p. 794a.
There is nothing impossible in the existence of the supernatural: its existence seems to me decidedly probable.

_The Genteel Tradition at Bay_ [1931]

**ERNEST LAWRENCE THAYER**
1863–1940

There was ease in Casey's manner as he stepped into his place,
There was pride in Casey's bearing, and a smile on Casey's face,
And when, responding to the cheers, he lightly doffed his hat,
No stranger in the crowd could doubt 'twas Casey at the bat.

*Casey at the Bat,* st. 6

Oh! somewhere in this favored land the sun is shining bright;
The band is playing somewhere, and somewhere hearts are light;
And somewhere men are laughing and somewhere children shout,
But there is no joy in Mudville — mighty Casey has struck out.

*Ib.* st. 13

**HARRY BRAISTED**
fl. 1896

You're Not the Only Pebble on the Beach.

*Title of song* [1896]

**JOSEPH HAYDEN**
fl. 1896

There'll be a hot time in the old town tonight.

*A Hot Time in the Old Town* [1896]

---

1 First printed in the _San Francisco Examiner_ [June 3, 1888].

Yet I'd take my chance with fame,
Calmly let it go at that,
With the right to sign my name
Under "Casey at the Bat."

_Grantland Rice_ [1880–1954], _The Masterpiece_

2 Hayden's text for a march, _A Hot Time in the Old Town Tonight_ [1886], by Theodore August Metz [1848–1936], later a favorite of Theodore Roosevelt's Rough Riders in Cuba, and still later Roosevelt's campaign song.

---

**SIR ROGER CASEMENT**
1864–1916

Where all your rights become only an accumulated wrong; where men must beg with bated breath for leave to subsist in their own land, to think their own thoughts, to sing their own songs, to garner the fruits of their own labors... then surely it is braver, a saner and truer thing, to be a rebel in act and deed against such circumstances as these than tamely to accept it as the natural lot of men.

_Statement from prison_ [June 29, 1916]

**RICHARD HOVEY**
1864–1900

For it's always fair weather
When good fellows get together
With a stein on the table and a good song ringing clear.

*A Stein Song* [1898], st. 1

I do not know beneath what sky
Nor on what seas shall be thy fate:
I only know it shall be high,
I only know it shall be great.

_Unmanifest Destiny* [1898], st. 7

O, Eleazer Wheelock was a very pious man;
He went into the wilderness to teach the Indian,
With a Gradus ad Parnassum, a Bible, and a drum,
And five hundred gallons of New England rum... .

Eleazar was the faculty, and the whole curriculum
Was five hundred gallons of New England rum.

_Eleazar Wheelock* [Dartmouth College song], st. 1

**MARK ANTONY DE WOLFE HOWE**
1864–1960

Now, thieving Time, take what you must—
Quickness to hear, to move, to see;
When dust is drawing near to dust
Such diminutions needs must be.
Yet leave, O leave exempt from plunder
My curiosity, my wonder!

_Thieving Time_ [1951]

**ROBERT LOVEMAN**
1864–1923

It is not raining rain to me,
It's raining daffodils;
In every dimpled drop I see
Wildflowers on the hills.

_April Rain_ [1901], st. 1

A health unto the happy!
A fig for him who frets! —
It is not raining rain to me,
It's raining violets.

_Ib. st. 4_

**ANDREW BARTON [BANJO] PATERSON**
1864–1941

Once a jolly swagman camped by a billabong,
Under the shade of a coolibar tree,
And he sang as he sat and waited for his billy-boil,
"You'll come a-waltzing, Matilda, with me." ¹

_Waltzing Matilda_ (Australian soldiers' marching song)

**STEPHEN PHILLIPS**
1864–1915

A man not old, but mellow, like good wine.

_Ulysses, act III, sc. i_

**JULES RENARD**
1864–1910

To succeed you must add water to your wine, until there is no more wine.

_Journal_

There are moments when everything goes well; don't be frightened, it won't last.

_Ib._

¹ _Swagman_: tramp. _Billabong_: pool. _Coolibar_: gum tree. _Billy_: tin container used for brewing tea.

I am not sincere even when I am saying that I am not sincere.

_Journal_

We don't understand life any better at forty than at twenty, but we know it and admit it.

_Ib._

**MIGUEL DE UNAMUNO**
1864–1936

The man of flesh and blood; the one who is born, suffers and dies — above all, who dies; the man who eats and drinks and plays and sleeps and thinks and wills; the man who is seen and is heard; the brother, the real brother.

_The Tragic Sense of Life_ [1913], ch. 1

Man, by the very fact of being man, by possessing consciousness, is, in comparison with the ass or the crab, a diseased animal. Consciousness is a disease.

_Ib._

Pantheism is said . . . to be merely atheism in disguise.

_Ib. 5_

Science is a cemetery of dead ideas, even though life may issue from them.

_Ib._

True science teaches, above all, to doubt and be ignorant.

_Ib._

To believe in God is to yearn for His existence and, furthermore, it is to act as if He did exist.

_Ib. 8_

Martyrs create faith, faith does not create martyrs.¹

_Ib. 9_

To fall into a habit is to begin to cease to be.

_Ib._

The intellectual world is divided into two classes — dilettantes, on the one hand, and pedants, on the other.

_Ib. 11_

Warmth, warmth, more warmth! for we are dying of cold and not of darkness. It is not the night that kills, but the frost.

_Ib. Conclusion_

The devil is an angel too.

_Two Mothers_

¹ See _Tertullian_, p. 145b, and _Suárez_, p. 896a.
There are pretenses which are very sincere, and marriage is their school.  
Two Mothers

And killing time is perhaps the essence of comedy, just as the essence of tragedy is killing eternity.  
San Manuel Bueno, prologue

I would say that teleology is theology, and that God is not a "because," but rather an "in order to."  
Ib.

Let us go on committing suicide by working among our people, and let them dream life just as the lake dreams the sky.  
Ib.

One of those leaders of what they call the social revolution has said that religion is the opiate of the people. Opium...opium...opium, yes. Let us give them opium so that they can sleep and dream.  
Ib.

Use harms and even destroys beauty. The noblest function of an object is to be contemplated.  
Mist [1914]

In Homeric times people and things had two names: the one given them by men and the one given by the gods. I wonder what God calls me?  
Ib.

Isolation is the worst possible counselor.  
Civilization Is Civilism

Every peasant has a lawyer inside of him, just as every lawyer, no matter how urbane he may be, carries a peasant within himself.  
Ib.

It is sad not to be loved, but it is much sadder not to be able to love.  
To a Young Writer

These terrible sociologists, who are the astrologers and alchemists of our twentieth century.  
Fanatical Skepticism

Faith which does not doubt is dead faith.  
The Agony of Christianity

We never know, believe me, when we have succeeded best.  
Essays and Soliloquies

---

ISRAEL ZANGWILL  
1864–1926

Scratch the Christian and you find the pagan—spoiled.  
Children of the Ghetto [1892]

America is God's crucible, the great melting pot where all the races of Europe are melting and re-forming!  
The Melting Pot [1908], act I

FRANK MOORE COLBY  
1865–1925

Men will confess to treason, murder, arson, false teeth, or a wig. How many of them will own up to a lack of humor?  
The Colby Essays [1926], vol. I

Nobody can describe a fool to the life, without much patient self-inspection.  
Ib.

A new movement is not a stampede to some new object, but a stampede away from some old person.  
Ib. II

Were it not for the presence of the unwashed and the half-educated, the formless, queer and incomplete, the unreasonable and absurd, the infinite shapes of the delightful human tadpole, the horizon would not wear so wide a grin.  
Imaginary Obligations

HERBERT ALBERT LAURENS FISHER  
1865–1940

All political decisions are taken under great pressure, and if a treaty serves its turn for ten or twenty years, the wisdom of its framers is sufficiently confirmed.  
Political Prophecies [1918]

It is easier for eight or nine elderly men to feel their way towards unanimity if they are not compelled to conduct their converging maneuvers under the microscopes and telescopes of the press,

---

1 See Marx, p. 686b.
2 Thirty years is the life of most great treaties.  
—R. B. MOWAT, A History of Great Britain [1939]
but are permitted to shuffle about a little in slippers.

An International Experiment ¹
[1921]

Purity of race does not exist. Europe is a continent of energetic mongrels.
A History of Europe [1934], ch. 1

Politics is the art of human happiness.

Ib. 31

KING GEORGE V
1865–1936
How is the Empire?
Last words [January 21, 1936]

FREDERIC WILLIAM GOUDY
1865–1947
I am the voice of today, the herald of tomorrow. . . . I coin for you the enchanting tale, the philosopher’s moralizing, and the poet’s visions. . . . I am the leaden army that conquers the world—I am TYPE.

The Type Speaks

LAURENCE HOPE
[ADELA FLORENCE CORY NICOLSON]
1865–1904
Less than the dust beneath thy chariot wheel,
Less than the rust that never stains thy sword.
Indian Love Lyrics. Less Than the Dust, st. 1
Less than the weed that grows beside thy door.

Ib. st. 2

For this is wisdom: to love, to live,
To take what Fate, or the Gods, may give. 
Ib. The Teak Forest
To have — to hold — and — in time — let go!

Ib. ²

Pale hands I loved beside the Shali-mar,

¹The League of Nations.

Where are you now? Who lies beneath your spell?

Indian Love Lyrics. Kashmiri Song, st. 1

RUDYARD KIPLING
1865–1936
I have eaten your bread and salt.
I have drunk your water and wine.
The deaths ye died I have watched beside
And the lives ye led were mine.

Departmental Ditties [1886].
Prelude, st. 1

Little Tin Gods on Wheels.

Ib. Public Waste, st. 4

The blush that flies at seventeen
Is fixed at forty-nine.

Ib. My Rival, st. 2

The toad beneath the harrow knows
Exactly where each tooth point goes;
The butterfly upon the road
Preaches contentment to that toad.

Ib. Pagett, M.P., prelude

Cross that rules the Southern Sky!
Stars that sweep, and turn, and fly,
Hear the Lovers’ Litany:
“Love like ours can never die!”

Ib. The Lovers’ Litany, st. 2

And a woman is only a woman, but a good cigar is a smoke.

Ib. The Betrothed, st. 25

You’ll never plumb the Oriental mind,
And if you did, it isn’t worth the toil.

Ib. One Viceroy Resigns

It takes a great deal of Christianity to wipe out uncivilized Eastern instincts, such as falling in love at first sight.

Plain Tales from the Hills [1888]. Lispeth

Never praise a sister to a sister, in the hope of your compliments reaching the proper ears.

Ib. False Dawn

Many religious people are deeply suspicious. They seem—for purely religious purposes, of course—to know
more about iniquity than the unregenerate.

\[ \textit{Plain Tales from the Hills.} \]
\[ \textit{Watches of the Night} \]

She was as immutable as the hills. But not quite so green.

\[ \textit{Ib. Venus Annodomini} \]

Youth had been a habit of hers for so long that she could not part with it.

\[ \textit{Ib.} \]

Everyone is more or less mad on one point.\(^1\)

\[ \textit{Ib. On the Strength of a Likeness} \]

The silliest woman can manage a clever man; but it needs a very clever woman to manage a fool!

\[ \textit{Ib. Three and — an Extra} \]

Lalah is a member of the most ancient profession in the world.

\[ \textit{In Black and White [1888].} \]
\[ \textit{On the City Wall} \]

Steady the Buffs.

\[ \textit{Soldiers Three [1888]} \]

Being kissed by a man who didn't wax his moustache was — like eating an egg without salt.

\[ \textit{The Story of the Gadsbys [1888]. Poor Dear Mamma} \]

Down to Gehenna or up to the Throne,

He travels the fastest who travels alone.\(^2\)

\[ \textit{Ib. The Winners (L' Envoi: What Is the Moral?), st. 1} \]

More men are killed by overwork than the importance of the world justifies.

\[ \textit{The Phantom 'Rickshaw [1888]} \]

---

\(^1\) Somic insanivimus omnes [We have all once been mad]. — \textit{JOHANNES BAPTISTA MANTUANUS [1448-1516]. Elegies, no. 1.} 
\(^2\) He may well win the race that runs by himself. — \textit{BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, Poor Richard's Almanac [1757].} 

Who travels alone, without lover or friend. But hurries from nothing, to nought at the end.

\[ \textit{ELLA WHEELER WILCOX, Reply to Rudyard Kipling's Poem} \]

---

He became an officer and a gentleman, which is an enviable thing.

\[ \textit{Under the Deodars [1888].} \]
\[ \textit{Only a Subaltern} \]

Tea fights.\(^1\)

\[ \textit{Ib.} \]

Oh, East is East, and West is West, and never the twain shall meet,

Till Earth and Sky stand presently at God's great Judgment Seat;

But there is neither East nor West, border, nor breed, nor birth,

When two strong men stand face to face, though they come from the ends of the earth!

\[ \textit{The Ballad of East and West [1889].} \]

For all we take we must pay, but the price is cruel high.

\[ \textit{The Courting of Dinah Shadd, [1890]} \]

If I were damned of body and soul, I know whose prayers would make me whole,

Mother o' mine, O mother o' mine.

\[ \textit{Mother o' Mine [1891]} \]

And the end of the fight is a tombstone white with the name of the late deceased,

And the epitaph drear: "A Fool lies here who tried to hustle the East."

\[ \textit{The Naulahka [1892], ch. 5} \]

When Earth's last picture is painted, and the tubes are twisted and dried,

When the oldest colors have faded, and the youngest critic has died,

We shall rest, and, faith, we shall need it — lie down for an eon or two,

Till the Master of All Good Workmen shall put us to work anew.

\[ \textit{When Earth's Last Picture Is Painted [1892], st. 1} \]

Ever the wide world over, lass,

Ever the trail held true,

\[ \textit{GIggie, gabble, gobble, git. — OLIVER WENDEL HOLMES [1809-1894]. description of a tea party} \]

872
Over the world and under the world,
And back at the last to you.
The *Gipsy Trail* [1892], st. 2

They rise to their feet as He passes by,
gentlemen unafraid.
*Ballads and Barrack Room Ballads* [1892, 1893], Dedication, st. 5

“What are the bugles blowin’ for?”
said Files-on-Parade.

“To turn you out, to turn you out,” the
Color-Sergeant said.

*Ib. Danny Deever*, st. 1

They’ve taken of his buttons off an’ cut
his stripes away,
An’ they’re hangin’ Danny Deever in
the mornin’.

*Ib.

We aren’t no thin red ’eroes.1

*Ib. Tommy*, st. 4

Single men in barricks don’t grow into
plaster saints.

*Ib.

For it’s Tommy this, an’ Tommy that,
an’ “Chuck ‘im out, the brute!”
But it’s “Savior of ’is country” when
the guns begin to shoot.

*Ib. st. 5

So ‘ere’s to you, Fuzzy-Wuzzy, at your
‘ome in the Soudan;
You’re a pore benighted ‘eathen but a
first-class fightin’ man.

*Ib. Fuzzy-Wuzzy*, st. 1

The uniform ’e wore
Was nothin’ much before,
An’ rather less than ’arf o’ that be’ind.

*Ib. Gunga Din*, st. 2

An’ for all ’is dirty ’ide
’T was white, clear white, inside
When ’e went to tend the wounded
under fire!

*Ib. st. 3

Though I’ve belted you an’ flayed you,
By the livin’ Gawd that made you,
You’re a better man than I am, Gunga
Din!

*Ib. st. 5

‘Ave you ’eard o’ the Widow at Wind-

or

With a hairy gold crown on ’er ’ead?

*Ib. The Widow at Windsor*, st. 1

1 See Sir W. H. Russell, p. 704b.

By the old Moulmein Pagoda, lookin’
eastward to the sea,
There’s a Burma girl a-settin’, and I
know she thinks o’ me;
For the wind is in the palm trees, and
the temple bells they say:
“Come you back, you British soldier;
come you back to Mandalay!”
Come you back to Mandalay,
Where the old Flotilla lay;
Can’t you ’ear their paddles chunkin’
from Rangoon to Mandalay?
On the road to Mandalay,
Where the flyin’ fishes play,
An’ the dawn comes up like thunder
out China ’crosst the Bay!

*Ballads and Barrack Room
Ballads. Mandalay*, st. 1

I’ve a neater, sweeter maiden in a
cleaner, greener land. *Ib. st. 5

Ship me somewheres east of Suez,
where the best is like the worst,
Where there aren’t no Ten Command-
ments, an’ a man can raise a
thirst. *Ib. st. 6

The Devil whispered behind the leaves,
“It’s pretty, but is it Art?”

*Ib. The Conundrum of the
Workshops*, st. 1

To the legion of the lost ones, to the
cohort of the damned.

*Ib. Gentlemen Rankers*, st. 1

We’re poor little lambs who’ve lost our
way,
Baa! Baa! Baa!
We’re little black sheep who’ve gone
astray,
Baa — aa — aa!
Gentlemen rankers out on the spree,
Damned from here to Eternity,
God ha’ mercy on such as we,
Baa! Yah! Baa!

*Ib. refrain

We have done with Hope and Honor,
we are lost to Love and Truth,
We are dropping down the ladder rung
by rung;
And the measure of our torment is the
measure of our youth.
God help us, for we knew the worst too young!

Ballads and Barrack Room Ballads. Gentlemen Rankers, st. 4

And what should they know of England who only England know?

Ib. The English Flag, st. 1

And the naked soul of Tomlinson grew white as a rain-washed bone.

Ib. Tomlinson, l. 10

The sin ye do by two and two ye must pay for one by one. Ib. I. 60

There's a legion that never was 'listed, That carries no colors or crest.

Ib. The Lost Legion, st. 1

To go and find out and be damned (Dear boys!). Ib.

There are nine and sixty ways of constructing tribal lays, And every single one of them is right.

Ib. In the Neolithic Age, st. 5

There be triple ways to take, of the eagle or the snake,
Or the way of a man with a maid; ¹ But the sweetest way to me is a ship's upon the sea

In the heel of the Northeast Trade.

Ib. The Long Trail, st. 5

He wrapped himself in quotations ² — as a beggar would enfold himself in the purple of emperors.

Many Inventions [1893]. The Finest Story in the World

But, spite all modern notions, I've found her first and best — The only certain packet for the Islands of the Blest.

The Three-Decker [1894], st. 1

They copied all they could follow, but they couldn't copy my mind.

The Mary Gloster [1894], l. 59

When 'Omer smote 'is bloomin' lyre, He'd 'eard men sing by land an' sea: ³

An' what he thought 'e might require, 'E went an' took — the same as me!

When 'Omer Smote 'Is Bloomin' Lyre [1894], st. 1

Back to the Army again, sergeant,
Back to the Army again.
Out o' the cold an' the rain.

Back to the Army Again [1894], refrain

For to admire an' for to see,
For to be'old this world so wide — It never done no good to me
But I can't drop it if I tried!

For to Admire [1894], refrain

We be of one blood, ye and I.

The Jungle Book [1894].

Kaa's Hunting

Brother, thy tail hangs down behind.

Ib. Road Song of the Bandar-Log, refrain

When Pack meets with Pack in the Jungle, and neither will go from the trail,
Lie down till the leaders have spoken — it may be fair words shall prevail.

The Second Jungle Book [1895].

The Law of the Jungle, st. 6

Now these are the Laws of the Jungle, and many and mighty are they; But the head and the hoof of the Law and the haunch and the hump is — Obey!

Ib. st. 19

He who rebukes the world is rebuked by the world.

Ib. The Undertakers

They change their skies above them. But not their hearts that roam.⁴

The Nativeborn [1895], st. 2

The Liner she's a lady, an' she never looks nor 'eeds — The Man-o'-War's 'er 'usband, an' 'e gives 'er all she needs,
But, oh, the little cargo boats that sail the wet seas roun'. ⁵

See Horace, p. 123b.
They're just the same as you an' me

The Liner She's a Lady
[1895], st. 1

I've taken my fun where I've found it.

The Ladies [1895], st. 1

An' I learned about women from 'er.

For the Colonel's Lady an' Judy O'Grady

Are sisters under their skins!

Ib. st. 8

Though there's never a wave of all her

waves

But marks our English dead.

The Song of the Dead
[1896], II, st. 1

If blood be the price of admiralty,

Lord God, we ha' paid in full!  

Ib.

'E's a sort of a bloomin' cosmopolouse
— soldier an' sailor too.

Soldier an' Sailor Too
[1896], st. 2

A fool there was and he made his

prayer

(Even as you and I!)

To a rag and a bone and a hank of

hair

(We called her the woman who did not
care)

But the fool he called her his lady

fair—

(Even as you and I)

The Vampire [1897], st. 1

Make ye no truce with Adam-zad—
the Bear that walks like a Man!

The Truce of the Bear
[1898], st. 2

Daughter am I in my mother's house;

But mistress in my own.

Our Lady of the Snows 2
[1898], st. 1

God of our fathers, known of old,

Lord of our far-flung battle line,

Beneath whose awful Hand we hold

Dominion over palm and pine—

Lord God of Hosts, be with us yet,
Lest we forget — lest we forget!

Recessional [1899], st. 1

The tumult and the shouting dies;
The captains and the kings depart:
Still stands Thine ancient sacrifice,

An humble and a contrite heart.

Ib. st. 2

Lo, all our pomp of yesterday
Is one with Nineveh and Tyre!

Ib. st. 3

Lesser breeds without the Law.

Ib. st. 4

For heathen heart that puts her trust
In reeking tube and iron shard,
All valiant dust that builds on dust,
And guarding, calls not Thee to guard,
For frantic boast and foolish word

Thy mercy on Thy People, Lord!

Ib. st. 5

He's an absent-minded beggar, but he
heard his country call,

And his regiment didn't need to send to

find him!

The Absent-Minded Beggar
[1899], st. 3

Take up the White Man's burden.1

The White Man's Burden
[1899], st. 1

Your new-caught, sullen peoples,
Half devil and half child.

Ib.

We have had a jolly good lesson, and it
serves us jolly well right!

The Lesson [1901], st. 2

We have forty million reasons for fail-
ure, but not a single excuse.

Ib. st. 8

Little Friend of All the World.

Kim [1901], ch. 1

Then ye returned to your trinkets; then
ye contented your souls

With the flanneled fools at the wicket
or the muddied oafs at the goals.

The Islanders [1902], I. 31

1 Pile on the brown man's burden
To satisfy your greed.

London Truth; reprinted in Middle-
bury [Vermont] Register [March 17,
1899]
When the ship goes wop (with a wiggly between)
And the steward falls into the soup tureen . . .
Why, then you will know (if you haven’t guessed)
You’re “Fifty north and forty west!”
\[ \text{The Just-So Stories [1902].} \]
\[ \text{How the Whale Got Its Throat} \]

We get the hump —
Camelious hump —
The hump that is black and blue!
\[ \text{ib. How the Camel Got His Hump} \]

I keep six honest serving men
(They taught me all I knew);
Their names are What and Why and When
And How and Where and Who.
\[ \text{ib. The Elephant’s Child} \]

The great gray-green, greasy Limpopo River, all set about with fever-trees.
\[ \text{Ib. The Beginning of the Armadilloes, st. 4} \]

Yes, weekly from Southampton,
Great steamers, white and gold,
Go rolling down to Rio
(Roll down — roll down to Rio!)
And I’d like to roll to Rio
Some day before I’m old!
\[ \text{ib. The Beginning of the Armadilloes, st. 4} \]

The Cat. He walked by himself, and all places were alike to him.
\[ \text{ib. The Cat That Walked By Himself} \]

He went through the wet wild woods, waving his wild tail, and walking by his wild lone. But he never told anybody.
\[ \text{ib.} \]

Who hath desired the sea? — the sight of salt water unbounded.
\[ \text{The Sea and the Hills [1903], st. 1} \]

So and no otherwise — hillmen desire their hills!
\[ \text{ib.} \]

Something hidden. Go and find it. Go and look behind the Ranges —

Something lost behind the Ranges,
Lost and waiting for you. Go!
\[ \text{The Explorer [1903], st. 2} \]

Creation’s cry goes up on high
From age to cheated age:
“Send us the men who do the work
For which they draw the wage!”
\[ \text{The Wage Slaves [1903], st. 3} \]

Boots — boots — boots — boots —
movin’ up and down again!
There’s no discharge in the war!
\[ \text{ib. [1903], st. 1} \]

If England was what England seems,
An’ not the England of our dreams,
But only putty, brass, an’ paint,
’Ow quick we’d drop ’er! But she ain’t.
\[ \text{The Return [1903], refrain} \]

’Tisn’t beauty, so to speak, nor good talk necessarily. It’s just It. Some women’ll stay in a man’s memory if they once walked down a street.
\[ \text{Trafics and Discoveries [1904].} \]
\[ \text{Mrs. Bathurst} \]

If once you have paid him the Dane-geld
You never get rid of the Dane.
\[ \text{ib. What Dane-Geld Means, st. 4} \]

What say the reeds at Runnymede?
\[ \text{ib. The Reeds of Runnymede, st. 1} \]

When crew and captain understand each other to the core,
It takes a gale and more than a gale to put their ship ashore.
\[ \text{ib. Together, st. 2} \]

Of all the trees that grow so fair,
Old England to adorn,
Greater are none beneath the Sun,
Than oak, and ash, and thorn.
\[ \text{8 Puck of Pook’s Hill [1906]. A Tree Song, st. 1} \]

1 Because it is there. — \textit{George Leigh Mallory [1886–1924], when asked why he wanted to climb Mt. Everest.} 

2 See Ecclesiastes 8:8, p. 28a.

3 See Glasgerion, p. 1088a.
Land of our birth, we pledge to thee
Our love and toil in the years to be.

Puck of Pook’s Hill. The Children’s Song, st. 1

Teach us delight in simple things,
And mirth that has no bitter springs.

Ib. st. 7

Enough work to do, and strength enough to do the work.

A Doctor’s Work. Address at Middlesex Hospital [October 1908]

Brothers and Sisters, I bid you beware
Of giving your heart to a dog to tear.

The Power of the Dog [1909]

Take of English earth as much
As either hand may rightly clutch.
In the taking of it breathe
Prayer for all who lie beneath.

Rewards and Fairies [1910].
A Charm, st. 1

If you can meet with Triumph and Disaster
And treat those two impostors just the same.

Ib. If, st. 2

If you can talk with crowds and keep your virtue,
Or walk with Kings — nor lose the common touch.

Ib. st. 4

Yours is the Earth and everything that’s in it,
And — which is more — you’ll be a Man, my son!

Ib.

One man in a thousand, Solomon says,
Will stick more close than a brother.

Ib. The Thousandth Man, st. 1

But the Thousandth Man will stand by your side
To the gallows foot — and after!

Ib. st. 4

The female of the species is more deadly than the male.

The Female of the Species [1911], st. 1

Our England is a garden, and such gardens are not made

By singing “Oh, how beautiful!” and sitting in the shade.

The Glory of the Garden [1911], st. 5

Oh, Adam was a gardener, and God who made him sees
That half a proper gardener’s work is done upon his knees.

Ib. st. 8

For all we have and are,
For all our children’s fate,
Stand up and take the war.

The Hun is at the gate!

For All We Have and Are [1914], st. 1

There is but one task for all —
One life for each to give.
What stands if Freedom fall?
Who dies if England live?

Ib. st. 4

That packet of assorted miseries
which we call a Ship.

The First Sailor [1918]

Hot and bothered.

Independence. Rectorial Address, St. Andrew’s [October 10, 1923]

Never again will I spend another winter in this accursed bucketshop of a refrigerator called England.

Letter to Sidney Colvin. From E. V. Lucas, The Colvins and Their Friends [1928], p. 294

When your Daemon is in charge, do not try to think consciously. Drift, wait, and obey.

Something of Myself for My Friends Known and Unknown [1937], ch. 8

LOGAN PEARSALL SMITH [1911]
1865–1946

What a bore it is, waking up in the morning always the same person. I wish

1 See Shakespeare, p. 2152.
2 Two weeks before his death, a friend asked him half jokingly if he had discovered any meaning in life. “Yes,” he replied, “there is
I was unflinching and emphatic, and had big, bushy eyebrows and a Message for the Age. I wish I were a deep Thinker, or a great Ventriloquist.

Trivia [1902]. Green Ivory

There are two things to aim at in life: first, to get what you want; and, after that, to enjoy it. Only the wisest of mankind achieve the second.

Afterthoughts [1931]

Happiness is a wine of the rarest vintage, and seems insipid to a vulgar taste.

How awful to reflect that what people say of us is true!

Solvency is entirely a matter of temperament and not of income.

It is almost always worth while to be cheated; people's little frauds have an interest which more than repays what they cost us.

When they come downstairs from their Ivory Towers, idealists are apt to walk straight into the gutter.

The indefatigable pursuit of an unattainable perfection, even though it consist in nothing more than in the pounding of an old piano, is what alone gives a meaning to our life on this unavailing star.

Eat with the rich, but go to the play with the poor, who are capable of joy.

A best seller is the gilded tomb of a mediocre talent.

What I like in a good author is not what he says, but what he whispers.

People say that life is the thing, but I prefer reading.

_Thank heavens, the sun has gone in. and I don't have to go out and enjoy it._

_Arthur Symons_ 1865–1945

Twitched strings, the clang of metal, beaten drums,
Dull, shrill, continuous, disquieting:

And now the stealthy dancer comes
Undulant with catlike steps that cling. _Javanese Dancers_ [1889],

And I would have, now love is over,
An end to all, an end:
I cannot, having been your lover,
Stoop to become your friend!

_After Love_ [1892], st. 3

Life is a dream in the night, a fear among fears,
A naked runner lost in a storm of spears.

_In the Wood of Finvarra_ [1896], st. 1

My life is like a music hall.

_Prologue_ [1895]

The gray-green stretch of sandy grass,
Indefinitely desolate;
A sea of lead, a sky of slate;
Already autumn in the air, alas!

One stark monotony of stone,
The long hotel, acutely white,
Against the after-sunset light
Withers gray-green, and takes the grass's tone.

_Color Studies_ [1895]. _At Dieppe_

My soul is like this cloudy, flaming opal ring.

_Opals_ [1896]

I broder the world upon a loom,
I broder with dreams my tapestry;
Here in a little lonely room
I am master of earth and sea,
And the planets come to me.

_The Loom of Dreams_ [1900], st. 1

He knew that the whole mystery of beauty can never be comprehended by
the crowd, and that while clearness is a virtue of style, perfect explicitness is not necessary.

The Symbolist Movement in Literature [1899]. Gérard de Nerval

Without charm there can be no fine literature, as there can be no perfect flower without fragrance.

Ib. Stéphane Mallarmé

The mystic too full of God to speak intelligibly to the world.

Ib. Arthur Rimbaud

Many excellent writers, very many painters, and most musicians are so tedious on any subject but their own.

Ib.

Crisicism is properly the rod of divination: a hazel switch for the discovery of buried treasure, not a birch twig for the castigation of offenders.

An Introduction to the Study of Browning [1906], preface

The great things in poetry are song at the core, but externally mere speech.

Dramatis Personae [1923]. Sir William Watson

HERBERT TRENCH
1865–1923
A circumnavigator of the soul.
Shakespeare, st. 4

WILLIAM BUTLER YEATS
1865–1939
Down by the salley gardens my love and I did meet;
She passed the salley gardens with little snow-white feet.
She bid me take love easy, as the leaves grow on the tree;

1 Yeats was the greatest poet of our times ... certainly the greatest in this language, and so far as I am able to judge, in any language. — T. S. Eliot
See W. H. Auden, p. 1060a.

But I, being young and foolish, with her would not agree.

Down by the Salley Gardens [1889]

She bid me take life easy, as the grass grows on the weirs;
But I was young and foolish, and now am full of tears.

Ib.

The years like great black oxen tread the world
And God, the herdsman, goads them on behind.

The Countess Cathleen [1892]

Red Rose, proud Rose, sad Rose of all my days!
Come near me, while I sing the ancient ways.
To the Rose Upon the Rood of Time [1893], st. 1

When you are old and gray and full of sleep,
And nodding by the fire, take down this book.1

When You Are Old [1893]

How many loved your moments of glad grace,
And loved your beauty, with love false or true,
But one man loved the pilgrim soul in you,
And loved the sorrows of your changing face.

Ib.

I will arise and go now, and go to Innisfree,
And a small cabin build there, of clay and wattles made:
Nine bean-rows will I have there, a hive for the honeybee,
And live alone in the bee-loud glade.

And I shall have some peace there, for peace comes dropping slow,
Dropping from the veils of the morning to where the cricket sings;
There midnight's all a glimmer, and noon a purple glow,
And evening full of the linnet's wings.

The Lake Isle of Innisfree 2 [1893], st. 1, 2

1 See Ronsard, p. 1870.
2 I had still the ambition, formed in Sligo in my teens, of living in imitation of Thoreau on
I hear it in the deep heart's core.

The Lake Isle of Innisfree, st. 3

A pity beyond all telling
Is hid in the heart of love.

The Pity of Love [1893]

The brawling of a sparrow in the eaves,
The brilliant moon and all the milky sky,
And all that famous harmony of leaves,
Had blotted out man's image and his cry.

The Sorrow of Love [1893], st. 1

The land of faery,
Where nobody gets old and godly and grave,
Where nobody gets old and crafty and wise,
Where nobody gets old and bitter of tongue.

The Land of Heart's Desire [1894]

Land of Heart's Desire,
Where beauty has no ebb, decay no flood,
But joy is wisdom, time an endless song.

The Fiddler of Dooney [1899], st. 1

And God stands winding His lonely horn,
And time and the world are ever in flight.

Into the Twilight [1899]

And pluck till time and times are done
The silver apples of the moon,
The golden apples of the sun.

The Song of Wandering Aengus [1899], st. 3

All things uncomely and broken, all things worn out and old,
The cry of a child by the roadway, the creak of a lumbering cart,
The heavy steps of the plowman, splashing the wintry mold,
Are wronging your image that blossoms a rose in the deeps of my heart.

The Lover Tells of the Rose in His Heart [1899], st. 1

Had I the heavens' embroidered cloths,
Enwrought with gold and silver light.

He Wishes for the Cloths of Heaven [1899]

But I, being poor, have only my dreams;
I have spread my dreams under your feet;
Tread softly because you tread on my dreams.

Ib.

When I play on my fiddle in Dooney,
Folk dance like a wave of the sea.

The Fiddler of Dooney [1899], st. 1

O heart! O heart! if she'd but turn her head,
You'd know the folly of being comforted.

The Folly of Being Comforted [1904]

Never give all the heart, for love
Will hardly seem worth thinking of
To passionate women if it seem Certain, and they never dream
That it fades out from kiss to kiss;
For everything that's lovely is
But a brief, dreamy kind of delight.

Never Give All the Heart [1904]

Better go down upon your marrow-bones
And scrub a kitchen pavement, or break stones
Like an old pauper, in all kinds of weather;
For to articulate sweet sounds together
Is to work harder than all these, and yet
Be thought an idler by the noisy set

Innisfree, a little island in Lough Gill, and when walking through Fleet Street very homesick I heard a little tinkle of water and saw a fountain in a shop window which balanced a little ball upon its jet, and began to remember lake water. From the sudden remembrance came my poem Innisfree. — The Trembling of the Veil [1906]

See Samuel Rogers, p. 500b.

1 Excluded by Yeats from his Collected Poems [1933]
Of bankers, schoolmasters, and clergy-
men
The martyrs call the world.

*Adam's Curse* [1904], st. 2

It's certain there is no fine thing
Since Adam's fall but needs much la-
boring.

I heard the old, old men say,
"All that's beautiful drifts away
Like the waters."

*The Old Men Admiring Themselves in the Water* [1904]

Why, what could she have done, being
what she is?
Was there another Troy for her to
burn? *No Second Troy* [1910]

The fascination of what's difficult
Has dried the sap out of my veins, and
rent
Spontaneous joy and natural content
Out of my heart.

*The Fascination of What's Difficult* [1910]

Wine comes in at the mouth
And love comes in at the eye;
That's all we shall know for truth
Before we grow old and die.

*A Drinking Song* [1910]

Though leaves are many, the root is
one;
Through all the lying days of my youth
I swayed my leaves and flowers in the
sun;
Now I may wither into the truth.

*The Coming of Wisdom with Time* [1910]

In dreams begins responsibility.  

*Old Play. Epigraph, Responsibilities* [1914]

Was it for this the wild geese spread
The gray wing upon every tide;
For this that all that blood was shed,
For this Edward Fitzgerald died,
And Robert Emmet and Wolfe Tone,
All that delirium of the brave?

1 In *Dreams Begin Responsibilities*.—De-
more Schwartz, *title of book of poems* [1938]

Romantic Ireland's dead and gone,
It's with O'Leary in the grave.

*September 1913* [1914]

Be secret and exult,
Because of all things known
That is most difficult.

*To a Friend Whose Work Has Come to Nothing* [1914]

I made my song a coat
Covered with embroideries
Out of old mythologies
From heel to throat;
But the fools caught it,
Wore it in the world's eyes
As though they'd wrought it.
Song, let them take it,
For there's more enterprise
In walking naked.  

*A Coat* [1914]

I know that I shall meet my fate
Somewhere among the clouds above;
Those that I fight I do not hate,
Those that I guard I do not love;
My country is Kiltartan Cross,
My countrymen Kiltartan's poor.

*An Irish Airman Foresees His Death* [1919]

Nor law, nor duty bade me fight,
Nor public men, nor cheering crowds,
A lonely impulse of delight
Drove to this tumult in the clouds.

*Ib.*

And I may dine at journey's end
With Landor and with Donne.

*To a Young Beauty* [1919],

*st. 3*

Lord, what would they say
Did their Catullus walk that way?

*The Scholars* [1919], st. 2

All the wild witches, those most noble
ladies,
For all their broomsticks and their
tears,
Their angry tears, are gone.

*Lines Written in Dejection* [1919]

I knew a phoenix in my youth, so let
them have their day.

*His Phoenix* [1919]
Bring the balloon of the mind
That bellies and drags in the wind
Into its narrow shed.

_The Balloon of the Mind_ [1919]

We have lit upon the gentle, sensitive mind
And lost the old nonchalance of the hand;
Whether we have chosen chisel, pen or brush,
We are but critics, or but half create.

_Ego Dominus Tuus_ [1919]

All changed, changed utterly:
A terrible beauty is born.

_Easter 1916_ [1921]

Nothing that we love overmuch
Is ponderable to our touch.

_Towards Break of Day_ [1921],

Turning and turning in the widening gyre
The falcon cannot hear the falconer;
Things fall apart; the center cannot hold;
Mere anarchy is loosed upon the world,
The blood-dimmed tide is loosed, and everywhere
The ceremony of innocence is drowned;
The best lack all conviction, while the worst
Are full of passionate intensity.

_The Second Coming_ [1921],

And what rough beast, its hour come round at last,
Slouches towards Bethlehem to be born?

_Ib. st. 2_

Imagining in excited reverie
That the future years had come,
Dancing to a frenzied drum,
Out of the murderous innocence of the sea.

_A Prayer for My Daughter_ [1921], st. 2

Lose natural kindness and maybe
The heart-revealing intimacy
That chooses right, and never find a friend.

_A Prayer for My Daughter_,

It’s certain that fine women eat
A crazy salad with their meat.

_Ib. st. 4_

In courtesy I’d have her chiefly learned;
Hearts are not had as a gift but hearts are earned.

_Ib. st. 5_

And many a poor man that has roved,
Loved and thought himself beloved,
From a glad kindness cannot take his eyes.

_Ib._

If there’s no hatred in a mind
Assault and battery of the wind
Can never tear the linnet from the leaf.

_Ib. st. 7_

An intellectual hatred is the worst,
So let her think opinions are accursed.
Have I not seen the loveliest woman born
Out of the mouth of Plenty’s horn,
Because of her opinionated mind
Barter that horn and every good
By quiet natures understood
For an old bellows full of angry wind?

_Ib. st. 8_

That is no country for old men. The young
In one another’s arms, birds in the trees
— Those dying generations — at their song,
The salmon-falls, the mackerel-crowded seas,
Fish, flesh, or fowl, commend all summer long
Whatever is begotten, born, and dies.
Caught in that sensual music all neglect
Monuments of unaging intellect.

_Sailing to Byzantium_ [1928], st. 1

An aged man is but a paltry thing,
A tattered coat upon a stick, unless
Soul clap its hands and sing, and louder sing
For every tatter in its mortal dress.

_Ib. st. 2_
Consume my heart away; sick with desire
And fastened to a dying animal
It knows not what it is; and gather me
Into the artifice of eternity.

Sailing to Byzantium, st. 3

Once out of nature I shall never take
My bodily form from any natural thing,
But such a form as Grecian goldsmiths make
Of hammered gold and gold enameling
To keep a drowsy Emperor awake;
Or set upon a golden bough to sing
To lords and ladies of Byzantium
Of what is past, or passing, or to come.1

What shall I do with this absurdity—
O heart, O troubled heart—this caricature,
Decrepit age that has been tied to me
As to a dog's tail?

Never had I more
Excited, passionate, fantastical
Imagination, nor an ear and eye
That more expected the impossible.

The Tower [1928], I

Does the imagination dwell the most
Upon a woman won or a woman lost?

Ib. II, st. 13

Come let us mock at the great
That had such burdens on the mind
And toiled so hard and late
To leave some monument behind,
Nor thought of the leveling wind.

Nineteen Hundred and Nineteen [1928], V

Mock mockers after that
That would not lift a hand maybe
To help good, wise or great
To bar that foul storm out, for we
Traffic in mockery.

Much did I rage when young,
Being by the world oppressed,
But now with flattering tongue
It speeds the parting guest.

Youth and Age [1928]

1 I have read somewhere that in the Emperor's palace at Byzantium was a tree made of gold and silver, and artificial birds that sang.—Yeats's note

Everything that man esteems
Endures a moment or a day.
Love's pleasure drives his love away,
The painter's brush consumes his dreams.

Two Songs from a Play [1928], II, st. 2

Whatever flames upon the night
Man's own resinous heart has fed.

Ib.

A shudder in the loins engenders there
The broken wall, the burning roof and tower
And Agamemnon dead.

Leda and the Swan [1928]

O chestnut tree, great rooted blossomer,
Are you the leaf, the blossom or the bole?
O body swayed to music, O brightening glance,
How can we know the dancer from the dance?

Among School Children [1928], st. 8

Never to have lived is best, ancient writers say;
Never to have drawn the breath of life, never to have looked into the eye of day
The second best's a gay goodnight and quickly turn away.1

From "Oedipus at Colonus," st. 3

The innocent and the beautiful
Have no enemy but time.

In Memory of Eva Gore-booth and Con Markiewicz [1933]

My Self: A living man is blind and drinks his drop.
What matter if the ditches are impure?
What matter if I live it all once more?
Endure that toil of growing up?
The ignominy of boyhood; the distress
Of boyhood changing into man;
The unfinished man and his pain

1 See Theognis, p. 77a, and note.
Brought face to face with his own clumsiness.

A Dialogue of Self and Soul [1933], II, st. 1

I am content to live it all again
And yet again, if it be life to pitch
Into the frog-spawn of a blind man’s ditch.  

Ib. st. 3

When such as I cast out remorse
So great a sweetness flows into the breast
We must laugh and we must sing,
Everything we look upon is blest.

Ib. st. 4

But what is Whiggery?
A level, rancorous, rational sort of mind
That never looked out of the eye of a saint
Or out of a drunkard’s eye.

The Seven Sages [1933]

No man has ever lived that had enough
Of children’s gratitude or woman’s love.

Vacillation [1933], st. 3

Swift has sailed into his rest;
Savage indignation there
Cannot lacerate his breast,
Imitate him if you dare,
World-besotted traveler; he
Served human liberty.

Swift’s Epitaph ¹ [1933]

The intellect of man is forced to choose
Perfection of the life, or of the work,
And if it take the second must refuse
A heavenly mansion, raging in the dark.

The Choice [1933], st. 1

But Love has pitched his mansion in
The place of excrement.

Crazy Jane Talks with the Bishop [1933], st. 3

What were all the world’s alarms
To mighty Paris when he found
Sleep upon a golden bed
That first dawn in Helen’s arms?

Words for Music Perhaps [1933]. Lullaby, st. 1

¹ See Swift, p. 391a, and note.

Speech after long silence; it is right,
All other lovers being estranged or dead . . .

That we descant and yet again descant
Upon the supreme theme of Art and Song:
Bodily decrepitude is wisdom; young
We loved each other and were ignorant.

Words for Music Perhaps. After Long Silence

I carry the sun in a golden cup,
The moon in a silver bag.

Ib. Those Dancing Days Are Gone, refrain

I gave what other women gave
That stepped out of their clothes,
But when this soul, its body off,
Naked to naked goes,
He it has found shall find therein
What none other knows.

A Woman Young and Old [1933]. A Last Confession, st. 3

He that sings a lasting song
Thinks in a marrowbone.

A Prayer for Old Age [1935], st. 1

I pray — for fashion’s word is out
And prayer comes round again —
That I may seem, though I die old,
A foolish, passionate man.  

Ib. st. 3

All perform their tragic play,
There struts Hamlet, there is Lear.

Lapis Lazuli [1936–1939]

Heaven blazing into the head:
Tragedy wrought to its uttermost.
Though Hamlet rambles and Lear rages,
And all the drop-scenes drop at once
Upon a hundred thousand stages,
It cannot grow by an inch or an ounce.

If soul may look and body touch,
Which is the more blest?

The Lady’s Second Song [1936–1939], st. 3

My temptation is quiet.
Here at life’s end
Neither loose imagination,
Nor the mill of the mind
Consuming its rat and bone,
Can make the truth known.

An Acre of Grass [1936–1939], st. 2

Grant me an old man’s frenzy,
Myself must I remake
Till I am Timon and Lear
Or that William Blake
Who beat upon the wall
Till Truth obeyed his call. Ib. st. 3

Hurrah for revolution and more cannon-shot!
A beggar upon horseback lashes a beggar on foot.

The Great Day [1936–1939], l. 1

You think it horrible that lust and rage
Should dance attention upon my old age;
They were not such a plague when I was young;
What else have I to spur me into song?

The Spur [1936–1939]

Down the mountain walls
From where Pan’s cavern is
Intolerable music falls.
Foul goat-head, brutal arm appear,
Belly, shoulder, bum,
Flash fishlike, nymphs and satyrs
Copulate in the foam.

News for the Delphic Oracle
[1936–1939], st. 3

What shall I do for pretty girls
Now my old bawd is dead?

John Kinsella’s Lament for Mrs. Mary Moore [1936–1939], refrain

Irish poets, learn your trade,
Sing whatever is well made.

Under Ben Bulben [1936–1939], V

Under bare Ben Bulben’s head
In Drumcliff churchyard Yeats is laid. Ib. VI

On limestone quarried near the spot
By his command these words are cut:

Cast a cold eye
On life, on death.
Horsman, pass by!

Under Ben Bulben, V

The friends that have it I do wrong
When ever I remake a song
Should know what issue is at stake,
It is myself that I remake.

Variorum Edition of the Poems of W. B. Yeats

I am still of opinion that only two topics can be of the least interest to a serious and studious mood—sex and the dead.

The Letters of W. B. Yeats

If a poet interprets a poem of his own he limits its suggestibility. Ib.

We poets would die of loneliness but for women, and we choose our men friends that we may have somebody to talk about women with.

Ib. Letter to Olivia Shakespeare [1936]

In life courtesy and self-possession, and in the arts style, are the sensible impressions of the free mind, for both arise out of a deliberate shaping of all things and from never being swept away, whatever the emotion, into confusion or dullness.

Essays and Introductions [1961]. Poetry and The Tradition

HARRY DACRE
fl. 1892

Daisy, Daisy, give me your answer, do!
I’m half crazy, all for the love of you!
It won’t be a stylish marriage,
I can’t afford a carriage,
But you’ll look sweet upon the seat
Of a bicycle built for two!

Daisy Bell [1892]

1 The last three lines are inscribed on Yeats’s grave.
HENRY J. SAYERS  
d. 1932
Ta-ra-ra boom-de-ay!
Title of minstrel show number [1892], made famous by Lottie Collins in 1892

GEORGE W. YOUNG  
fl. 1900
The lips that touch liquor must never touch mine!
The Lips That Touch Liquor,  
st. 5

GEORGE ADE  
1866–1944
A good folly is worth what you pay for it.
Fables in Slang [1899]. A Lot for Three Dollars
In uplifting, get underneath.
Ib. The Good Fairy
He had been kicked in the head by a mule when young and believed everything he read in the Sunday papers.
Ib. The Slim Girl

GEORGE BLOSSOM  
1866–1919
I never saw a purple cow,  
I never hope to see one;
* See Byron, p. 5600, and Dickens, p. 670*

GELETT BURGESS  
1866–1951
I never saw a purple cow,  
I never hope to see one;

See page 886 for the continuation of the text...
But I can tell you, anyhow,
I'd rather see than be one.

_The Purple Cow [1895]_

Ah, yes, I wrote the "Purple Cow" —
I'm sorry, now, I wrote it!
But I can tell you, anyhow,
I'll kill you if you quote it.

_Cinq Ans Après_

EDMUND VANCE COOKE
1866–1932

The woman tempted me — and tempts me still!
Lord God, I pray You that she ever will!

_Adam_

And it isn't the fact that you're hurt that counts,
But only how did you take it.

_How Did You Die? st. 1_

PHILANDER JOHNSON
1866–1939

The world would sleep if things were run
By men who say, "It can't be done!"

_It Can't Be Done_

Cheer up, the worst is yet to come.1

_Shooting Stars_

RICHARD LE GALLIENNE
1866–1947

The cry of the Little Peoples goes up to
God in vain,
For the world is given over to the cruel sons of Cain.

_The Cry of the Little Peoples_

WALTER MALONE
1866–1915

And if a lowly singer dries one tear,
Or soothes one humble human heart in pain,
Be sure his homely verse to God is dear,
And not one stanza has been sung in vain.

_The Humbler Poets, st. 3_

1 See Tennyson, p. 654a.

THOMAS L. MASSON
1866–1934

Obey That Impulse.

Subscription slogan, Life

A Safe and Sane Fourth. Slogan

GEORGE BARR MCCUTCHEON
1866–1928

"You brute!" hissed the Countess.

_Graustark [1901], ch. 16_

BEATRIX POTTER
1866–1943

Once upon a time there were four little Rabbits, and their names were — Flopsy, Mopsy, Cottontail, and Peter.

They lived with their Mother in a sandbank underneath the root of a very big fir tree.

_The Tale of Peter Rabbit_

But don't go into Mr. McGregor's garden.

_Ib._

The water was all slippery-sloppy in the larder and the back passage. But Mr. Jeremy liked getting his feet wet; nobody ever scolded him, and he never caught a cold.

_The Tale of Mr. Jeremy Fisher_

No more twist!

_The Tailor of Gloucester_

LINCOLN STEFFENS
1866–1936

"So you've been over into Russia?" said Bernard Baruch, and I answered very literally, "I have been over into the future, and it works." 1

_Autobiography [1931], ch. 18_

BERT LESTON TAYLOR
1866–1921

When men are calling names and making faces,

1 On Steffens's return from the Bullitt mission, 1919.
And all the world’s ajangle and ajar,
I meditate on interstellar spaces
And smoke a mild seegar.  

Canopus

A bore is a man who, when you ask him how he is, tells you.  

The So-Called Human Race [1922]

HERBERT GEORGE WELLS  
1866–1946

The Time Machine.  

Title of book [1895]

The past is but the beginning of a beginning, and all that is and has been is but the twilight of the dawn.  

The Discovery of the Future [1901]

Nothing could have been more obvious to the people of the early twentieth century than the rapidity with which war was becoming impossible. And as certainly they did not see it. They did not see it until the atomic bombs burst in their fumbling hands.  

The World Set Free [1914]

The catastrophe of the atomic bombs which shook men out of cities and businesses and economic relations, shook them also out of their old-established habits of thought, and out of the lightly held beliefs and prejudices that came down to them from the past.  

Ib.

The War That Will End War.  

Title of book [1914]

The professional military mind is by necessity an inferior and unimaginative mind; no man of high intellectual quality would willingly imprison his gifts in such a calling.  

The Outline of History [1920],  

ch. 40

The Great War and the Petty Peace.  

Ib.

Human history is in essence a history of ideas.  

The Outline of History, ch. 40

Every one of these hundreds of millions of human beings is in some form seeking happiness. . . . Not one is altogether noble nor altogether trustworthy nor altogether consistent; and not one is altogether vile. . . . Not a single one but has at some time wept.  

Ib.

Our true nationality is mankind.  

Ib. ch. 41

Human history becomes more and more a race between education and catastrophe.  

Ib.

Life begins perpetually. Gathered together at last under the leadership of man . . . unified, disciplined, armed with the secret powers of the atom and with knowledge as yet beyond dreaming, Life, forever dying to be born afresh, forever young and eager, will presently stand upon this earth as upon a footstool, and stretch out its realm amidst the stars.  

Ib.

An artist who theorizes about his work is no longer artist but critic.  

The Temptation of Harringay

In England we have come to rely upon a comfortable time lag of fifty years or a century intervening between the perception that something ought to be done and a serious attempt to do it.  

The Work, Wealth and Happiness of Mankind [1931], ch. 11

The Shape of Things to Come.  

Title of book [1933]

SUN YAT-SEN  
1866–1925

It is only after mature deliberation and thorough preparation that I have

1 See Matthew 5:33–35, p. 46b; Pope, p. 46a and Clarence Day, p. 95b.
2 See Cicero, p. 111a; Shakespeare, Troilus and Cressida I, iii, 334, p. 268a; and Campbell, p. 538a, and note.
3 From Sources of Chinese Tradition, edited by William Theodore de Bary [1960].
decided upon the Program of Revolution and defined the procedure of the revolution in three stages. The first is the period of military government; the second, the period of political tutelage; and the third, the period of constitutional government.

The Three Phases of National Reconstruction [1918]

The Chinese people have only family and clan solidarity; they do not have national spirit . . . ; they are just a heap of loose sand. . . . Other men are the carving knife and serving dish; we are the fish and the meat.

China As a Heap of Loose Sand [1924]

China is now suffering from poverty, not from unequal distribution of wealth. Where there are inequalities of wealth, the methods of Marx can, of course, be used; a class war can be advocated to destroy the inequalities. But in China, where industry is not yet developed, Marx's class war and dictatorship of the proletariat are impracticable. Capital and the State [1924]

In the construction of a country it is not the practical workers but the idealists and planners that are difficult to find.

Chung-shan Ch'üan-shu, vol. II

STANLEY BALDWIN
1867–1947

When you think about the defense of England you no longer think of the chalk cliffs of Dover. You think of the Rhine. That is where our frontier lies today.

Speech in the House of Commons [July 30, 1934]

ENOCH ARNOLD BENNETT
1867–1931

The Old Wives’ Tale.¹

Title of novel [1908]

¹ But refuse profane and old wives’ fables, and exercise rather unto godliness.—I Timothy 47

Being a husband is a whole-time job. The Title [1918], act I

Pessimism, when you get used to it, is just as agreeable as optimism. Things That Have Interested Me [1918]

The price of justice is eternal publicity. Ib. Second Series [1923]

VICENTE BLASCO-IBÁÑEZ
1867–1928

It was the roar of the real, the only beast [the crowd in the arena].

Blood and Sand [1908]

WILLIAM CECIL DAMPIER-WHETHAM
1867–1952

Beyond the bright searchlights of science.
Out of sight of the windows of sense,
Old riddles still bid us defiance,
Old questions of Why and of Whence.

The Recent Development of Physical Science [1904]

ERNST DOWSON
1867–1900

They saw the glory of the world displayed;
They saw the bitter of it, and the sweet;
They knew the roses of the world should fade,
And be trod under by the hurrying feet.

Nuns of the Perpetual Adoration [1891], st. 5

Last night, ah, yesternight, betwixt her lips and mine
There fell thy shadow.¹ Cynara! thy breath was shed

¹ A fool he is to believe the tales of an old wife.

— ALEXANDER BARCLAY, The Ship of Fools [1508]

Old wives’ foolish tales of Robin Hood.

NICHOLAS UDALL [1541]

¹ See T. S. Eliot, p. 10032.
Upon my soul between the kisses and the wine;
And I was desolate and sick of an old passion,
Yea, I was desolate and bowed my head:
I have been faithful to thee, Cynara! in my fashion.

*Non Sum Qualis Eram Bonae Sub Regno Cynarae* [1896], st. 1

I have forgot much, Cynara! gone with the wind,
Flung roses, roses riotously with the throng.  
*Ib. st. 3*

I cried for madder music and for stronger wine,
But when the feast is finished and the lamps expire,
Then falls thy shadow, Cynara! the night is thine.  
*Ib. st. 4*

They are not long, the weeping and the laughter,
Love and desire and hate:
I think they have no portion in us after
We pass the gate.

They are not long, the days of wine and roses;
Out of a misty dream
Our path emerges for a while, then closes
Within a dream.

*Vitae Summa Brevis Spem Nos Vetat Incohare Longam* [1896]

Because I am idolatrous and have been sought,
With grievous supplication and consuming prayer,
The admirable image that my dreams have wrought
Out of her swan’s neck and her dark, abundant hair:
The jealous gods, who brook no worship save their own,
Turned my live idol marble and her heart to stone.  
*Epigram* [1896]

2 See Rutebeuf, p. 158a.
3 See Horace, p. 120b.

From troublous sights and sounds set free;
In such a twilight hour of breath,
Shall one retrace his life, or see,
Through shadows, the true face of death?

*Extreme Unction* [1896], st. 3

**MR. DOOLEY**

[FINLEY PETER DUNNE]

1867–1936

Life’d not be worth livin’ if we didn’t keep our inimies.

*Mr. Dooley in Peace and in War* [1898]. On *New Year’s Resolutions*

Th’ dead ar-re always pop’lar. I knewed a society wanst to vote a monyment to a man an’ refuse to help his fam’ly, all in wan night.

*Ib. On Charity*

"I think,” said Mr. Dooley, “that if th’ Christyan Scientists had some science an’ th’ doctors more Christianity, it wudden’t make anny difference which ye called in — if ye had a good nurse.”

*Mr. Dooley’s Opinions* [1900].

*Christian Science*

No matther whether th’ constitution follows th’ flag or not, th’ supreme coort follows th’ iliction returns.

*Ib. The Supreme Court’s Decisions*

I think a lie with a purpose is wan iv th’ worst kind an’ th’ mos’ profitable.

*Ib. On Lying*

Th’ dimmymcratic party ain’t on speakin’ terms with itsilf.

*Ib. Mr. Dooley Discusses Party Politics*

Th’ raypublican party broke ye, but now that ye’re down we’ll not turn a cold shoulder to ye. Come in an’ we’ll keep ye — broke.

*Ib.

Hogan’s r-right whin he says: “Justice is blind.” Blind she is, an’ deef an’ dumb an’ has a wooden leg.

*Ib. Cross-Examinations*
No wan cares to hear what Hogan calls "Th' short an' simple scandals iv th' poor."

Mr. Dooley's Opinions. Cross-Examinations

'Twas founded be th' Puritans to give thanks f'r bein' preserved fr'm th' Indians, an'... we keep it to give thanks we are preserved fr'm th' Puritans.

Ib. Thanksgiving

Vice... is a creature of such heejous mien... that th' more ye see it th' betther ye like it.

Ib. The Crusade Against Vice

Glory be, whin business gets above sellin' tinpinny nails in a brown paper cornucopy, 't is hard to tell it fr'm muther.

Ib. On Wall Street

"D' ye think th' collidges has much to do with th' progress iv th' wurruld?" asked Mr. Hennessy.

"D' ye think," said Mr. Dooley, "'tis th' mill that makes th' wather run?"

Ib.

"Th' will civilize th' Chinnymen," said Mr. Hennessy.

"Th' will civilize thim stiff," said Mr. Dooley.

Ib. The Future of China (on German intervention in China)

If ye live enough befure thirty ye won't care to live at all after fifty.

Ib. Casual Observations

Among men, Hinnissy, wet eye manes dhry heart.

A fanatic is a man that does what he thinks th' Lord wud do if He knew th' facts iv th' case.

Ib.

A vote on th' tallysheet is worth two in the box.

Ib.

'Tis as hard f'r a rich man to enter th' kingdom iv Hiven as it is f'r a poor man to get out iv Purgatory.

Ib.

Thrust ivrybody, but cut th' ca-ards.

Ib.

A man that'd explict to thrain lobsters to fly in a year is called a loonytic: but a man that thinks men can be tu-irmed into angels be an iliction is called a rayformer an' remains at large.

Mr. Dooley's Opinions. Casual Observations

Miracles are laughed at be a nation that r-reads thirty millyon newspapers a day an' supports Wall sthreet.

Ib.

Th' flag floats free an' well guarded over th' governmint offices, an' th' cheery people go an' come on their errands—go out alone an' come back with th' throops. Ivverywhere happiness, contint, love iv th' shtep-mother counthry, except in places where there ar-re peo-ple.

Observations by Mr. Dooley [1902]. The Philippine Peace

A reg'lar pollytician can't give away an alley without blushin', but a business man who is in pollytics jus' to see that th' civil service law gets thurly enforced, will give Lincoln Park an' th' public libr'y to th' beef thrust, charge an admission price to th' lake front an' make it a felony f'r annywan to buy stove polish outside iv his store, an' have it all put down to public improvevments with a pitcher iv him in th' cornerstone.

Ib.

If a man is wise, he gets rich, an' if he gets rich, he gets foolish, or his wife does. That's what keeps the money movin' around.

Ib. Newport

"Oh, well," said Mr. Hennessy, "we are as th' Lord made us."

"No," said Mr. Dooley, "lave us be fair. Lave us take some iv th' blame ourselves."

Ib.

But th' best thing about a little judicious swearin' is that it keeps th' temper. "Th' inted as a compromise between runnin' away an' fightin'. Befure it was invinted they was on'y th' two ways out iv an argyment.

Ib. Swearing

I don't think we injye other people's sufferin', Hinnissy. It isn't acsashly injyement. But we feel betther f'r it.

Ib. Enjoyment

1 The American flag in the Philippines.
“Ye know a lot about [raising children],” said Mr. Hennessy.

“I do,” said Mr. Dooley. “Not bein’ an author, I’m a gr-reat critic.”

Dissertations by Mr. Dooley [1906]. The Bringing Up of Children

Th’ old story iv th’ ant an’ th’ grasshopper — th’ ant that ye can step on an’ th’ grasshopper ye can’t catch.

If ye had a boy wud ye send him to college?” asked Mr. Hennessy.

“Well,” said Mr. Dooley, “at th’ age whin a boy is fit to be in college I wudden’t have him around th’ house.”

Th’ prisdintcy is th’ highest office in th’ gift iv th’ people. Th’ vice-prisdintcy is th’ next highest an’ th’ lowest. It isn’t a crime exactly. Ye can’t be sent to jail fr’ it, but it’s a kind iv a disgrace. It’s like writin’ anonymous letters.

It is his jooty to rigorously enforce th’ rules iv th’ Sinit. There ar-re none. Th’ Sinit is ruled be courtesy, like th’ longshoreman’s union.

Slug-ye’er-spouse is an internatinal spoort that has niver become pop’lar on our side iv th’ wather. An American lady is not th’ person that anny man but a trained athlete wud care to raise his hand again’ save be way iv smoothin’ her hair.

Won’t [public flogging] be fine? Th’ governmint gives us too little amusement nowadays. Th’ fav’rite pastime iv civilized man is croolty to other civilized man.

“Spare th’ rod an’ splice th’ child,” said Mr. Hennessy.

“Yes,” said Mr. Dooley, “but don’t spare th’ rod an’ ye splice th’ rod, th’ child, an’ th’ child’s father.”

This home iv opporchnity where ivry man is th’ equal iv ivry other man before th’ law if he isn’t careful.

Dissertations by Mr. Dooley. The Food We Eat

“Ye ra-aly do think dhrink is a nicissry evil!” said Mr. Hennessy.

“Well,” said Mr. Dooley, “if it’s an evil to a man, it’s not nicissry, an’ if it’s nicissry it’s an evil.”

He made [money],” said Mr. Dooley, “because he honestly loved it with an innocent affection. He was thru to it. Th’ reason ye have no money is because ye don’t love it fr’ itself alone. Money won’t ivver surrender to such a flirt.”

Mr. Dooley on Making a Will and Other Evil Necessities [1919]. On Making a Will

JOHN GALSWORTHY

1867–1933

Justice is a machine that, when someone has once given it the starting push, rolls on of itself.

Justice [1910], act II

Public opinion’s always in advance of the law.

Windows [1922], act I

The value of a sentiment is the amount of sacrifice you are prepared to make for it.

By the cigars they smoke, and the composers they love, ye shall know the texture of men’s souls.

Indian Summer of a Forsyte [1920], ch. 1

He ordered himself a dozen oysters: but, suddenly remembering that the month contained no r, changed them to a fried sole.†

The White Monkey [1924], pt. III, ch. 7

† It is unreasonlbe and unwholesome in all months that have not an r in their name to eat an oyster. — WILLIAM BUTLER, Dyett’s Dry Dinner [1899]

Let’s sing a song of glory to Themistodes O’Shea,
If you do not think about the future, you cannot have one.

*Swan Song* [1928], pt. II, ch. 6

A man of action forced into a state of thought is unhappy until he can get out of it.

*Maid in Waiting* [1931], ch. 3

There's just one rule for politicians all over the world: Don't say in Power what you say in Opposition; if you do, you only have to carry out what the other fellows have found impossible.

*Ib.* 7

One's eyes are what one is, one's mouth what one becomes.

*Flowering Wilderness* [1932], ch. 2

The beginnings and endings of all human undertakings are untidy, the building of a house, the writing of a novel, the demolition of a bridge, and, eminently, the finish of a voyage.

*Over the River* [1933], ch. 1

How to save the old that's worth saving, whether in landscape, houses, manners, institutions, or human types, is one of our greatest problems, and the one that we bother least about.

*Over the River*, ch. 39

**LIONEL JOHNSON**
1867–1902

The saddest of all kings
Crown'd, and again discrown'd.

*By the Statue of King Charles at Charing Cross*, st. 2

Vanquished in life, his death
By beauty made amends.  
*Ib.* st. 8

I know you: solitary griefs,
Desolate passions, aching hours!

*The Precept of Silence*, st. 1

*Who ate a dozen oysters on the second day of May.*

*STODDARD KING* [1889–1933], *The Man Who Dared*

---

**CHARLES EDWARD MONTAGUE**
1867–1928

I was born below par to th' extent of two whiskies.

*Fiery Particles* [1923]

"A.E." [GEORGE WILLIAM RUSSELL]
1867–1935

Our hearts were drunk with a beauty
Our eyes could never see.

*The Unknown God*

Twilight, a timid fawn, went glimmering by,
And Night, the dark-blue hunter, followed fast.

*Refuge*

**HENRY LEWIS STIMSON**
1867–1950

The only way to make a man trustworthy is to trust him; and the surest way to make him untrustworthy is to distrust him and show your distrust.

*The Bomb and the Opportunity* [March 1946]

The only deadly sin I know is cynicism.

*On Active Service in Peace and War* [1948], *introduction*

**HARRY LEON WILSON**
1867–1939

I can be pushed just so far.

*Ruggles of Red Gap* [1915]

**ALAIN**
[ÉMILE CHARTIER]
1868–1951

To think is to say no.

*Le Citoyen contre les Pouvoirs*

Nothing is more dangerous than an idea, when it's the only one we have.

*Système des Beaux-Arts*
PAUL CLAUDEL
1868–1955

You explain nothing, O poet, but thanks to you all things become explicable. *La Ville* [1892]

The words I use
Are everyday words and yet are not the same!
You will find no rhymes in my verse, no magic.
There are your very own phrases.
*La Muse Qui Est la Grace* [1910]

When man tries to imagine Paradise on earth, the immediate result is a very respectable Hell.
*Conversations dans le Loir-et-Cher* [1929]

NORMAN DOUGLAS
1868–1952

You can tell the ideals of a nation by its advertisements.
*South Wind* [1917], ch. 7

Men have lost sight of distant horizons. Nobody writes for humanity, for civilization; they write for their country, their sect; to amuse their friends or annoy their enemies.
*Ib. 8

No one can expect a majority to be stirred by motives other than ignoble.
*Ib. 10

No great man is ever born too soon or too late. When we say that the time is not ripe for this or that celebrity, we confess by implication that this very man, and no other, is required.
*Ib. 13

For three consecutive months they could barely afford the most unnecessary luxuries of life.
*Ib. 20

Many a man who thinks to found a home discovers that he has merely opened a tavern for his friends.
*Ib. 24

WILLIAM EDWARD BURGHARDT DU BOIS
1868–1963

Herein lies the tragedy of the age: not that men are poor—all men know something of poverty; not that men are wicked—who is good? Not that men are ignorant—what is truth? Nay, but that men know so little of men.
*The Souls of Black Folk* [1903]

It is a peculiar sensation, this double-consciousness, this sense of always looking at one's self through the eyes of others. . . . One feels his two-ness—an American, a Negro; two souls, two thoughts, two unreconciled strivings; two warring ideals in one dark body, whose dogged strength alone keeps it from being torn asunder.
*Ib.

MAXIM GORKI
[ALEKSEI MAKSIMOVICH PESHKOV]
1868–1936

The brave man's folly—that is life's wisdom.
*The Song of the Falcon* [1895]

Former people [Creatures that once were men].
*Title of story* [1897]

Let the storm rage ever stronger!
*Song of a Stormy Petrel* [1901]

Lies—there you have the religion of slaves and taskmasters.
*The Lower Depths* [1903]

How marvelous is Man! How proud the word rings—Man!
*Ib.

The proletarian state must bring up thousands of excellent "mechanics of culture," "engineers of the soul."*
*Speech at the Writers' Congress* [1934]

1 Gorki, "the bitter one," was the writer's pseudonym for his first sketch in a Tiflis newspaper [1898].

2 This became a rallying cry of the revolutionaries.

3 The censor forbade this line to be spoken on the stage.

4 Attributed to Stalin in conversation with Gorki [October 26, 1934]. See Stalin, p. 954b.
Life, as asserted by socialist realism, is deeds, creativeness, the aim of which is the uninterrupted development of the priceless individual qualities of man.

Speech at the Writers' Congress

The basic hero of our books should be labor; that is, man organized by the processes of labor. *Ib.*

**ABE MARTIN**

*FRANK MCKINNEY ‘KIN’ HUBBARD*  
1868–1930

Miss Fawn Lippincut says she wouldn' marry th' best man on earth, but we supposed she wuz much younger.

*Abe Martin’s Sayings and Sketches [1915]*

It's no disgrace t' be poor, but it might as well be. *Ib.*

He was a power politically fer years, but he never got prominent enough t' have his speeches garbled. *Ib.*

When a fellow says it hain't the money but the principle o' the thing, it's th' money.

*Hoss Sense and Nonsense [1926]*

Nobuddy ever fergits where he buried a hatchet.

*Abe Martin’s Broadcast [1930]*

If capital an’ labor ever do git t’gether it’s good night fer th’ rest of us. *Saying*

Knowin’ all about baseball is just about as profitable as bein’ a good whittler. *Ib.*

Now and then an innocent man is sent to the legislature. *Ib.*

**EDWARD VERRALL LUCAS**  
1868–1938

The French never allow a distinguished son of France to lack a statue.

*Wanderings and Diversions [1926]. Zigzags in France*

Americans are people who prefer the Continent to their own country, but refuse to learn its languages.

*Wanderings and Diversions. The Continental Dictionary*

Ticket collector—the man who never wants to see your ticket unless you are asleep. *Ib.*

People in hotels strike no roots. The French phrase for chronic hotel guests even says so: they are called dwellers *sur la branche*. *Ib. To Be Let or Sold*

There can be no defense like elaborate courtesy.

*Reading, Writing and Remembering [1932]*

**WILLIAM TYLER PAGE**  
1868–1942

I believe in the United States of America as a Government of the people, by the people, for the people; whose just powers are derived from the consent of the governed; a democracy in a republic, a sovereign Nation of many sovereign States; a perfect Union one and inseparable; established upon those principles of freedom, equality, justice and humanity for which American patriots sacrificed their lives and fortunes. I therefore believe it is my duty to my country to love it, to support its Constitution, to obey its laws, to respect its flag, and to defend it against all enemies.

*The American’s Creed* ¹

**EDMOND ROSTAND**  
1868–1918

A great nose indicates a great man—Genial, courteous, intellectual, Virile, courageous.

*Cyrano de Bergerac* ² [1897], *act I*

Free fighters, free lovers, free spenders—

¹ Adopted by the House of Representatives [April 3, 1918].
² Translated by BRIAN HOOKER.
The Cadets of Gascoyne—the defenders
Of old homes, old names, and old splendors.

*Cyrano de Bergerac, act II*

I fall back dazzled at beholding myself
all rosy red,
At having, I myself, caused the sun to rise.

*Chantecler [1907], act II, sc. iii*

It is at night that faith in light is admirable.

*ib.*

**Robert Falcon Scott**

1868–1912

Had we lived, I should have had a tale to tell of the hardihood, endurance, and courage of my companions which would have stirred the heart of every Englishman. These rough notes and our dead bodies must tell the tale.¹

*Journal.*² *Message to the Public*

**André Suarès**

1868–1948

Heresy is the lifeblood of religions. It is faith that begets heretics. There are no heresies in a dead religion.³

*Péguy*

**William Allen White**

1868–1944

What's the Matter with Kansas?

*Title of editorial, Emporia Gazette [August 15, 1896]*

Tinhorn politicians.

*Emporia Gazette [October 25, 1901]*

¹ Inscribed on the memorial to Captain Scott and his companions, Waterloo Place, London.

² Found by searching party, November 1912.

³ See Tertullian, p. 145b, and Unamuno, p. 869b.

**Laurence Binyon**

1869–1943

They shall grow not old, as we that are left grow old:

Age shall not weary them, nor the years condemn.

At the going down of the sun and in the morning

We will remember them.

*For the Fallen, st. 4*

**Ellis Parker Butler**

1869–1937

Pigs is Pigs. *Title of story [1906]*

**Neville Chamberlain**

1869–1940

For the second time in our history, a British Prime Minister has returned

¹ Commenting on an item in the Topeka Capital: "The Emporia Gazette is the best-loved paper in Kansas because its editor never looks in yesterday's files to see if what he proposes to write today is consistent.”

See Emerson, p. 606a.
from Germany bringing peace with honor. I believe it is peace for our time. . . . Go home and get a nice quiet sleep. 1

Address from 10 Downing Street, London [September 30, 1938] after returning from the Munich Conference

Hitler has missed the bus.

Speech in the House of Commons [April 4, 1940]

MENDRÉ GIDE 1869–1951

Families! I hate you! Shut-in homes, closed doors, jealous possessions of happiness.

Les Nourritures Terrestres [1897]

What another would have done as well as you, do not do it. What another would have said as well as you, do not say it; written as well, do not write it. Be faithful to that which exists nowhere but in yourself—and thus make yourself indispensable. Ib. Envoi

Sin is whatever obscures the soul.

La Symphonie Pastorale [1919]

The most decisive actions of our life . . . are most often unconsidered actions.

Les Faux Monnayeurs [1925]

Art begins with resistance—at the point where resistance is overcome. No human masterpiece has ever been created without great labor. Poétique

It is with noble sentiments that bad literature gets written.6

Letter to François Mauriac [1928]

STRICKLAND GILLILAN 1869–1954

Bilin' down 's report, wuz Finnigin! An' he writed this here: "Musther Flannigan—Off agin, on agin, Gone agin.—FINNIGIN."

Finnigin to Flannigan, st. 6

Adam

Had 'em.

Lines on the Antiquity of Microbes 8

1 While we endeavor to maintain peace, I certainly should be the last to forget that if peace cannot be maintained with honor, it is no longer peace. — LORD JOHN RUSSELL, Speech at Gretnock, Scotland [September 19, 1858]

2 See Disraeli, p. 615a.

3 Mahatma — Great Soul.

4 See Martin Luther King, p. 108ab.
KNOWLES — MOODY

FREDERIC LAWRENCE
KNOWLES
1869–1905
Each little lyrical
Grave or satirical
Musical miracle!
On a flyleaf of Burns’s songs
Joy is a partnership,
Grief weeps alone;
Many guests had Cana,
Gethsemane had one.
Grief and Joy

STEPHEN BUTLER
LEACOCK
1869–1944
He flung himself from the room,
flung himself upon his horse and rode
madly off in all directions.
Gertrude the Governess
[1911]
The general idea, of course, in any
first-class laundry, is to see that no shirt
or collar ever comes back twice.
Winnowed Wisdom [1926], ch. 6
By American literature in the proper
sense we ought to mean literature writ-
ten in an American way, with an
American turn of language and an
American cast of thought. The test is
that it couldn’t have been written any-
where else.
Mark Twain as National
Asset [1932]

EDGAR LEE MASTERS
1869–1950
All, all, are sleeping on the hill.
Spoon River Anthology [1915].
The Hill, refrain
Seeds in a dry pod, tick, tick, tick,
Tick, tick, tick, what little iambics,
While Homer and Whitman roar in
the pines! Ib. Petit, the Poet
Degenerate sons and daughters,
Life is too strong for you —
It takes life to love life.
Ib. Lucinda Matlock
Out of me unworthy and unknown
The vibrations of deathless music.
Spoon River Anthology.
Anne Rutledge
I am Anne Rutledge who sleep beneath
these weeds,
Beloved in life of Abraham Lincoln. Ib.
Immortality is not a gift,
Immortality is an achievement;
And only those who strive mightily
Shall possess it.
Ib. The Village Atheist

HENRI MATISSE
1869–1954
I want to reach that state of con-
densation of sensations which consti-
tutes a picture.
Notes d’un Peintre [1908]
What interests me most is neither
still life nor landscape, but the human
figure. It is through it that I best suc-
cceed in expressing the almost religious
feeling I have towards life. Ib.

WILLIAM VAUGHN
MOODY
1869–1910
This earth is not the steadfast place
We landsmen build upon;
From deep to deep she varies pace,
And while she comes is gone.
Gloucester Moors [1901], st. 4
To be out of the mailng street
With its swelter and its sin!
Who has given to me this sweet,
And given my brother dust to eat?
And when will his wage come in?
Ib. st. 8
Then not to kneel, almost
Seemed like a vulgar boast.
Good Friday [1901], st. 9
Gigantic, willful, young,
Chicago sitteth at the northwest gates.
With restless violent hands and casual tongue
Molding her mighty fates.

An Ode in Time of Hesitation [1901], st. 3

Now limb doth mingle with dissolved limb
In nature’s busy old democracy.  

Ib. st. 6

The spring-laden breeze
Out of the gladdening west is sinister
With sounds of nameless battle overseas.  

Ib. st. 7

Our fluent men of place and consequence
Fumble and fill their mouths with hollow phrase,
Or for the end-all of deep arguments
Intone their dull commercial liturgies.  

Ib.

O ye who lead,
Take heed!
Blindness we may forgive, but baseness
we will smite.  

Ib. st. 9

EDWIN ARLINGTON ROBINSON
1869–1935

We cannot know how much we learn
From those who never will return,
Until a flash of unforeseen Remembrance falls on what has been.

Flammonde

To shake the tree
Of life itself and bring down fruit unheard-of.

Ben Jonson Entertains a Man from Stratford

I would have rid the earth of him
Once, in my pride. . . .
I never knew the worth of him
Until he died.  

An Old Story

Ib. st. 8

*The reference is to the battlefield grave of Colonel Robert Gould Shaw and the men of the 54th Massachusetts Regiment (the first enlisted Negro regiment of the Civil War) who fell at Fort Wagner [July 18, 1863].

The war in the Philippines.
Who of us, being what he is,
May scoff at others' ecstasies?
However we may shine today,
More-shining ones are on the way.

Atherton's Gambit

I shall have more to say when I am dead.

John Brown

Art's long hazard, where no man may choose
Whether he play to win, or toil to lose.

Caput Mortuum

Love that's wise
Will not say all it means.

Tristram [1927], pt. VII

Love must have wings to fly away from love,
And to fly back again.

Ib. VIII

Here where the wind is always northeast
And children learn to walk on frozen toes.

New England

Are you to pay for all you have
With all you are?

Cassandra, st. 12

He glittered when he walked.

Richard Cory, st. 2

So on we worked, and waited for the light,
And went without the meat, and cursed the bread;
And Richard Cory, one calm summer night,
Went home and put a bullet through his head.

Ib. 4

"Drink to the bird." He raised up to the light
The jug that he had gone so far to fill,
And answered huskily: "Well, Mr. Flood,
Since you propose it, I believe I will."

Mr. Flood's Party, st. 2

The Elements of Style [1918], ch. 2, sec. 13

BOOTH TARKINGTON
1869–1946

There are two things that will be believed of any man whatsoever, and one of them is that he has taken to drink.

Penrod [1914], ch. 10

They were upon their great theme: "When I get to be a man!" Being human, though boys, they considered their present estate too commonplace to be dwelt upon. So, when the old men gather, they say: "When I was a boy!" It really is the land of nowadays that we never discover.

Ib. 26

FRANK LLOYD WRIGHT
1869–1959

No house should ever be on any hill or on anything. It should be of the hill, belonging to it, so hill and house could live together each the happier for the other.

An Autobiography [1932]

BERNARD MANNES BARUCH
1870–1965

America has never forgotten — and will never forget — the nobler things that brought her into being and that light her path — the path that was en-
BARUCH — BÉLLOC

Hilaire Belloc
1870–1953

Of cutting all the pictures out!
Preserve it as your chiepest treasure.

A Bad Child’s Book of Beasts
[1896], dedication

When people call this beast to mind,
They marvel more and more
At such a little tail behind,
So laze a trunk before.

Ib. The Elephant

I shoot the Hippopotamus
With bullets made of platinum,
Because if I use leaden ones
His hide is sure to flatten ’em.

Ib. The Hippopotamus

The Whale that wanders round the Pole
Is not a table fish.
You cannot bake or boil him whole
Nor serve him in a dish.

Ib. The Whale

Here richly, with ridiculous display,
The Politician’s corpse was laid away.
While all of his acquaintance sneered
and slanged,
I wept; for I had longed to see him hanged.

Epitaph on the Politician
Himself

A smell of burning fills the startled air —
The Electrician is no longer there!

Newdigate Poem

Oh, he didn’t believe in Adam and Eve —
He put no faith therein;
His doubts began with the fall of man,
And he laughed at original sin.

Song of the Pelagian Heresy

How slow the shadow creeps: but when ’tis past
How fast the shadows fall. How fast!
How fast!

For a Sundial

Loss and Possession, death and life are one,
There falls no shadow where there shines no sun.

Ib.

Child! do not throw this book about;
Refrain from the unholy pleasure

The phrase was first used by Baruch in 1947.

We are here to make a choice between the quick and the dead. That is our business. Behind the black portent of the new atomic age lies a hope which, seized upon with faith, can work out salvation. If we fail, then we have damned every man to be the slave of fear. Let us not deceive ourselves: we must elect world peace or world destruction.

Address to the United Nations Atomic Energy Commission
[June 14, 1946]

We are in the midst of a cold war which is getting warmer.

Speech before the Senate Committee [1948]

The role of government and its relationship to the individual has been changed so radically that today government is involved in almost every aspect of our lives.

Political, economic and racial forces have developed which we have not yet learned to understand or control. If we are ever to master these forces, make certain that government will belong to the people, not the people to the government, and provide for the future better than the past, we must somehow learn from the experiences of the past.

Speech on presenting his papers to Princeton University [May 11, 1964]
And the men that were boys when I
was a boy
Shall sit and drink with me.

The South Country, st. 10

Of courtesy, it is much less
Than courage of heart or holiness,
Yet in my walks it seems to me
That the Grace of God is in courtesy.

Courtesy

Do you remember an inn,
Miranda? Tarantella
And the fleas that tease in the High
Pyrenees,
And the wine that tasted of the tar?

Ib.

I said to Heart, “How goes it?” Heart
replied:
“Right as a Ribstone Pippin!” But it
lied. The False Heart

Now just imagine how it feels
When first your toes and then your
heels,
And then by gradual degrees,
Your shins and ankles, calves and
knees,
Are slowly eaten, bit by bit.
No wonder Jim detested it!

Cautionary Tales [1907]. Jim

The chief defect of Henry King
Was chewing little bits of string.

Ib. Henry King

“Oh, my friends, be warned by me,
That breakfast, dinner, lunch and tea
Are all the human frame requires . . .”
With that the wretched child expires.

Ib.

Matilda told such dreadful lies,
It made one gasp and stretch one’s
eyes;
Her aunt, who, from her earliest youth,
Had kept a strict regard for truth,
Attempted to believe Matilda:
The effort very nearly killed her.

Ib. Matilda

It happened that a few weeks later
Her aunt was off to the theater
To see that interesting play
The Second Mrs. Tanqueray. Ib.

For every time she shouted “Fire!”
They only answered “Little liar!”
And therefore when her aunt returned,
Matilda, and the house, were burned.

Cautionary Tales. Matilda

The nicest child I ever knew
Was Charles Augustus Fortescue.

Ib. Charles Augustus Fortescue

Pale Ebenezer thought it wrong to fight,
But Roaring Bill (who killed him)
thought it right. The Pacifist

When I am dead, I hope it may be
said:
“His sins were scarlet, but his books
were read.” On His Books

BENJAMIN NATHAN
CARDOZO
1870–1938

What has once been settled by a
precedent will not be unsettled over-
night, for certainty and uniformity are
gains not lightly to be sacrificed.
Above all is this true when honest men
have shaped their conduct on the faith
of the pronouncement.

The Paradoxes of Legal
Science [1928]

As I search the archives of my mem-
ory, I seem to discern six types or meth-
ods [of judicial writing] which divide
themselves from one another with
measurable distinctness. There is the
type magisterial or imperative; the type
laconic or sententious; the type con-
versational or homely; the type refined or
artificial, smelling of the lamp, 1 verging
at times upon preciosity or euphuism;
the type demonstrative or persuasive;
and finally the type tonsorial or ag-
glutinative, so called from the shears
and the pastepot which are its imple-
ments and emblem.

Law and Literature [1931]

[The Constitution] was framed
upon the theory that the peoples of the
several states must sink or swim to-
gether, and that in the long run pros-

1 See Pytheas, p. 101b.
penity and salvation are in union and not division.


Freedom of expression is the matrix, the indispensable condition, of nearly every other form of freedom.


ARTHUR J. LAMB
1870–1928

Her beauty was sold for an old man’s gold,
She’s a bird in a gilded cage.
A Bird in a Gilded Cage [1900]

SIR HARRY LAUDER
1870–1950

Oh, it’s nice to get up in the mornin’,
But it’s nicer to lie in bed.
Song
Just a wee doch-an’-dorris
Before we gang awa’ . . .
If y’ can say
It’s a braw brecht moonlecht necht,
Yer a’ recht, that’s a’.
Song
Roamin’ in the gloamin’.
Song
I Love a Lassie. Title of song

NIKOLAI LENIN
[Vladimir Ilich Ulyanov]
1870–1924

Political institutions are a superstructure resting on an economic foundation.

The Three Sources and Three Constituent Parts of Marxism
[1913]

Every cook has to learn how to govern the state.
Will the Bolsheviks Retain Government Power [1917]

The war is relentless: it puts the alternative in a ruthless relief: either to perish, or to catch up with the ad-

vanced countries and outdistance them, too, in economic matters.¹

The Impending Catastrophe and How to Fight It [1917]

Communism is Soviet government plus the electrification of the whole country.
New External and Internal Position and the Problems of the Party [1920]

When we say “the state,” the state it is we, it is the proletariat, it is the advanced guard of the working class.

Speech [May 27, 1922]

It is true that liberty is precious — so precious that it must be rationed.

ROSCOE POUND
1870–1964

The law must be stable, but it must not stand still.

Introduction to the Philosophy of Law [1922]

SAKI
[HECTOR HUGH MUNRO]
1870–1916

The cook was a good cook, as cooks go; and as cooks go she went.

Reginald [1904]. Reginald on Besetting Sins

¹We have caught up with and outdistanced the advanced countries politically by having built the proletarian dictatorship. But this is not enough. We have to catch up with and outdistance the advanced countries also economically.

—Joseph Stalin, Speech [November 19, 1928]

When we sent the first Sputniks into cosmos . . . the whole world saw that the Soviet Union has by far outdistanced the United States of America in important branches of science and technology. Even President John Kennedy was forced to admit that the United States are confronted by the difficult problem of catching up with the Soviet Union in this field. As you see, the expression “catch up with” has appeared in the American vocabulary too. —Nikita Khru- shchev, Report to the XXII Congress of the Party [October 17, 1962]
Women and elephants never forget an injury.

Reginald. Reginald on Be-setting Sins

I might have been a goldfish in a glass bowl for all the privacy I got.

Ib. The Innocence of Reginald

The Western custom of one wife and hardly any mistresses.

Reginald in Russia [1910]. A Young Turkish Catastrophe

Hating anything in the way of ill-natured gossip ourselves, we are always grateful to those who do it for us and do it well.

Ib. The Soul of Laploshka

Poverty keeps together more homes than it breaks up.

The Chronicles of Clovis [1911].

Esme

"After all, it's not my Axminster," was Tobermory's rejoinder.

Ib. Tobermory

Sredni Vashtar went forth,
His thoughts were red thoughts and his teeth were white.

Ib. Sredni Vashtar

His enemies called for peace, but he brought them death.

Sredni Vashtar the Beautiful.

Ib. Sredni Vashtar

His socks compelled one's attention without losing one's respect.

Ib. Ministers of Grace

Sherard Blaw, the dramatist who had discovered himself, and who had given so ungrudgingly of his discovery to the world.

The Unbearable Bassington [1912]

The sacrifices of friendship were beautiful in her eyes as long as she was not asked to make them.

Beasts and Super-Beasts [1914].

Fur

"The man is a common murderer."

A common murderer, possibly, but a very uncommon cook.

Ib. The Blind Spot

Waldo is one of those people who would be enormously improved by death.

Beasts and Super-Beasts. The Feast of Nemesis

Children with Hyacinth's temperament don't know better as they grow older; they merely know more.

The Toys of Peace [1919].

Hyacinth

In baiting a mousetrap with cheese, always leave room for the mouse.

The Square Egg [1924]. The Infernal Parliament

A little inaccuracy sometimes saves tons of explanation.

Ib. The Comments of Moung Ka

T. LAURENCE SEIBERT

fl. 1900

Casey Jones! Orders in his hand.
Casey Jones! Mounted to the cabin,
Takes his farewell journey to that promised land.

Casey Jones [1900]; adapted from verses by WALLACE SAUNDERS,¹ set to music by EDDIE NEWTON

STEPHEN CRANE
1871–1900

They were going to look at war, the red animal—war, the blood-swollen god.

The Red Badge of Courage [1895], ch. 3

¹ Of the many versions of this traditional ballad, the most familiar is printed in SANDBURG'S The American Songbag [1917]. It begins:

Come all you rounders, for I want you to hear

The story of a brave engineer.
Casey Jones was the rounder's name.
On a big eight-wheeler of a mighty fame.
To the memory of the locomotive engineer whose name as "Casey Jones" became a part of folklore and the American language. "For I'm going to run till she leaves the rail—or make it on time with the southbound mail."—Inscription on monument to JOHN LUTHER JONES [1864–1900], in Calvary Cemetery, Jackson, Tennessee
It was surprising that Nature had gone tranquilly on with her golden process in the midst of so much devilment.

*The Red Badge of Courage*, ch. 5

At times he regarded the wounded soldiers in an envious way. He conceived persons with torn bodies to be peculiarly happy. He wished that he, too, had a wound, a red badge of courage.

*Ib.* 9

The red sun was pasted in the sky like a wafer.

*Ib.*

He had fought like a pagan who defends his religion.

*Ib.* 17

He had been to touch the great death, and found that, after all, it was but the great death. He was a man.

*Ib.* 24

None of them knew the color of the sky.

*The Open Boat* [1898]

When it came night, the white waves paced to and fro in the moonlight, and the wind brought the sound of the great sea's voice to the men on shore, and they felt that they could then be interpreters.

*Ib. Last line*

A man said to the universe:

“Sir, I exist!”

“However,” replied the universe,

“The fact has not created in me
A sense of obligation.”

*War Is Kind* [1899]. Fragment

THOMAS AUGUSTINE DALY
1871–1948

Sing clear, O thrrostle,
Thou golden-tongued apostle
And little brown-frocked brother
Of the loved Assiian! *To a Thrush*

WILLIAM HENRY DAVIES
1871–1940

What is this life if, full of care,
We have no time to stand and stare? *Leisure*

THEODORE DREISER
1871–1945

Our civilization is still in a middle stage, scarcely beast, in that it is no longer wholly guided by instinct; scarcely human, in that it is not yet wholly guided by reason.

*Sister Carrie* [1900]

I acknowledge the Furies, I believe in them, I have heard the disastrous beating of their wings.

*To Grant Richards* [1911]

Oh, the moon is fair tonight along the Wabash,
From the fields there comes the breath of new-mown hay;
Through the sycamores the candle lights are gleaming
On the banks of the Wabash, far away.

*On the Banks of the Wabash, chorus* *1*

ARTHUR GUITERMAN
1871–1943

The finest thing in London is the Bobby; *2*

Benignant information is his hobby.

*The Lyric Baedeker. London*

Amoebas at the start

Were not complex;

They tore themselves apart

And started Sex. *Sex, st. 1*

Of all cold words of tongue or pen

The worst are these: “I knew him when —” *3*

*Prophets in Their Own Country*

RALPH HODGSON
1871–1962

'Twould ring the bells of Heaven
The wildest peal for years,

*1* Dreiser’s brother, Paul Dreiser, is credited with writing the song, but according to H. L. Mencken, Dreiser wrote the chorus.

*2* The constable with lifted hand

Conducting the orchestral Strand.

*STEPHEN PHILLIPS* [1864–1915],

*The Wife* [1911]

*3* See Whittier, p. 626a.
If Parson lost his senses
And people came to theirs,
And he and they together
Knelt down with angry prayers
For tamed and shabby tigers
And dancing dogs and bears,
And wretched, blind pit ponies,
And little hunted hares.

_The Bells of Heaven_

But oh, the den of wild things in
The darkness of her eyes!

_Gypsy Girl_

God loves an idle rainbow
No less than laboring seas.

_A Wood Song_

Time, you old gypsy man,
Will you not stay,
Put up your caravan
Just for one day?

_Time, You Old Gypsy Man, st. 1_

Pity him, this fallen chief,
All his splendor, all his strength,
All his beauty's breadth and length
Dwindled down with shame and grief,
Half the bull he was before,
Bones and leather, nothing more.

_Bull_

Oh, had our simple Eve
Seen through the make-believe!
Had she but known the
Pretender he was!
Out of the boughs he came,
Whispering still her name,
Tumbling in twenty rings
Into the grass.

_Eve, st. 5_

How they all pitied
Poor motherless Eve!

_Ib._

I climbed the hill as light fell short,
And rooks came home in scramble sort.

_Song of Honor_

I stood upon that silent hill
And stared into the sky until
My eyes were blind with stars and still
I stared into the sky.

_REASON, st. 7_

Reason has moons, but moons not hers
Lie mirrored on her sea,
Confounding her astronomers,
But O! delighting me.

I saw with open eyes
Singing birds sweet
Sold in the shops
For the people to eat,
Sold in the shops of
Stupidity Street.

I saw in vision
The worm in the wheat,
And in the shops nothing
For people to eat;
Nothing for sale in
Stupidity Street.

_JAMES WELDON JOHNSON 1871–1938_

We have come over a way that with tears has been watered,
We have come, treading our path through the blood of the slaughtered.

_Lift Every Voice and Sing [1900], st. 2_

O black and unknown bards of long ago,
How came your lips to touch the sacred fire?
How, in your darkness, did you come to know
The power and beauty of the minstrel's lyre?

_O Black and Unknown Bards, st. 1_

And God stepped out on space,
And He looked around and said,
"I'm lonely —
I'll make me a world."

_God's Trombones [1927], The Creation, st. 1_

And God smiled again,
And the rainbow appeared,
And curled itself around his shoulder.

_Ib. st. 7_

With his head in his hands,
God thought and thought,
Till he thought: I'll make me a man!

_Ib. st. 10_

Find Sister Caroline . . .
And she's tired —
She's weary—
Go down, Death, and bring her to me.
God's Trombones. Go Down, Death, st. 5

CHARLES RANN KENNEDY
1871–1950
A peculiar kind of fear they call courage.
The Terrible Meek [1912]
The meek, the terrible meek, the fierce agonizing meek, are about to enter into their inheritance. Ib.

WILBUR DICK NESBIT
1871–1927
Each page of them Quotations that this Bartlett man got out
Is sure to have old Ibid’s prose or poems strung about.
Old Ibid, st. 2

HERBERT GEORGE PONTING
1871–1935
On the outside grows the furside, on the inside grows the skinside;
So the furside is the outside, and the skinside is the inside. The Sleeping Bag 2

MARCEL PROUST
1871–1922
When from a long distant past nothing subsists, after the people are dead,
after the things are broken and scattered, still, alone, more fragile, but with more vitality, more unsubstantial, more persistent, more faithful, the smell and taste of things remain poised a long time, like souls, ready to remind us, waiting and hoping for their moment, amid the ruins of all the rest; and bear unaltering, in the tiny and almost impalpable drop of their essence, the vast structure of recollection.

Remembrance of Things Past 1
[1913–1926]. Swann's Way
In his younger days a man dreams of possessing the heart of the woman whom he loves; later, the feeling that he possesses the heart of a woman may be enough to make him fall in love with her.
Ib.

What artists call posterity is the posterity of the work of art.
Ib. Within a Budding Grove, pt. I
Not only does one not retain all at once the truly rare works, but even within such works it is the least precious parts that one perceives first. Less deceptive than life, these great masterpieces do not give us their best at the beginning. 2
Ib.

The time which we have at our disposal every day is elastic; the passions that we feel expand it, those that we inspire contract it; and habit fills up what remains.
Ib.

Like everybody who is not in love, he imagined that one chose the person whom one loved after endless deliberations and on the strength of various qualities and advantages.
Ib. Cities of the Plain, pt. I

We passionately long that there may be another life in which we shall be similar to what we are here below. But

1 When he killed the Mudjokivis,
Of the skin he made him mittens,
Made them with the fur side inside,
Made them with the skin side outside,
He, to get the warm side inside,
Put the inside skin side outside;
He, to get the cold side outside,
Put the warm side fur side inside.
That's why he put the fur side inside,
Why he put the skin side outside,
Why he turned them inside outside—Anonymous, The Modern Hiawatha
2 For The South Polar Times, Midwinter Day [June 22, 1911], prepared by the men of Captain Robert Falcon Scott's last Antarctic expedition.

Ib. a Recherche du Temps Perdu, translated by C. K. Scott MONCRIEFF, except the last section, The Past Recaptured, which was translated by FREDERICK A. BLOSSOM.
3 See Daniel Gregory Mason, p. 915b.
we do not pause to reflect that, even
without waiting for that other life, in
this life, after a few years we are un-
faithful to what we have been, to what
we wished to remain immortally.

Remembrance of Things Past.
Cities of the Plain, pt. II

It is often simply from want of the
creative spirit that we do not go to the
full extent of suffering. And the most
terrible reality brings us, with our
suffering, the joy of a great discovery,
because it merely gives a new and clear
form to what we have long been rumi-
nating without suspecting it.  Ib.

The bonds that unite another person
to ourself exist only in our mind. Mem-
ory as it grows fainter relaxes them, and
notwithstanding the illusion by which
we would fain be cheated and with
which, out of love, friendship, polit-
eness, deference, duty, we cheat other
people, we exist alone. Man is the cre-
ature that cannot emerge from himself,
that knows his fellows only in himself;
when he asserts the contrary, he is
lying.  Ib. The Sweet Cheat Gone

We do not succeed in changing
things according to our desire, but
gradually our desire changes. The situa-
tion that we hoped to change because it
was intolerable becomes unimportant.
We have not managed to surmount the
obstacle, as we were absolutely deter-
mined to do, but life has taken us
round it, led us past it, and then if we
turn round to gaze at the remote past,
we can barely catch sight of it, so im-
perceptible has it become.  Ib.

There is not a woman in the world
the possession of whom is as precious as
that of the truths which she reveals to
us by causing us to suffer.  Ib.

We are healed of a suffering only by
experiencing it to the full.  Ib.

Happiness is beneficial for the body
but it is grief that develops the powers
of the mind.

Ib. The Past Recaptured

Only through art can we get outside
of ourselves and know another’s view of
the universe which is not the same as
ours and see landscapes which would
otherwise have remained unknown to
us like the landscapes of the moon.
Thanks to art, instead of seeing a single
world, our own, we see it multiply until
we have before us as many worlds as
there are original artists. . . . And
many centuries after their core, whether
we call it Rembrandt or Vermeer, is
extinguished, they continue to send us
their special rays.

The Maxims of Marcel Proust 1

ERNEST RUTHERFORD
1871–1937

We cannot control atomic energy to
an extent which would be of any value
commercially, and I believe we are not
likely ever to be able to do so.

Speech to the British Association
for the Advancement of Science
[1933]

JOHN MILLINGTON
SYNGE
1871–1909

What is the price of a thousand
horses against a son where there is one
son only? Riders to the Sea [1904]

When I was writing The Shadow of
the Glen I got more aid than any learn-
ing could have given me from a chink
in the floor of the old Wicklow house
where I was staying, that let me hear
what was being said by the servant girls
in the kitchen.

The Playboy of the Western
World [1907], preface

Drink a health to the wonders of the
Western world, the pirates, preachers,
poteen-makers, with the jobbing jock-
ies; parching peelers, and the juries fill
their stomachs selling judgments of the
English law.  Ib. act II

1 Edited and translated by Justin O’Reen
[1948].
May I meet him with one tooth and it aching, and one eye to be seeing seven and seventy devils in the twists of the road, and one old timber leg on him to limp into the scalding grave. There he is now crossing the strands, and that the Lord God would send a high wave to wash him from the world.¹

_The Playboy of the Western World, act II_

Aid me for to win her, and I'll be asking God to stretch a hand to you in the hour of death, and lead you short cuts through the Meadows of Ease, and up the floor of Heaven to the Footstool of the Virgin's Son. 

_Ib._

They're cheering a young lad, the champion playboy of the Western World. 

_Ib. III_

A man who is not afraid of the sea will soon be drowned, he said, for he will be going out on a day he shouldn't. But we do be afraid of the sea, and we do only be drowned now and again. 

_The Aran Islands [1907]_

There is no language like the Irish for soothing and quieting. 

_Ib._

A translation is no translation, he said, unless it will give you the music of a poem along with the words of it. 

_Ib._

I knew the stars, the flowers, and the birds, The gray and wintry sides of many glens, And did but half remember human words, In converse with the mountains, moors, and fens. 

_Prelude [1910]_

¹May the grass grow at your door and the fox build his nest on your hearthstone. May the light fade from your eyes, so you never see what you love. May your own blood rise against you, and the sweetest drink you take be the bitterest cup of sorrow. May you die without benefit of clergy; may there be none to shed a tear at your grave, and may the hearthstone of hell be your best bed forever. — Traditional Wesford curse

### PAUL VALÉRY

1871–1945

The folly of mistaking a paradox for a discovery, a metaphor for a proof, a torrent of verbiage for a spring of capital truths, and oneself for an oracle, is inborn in us.

_Introduction to the Method of Leonardo da Vinci_ ¹ [1895]

Collect all the facts that can be collected about the life of Racine and you will never learn from them the art of his verse. All criticism is dominated by the outworn theory that the man is the cause of the work as in the eyes of the law the criminal is the cause of the crime. Far rather are they both the effects. 

_Ib._

The sea, the ever renewing sea!²

_Charmes [1922]. Le Cimetière Marin_

The wind is rising . . . we must attempt to live.³

_Ib._

Poetry is simply literature reduced to the essence of its active principle. It is purged of idols of every kind, of realistic illusions, of any conceivable equivocation between the language of “truth” and the language of “creation.”

_Littérature [1930]_

An intelligent woman is a woman with whom one can be as stupid as one wants.

_Mauvaises Pensées et Autres [1941]_

The painter should not paint what he sees, but what will be seen. 

_Ib._

That which has always been accepted by everyone, everywhere, is almost certain to be false. 

_Tel Quel [1943]_

God created man, and finding him not sufficiently alone, gave him a female companion so that he might feel his solitude more acutely.

_Ib._

¹ Translated by THOMAS McGREEVY. 
² _La mer, la mer toujours recommence!_
³ _Le vent se leve . . . il faut tenter de vivre._
The purpose of psychology is to give us a completely different idea of the things we know best. Tel Quel

WILBUR WRIGHT
1867–1912
AND
ORVILLE WRIGHT
1871–1948
Success/four flights Thursday morning/all against twenty-one-mile wind/started from level with engine power alone/average speed through air thirty-one miles/longest fifty-nine seconds/inform press/home Christmas.

Telegram to the Reverend Milton Wright, from Kitty Hawk, N.C. [December 17, 1903]

EVERARD JACK APPLETON
1872–1931
Somewhere she waits to make you win,
Your soul in her firm white hands;
Somewhere the gods have made for you
The woman who understands.
The Woman Who Understands

SIR MAX BEERBOHM
1872–1956
Most women are not so young as they are painted.
A Defense of Cosmetics
Zuleika, on a desert island, would have spent most of her time in looking for a man’s footprint.
Zuleika Dobson [1911], ch. 2
She was hardly more affable than a cameo.
Ib. 3
The dullard’s envy of brilliant men is always assuaged by the suspicion that they will come to a bad end.
Ib. 4
Ordinary saints grow faint to posterity: whilst quite ordinary sinners pass vividly down the ages.
Ib. 6

She was one of the people who say “I don’t know anything about music really, but I know what I like.”
Zuleika Dobson, ch. 9
Of all the objects of hatred, a woman once loved is the most hateful.
Ib. 13
I have known no man of genius who had not to pay, in some affliction or defect either physical or spiritual, for what the gods had given him.

No. 2. The Pines
It seems to be a law of nature that no man ever is loth to sit for his portrait. A man may be old, he may be ugly, he may be burdened with grave responsibilities to the nation, and that nation be at a crisis of its history; but none of these considerations, nor all of them together, will deter him from sitting for his portrait.

Quia Imperfectum
To say that a man is vain means merely that he is pleased with the effect he produces on other people. A conceited man is satisfied with the effect he produces on himself.
Ib.
Strange, when you come to think of it, that of all the countless folk who have lived before our time on this planet not one is known in history or in legend as having died of laughter.

Laughter
The past is a work of art, free of irrelevancies and loose ends.

Comment

LÉON BLUM
1872–1950
Life does not give itself to one who tries to keep all its advantages at once.

1 Bromide no. 1.—GELETT BURGESS, Are You a Bromide? [1906]
In art I pull no highbrow stuff, I know what I like, and that’s enough.

WILLIAM W. WOOLLCOTT [1877–1949].
I Am a One Hundred Percent American, st. 3
have often thought morality may perhaps consist solely in the courage of making a choice. On Marriage

No government can remain stable in an unstable society and an unstable world.

*I L'Echelle Humaine* [1945]

**JAMES BONE**
1872–1962

The mighty fleet of Wren, with their topgallants and mainsails of stone.

*The London Perambulator* [1925]

**PATRICK REGINALD CHALMERS**
1872–1942

"I find," said 'e, "things very much as 'ow I've always found,

For mostly they goes up and down or else goes round and round.”

*Roundabouts and Swings*, st. 2

What's lost upon the roundabouts we pulls up on the swings! **Ib.**

**CALVIN COOLIDGE**
1872–1933

There is no right to strike against the public safety by anybody, anywhere, any time.

*Telegram to Samuel Gompers, president of the American Federation of Labor, on the Boston police strike* [September 14, 1919]

One with the law is a majority. **Speech** [July 27, 1920]

Inflation is repudiation. **Speech, Chicago** [January 11, 1922]

The business of America is business. **Speech to the Society of American Newspaper Editors** [January 17, 1925]

They hired the money, didn't they? **Referring to the European war debts** [1925]

I do not choose to run for President in 1928.

*Statement to reporters* [August 2, 1927]

I love Vermont because of her hills and valleys, her scenery and invigorating climate, but most of all because of her indomitable people.

*Address from train platform, Bennington, Vermont* [September 21, 1928]

If you don't say anything, you won't be called on to repeat it. **Saying**

He said he was against it.

*On being asked what a clergyman preaching on sin had said*

**PAUL LAURENCE DUNBAR**
1872–1906

Folks ain't got no right to censuah otha folks about dey habits;

Him dat giv' de squir'l's de bushtails made de bobtails fu' de rabbits. **Accountability**

It's easy 'nough to titter w'en de stew is smokin' hot,

But hit's mighty ha'd to giggle w'en dey's nuffin' in de pot. **Philosophy**

**LEARNED HAND**
1872–1961

You may ask what then will become of the fundamental principles of equity and fair play which our constitutions enshrine; and whether I seriously believe that unsupported they will serve merely as counsels of moderation. I do not think that anyone can say what will be left of those principles; I do not know whether they will serve only as counsels; but this much I think I do know — that a society so riven that the spirit of moderation is gone, no court can save; that a society where that spirit flourishes, no court need save; that in a
society which evades its responsibility by thrusting upon the courts the nurture of that spirit, that spirit in the end will perish.

The Contribution of an Independent Judiciary to Civilization [1942]

Justice, I think, is the tolerable accommodation of the conflicting interests of society, and I don't believe there is any royal road to attain such accommodations concretely.

From Philip Hamburger, The Great Judge [1946]

"I beseech ye in the bowels of Christ, think that ye may be mistaken." I should like to have that written over the portals of every church, every school, and every courthouse, and, may I say, of every legislative body in the United States. I should like to have every court begin, "I beseech ye in the bowels of Christ, think that we may be mistaken."

Morals in Public Life [1951]

I had rather take my chance that some traitors will escape detection than spread abroad a spirit of general suspicion and distrust, which accepts rumor and gossip in place of undismayed and unintimidated inquiry.

Speech to the Board of Regents, University of the State of New York [October 24, 1952]

That community is already in the process of dissolution where each man begins to eye his neighbor as a possible enemy, where nonconformity with the accepted creed, political as well as religious, is a mark of disaffection; where denunciation, without specification or backing, takes the place of evidence; where orthodoxy chokes freedom of dissent; where faith in the eventual supremacy of reason has become so timid that we dare not enter our convictions in the open lists, to win or lose.

Ib.

ib. See Oliver Cromwell, p. 328a.

The mutual confidence on which all else depends can be maintained only by an open mind and a brave reliance upon free discussion.

Speech to the Board of Regents, University of the State of New York

JOHN McCRAE
1872–1918

In Flanders fields the poppies blow Between the crosses, row on row.

In Flanders Fields [1915], st. 1

Take up our quarrel with the foe: To you from failing hands we throw The torch; be yours to hold it high. If ye break faith with us who die We shall not sleep, though poppies grow In Flanders fields.

Ib. st. 3

PATRICK F. O'KEEFE
1872–1934

Say It with Flowers.1
Slogan for the Society of American Florists [1917]

JOSÉ ENRIQUE RODÓ
1872–1917

To govern is to populate, assimilating in the beginning, then educating and selecting.

Ariel

BERTRAND RUSSELL
1872–1970

Thus mathematics may be defined as the subject in which we never know what we are talking about, nor whether what we are saying is true.

Recent Work on the Principles of Mathematics [1901], in International Monthly, vol. 4, p. 84

Mathematics, rightly viewed, possesses not only truth, but supreme beauty—a beauty cold and austere, like that of

1 Say It with Music. — Title of song by IRVING BERLIN [1921]
sculpture, without appeal to any part of our weaker nature, without the gorgeous trappings of painting or music, yet sublimely pure, and capable of a stern perfection such as only the greatest art can show. 1

The Study of Mathematics [1902]

Mathematics takes us still further from what is human, into the region of absolute necessity, to which not only the actual world, but every possible world, must conform. Ib.

It is preoccupation with possession, more than anything else, that prevents men from living freely and nobly.

Principles of Social Reconstruction [1917]

The psychology of adultery has been falsified by conventional morals, which assume, in monogamous countries, that attraction to one person cannot coexist with a serious affection for another. Everybody knows that this is untrue.

Marriage and Morals [1929], ch. 16

To fear love is to fear life, and those who fear life are already three parts dead. Ib.

A good society is a means to a good life for those who compose it; not something having a kind of excellence on its own account.

Authority and the Individual [1949]

Fear is the main source of superstition, and one of the main sources of cruelty. To conquer fear is the beginning of wisdom.

An Outline of Intellectual Rubbish [1950]

ELLERY SEDGWICK
1872–1960

Autobiographies ought to begin with Chapter Two.

The Happy Profession [1946], ch. 1

In America, getting on in the world means getting out of the world we have known before. Ib.

1 See Millay, p. 1025b.

ALBERT PAYSON TERRHUNE
1872–1942

He was red-gold-and-snow of coat, a big slender youngster, with the true "look of eagles" in his deepset dark eyes.

The Heart of a Dog [1924], ch. 8

CARL LOTUS BECKER
1873–1945

Economic distress will teach men, if anything can, that realities are less dangerous than fancies, that fact-finding is more effective than fault-finding.

Progress and Power [1935]

The significance of man is that he is that part of the universe that asks the question, What is the significance of Man? He alone can stand apart imaginatively and, regarding himself and the universe in their eternal aspects, pronounce a judgment: The significance of man is that he is insignificant and is aware of it. Ib.

Those of us who think that we are a nation of starry-eyed idealists 1 who have been twice tricked by the British into a European war in order to pull their chestnuts out of the fire 2 have read the history of this country to little purpose. . . . The truth is rather that the existence and friendliness of the British Empire and the power of the British Fleet have for more than a century enabled us to roast our own chestnuts at leisure and eat them in security. Ib.

GEORGE BENNARD
1873–

I will cling to the old rugged cross, And exchange it some day for a crown. The Old Rugged Cross [1913] refrain

1 See Henry Agard Wallace, p. 1010b.
2 See Molière, p. 560b.
GUY WETMORE CARRYL  
1873—1904
Thank God for peace! Thank God for peace, when the great gray ships come in!  
_When the Great Gray Ships Come In_ [New York Harbor, August 20, 1898], st. 4

ARThUR CHAPMAN  
1873—1935
Out where the handclasp’s a little stronger,  
Out where the smile dwells a little longer,  
That’s where the West begins.  
_Out Where the West Begins_, st. 1

SIDONIE-GABRIELLE COLETTE  
1873—1954
Those pleasures so lightly called physical.  
_Le Pur et l’Impur_  
Whether you are dealing with an animal or a child, to convince is to weaken.  
_Émègges_  

WALTER DE LA MARE  
1873—1956
Slowly, silently, now the moon  
Walks the night in her silver shoon.  
_Silver_  
Here lies a most beautiful lady,  
Light of step and heart was she;  
I think she was the most beautiful lady  
That ever was in the West Country.  
_An Epitaph_  

---

"Is there anybody there?” said the Traveler,  
Knocking on the moonlit door;  
And his horse in the silence champed the grasses  
Of the forest’s ferny floor.  
_The Listeners_  
"Tell them that I came, and no one answered,  
That I kept my word,” he said.  
_The Ghost_  
Look thy last on all things lovely,  
Every hour — let no night  
Seal thy sense in deathly slumber  
Till to delight  
Thou hast paid thy utmost blessing;  
Since that all things thou wouldst praise  
Beauty took from those who loved them  
_In other days._  
_The Song of the Mad Prince_  
Who said "Peacock Pie"?  
The old king to the sparrow:  
Who said "Crops are ripe"?  
Rust to the harrow.  
_The Ghost_  
Who said, “Ay, mum’s the word”?  
_The Ghost_  
Life’s troubled bubble broken.  
_No lovelier hills than thine have kid my tired thoughts to rest:_  
_No peace of lovelier valleys made:_  
_Like peace within my breast._  
_England, st. 1_  
Poor Jim Jay  
Got stuck fast  
In Yesterday.  
_Jim Jay_  
It’s a very odd thing —  
As odd as can be —  
That whatever Miss T. eats  
Turns into Miss T.  
_Miss T._  
Three jolly gentlemen,  
In coats of red,  
Rode their horses  
Up to bed.  
_The Huntsmen_
Be not too wildly amorous of the far,
Nor lure thy fantasy to its utmost scope.

*The Imagination's Pride*

Bang! Now the animal
Is dead and dumb and done.
Nevermore to peep again, creep again,
Leap again,
Eat or sleep or drink again, oh, what fun!

*Mak Fenderon*
1873-1944
What's the use? Yesterday an egg,
Tomorrow a feather duster.

*Caption of cartoon: The Dejected Rooster*

*Ford Madox Hueffer* Ford
1873-1939
This is the saddest story I have ever heard.

*The Good Soldier [1915]*, first line

Only two classes of books are of universal appeal: the very best and the very worst. *Joseph Conrad [1924]*

*William Green*
1873-1952
The labor union is an elemental response to the human instinct for group action in dealing with group problems.

*Speech [1925]*

*Percy Hammond*
1873-1936
The female knee is a joint and not an entertainment.

*Dramatic review*

*Alfred Jarry*
1873-1907
Mother Ubu, you're very ugly today. Is it because we have company?

*Ubu Roi [1896]*

O the despair of Pygmalion, who might have created a statue and only made a woman!

*L'Amour Absolu [1899]*

*Daniel Gregory Mason*
1873-1953
The ideal of independence requires resistance to the herd spirit now so widespread, to our worship of quantity and indifference to quality, to our unthinking devotion to organization, standardization, propaganda, and advertising. *Artistic Ideals [1927]*

Art of any profundity can be appreciated only slowly, gradually, in leisurely contemplation. *Ib.*

*George Edward Moore*
1873-1958
It appears to me that in Ethics, as in all other philosophical studies, the difficulties and disagreements, of which history is full, are mainly due to a very simple cause: namely to the attempt to answer questions, without first discovering precisely what question it is which you desire to answer.

*Principia Ethica [1903]*, preface

*Dwight Whitney Morrow*
1873-1931
Any party which takes credit for the rain must not be surprised if its opponents blame it for the drought.

*Saying*

*Albert Jay Nock*
1873-1945
All Souls College, Oxford, planned better than it knew when it limited the number of its undergraduates to four; four is exactly the right number for any

1 See Proust, p. 907b.
college which is really intent on getting results.

Memoirs of a Superfluous Man [1943], III, ch. 3

Money does not pay for anything, never has, never will. It is an economic axiom as old as the hills that goods and services can be paid for only with goods and services.

Ib. 13

As sheer casual reading matter, I still find the English dictionary the most interesting book in our language.

Ib. IV, ch. 1

CHARLES PÉGUY
1873–1914

It's a nuisance, God said. When those French are gone,
No one will be left to understand certain things I do.

Les Sept Contre Paris

Surrender is essentially an operation by means of which we set about explaining instead of acting.

Les Cahiers de la Quinzaine [1905]

Freedom is a system based on courage.

From Halévy, Life of Charles Péguy

SIMÉ SILVERMAN
1873–1933

Wall Street Lays An Egg.

Headline announcing stock market crash [October 1929]

Silverman, who founded and edited the famous theatrical trade paper Variety [1905], had perhaps more influence on American slang than any man of his time.

Sticks Nix Hicks Pix.

Headline, meaning that rural audiences do not care for moving pictures dealing with country themes

ALFRED MANUEL SMITH
1873–1944

The kiss of death.

Alluding to Hearst’s support of Ogden Mills, Smith’s unsuccessful opponent for Governor of New York State [1926]

Let’s look at the record.

Campaign speeches [1928]

The Governor of New York State does not have to be an acrobat.

Speech in behalf of Franklin D. Roosevelt [1928]

Nobody shoots at Santa Claus.

Campaign speeches [1936]

No matter how thin you slice it, it's still baloney.

Ib.

HENRY MAJOR TOMLINSON
1873–1958

The sea is at its best at London, near midnight, when you are within the arms of a capacious chair, before a glowing fire, selecting phases of the voyages you will never make.

The Sea and the Jungle [1912]

The reader who is illuminated is, in a real sense, the poem.

Between the Lines [1930]

Bad and indifferent criticism of books is just as serious as a city’s careless drainage.

Ib.

He is the Happy Warrior of the political battlefield. — FRANKLIN D. ROOSEVELT, Nominating speech, Democratic National Convention [June 26, 1924]. See Wordsworth, p. 515a.

Al Smith knew as much as any living man of the art of democratic government. — ELLERY SEKWICK, The Happy Profession [1946]. ch. 17
LENAGUILBERT FORD
d. 1915
Keep the home fires burning,
While your hearts are yearning;
Though your lads are far away
They dream of home.
There’s a silver lining
Through the dark cloud shining;
Turn the dark cloud inside out,
Till the boys come home.
*Keep the Home Fires Burning [1915]*

SIR NORMAN ANGELL
1874-1967
The Great Illusion.
*Title of book [1910] on the futility of war*

MAURICE BARING
1874-1945
All theories of what a good play is, or how a good play should be written, are futile. A good play is a play which when acted upon the boards makes an audience interested and pleased. A play that fails in this is a bad play.
*Have You Anything to Declare?*

CHARLES AUSTIN BEARD
1874-1948
AND
MARY RITTER BEARD
1876-1958
At no time, at no place, in solemn convention assembled, through no chosen agents, had the American people officially proclaimed the United States to be a democracy. The Constitution did not contain the word or any word lending countenance to it, except possibly the mention of “We, the people,” in the preamble... When the Constitution was framed no respecta-

ble person called himself or herself a democrat.
*America in Midpassage [1939], ch. 17*

GORDON BOTTOMLEY
1874-1948
Many deaths have place in men
Before they come to die;
Joys must be used and spent, and then
Abandoned and passed by.
*New Year’s Eve, 1913*
When you destroy a blade of grass
You poison England at her roots.
*To Ironfounders and Others*
Your worship is your furnaces,
Which, like old idols, lost obscenes,
Have molten bowels; your vision is
Machines for making more machines.
*Ib.*

ANNA HEMPESTEA DBRANCH
1874-1937
Order is a lovely thing;
On disarray it lays its wing.
Teaching simplicity to sing.
*The Monk in the Kitchen*
His screaming stallions maned with whistling wind.
*Nimrod Wars with the Angels*
God wove a web of loveliness,
Of clouds and stars and birds,
But made not anything at all
So beautiful as words.
*Songs for My Mother: Her Words, st. 5*

ARTHUR HENRY REGINALDBULLER
1874-1944
There was a young lady named Bright,
Whose speed was far faster than light;
She set out one day
In a relative way,
And returned home the previous night.
*Limerick*  

1*Punch, December 19, 1923.*
A good joke is the one ultimate and sacred thing which cannot be criticized. Our relations with a good joke are direct and even divine relations.

Preface to Dickens, Pickwick Papers

The world will never starve for wonders; but only for want of wonder.

Inscription, General Motors Building, Century of Progress Exposition, Chicago

But they that fought for England,
Following a fallen star,
Alas, alas for England
They have their graves afar.

Elegy in a Country Churchyard

Strong gongs groaning as the guns boom far
(Don John of Austria is going to the war);
Stiff flags straining in the night blasts cold
In the gloom black-purple, in the glint old gold;
Torchlight crimson on the copper kettledrums,
Then the tuckets, then the trumpets, then the cannon, and he comes.

Lepanto [1915]

Cervantes on his galley sets the sword back in the sheath
(Don John of Austria rides homeward with a wreath).
And he sees across a weary land a straggling road in Spain,
Up which a lean and foolish knight forever rides in vain.

Ib.

To an open house in the evening
Home shall men come,
To an older place than Eden
And a taller town than Rome.

The House of Christmas

Burn from my brain and from my breast
Sloth, and the cowardice that clings.
And stiffness and the soul’s arrest:
And feed my brain with better things.

A Ballade of a Book Reviewer

---

For the Young Gaels of Ireland
Are the lads that drive me mad;
For half their words need footnotes,
And half their rhymes are bad.

Arthur Gutterman [1871–1945], The Young Celtic Poets, st. 2

---

GILBERT KEITH CHESTERTON 1874–1936

Likelier the barricades shall blare
Slaughter below and smoke above,
And death and hate and hell declare
That men have found a thing to love.

The Napoleon of Notting Hill
[1906]

“The Christian ideal,” it is said, “has not been tried and found wanting; it has been found difficult and left untried.”

What’s Wrong with the World
[1910], pt. I, ch. 5

Nothing sublimely artistic has ever arisen out of mere art, any more than anything essentially reasonable has ever arisen out of pure reason. There must always be a rich moral soil for any great aesthetic growth.

A Defense of Nonsense [1911]

For the great Gaels of Ireland
Are the men that God made mad,
For all their wars are merry,
And all their songs are sad.¹

The Ballad of the White Horse
[1911], bk. II

And if ever ye ride in Ireland,
The jest may yet be said,
There is the land of broken hearts,
And the land of broken heads.

Ib. V

Every great literature has always been allegorical — allegorical of some view of the whole universe.

Ib.

The whole difference between construction and creation is exactly this: that a thing constructed can only be loved after it is constructed; but a thing created is loved before it exists.

Preface to Dickens, Pickwick Papers

¹ For the Young Gaels of Ireland
Are the lads that drive me mad;
For half their words need footnotes,
And half their rhymes are bad.

Arthur Gutterman [1871–1945], The Young Celtic Poets, st. 2

---

A good joke is the one ultimate and sacred thing which cannot be criticized. Our relations with a good joke are direct and even divine relations.

Preface to Dickens, Pickwick Papers

The world will never starve for wonders; but only for want of wonder.

Inscription, General Motors Building, Century of Progress Exposition, Chicago

But they that fought for England,
Following a fallen star,
Alas, alas for England
They have their graves afar.

Elegy in a Country Churchyard

Strong gongs groaning as the guns boom far
(Don John of Austria is going to the war);
Stiff flags straining in the night blasts cold
In the gloom black-purple, in the glint old gold;
Torchlight crimson on the copper kettledrums,
Then the tuckets, then the trumpets, then the cannon, and he comes.

Lepanto [1915]

Cervantes on his galley sets the sword back in the sheath
(Don John of Austria rides homeward with a wreath).
And he sees across a weary land a straggling road in Spain,
Up which a lean and foolish knight forever rides in vain.

Ib.

To an open house in the evening
Home shall men come,
To an older place than Eden
And a taller town than Rome.

The House of Christmas

Burn from my brain and from my breast
Sloth, and the cowardice that clings.
And stiffness and the soul’s arrest:
And feed my brain with better things.

A Ballade of a Book Reviewer
The strangest whim has seized me . . . After all
I think I will not hang myself today.
A Ballade of Suicide

Don’t ever take a fence down until you know the reason why it was put up.\textsuperscript{1}

Ascribed to Chesterton by John F. Kennedy in a 1945 notebook

The face of Father Brown . . .
could shine with ignorance as well as with knowledge.
The Scandal of Father Brown
[1935]

St. George he was for England,
And before he killed the dragon
He drank a pint of English ale
Out of an English flagon.
The Englishman

Step softly, under snow or rain,
To find the place where men can pray;
The way is all so very plain
That we may lose the way.
The Wise Men

And Noah he often said to his wife
when he sat down to dine,
"I don’t care where the water goes if it
doesn’t get into the wine."
Wine and Water

Before the Roman came to Rye or out
to Severn strode,
The rolling English drunkard made the
rolling English road.
The Rolling English Road

Tea, although an Oriental,
is a gentleman at least;
Cocoa is a cad and coward,
Cocoa is a vulgar beast.
The Song of Right and Wrong

I also had my hour;
One far fierce hour and sweet:
There was a shout about my ears,
And palms before my feet.
The Donkey

The Yankee is a dab at electricity and
crime,
\textsuperscript{1} See Robert Frost, p. 926a.

He tells you how he hustles and it takes
him quite a time,
I like his hospitality that’s cordial and
frank,
I do not mind his money but I do not
like his swank.
A Song of Self-Esteem

SIR WINSTON SPENCER CHURCHILL
1874–1965

I pass with relief from the tossing sea
of Cause and Theory to the firm
ground of Result and Fact.
The Malakand Field Force [1898]

It is better to be making the news
than taking it; to be an actor rather
than a critic.
Ib.

Nothing in life is so exhilarating as
to be shot at without result.
Ib.

There are men in the world who de-
rive as stern an exaltation from the
proximity of disaster and ruin, as others
from success.
Ib.

Victory is the beautiful, bright-
shaded flower. Transport is the stem
without which it could never have
blossomed.
The River War [1899]

Terminological inexactitude.
Speech, House of Commons
[February 22, 1906]

The maxim of the British people is
"Business as usual."
Speech, Guildhall [November 9,
1914]

Politics are almost as exciting as war,
and quite as dangerous. In war you
only be killed once, but in politics
many times.
Remark [1920]

By being so long in the lowest form
[at Harrow] I gained an immense ad-
vantage over the cleverer boys. . . . I
got into my bones the essential struc-
ture of the ordinary British sentence
— which is a noble thing. Naturally I

\textsuperscript{1} He mobilized the English language and sent
it into battle. — John F. Kennedy, on conferring
honorary citizenship on Churchill [April 9, 1963]
am biased in favor of boys learning English; I would make them all learn English: and then I would let the clever ones learn Latin as an honor, and Greek as a treat.

Roving Commission: My Early Life [1930]

It is a good thing for an uneducated man to read books of quotations. Bartlett's Familiar Quotations is an admirable work, and I studied it intensly. The quotations when engraved upon the memory give you good thoughts. They also make you anxious to read the authors and look for more. 

Come on now, all you young men, all over the world. You are needed more than ever now to fill the gap of a generation shorn by the war. You have not an hour to lose. You must take your places in life's fighting line. Twenty to twenty-five! These are the years! Don't be content with things as they are. "The earth is yours and the fullness thereof." Enter upon your inheritance, accept your responsibilities. Raise the glorious flags again, advance them upon the new enemies, who constantly gather upon the front of the human army, and have only to be assaulted to be overthrown. Don't take no for an answer, never submit to failure. Do not be fobbed off with mere personal success or acceptance. You will make all kinds of mistakes; but as long as you are generous and true, and also fierce, you cannot hurt the world or even seriously distress her. She was made to be wooed and won by youth.

Decided only to be undecided, resolved to be irresolute, adamant for drift, solid for fluidity, all-powerful to be impotent.¹

While England Slept [1936]

Dictators ride to and fro upon tigers which they dare not dismount. And the tigers are getting hungry.²

I have watched this famous island descending incontinently, fecklessly, the stairway which leads to a dark gulf. It is a fine broad stairway at the beginning, but after a bit the carpet ends. A little farther on there are only flagstones, and a little farther on still these break beneath your feet.

While England Slept

The German dictator, instead of snatching the victuals from the table, has been content to have them served to him course by course.

Speech on the Munich agreement, House of Commons [October 5, 1938]

That long [Canadian] frontier from the Atlantic to the Pacific Oceans, guarded only by neighborly respect and honorable obligations, is an example to every country and a pattern for the future of the world.

Speech in honor of R. B. Bennett, Canada Club, London [April 20, 1939]

I cannot forecast to you the action of Russia. It is a riddle wrapped in a mystery inside an enigma.

Radio broadcast [October 1, 1939]

For each and for all, as for the Royal Navy, the watchword should be, "Carry on, and dread nought."

Speech on traffic at sea, House of Commons [December 6, 1939]

I have nothing to offer but blood, toil, tears and sweat.¹

First Statement as Prime Minister, House of Commons [May 13, 1940]

¹ Mollify it with thy tears, or sweat, or blood. — JOHN DONNE, An Anatomy of the World [1611], I, 450–457
² Year after year they voted cent per cent, Blood, sweat, and tear-wrung millions — why? for rent!

BYRON, The Age of Bronze [1883], XIV

See Prescott, p. 597a, and Garibaldi, p. 680a.

It [poetry] is forged slowly and patiently, link by link, with sweat and blood and tears."
Victory at all costs, victory in spite of all terror, victory however long and hard the road may be; for without victory there is no survival.

First Statement as Prime Minister, House of Commons

We shall not flag or fail. We shall go on to the end. We shall fight in France, we shall fight on the seas and oceans, we shall fight with growing confidence and growing strength in the air, we shall defend our island, whatever the cost may be, we shall fight on the beaches, we shall fight on the landing grounds, we shall fight in the fields and in the streets, we shall fight in the hills; we shall never surrender.

Speech on Dunkirk, House of Commons [June 4, 1940]

If we open a quarrel between the past and the present, we shall find that we have lost the future.

Speech, House of Commons [June 18, 1940]

Upon this battle [of Britain] depends the survival of Christian civilization. Upon it depends our own British life, and the long continuity of our institutions and our Empire. The whole fury and might of the enemy must very soon be turned on us. Hitler knows that he will have to break us in this island or lose the war. If we can stand up to him, all Europe may be free and the life of the world may move forward into broad, sunlit uplands. But if we fail, then the whole world, including the United States, including all that we have known and cared for, will sink into the abyss of a new Dark Age made more sinister, perhaps more protracted, by the lights of perverted science. Let

—Lord Alfred Douglas, Collected Poems [1919]

Their sweat, their tears, their blood bedewed the endless plain. —Winston S. Churchill, The Unknown War [1915], referring to the armies of the Czar before the Russian Revolution

Churchill referred to his promise of blood, toil, tears and sweat in subsequent speeches on October 8, 1940, May 7 and December 2, 1941, and January 27 and November 10, 1942.

us therefore brace ourselves to our duties, and so bear ourselves that, if the British Empire and its Commonwealth last for a thousand years, men will still say: "This was their finest hour."

Speech, House of Commons

We shall defend every village, every town and every city. The vast mass of London itself, fought street by street, could easily devour an entire hostile army; and we would rather see London laid in ruins and ashes than that it should be tamely and abjectly enslaved.

Radio broadcast [July 14, 1940]

Never in the field of human conflict was so much owed by so many to so few.

Tribute to the Royal Air Force, House of Commons [August 20, 1940]

The British Empire and the United States will have to be somewhat mixed up together in some of their affairs for mutual and general advantage. For my own part, looking out upon the future, I do not view the process with any misgivings. I could not stop it if I wished; no one can stop it. Like the Mississippi, it just keeps rolling along. Let it roll. Let it roll on full flood, inexorable, irresistible, benignant, to broader lands and better days.

—Ib.

This wicked man Hitler, the repository and embodiment of many forms of soul-destroying hatred, this monstrous product of former wrongs and shame.

Radio broadcast [September 11, 1940]

Death and sorrow will be the companions of our journey; hardship our garment; constancy and valor our only shield. We must be united, we must be undaunted, we must be inflexible.

Report on the war, House of Commons [October 8, 1940]

1 'O! Man River [Mississippi] . . . he keeps on rollin' along. —Oscar Hammerstein and [1927], music by Jerome Kern
We are waiting for the long-promised invasion. So are the fishes.  
*Radio broadcast to the French people [October 21, 1940]*

History with its flickering lamp stumbles along the trail of the past, trying to reconstruct its scenes, to revive its echoes, and kindle with pale gleams the passion of former days. What is the worth of all this? The only guide to a man is his conscience; the only shield to his memory is the rectitude and sincerity of his actions. It is very imprudent to walk through life without this shield, because we are so often mocked by the failure of our hopes and the upsetting of our calculations; but with this shield, however the fates may play, we march always in the ranks of honor.  
*Tribute to Neville Chamberlain, House of Commons [November 12, 1940]*

To die at the height of a man’s career, the highest moment of his effort here in this world, universally honored and admired, to die while great issues are still commanding the whole of his interest, to be taken from us at a moment when he could already see ultimate success in view—is not the most unenviable of fates.¹  
*Report on the war, House of Commons [December 19, 1940]*

I do not resent criticism, even when, for the sake of emphasis, it parts for the time with reality.  
*Speech, House of Commons [January 22, 1941]*

Here is the answer which I will give to President Roosevelt... Give us the tools, and we will finish the job.  
*Radio broadcast [February 9, 1941]*

This is one of those cases in which the imagination is baffled by the facts.  
*Remark in the House of Commons following the parachute descent in Scotland of Rudolf Hess [May 13, 1941]*

The British nation is unique in this respect. They are the only people who like to be told how bad things are, who like to be told the worst.  
*Report on the war, House of Commons [June 10, 1941]*

A vile race of quislings¹—to use the new word which will carry the scorn of mankind down the centuries.  
*Speech at St. James’s Palace, London [June 12, 1941]*

The destiny of mankind is not decided by material computation. When great causes are on the move in the world... we learn that we are spirits, not animals, and that something is going on in space and time, and beyond space and time, which, whether we like it or not, spells duty.  
*Radio broadcast to America on receiving an honorary degree of Doctor of Laws from the University of Rochester, New York [June 16, 1941]*

Hitler is a monster of wickedness, insatiable in his lust for blood and plunder. Not content with having all Europe under his heel, or else terrorized into various forms of abject submission, he must now carry his work of butchery and desolation among the vast multitudes of Russia and of Asia. The terrible military machine, which we and the rest of the civilized world so foolishly, so supinely, so insensately allowed the Nazi gangsters to build up year by year from almost nothing, cannot stand idle lest it rust or fall to pieces. It must be in continual motion, grinding up

¹ Lord Lothian, British Ambassador to the United States, died in Washington, December 12, 1940.  
See Lord Lothian, p. 969b.
human lives and trampling down the homes and the rights of hundreds of millions of men. Moreover it must be fed, not only with flesh but with oil. So now this bloodthirsty guttersnipe must launch his mechanized armies upon new fields of slaughter, pillage and devastation.

Radio broadcast on the German invasion of Russia [June 22, 1941]

We will have no truce or parley with you [Hitler], or the grisly gang who work your wicked will. You do your worst—and we will do our best.

Speech, London County Council [July 14, 1941]

The V sign is the symbol of the unconquerable will of the occupied territories, and a portent of the fate awaiting the Nazi tyranny.

Message to the people of Europe on launching the V for Victory propaganda campaign [July 20, 1941]

Nothing is more dangerous in wartime than to live in the temperamental atmosphere of a Gallup Poll,1 always feeling one’s pulse and taking one’s temperature.

Report on the war, House of Commons [September 30, 1941]

Do not let us speak of darker days; let us speak rather of sterner days. These are not dark days: these are great days—the greatest days our country has ever lived; and we must all thank God that we have been allowed, each of us according to our stations, to play a part in making these days memorable in the history of our race.

Address, Harrow School [October 29, 1941]

In the past we have had a light which flickered, in the present we have a light which flames, and in the future there will be a light which shines over all the land and sea.

Speech on war with Japan, House of Commons [December 8, 1941]

What kind of people do they [the Japanese] think we are?

Speech to United States Congress [December 26, 1941]

We have not journeyed all this way across the centuries, across the oceans, across the mountains, across the prairies, because we are made of sugar candy.

Speech to the Canadian Senate and House of Commons, Ottawa [December 30, 1941]

This is no time to speak of the hopes of the future, or the broader world which lies beyond our struggles and our victory. We have to win that world for which lies beyond our struggles and our sacrifices. We have not won it yet. The crisis is upon us.... In this strange, terrible world war there is a place for everyone, man and woman, old and young, Hale and hallow; service in a thousand forms is open. There is no room now for the dilettante, the weakening, for the shirker, or the sluggard. The mine, the factory, the dockyard, the salt sea waves, the fields to till, the home, the hospital, the chair of the scientist, the pulpit of the preacher—from the highest to the humblest tasks, all are of equal honor; all have their part to play.

Ib.

When I warned [the French] that Britain would fight on alone whatever they did, their generals told their prime minister and his divided cabinet, “In three weeks England will have her neck wrung like a chicken.” Some chicken: some neck.

Ib.

The late M. Venizelos1 observed that in all her wars England—

1 Dr. George H. Gallup founded the British Institute of Public Opinion in 1936.

2 Eleutherios Venizelos [1864–1936]. Greek statesman.
should have said Britain, of course — always wins one battle — the last.

*Speech at the Lord Mayor’s Day Luncheon, London* [November 10, 1942]

Now this is not the end. It is not even the beginning of the end.1 But it is, perhaps, the end of the beginning.

Ib.

I have not become the King’s First Minister in order to preside over the liquidation of the British Empire.

Ib.

The soft underbelly of the Axis.

*Report on the war, House of Commons* [November 11, 1942]

The proud German Army has once again proved the truth of the saying, “The Hun is always either at your throat or at your feet.”

*Speech to United States Congress* [May 19, 1943]

There was a man who sold a hyena skin while the beast still lived and who was killed in hunting it.

*Speech on Allied war gains, House of Commons* [August 2, 1944]

“Not in vain” may be the pride of those who survived and the epitaph of those who fell.2

*Speech, House of Commons* [September 28, 1944]

The United States is a land of free speech. Nowhere is speech freer — not even here where we sedulously cultivate it even in its most repulsive form.

Ib.

He [President Franklin D. Roosevelt] died in harness, and we may well

1 Between them [Germany] and me there is now a bloody iron curtain which has descended forever — QUEEN ELIZABETH OF BELGIUM [1874-1965], in 1914. Though German-born, she stood staunchly by her adopted country in World War I.

2 The eight thousand paratroopers of the First British Airborne Division who landed in Arnhem, Holland, behind the German lines in September 1944 and held the area for nine days and nights, with a loss of six thousand. Major General R. E. Urquhart, the division commander, radioed to Field Marshal Bernard Montgomery: All will be ordered to break out rather than surrender.

say in battle harness, like his soldiers, sailors and airmen who died side by side with ours and carrying out their tasks to the end all over the world. What an enviable death was his.

*Speech, House of Commons* [April 17, 1945]

In Franklin Roosevelt there died the greatest American friend we have ever known — and the greatest champion of freedom who has ever brought help and comfort from the New World to the Old.

Ib.

I think “No comment” is a splendid expression. I am using it again and again. I got it from Sumner Welles.

To reporters at Washington airport, after conferring with President Truman at the White House [February 12, 1946]

From Stettin in the Baltic to Trieste in the Adriatic an iron curtain has descended across the Continent.

*Address, Westminster College, Fulton, Missouri* [March 5, 1946]

This address to which I have given the title, “The Sinews of Peace.”

Ib.

1924


No one can guarantee success in war, but only deserve it.

_Ib. II, Their Finest Hour [1949]_

When you have to kill a man it costs nothing to be polite.

_Ib. III, The Grand Alliance [1950]_

[Clement] Attlee is a very modest man. And with reason.

On Clement Attlee, the Labor Prime Minister

Everyone has his day and some days last longer than others.

_House of Commons [January 1952]_

A fanatic is one who can’t change his mind and won’t change the subject.

Saying

The inherent vice of capitalism is the unequal sharing of blessings; the inherent virtue of socialism is the equal sharing of miseries.

_Ib.

Short words are best and the old words when short are best of all. _Ib._

It is hard, if not impossible, to snub a beautiful woman — they remain beautiful and the rebuke recoils. _Ib._

This is the sort of English up with which I will not put.1

_Attributed_

**CLARENCE DAY**

1874–1935

When eras die, their legacies
Are left to strange police.
Professors in New England guard
The glory that was Greece.

_Thoughts Without Words_

The parting injunctions
Of mothers and wives

1 See Wolcott Gibbs, p. 1050b.

Are one of those functions
That poison their lives.

Scenes from the Mesozoic

It is possible that our race may be an accident, in a meaningless universe, living its brief life uncared for, on this dark, cooling star; but even so — and all the more — what marvelous creatures we are! What fairy story, what tale from the Arabian Nights of the jinns, is a hundredth part as wonderful as this true fairy story of simians! It is so much more heartening, too, than the tales we invent. A universe capable of giving birth to many such accidents is — blind or not — a good world to live in, a promising universe. . . . We once thought we lived on God’s footstool; it may be a throne.1

This Simian World [1920]. XIX

Father declared he was going to buy a new plot in the cemetery, a plot all for himself. “And I’ll buy one on a corner,” he added triumphantly, “where I can get out!”

Mother looked at him, startled but admiring, and whispered to me, “I almost believe he could do it.”

_Life with Father [1935]_

**ROBERT FROST**

1874–1963

I’m going out to clean the pasture spring;
I’ll only stop to rake the leaves away
(And wait to watch the water clear, I may):
I shan’t be gone long. — You come too.

_The Pasture, st. 1_

They would not find me changed from him they knew —
Only more sure of all I thought was true.

_Into My Own [1913], st. 4_

Ah, when to the heart of man
Was it ever less than a treason
To go with the drift of things,
To yield with a grace to reason,

1 See Matthew 5:34, p. 40b; Pope, p. 4082; and H. G. Wells, p. 888b.
And bow and accept the end
Of a love or a season? ¹

Reluctance [1913], st. 4

Something there is that doesn’t love a wall.
Mending Wall [1914]

My apple trees will never get across
And eat the cones under his pines, I tell him.
He only says, “Good fences make good neighbors.”

Before I built a wall I’d ask to know
What I was walling in or walling out.²

And nothing to look backward to with pride,
And nothing to look forward to with hope.

The Death of the Hired Man
[1914]

Home is the place where, when you have to go there,
They have to take you in.

The nearest friends can go
With anyone to death, comes so far short
They might as well not try to go at all.

Home Burial [1914]

Most of the change we think we see in life
Is due to truths being in and out of favor.

The Black Cottage [1914]

The blue’s but a mist from the breath of the wind,
A tarnish that goes at a touch of the hand.

Blueberries [1914]

The best way out is always through.
A Servant to Servants [1914]

This sleep of mine, whatever sleep it is.
Were he not gone,
The woodchuck could say whether it’s like his
Long sleep, as I describe its coming on,
Or just some human sleep.

After Apple-Picking [1914]

¹ See Pope, p. 412b.
² See Chesterton, p. 912a.
Do you know,
Considering the market, there are
more
Poems produced than any other thing?
No wonder poets sometimes have to seem
So much more businesslike than businessmen.
Their wares are so much harder to get rid of. New Hampshire

Anything I can say about New Hampshire
Will serve almost as well about Vermont,
Excepting that they differ in their mountains.
The Vermont mountains stretch extended straight;
New Hampshire mountains curl up in a coil.

The snake stood up for evil in the Garden. The Ax-Helve [1923]

Why make so much of fragmentary blue
In here and there a bird, or butterfly,
Or flower, or wearing-stone, or open eye,
When heaven presents in sheets the solid hue? Fragmentary Blue [1923], st. 1

Some say the world will end in fire,
Some say in ice.
From what I’ve tasted of desire
I hold with those who favor fire.
But if it had to perish twice,
I think I know enough of hate
To say that for destruction ice
Is also great
And would suffice. Fire and Ice ¹ [1923]

The way a crow
Shook down on me
The dust of snow
From a hemlock tree

Has given my heart
A change of mood

And saved some part
Of a day I had rued. Dust of Snow [1923]

We heard the miniature thunder where he fled. The Runaway [1923]

Whose woods these are I think I know.
His house is in the village though;
He will not see me stopping here
To watch his woods fill up with snow. Stopping by Woods on a Snowy Evening [1923], st. 1

My little horse must think it queer
To stop without a farmhouse near. Ib. st. 2

He gives his harness bells a shake
To ask if there is some mistake. Ib. st. 3

The woods are lovely, dark and deep.
But I have promises to keep,
And miles to go before I sleep.¹ Ib. st. 4

Love at the lips was touch
As sweet as I could bear;
And once that seemed too much;
I lived on air.

To Earthward [1923], st. 1

Now no joy but lacks salt
That is not dashed with pain
And weariness and fault;
I crave the stain

Of tears, the afterward
Of almost too much love,
The sweet of bitter bark
And burning clove. Ib. st. 5, 6

Keep cold, young orchard. Goodbye and keep cold.
Dread fifty above more than fifty below. Goodbye and Keep Cold [1923]

Heaven gives its glimpses only to those
Not in position to look too close. A Passing Glimpse [1928]

¹ The stars look very cold about the sky,
And I have many miles on foot to fare. Keats, Keen, fitful gusts are whispering here and there [1817]
Tree at my window, window tree,
My sash is lowered when night comes on;
But let there never be curtain drawn
Between you and me.
   Tree at My Window [1928], st. 1

That day she put our heads together,
Fate had her imagination about her,
Your head so much concerned with outer,
Mine with inner, weather.  Ib. st. 4

It looked as if a night of dark intent
Was coming, and not only a night, an age.
Someone had better be prepared for rage.
There would be more than ocean-water broken
Before God’s last Put out the Light was spoken.
   Once by the Pacific [1928]

I have been one acquainted with the night.
   Acquainted with the Night [1928]

If, as they say, some dust thrown in my eyes
Will keep my talk from getting otherwise,
I’m not the one for putting off the proof.
Let it be overwhelming.
   Dust in the Eyes [1928]

Don’t join too many gangs. Join few if any.
Join the United States and join the family —
But not much in between unless a college.
   Build Soil [1932]

The sun was warm but the wind was chill.
You know how it is with an April day
When the sun is out and the wind is still,
You’re one month on in the middle of May.
But if you so much as dare to speak,
A cloud comes over the sunlit arch,
A wind comes off a frozen peak,

And you’re two months back in the middle of March.
   Two Tramps in Mud Time [1936], st. 3

But yield who will to their separation.
My object in living is to unite
My avocation and my vocation
As my two eyes make one in sight.
Only where love and need are one.
And the work is play for mortal stakes,
Is the deed ever really done
For Heaven and the future’s sakes.
   Ib. st. 9

No memory of having starred
Atones for later disregard,
Or keeps the end from being hard.
Better to go down dignified
With boughten friendship by your side
Than none at all. Provide, provide!
   Provide, Provide, st. 6, 7

I never dared be radical when young
For fear it would make me conservative when old.
   Precaution [1936]

Never ask of money spent
Where the spender thinks it went.
Nobody was ever meant
To remember or invent
What he did with every cent.
   The Hardship of Accounting [1936]

The land was ours before we were the land’s.
She was our land more than a hundred years
Before we were her people.
   The Gift Outright [1941]

Happiness Makes Up in Height for What It Lacks in Length.
   Title of poem [1942]

Far in the pillared dark
Thrush music went —
Almost like a call to come in
To the dark and lament.

1 See Samuel Johnson, p. 492b.
2 Read first before the Phi Beta Kappa Society at William and Mary College [December 5, 1941] later at the inauguration of President John F. Kennedy [January 20, 1961].
But no, I was out for stars:
I would not come in.
I meant not even if asked,
And I hadnt been.

_Come In_ [1942], st. 4, 5

And were an epitaph to be my story
I'd have a short one ready for my own.
I would have written of me on my stone:
I had a lover's quarrel with the world.
_The Lesson for Today_ [1942]

We dance round in a ring and suppose,
But the Secret sits in the middle and knows.
_The Secret Sits_ [1945]

Here are your waters and your watering place.
Drink and be whole again beyond confusion.
_Directive_ [1947]

Any eye is an evil eye
That looks in on to a mood apart.
_A Mood Apart_ [1947]

It asks a little of us here.
It asks of us a certain height,
So when at times the mob is swayed
To carry praise or blame too far,
We may take something like a star
To stay our minds on and be staid.
_Take Something Like a Star_ [1949]

Forgive, O Lord, my little jokes on Thee
And I'll forgive Thy great big one on me.
_From In the Clearing_ [1962]

Have I not walked without an upward look
Of caution under stars that very well
Might not have missed me when they shot and fell?
It was a risk I had to take — and took.
_Bravado_ [1962]

I am assured at any rate
Man's practically inexterminate.
Someday I must go into that.
There's always been an Ararat
Where someone someone else begat
To start the world all over at.
_A-Wishing Well_ [1962]

It takes all sorts of in and outdoor schooling
To get adapted to my kind of fooling.
_It Takes All Sorts_ [1962]

Unless I'm wrong
I but obey
The urge of a song:
I'm — bound — away! ¹

And I may return
If dissatisfied
With what I learn
From having died.
_Away!_ [1962], st. 5, 6

It is absurd to think that the only way to tell if a poem is lasting is to wait and see if it lasts. The right reader of a good poem can tell the moment it strikes him that he has taken an immortal wound — that he will never get over it.²

_The Poetry of Amy Lowell._
_From the Christian Science Monitor_ [May 16, 1925]

A poem . . . begins as a lump in the throat, a sense of wrong, a homesickness, a lovesickness . . . It finds the thought and the thought finds the words.
_Letter to Louis Untermeyer_ [January 1, 1916]

Everything written is as good as it is dramatic. It need not declare itself in form, but it is drama or nothing.
_A Way Out_ [1929], _preface_

It should be of the pleasure of a poem itself to tell how it can. The figure a poem makes. It begins in delight and ends in wisdom. The figure is the same for love.
_The Figure a Poem Makes, preface to Collected Poems_ [1939]

No tears in the writer, no tears in the reader.³
_Ib._

Like a piece of ice on a hot stove the poem must ride on its own melt-

¹ See _Shenandoah_ (chantey), p. 11012.
² See Coleridge. p. 558b; also see _The Figure a Poem Makes_, this column.
ELLEN GLASGOW 1874–1945

Preserve, within a wild sanctuary, an inaccessible valley of reveries.
A Certain Measure [1943]
Tilling the fertile soil of man's vanity.  
Ib.

HARRY GRAHAM 1874–1936

Billy, in one of his nice new sashes, 
Fell in the fire and was burnt to ashes;
Now, although the room grows chilly,
I haven't the heart to poke poor Billy.
Ruthless Rhymes for Heartless Homes [1899].  Tenderheartedness

HERBERT CLARK HOOVER 1874–1964

I do not favor the repeal of the Eighteenth Amendment... Our country has deliberately undertaken a great social and economic experiment,1 noble in motive, far-reaching in purpose.  
Speech [August 1928]
The American system of rugged individualism.2
Campaign speech, New York  
[October 22, 1928]
Conditions are fundamentally sound.  
Speech [December 1929]
The fundamental strength of the nation's economy is unimpaired.  
Message to Congress [December 2, 1930]

1 Hoover used the phrase also in a letter to Senator William E. Borah [February 26, 1928].
2 While I can make no claim for having introduced the term "rugged individualism," I should be proud to have invented it. It has been used by American leaders for over a half-century in eulogy of those God-fearing men and women of honesty whose stamina and character and fearless assertion of rights led them to make their own way in life. — Hoover, The Challenge to Liberty [1934], ch. 5
The grass will grow in the streets of a hundred cities.

_Speech_ [October 31, 1932]

A good many things go around in the dark besides Santa Claus.

_Address, John Marshall Republican Club, St. Louis, Missouri_ [December 16, 1935]

Older men declare war. But it is youth that must fight and die. And it is youth who must inherit the tribulation, the sorrow, and the triumphs that are the aftermath of war.¹

_Speech, Republican National Convention, Chicago_ [June 27, 1944]

## HAROLD L. ICKES
1874–1952

I am against government by crony.

_On resigning as Secretary of the Interior_ [February 1946]

## HEWLETT JOHNSON
1874–1966

Nothing is better calculated to drive men to desperation than when, in attempting to carry out beneficial reform, they find the whole world aligned against them. The more especially so if amongst those so aligned they discover men who had preached the same ideal, but now dreaded its concrete realization.

_The Soviet Power: The Socialist Sixth of the World_ [1940], bk. II, ch. 3

## W. L. MACKENZIE KING
1874–1950

Labor can do nothing without capital, capital nothing without labor, and neither labor nor capital can do anything without the guiding genius of management; and management, how-

¹ See Grantland Rice, p. 968a.
² See Truman, Joint Declaration, p. 98ab.

ever wise its genius may be, can do nothing without the privileges which the community affords.

_Canadian Club Speech, Montreal_ [March 17, 1919]

Government, in the last analysis, is organized opinion. Where there is little or no public opinion, there is likely to be bad government, which sooner or later becomes autocratic government.

_Message of the Carillon_ [1927]

## AMY LOWELL
1874–1925

A pattern called a war.

_Christ! What are patterns for?_ Patterns

Sappho would speak, I think, quite openly,

And Mrs. Browning guard a careful silence,

But Emily would set doors ajar and slam them

And love you for your speed of observation.

_The Sisters_

You are beautiful and faded,

Like an old opera tune

Played upon a harpsichord.

_A Lady_

Heart-leaves of lilac all over New England,¹

Roots of lilac under all the soil of New England,

Lilac in me because I am New England.

_Lilacs_

## WILLIAM SOMERSET MAUGHAM
1874–1965

Like all weak men he laid an exaggerated stress on not changing one’s mind.

_Of Human Bondage_ [1915], ch. 39

People ask you for criticism, but they only want praise.

_Ib. 50

¹ Stands the lilac bush tall-growing with heart-shaped leaves of rich green.

_WALT WHITMAN, When Lilacs Last in the Dooryard Bloomed_ [1865–1866]
There is nothing so degrading as the constant anxiety about one's means of livelihood. . . . Money is like a sixth sense without which you cannot make a complete use of the other five. 

*Of Human Bondage*, ch. 51

The mystic sees the ineffable, and the psychopathologist the unspoken.

*The Moon and Sixpence* [1919], ch. 1

I forget who it was that recommended men for their soul’s good to do each day two things they disliked . . . it is a precept that I have followed scrupulously; for every day I have got up and I have gone to bed. *Ib.* 2

Impropriety is the soul of wit.2

*Ib.* 4

Conscience is the guardian in the individual of the rules which the community has evolved for its own preservation. *Ib.* 14

Do you know that conversation is one of the greatest pleasures in life? But it wants leisure.

*The Trembling of a Leaf* [1921], ch. 3

The tragedy of love is indifference. *Ib.* 4

I would sooner read a timetable or a catalogue than nothing at all. They are much more entertaining than half the novels that are written.

*The Summing Up* [1938]

If a nation values anything more than freedom, it will lose its freedom; and the irony of it is that if it is comfort or money that it values more, it will lose that too.

*Strictly Personal* [1941], ch. 31

As mean as cat’s meat.

*From Thomas F. Brady, The Eighty Years of Mr. Maugham, New York Times Magazine* [January 24, 1954]

---

1 See William James, p. 795a, and T. H. Huxley, p. 725a.


As far as I can judge, with women it is all take and no give. There must be some women who are not liars.

*From Time* [October 17, 1960]

**Alice Duer Miller**

1874–1942

The white cliffs of Dover, I saw rising steeply
Out of the sea that once made her [England] secure.

*The White Cliffs* [1940]

I am American bred, I have seen much to hate here—much to forgive.
But in a world where England is finished and dead, I do not wish to live. *Ib.*

**Paul Richard**

1874–

The vagabond, when rich, is called a tourist.

*The Scourge of Christ* [1929]

**John Davison Rockefeller, Jr.**

1874–1960

I believe that every right implies a responsibility; every opportunity, an obligation; every possession, a duty.

*Ten Principles: Address in behalf of United Service Organizations, New York* [July 8, 1941]

**Robert William Service**

1874–1958

This is the Law of the Yukon, that only the strong shall thrive;
That surely the weak shall perish, and only the fit survive.1

Dissolute, damned and despairful, crippled and palsied and slain,

1 Now this is the Law of the Jungle—as old and as true as the sky;
And the Wolf that shall keep it may prosper, but the Wolf that shall break it must die.

*Kipling, The Law of the Jungle* [1895]
This is the Will of the Yukon — Lo,
how she makes it plain!

*The Law of the Yukon*

Back of the bar, in a solo game, sat
Dangerous Dan McGrew,
And watching his luck was his light-o'-
love, the lady that’s known as Lou.

*The Shooting of Dan McGrew,
  st. 1*

The Northern Lights have seen queer sights,
But the queerest they ever did see
Was that night on the marge of Lake Lebarge
I cremated Sam McGee.

*The Cremation of Sam McGee,
  st. 1*

A promise made is a debt unpaid.

*Ib. st. 8*

Fate has written a tragedy; its name is
“The Human Heart.”

The theater is the house of life,
Woman the mummer’s part;
The Devil enters the prompter’s box
and the play is ready to start.

*The Harpy, st. 12*

When we, the workers, all demand:
“What are we fighting for?” . . .
Then, then we’ll end that stupid crime,
that devil’s madness — War.

*Michael*

**GERTRUDE STEIN**
1874–1946

Rose is a rose is a rose is a rose.

*Sacred Emily [written 1913]*

You are all a lost generation.¹

*Used by Ernest Hemingway as an epigraph for The Sun Also Rises [1926]*

Pigeons on the grass alas.

*Four Saints in Three Acts [written 1927]*

¹Hemingway states that the remark was originally made by a garage owner in the Midi to Gertrude Stein in reference to his young mechanics, who were “une génération perdue.”

---

Before the Flowers of Friendship
Faded Friendship Faded.

*Title [written 1930]*

Remarks are not literature [said to Hemingway].

*The Autobiography of Alice B. Toklas [written 1930]*

America is my country and Paris is
my home town and it is as it has come
to be. After all anybody is as their land
and air is. Anybody is as the sky is low
or high, the air heavy or clear and any-
body is as there is wind or no wind
there. It is that which makes them and
the arts they make and the work they do
and the way they eat and the way
they drink and the way they learn and
everything.

And so I am an American and I have
lived half my life in Paris, not the half
that made me but the half in which I
made what I made.

*An American and France [1936]*

In the United States there is more
space where nobody is than where any-
body is.

This is what makes America what it is.

*The Geographical History of America [1936]*

What is the answer? [I was silent.]
In that case, what is the question?

*Last words. From Alice B. Toklas, What Is Remembered [1963]*

---

**TRUMBULL STICKNEY**
1874–1904

Be still. The Hanging Gardens were a
dream.

*Be Still [1905]*

It’s autumn in the country I remember.

*Mnemosyne*

The swallows veering skimmed the
golden grain
At midday with a wing aslant and
limber;
And yellow cattle browsed upon the
plain.

*Ib.*
We sang together in the woods at night.

HARRY WILLIAMS 1874–1924
It's a long way to Tipperary, it's a long way to go;
It's a long way to Tipperary, to the sweetest girl I know!
Goodbye, Piccadilly, farewell, Leicester Square,
It's a long, long way to Tipperary, but my heart's right there.
Tipperary [1908] ¹

In the Shade of the Old Apple Tree. Title of song ¹

EDMUND CLERIHEW ²
BENTLEY 1875–1956
Sir Christopher Wren
Said "I am going to dine with some men,
If anybody calls
Say I am designing St. Paul's."

Biography for Beginners, Sir Christopher Wren

John Stuart Mill
By a mighty effort of will
Overcame his natural bonhomie
And wrote Principles of Political Economy. Ib. John Stuart Mill

George the Third
Ought never to have occurred.
One can only wonder
At so grotesque a blunder. ³

Ib. George III

1 Set to music by Jack Judge [1878–1958]
2 A quatrain in the form Bentley popularized
3 Known as a clerihew.

What I like about Clive
Is that he is no longer alive.
There is a great deal to be said
For being dead.

Biography for Beginners, Clive

JOHN BUCHAN, LORD TWEEDSMUIR 1875–1940
We can only pay our debt to the past
by putting the future in debt to ourselves.

Address to the people of Canada,
on the coronation of George VI
[May 12, 1937]

He [Raymond Asquith] disliked emotion, not because he felt lightly but because he felt deeply. He most sincerely loved his country, but he loved her too much to identify her with the pasteboard goddess of the music halls and the hustings. . . . Austerely self-respecting, he had been used to hide his devotions under a mask of indifference, and would never reveal them except in deeds.

Our roll of honor is long, but it holds no nobler figure. He will stand to those of us who are left as an incarnation of the spirit of the land he loved. . . . He loved his youth, and his youth has become eternal.

Pilgrim's Way [1940]

Democracy — the essential thing as distinguished from this or that democratic government — was primarily an attitude of mind, a spiritual testament, and not an economic structure or a political machine. The testament involved certain basic beliefs — that the personality was sacrosanct, which was the meaning of liberty; that policy should be settled by free discussion; that normally a minority should be ready to yield to a majority, which in turn should respect a minority's sacred things.

Public life is regarded as the crown of a career, and to young men it is the worthiest ambition. Politics is still the greatest and the most honorable adventure.
ZANE GREY
1875-1939

We'll use a signal I have tried and found far-reaching and easy to yell. Waa-hoo!
The Last of the Plainsmen, ch. 4

CARL GUSTAV JUNG
1875-1961

The dynamic principle of fantasy is play, which belongs also to the child, and as such it appears to be inconsistent with the principle of serious work. But without this playing with fantasy no creative work has ever yet come to birth. The debt we owe to the play of imagination is incalculable.

Psychological Types [1923], ch. 1, p. 82

The great problems of life — sexuality, of course, among others — are always related to the primordial images of the collective unconscious. These images are really balancing or compensating factors which correspond with the problems life presents in actuality. This is not to be marveled at, since these images are deposits representing the accumulated experience of thousands of years of struggle for adaptation and existence.

Ib. ch. 5, p. 271

We should not pretend to understand the world only by the intellect; we apprehend it just as much by feeling. Therefore the judgment of the intellect is, at best, only the half of truth, and must, if it be honest, also come to an understanding of its inadequacy.

Ib. conclusion, p. 628

The woman is increasingly aware that love alone can give her her full stature, just as the man begins to discern that spirit alone can endow his life with its highest meaning. Fundamentally, therefore, both seek a psychic relation one to the other, because love needs the spirit, and the spirit love, for their fulfillment.

Contributions to Analytical Psychology [1928], p. 185

Seldom, or perhaps never, does a marriage develop into an individual relationship smoothly and without crises; there is no coming to consciousness without pain.

Contributions to Analytical Psychology, p. 193

In studying the history of the human mind one is impressed again and again by the fact that the growth of the mind is the widening of the range of consciousness, and that each step forward has been a most painful and laborious achievement.

Ib. p. 340

The meeting of two personalities is like the contact of two chemical substances: if there is any reaction, both are transformed.

Modern Man in Search of a Soul [1933], p. 57

The great decisions of human life have as a rule far more to do with the instincts and other mysterious unconscious factors than with conscious will and well-meaning reasonableness. The shoe that fits one person pinches another: there is no recipe for living that suits all cases. Each of us carries his own life-form — an indeterminable form which cannot be superseded by any other.

Ib. p. 69

Aging people should know that their lives are not mounting and unfolding but that an inexorable inner process forces the contraction of life. For a young person it is almost a sin — and certainly a danger — to be too much occupied with himself; but for the aging person it is a duty and a necessity to give serious attention to himself.

Ib. p. 125

All ages before ours believed in gods in some form or other. Only an unparalleled impoverishment in symbolism could enable us to rediscover the gods as psychic factors, which is to say, as archetypes of the unconscious. No doubt this discovery is hardly credible as yet.

The Integration of the Personality [1939], p. 72
If there is anything that we wish to change in the child, we should first examine it and see whether it is not something that could better be changed in ourselves.

The Integration of the Personality, p. 285

The conscious mind allows itself to be trained like a parrot, but the unconscious does not—which is why St. Augustine thanked God for not making him responsible for his dreams.

Psychology and Alchemy [1953], p. 51

The unconscious is not just evil by nature, it is also the source of the highest good: not only dark but also light, not only bestial, semihuman, and demonic but superhuman, spiritual, and, in the classical sense of the word, "divine."

The Practice of Psychotherapy [1953], p. 364

The little world of childhood with its familiar surroundings is a model of the greater world. The more intensively the family has stamped its character upon the child, the more it will tend to feel and see its earlier miniature world again in the bigger world of adult life. Naturally this is not a conscious, intellectual process.

From Psychological Reflections: A Jung Anthology [1953], p. 83; Collected Works, vol. 4 The Theory of Psychoanalysis [1913]

This whole creation is essentially subjective, and the dream is the theater where the dreamer is at once scene, actor, prompter, stage manager, author, audience, and critic.

Ib. p. 58; vol. 8, General Aspects of Dream Psychology [1928]

The dream is the small hidden door in the deepest and most intimate sanctum of the soul, which opens into that primeval cosmic night that was soul long before there was a conscious ego and will be soul far beyond what a conscious ego could ever reach.


Emotion is the chief source of all becoming-conscious. There can be no transforming of darkness into light and of apathy into movement without emotion.

Ib. p. 32: vol. 9, Psychological Aspects of the Modern Archetype [1938]

No one can flatter himself that he is immune to the spirit of his own epoch, or even that he possesses a full understanding of it. Irrespective of our conscious convictions, each one of us, without exception, being a particle of the general mass, is somewhere attached to, colored by, or even undermined by the spirit which goes through the mass. Freedom stretches only as far as the limits of our consciousness.

Ib. p. 143: vol. 15, Paracelsus the Physician [1942]

Where love rules, there is no will to power; and where power predominates, there love is lacking. The one is the shadow of the other.

Ib. p. 87: vol. 7, The Psychology of the Unconscious [1943]

The erotic instinct is something questionable, and will always be so whatever a future set of laws may have to say on the matter. It belongs, on the one hand, to the original animal nature of man, which will exist as long as man has an animal body. On the other hand, it is connected with the highest forms of the spirit. But it blooms only when spirit and instinct are in true harmony. If one or the other aspect is missing, then an injury occurs, or at least there is a one-sided lack of balance which easily slips into the pathological. Too much of the animal disfigures the civilized human being, too much culture makes a sick animal.

Ib. p. 93

936
MANN

THOMAS MANN
1875-1955

We are most likely to get angry and excited in our opposition to some idea when we ourselves are not quite certain of our own position, and are inwardly tempted to take the other side.

Buddenbrooks [1903], pt. VIII, ch. 2

Beauty can pierce one like a pain.

Ib. XI, 2

Space, like time, engenders forgetfulness; but it does so by setting us bodily free from our surroundings and giving us back our primitive, unattached state... Time, we say, is Lethe; but change of air is a similar draught, and, if it works less thoroughly, does so more quickly.

The Magic Mountain [1924], 1

ch. 1

A man lives not only his personal life, as an individual, but also, consciously or unconsciously, the life of his epoch and his contemporaries.

Ib. 2

The only religious way to think of death is as part and parcel of life; to regard it, with the understanding and the emotions, as the inviolable condition of life.

Ib. 5

Time has no divisions to mark its passage, there is never a thunderstorm or blaze of trumpets to announce the beginning of a new month or year. Even when a new century begins it is only we mortals who ring bells and fire off pistols.

Ib.

Order and simplification are the first steps toward the mastery of a subject—the actual enemy is the unknown.

Ib.

Human reason needs only to will more strongly than fate, and she is fate.

Ib. 6

Opinions cannot survive if one has no chance to fight for them.

Ib.

1Translated by H. T. LOWE-PORTER.

All interest in disease and death is only another expression of interest in life.

The Magic Mountain, ch. 6

The invention of printing and the Reformation are and remain the two outstanding services of central Europe to the cause of humanity.

Ib.

Speech is civilization itself. The word, even the most contradictory word, preserves contact—it is silence which isolates.

Ib.

A man's dying is more the survivors' affair than his own.

Ib.

What we call mourning for our dead is perhaps not so much grief at not being able to call them back as it is grief at not being able to want to do so.

Ib. 7

Time cools, time clarifies; no mood can be maintained quite unaltered through the course of hours.

Ib.

Seven is a good handy figure in its way, picturesque, with a savor of the mythical; one might say that it is more filling to the spirit than a dull academic half-dozen.

Ib.

In the Word is involved the unity of humanity, the wholeness of the human problem, which permits nobody to separate the intellectual and artistic from the political and social, and to isolate himself within the ivory tower of the "cultural" proper.

Letter 1 to the dean of the Philosophical Faculty, Bonn University [January 1937]

Hold fast the time! Guard it, watch over it, every hour, every minute! Unregarded it slips away, like a lizard, smooth, slippery, faithless, a pixy wife. Hold every moment sacred. Give each clarity and meaning, each the weight of thine awareness, each its true and due fulfillment.

The Beloved Returns [1939]

1 Mann, who had left Germany in 1933, wrote from Zurich, after being informed that his name had been struck off the list of Honorary Doctors.
HUGHES MEARNS
1875–1965
As I was going up the stair
I met a man who wasn’t there.
He wasn’t there again today.
I wish, I wish he’d stay away.
The Psychoed

HASEGAWA NYOZEKAN
1875–
We must direct our efforts towards
turning in the reverse direction the cultural nature of the Japanese, which
hitherto has had a propensity for the intuitive, until it shows instead a
propensity for the intellectual.
The Lost Japan [1952]
The war was started as the result of a mistaken intuitive “calculation” which
transcended intuitive mathematics. We believed with a blind fervor that we could
triumph over scientific weapons and tactics by means of our mystic will. . . .
The characteristic reliance on intuition by Japanese had blocked the objective
 cognition of the modern world. Ib.

FRANK WARD O’MALLEY
1875–1932
Life is just one damned thing after
another. 2
Attributed. (Also attributed to
Elbert Hubbard)

RAINER MARIA RILKE
1875–1926
Her smile was not meant to be seen
by anyone and served its whole purpose
in being smiled.
The Journal of My Other Self 3
He was a poet and hated the approx-
imate.

Love consists in this, that two
solitudes protect and touch and greet
each other.
Letters to a Young Poet 1
The future enters into us, in order to
transform itself in us, long before it
happens.
Ib.
We’re never single-minded, unper-
plexed, like migratory birds.
The Duino Elegies, 4
The most visible joy can only reveal
itself to us when we’ve transformed it,
within.
Ib.
7
Death is the side of life which is
turned away from us.
Letter to W. von Hulewicz
A good marriage is that in which
each appoints the other guardian of his
solitude.
Letters 2
Once the realization is accepted that
even between the closest human beings
infinite distances continue to exist, a
wonderful living side by side can grow
up, if they succeed in loving the dis-
tance between them which makes it
possible for each to see the other whole
against the sky.
Ib.
In the difficult are the friendly
forces, the hands that work on us.
Ib.
Works of art are indeed always
products of having been in danger, of
having gone to the very end in an ex-
perience, to where man can go no fur-
ther.
Ib.

RAFAEL SABATINI
1875–1950
Born with the gift of laughter and
the sense that the world was mad, 3
and that was his only patrimony.
Scaramouche, ch. 1

1 From Sources of Japanese Tradition, edited
by William Theodore de Bary [1960].
2 The phrase probably precedes both O’Malley
and Hubbard.
3 Translated by JOHN LINTON [1930].
ALBERT SCHWEITZER
1875-1965
Late on the third day, at the very moment when, at sunset, we were making our way through a herd of hippopotamuses, there flashed upon my mind, unforeseen and unsought, the phrase, "Reverence for Life." Now I had found my way to the idea in which affirmation of the world and ethics are contained side by side; now I knew that the ethical acceptance of the world and of life, together with the ideals of civilization contained in this concept, has a foundation in thought.
Out of My Life and Thought [1949]
Affirmation of life is the spiritual act by which man ceases to live unreflectively and begins to devote himself to his life with reverence in order to raise it to its true value. To affirm life is to deepen, to make more inward, and to exalt the will to live.
Ib.

Truth has no special time of its own. Its hour is now — always.
Ib.

You don't live in a world all alone. Your brothers are here too.
On Receiving the Nobel Prize [1952]

JOEL ELIAS SPINGARN
1875-1939
The gibe of European scholars that there are three sexes in America — men, women, and professors.
Creative Criticism and Other Essays [1931]

RIDGELEY TORRENCE
1875-1950
Of all the languages of earth in which the human kind confer collegiate Gothic, "a type of architecture that had been designed expressly . . . to enable women to pour molten lead through slots on their enemies below. As a propitiatory gift to my gods . . . and to make them forget by appealing to their senses of humor, I carved the inscription over the door."

The Master Speaker is the Tear: it is the Great Interpreter.
The House of a Hundred Lights.
The Conclusion of the Whole Matter

SHERWOOD ANDERSON
1875-1941
Everyone in the world is Christ and they are all crucified.
Winesburg, Ohio [1919]. The Philosopher

I am a lover and have not found my thing to love.
Ib. Tandy

WILLA SIBERT CATHER
1876-1947
No one can build his security upon the nobleness of another person.
Alexander's Bridge [1912], ch. 8
There are only two or three human stories, and they go on repeating themselves as fiercely as if they had never happened before.
O Pioneers! [1913], pt. II, ch. 4
The history of every country begins in the heart of a man or a woman.
Ib.

I like trees because they seem more resigned to the way they have to live than other things do.
Ib. 8

I tell you there is such a thing as creative hate!
The Song of the Lark [1915], pt. I
Artistic growth is, more than anything else, a refining of the sense of truthfulness. The stupid believe that to be truthful is easy; only the artist, the great artist, knows how difficult it is.
Ib. VI

That is happiness; to be dissolved into something complete and great.
My Antonia 1 [1918], bk. I, ch. 2
1 Inscribed on Willa Cather's grave in Jaffrey, New Hampshire.
8 It lifts me to all my superlatives. — OLIVER WENDELL HOLMES, JR., letter to Ferris Greenlet
Winter lies too long in country towns; hangs on until it is stale and shabby, old and sullen.

My Antonia, bk. II, ch. 7

Art, it seems to me, should simplify. That, indeed, is very nearly the whole of the higher artistic process; finding what conventions of form and what detail one can do without and yet preserve the spirit of the whole — so that all that one has suppressed and cut away is there to the reader’s consciousness as much as if it were in type on the page.

On the Art of Fiction [1920]

That irregular and intimate quality of things made entirely by the human hand.

Death Comes for the Archbishop [1927], bk. I, ch. 3

In New Mexico he always awoke a young man . . . . He had noticed that this peculiar quality in the air of new countries vanished after they were tamed by man and made to bear harvests . . . that lightness, that dry aromatic odor . . . one could breathe that only on the bright edges of the world, on the great grass plains or the sagebrush desert . . . Something soft and wild and free; something that whispered to the ear on the pillow, lightened the heart, softly, softly picked the lock, slid the bolts, and released the imprisoned spirit of man into the wind, into the blue and gold, into the morning, into the morning! 1

Ib. IX, 3

Only solitary men know the full joys of friendship. Others have their family; but to a solitary and an exile his friends are everything.

Shadows on the Rock [1931],
bk. III, ch. 5

1 The moment I saw the brilliant proud morning shine high up over the deserts of Santa Fe, something stood still in my soul, and I started to attend . . . . In the magnificent fierce morning of New Mexico one sprang awake, a new part of the soul woke up suddenly, and the old world gave way to a new. — D. H. Lawrence, New Mexico [Survey Graphic, 1931]

The golf links lie so near the mill
That almost every day
The laboring children can look out
And watch the men at play.

Quatrain [1915]

I hope it’s nothing trivial.

Upon hearing that his boss,
Charles S. Chapin of the
New York World, was ill
[c. 1910]

It smells like gangrene starting in a mildewed silo, it tastes like the wrath to come, and when you absorb a deep swig of it you have all the sensations of having swallowed a lighted kerosene lamp.

A sudden, violent jolt of it has been known to stop the victim’s watch, snap his suspenders and crack his glass eye right across.

Definition of “corn licker” given to the Distillers’ Code Authority. NRA

A man must have a certain amount of intelligent ignorance to get anywhere.

On his seventieth birthday [August 29, 1946]

We should all be concerned about the future because we will have to spend the rest of our lives there.

Seed for Thought [1949]

To strengthen the League of Nations is to abide by the principle of collective
security . . . to abide by the principle that peace is indivisible.\(^1\)

*Speech, League of Nations, Geneva, condemning Italian aggression in Ethiopia [July 1, 1936]*

**WILSON MIZNER**

1876–1933

No opium-smoking in the elevators. *Sign in Hotel Rand, New York, which Mizner managed [1907]*

*Carry out your own dead.* \(^{1b}\)

*Life’s a tough proposition, and the first hundred years are the hardest.*

*Saying*

Be nice to people on your way up because you’ll meet ’em on your way down.

*Ib. (Also attributed to Jimmy Durante)*

When you steal from one author, it’s plagiarism; if you steal from many, it’s research.

*Treat a whore like a lady and a lady like a whore.* \(^{1b}\)

*A good listener is not only popular everywhere, but after a while he gets to know something.* \(^{1b}\)

*It’s a trip through a sewer in a glass-bottomed boat.* \(^{2}\)

*Comment on Hollywood*

You sparkle with larceny. *Remark*

*You’re a mouse studying to be a rat.* \(^{1b}\)

*Why should I talk to you? I’ve just been talking to your boss.*

*On his deathbed, to a priest [1933]*

\(^{1}\)In an earlier speech at the League [September 5, 1935] during the Italian preparations for the invasion, Litvinov used a similar phrase: “The thesis of the indivisibility of peace . . . it has now become clear to the whole world that each war is the creation of a preceding war and the generator of new present or future wars.”

\(^{2}\)See Haile Selassie, p. 1020a, and Wendell Willkie, p. 1025a.

\(^{3}\)This was later adapted by Mayor James J. Walker as “A reformer is a guy who rides through a sewer in a glass-bottomed boat.”

**POPE PIUS XII**

[EUGENIO PACELLI]

1876–1958

Private property is a natural fruit of labor, a product of intense activity of man, acquired through his energetic determination to ensure and develop with his own strength his own existence and that of his family, and to create for himself and his own an existence of just freedom, not only economic, but also political, cultural and religious.

*Radio broadcast [September 1, 1944]*

*If a worker is deprived of hope to acquire some personal property, what other natural stimulus can be offered him that will inspire him to hard work, labor, saving and sobriety today, when so many nations and men have lost everything and all they have left is their capacity for work?*

*Ib.*

**A. S. W. ROSENBACK**

1876–1952

After love, book collecting is the most exhilarating sport of all.

*A Book Hunter’s Holiday [1936]*

**GEORGE MACAULAY TREVELYAN**

1876–1962

A man and what he loves and builds have but a day and then disappear; nature cares not — and renewes the annual round untired. It is the old law, sad but not bitter. Only when man destroys the life and beauty of nature, there is the outrage.

*Grey of Falloch [1937], bk. I, ch. 3*

*Disinterested intellectual curiosity is the lifeblood of real civilization.*

*English Social History [1942], preface*

Education . . . has produced a vast population able to read but unable to distinguish what is worth reading.

*Ib. ch. 18*
God wrote His loveliest poem on the day
He made the first tall silver poplar tree.
*Silver Poplars*, st. 1

As a beauty I'm not a great star.
There are others more handsome, by far,
But my face—I don’t mind it
For I am behind it;
It’s the people in front get the jar.
*Limeratomy* ¹

There are fairies at the bottom of our garden!
*The Fairies*, st. 1

A mathematician, like a painter or a poet, is a maker of patterns. If his patterns are more permanent than theirs, it is because they are made with ideas.
*A Mathematician's Apology* [1940]

If it’s your Mississippi in dry time,
If it’s yours, Uncle Sam, when it’s wet.
If it’s your Mississippi in fly time,
In flood time it’s your Mississippi yet.
*Uncle Sam's River*, st. 6

Courage is to feel
The daily daggers of relentless steel
And keep on living.
*Courage*, st. 2

¹ Often quoted by Woodrow Wilson.
In one sense there is no death. The life of a soul on earth lasts beyond his departure. You will always feel that life touching yours, that voice speaking to you, that spirit looking out of other eyes, talking to you in the familiar things he touched, worked with, loved as familiar friends. He lives on in your life and in the lives of all others that knew him.¹

Keep Children from Funerals
[November 30, 1938]

Youth, there are countless stories spread
By gentlemen whose hair is gray.
Believe them not, but me instead—
The Nineties were not really gay.
Ballade of Gentle Denial

I am a One Hundred Percent American;
I am a superpatriot.
I Am a One Hundred Percent American, st. 1

Men of the South! It is better to die on your feet than to live on your knees!²
Attributed

Twixt the optimist and pessimist
The difference is droll:
¹ Even the death of friends will inspire us as much as their lives. . . . Their memories will be incrusted over with sublime and pleasing thoughts, as their monuments are overgrown with moss. — Thoreau, A Week on the Concord and Merrimack Rivers [1849], Concord River
² See Roosevelt, p. 9738, and note.

As one who looks on a face through a window, through life I have looked on God.
Because I have loved life, I shall have no sorrow to die.
A Song of Living, st. 3

¹ From Modern Japanese Literature, edited by Donald Keene [1960].
He who gives a passion flower
Always asks it back. 

**ALFRED EDGAR COPPARD**
1878–1957

Adam and Eve and Pinch Me.

Title of story [1921]

Truth is truth and love is love,
Give us grace to taste thereof;
But if truth offend my sweet,
Then I will have none of it.

Mendacity, st. 1

Ere this trick of truth undo me,
Little love, my love, come to me.

Ib. st. 3

**ADELAIDE CRAPSEY**
1878–1914

These be
Three silent things:
The falling snow . . . the hour
Before the dawn . . . the mouth of one
Just dead.

Cinquain: Triad

**EDWARD JOHN MORETON DRAX PLUNKETT, LORD DUNSANY**
1878–1957

A new thing came and they could not see,
A new wind blew and they would not feel it.

In His Own Country, st. 1

May you go safe, my friend, across that dizzy way
No wider than a hair, by which your people go
From earth to Paradise; may you go safe today
With stars and space above, and time and stars below.

May You Go Safe: On the Death of a Mohammedan Friend, st. 1
Harry Emerson Fosdick
1878–

The Sea of Galilee and the Dead Sea are made of the same water. It flows down, clear and cool, from the heights of Hermon and the roots of the cedars of Lebanon. The Sea of Galilee makes beauty of it, for the Sea of Galilee has an outlet. It gets to give. It gathers in its riches that it may pour them out again to fertilize the Jordan plain. But the Dead Sea with the same water makes horror. For the Dead Sea has no outlet. It gets to keep.

The Meaning of Service [1920]

Wilfrid Wilson Gibson
1878–1962

One song leads on to another,
One friend to another friend,
So I'll travel along
With a friend and a song.

The Empty Purse, st. 1

All life moving to one measure —
DAILY bread.

All Life Moving to One Measure

Just what it meant to smile and smile
And let my son go cheerily —
My son . . . and wondering all the while
What stranger would come back to me.

The Return, st. 2

Oliver St. John Gogarty
1878–1957

Only the lion and the cock,
As Galen says, withstand love's shock.
So, dearest, do not think me rude
If I yield now to lassitude,
But sympathize with me, I know
You would not have me roar, or crow.

After Galen

If only gladiators died,
Or heroes, death would be his pride;

See Donne, p. 507a.

But have not little maidens gone,
And Lesbia's sparrow, all alone?

Per Iter Tenebricosum

Donald Robert Perry Marquis
1878–1937

My heart hath followed all my days
Something I cannot name.

The Name, st. 1

The saddest ones are those that wear
The jester's motley garb.

The Tavern of Despair

The world hath just one tale to tell,
And it is very old,
A little tale — a simple tale — a tale
that's easy told:
"There was a youth in Babylon who greatly loved a maid!"

News from Babylon

And similar goddamned phrases.

Ballade of Goddamned Phrases 2

I pray Thee make my column read,
And give me thus my daily bread.

Prayer

I love you as New Englanders love pie!

Sonnets to a Red-Haired Lady [1922], XII

One boob may die, but deathless is
The royal race of hicks —
When Ahab went to Askelon
They sold him gilded bricks.

Boob Ballad

There will be no beans in the Almost Perfect State. 3

The Almost Perfect State [1927]
dedicated to babs
with babs knows what
and babs knows why

archy 4 and mehitabel [1927] dedication

See Catullus, p. 114a.

Inspired by a protest from General Ian Hamilton, Commander of the Mediterranean Expeditionary Force [1915], against turning his cables into hackneyed phrases.


archy a cockroach is unable to use the shift key on the typewriter for capitals and punctuation
oh i should worry and fret
death and i will coquette
there is a dance in the old dame yet
toujours gai toujours gai

archy and mehitabel the song
of mehitabel

procrastination is the
art of keeping
up with yesterday

ib certain maxims of archy

an optimist is a guy that has never had
much experience

what in hell
have i done to deserve all these kittens
ib mehitabel and her kittens

dance mehitabel dance
caper and shake a leg
what little blood is left
will fizz like wine in a keg

ib mehitabel dances with boreas

i have noticed that when chickens
quit quarreling over their food they
often find that there is enough for all
of them i wonder if it might not be the
same with the human race

archy's life of mehitabel [1933]
random thoughts by archy

so unlucky
that he runs into accidents
which started out to happen
to somebody else
ib archy says

theres life in the old dame yet
ib the retreat from hollywood

it is a cheering thought to think
that god is on the side of the best diges-
tion

archy does his part [1935]
the big bad wolf

there is bound to be a certain amount
of
trouble running any country
if you are president the trouble happens
to you

1 Give me a good digestion, Lord,
And also something to digest.
Anonymous, A Pilgrim's Grace, st. 1

but if you are a tyrant you can arrange
things so
that most of the trouble happens to
other people

archy's newest deal

there is always
a comforting thought
in time of trouble when
it is not our trouble

ib comforting thoughts

too many creatures
both insects and humans
estimate their own value
by the amount of minor irritation
they are able to cause
to greater personalities than themselves
ib pride

the females of all species are most
dangerous when they appear to retreat

ib a farewell

To stroke a platitude until it purrs
like an epigram. The Sun Dial

Publishing a volume of verse is like
dropping a rose petal down the Grand
Canyon and waiting for the echo.

Ib.

JOHN MASEFIELD
1878-1967

I must down to the seas again, to the
lonely sea and the sky,
And all I ask is a tall ship and a star to
steer her by,
And the wheel's kick and the wind's
song and the white sail's shaking.
And a gray mist on the sea's face and a
gray dawn breaking.

Sea Fever [1902], st. 1

I must down to the seas again, for the
call of the running tide
Is a wild call and a clear call that may
not be denied.

Ib. st. 2

I must down to the seas again, to the
vagrant gypsy life,
To the gull's way and the whale's way
where the wind's like a whetted
knife;
And all I ask is a merry yarn from a
laughing fellow rover,
And quiet sleep and a sweet dream
when the long trick's over.

*Sea Fever*, st. 3

It's a warm wind, the west wind, full of
birds' cries.

*The West Wind* [1902], st. 1

One road leads to London,
One road runs to Wales,
My road leads me seawards
To the white dipping sails.

*Roadways*, st. 1

The schooners and the merry crews are
laid away to rest,
A little south the sunset in the Islands
of the Blest.

*A Ballad of John Silver* [1902], st. 6

To get the whole world out of bed
And washed, and dressed, and warmed,
and fed,
To work, and back to bed again,
Believe me, Saul, costs worlds of pain.

*The Everlasting Mercy* [1911]

And he who gives a child a treat
Makes joy-bells ring in Heaven's street,
And he who gives a child a home
Builds palaces in Kingdom come.

*Ib.*

O Christ, the plow, O Christ, the
laughter
Of holy white birds flying after.

*Ib.*

The days that make us happy make us
wise.

*Biography

Quinquireme of Nineveh from distant
Ophir,
Rowing home to haven in sunny Palestine,
With a cargo of ivory,
And apes and peacocks.

Sandalwood, cedarwood, and sweet
white wine.

*Cargoes*, st. 1

Dirty British coaster with a salt-caked
smokestack.

Butting through the Channel in the
mad March days,
With a cargo of Tyne coal,

1 See I Kings 10:22, p. 15a.

Road rail, pig lead,
Firewood, ironware, and cheap tin
trays.

*Cargoes*, st. 3

Oh London Town's a fine town, and
London sights are rare,
And London ale is right ale, and brisk's
the London air.

*London Town*, st. 1

When Life knocks at the door no one
can wait,
When Death makes his arrest we have
to go.1

*The Widow in the Bye Street* [1912], pt. 2

What good can painting do to anyone?
I don't say never do it; far from that —
No harm in sometimes painting just for
fun.

Keep it for fun, and stick to what
you're at.

*Dauber* [1913], pt. II

Spit brown, my son, and get a hairy
breast.

*Ib.*

What am I, Life? A thing of watery
salt
Held in cohesion by unresting cells,
Which work they know not why, which
never halt,
Myself unwitting where their Master
dwells?

*Sonnets*, 14

Bitter it is, indeed, in human Fate
When Life's supreme temptation
comes too late.

*The Woman Speaks

When custom presses on the souls
apart,
Who seek a God not worshiped by the
herd,
Forth, to the wilderness, the chosen
start
Content with ruin, having but the
Word.

*Lines on the Tercentenary of
Harvard College* [1936]

But he has gone,
A nation's memory and veneration,
Among the radiant, ever venturing on,

Somewhere, with morning, as such spirits will.\(^1\)

On the Finish of the Sailing Ship Race Lisbon to Manhattan [July 1964]

PAUL REYNAUD 1878—

We shall win because we are the stronger.\(^2\)

Radio Speech [September 10, 1939]

CARL SANDBURG 1878–1967

I am the people — the mob — the crowd — the mass.

Do you know that all the great work of the world is done through me?

I Am the People, the Mob [1916]

Hog butcher for the world,
Tool maker, stacker of wheat,
Player with railroads and the nation’s freight handler;
Stormy, husky, brawling,
City of the big shoulders.

Chicago [1916]

The fog comes on little cat feet.
It sits looking over the harbor and city on silent haunches and then moves on.

Fog [1916]

Pile the bodies high at Austerlitz and Waterloo.
Shovel them under and let me work — I am the grass; I cover all.

And pile them high at Gettysburg
And pile them high at Ypres and Verdun.
Shovel them under and let me work.

\(^1\) The reference is to the death of John F. Kennedy [November 22, 1963].

See James Russell Lowell, p. 594a.

\(^2\) Nous vaincrons parce que nous sommes les plus forts.
The phrase became a war slogan.

Two years, ten years, and passengers ask the conductor:

What place is this?
Where are we now?

I am the grass.

Let me work.

Grass [1918]

I tell you the past is a bucket of ashes.

Prairie

The republic is a dream.

Nothing happens unless first a dream.

Washington Monument by Night

When Abraham Lincoln was shoveled into the tombs, he forgot the copperheads and the assassin . . . in the dust, in the cool tombs.

Cool Tombs [1918]

Take any streetful of people buying clothes and groceries, cheering a hero or throwing confetti and blowing tin horns . . . tell me if the lovers are losers . . . tell me if any get more than the lovers . . . in the dust . . . in the cool tombs.

Ib.

Lay me on an anvil, O God.

Beat me and hammer me into a crowbar.

Let me pry loose old walls.

Let me lift and loosen old foundations.

Prayers of Steel [1920]

Drum on your drums, batter on your banjos, sob on the long cool winding saxophones.

Go to it, O jazzmen.

Jazz Fantasia [1920]

Look out how you use proud words.

When you let proud words go, it is not easy to call them back.

They wear long boots, hard boots.

Primer Lesson

Man is a long time coming.

Man will yet win.

Brother may yet line up with brother:

This old anvil laughs at many broken hammers.

There are men who can’t be bought.

The People Will Live On [1936]
Time is a great teacher.
Who can live without hope?
In the darkness with a great bundle of
grief the people march.

The People Will Live On

LOUIS EDWIN THAYER
1878–

I fancy when I go to rest someone will bring to light
Some kindly word or goodly act long buried out of sight;
But, if it's all the same to you, just give to me, instead,
The bouquets while I'm living and the knocking when I'm dead.¹

Of Post-Mortem Praises, st. 1

EDWARD THOMAS
1878–1917

As poetry is a criticism of life by lovers, so the epigram is a criticism of life by those who have not lived.

Oxford [1903], p. 195

JOHN BROADUS WATSON
1878–1958

Give me a dozen healthy infants, well-formed, and my own specified world to bring them up in and I'll guarantee to take any one at random and train him to become any type of specialist I might select — doctor, lawyer, artist, merchant chief and, yes, even beggarman and thief, regardless of his talents, penchants, tendencies, abilities, vocations, and race of his ancestors.

Behaviorism [1925], p. 104

HANS ZINSSER
1878–1940

The scientist takes off from the manifold observations of predecessors, and shows his intelligence, if any, by his ability to discriminate between the important and the negligible, by selecting here and there the significant stepping-stones that will lead across the difficulties to new understanding. The one who places the last stone and steps across to the terra firma of accomplished discovery gets all the credit. Only the initiated know and honor those whose patient integrity and devotion to exact observation have made the last step possible.¹

As I Remember Him [1940], ch. 20

ETHEL BARRYMORE
1879–1959

That's all there is, there isn't any more.

Added, with the permission of author THOMAS RACEWARD, as the curtain line of his play Sunday [1906], starring Miss Barrymore

SIR WILLIAM HENRY BEVERIDGE
1879–1963

Simple effluxion of time.²

Social Insurance [1942]

The object of government in peace and in war is not the glory of rulers or of races, but the happiness of the common man.

Ib.

JAMES BRANCH CABELL
1879–1958

I shall marry in haste, and repeat at leisure.³

Jurgen [1919], ch. 38

There is no faith stronger than that of a bad-tempered woman in her own infallibility.

Ib. 39

The optimist proclaims that we live in the best of all possible worlds; and the pessimist fears this is true.

The Silver Stallion [1926], ch. 26

² The Oxford English Dictionary traces the phrase "effluxion of time" to JOHN MOLLE, The Living Library [1621].
³ See Shakespeare, p. 219a, and Congreve, p. 391b.
No lady is ever a gentleman.
Something About Eve [1927]

LEE WILSON DODD
1879–1933

Much that I sought, I could not find;
Much that I found, I could not bind;
Much that I bound, I could not free;
Much that I freed returned to me.
Ronde Macabre

ALBERT EINSTEIN
1879–1955

\[ E = mc^2 \]
Statement of the mass-energy equivalence relationship.¹

The most beautiful thing we can experience is the mysterious. It is the source of all true art and science.
"What I Believe," in Forum
[October 1930]

It is not enough that you should understand about applied science in order that your work may increase man’s blessings. Concern for man himself and his fate must always form the chief interest of all technical endeavors, concern for the great unsolved problems of the organization of labor and the distribution of goods — in order that the creations of our mind shall be a blessing and not a curse to mankind. Never forget this in the midst of your diagrams and equations.
Address, California Institute of Technology [1931]

The whole of science is nothing more than a refinement of everyday thinking.
Physics and Reality [1936]

Physical concepts are free creations of the human mind, and are not, however it may seem, uniquely determined by the external world.
Evolution of Physics [1938]

¹ Energy equals mass times the speed of light squared.
The original statement is: If a body gives off the energy \( \mathcal{L} \) in the form of radiation, its mass diminishes by \( \mathcal{L}/c^2 \).—Ist die Tragheit eines Körpers von seinem Energiesinhalt abhängig? [1905]

Some recent work by E. Fermi and L. Szilard, which has been communicated to me in manuscript, leads me to expect that the element uranium may be turned into a new and important source of energy in the immediate future. Certain aspects of the situation which has arisen seem to call for watchfulness and, if necessary, quick action on the part of the Administration.
Letter to President Franklin D. Roosevelt [August 2, 1939] (the letter which resulted in assignment of government funds for development of the atom bomb)

This new phenomena [atomic energy] would also lead to the construction of bombs. . . . A single bomb of this type, carried by boat and exploded in a port, might very well destroy the whole port, together with some of the surrounding territory. However, such bombs might very well prove to be too heavy for transportation by air. Ib.

As long as there are sovereign nations possessing great power, war is inevitable.

Einstein on the Atomic Bomb
[Atlantic Monthly, November 1945]

I do not believe that civilization will be wiped out in a war fought with the atomic bomb. Perhaps two thirds of the people of the earth might be killed, but enough men capable of thinking, and enough books, would be left to start again, and civilization could be restored.
Ib.

Since I do not foresee that atomic energy is to be a great boon for a long time, I have to say that for the present it is a menace. Perhaps it is well that it should be. It may intimidate the human race into bringing order into its international affairs, which, without the pressure of fear, it would not do. Ib.

I shall never believe that God plays dice with the world.¹

From PHILIPP FRANK, Einstein, His Life and Times [1947]

¹ See Anatole France, p. 802a.
The Lord God is subtle, but malicious he is not.

Inscription in Fine Hall, Princeton University

Every intellectual who is called before one of the committees ought to refuse to testify, i.e., he must be prepared . . . for the sacrifice of his personal welfare in the interest of the cultural welfare of his country . . . This kind of inquisition violates the spirit of the Constitution.

If enough people are ready to take this grave step they will be successful. If not, then the intellectuals of this country deserve nothing better than the slavery which is intended for them.

Letter to William Frauenglass

The unleashed power of the atom has changed everything save our modes of thinking, and we thus drift toward unparalleled catastrophes.


Our defense is not in armaments, nor in science, nor in going underground. Our defense is in law and order.

Something deeply hidden had to be behind things.

Ib. [autobiographical handwritten note]

JOHN ERSKINE
1879–1951
The Moral Obligation to Be Intelligent.

W. C. FIELDS
1879–1946

It ain't a fit night out for man or beast. The Fatal Glass of Beer

Anyone who hates children and dogs can't be all bad. Attributed

On the whole, I'd rather be in Philadelphia. His own epitaph

EDWARD MORGAN FORSTER
1879–1970

When the book of life is opening, our readings are secret. The Longest Journey [1907]

Nonsense and beauty have close connections. Ib.

Railway termini . . . are our gates to the glorious and the unknown. Through them we pass out into adventure and sunshine, to them, alas! we return. In Paddington all Cornwall is latent and the remoter west; down the inclines of Liverpool Street lie fenlands and the illimitable Broads; Scotland is through the pylon of Euston; Wessex behind the poised chaos of Waterloo.

Howards End [1910], ch. 2

It will be generally admitted that Beethoven's Fifth Symphony is the most sublime noise that has ever penetrated into the ear of man. Ib.

Only connect! That was the whole of her sermon. Only connect the prose and the passion, and both will be exalted, and human love will be seen at its height. Live in fragments no longer. Only connect, and the beast and the monk, robbed of the isolation that is life to either, will die. Ib.

The echo began in some indescribable way to undermine her hold on life. Coming at a moment when she chanced to be fatigued, it had managed to murmur, "Pathos, piety, courage—they exist, but are identical, and so is filth. Everything exists, nothing has value." If one had spoken vileness in that place,
or quoted lofty poetry, the [echo's] comment would have been the same—"Ou-boum."

A Passage to India [1924]

The historian must have some conception of how men who are not historians behave.

Abinger Harvest [1936]. Captain Edward Gibbon

How rare, how precious is frivolity! How few writers can prostitute all their powers! They are always implying, "I am capable of higher things."

Notes on English Character. Ronald Firbank

EDMUND L. GRUBER
1879–1941

Over hill, over dale, we have hit the dusty trail
And those caissons go rolling along.
Countermarch! Right about! hear those wagon soldiers shout
While those caissons go rolling along.
Oh, it’s hi-hi-yeel for the field artillerymen,
Shout out your numbers loud and strong,
And where’er we go, you will always know
That those caissons are rolling along.

The Caisson Song [1908]

JOHN HAYNES HOLMES
1879–1964

If Christians were Christians, there would be no anti-Semitism. Jesus was a Jew. There is nothing that the ordinary Christian so dislikes to remember as this awkward historical fact. But it happens, none the less, to be true.

The Sensible Man’s View of Religion [1933]

Priests are no more necessary to religion than politicians to patriotism.

The Sensible Man’s View of Religion

The universe is not hostile, nor yet is it friendly. It is simply indifferent.

VACHEL LINDSAY
1879–1931

Booth died blind and still by faith he trod,
Eyes still dazzled by the ways of God.

General William Booth Enters into Heaven [1913]

Sleep softly... eagle forgotten...
under the stone,
Time has its way with you there, and the clay has its own.
Sleep on, O brave-hearted, O wise man,
that kindled the flame—
To live in mankind is far more than to live in a name.

The Eagle That Is Forgotten [1913], st. 5

Factory windows are always broken. Somebody’s always throwing bricks, Somebody’s always heaving cinders, Playing ugly Yahoo tricks.

Factory Windows, st. 1

Fat black bucks in a wine-barrel room.
Barrel-house kings; with feet unstable, Sagged and reeled and pounded on the table,
Pounded on the table,

1 John Peter Altgeld [1847–1909: Governor of Illinois 1893–1897], widely criticized for par- doning, in June 1893, the anarchists who had been serving life terms since the Haymarket riot in Chicago, May 4, 1886. Altgeld, in par- doning them, declared that “the judge con- ducted the trial with malicious ferocity.”
Beat an empty barrel with the handle of a broom.

_The Congo [1914], pt. I_

Then I saw the Congo, creeping through the black,
Cutting through the forest with a golden track.

Be careful what you do,
Or Mumbo-Jumbo, God of the Congo,
And all of the other
Gods of the Congo,
Mumbo-Jumbo will hoo-doo you.

A bronzed, lank man! His suit of ancient black,
A famous high top-hat and plain worn shawl
Make him the quaint great figure that men love,
The prairie-lawyer, master of us all.
_Abraham Lincoln Walks at Midnight [1914], st. 3_

They spoke, I think, of perils past.
They spoke, I think, of peace at last.
One thing I remember:
Spring came on forever,
_Said the Chinese nightingale._

_Planting the trees that would march and train_
On, in his name to the great Pacific,
_Like Birnam Wood to Dunsinane,¹_
Johnny Appleseed² swept on.
_In Praise of Johnny Appleseed_

The more probable chance for me
will come in some little row where strikers are being shot down... I would be with the fool strikers, right or wrong.
_Letter to Eleanor Dougherty [October 12, 1918]_

¹See Shakespeare, p. 859b.
²John Chapman [1774-1847].
Remember Johnny Appleseed,
All ye who love the apple;
He served his kind by word and deed,
In God's grand Greenwood Chapel.

William Henry Venable [1836-1918], _Johnny Appleseed, st. 25_

ST. JOHN LUCAS
1879–1934

The curate thinks you have no soul;
I know that he has none.¹
_My Dog_

GEORGE WASHINGTON LYON
1879–

Worry, the interest paid by those who borrow trouble.
_In Judge [March 1, 1924]_

DIXON LANIER MERRITT
1879–

A wonderful bird is the pelican,
His bill will hold more than his beica.
He can take in his beak
Food enough for a week,
But I'm damned if I see how the helican.
_The Pelican [1910]_

HAROLD MONRO
1879–1932

How lonely we shall be!
What shall we do,
You without me,
I without you?
_Midnight Lamentation, st. 1_

They are better than stars or water,
Better than voices of winds that sing,
Better than any man's fair daughter,
Your green glass beads on a silver ring.
_Overheard on a Saltmarsh_

A long, dim ecstasy holds her life;
Her world is an infinite shapeless white,
Till her tongue has curled the last holy drop,
Then she sinks back into the night.
_Milk for the Cat, st. 8_

FELIX RIESENBERG
1879–1939

The sea has always been a seducer, a careless lying fellow, not feminine, as

¹There are things that even the youngest curate cannot explain.—LEONARD MERRICK,
_One Man's View [1897]_
many writers imagine, but strongly masculine in its allure.

The king of the sea, with his whiskers of weed and his trident and dolphins, truly represents the main and gives it character. The sea, like a great sultan, supports thousands of ships, his lawful wives. These he caresses and chastises as the case may be. This explains the feminine gender of all proper vessels.

_Vignettes of the Sea_

**WILL ROGERS**

1879–1935

All I know is just what I read in the papers.

_Prefatory remark_

I tell you folks, all politics is applesauce.

_The Illiterate Digest_ [1924], p. 30

Everything is funny as long as it is happening to somebody else.

_Ib. p. 131_

More men have been elected between sundown and sunup than ever were elected between sunup and sundown.

_Ib. p. 152_

I never met a man I didn’t like.

_Address, Boston_ [June 1930]

A comedian can only last till he either takes himself serious or his audience takes him serious.

_Syndicated newspaper article_ [June 28, 1931]

I not only “don’t choose to run”¹ [for President] but I don’t even want to leave a loophole in case I am drafted, so I won’t “choose.” I will say “won’t run” no matter how bad the country will need a comedian by that time.

_Ib._

Politics has got so expensive that it takes lots of money to even get beat with.

_Ib._

My forefathers didn’t come over on the _Mayflower_, but they met the boat.²

**JOSEPH STALIN [IOSIF VISSARIONOVICH DZHUGASHVILI]**

1879–1953

Print is the sharpest and the strongest weapon of our party.

_Speech_ [April 19, 1923]

Dizziness from success.

_Speech_ [March 2, 1930]

The most remarkable thing about socialist competition is that it creates a basic change in people’s view of labor, since it changes the labor from a shameful and heavy burden into a matter of honor, matter of fame, matter of valor and heroism.

_Speech_ [June 27, 1930]

The Hitlerite blackguards have covered Europe with gallows and concentration camps. They have turned Europe into a prison of nations,¹ and this they call the new order in Europe.

_Address to the Moscow Soviet_ [November 6, 1942]

You cannot make a revolution with silk gloves.

_from John Gunther, _Soviet Russia Today_

The writer is an engineer of the human soul.²

_Ib._

A single death is a tragedy, a million deaths is a statistic.

_Quoted statement_

The inevitability of wars between capitalist countries remains in force.

_Last public statement_ [1953]

**WALLACE STEVENS**

1879–1955

I heard them cry — the peacocks.

Was it a cry against the twilight

Or against the leaves themselves

_Turning in the wind,

¹ ... The saying that Russia is a prison of nations.—_V. I. Lenin, On the Question of National Policy_ (and elsewhere)

The expression originated in _La Russie en 1839_ by _Adolphe de Custine_ [1790–1857].

² See Gorki, p. 894b.

¹ See Calvin Coolidge, p. 911b.

² _Rogers was of Indian descent._
Taming as the flames
Turned in the fire,
Taming as the tails of the peacocks
Turned in the loud fire,
Loud as the hemlocks
Full of the cry of the peacocks?
Or was it a cry against the hemlocks?

Domination of Black [1923]

Twenty men crossing a bridge,
Into a village,
Are twenty men crossing twenty bridges,
Into twenty villages,
Or one man
Crossing a single bridge into a village.

Metaphors of a Magnifico [1923]

Poetry is the supreme fiction, madame.

A High-toned Old Christian Woman [1923]

Let be be the finale of seem.
The only emperor is the emperor of ice cream.

The Emperor of Ice Cream [1923]

Only, here and there, an old sailor,
Drunk and asleep in his boots,
Catches tigers
In red weather.

Disillusionment of Ten O’clock [1923]

Complacencies of the peignoir, and late coffee
And oranges in a sunny chair.

Sunday Morning [1923], st. 1

We live in an old chaos of the sun,
Or old dependency of day and night,
Or island solitude, unsponsored, free,
Of that wide water, inescapable.

Deer walk upon our mountains, and the quail
Whistle about us their spontaneous cries;
Sweet berries ripen in the wilderness;
And, in the isolation of the sky,
At evening, casual flocks of pigeons make
Ambiguous undulations as they sink,
Downward to darkness, on extended wings.

Ib. st. 8

Chieftain Iffucan of Azcan in caftan
Of tan with henna hackles, halt!

Bantams in Pine Woods [1923]

Damned universal cock, as if the sun
Was blackamoor to bear your blazing tail.

Bantams in Pine Woods

I placed a jar in Tennessee,
And round it was, upon a hill.
It made the slovenly wilderness
Surround that hill.

Anecdote of the Jar [1923], st. 1


Title of poem [1923]

I had as lief be embraced by the porter at the hotel
As to get no more from the moonlight
Than your moist hand.

Two Figures in Dense Violet Night [1923]

Just as my fingers on these keys
Make music, so the self-same sounds
On my spirit make a music, too.

Peter Quince at the Clavier [1923], 1

Beauty is momentary in the mind —
The fitful tracing of a portal;
But in the flesh it is immortal.
The body dies; the body’s beauty lives.

Ib. 4

Susanna’s music touched the bawdy strings
Of those white elders; but, escaping,
Left only Death’s ironic scraping.
Now, in its immortality, it plays
On the clear viol of her memory,
And makes a constant sacrament of praise.

Ib.

I do not know which to prefer,
The beauty of inflections
Or the beauty of innuendoes,
The blackbird whistling
Or just after.

Thirteen Ways of Looking at a Blackbird [1923], st. 5

The gongs rang loudly as the windy booms
Hoo-hooed it in the darkened ocean-booms

Sea Surface Full of Clouds [1923], II

1 See Ambrose Bierce, p. 791b-792a.
Then the sea
And heaven rolled as one and from the
two
Came fresh transfigurings of freshest
blue.

*Sea Surface Full of Clouds, V*
She sang beyond the genius of the sea,
The water never formed to mind or
voice,
Like a body wholly body, fluttering
Its empty sleeves; and yet its mimic
motion
Made constant cry, caused constantly a
cry,
That was not ours although we under-
stood,
Inhuman, of the veritable ocean.

*The Idea of Order at Key West* [1936], st. 1
Oh! Blessed rage for order, pale Ra-
 món,
The maker’s rage to order words of the
sea,
Words of the fragrant portals, dimly
starred,
And of ourselves and of our origins,
In ghostlier demarcations, keener
sounds.  
*Ib. st. 7*
Poetry is the subject of the poem.
*The Man with the Blue Guitar* [1937], XXII
I am a native in this world
And think in it as a native thinks.
*Ib. XXVIII*
The prologues are over. It is question,
now,
Of final belief. So, say that final belief
Must be in a fiction. It is time to
choose.
*Asides on the Oboe* [1942], st. 1
Light
Is the lion that comes down to drink.
*The Glass of Water* [1942], st. 2
A. A violent order is disorder; and
B. A great disorder is an order. These
Two things are one.
*Connoisseur of Chaos* [1942], st. 1
One’s tootings, one’s Sunday
baths,
One’s tootings at the weddings of the
soul
Occur as they occur.
*The Sense of the Sleight-of-
Hand Man* [1942], st. 1
The motive for metaphor, shrinking
from
The weight of primary noon,
The ABC of being,
The ruddy temper, the hammer
Of red and blue, the hard sound —
Steel against intimation — the sharp
flash,
The vital, arrogant, fatal, dominant X.
*The Motive for Metaphor, st. 4, 5*
To get at the thing
Without gestures is to get at it as
Idea.

*So-and-So Reclining on Her Couch* [1947], st. 6
The President ordains the bee to be
Immortal.
*The President Ordains the Bee to Be* [1947], st. 1
The inconceivable idea of the sun.
*Notes Toward a Supreme Fiction* [1947], I
You must become an ignorant man
again
And see the sun again with an ignorant
eye
And see it clearly in the idea of it.
*Ib.
The death of one god is the death of
all.
*Ib.
The death of one god is the death of
all.
*Ib.
The death of one god is the death of
all.
*Ib.
The monastic man is an artist. The phi-
losopher
Appoints man’s place in music, say, to-
day.
But the priest desires. The philosopher
desires.
And not to have is the beginning of
desire.
We keep coming back and coming back
To the real: to the hotel instead of the
hymns
That fall upon it out of the wind.
An Ordinary Evening in New
Haven [1950], IX

The essential gaudiness of poetry.
Stevens’s note to The Emperor
of Ice Cream

The essential thing in form is to be
free in whatever form is used. A free
form does not assure freedom. As a
form, it is just one more form. So that
it comes to this, I suppose, that I be-
lieve in freedom regardless of form.
A Note on Poetry [1937]

What makes the poet the potent fig-
ure that he is, or was, or ought to be, is
that he creates the world to which we
turn incessantly and without knowing it
and that he gives to life the supreme
fictions without which we are unable to
conceive of it.
The Noble Rider and the Sound
of Words [1942]

Each man resembles all other men,
each woman resembles all other
women, this year resembles last year.
The beginning of time will, no doubt,
resemble the end of time. One world is
said to resemble another.
Three Academic Pieces [1947]

Poetry is poetry, and one’s objective
as a poet is to achieve poetry precisely
as one’s objective in music is to achieve
music. There are poets who would re-
gard that as a scandal and who would
say that a poem which had no impor-
tance except its importance as poetry
had no importance at all, and that a
poet who had no objective except to
achieve poetry was a fribble and some-
thing less than a man of reason.
On Selecting Domination of
Black as his best poem

Sentimentality is a failure of feeling.
Opus Posthumous [1957].

A poem should be part of one’s sense
of life.                      Ib.

A poet looks at the world as a man
looks at a woman.
Opus Posthumous. Adagia

All history is modern history.    Ib.
Poetry is the sum of its attributes.  Ib.

In the world of words, the imagina-
tion is one of the forces of nature.
Ib.

God is in me or else is not at all
(does not exist).
Ib.
The world is a force, not a presence.
Ib.

Poetry is a search for the inexplicable.
Ib.

SIMEON STRUNSKY
1879–1948

No colonization without misrepresen-
tation.
No Mean City [1944], ch. 1
Famous remarks are very seldom quoted correctly.
Ib. 38

LEON TROTSKY
1879–1940

The literary “fellow travelers” of the
Revolution.

Literature and Revolution
[1923], ch. 2

The dictatorship of the Communist
Party is maintained by recourse to every
form of violence.
Terrorism and Communism
[1924], p. 71

CH’EN TU-HSIU 1
1879–1942

The pulse of modern life is economic
and the fundamental principle of eco-
nomic production is individual inde-
pendence.
The New Youth [December
1916]

1 From Sources of Chinese Tradition, edited
by William Theodore de Bary [1960]. Ch’en was
the founder [1921] of the Chinese Communist
Party.
All religions, laws, moral and political systems are but necessary means to preserve social order. They are not the individual’s original purpose of enjoyment in life and can be changed in accordance with the circumstances of the time.

Man’s happiness in life is the result of man’s own effort and is neither the gift of God nor a spontaneous natural product.

The New Youth [February 1918]

During his lifetime, an individual should devote his efforts to create happiness and to enjoy it, and also to keep it in store in society so that individuals of the future may also enjoy it.

GEORGE ASAF [GEORGE H. POWELL] 1880–1951

What’s the use of worrying?
It never was worthwhile,
So, pack up your troubles in your old kit-bag,
And smile, smile, smile.
Pack Up Your Troubles in Your Old Kit-Bag [1915]

ALEXANDER BLOK 1880–1921

On they march with sovereign tread,
With a starving dog behind,
With a blood-red flag ahead —
In a storm where none can see,
From the rifle bullets free,
Gently walking in the snow,
Where like pearls the snowflakes glow,
Marches rose-crowned in the van
Jesus Christ, the son of man.
The Twelve [1918]

Yes, we are Scythians, yes, we are Asians.
Scythians [1918]

JOSEPH CLARK GREW 1880–1965

This [sartorial convention] is a real problem with which I shall have to wrestle during the next few days, for of such stuff is diplomacy made.¹

Ten Years in Japan [1944]
[July 20, 1932]

We have a phrase in English, “straight from the horse’s mouth.”

Ib. [October 19, 1929]. Address. America–Japan Society

ROBERT BROWNING HAMILTON 1880–

I walked a mile with Pleasure.
She chattered all the way,
But left me none the wiser
For all she had to say.

I walked a mile with Sorrow,
And ne’er a word said she;
But, oh, the things I learned from her
When Sorrow walked with me!
Along the Road

BRIAN HOOKER 1880–1946

O youth foregone, foregoing!
O dream unseen, unsought!
God give you joy of knowing
What life your death has bought.²

A.D. 1919, στ. 5

HELEN KELLER 1880–1968

Literature is my Utopia. Here I am not disfranchised. No barrier of the senses shuts me out from the sweet, gracious discourse of my book friends. They talk to me without embarrassment or awkwardness.
The Story of My Life [1902]

¹ In a diplomat’s soul you may find iron ore, but it is usually oil — and in a whale of a diplomat you’ll find the whole equipment — the blubber of charity, the whalebone of flexibility, the oil of commodity. A great diplomat is a regular Moby Dick. — FRANCIS HACKETT, Review of Roger B. Merriman, Suleiman the Magnificent, New York Times [January 4, 1945]

² On a tablet at Yale University commemorating the Yale men who died in the First World War.
DOUGLAS MacARTHUR 1880–1964

The unfailing formula for production of morale is patriotism, self-respect, discipline, and self-confidence within a military unit, joined with fair treatment and merited appreciation from without. It cannot be produced by pampering or coddling an army, and is not necessarily destroyed by hardship, danger, or even calamity. Though it can survive and develop in adversity that comes as an inescapable incident of service, it will quickly wither and die if soldiers come to believe themselves the victims of indifference or injustice on the part of their government, or of ignorance, personal ambition, or ineptitude on the part of their military leaders.

Annual Report of the Chief of Staff, United States Army, for the Fiscal Year Ending June 30, 1933

I shall return.

On leaving Corregidor for Australia [March 11, 1942]

I have returned. By the grace of Almighty God, our forces stand again on Philippine soil.

Upon landing on Leyte [October 20, 1944]

I see that the old flagpole still stands. Have your troops hoist the colors to its peak, and let no enemy ever haul them down.

To Colonel George M. Jones and 503rd Regimental Combat Team, who recaptured Corregidor [March 2, 1945]

In war there is no substitute for victory.

Address, Joint Meeting of Congress [April 19, 1951]

I still remember the refrain of one of the most popular barracks ballads of that day, which proclaimed most proudly that old soldiers never die; they just fade away. I now close my military career and just fade away.1

GEORGE CATLETT MARSHALL 1880–1959

The refusal of the British and Russian peoples to accept what appeared to be inevitable defeat was the great factor in the salvage of our civilization.

Biennial Report of the Chief of Staff, United States Army [September 1, 1945]

If man does find the solution for world peace it will be the most revolutionary reversal of his record we have ever known.

Our policy is directed not against any country or doctrine but against hunger, poverty, desperation and chaos. Its purpose should be the revival of a working economy in the world so as to permit the emergence of political and social conditions in which free institutions can exist.

Address, Harvard University [June 5, 1947], embodying the European Recovery Plan (Marshall Plan)

You can have all of the materiel in the world, but without morale it is largely ineffective.

Military Review [October 1948]

It is not enough to fight. It is the spirit which we bring to the fight that decides the issue. It is morale that wins the victory.

Morale is the state of mind. It is steadfastness and courage and hope. It is confidence and zeal and loyalty. It is élan, esprit de corps and determination.

1 See Anonymous, p. 1105a.
HENRY LOUIS MENCKEN
1880–1956

The virulence of the national appetite for bogus revelation.

*A Book of Prefaces* [1917], ch. 1

To the man with an ear for verbal delicacies—the man who searches painfully for the perfect word, and puts the way of saying a thing above the thing said—there is in writing the constant joy of sudden discovery, of happy accident.  

*Ib.* 2

Poverty is a soft pedal upon all branches of human activity, not excepting the spiritual.  

*Ib.* 4

Formalism is the hallmark of the national culture.  

*Ib.*

Time is a great legalizer, even in the field of morals.  

*Ib.*

The prophesying business is like writing fugues; it is fatal to everyone save the man of absolute genius.

*Prejudices, First Series* [1919], ch. 2

The public . . . demands certainties; it must be told definitely and a bit raucously that this is true and that is false. But there are no certainties.  

*Ib.* 3

All successful newspapers are ceaselessly querulous and bellicose. They never defend anyone or anything if they can help it; if the job is forced upon them, they tackle it by denouncing someone or something else.  

*Ib.* 13

The great artists of the world are never Puritans, and seldom even ordinarily respectable.  

*Ib.* 16

To be in love is merely to be in a state of perceptual anesthesia—to mistake an ordinary young man for a Greek god or an ordinary young woman for a goddess.  

*Ib.*

All the more pretentious American authors try to write chastely and elegantly; the typical literary product of the country is still a refined essay in the

Atlantic Monthly, perhaps gently jocose but never rough—by Emerson, so to speak, out of Charles Lamb.

*The American Language* [1919]

Philadelphia is the most pecksniffian of American cities, and thus probably leads the world.  

*Ib.*

It is the dull man who is always sure, and the sure man who is always dull.  

*Prejudices, Second Series* [1920], ch. 1

If, after I depart this vale, you ever remember me and have thought to please my ghost, forgive some sinner and wink your eye at some homely girl.  

*Epitaph. From Smart Set* [December 1921]

There are no mute, inglorious Miltons,¹ save in the hallucinations of poets. The one sound test of a Milton is that he functions as a Milton.  

*Prejudices, Third Series* [1922], ch. 3

Nine times out of ten, in the arts as in life, there is actually no truth to be discovered; there is only error to be exposed.  

*Ib.*

Injustice is relatively easy to bear; what stings is justice.  

*Ib.*

The older I grow the more I distrust the familiar doctrine that age brings wisdom.  

*Ib.*

Faith may be defined briefly as an illogical belief in the occurrence of the improbable.  

*Ib.* 14

To be happy one must be (a) well fed, unhounded by sordid cares, at ease in Zion, (b) full of a comfortable feeling of superiority to the masses of one's fellow men, and (c) delicately and unceasingly amused according to one's taste. It is my contention that, if this definition be accepted, there is no country in the world wherein a man constituted as I am—a man of my peculiar weakness, vanities, appetites, and aversions—can be so happy as he can be in the United States. Going further, I lay down the doctrine that it is a

¹ See Gray, p. 440b.
sheer physical impossibility for such a man to live in the United States and not be happy.

On Being an American [1922]

The difference between a moral man and a man of honor is that the latter regrets a discreditable act, even when it has worked and he has not been caught.

Prejudices, Fourth Series [1924], ch. 11

Nothing can come out of an artist that is not in the man.

Ib. Fifth Series [1926], ch. 5

Christian endeavor is notoriously hard on female pulchritude.

The Aesthetic Recoil

The learned are seldom pretty fellows, and in many cases their appearance tends to discourage a love of study in the young.

The New Webster International Dictionary [1934]

The Gaseous Vertebrata who own, operate and afflict the universe have treated me with excessive politeness.

Happy Days [1940], preface

When A annoys or injures B on the pretense of saving or improving X, A is a scoundrel.

Newspaper Days: 1899–1906 [1941]

I’ve made it a rule never to drink by daylight and never to refuse a drink after dark.

From the New York Post [September 18, 1945]

Conscience is the inner voice that warns us somebody may be looking.

A Mencken Chrestomathy [1949]

There are some people who read too much: the bibliobibuli. I know some who are constantly drunk on books, as other men are drunk on whiskey or religion. They wander through this most diverting and stimulating of worlds in a haze, seeing nothing and hearing nothing.

Minority Report: H. L. Mencken’s Notebooks [1956]

The booboisie.

Passim

ALFRED NOYES

1880–1958

Forty singing seamen, who was puzzled for to know

If the grog they dreamed they swallowed made them dream of all that followed.

Forty Singing Seamen

Go down to Kew in lilac time (it isn’t far from London!)

And you shall wander hand in hand with love in summer’s wonderland.

Barrel Organ, st. 5

The wind was a torrent of darkness among the gusty trees,

The moon was a ghostly galleon tossed upon cloudy seas,

The road was a ribbon of moonlight over the purple moor,

And the highwayman came riding—

Riding—riding—

The highwayman came riding, up to the old inn-door.

The Highwayman

The landlord’s black-eyed daughter,

Bess, the landlord’s daughter,

Plaiting a dark red love knot into her long black hair.

I’ll come to thee by moonlight, though hell should bar the way.

Calling as he used to call, faint and far away,

In Sherwood, in Sherwood, about the break of day.

GRAFTLAND RICE

1880–1954

When the One Great Scorer comes to write against your name—

He marks—not that you won or lost—but how you played the game.1

Alumnus Football

1 But just this line ye grave for me:

“He played the game.”

ROBERT WILLIAM SERVICE [1874–1958],

The Lost Master
All wars are planned by old men
In council rooms apart,
Who plan for greater armament
And map the battle chart.\(^1\)
Two Sides of War, st. 1

I've noticed nearly all the dead
Were hardly more than boys.
Ib. st. 4

RICHARD HENRY TAWNEY
1880–1962

Industrialized communities neglect
the very objects for which it is worth
while to acquire riches in their feverish
preoccupation with the means by which
riches can be acquired.
The Acquisitive Society [1920]

MARGARET WIDDEMER
1880–

I have shut my little sister in from life
and light
(For a rose, for a ribbon, for a wreath
across my hair).
The Factories [1915], st. 1

Round my path they cry to me, little
souls unborn —
God of Life! Creator! It was I! It was I!
Ib. st. 3

THOMAS RUSSELL YBARRA
1880–

A Christian is a man who feels
Repentance on a Sunday
For what he did on Saturday
And is going to do on Monday.
The Christian

ALBERT JAY COOK
fl. 1917

It's Heaven. Hell or Hoboken\(^2\) before
next Christmas Day.
Heaven, Hell or Hoboken

\(^1\) See Herbert Hoover, p. 911a.
\(^2\) Port of embarkation and return for the
American Expeditionary Forces during World
War I.
The moon and I could keep this up forever.

Lines on and from Bartlett's Familiar Quotations

MARY ANTIN 1881–1949

So at last I was going to America! Really, really going, at last! The boundaries burst. The arch of heaven soared. A million suns shone out for every star. The winds rushed in from outer space, roaring in my ears, "America! America!" The Promised Land [1912]

JOSEPH CAMPBELL 1881–1944

As a white candle
In a holy place,
So is the beauty
Of an aged face.

The Old Woman, st. 1

SIR ALEXANDER FLEMING 1881–1955

It is the lone worker who makes the first advance in a subject: the details may be worked out by a team, but the prime idea is due to the enterprise, thought and perception of an individual.1 Address, Edinburgh University [1951]

PADRAIC COLUM 1881–1972

Years hence, in rustic speech, a phrase, As in wild earth a Grecian vase! A Poor Scholar of the Forties

O woman shapely as a swan.

I Shall Not Die for Thee

And I am praying God on high,
And I am praying Him night and day,

1See Sir Francis Darwin, p. 813b, and Hans Daller, p. 949b.

For a little house—a house of my own—
Out of the wind's and the rain's way.

An Old Woman of the Roads, st. 6

JOHN FREEMAN 1881–1929

Who may regret what was, since it has made Himself himself? All that I was I am, And the old childish joy now lives in me At sight of a green field or a green tree. All That I Was I Am

EDGAR ALBERT GUEST 1881–1959

Somebody said that it couldn't be done, But he with a chuckle replied That maybe it couldn't, but he would be one. Who wouldn't say so till he'd tried. It Couldn't Be Done

It takes a heap o' livin' in a house t' make it home, A heap o' sun an' shadder, an' ye sometimes have t' roam Afore ye really 'preciate the things ye left' behind, An' hunger fer 'em somehow, with 'em allus on yer mind. Home

Let me be a little kinder, Let me be a little blinder To the faults of those around me, Let me praise a little more. A Creed

I'd rather see a sermon than hear one any day; I'd rather one should walk with me than merely tell the way. Sermons We See

In this bright little package, now isn't it odd? You've a dime's worth of something known only to God! The Package of Seeds

963
JOHN EDWARD HAZARD
1881–1935
Ain't It Awful, Mabel!

Title of book

POPE JOHN XXIII
[ANGELO GIUSEPPE RONCALLI]
1881–1963

The social progress, order, security and peace of each country are necessarily connected with the social progress, order, security and peace of all other countries.

At the present day no political community is able to pursue its own interests and develop itself in isolation, because the degree of its prosperity and development is a reflection and a component part of the degree of prosperity and development of all other political communities.

Pacem in Terris
[Encyclical letter, April 11, 1963]

There exists an intrinsic connection between the common good on the one hand and the structure and function of public authority on the other. The moral order, which needs public authority in order to promote the common good in human society, requires also that the authority be effective in attaining that end. . . .

Today the universal common good poses problems of world-wide dimensions, which cannot be adequately tackled or solved except by the efforts of public authorities endowed with a wideness of power, structure and means of the same proportions: that is, of public authorities which are in a position to operate in an effective manner on a world-wide basis. The moral order itself, therefore, demands that such a form of public authority be established.

An act of the highest importance performed by the United Nations Organization was the universal Declara-
tion of Human Rights, approved in the General Assembly of December 10, 1948. . . . The document represents an important step on the path towards the juridical-political organization of the world community. For in it, in most solemn form, the dignity of a person is acknowledged to all human beings; and as a consequence there is proclaimed, as a fundamental right, the right of free movement in search for truth and in the attainment of moral good and of justice, and also the right to a dignified life.

Pacem in Terris

The representative of the highest spiritual authority of the earth is glad, indeed boasts, of being the son of a humble but robust and honest laborer.

Remark to the Mayor of Fleur-sur-Loire. From Wit and Wisdom of Good Pope John, collected by Henri Fesquet [1963]

PABLO PICASSO
1881–

For me, a painting is a dramatic action in the course of which reality finds itself split apart. For me, that dramatic action takes precedence over all other considerations. The pure plastic act is only secondary as far as I'm concerned. What counts is the drama of that plastic act, the moment at which the universe comes out of itself and meets its own destruction.

From Françoise Gilot and Carlton Lake, Life With Picasso [1964], pt. I

When I was a child, my mother said to me, "If you become a soldier you'll be a general. If you become a monk you'll end up as the Pope." Instead I became a painter and wound up as Picasso.

Ib.

Painting isn't an aesthetic operation; it's a form of magic designed as a mediator between this strange hostile world and us, a way of seizing the power by giving form to our terrors as well as our desires.

Ib. VI
I am only a public entertainer who has understood his time.  

**William Temple**  
1881–1944

There is no structural organization of society which can bring about the coming of the Kingdom of God on earth, since all systems can be perverted by the selfishness of man.

*The Malvern Manifesto*  

Human status ought not to depend upon the changing demands of the economic process.

**Pierre Teilhard de Chardin**  
1881–1955

If there were no internal propensity to unite, even at a prodigiously rudimentary level — indeed in the molecule itself — it would be physically impossible for love to appear higher up, with us, in “hominized” form. . . . Driven by the forces of love, the fragments of the world seek each other so that the world may come into being.

*The Phenomenon of Man* [1955], bk. IV, ch. 2, sec. 2

Love alone is capable of uniting living beings in such a way as to complete and fulfill them, for it alone takes them and joins them by what is deepest in themselves. . . . Does not love every instant achieve all around us, in the couple or the team, the magic feat . . . of “personalizing” by totalizing? And if that is what it can achieve daily on a small scale, why should it not repeat this one day on world-wide dimensions?

The end of the world: the wholesale internal introversion upon itself of the noosphere, which has simultaneously reached the uttermost limit of its com-plexity and its centrality. . . . the overthrow of equilibrium, detaching the mind, fulfilled at last, from its material matrix, so that it will henceforth rest with all its weight on God-Omega. . . . critical point simultaneously of emergence and emersion, of maturation and evasion.

*The Phenomenon of Man, bk. IV, ch. 3, sec. 3*

We have only to believe. And the more threatening and irreducible reality appears, the more firmly and desperately must we believe. Then, little by little, we shall see the universal horror unbind, and then smile upon us, and then take us in its more than human arms.

*The Divine Milieu* [1957], pt. III, ch. 3, sec. B

**Pelham Grenville Wodehouse**  
1881–

He spoke with a certain what-is-it in his voice, and I could see that, if not actually disgruntled, he was far from being grunted.

*The Code of the Woosters*

**Reginald Arkell**  
1882–1959

Actual evidence I have none,  
But my aunt’s charwoman’s sister’s son  
Heard a policeman, on his beat,  
Say to a housemaid in Downing Street  
That he had a brother, who had a friend,  
Who knew when the war was going to end.  
*All the Rumors* [1916]

**Berton Braley**  
1882–1966

The grammar has a rule absurd  
Which I would call an outworn myth:  
“A preposition is a word  
You mustn’t end a sentence with!”

*No Rule to Be Afraid Of, st. 1*  

1 Drawn up by a Conference of the Province of York, January 10, 1941; signed for the Conference by Temple, then Archbishop of York (later Archbishop of Canterbury).

2 Translated by Bernard Wall.

1 See Churchill, p. 9852.
And so they sailed away, these three, Mencken, Nathan And God. 1

Three Minus One, st. 1

Back of the beating hammer
By which the steel is wrought,
Back of the workshop’s clamor
The seeker may find the thought.

The Thinker, st. 1

Back of the job — the dreamer
Who’s making the dream come true!

Ib. st. 4

GEORGES BRAQUE
1882–1963

Art upsets, science reassures.

Pensées sur l’Art

Truth exists, only falsehood has to be invented.

Ib.

PERCY WILLIAMS BRIDGMAN
1882–1961

To find the length of an object, we have to perform certain physical operations. The concept of length is therefore fixed when the operations by which length is measured are fixed: that is, the concept of length involves as much as and nothing more than the set of operations by which length is determined.

The Logic of Modern Physics
[1927]

EDWARD ARTHUR BURROUGHS, BISHOP OF RIPON
1882–1934

After all we could get on very happily if aviation, wireless, television and the like advanced no further than at present. . . . Dare I even suggest, at the risk of being lynched by some of my hearers, that the sum of human happiness would not necessarily be reduced if for ten years every physical and chemi-

1 See Eugene Field, p. 820b.
cal laboratory were closed and the patient and resourceful energy displayed in them transferred to the lost art of getting on together and finding the formula for making both ends meet in the scale of human life. Much, of course, we should lose by this universal scientific holiday . . . but human happiness would not necessarily suffer.

Sermon, to the British Association for the Advancement of Science [Leeds, September 4, 1927]

JOHN DRINKWATER
1882–1937

This be my pilgrimage and goal,
Daily to march and find

The secret phrases of the soul,
The evangels of the mind.

Vocation

And not a girl goes walking
Along the Cotswold lanes
But knows men’s eyes in April
Are quicker than their brains.

Cotswold Love

Grant us the will to fashion as we feel,
Grant us the strength to labor as we know,
Grant us the purpose, ribbed and edged with steel,
To strike the blow.

A Prayer, st. 9

SIR ARTHUR STANLEY EDDINGTON
1882–1944

It is one thing for the human mind to extract from the phenomena of nature the laws which it has itself put into them; it may be a far harder thing to extract laws over which it has no control. It is even possible that laws which have not their origin in the mind may be irrational, and we can never succeed in formulating them.

Space, Time, and Gravitation
[1920]

We have found that where science has progressed the farthest, the mind
has but regained from nature that which the mind put into nature.

We have found a strange footprint on the shores of the unknown. We have devised profound theories, one after another, to account for its origin. At last we have succeeded in reconstructing the creature that made the footprint. And lo! it is our own.

Space, Time, and Gravitation

FELIX FRANKFURTER
1882–1965

The [Fifteenth] Amendment nullifies sophisticated as well as simple-minded modes of discrimination.

Lane v. Wilson, 307 U.S. 268, 275 [1939]

The history of liberty has largely been the history of the observance of procedural safeguards.

McNabb v. United States, 318 U.S. 332, 347 [1943]

One who belongs to the most vilified and persecuted minority in history is not likely to be insensible to the freedoms guaranteed by our Constitution. . . . But as judges we are neither Jew nor Gentile, neither Catholic nor agnostic.

Flag Salute Cases, 319 U.S. 624, 646 [1943]

Courts ought not to enter this political thicket.

Colegrove v. Green, 328 U.S. 549, 556 [1946]

After all, this is the Nation's ultimate judicial tribunal, not a super-legal-aid bureau.

Uveges v. Pennsylvania, 335 U.S. 437, 449 [1948]

In a democratic society like ours, relief must come through an aroused popular conscience that sears the conscience of the people's representatives.


I know of no title that I deem more honorable than that of Professor of the Harvard Law School.

Of Law and Life and Other Things [1965]

JEAN GIRAUDOUX
1882–1944

There are truths which can kill a nation.

Electra

Faithful women are all alike, they think only of their fidelity, never of their husbands.

Amphitryon 38 [1929]

SAMUEL GOLDWYN
1882–

Include me out.

Saying

In two words: im-possible.

From ALVA JOHNSTON,
The Great Goldwyn

A verbal contract isn’t worth the paper it’s written on.

Ib.

I read part of it all the way through.

Ib.

I would be sticking my head in a moose.

Ib.

If you can’t give me your word of honor, will you give me your promise?

Ib.

HERMANN HAGEDORN
1882–1964

The bomb that fell on Hiroshima fell on America too.

It fell on no city, no munition plants, no docks.

It erased no church, vaporized no public buildings, reduced no man to his atomic elements.

But it fell, it fell.

It burst. It shook the land.

God have mercy on our children.

God have mercy on America.

The Bomb That Fell on America
WILLIAM FREDERICK
HALSEY, JR.
1882–1959

Attack — Repeat — Attack.
Dispatch to the South Pacific
Force (October 26, 1942) before
the Battle of Santa Cruz
Islands

Hit hard, hit fast, hit often.¹
Formula for waging war

Send them our latitude and longitude.

Retort to the enemy's question,
"Where is the American Fleet?"
[October 1944]

Our ships have been salvaged and are retiring at high speed toward the Japanese fleet.

Radio message [October 1944] after the Japanese claims that most of the U.S. Third Fleet had either been sunk or had retired

JAMES JOYCE
1882–1941

He was outcast from life's feast.
Dubliners [1916]. A Painful Case

Snow was general all over Ireland. It was falling on every part of the dark central plain, on the treeless hills, falling softly upon the Bog of Allen and, farther westward, softly falling into the dark mutinous Shannon waves. It was falling, too, upon every part of the lonely churchyard on the hill where Michael Furey lay buried. It lay thickly drifted on the crooked crosses and headstones, on the spears of the little gate, on the barren thorns. His soul swooned slowly as he heard the snow falling faintly through the universe and faintly falling, like the descent of their last end, upon all the living and the dead.

Ib. The Dead

Pity is the feeling which arrests the mind in the presence of whatsoever is
grave and constant in human sufferings and unites it with the human sufferer.

A Portrait of the Artist as a Young Man [1916], ch. 5

Welcome, O life! I go to encounter for the millionth time the reality of experience and to forge in the smithy of my soul the uncreated conscience of my race.

Old father, old artificer, stand me now and ever in good stead.

Ib. Concluding words of Stephen Dedalus

My patience are exhausted [Molloy].
Ulysses ¹ [1922]

A man of genius makes no mistakes. His errors are volitional and are the portals of discovery.
Ib.

And yes I said yes I will Yes.

Ib. Last words

Can't hear with bawk of bats, all
thin liffeying waters of. Ho, talk save us! My foos won't moos. I feel as old as yonder elm. A tale told of Shaun or Shem? All Livia's daughter-sons. Dark hawks hear us. Night! Night! My ho head halls. I feel as heavy as yonder stone. Tell me of John or Shaun? Who were Shem and Shaun the living sons or daughters of? Night now! Tell me, tell me, tell me, elm! Night night! Telmetale of stem or stone. Beside the rivering waters of, hitherandthithering waters of. Night!
Finnegans Wake [1939], pt. I (end)

I am passing out. O bitter ending! I'll slip away before they're up. They'll never see. Nor know. Nor miss me. And it's old and old it's sad and old it's sad and weary I go back to you, my cold father, my cold mad father, my cold

¹ In respect of the recurrent emergence of the theme of sex in the minds of his characters, it must always be remembered that his locale was Celtic and his season spring . . . whilst in many places the effect of Ulysses on the reader undoubtedly is somewhat emetic, nowhere does it tend to be an aphrodisiac. Ulysses may, therefore, be admitted into the United States.— Junius John M. Woolsey, U.S. v. One Book Called "Ulysses," 5 Federal Supplement 182, 184 [1933]
mad feary father, till the near sight of
the mere size of him, the moyles and
moyles of it, moananoaning, makes me
sealsalt sick and I rush, my only, into
your arms, I see them rising! Save me
from those therrble prongs! Two more.
One two moremens more. So. Avelaval.
My leaves have drifted from me. All.
But one clings still. I'll bear it on me.
To remind me of. Lff! So soft this
morning, ours. Yes. Carry me along,
taday, like you done through the
toy fair! If I seen him bearing
down on me now under whitespread wings like
he'd come from Arkangels, I sink I'd die
down over his feet, humbly dumbly,
only to washup. Yes, tid. There's
where. First. We pass through grass be-
hush the bush to. Whish! A gull. Gulls.
Far calls. Coming, far! End here. Us
then. Finn, again! Take. Bussofthee,
mememormee! Till thousandsthee. Lps.
The keys to. Given! A way a lone a last
a loved a long the

Finnegans Wake, pt. IV

FIORELLO H.
LAGUARDIA
1882–1947
Ticker tape ain't spaghetti.
Speech, United Nations Relief
and Rehabilitation Administra-
tion [March 29, 1946]

WINIFRED MARY LETTS
1882–
I saw the spires of Oxford
As I was passing by,
The gray spires of Oxford
Against a pearl-gray sky.
My heart was with the Oxford men
Who went abroad to die.

The Spires of Oxford, st. 1

That God once loved a garden
We learn in Holy writ.
And seeing gardens in the spring
I well can credit it.

Stephen's Green, st. 1

PHILIP HENRY KERR,
MARQUESS OF LOTHIAN ¹
1882–1940
A limitation of armaments by politi-
cal appeasement.²
Letter to The Times (London)
[May 1934]

JACQUES MARITAIN
1882–
In the modern social order, the person is sacrificed to the individual. The
individual is given universal suffrage, equality of rights, freedom of opinion;
while the person, isolated, naked, with no social armor to sustain and protect
him, is left to the mercy of all the devouring forces which threaten the life
of the soul, exposed to relentless actions and reactions of conflicting interests
and appetites. . . . It is a homicidal civilization.
Three Reformers [1925]

ALAN ALEXANDER
MILNE
1882–1956
Hush! Hush! Whisper who dares!
Christopher Robin is saying his prayers.

When We Were Very Young
[1924]. Vespers

They’re changing guard at Buckingham
Palace—
Christopher Robin went down with
Alice. Ib. Buckingham Palace

The King asked
The Queen, and
The Queen asked
The Dairymaid:
“Could we have some butter for
The Royal slice of bread?”

Ib. The King’s Breakfast

Nobody, my darling.
Could call me
A fussy man —
BUT

¹ See Winston Churchill, p. 922a.
² One of the most portentous slogans of the
period was coined here. — KONRAD HEIDEN, Der
Führer [1944]. p. 714
I do like a little bit of butter to my bread!

When We Were Very Young.
The King’s Breakfast

What shall I call my dear little dormouse?
His eyes are small, but his tail is e-nor-mouse.  
Ib. The Christening

Christopher Robin goes
Hoppity, hoppity,
Hoppity, hoppity, hop.
Whenever I tell him
Politely to stop it, he
Says he can’t possibly stop.  
Ib. Hoppity

James James
Morrisson Morrison
Weatherby George Dupree
Took great
Care of his Mother
Though he was only three.
James James
Said to his Mother,
“Mother,” he said, said he:
“You must never go down to the end of
the town, if you don’t go down
with me.”  
Ib. Disobedience

I am a Bear of Very Little Brain, and
long words Bother me.
Winnie-the-Pooh [1926], ch. 4

Time for a little something.  
Ib. 6

Christopher Robin
Had wheezles
And sneezles.
Now We Are Six [1927]. Sneezles
If I were a bear,
And a big bear, too,
I shouldn’t much care
If it froze or snew.  
Ib. Furry Bear

FRANCES PERKINS  
1882–1965

Call me Madame.  
On being asked how she preferred to be addressed when she joined the Cabinet [1933]

SAM RAYBURN  
1882–1961

I like to make running water walk.
On Conversation. From VAULTON J. YOUNG, The Speaker’s Agent [1956]

The greatest domestic problem facing our country is saving our soil and water. Our soil belongs also to unborn generations.  
Ib.

The one thing besides people that I claim to know is land.  
Ib.

FRANKLIN DELANO ROOSEVELT  
1882–1945

There is nothing I love as much as a good fight.
Interview, New York Times [January 22, 1911]

These unhappy times call for the building of plans . . . that build from the bottom up and not from the top down, that put their faith once more in the forgotten man at the bottom of the economic pyramid.
Radio address [April 7, 1932]

The country needs and, unless I mistake its temper, the country demands bold, persistent experimentation. It is common sense to take a method and try it. If it fails, admit it frankly and try another. But above all, try something.
Address, Oglethorpe University [May 22, 1932]

I pledge you, I pledge myself, to a new deal for the American people.
Speech accepting the Democratic nomination for the Presidency, Chicago [July 2, 1932]

There is no indispensable man.
Campaign speech, New York [November 3, 1932]

* See William Graham Sumner, p. 782a.

All honor to the one that in this hour
Cries to the world as from a lighted tower—
Cries for the Man Forgotten.
EDWIN MARKHAM [1852-1940], The Forgotten Man.
The only thing we have to fear is fear itself.  

First Inaugural Address  
[March 4, 1933]

The moneychangers have fled from their high seats in the temple of our civilization.  

Ib.

In the field of world policy I would dedicate this nation to the policy of the good neighbor.  

Ib.

If I were asked to state the great objective which Church and State are both demanding for the sake of every man and woman and child in this country, I would say that that great objective is "a more abundant life."

Address, Federal Council of Churches of Christ [December 6, 1933]

I am not for a return to that definition of liberty under which for many years a free people were being gradually regimented into the service of the privileged few. I prefer and I am sure you prefer that broader definition of liberty under which we are moving forward to greater freedom, to greater security for the average man than he has ever known before in the history of America.

Fireside Chat [September 30, 1934]

We have earned the hatred of entrenched greed.

Message to Congress [January 2, 1936]

The truth is found when men are free to pursue it.

Address, Temple University [February 22, 1936]

Out of this modern civilization economic royalists carved new dynasties. . . . The royalists of the economic order have conceded that political freedom was the business of the Govern-

1See Montaigne, p. 189b, and note.
2See Matthew 21:19-23, p. 49b.
3I am as desirous of being a good neighbor as I am of being a bad subject.—THOREAU, Civil Disobedience [1849]

ment, but they have maintained that economic slavery was nobody's business.

Speech accepting renomination [June 27, 1936]

This generation of Americans has a rendezvous with destiny.  

Ib.

I have seen war. . . . I hate war.

Address, Chautauqua [August 14, 1936]

I have not sought, I do not seek, I repudiate the support of any advocate of Communism or of any other alien "ism" which would by fair means or foul change our American democracy.

Address, Syracuse [September 29, 1936]

I should like to have it said of my first Administration that in it the forces of selfishness and of lust for power met their match. I should like to have it said of my second Administration that in it these forces met their master.

Speech, Madison Square Garden [October 31, 1936]

Men with a passion for anonymity.

Report of President's Committee on Administrative Management [January 12, 1937]

We have always known that heedless self-interest was bad morals; we know now that it is bad economics.

Second Inaugural Address [January 20, 1937]

I see one-third of a nation ill-housed, ill-clad, ill-nourished.  

Ib.

The test of our progress is not whether we add more to the abundance of those who have much; it is whether we provide enough for those who have too little.  

Ib.

The epidemic of world lawlessness is spreading. When an epidemic of physical disease starts to spread, the community approves and joins in a quarantine of the patients in order to protect the health of the community against the spread of the disease. . . . The will for peace on the part of peace-loving na-
tions must express itself to the end that nations that may be tempted to violate their agreements and the rights of others will desist from such a course. There must be positive endeavors to preserve peace.

Speech, Chicago¹ [October 5, 1937]

War is a contagion. ²

History proves that dictatorships do not grow out of strong and successful governments, but out of weak and helpless ones. If by democratic methods people get a government strong enough to protect them from fear and starvation, their democracy succeeds; but if they do not, they grow impatient. Therefore, the only sure bulwark of continuing liberty is a government strong enough to protect the interests of the people, and a people strong enough and well enough informed to maintain its sovereign control over its government.

Fireside Chat [April 14, 1938]

Remember, remember always that all of us, and you and I especially, are descended from immigrants and revolutionists.²

Address, Daughters of the American Revolution [April 21, 1938]

A program whose basic thesis is not that the system of free private enterprise for profit has failed in this generation, but that it has not yet been tried.

Message on Concentration of Economic Power [April 29, 1938]

The Democratic Party will live and continue to receive the support of the majority of Americans just so long as it remains a liberal party.

Address, Denton, Maryland [September 5, 1938]

But the future lies with those wise political leaders who realize that the

¹ The “Quarantine the aggressor” speech.
² See Campaign Speech, Boston, p. 973b-974a.
in the world. The second is freedom of every person to worship God in his own way — everywhere in the world. The third is freedom from want ... everywhere in the world. The fourth is freedom from fear ... anywhere in the world.1

Message to Congress [January 6, 1941]

One great difference which has characterized this division [between liberal and conservative parties] has been that the liberal party — no matter what its particular name was at the time — believed in the wisdom and efficacy of the will of the great majority of the people, as distinguished from the judgment of a small minority. . . . The other great difference between the two parties has been this: The liberal party is a party which believes that, as new conditions and problems arise beyond the power of men and women to meet as individuals, it becomes the duty of the Government itself to find new remedies with which to meet them. The liberal party insists that the Government has the definite duty to use all its power and resources to meet new social problems with new social controls — to insure to the average person the right to his own economic and political life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness.

Public Papers and Addresses, 1938 Volume [1941], introduction

We, too, born to freedom, and believing in freedom, are willing to fight to maintain freedom. We, and all others who believe as deeply as we do, would rather die on our feet than live on our knees.2

On receiving the degree of Doctor of Civil Law from Oxford University [June 19, 1941]

——-.

1 See Atlantic Charter, p. 974a-b.
2 See Zapata, p. 945a.

The phrase was a watchword with the Republican forces in the Spanish Civil War, 1936–1939, and is especially identified with the celebrated woman leader La Pasionara.

When you see a rattlesnake poised to strike, you do not wait until he has struck before you crush him.

Fireside Chat [September 11, 1941]

Yesterday, December 7, 1941 — a date which will live in infamy — the United States of America was suddenly and deliberately attacked by naval and air forces of the Empire of Japan.

War Message to Congress [December 8, 1941]

Never before have we had so little time in which to do so much.1

Fireside Chat [February 23, 1942]

We all know that books burn — yet we have the greater knowledge that books cannot be killed by fire. People die, but books never die. No man and no force can abolish memory. . . . In this war, we know, books are weapons.

Message, American Booksellers Association [April 23, 1942]

It is not a tax bill but a tax relief bill providing relief not for the needy but for the greedy.

Tax bill veto message [February 22, 1944]

These Republican leaders have not been content with attacks on me, or my wife, or on my sons. No, not content with that, they now include my little dog, Fala. Well, of course, I don’t resent attacks . . . but Fala does resent them . . . I think I have a right to resent, to object to libelous statements about my dog.2

Speech, Teamsters’ Dinner, Washington [September 23, 1944]

All of our people all over the country — except the pure-blooded Indians

1 See Churchill, p. 911b.
2 It had been charged that the President, at a cost of several million dollars to the taxpayers, had sent a destroyer to the Aleutian Islands to fetch his Scottie, Fala, allegedly stranded there. When Fala heard these baseless stories of government extravagance on his account, “his Scotch soul was furious. He has not been the same dog since.”
FRANKLIN D.
ROOSEVELT

AND
WINSTON CHURCHILL

First, their countries seek no aggrandizement, territorial or other.
Second, they desire to see no territorial changes that do not accord with

--- are immigrants or descendants of immigrants, including even those who came over here on the Mayflower.1

Campaign speech, Boston
[November 4, 1944]

The American people are quite competent to judge a political party that works both sides of a street. 2

Perfectionism, no less than isolationism or imperialism or power politics, may obstruct the paths to international peace.

State of the Union Message
[January 6, 1945]

We have learned that we cannot live alone, at peace; that our own well-being is dependent on the well-being of other nations, far away. We have learned that we must live as men, and not as ostriches, nor as dogs in the manger. We have learned to be citizens of the world, members of the human community.

Fourth Inaugural Address
[January 20, 1945]

More than an end to war, we want an end to the beginnings of all wars.
Address written for Jefferson Day
[April 13, 1945] broadcast 2

The only limit to our realization of tomorrow will be our doubts of today. Let us move forward with strong and active faith.

Ib.

the freely expressed wishes of the peoples concerned.

Atlantic Charter, drawn up aboard U.S.S. Augusta in Argentia Harbor, Newfoundland [issued August 14, 1941]

Sixth, after the final destruction of the Nazi tyranny, they hope to see established a peace which will afford to all nations the means of dwelling in safety within their own boundaries, and which will afford assurance that all the men in all the lands may live out their lives in freedom from fear and want. 1

Ib.

Eighth, they believe that all of the nations of the world, for realistic as well as spiritual reasons, must come to the abandonment of the use of force. Since no future peace can be maintained if land, sea or air armaments continue to be employed by nations which threaten, or may threaten, aggression outside of their frontiers, they believe, pending the establishment of a wider and permanent system of general security, that the disarmament of such nations is essential.

Ib.

JAMES STEPHENS
1882–1950

I hear a sudden cry of pain!
There is a rabbit in a snare.

The Snares

Forgive us all our trespasses,
Little creatures, everywhere!

Little Things, st. 5

In cloud and clod to sing
Of everything and anything.

The Pit of Bliss

I heard a bird at dawn
Singing sweetly on a tree,
That the dew was on the lawn,
And the wind was on the lea;
But I didn’t listen to him,
For he didn’t sing to me.

The Rivals, st. 1

--- See Roosevelt, Message to Congress, January 6, 1941, p. 972b-973a.

1 See Address to D.A.R., p. 972a.

2 President Roosevelt died April 12, at Warm Springs, Georgia.
They fell out over pigs, let them fall over pigs.

*In the Land of Youth* [1924]

Women are wiser than men because they know less and understand more.

*The Crock of Gold* [1930], ch. 2

The bad poet is superabundant in all anthologies of verse.

*Preface to A Trophy of Arms* [1936], by Ruth Pitter

**VIRGINIA WOOLF**

1882–1941

*In people's eyes, in the swing, tramp, and trudge; in the bellow and uproar; the carriages, motor cars, omnibuses, vans, sandwich men shuffling and swinging; brass bands; barrel organs; in the triumph and the jingle and the strange high singing of some aeroplane overhead was what she loved; life; London; this moment in June."

*Mrs. Dalloway* [1925]

*Those comfortably padded lunatic asylums which are known, euphemistically, as the stately homes of England.*

*The Common Reader* [1925], Lady Dorothy Nevill

Trivial personalities decomposing in the eternity of print.

*Ib. The Modern Essay*

*There is no room for the impurities of literature in an essay. Ib.*

*That complete statement which is literature.*

*Ib. How It Strikes a Contemporary*

*The word-coining genius, as if thought plunged into a sea of words and came up dripping. Ib. An Elizabethan Play*

*The beauty of the world has two edges, one of laughter, one of anguish, cutting the heart asunder. A Room of One's Own* [1929]

The talent of this generation which is most certain of survival. — *REBECCA WEST, Ending in Earnest* [1931]

*See Felicia D. Hemans, p. 573b.

Women have served all these centuries as looking-glasses possessing the magic and delicious power of reflecting the figure of man at twice its natural size. — *A Room of One's Own*

*Surely it was time someone invented a new plot, or that the author came out from the bushes. Between the Acts* [1941]

**SIR ANDREW BROWNE CUNNINGHAM**

1883–1963

*We are so outnumbered there's only one thing to do. We must attack.*

*Before attacking the Italian fleet, Taranto* [November 1940]

**MAX EASTMAN**

1883–1931

*I don't know why it is we are in such a hurry to get up when we fall down. You might think we would lie there and rest awhile. The Enjoyment of Laughter* [1936], pt. III, ch. 4

**KAHLIL GIBRAN**

1883–1931

*Let there be spaces in your togetherness.*

*The Prophet* [1923]. *On Marriage*

*You may give them your love but not your thoughts, For they have their own thoughts. You may house their bodies but not their souls, For their souls dwell in the house of tomorrow, which you cannot visit, not even in your dreams. You may strive to be like them, but seek not to make them like you, For life goes not backward nor tarries with yesterday.*

*Quoted in British Commanders, published by British Information Services* [1945].

*See Rilke, p. 968b.*
You are the bows from which your children as living arrows are sent forth.  
*The Prophet. On Children*

You give but little when you give of your possessions. It is when you give of yourself that you truly give.\(^1\)
* Ib. On Giving*

Work is love made visible. And if you cannot work with love but only with distaste, it is better that you should leave your work and sit at the gate of the temple and take alms of those who work with joy.  
* Ib. On Work*

You pray in your distress and in your need; would that you might pray also in the fullness of your joy and in your days of abundance.  
* Ib. On Prayer*

He who wears his morality but as his best garment were better naked.  
* Ib. On Religion*

I have learned silence from the talkative, toleration from the intolerant, and kindness from the unkind; yet strange, I am ungrateful to those teachers.  
*Sand and Foam [1926]*

We shall never understand one another until we reduce the language to seven words.\(^2\)
* Ib.*

---

**John Ceredigion Jones**  
1883–1947

All's well, for over there among his peers  
A happy warrior sleeps.\(^3\)
*The Returning Man, st. 4*

---

**H. R. Kemp**  
1883–1960

I pitied him in his blindness;  
But can I boast, "I see"?  
Perhaps there walks a spirit  
Close by, who pities me.  
* Blind, st. 2*

**John Maynard Keynes**  
1883–1946

He [Clemenceau] had one illusion — France; and one disillusion — mankind, including Frenchmen.  
*Economic Consequences of the Peace [1919], ch. 3*

Watching the company, with six or seven senses not available to ordinary men, judging character, motive, and subconscious impulse, perceiving what each was thinking and even what each was going to say next, and compounding with telepathic instinct the argument or appeal best suited to the vanity, weakness, or self-interest of his immediate auditor.\(^1\)
* Ib.*

He [Woodrow Wilson] could write Notes from Sinai or Olympus; he could remain unapproachable in the White House or even in the Council of Ten and be safe. But if he once stepped down to the intimate quality of the Four, the game was evidently up.  
* Ib.*

To make the defeated Central Empires into good neighbors.  
* Ib. 6*

We have been moved already beyond endurance, and need rest.  
* Ib. 7*

Marxian Socialism must always remain a portent to the historians of opinion — how a doctrine so illogical and so dull can have exercised so powerful and enduring an influence over the minds of men, and, through them, the events of history.  
*The End of Laissez-Faire [1925], ch. 3*

Thrift may be the handmaid and nurse of Enterprise. But equally she

---

\(^1\) See Emerson, p. 607b; James Russell Lowell, p. 692b; and Whitman, p. 700b.

\(^2\) If we go on explaining we shall cease to understand one another. — Talleyrand [1754–1838], quoted by B. Berenson, *Aesthetics and History*

\(^3\) These lines are inscribed over the archway of the Memorial Chamber in the Peace Tower, Parliament Buildings, Ottawa.  
See Wordsworth, p. 515a.
may not. . . . For the engine which drives Enterprise is not Thrift, but Profit. A Treatise on Money [1930]

The love of money as a possession—as distinguished from the love of money as a means to the enjoyments and realities of life—will be recognized for what it is, a somewhat disgusting morbidity, one of those semi-criminal, semi-pathological propensities which one hands over with a shudder to the specialists in mental disease.

Essays in Persuasion [1931], pt. V

In the United States, it is almost inconceivable what rubbish a public man has to utter today if he is to keep respectable.

In the Atlantic Monthly [May 1932]

Words ought to be a little wild for they are the assault of thoughts on the unthinking.

In the New Statesman and Nation [July 15, 1933]

His [Newton's] peculiar gift was the power of holding continuously in his mind a purely mental problem until he had seen through it. . . . Anyone who has ever attempted a pure scientific or philosophical thought knows how one can hold a problem momentarily in one's mind and apply all one's power of concentration to piercing through it, and how it will dissolve and escape and you find that what you are surveying is a blank. Essays in Biography [1933]

There is no harm in being sometimes wrong—especially if one is promptly found out. Ib.

Practical men, who believe themselves to be quite exempt from any intellectual influences, are usually the slaves of some defunct economist. . . . It is ideas, not vested interests, which are dangerous for good or evil.

The General Theory of Employment, Interest and Money [1936]

BENITO MUSSOLINI
1883–1945

The Italian proletariat needs a blood bath for its force to be renewed.

Editorial, Popolo d'Italia [1920]

War alone brings up to its highest tension all human energy and puts the stamp of nobility upon the peoples who have the courage to face it.

Written for The Italian Encyclopedia. From George Seldes, Sawdust Caesar [1935]

Fortunately the Italian people is not yet accustomed to eating several times per day.

Speech [December 1930]; ib.

We have buried the putrid corpse of liberty.

Speech. From Maurice Parmelee, Bolshevism, Fascism and the Liberal-Democratic State [1934]

The Italian race is a race of sheep.

From the Ciano Diaries [January 29, 1940]

To make a people great it is necessary to send them to battle even if you have to kick them in the pants.

Ib. [April 11, 1940]

JOSÉ ORTEGA Y GASSET
1883–1955

Rancor is an outpouring of a feeling of inferiority.

Meditations on Quixote [1911]

I am myself and what is around me, and if I do not save it, it shall not save me. Ib.

The Mediterraneans, who do not think clearly, do see clearly. Ib.

Culture is not life in its entirety, but just the moment of security, strength, and clarity. Ib.

Nations are formed and are kept alive by the fact that they have a program for tomorrow.

Invertebrate Spain [1922], ch. 2
A society without an aristocracy, without an elite minority, is not a society. *Invertebrate Spain*, ch. 4

Conversation is the socializing instrument par excellence, and in its style one can see reflected the capacities of a race. *Ib. 7*

Man was formed by his struggle with exterior forces and it is only easy for him to discern things which are outside of himself.

*The Modern Theme* [1923], ch. 2

Rationalism, in order to save truth, renounces life. *Ib. 3*

The choice of a point of view is the initial act of a culture. *Ib. 7*

To define is to exclude and negate. *Ib. appendix*

Order is not pressure which is imposed on society from without, but an equilibrium which is set up from within.

*Mirabeau and Politics* [1927]

Europe is really a swarm: many bees on a single course.

*The Revolt of the Masses* [1930], prologue

America, far from being the future, was in truth a remote past because it was primitivism. *Ib. 4*

Minorities are individuals or groups of individuals especially qualified. The masses are the collection of people not specially qualified. *Ib. ch. 1*

Physical space and time are the absolute stupidity of the universe. *Ib. 4*

Our life is at all times and before anything else the consciousness of what we can do. *Ib.*

A revolution only lasts fifteen years, a period which coincides with the effectiveness of a generation. *Ib. 10*

War is not an instinct but an invention. *Ib. epilogue*

It is not the material of life which makes up Dostoevski's "realism," but rather the shape of life.

*Notes on the Novel* [1948]

The person portrayed and the portrait are two entirely different things.

*The Dehumanization of Art* [1948]

The masses feel that it is easy to flee from reality, when it is the most difficult thing in the world. *Ib. 7*

The metaphor is probably the most fertile power possessed by man. *Ib.*

I am a Spaniard, that is to say, a man without imagination.

*Esthetic Essays* [1956]

Primitive man is by definition tactile man. *Ib.*

**TAKAMURA KOTARO**

1883—1956

Cheekbones protruding, lips thick, eyes triangular,

Face like a netsuke carved by the great Shuzan,

Expression vacant as though the soul were removed,

Ignorant of himself, jumpy, Cheap-lived,

Show-off,

Small-minded, self-satisfied,

Monkey-like, fox-like, squirrel-like, gudgeon-like, minnow-like, potsherd-like, gargoyles-faced Japanese!

*The Land of Netsuke*

**HOWARD ARNOLD WALTER**

1883—1918

I would be true, for there are those who trust me;

I would be pure, for there are those who care;

I would be strong, for there is much to suffer;

8 From *Modern Japanese Literature*, edited by Donald Keene [1960].

2 A carved button.
I would be brave, for there is much to
dare.

My Creed

ANGELE MORGAN
d. 1957

Work!
Thank God for the swing of it,
For the clamoring, hammering ring of
it,
Passion of labor daily hurled
On the mighty anvils of the world.

Work: A Song of Triumph

WILLIAM CARLOS WILLIAMS
1883–1963

No wreaths please —
especially no hothouse flowers.
Some common memento is better,
something he prized and is known by:
his old clothes — a few books perhaps.

Tract [1917]

Hell take curtains! Go with some show
of inconvenience; sit openly —
to the weather as to grief.
Or do you think you can shut grief in?

so much depends
upon
a red wheel
barrow
glazed with rain
water
beside the white
chickens

Spring and All [1923], no. XXI

Mothlike in mists, scintillant in the
minute
brilliance of cloudless days, with broad
bellying sails
they glide to the wind tossing green
water
from their sharp prows while over them
the crew crawls.

The Yachts [1935], st. 1, 2

It’s the anarchy of poverty
delights me.

The Poor [1938], st. 1

THESE
are the desolate, dark weeks
when nature in its barrenness
equals the stupidity of man.  

The year plunges into night
and the heart plunges
lower than night.

These [1938], st. 1, 2

ÉDOUARD DALADIER
1884–1970

If French and German blood is now
to be spilled, as it was twenty-five years
ago . . . then each of the two peoples
will fight confident of its own victory.
But surely Destruction and Barbarism
will be the real victors.

Letter to Adolf Hitler
[August 26, 1939]

The weakness of democracies is that
once a general has been built up in pub-
ic opinion it becomes impossible to re-
move him.

From Pertinax (ANDRÉ GÉ-
RAUD], Gravediggers of France
[1944]

A phrase has spread from civilians to
soldiers and back again: “This is a
phony war.”  

Ib. [Speech to the Deputies, De-
cember 22, 1939]

1 See William Cullen Bryant, p. 574b.
2 Une drôle de guerre.
JAMES ELROY FLECKER
1884–1915

West of these out to seas colder than the Hebrides
I must go
Where the fleet of stars is anchored and the young
Star captains glow.

The Dying Patriot

We who with songs beguile your pilgrimage
And swear that Beauty lives though lilies die,
We Poets of the proud old lineage
Who sing to find your hearts, we know not why.

The Golden Journey to Samarkand [1913], prologue

When even lovers find their peace at last,
And Earth is but a star, that once had shone.

I have seen old ships sail like swans asleep.

A ship, an isle, a sickle moon —
With few but with how splendid stars.

A Ship, An Isle, A Sickle Moon

TEXAS GUINAN
1884–1933

Hello, sucker!

Greeting to night club patrons

A big butter-and-egg man.

Describing a lavish spender or theatrical "angel"

FRANZ KAFKA
1884–1924

“This village belongs to the Castle, and whoever lives here or passes the night here does so in a manner of speaking in the Castle itself. Nobody may do that without the Count’s permission.”

The Castle ³ [1926]

³ See Whitman, p. 700a.

² Title of play by George S. Kaufman [1925].

² Translated by Edwin and Willa Muir.

The true way goes over a rope which is not stretched at any great height but just above the ground. It seems more designed to make people stumble than to be walked upon.

The Great Wall of China.

Reflections

You do not need to leave your room.

Remain sitting at your table and listen.

Do not even listen, simply wait. Do not even wait, be quite still and solitary.

The world will freely offer itself to you to be unmasked, it has no choice, it will roll in ecstasy at your feet.

Ib.

Only our concept of time makes it possible for us to speak of the Day of Judgment by that name; in reality it is a summary court in perpetual session.

Letters. Quoted in Max Brod, Franz Kafka

All human error is impatience, a premature renunciation of method, a delusive pinning down of a delusion.

Ib.

There are two cardinal sins from which all the others spring: impatience and laziness.

Ib.

BRONISLAW MALINOWSKI
1884–1942

Is war a biological necessity? As regards the earliest cultures the answer is emphatically negative. The blow of the poisonous dart from behind a bush, to murder a woman or a child in their sleep, is not pugnacity. Nor is headhunting, body-snatching, or killing for food instinctive or natural.

Address, Phi Beta Kappa, Harvard University [September 17, 1936]

The hero of the next war, the man who from the air destroys a whole peaceful township in its sleep with poison gas, is not expressing any biological characteristics of his organism, or showing any moral virtues.

Ib.
SEAN O’CASEY  
1884–1964

The whole world is in a state of chassis.

Juno and the Paycock [1924]

One minute with him is all I ask; one minute alone with him, while you’re runnin’ for th’ priest an’ th’ doctor.

The Plow and the Stars [1926], act II

A few hundred scrawls o’ chaps with a couple o’ guns and Rosary beads, again’ a hundred thousand thrained men with horse, fut an’ artillery . . . an’ he wants us to fight fair!

Ib. IV

A sober black shawl hides her body entirely,

Touch’d be th’ sun an’ th’ salt spray of th’ sea;

But deep in th’ darkness a slim hand, so lovely,

Carries a rich bunch of red roses for me!

Red Roses for Me [1942], act IV

CHARLES LEO O’DONNELL  
1884–1934

I have never been able to school my eyes

Against young April’s blue surprise.

Wonder

KEITH PRE斯顿  
1884–1927

Among our literary scenes,

Saddest this sight to me,

The graves of little magazines

That died to make verse free.

The Liberators

I am the captain of my soul;

I rule it with stern joy;

And yet I think I had more fun

When I was a cabin boy.

An Awful Responsibility

ANNA ELEANOR ROOSEVELT  
1884–1962

No one can make you feel inferior without your consent.

This Is My Story [1937]

You gain strength, courage and confidence by every experience in which you really stop to look fear in the face. You are able to say to yourself, “I lived through this horror. I can take the next thing that comes along.” . . . You must do the thing you think you cannot do.

You Learn by Living [1960]

Life was meant to be lived, and curiosity must be kept alive. One must never, for whatever reason, turn his back on life.

The Autobiography of Eleanor Roosevelt [1961]

GEORGE SARTON  
1884–1956

Scientific activity is the only one which is obviously and undoubtedly cumulative and progressive.

The History of Science and the History of Civilization [1930]

SARA TEASDALE  
1884–1933

When I am dead and over me bright April

Shakes out her rain-drenched hair,

Though you should lean above me broken-hearted,

I shall not care.

I Shall Not Care, st. 1

Strephon’s kiss was lost in jest,

Robin’s lost in play,

But the kiss in Colin’s eyes

Haunts me night and day.

The Look, st. 2

1 See Aesop, p. 76a.

2 See Sallust, p. 116a, and note.
Alone in the night
On a dark hill
With pines around me
Spicy and still.  

Stars [1921], st. 1

Let it be forgotten, as a flower is forgotten,
Forgotten as a fire that once was singing gold,
Let it be forgotten forever and ever,
Time is a kind friend, he will make us old.

Let It Be Forgotten [1921], st. 1

Oh better than the minting
Of a gold-crowned king
Is the safe-kept memory
Of a lovely thing.

The Coin [1921]

O beauty, are you not enough?
Why am I crying after love?

Spring Night

HARRY S. TRUMAN
1884–

When they told me yesterday what had happened, I felt like the moon, the stars and all the planets had fallen on me.

To reporters the day after his accession to the Presidency [April 13, 1945]

The responsibility of the great states is to serve and not to dominate the world.

First Message to Congress [April 16, 1945]

When Kansas and Colorado have a quarrel over the water in the Arkansas River they don't call out the National Guard in each state and go to war over it. They bring a suit in the Supreme Court of the United States and abide by the decision. There isn't a reason in the world why we cannot do that internationally.

Speech, Kansas City [April 1945]

You members of the conference are to be the architects of the better world. In your hands rests our future. By your labors at this conference we shall know if suffering humanity is to achieve a just and lasting peace.

Radio address to delegates at the opening session of the United Nations conference, San Francisco [April 23, 1945]

We must build a new world, a far better world — one in which the eternal dignity of man is respected. Ib.

Sixteen hours ago an American airplane dropped one bomb on Hiroshima. . . . It is a harnessing of the basic power of the universe. The force from which the sun draws its power has been loosed against those who brought war to the Far East.

First announcement of the atomic bomb [August 6, 1945]

The release of atomic energy constitutes a new force too revolutionary to consider in the framework of old ideas.

Message to Congress on atomic energy [October 3, 1945]

Means of destruction hitherto unknown, against which there can be no adequate military defense, and in the employment of which no single nation can in fact have a monopoly.

Declaration on Atomic Energy by President Truman and Prime Ministers Clement Attlee and W. L. Mackenzie King [November 15, 1945]

Effective, reciprocal, and enforceable safeguards acceptable to all nations. Ib.

We must embark on a bold new program for making the benefits of our scientific advances and industrial progress available for the improvement and growth of underdeveloped areas. More than half the people of the world are living in conditions approaching misery. Their food is inadequate. They are the victims of disease. Their economic life is primitive and stagnant. Their poverty
is a handicap and a threat both to them
and to more prosperous areas.

Inaugural Address (Point Four
Program) [January 20, 1949]

If you can't stand the heat, get out
of the kitchen.

Saying

There is enough in the world for
everyone to have plenty to live on hap-
pily and to be at peace with his neigh-

Memoirs [1955], vol. I, Year of
Decisions, preface

Being a President is like riding a
tiger. A man has to keep on riding or be
swallowed.²

Ib. II, Years of Trial and Hope,
ch. 1

A President either is constantly on
the top of events or, if he hesitates, events
will soon be on top of him. I never felt
that I could let up for a single moment.

Ib.

No one who has not had the responsi-
bility can really understand what it is
like to be President, not even his closest
aides or members of his immediate
family. There is no end to the chain of
responsibility that binds him, and he is
never allowed to forget that he is Presi-
dent.

Ib.

Once a decision was made, I did not
worry about it afterward.

Ib.

Most of the problems a President has
to face have their roots in the past.

Ib.

The Marshall Plan will go down in
history as one of America's greatest
contributions to the peace of the world.

Ib. 8

¹President Truman has used variations of
the aphorism . . . for many years, both orally
and in his writings. For instance, in his book
Mr. Citizen [1960] in the chapter entitled “Some
Thoughts on the Presidency,” he states, “Some
men can make decisions and some cannot. Some
men fret and delay under criticism. I used to
have a saying that applies here, and I note that
some people have picked it up.” — Letter to ed-
tor from PHILIP D. LACERQUIST, Harry S. Tru-
man Library, Independence, Missouri [February
11, 1966].


To me, party platforms are contracts
with the people.

Memoirs, vol. II, Years of
Trial and Hope, ch. 13

Polk was a positive man . . . and
settled every issue before his term of
office expired.

Ib. 14

A man who is influenced by the polls
or is afraid to make decisions which
may make him unpopular is not a man
to represent the welfare of the country.

Ib.

A President cannot always be popu-
lar.

Ib.

Every great President in our history
had a policy of his own, which eventually
won the people's support.

Ib.

Popularity and glamor are only part
of the factors involved in winning presi-
dential elections. One of the most im-
portant of all is luck. In my own case,
luck was always with me, though there
was never any intention on my part to
make things work my way. If a man
starts out to make himself President, he
hardly ever arrives.

Ib.

A President needs political under-
standing to run the government, but he
may be elected without it.

Ib.

The convention system has its faults,
of course, but I do not know of a better
method for choosing a presidential
nominee.

Ib.

The Point Four program . . . was
created and designed to operate on a
continuing basis to point the way to
better living for more and more of the
world's people — and thus the way to
a more lasting peace.

Ib. 16

All my life I have fought against
prejudice and intolerance.

Ib. 19

I have little patience with people
who take the Bill of Rights for granted.
The Bill of Rights, contained in the
first ten amendments to the Constitu-
tion, is every American's guarantee of
freedom.

Ib.
It [General Douglas MacArthur’s statement on Korea, March 24, 1951] was in open defiance of my orders as President and as Commander in Chief. This was a challenge to the authority of the President under the Constitution. It also flouted the policy of the United Nations. . . . I was deeply shocked.

Memoirs, vol. II, Years of Trial and Hope, ch. 19

If there is one basic element in our Constitution, it is civilian control of the military.  
Ib.

There is a right kind and wrong kind of victory, just as there are wars for the right thing and wars that are wrong from every standpoint. . . . The kind of victory MacArthur had in mind — victory by the bombing of Chinese cities, victory by expanding the conflict to all of China — would have been the wrong kind of victory.  
Ib.

The buck stops here.

Sign on Truman’s desk as President. From Alfred Steinberg. The Man from Missouri [1962]

Sophie Tucker ¹
1884–1966

From birth to age eighteen, a girl needs good parents. From eighteen to thirty-five, she needs good looks. From thirty-five to fifty-five, she needs a good personality. From fifty-five on, she needs good cash.  
Said at sixty-nine

Niels Bohr
1885–1962

In our description of nature the purpose is not to disclose the real essence of the phenomena but only to track down, so far as it is possible, relations

¹Known as “The Last of the Red-Hot Mammas” from the title of a song by Jack Yellen [1894–] which she introduced in 1928.

between the manifold aspects of our experience.

Atomic Theory and the Description of Nature [1934]

Arthur Wallace Calhoun
1885–

Gentlemen of the old régime in the South would say, “A woman’s name should appear in print but twice — when she marries and when she dies.”

Social History of the American Family [1918], citing Myra Lockett Avary, Dixie After the War [1906]

Zechariah Chafee, Jr.
1885–1957

The press is a sort of wild animal in our midst — restless, gigantic, always seeking new ways to use its strength. . . . The sovereign press for the most part acknowledges accountability to no one except its owners and publishers.

The Press Under Pressure [Nieman Reports, April 1948]

Freedom from something is not enough. It should also be freedom for something. Freedom is not safety but opportunity. Freedom ought to be a means to enable the press to serve the proper functions of communication in a free society.  
Ib.

Isak Dinesen
[Karen Blixen]
1885–1962

What is man, when you come to think upon him, but a minutely set, ingenious machine for turning, with infinite artfulness, the red wine of Shiraz into urine?

Seven Gothic Tales [1934]

I had seen a herd of elephant traveling through dense native forest . . . pacing along as if they had an appointment at the end of the world.

Out of Africa [1937], pt. I, ch. 1
The giraffe, in their queer, inimitable, vegetative gracefulness, as if it were not a herd of animals but a family of rare, long-stemmed, speckled gigantic flowers slowly advancing.

*Out of Africa*, pt. 1, ch. 1

If I know a song of Africa—I thought—of the giraffe, and the African new moon lying on her back, of the plows in the fields, and the sweaty faces of the coffee-pickers, does Africa know a song of me? Would the air over the plain quiver with a color that I had had on, or the children invent a game in which my name was, or the full moon throw a shadow over the gravel of the drive that was like me, or would the eagles of Ngong look out for me?

*Ib.* 4

I have before seen other countries, in the same manner, give themselves to you when you are about to leave them. *Ib.* V, 1

**WILL DURANT**

1885–

A statesman cannot afford to be a moralist. *What Is Civilization?*

The finger that turns the dial rules the air. *Ib.*

The health of nations is more important than the wealth of nations. *Ib.*

**SACHA GUITRY**

1885–1957

The little I know, I owe to my ignorance. *Toutes Réflexions Faites*

**KAREN HORNEY**

1885–1952

Fortunately *[psycho]analysis* is not the only way to resolve inner conflicts. Life itself still remains a very effective therapist. *Our Inner Conflicts* [1945]

**ISHIKAWA TAKUBOKU**

1885–1912

Like a kite

Cut from the string,

Lightly the soul of my youth

Has taken flight.

*Song of My Youth*

Sickness is the only way we have to obtain peace of mind.

*The Romaji Diary*

**RING LARDNER**

1885–1933

A good many young writers make the mistake of enclosing a stamped, self-addressed envelope, big enough for the manuscript to come back in. This is too much of a temptation to the editor.

*How to Write Short Stories* [1924]

"Are you lost, daddy?" I asked tenderly.

"Shut up," he explained.

*The Young Immigrants*

**DAVID HERBERT LAWRENCE**

1885–1930

You love me so much, you want to put me in your pocket. And I should die there smothered.

*Sons and Lovers* [1913], ch. 15

So now it is vain for the singer to burst into clamor

With the great black piano appassionato. The glamor

Of childish days is upon me, my manhood is cast

Down in the flood of remembrance, I weep like a child for the past.

*Piano* [1916], st. 3

Not I, not I, but the wind that blows through me!

A fine wind is blowing the new direction of Time.

*Song of a Man Who Has Come Through* [1920]

1 From *Modern Japanese Literature* edited by Donald Keene [1960].
I never saw a wild thing
Sorry for itself. *Self-Pity* [1923]

A snake came to my water trough
On a hot, hot day, and I in pajamas for the heat,
To drink there. *Snake* [1923]

For he seemed to me again like a king,
Like a king in exile, uncrowned in the underworld,
Now due to be crowned again. *Ib.*

Necessary, forever necessary, to burn out false shames and smelt the heaviest ore of the body into purity.

*Lady Chatterley’s Lover* [1928]

How beastly the bourgeois is especially the male of the species.

*How Beastly the Bourgeois Is* [1929]

Now in November nearer comes the sun
down the abandoned heaven.

*November by the Sea* [1929]

Reach me a gentian, give me a torch!
Let me guide myself with the blue, forked torch of a flower
Down the darker and darker stairs, where blue is darkened on blueness
Down the way Persephone goes, just now, in first-frosted September.

*Bavarian Gentians* [written 1929]

Beauty is a mystery. You can neither eat it nor make flannel out of it.

*Sex Versus Loveliness* [1930]

Sex and beauty are inseparable, like life and consciousness. And the intelligence which goes with sex and beauty, and arises out of sex and beauty, is intuition.

*Ib.*

How the horse dominated the mind of the early races, especially of the Mediterranean! You were a lord if you had a horse. Far back, far back in our dark soul the horse prances... The horse, the horse! The symbol of surging potency and power of movement, of action, in man. *Apocalypse* [1931]

For man, the vast marvel is to be alive... We ought to dance with rapture that we should be alive and in the flesh, and part of the living, incarnate cosmos. I am part of the sun as my eye is part of me. That I am part of the earth my feet know perfectly, and my blood is part of the sea. My soul knows that I am part of the human race, my soul is an organic part of the great human race, as my spirit is part of my nation. In my own very self, I am part of my family. *Apocalypse*

Oh build your ship of death. Oh build it!

For you will need it.

For the voyage of oblivion awaits you.

*The Ship of Death* [1933]

**SINCLAIR LEWIS**

1885–1951

His name was George F. Babbitt, and... he was nimble in the calling of selling houses for more than people could afford to pay.

*Babbitt* [1922], ch. 1

A sensational event was changing from the brown suit to the gray the contents of his pockets. He was earnest about these objects. They were of eternal importance, like baseball or the Republican Party.

*Ib.*

Every compulsion is put upon writers to become safe, polite, obedient, and sterile. In protest, I declined election to the National Institute of Arts and Letters some years ago, and now I must decline the Pulitzer Prize.³

*Letter declining the Pulitzer Prize for his novel *Arrowsmith* [1926]*

To a true-blue professor of literature in an American university, literature is not something that a plain human being, living today, painfully sits down to produce. No; it is something dead.

*The American Fear of Literature. Address, Stockholm, on receiving the Nobel Prize for Literature* [December 12, 1930]

³ Lewis became a member of the National Institute in 1935.
Our American professors like their literature clear and cold and pure and very dead.

The American Fear of Literature, address, Stockholm, on receiving the Nobel Prize for Literature

It Can’t Happen Here.

Title of book [1935]

ANDRÉ MAUROIS
1885–1967

The minds of different generations are as impenetrable one by the other as are the monads of Leibniz. Ariel [1924], ch. 12

Modesty and unselfishness—these are virtues which men praise—and pass by. Ib. 24

There are certain persons for whom pure truth is a poison. Ib. 29

CHESTER WILLIAM NIMITZ
1885–1966

A ship is always referred to as “she” because it costs so much to keep one in paint and powder.

Speech, Society of Sponsors of the United States Navy [February 13, 1940]

Uncommon valor was a common virtue.

Of the Marines at Iwo Jima [February–May, 1945]

GEORGE SMITH PATTON
1885–1945

Wars may be fought with weapons, but they are won by men. It is the spirit of the men who follow and of the man who leads that gains the victory.

In the Cavalry Journal [September 1933]

To be a successful soldier you must know history. . . . What you must know is how man reacts. Weapons change but man who uses them changes not at all. To win battles you do not beat weapons—you beat the soul of man of the enemy man.

Letter to Cadet George S. Patton IV [June 6, 1944]

Take calculated risks. That is quite different from being rash. Ib.

The most vital quality a soldier can possess is self-confidence, utter, complete and bumptious. Ib.

Never tell people how to do things. Tell them what to do and they will surprise you with their ingenuity. War As I Knew It [1947], p. 357

In war nothing is impossible, provided you use audacity. Ib. p. 358

A pint of sweat will save a gallon of blood. Ib. p. 405

EZRA POUND
1885–

Your mind and you are our Sargasso Sea.

Portrait d’une Femme [1916]

Haie! Haie!

These were the swift to harry;
These the keen-scented;
These were the souls of blood.
Slow on the leash,
pallid the leash-men!

The Return [1916]

Tree you are,
Moss you are,
You are violets with wind above them.
A child — so high — you are;
And all this is folly to the world.

A Girl

The apparition of these faces in the crowd;
Petals on a wet, black bough.

In a Station of the Metro [1916]

Winter is icumen in,
Lhude sing Goddamn,
Raineth drop and staineth slop,
And how the wind doth ramml
Sing: Goddamm.\(^1\) Ancient Music

The leaves fall early this autumn, in wind.
The paired butterflies are already yellow with August
Over the grass in the West garden;
They hurt me. I grow older.

The River Merchant's Wife:
A Letter (After Rihaku)

For three years, out of key with his time,
He strove to resuscitate the dead art
Of poetry; to maintain "the sublime"
In the old sense. Wrong from the start —
No, hardly, but seeing he had been born
In a half savage country, out of date.

Hugh Selwyn Mauberley.
E.P. Ode pour l'élection de son sepulchre [1920], I

His true Penelope was Flaubert,
He fished by obstinate isles. \(^*\)

The age demanded an image
Of its accelerated grimace.
Something for the modern stage,
Not, at any rate, an Attic grace.

Ib. II

Better mendacities
Than the classics in paraphrase! \(^*\)

Some quick to arm,
some for adventure,
some from fear of weakness,
some from fear of censure,
some for love of slaughter, in imagination,
learning later . . .
some in fear, learning love of slaughter;
Died some, pro patria,
non "dulce" non "et decor" . . .
waked eye-deep in hell
believing in old men's lies, the unbelieving
came home, home to a lie. \(^*\)
hysteries, trench confessions,
laughter out of dead bellies.

There died a myriad,
And of the best, among them,
For an old bitch gone in the teeth,
For a botched civilization.

Charm, smiling at the good mouth,
Quick eyes gone under earth's lid,

For two gross of broken statues,
For a few thousand battered books,
Hugh Selwyn Mauberley. E. P.
Ode pour l'élection de son sepulchre, V

As for literature
It gives no man a sinecure.
And no one knows, at sight, a masterpiece.
And give up verse, my boy,
There's nothing in it.

Ib. IX. Mr. Nixon \(^*\)

Hang it all, Robert Browning,
there can but be the one "Sordello".
Cantos [1925–1959], II

And the betrayers of language
. . .n and the press gang
And those who had lied for hire;
The perverts, the perverters of language, the perverts, who have set money-lust
Before the pleasures of the senses;
howling, as of a hen-yard in a printing-house, the clatter of presses,
the blowing of dry dust and stray paper,
foetor, sweat, the stench of stale oranges.

Ib. XIV

With Usura
With usura hath no man a house of good stone
each block cut smooth and well fitting.

Ib. XLV

No picture is made to endure nor to live with
but it is made to sell and sell quickly
with usura, sin against nature,
is thy bread ever more of stale rags
is thy bread dry as paper.

Ib.

Usura slayeth the child in the womb
It stayeth the young man's courting
It hath brought palsey to bed, lyeth

\(^1\) See Anonymous, p. 1085b.
between the young bride and her bride-groom

**CONTRA NATURAM**

*Cantos, XLV*

What thou lover well remains, the rest is dross
What thou lov'st well shall not be reft from thee
What thou lov'st well is thy true heritage
Whose world, or mine or theirs or is it of none?
First came the seen, then thus the palpable
Elysium, though it were in the halls of hell.
What thou lover well is thy true heritage.  

*Ib. LXXXI*

The ant's a centaur in his dragon world.
Pulldown thy vanity, it is not man
Made courage, or made order, or made grace,
Pulldown thy vanity, I say pulldown.
Learn of the green world what can be thy place
In scaled invention or true artistry,
Pulldown thy vanity, Paquin pulldown!
The green casque has outdone your elegance.  

*Ib.*

The history of an art is the history of masterwork, not of failures, or mediocrity.

*The Spirit of Romance [1910]*

Poetry must be as well written as prose.

*Letter to Harriet Monroe [January 1915]*

Objectivity and again objectivity, and expression: no hindsight-before-ness, no straddled adjectives (as "addled mosses dank"), no Tennysonianness of speech; nothing — nothing that you couldn't, in some circumstance, in the stress of some emotion, actually say.  

*Ib.*

Literature is language charged with meaning.

*ABC of Reading [1934], ch. 2*

Genius . . . is the capacity to see ten things where the ordinary man sees one, and where the man of talent sees two or three, plus the ability to register that multiple perception in the material of his art.

*Jefferson and/or Mussolini [1935]*

America, my country, is almost a continent and hardly yet a nation.

*Patricia Mia*

**CHARLES SEYMOUR**

1885—1963

We seek the truth, and will endure the consequences.

*Statement made while president of Yale University [1937–1950]*

**LOUIS UNTERMAYER**

1885—

God, if You wish for our love,
Pling us a handful of stars!

*Caliban in the Coal Mines, st. 4*

His are the triumphs till the day
There’s no more grass to cut away
And, weary of labor, weary of play,

Having exhausted every whim,
He stretches out each conquering limb.
And then the small grass covers him.

*Long Feud, st. 5, 6*

**CARL VAN DOREN**

1885–1950

The first writers are first and the rest, in the long run, nowhere but in anthologies.

*What Is American Literature?*

**HAROLD TUCKER WEBSTER**

1885–1952

Caspar Milquetoast: The Timid Soul.  *Character in series of cartoons*
The Thrill that Comes Once in a Lifetime.  *Title of series of cartoons*

**HUMBERT WOLFE** 1885–1940

Like a small gray coffee pot
sits the squirrel.

_The Gray Squirrel_ [1924], st. 1

Clean as a lady,
cool as glass,
fresh without fragrance
the tulip was.

_Tulip_ [1924], st. 1

Listen! the wind is rising,
and the air is wild with leaves,
We have had our summer evenings,
now for October eves!

_Autumn (Resignation)_ [1926], st. 2

We shall walk in velvet shoes:
Wherever we go
Silence will fall like dews
On white silence below.

_Velvet Shoes_ [1921], st. 4

Avoid the reeking herd,
Shun the polluted flock,
Live like that stoic bird
The eagle of the rock.

_The Eagle and the Mole_ [1921],
st. 1

If you would keep your soul
From spotted sight or sound,
Live like the velvet mole;
Go burrow underground.  _Ib._ st. 5

Say not of Beauty she is good,
Or aught but beautiful.

_Beauty_ [1921]

Enshrine her and she dies, who had
The hard heart of a child.  _Ib._

Down to the Puritan marrow of my
bones
There's something in this richness that
I hate.

**ELINOR HOYT WYLIE** 1885–1928

My soul, be not disturbed
By planetary war;
Remain securely orbed
In this contracted star.

_Address to My Soul_ [1928], st. 1

A subtle spirit has my path attended,
In likeness not a lion but a pard;
And when the arrows flew like hail,
He licked my wounds, and all my
wounds were mended.

_One Person_ [1928].  Sonnet 9

If any have a stone to throw
It is not I, ever or now.  _The Pebble_

The worst and best are both inclined
To snap like vixens at the truth;
But, O, beware the middle mind
That purrs and never shows a tooth!

_Nonsense Rhyme, st. 2_

Honeyed words like bees,
Gilded and sticky, with a little sting.

_Pretty Words_

Hail, element of earth, receive thy own.
And cherish, at thy charitable breast,
This man, this mongrel beast:
He plows the sand, and, at his hardest
need,
He sows himself for seed.

_Hymn to Earth_ [1929], st. 6

I love the look, austere, immaculate,
Of landscapes drawn in pearly mono-
tones.

_Wild Peaches_ [1921], st. 4

I was, being human, born alone;
I am, being woman, hard beset;
I live by squeezing from a stone
The little nourishment I get.

In masks outrageous and austere
The years go by in single file;
But none has merited my fear,
And none has quite escaped my smile.

_Let No Charitable Hope_ [1923],
st. 2, 3

Dedication for the new edition, 1932.
ZOË AKINS  
1886–1958
The Greeks Had a Word For It.  
*Title of play [1930]*

KARL BARTH  
1886–1968
Conscience is the perfect interpreter of life.
*The Word of God and the Word of Man [1957]*

WILLIAM ROSE BENÉT  
1886–1950
Ruin, with a silver flail;  
Sun, with a golden ball;  
Ocean, wherein the whale  
Swims minnow-small.
*Whale, st. 1*

And now there is merely silence, silence, silence, saying  
All we did not know.
*Sagacity*

HUGO LA FAYETTE BLACK  
1886–1971
No higher duty, or more solemn responsibility, rests upon this Court than that of translating into living law and maintaining this constitutional shield deliberately planned and inscribed for the benefit of every human being subject to our Constitution — of whatever race, creed or persuasion.
*Chambers v. Florida,* 309 U.S. 227 [1938]

The First Amendment has erected a wall between church and state. That wall must be kept high and impregnable. We could not approve the slightest breach.
*Everson v. Board of Education,* 330 U.S. 1 [1947]

It is my belief that there are “absolutes” in our Bill of Rights, and that they were put there on purpose by men who knew what words meant and meant their prohibitions to be “absolutes.”
*Interview Before the American Jewish Congress [April 14, 1962]*

My view is, without deviation, without exception, without any ifs, buts, or whereases, that freedom of speech means that you shall not do something to people either for the views they have or the views they express or the words they speak or write.  
*Ib.*

I am for the First Amendment from the first word to the last. I believe it means what it says.  
*Ib.*

An unconditional right to say what one pleases about public affairs is what I consider to be the minimum guarantee of the First Amendment.

VAN WYCK BROOKS  
1886–1963
His wife not only edited his works but edited him.
*The Ordeal of Mark Twain [1920], ch. 5*

FRANCES CORNFORD  
1886–1960
Magnificently unprepared  
For the long littleness of life.
*Rupert Brooke [1915]*

O why do you walk through the fields in gloves,  
Missing so much and so much?  
O fat white woman whom nobody loves,  
Why do you walk through the fields in gloves  
When the grass is as soft as the breast of doves  
And shivering-sweet to the touch?
*To a Fat Lady Seen from the Train [1915]*
You ain’t heard nothin’ yet, folks. Ad lib remark introduced in the first talking motion picture, *The Jazz Singer* [July 1927]

**JOYCE KILMER**
1886–1918

I think that I shall never see
A poem lovely as a tree.
A tree whose hungry mouth is pressed
Against the earth’s sweet flowing breast.

*Trees* [1913]

Poems are made by fools like me,
But only God can make a tree.

**DAVID MORTON**
1886–1957

Who walks with Beauty has no need of fear;
The sun and moon and stars keep pace with him;
Invisible hands restore the ruinedyear,
And time, itself, grows beautifully dim.

*Who Walks with Beauty*

**SHAEMAS O’SHEEL**
1886–1954

They went forth to battle, but they always fell;
Their eyes were fixed above the sullen shields;
Nobly they fought and bravely, but not well,
And sank heart-wounded by a subtle spell.

*They Went Forth to Battle, st. 1*

**SIEGFRIED SASSOON**
1886–1967

Soldiers are citizens of death’s gray land.

*Dreamers*

The Chinese love jade. That strange lump of stone with its faintly muddy light, like the crystallized air of the centuries, melting dimly, dully back, deeper and deeper—are not we Orientals the only ones who know its charm? We cannot say ourselves what it is that we find in this stone. It quite lacks the brightness of a ruby or an emerald or the glitter of a diamond. But this much we can say: when we see that shadowy surface, we think how Chinese it is, we seem to find in cloudiness the accumulated sediment of the long Chinese past, we think how appropriate it is that the Chinese should admire that surface and that shadow.

*In Praise of Shadows* [1934]

We do not dislike everything that shines, but we prefer a pensive shadow to a thin transparence.

We Orientals...find beauty not only in the thing itself but in the pattern of shadows, the light and the darkness, which that thing produces. A phosphorescent jewel gives off its glow

---

and color in the dark and loses its beauty in the light of day . . .
Our ancestors cut off the brightness on the land from above and created a world of shadows, and far in the depths of it they placed woman, making her the whitest of beings.

_In Praise of Shadows_

I would call back at least for literature this world of shadows we are losing. In the mansion called literature I would have the eaves deep and the walls dark, I would push back into the shadows the things that come forward too clearly, I would strip away the useless decoration. I do not ask that this be done everywhere, but perhaps we may be allowed at least one mansion where we can turn off the electric lights and see how it is without them.

_Ed Wynn_
1886–1966

Every radish I ever pulled up seemed to have a mortgage attached to it.

_Explaining Why He Sold His Farm_

_Bruce Bairnsfather_
1887–1959

Well, if you knows of a better 'ole,² go to it.

_Fragments from France [1915]._
_Caption of cartoon_

_Rupert Brooke²_
1887–1915

Breathless, we flung us on the windy hill,
Laughed in the sun, and kissed the lovely grass. _The Hill [1910]_

And then you suddenly cried, and turned away.

Unkempt about those hedges blows An English unofficial rose.

_The Old Vicarage, Grantchester [1912]_

Curates, long dust, will come and go
On lissom, clerical, printless toe.

_The Old Vicarage, Grantchester_

England's the one land, I know,
Where men with Splendid Hearts may go;
And Cambridgeshire, of all England,
The shire for Men who Understand.

_Ib._

For Cambridge people rarely smile,
Being urban, squat, and packed with guile.

_Oh! yet_
Stands the church clock at ten to three?
And is there honey still for tea? _Ib._

Fish say, they have their stream and pond;
But is there anything beyond? _Heaven [1913]_

But somewhere, beyond Space and Time,
Is wetter water, slimier slime! _Ib._

And in that Heaven of all their wish, There shall be no more land, say fish. _Ib._

But there's wisdom in women, of more than they have known,
And thoughts go blowing through them, are wiser than their own.

_There's Wisdom in Women [1913]_

These I have loved:
White plates and cups, clean-gleaming. _The Great Lover [1914]_

Then, the cool kindliness of sheets, that soon
Smooth away trouble; and the rough male kiss
Of blankets; grainy wood; live hair that is
Shining and free; blue-massing clouds; the keen
Unpassioned beauty of a great machine;
The benison of hot water; furs to touch;
The good smell of old clothes, _Ib._
If I should die, think only this of me:
That there’s some corner of a foreign
field
That is forever England.

*The Soldier* [1914]

And think, this heart, all evil shed
away,
A pulse in the eternal mind, no less
Gives somewhere back the thoughts by
England given.

*Ib.*

Now, God be thanked, Who has
matched us with His hour,
And caught our youth, and wakened us
from sleeping.

*Peace*

The worst friend and enemy is but
Death.

*Ib.*

Blow out, you bugles, over the rich
dead!
There’s none of these so lonely and
poor of old,
But, dying, has made us rarer gifts than
gold.

*The Dead* [1914], I

Honor has come back, as a king, to
earth,
And paid his subjects with a royal wage;
And Nobleness walks in our ways again;
And we have come into our heritage.

*Ib.*

**ISAAC GOLDBERG**

1887–1938

Diplomacy is to do and say
The nastiest thing in the nicest way.

*The Reflex*

**SIDNEY HILLMAN**

1887–1946

Politics is the science of how who
gets what, when and why.

*Political Primer for All Americans* [1944]

**EARNEST A. HOOTON**

1887–1954

Up from the Ape.

*Title of book* [1931]

---

**ROBINSON JEFFERS**

1887–1962

You make haste on decay: not blame-
worthy; life is good, be it stub-
bornly long or suddenly
A mortal splendor; meteors are not
needed less than mountains; shine,
perishing republic.

*Shine, Perishing Republic* [1924], st. 3

Lend me the stone strength of the past
and I will lend you
The wings of the future, for I have
them.

*To the Rock That Will be a Cornerstone* [1924]

The deep dark-shining
Pacific leans on the land,
Feeling his cold strength
To the outmost margins.

*Night* [1925]

A creature progressively
Thirsty for life will be for death too.

*Age in Prospect* [1926]

Happy people die whole, they are all
dissolved in a moment, they have
had what they wanted,
No hard gifts; the unhappy
Linger a space, but pain is a thing that
is glad to be forgotten; but one
who has given
His heart to a cause or a country,
His ghost may spaniel it a while, dis-
consolate to watch it.

*Post Mortem*[1926]

The world’s God is treacherous and full
of unreason. *Birth-Dues* [1928]

I’d sooner, except the penalties, kill a
man than a hawk.

*Hurt Hawks* [1928]

I have grown to believe
A stone is a better pillow than many
visions.

*Clouds of Evening* [1930]
The main object of the New Life Movement \(^1\) is to substitute a rational life for the irrational.

**Speech, Nanchang**

The life of our people will be elevated if we live artistically; we will become wealthy if we live productively; and we will be safe if we lead a military way of life. When we do this, we will have a rational life. ... If we can achieve [a rational life], we will have revolutionized the daily life of our people and laid the foundation for the rehabilitation of our nation.

---

**CHIANG KAI-SHEK** \(^1\)

1887–

The general psychology of our people today can be described as spiritless. What manifests itself in behavior is this: lack of discrimination between good and evil, between what is public and what is private, and between what is primary and what is secondary.

**Speech, Nanchang [September 1934]**

---

\(^1\) From *Sources of Chinese Tradition*, edited by William Theodore de Bary [1960].
I am not a bit anxious about my battles. If I am anxious I don’t fight them. I wait until I am ready.

From British Information Services publication British Commanders [1945]

MARIANNE MOORE
1887–1972

I, too, dislike it: there are things that are important beyond all this fiddle. Poetry [1935], st. 1

nor till the poets among us can be “literalists of the imagination”—above insolence and triviality and can present for inspection, imaginary gardens with real toads in them, shall we have it. Ib. st. 4, 5

There is a great amount of poetry in unconscious fastidiousness. Critics and Connoisseurs [1935]

Literature is a phase of life. If one is afraid of it, the situation is irremediable; if one approaches it familiarly what one says of it is worthless. Picking and Choosing [1935]

I wonder what Adam and Eve think of it by this time. Marriage [1935]

But one would not be he who has nothing but plenty.¹ The Jerboa [1935]

My father used to say, “Superior people never make long visits,” Have to be shown Longfellow’s grave or the glass flowers at Harvard. Silence [1935] ²

¹ I Got Plenty o’ Nuttin. — IRA GERSHWIN, Porgy and Bess [1935], title and refrain of song.
² The author’s footnote for Silence: “My father used to say, ‘Superior people never make long visits. When I am visiting, I like to go about by myself. I never had to be shown Longfellow’s grave or the glass flowers at Harvard.’” Miss A. M. Homans, Edmund Burke, in Burke’s Life, by Prior: “Throw yourself into a coach.” said he. “Come down and make my house your inn.”

The deepest feeling always shows itself in silence; not in silence, but restraint.

Nor was he insincere in saying, “Make my house your inn.” Inns are not residences. Silence

What is our innocence, what is our guilt? All are naked, none is safe.

What Are Years? [1941]

I am troubled, I’m dissatisfied, I’m Irish. Spenser’s Ireland [1941]. last line

Among animals, one has a sense of humor. Humor saves a few steps, it saves years. The Pangolin [1941], st. 8

As contagion of sickness makes sickness, contagion of trust can make trust.

In Distrust of Merits [1941] they’re fighting that I may yet recover from the disease, My Self; some have it lightly; some will die. “Man wolf to man”; yes. We devour ourselves. Ib.

O small dust of the earth that walks so arrogantly, trust begets power and faith is an affectionate thing. Ib.

Hate-hardened heart, O heart of iron, iron is iron till it is rust. There never was a war that was not inward; I must fight till I have conquered in myself what causes war, but I would not believe it. I inwardly did nothing. O Iscariotlike crime!

996
Beauty is everlasting
And dust is for a time.

In Distrust of Merits, st. 8

O to be a dragon
a symbol of the power of Heaven — of
size or immense; at times invisible.
Felicitous phenomenon!
O To Be a Dragon [1959]

To wear the arctic fox
you have to kill it.
The Arctic Ox (Or Goat) [1959]

Camels are snobbish
and sheep, unintelligent;
water buffaloes, neurasthenic —
even murderous.
Reindeer seem over-serious. Ib.

SAMUEL ELIOT
MORISON
1887—

A tough but nervous, tenacious but
restless race [the Yankees]; materially
ambitious, yet prone to introspection,
and subject to waves of religious emo-

tion. . . . A race whose typical member
is eternally torn between a passion
for righteousness and a desire to get on
in the world.

Maritime History of Massachu-
setts [1921], ch. 2

He [Columbus] enjoyed long
stretches of pure delight such as only a
seaman may know, and moments of
high, proud exultation that only a dis-
coverer can experience.

Admiral of the Ocean Sea
[1942], ch. 49

A few hints as to literary craftsman-
ship may be useful to budding histori-
ans. First and foremost, get writing!

History as a Literary Art. Old
South Leaflets, ser. II, No. 1
[1946]

Franklin may . . . be considered
one of the founding fathers of Ameri-
can democracy, since no democratic
government can last long without con-
ciliation and compromise.

The Wisdom of Benjamin
Franklin [1961]

An historian should yield himself to
his subject, become immersed in the
place and period of his choice, standing
apart from it now and then for a fresh
view.

Vistas of History [1964]. The
Experiences and Principles of an
Historian

If the European discovery had been
delayed for a century or two, it is possi-
ble that the Aztec in Mexico or the
Iroquois in North America would have
established strong native states capable
of adopting European war tactics and
maintaining their independence to this
day, as Japan kept her independence
from China.

The Oxford History of the
American People [1965], ch. 1

America was discovered accidentally
by a great seaman who was looking for
something else; when discovered it was
not wanted; and most of the explora-
tion for the next fifty years was done in
the hope of getting through or around it.
America was named after a man who
discovered no part of the New World.
History is like that, very chancy.

Ib. 2

But sea power has never led to des-
potism. The nations that have enjoyed
sea power even for a brief period —
Athens, Scandinavia, the Netherlands,
England, the United States — are
those that have preserved freedom for
themselves and have given it to others.
Of the despotism to which unrestrained
military power leads we have plenty of
eamples from Alexander to Mao.

Ib. 3

Make no mistake; the American Rev-
olution was not fought to obtain free-
dom, but to preserve the liberties that
Americans already had as colonials. In-
dependence was no conscious goal, secretly nurtured in cellar or jungle by bearded conspirators, but a reluctant last resort, to preserve "life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness."

The Oxford History of the American People, ch. 12

The freedmen were not really free in 1865, nor are most of their descendants really free in 1965. Slavery was but one aspect of a race and color problem that is still far from solution here, or anywhere. In America particularly, the grapes of wrath have not yet yielded all their bitter vintage.  

Ib. 33

These clipper ships of the early 1850's were built of wood in shipyards from Rockland in Maine to Baltimore. These architects, like poets who transmute nature's message into song, obeyed what wind and wave had taught them, to create the noblest of all sailing vessels, and the most beautiful creations of man in America. With no extraneous ornament except a figurehead, a bit of carving and a few lines of gold leaf, their one purpose of speed over the great ocean routes was achieved by perfect balance of spars and sails to the curving lines of the smooth black hull; and this harmony of mass, form and color was practiced to the music of dancing waves and of brave winds whistling in the rigging. These were our Gothic cathedrals, our Parthenon; but monuments carved from snow. For a few brief years they flashed their splendor around the world, then disappeared with the finality of the wild pigeon.¹

Ib. 36

No big modern war has been won without preponderant sea power; and, conversely, very few rebellions of maritime provinces have succeeded without acquiring sea power.²

Ib. 40

¹ A shorter version of this passage appeared in Maritime History of Massachusetts [1921], ch. 23.

² See Themistocles, p. 78a; Bacon, p. 209b; and Mahan, p. 785b.

FAIRFIELD OSBORN
1887–

We do not live to extenuate the miseries of the past nor to accept incurable those of the present.

The Limits of the Earth, ch. 10

H. I. PHILLIPS
1887–1965

Horse-sense in an atmosphere of Pomp and glory, Self-effacement in a generation Of self-salesmanship, A Vermont Yankee in King Ballyhoo's Court!

Calvin Coolidge

JOHN REED
1887–1920

Ten Days That Shook the World. Title of firsthand account of the outbreak of the Bolshevik Revolution [1919]

DAME EDITH SITWELL
1887–1964

Remember only this of our hopeless love That never till Time is done Will the fire of the heart and the fire of the mind be one. Heart and Mind

Still falls the Rain — Dark as the world of man, black as our loss — Blind as the nineteen hundred and forty nails Upon the Cross.

Still Falls the Rain [1940]

My poems are hymns of praise to the glory of life.

Collected Poems [1957]. Some Notes on My Poetry

Rhythm is one of the principal translators between dream and reality. Rhythm might be described as, to the world of sound, what light is to the
world of sight. It shapes and gives new meaning. Rhythm was described by Schopenhauer as melody deprived of its pitch. Taken Care Of [1965], ch. 14

ALEXANDER WOOLLCOTT
1887—1943

The two oldest professions in the world—ruined by amateurs.

The Knock at the Stage Door. The Actor and the Streetwalker

Ladies, just a little more virginity, if you don’t mind.

Capsule Criticism. Beerbohm Tree to the Extras

There is less in this than meets the eye.

A companion’s comment at a Maeterlinck play (attributed to Tallulah Bankhead)

I must get out of these wet clothes and into a dry Martini.

From Reader’s Digest

Babies in silk hats playing with dynamite.

Of diplomats. From Samuel Hopkins Adams, A. Woolcott [1945]

Germany was the cause of Hitler just as much as Chicago is responsible for the Chicago Tribune.

Last words before the microphone [January 23, 1943], on People’s Platform program

ROLAND YOUNG
1887—1953

And here’s the happy bounding flea—You cannot tell the he from she. The sexes look alike, you see; But she can tell, and so can he.

The Flea

SAM M. LEWIS AND JOE YOUNG
fl. 1919

How You Gonna Keep 'Em Down on the Farm After They’ve Seen Paree?

Title and refrain of song [1919]

MAXWELL ANDERSON
1888—1959

What Price Glory?

Title of play [1924] with Lawrence Stallings [1894—1968]

IRVING BERLIN
1888—

You’ve got to get up, you’ve got to get up,
You’ve got to get up this morning!

Oh! How I Hate to Get Up in the Morning [1918]

There’s No Business Like Show Business. Composition [1946]

HENRY BESTON
1888—

The neon glow of the age of comfort and violence.

Review of John Burroughs’s America, in The Freeman [February 11, 1952]

For a moment of night we have a glimpse of ourselves and of our world islanded in its stream of stars—pilgrims of mortality, voyaging between horizons across the eternal seas of space and time.

The Outermost House: A Year of Life on the Great Beach of Cape Cod [1928]

HEYWOOD BROUN
1888—1939

In the march up to the heights of fame there comes a spot close to the summit in which man reads “nothing but detective stories.”

G.K.C. [1922]
“Trees” (if I have the name right) is one of the most annoying pieces of verse within my knowledge. The other one is Kipling’s “If,” with third place reserved for Henley’s “Invictus.”

“Trees” maddens me, because it contains the most insincere line ever written by mortal man. Surely the Kilmer tongue must have been not far from the Kilmer cheek when he wrote, “Poems are made by fools like me.”

It Seems to Me [1935]. “Trees,” “If,” and “Invictus”

Life is a copycat and can be bullied into following the master artist who bids it come to heel.

Ib. Nature the Copycat

I have known people to stop and buy an apple on the corner and then walk away as if they had solved the whole unemployment problem.

Ib. Chummy Charlie

The swaggering underemphasis of New England.

Heywood Broun: Collected Edition [1941]

DALE CARNEGIE
1888–1955

How to Win Friends and Influence People. Title of book [1938]

RAYMOND CHANDLER
1888–1959

The Big Sleep. Title of novel [1939]

J. FRANK DOBIE
1888–1964

The average Ph.D. thesis is nothing but a transference of bones from one graveyard to another.

A Texan in England [1945], ch. 1

Conform and be dull.

The Voice of the Coyote [1949], introduction

1 A synonym for death.

Putting on the spectacles of science in expectation of finding the answer to everything looked at signifies inner blindness.

The Voice of the Coyote, introduction

JOHN FOSTER DULLES
1888–1959

Local defense will always be important. But there is no local defense which alone will contain the mighty land power of the Communist world. Local defense must be reinforced by the further deterrent of massive retaliatory power.

Address to the Council on Foreign Relations [January 12, 1954]

You have to take chances for peace, just as you must take chances in war. . . . The ability to get to the verge without getting into the war is the necessary art. If you try to run away from it, if you are scared to go to the brink, you are lost.

From James Shepley, How Dulles Averted War, in Life [January 16, 1956]

THOMAS STEARNS ELIOT
1888–1965

Let us go then, you and I,
When the evening is spread out against the sky
Like a patient etherized upon a table.

The Love Song of J. Alfred Prufrock [1917]

In the room the women come and go
Talking of Michelangelo.

Ib.

There will be time to murder and create.

Ib.

And indeed there will be time
To wonder, “Do I dare?” and, “Do I dare?”

Ib.

I have measured out my life with coffee spoons.

Ib.

1 From the phrase “to the brink” developed “brinkmanship.”
I should have been a pair of ragged claws
Scuttling across the floors of silent seas.
The Love Song of J. Alfred Prufrock

Should I, after tea and cakes and ices, Have the strength to force the moment to its crisis? Ib.

I have seen the moment of my greatness flicker, And I have seen the eternal Footman hold my coat, and snicker, And in short, I was afraid. Ib.

No! I am not Prince Hamlet, nor was meant to be; Am an attendant lord, one that will do To swell a progress, start a scene or two, Advise the prince; no doubt, an easy tool, Deferential, glad to be of use, Politic, cautious, and meticulous; Full of high sentence, but a bit obtuse; At times, indeed, almost ridiculous — Almost, at times, the Fool. Ib.

I grow old... I grow old... I shall wear the bottoms of my trousers rolled. Ib.

Shall I part my hair behind? Do I dare to eat a peach? I shall wear white flannel trousers, and walk upon the beach. I have heard the mermaids singing, each to each.

I do not think that they will sing to me. Ib.

Till human voices wake us, and we drown. Ib.

We have been, let us say, to hear the latest Pole Transmit the Preludes, through his hair and fingertips. Portrait of a Lady [1917], I

And I must borrow every changing shape To find expression. Ib. III

One thinks of all the hands That are raising dingy shades In a thousand furnished rooms. Preludes [1917], II

Twelve o’clock. Along the reaches of the street Held in a lunar synthesis. Rhapsody on a Windy Night [1917]

I am aware of the damp souls of housemaids Sprouting despondently at area gates. Morning at the Window [1917]

The readers of the Boston Evening Transcript Sway in the wind like a field of ripe corn. The Boston Evening Transcript [1917]

Upon the glazen shelves kept watch Matthew and Waldo, guardians of the faith, The army of unalterable law. Cousin Nancy [1917]

His laughter tinkled among the teacups. Mr. Apollinax [1917]

He laughed like an irresponsible foetus. Ib.

Stand on the highest pavement of the stair — Lean on a garden urn — Weave, weave the sunlight in your hair. La Figlia Che Piange [1917]

Simple and faithless as a smile and shake of the hand. Ib.

Here I am, an old man in a dry month, Being read to by a boy, waiting for rain. Gerontion [1920]

After such knowledge, what forgiveness? Think now History has many cunning passages, contrived corridors And issues, deceives with whispering ambitions, Guides us by vanities. Ib.

Paint me the bold anfractuous rocks Faced by the snarled and yelping seas. Sweeney Erect [1920], st. 1

1 See Donne, p. 304b.

1 See Meredith, p. 730b.
This oval O cropped out with teeth.  
*Sweeney Erect, st. 4*

The broad-backed hippopotamus
Rests on his belly in the mud;
Although he seems so firm to us
He is merely flesh and blood.

*The Hippopotamus* [1920], st. 1

Webster was much possessed by death
And saw the skull beneath the skin.

*Whispers of Immortality* [1920], st. 1

He knew the anguish of the marrow
The ague of the skeleton;
No contact possible to flesh
Allayed the fever of the bone.

*Ib. st. 4 [of Donne]*

Uncorseted, her friendly bust
Gives promise of pneumatic bliss.

*Ib. st. 5*

Reorganized upon the floor
She yawns and draws a stocking up.

*Sweeney Among the Nightingales* [1920], st. 4

And sang within the bloody wood
When Agamemnon cried aloud,
And let their liquid sittings fall
To stain the stiff dishonored shroud.

*Ib. st. 10*

April is the cruelest month, breeding
Lilacs out of the dead land, mixing
Memory and desire, stirring
Dull roots with spring rain.

*The Waste Land* [1922], I, *The Burial of the Dead*

You know only
A heap of broken images, where the sun
beats,
And the dead tree gives no shelter, the
cricket no relief,
And the dry stone no sound of water.
Only
There is shadow under this red rock,
(Come in under the shadow of this red rock),
And I will show you something different from either
Your shadow at morning striding behind you

Or your shadow at evening rising to meet you;
I will show you fear in a handful of dust.


I had not thought death had undone so many.

Sighs, short and infrequent, were exhaled.

*Ib.*

I think we are in rats’ alley
Where the dead men lost their bones.

*Ib. II, The Game of Chess*

O O O O that Shakespeherian Rag—
It’s so elegant
So intelligent.

*Ib.*

Hurry up please its time.

*Ib.*

But at my back from time to time I hear
The sound of horns and motors, which shall bring
Sweeney to Mrs. Porter in the spring.

The moon shone bright on Mrs. Porter
And on her daughter
They wash their feet in soda water.

*Ib. III, The Fire Sermon*

At the violet hour, when the eyes and back

Turn upward from the desk, when the human engine waits
Like a taxi throbbing waiting,

I Tiresias, though blind, throbbing between two lives.

*Ib.*

When lovely woman stoops to folly

And

Paces about her room again, alone,
She smooths her hair with automatic hand,
And puts a record on the gramophone.

*Ib.*

Phlebas the Phoenician, a fortnight dead,

1 *Dante,* *Inferno,* canto III, ll. 55–57.
2 *Dante,* *Inferno,* canto IV, ll. 25–27.
3 See Marvell, p. 3603.
4 See Matthew Arnold, p. 712b.
5 See Goldsmith, p. 448b.
Forgot the cry of gulls, and the deep
sea swell
And the profit and loss.
*The Waste Land. IV, Death by Water*

Here is no water but only rock.
*Ib. V, What the Thunder Said*

Who is the third who walks always be-
side you?
*Ib.*

And voices singing out of empty cis-
terns and exhausted wells.  
*Ib. *

Dayadhvam: I have heard the key
Turn in the door once and turn once only
We think of the key, each in his prison
Thinking of the key, each confirms a prison.
*Ib. *

These fragments I have shored against
my ruins.
*Ib. *

We are the hollow men
We are the stuffed men
Leaning together
Headpiece filled with straw. Alas!
*The Hollow Men [1925], I*

Shape without form, shade without color,
Paralyzed force, gesture without mo-
tion;

Those who have crossed
With direct eyes, to death’s other
Kingdom
Remember us— if at all—not as lost
Violent souls, but only
As the hollow men
The stuffed men.
*Ib. *

Between the idea
And the reality
Between the motion
And the act
Falls the Shadow.¹
*Ib. V*

This is the way the world ends
Not with a bang but a whimper.  
*Ib. *

A cold coming we had of it,
Just the worst time of the year.
Journey of the Magi [1927]

Because I do not hope to turn again¹
Because I do not hope
Because I do not hope to turn.
*Ash-Wednesday [1930], I*

Because these wings are no longer wings
to fly
But merely vans to beat the air
The air which is now thoroughly small and
dry
Smaller and dryer than the will
Teach us to care and not to care
Teach us to sit still.  
*Ib. *

Lady, three white leopards sat under a
juniper tree.
*Ib. II*

Terminate torment
Of love unsatisfied
The greater torment
Of love satisfied.  
*Ib. *

Blown hair is sweet, brown hair over
the mouth blown,
Lilac and brown hair;
Distraction, music of the flute, stops and steps of the mind over the
third stair,
Fading, fading; strength beyond hope and despair
Climbing the third stair.  
*Ib. III*

Redeem
The time. Redeem
The unread vision in the higher dream
While jeweled unicorns draw by the
gilded hearse.  
*Ib. IV*

Against the Word the unstilled world
still whirled
About the center of the silent Word.

O my people, what have I done unto thee.

Where shall the word be found, where
will the word
Resound? Not here, there is not enough
silence.  
*Ib. V*

Wavering between the profit and the
loss
In this brief transit where the dreams
cross

¹ Guido Cavalcanti, Perch’ Io Non Spero.
The dreamcrossed twilight between birth and dying.

Ash-Wednesday, V

The white sails still fly seaward, seaward flying
Unbroken wings.

And the lost heart stiffens and rejoices
In the lost lilac and the lost sea voices
And the weak spirit quickens to rebel
For the bent goldenrod and the lost sea smell.

Even among these rocks,
Our peace in His will. Ib.

What seas what shores what gray rocks
and what islands
What water lapping the bow
And scent of pine and the woodthrush singing through the fog
What images return
O my daughter. Marina [1930]

I'll convert you!
Into a stew.
A nice little, white little, missionary stew! Sweeney Agonistes

Birth, and copulation, and death.
That's all the facts when you come to brass tacks.

Two live as one
One live as two
Two live as three
Under the bam
Under the boo
Under the bamboo tree. Ib.

Stone, bronze, stone, steel, stone, oak-leaves, horses' heels
Over the paving.
Coriolan I. Triumphal March

O hidden under the dove's wing, hidden in the turtle's breast,
Under the palmtree at noon, under the running water
At the still point of the turning world.
O hidden.

How unpleasant to meet Mr. Eliot! 2
With his features of clerical cut,

And his brow so grim
And his mouth so prim.

Five-Finger Exercises, V

All our knowledge brings us nearer to our ignorance,
All our ignorance brings us nearer to death,
But nearness to death no nearer to God.
Where is the Life we have lost in living?
Where is the wisdom we have lost in knowledge?
Where is the knowledge we have lost in information?
The cycles of Heaven in twenty centuries
Bring us farther from God and nearer to the Dust.
The Rock [1934], I

Yet we have gone on living,
Living and partly living.

Murder in the Cathedral [1935], pt. I

They know and do not know, what it is to act or suffer.
They know and do not know, that acting is suffering.

Saint and Martyr rule from the tomb.

The last temptation is the greatest treason:
To do the right deed for the wrong reason.

Human kind cannot bear very much reality. Ib. II

Time present and time past
Are both perhaps present in time future,
And time future contained in time past.
Four Quartets. Burnt Norton [1935], I

Footfalls echo in the memory
Down the passage which we did not take
Towards the door we never opened
Into the rose garden. Ib.

1 See Dante, p. 161b.
2 See Edward Lear, p. 67ab.

Also in Four Quartets, Burnt Norton, pt. I.
Shall we follow
The deception of the thrush? Into our
first world.
_Four Quartets. Burnt Norton, I_
Garlic and sapphires in the mud
Clot the bedded axle-tree.
The trilling wire in the blood
Sings below inveterate scars
And reconciles forgotten wars.
_Ib. II_

At the still point of the turning world.
Neither flesh nor fleshless. _Ib._
Except for the point, the still point,
There would be no dance, and there is
only the dance.
Only through time time is conquered. _Ib._

Sudden in a shaft of sunlight
Even while the dust moves
There rises the hidden laughter
Of children in the foliage
Quick now, here, now, always —
Ridiculous the waste sad time
Stretching before and after. _Ib. V_

In my beginning is my end.
_16. East Coker [1940], I_

Keeping time,
Keeping the rhythm in their dancing
As in their living in the living seasons
The time of the seasons and the constellations
The time of milking and the time of harvest
The time of the coupling of man and woman
And that of beasts. Feet rising and falling,
Eating and drinking. Dung and death. _Ib._

What is the late November doing
With the disturbance of the spring. _Ib. II_

A periphrastic study in a worn-out
poetical fashion,
Leaving one still with the intolerable wrestle
With words and meanings. The poetry does not matter. _Ib._

The only wisdom we can hope to acquire
Is the wisdom of humility: humility is endless.
_Four Quartets. East Coker, II_
The houses are all gone under the sea. _Ib._
The dancers are all gone under the hill. _Ib._
O dark dark dark. They all go into the dark,
The vacant interstellar spaces, the vacant into the vacant. _Ib._
And we all go with them, into the silent funeral,
Nobody’s funeral, for there is no one to bury.
I said to my soul, be still, and let the dark come upon you
Which shall be the darkness of God. _Ib._

To arrive where you are, to get from where you are not,
You must go by a way wherein there is no ecstasy.
In order to arrive at what you do not know
You must go by the way which is the way of ignorance. _Ib._
The whole earth is our hospital
Endowed by the ruined millionaire. _Ib._
We call this Friday good. _Ib._
And so each venture
Is a new beginning, a raid on the inarticulate
With shabby equipment always deteriorating
In the general mess of imprecision of feeling,
Undisciplined squads of emotion. _Ib. V_
For us, there is only the trying. The rest is not our business. _Ib._
Home is where one starts from. As we grow older

1 See Milton, p. 349a.
The world becomes stranger, the pattern more complicated
Of dead and living. Not the intense moment
Isolated, with no before and after,
But a lifetime burning in every moment
And not the lifetime of one man only
But of old stones that cannot be deciphered.

Four Quartets. East Coker, V

Love is most nearly itself
When here and now cease to matter.
Old men ought to be explorers
Here and there does not matter
We must be still and still moving
Into another intensity
For a further union, a deeper communication
Through the dark cold and the empty desolation,
The wave cry, the wind cry, the vast waters
Of the petrel and the porpoise. In my end is my beginning.

I do not know much about gods; but I think that the river
Is a strong brown god — sullen, untamed and intractable.

Ib. The Dry Salvages [1941], I

The sea is the land's edge also, the granite
Into which it reaches, the beaches where it tosses
Its hints of earlier and other creation:
The starfish, the hermit crab, the whale's backbone;
The pools where it offers to our curiosity
The more delicate algae and the sea anemone.
It tosses up our losses, the torn seine,
The shattered lobsterpot, the broken oar
And the gear of foreign dead men. The sea has many voices.

There is no end of it, the voiceless wailing,

No end to the withering of withered flowers.

Four Quartets. The Dry Salvages, II

Only the hardly, barely prayable
Prayer of the one Annunciation.

The backward look behind the assurance
Of recorded history, the backward half look
Over the shoulder, towards the primitive terror.

Not fare well,
But fare forward, voyagers.

Music heard so deeply
That it is not heard at all, but you are the music
While the music lasts.

Only undefeated
Because we have gone on trying;
We, content at the last
If our temporal reversion nourish
(Not too far from the yew tree)
The life of significant soil.

What the dead had no speech for,
When living,
They can tell you, being dead: the communication
Of the dead is tongued with fire beyond the language of the living.

Ib. Little Gidding [1942], I

Water and fire shall rot
The marred foundations we forgot.
Of sanctuary and choir.
This is the death of water and fire.

In the uncertain hour before the morning
Near the ending of interminable night
At the recurrent end of the unending
After the dark dove with the flickering tongue
Had passed below the horizon of his homing.

Since our concern was speech, and speech impelled us
To purify the dialect of the tribe.

1 Donner un sens plus pur aux mots de la tribu.—Stéphane Mallarmé (1842-1898), Le Tombeau d’Edgar Poe
Who then devised the torment? Love.
Love is the unfamiliar Name
Behind the hands that wove
The intolerable shirt of flame
Which human power cannot remove.
We only live, only suspire
Consumed by either fire or fire,
Four Quartets. Little
Gidding, IV

So, while the light fails
On a winter's afternoon, in a secluded
chapel
History is now and England. Ib. V
We shall not cease from exploration
And the end of all our exploring
Will be to arrive where we started
And know the place for the first time.

A condition of complete simplicity
(Costing not less than everything)
And all shall be well and
All manner of thing shall be well
When the tongues of flame are in-
folded
Into the crowned knot of fire
And the fire and the rose are one.

By the delicate, invisible web you
wove —
The inexplicable mystery of sound
To Walter de la Mare [1948]
What is hell? Hell is oneself,
Hell is alone, the other figures in it
Merely projections.1
The Cocktail Party [1950]

It [tradition] cannot be inherited,
and if you want it you must obtain it
by great labor.
Tradition and the Individual
Talent [1919]

The progress of an artist is a continu-
al self-sacrifice, a continual extinction
of personality. Ib.

Poetry is not a turning loose of emo-
tion, but an escape from emotion; it is
not the expression of personality, but
an escape from personality. But, of
course, only those who have personality

1See Virgil, p. 119a; and Marlowe, p. 219a.

and emotions know what it means to
want to escape from these things.

Tradition and the Individual
Talent

The only way of expressing emotion
in the form of art is by finding an "ob-
jective correlative"; in other words, a
set of objects, a situation, a chain of
events which shall be the formula of
that particular emotion.

Hamlet and His Problems [1919]

Immature poets imitate; mature
poets steal.

Philip Massinger [1920]

Every vital development in language
is a development of feeling as well.

Ib.

In the seventeenth century a disso-
ciation of sensibility set in, from which
we have never recovered; and this
dissociation, as is natural, was aggra-
ved by the influence of the two most
powerful poets of the century, Milton
and Dryden.

The Metaphysical Poets [1921]

Poets in our civilization, as it exists at
present, must be difficult.... The
poet must become more and more com-
prehensive, more allusive, more indi-
rect, in order to force, to dislocate if
necessary, language into its meaning.

Ib.

Humility is the most difficult of all
virtues to achieve; nothing dies harder
than the desire to think well of oneself.

Shakespeare and the Stoicism of
Seneca [1927]

The great poet, in writing himself,
writes his time.1

Ib.

We know too much, and are con-
vinced of too little. Our literature is a
substitute for religion, and so is our re-
ligion.

A Dialogue on Dramatic Poetry
[1928]

1 In a footnote, Eliot writes: "Remy de Gour-
mont said much the same thing, in speaking
of Flaubert."
If I ask myself . . . why I prefer the poetry of Dante to that of Shakespeare, I should have to say, because it seems to me to illustrate a saner attitude towards the mystery of life.

The Sacred Wood, introduction [1928]

The general point of view may be described as classicist in literature, royalist in politics, and Anglo-Catholic in religion.

For Lancelot Andrews [1928], preface

We fight for lost causes because we know that our defeat and dismay may be the preface to our successors' victory, though that victory itself will be temporary; we fight rather to keep something alive than in the expectation that anything will triumph.

Ib. Francis Herbert Bradley

The great weakness of Pragmatism is that it ends by being of no use to anybody.

Genuine poetry can communicate before it is understood.

Dante [1929]

More can be learned about how to write poetry from Dante than from any English poet . . . The language of each great English poet is his own language; the language of Dante is the perfection of a common language.

Ib.

Shakespeare gives the greatest width of human passion; Dante the greatest altitude and greatest depth. Ib.

Sometimes, however, to be a "ruined man" is itself a vocation.

The Use of Poetry and the Use of Criticism [1933]. Wordsworth and Coleridge

As things are, and as fundamentally they must always be, poetry is not a career, but a mug's game. No honest poet can ever feel quite sure of the permanent value of what he has writ-

ten: he may have wasted his time and messed up his life for nothing.

The Use of Poetry and the Use of Criticism. Conclusion

Tradition by itself is not enough; it must be perpetually criticized and brought up to date under the supervision of what I call orthodoxy.

After Strange Gods [1934]

WILLIAM L. LAURENCE
1888–

[On the first atom bomb explosion] A great ball of fire about a mile in diameter, changing colors as it kept shooting upward, from deep purple to orange, expanding, growing bigger, rising as it was expanding, an elemental force freed from its bonds after being chained for billions of years.

In the New York Times [September 26, 1945]

At first it was a giant column that soon took the shape of a supramundane mushroom.

Ib.

T. E. LAURENCE 2
1888–1935

I loved you, so I drew these tides of men into my hands and wrote my will across the sky in stars.

To earn you Freedom, the seven-pilarled worthy house, that your eyes might be shining for me

When we came.

Seven Pillars of Wisdom 3 [1926], dedication

There could be no honor in a sure success, but much might be wrested from a sure defeat.

Revolt in the Desert [1927], ch. 19

1 At Alamogordo, New Mexico, July 16, 1945.
2 Lawrence changed his name to T. E. Shaw in 1927.
3 See Proverbs 9:12, p. 29b.
EUGENE O'NEILL
1888–1953

Dat ole davil, sea.
Anna Christie [1922], act I

We's all poor nuts and things happen, and we just get mixed in wrong, that's all. Ib. IV

For de little stealin' dey gits you in jail soon or late. For de big stealin' dey makes you emperor and puts you in de Hall o' Fame when you croaks. If dey's one thing I learns in ten years on de Pullman cars listenin' to de white quality talk, it's dat same fact.

The Emperor Jones [1920], sc. 1

Poverty—that most deadly and prevalent of all diseases. Ib.

Yank: Sure! Lock me up! Put me in a cage! Dat's de on'y answer yuh know. G'wan, lock me up!
Policeman: What you been doin'? Yank: Enough to gimme life for! I was born, see? Sure, dat's de charge. Write it in de blotter. I was born, get me!
The Hairy Ape [1922]

Desire Under the Elms.

Title of play [1924]

He couldn't design a cathedral without it looking like the First Supernatural Bank! The Great God Brown [1926]

Our lives are merely strange dark interludes in the electrical display of God the Father!

Strange Interlude [1928]

Mourning Becomes Electra.

Title of dramatic trilogy [1931]

A Long Day's Journey into Night.

Title of play [1956]

JOHN CROWE RANSOM
1888–

Two evils, monstrous either one apart, Possessed me, and were long and loath at going: A cry of Absence, Absence, in the heart,

And in the wood the furious winter blowing. Winter Remembered

Hands hold much of heat in little storage. They Hail the Sunrise

The lazy geese, like a snow cloud Dripping their snow on the green grass, Trickling and stopping, sleepy and proud, Who cried in goose, Alas.

Bells for John Whiteside's Daughter

Here lies a lady of beauty and high degree.

Of chills and fever she died, of fever and chills,

The delight of her husband, her aunts, an infant of three,

And of medicos marveling sweetly on her ills.

Here Lies a Lady

God have mercy on the sinner
Who must write with no dinner,

No gravy and no grub,

No pewter and no pub,

No belly and no bowels,

Only consonants and vowels.

Survey of Literature

Captain Carpenter rose up in his prime Put on his pistols and went riding out. Captain Carpenter, st. 1

ROBERT EMMONS ROGERS
1888–1941

Marry the boss's daughter.
Advice to the Class of 1929, Massachusetts Institute of Technology

ALAN SEEGER
1888–1916

I have a rendezvous with Death When spring trips north again this year,
And I to my pledged word am true,
I shall not fail that rendezvous.
I Have a Rendezvous with Death

BARTOLOMEO Vanzetti
1888–1927

I found myself compelled to fight back from my eyes the tears, and quench my heart throbbling to my throat to not weep before him. But Sacco's name will live in the hearts of the people when your name, your laws, institutions and your false god are but a dim rememoring of a cursed past in which man was wolf to the man.

Last Speech to the Court

HENRY AGARD WALLACE
1888–1965

Unemployed purchasing power means unemployed labor and unemployed labor means human want in the midst of plenty. This is the most challenging paradox of modern times.

Address [1934]

The object of this war is to make sure that everybody in the world has the privilege of drinking a quart of milk a day. ¹

Address, The Price of Free World Victory [May 8, 1942]

The century on which we are entering can be and must be the century of the common man.

The hair goes with the hide.

When asked why he had not mentioned Franklin D. Roosevelt's running mate, Harry S. Truman, in his campaign speech in Madison Square Garden, New York [September 21, 1944]

² Vanzetti and Nicolo Sacco, Italian anarchists, were executed August 23, 1927, by the Commonwealth of Massachusetts on charges, never conclusively proved, of murder and robbery.

*See Clare Boothe Luce, p. 1053b.
² This statement became twisted into the purported slogan “Milk for Hottentots.”

The people who are fighting against me know that they are not fighting a starry-eyed liberal or mystic. If they really thought that, they wouldn't be worried.¹

Speech at testimonial dinner
[January 29, 1945]

CONRAD AIKEN
1889–

Music I heard with you was more than music,
And bread I broke with you was more than bread.
Now that I am without you, all is desolate;
All that was once so beautiful is dead.

Bread and Music [1914]

Stars in the purple dusk above the rooftops
Pale in a saffron mist and seem to die.
And I myself on a swiftly tilting planet
Stand before a glass and tie my tie.

Senlin. Morning Song

One by one in the moonlight there,
Neighbiring far off on the haunted air,
The unicorns come down to the sea.

Ib. Evening Song

Rock meeting rock can know love better
Than eyes that stare or lips that touch.
All that we know in love is bitter,
And it is not much.

Annihilation, st. 8

All lovely things will have an ending,
All lovely things will fade and die,
And youth, that's now so bravely spending,

Will beg a penny by and by.

All Lovely Things Will Have an Ending

The hiss was now becoming a roar — the whole world was a vast moving screen of snow — but even now it said peace, it said remoteness, it said cold, it said sleep.

Silent Snow, Secret Snow [1932]

¹ See C. L. Becker, p. 913b.
AIKEN — HITLER

PHILIP GUEDALLA
1889–1944

Biography, like big game hunting, is one of the recognized forms of sport, and it is as unfair as only sport can be. *Supers and Supermen* [1920]

The work of Henry James has always seemed divisible by a simple dynastic arrangement into three reigns: James I, James II, and the Old Pretender. *Ib.*

Strange that pre-eminence in Germany has more than once been indicated by an eccentric pattern in the hair upon the upper lip.

_The Hundred Years* [1936]

The true history of the United States is the history of transportation . . . in which the names of railroad presidents are more significant than those of Presidents of the United States. *Ib.*

There is no plant in the whole world of more cautious growth than Anglo-American negotiation.

Mr. Churchill [1942] (apropos the wedding of Mr. Churchill’s parents)

ADOLF HITLER
1889–1945

My adversaries . . . applied the one means that wins the easiest victory over reason: terror and force.

_Mein Kampf* [1933], 2 vol. I, ch. 2

A majority can never replace the man. . . . Just as a hundred fools do not make one wise man, an heroic decision is not likely to come from a hundred cowards. *Ib.* 3

Mankind has grown strong in eternal struggles and it will only perish through eternal peace. *Ib.* 4

Strength lies not in defense but in attack. *Ib.*

All propaganda has to be popular and has to adapt its spiritual level to

1 See Henry James, p. 797b.
2 My Battle.
the perception of the least intelligent of those towards whom it intends to direct itself. Mein Kampf vol. I, ch. 6

The great masses of the people ... will more easily fall victims to a big lie than to a small one. Ib. 10

If an idea is right in itself, and if thus armed it embarks on the struggle in this world, it is invincible and every persecution will lead to its inner strengthening. Ib. 12

Germany will be either a world power or will not be at all. Ib. II, 14

Never tolerate the establishment of two continental powers in Europe. Ib.

The Sudetenland is the last territorial claim I have to make in Europe.
Address, at Sports Palast, Berlin [September 26, 1938]

After fifteen years of work I have achieved, as a common German soldier and merely with my fanatical will power, the unity of the German nation, and have freed it from the death sentence of Versailles.1

Proclamation to the troops on taking over the leadership of the German armed forces [December 21, 1941]

This war no longer bears the characteristics of former inter-European conflicts. It is one of those elemental conflicts which usher in a new millennium and which shake the world once in a thousand years.

Speech to the Reichstag [April 26, 1942]

Whomsoever England allies herself with, she will see her allies stronger

1 The Allied and Associated Governments affirm and Germany accepts the responsibility of Germany and her Allies for causing all the loss and damage to which the Allied and Associated Governments and their nationals have been subjected as a consequence of the war imposed upon them by the aggression of Germany and her Allies. — Article 231 (the “war guilt clause”), Treaty of Versailles [June 28, 1919]

than she is herself at the end of this war. Speech to the Reichstag

If the German people despair, they will deserve no better than they get. If they despair, I will not be sorry for them if God lets them down.

Speech at Munich on the twentieth anniversary of the Munich beer hall putsch [broadcast November 8, 1943]

Is Paris burning? 1

Asked while at the Oberkommando der Wehrmacht, Rastenburg, Germany [August 25, 1944]

GEORGE S. KAUFMAN
1889–1961

You Can’t Take It With You.2 Title of play [1936]

Satire is what closes Saturday night.

Saying

STODDARD KING
1889–1933

There’s a long, long trail a-winding
Into the land of my dreams,
Where the nightingales are singing
And a white moon beams.
The Long, Long Trail [1913]

WALTER LIPPMANN
1889–

Surely the task of statesmanship is more difficult today than ever before in history.... The distance between what we know and what we need to know appears to be greater than ever.... Nor can we keep to the problem within our borders. Whether we wish it or not we are involved in the world's problems, and all the winds of heaven blow through our land.

A Preface to Politics [1913], ch. 4

1 Brennt Paris?
2 Lo, no man taketh his goods with him—Song of the Harp-Player [c. 2100 B.C.]
The principles of liberalism . . . are older than all existing constitutions and are more deeply rooted than any formulation of them that can be put into words. . . .

The liberal philosophy holds that enduring governments must be accountable to someone beside themselves; that a government responsible only to its own conscience is not for long tolerable. It holds that since any government is liable to fail, there is needed a method of changing the governors without wrecking the state. It holds that unless there is a method, be it through elections or otherwise, by which the governed can make their views effective in some proportion to their weight, the nation is at the mercy of violence in the form of terrorism, assassination, conspiracy, mass compulsion, and civil war.

In Defense of Liberalism [Vanity Fair, November 1934]

The denial that men may be arbitrary in human transactions is the higher law. . . . By this higher law all formal laws and all political behavior are judged in civilized societies. . . . If the sovereign himself may not act willfully, arbitrarily, by personal prerogative, then no one may. His ministers may not. The legislature may not. Majorities may not. Individuals may not. Crowds may not. The national state may not. This law which is the spirit of law is the opposite of an accumulation of old precedents and new facts. By this higher law, that men must not be arbitrary, the old law is continually tested and the new law reviewed.

The Good Society [1937], ch. 15

In foreign relations, as in all other relations, a policy has been formed only when commitments and power have been brought into balance.

U. S. Foreign Policy [1943]

The final test of a leader is that he leaves behind him in other men the conviction and the will to carry on. . . . The genius of a good leader is to leave behind him a situation which common sense, without the grace of genius, can deal with successfully.

Roosevelt Has Gone [April 14, 1945]

The world state is inherent in the United Nations as an oak tree is in an acorn. One World or None [1946]

A regime, an established order, is rarely overthrown by a revolutionary movement; usually a regime collapses of its own weakness and corruption and then a revolutionary movement enters among the ruins and takes over the powers that have become vacant.

For Charles de Gaulle [Today and Tomorrow, June 5, 1958]

I don't care about the word isolationism, and I don't care about the word appeasement. I'm interested in the rights and needs and responsibilities of the United States. We are not the policeman of mankind. We are not able to run the world, and we shouldn't pretend that we can. Let us tend to our own business, which is great enough as it is. It's very great. We have neglected our own affairs. Our education is inadequate, our cities are badly built, our social arrangements are unsatisfactory. We can't wait another generation. Unless we can surmount this crisis, and work and get going onto the path of a settlement in Asia, and a settlement in Europe, all of these plans of the Great Society here at home, all the plans for the rebuilding of backward countries in other continents will all be put on the shelf, because war interrupts everything like that.


A free press is not a privilege but an organic necessity in a great society. . . . A great society is simply a big and complicated urban society.¹

Address, International Press Institute Assembly, London [May 27, 1965]

¹ See Lyndon Johnson, p. 10642.
Without criticism and reliable and intelligent reporting, the government cannot govern.

Address, International Press Institute Assembly, London

Responsible journalism is journalism responsible in the last analysis to the editor's own conviction of what, whether interesting or only important, is in the public interest.

As the free press develops, the paramount point is whether the journalist, like the scientist or scholar, puts truth in the first place or in the second.

KATHERINE MANSFIELD 1889–1923

Whenever I prepare for a journey I prepare as though for death. Should I never return, all is in order. This is what life has taught me.

Journal [1922]

I want, by understanding myself, to understand others. I want to be all that I am capable of becoming. . . . This all sounds very strenuous and serious. But now that I have wrestled with it, it's no longer so. I feel happy — deep down. All is well.

Ib. (end of her journal)

JAWAHARLAL NEHRU 1889–1964

The French Revolution of a hundred and fifty years ago gradually ushered in an age of political equality, but the times have changed, and that by itself is not enough today. The boundaries of democracy have to be widened now so as to include economic equality also. This is the great revolution through which we are all passing.

Glimpses of World History [1939]

The basic fact of today is the tremendous pace of change in human life.


Democracy and socialism are means to an end, not the end itself. Ib.

The forces of a capitalist society, if left unchecked, tend to make the rich richer and the poor poorer. Ib.

I want nothing to do with any religion concerned with keeping the masses satisfied to live in hunger, filth, and ignorance. I want nothing to do with any order, religious or otherwise, which does not teach people that they are capable of becoming happier and more civilized, on this earth, capable of becoming true man, master of his fate and captain of his soul.1

From Edgar Snow, Journey to the Beginning [1958]

ANNA AKHMATOVA 1889–1966

Oh, how good the snapping and the crackle
Of the frost that daily grows more keen!
Laden with its dazzling icy roses,
The white-flaming bush is forced to lean.

Oh, How Good [1940], st. 1

What hangs in the balance is nowise in doubt;
We know the event and we brave what we know;
Our clocks are all striking the hour of courage.

Courage [1942]

O great language we love:
It is you, Russian tongue, we must save, and we swear
We will give you unstained to the sons of our sons;
You shall live on our lips, and we promise you — never
A prison shall know you, but you shall be free
Forever.

Ib.

1 See Sallust, p. 116a, and note.
The scene changes but the aspirations of men of good will persist. 

Modern Arms and Free Men [1949], foreword

If democracy loses its touch, then no great war will be needed to overwhelm it. If it keeps and enhances its strength, no great war need come again.

Ib. Conclusion

Fear cannot be banished, but it can be calm and without panic; and it can be mitigated by reason and evaluation. Ib.

KAREL CAPEK
1890-1938
Rossum’s Universal Robots.1

R.U.R. [1920]

MARCUS COOK CONNELLY
1890-

Gangway for de Lawd God Jehovah!

The Green Pastures 2 [1930]

God: I'll jest r'ar back an' pass a miracle.

Gabriel: How about cleanin’ up de whole mess of 'em and sta’tin' all over ag’in wid some new kind of animal? God: An' admit I'm licked? Ib.

Even bein’ Gawd ain’t a bed of roses. Ib.

ELMER DAVIS
1890-1958

Atomic warfare is bad enough; biological warfare would be worse; but there is something that is worse than either. The French can tell you what it is; or the Czechs, or the Greeks, or the Norwegians, or the Filipinos; it is subject to an alien oppressor.

No World, If Necessary [in Saturday Review of Literature, March 30, 1946]

One world or none, say the atomic scientists. Has it occurred to them that if their one world turned out to be totalitarian and obscurantist, we might better have no world at all? Ib.

The republic was not established by cowards, and cowards will not preserve it.

Phi Beta Kappa Oration, Harvard [1953]

With a great price our ancestors obtained this freedom, but we were born free . . . But that freedom can be retained only by the eternal vigilance which has always been its price.

But We Were Born Free [1954], ch. 1

The first and great commandment is, Don’t let them scare you. Ib.

I believe it [the nation] will endure, but only if we stand up for it. Ib.

This will remain the land of the free only so long as it is the home of the brave.

Ib.

What makes Western civilization worth saving is the freedom of the mind, now under heavy attack from the primitives . . . who have persisted among us. If we have not the courage to defend that faith, it won’t matter much whether we are saved or not.

Ib. 6

CHARLES ANDRÉ JOSEPH MARIE DE GAULLE
1890-1970

The sword is the axis of the world, and grandeur is indivisible.

Le Fil de l’Épée [1934]
The perfection preached in the Gospels never yet built up an empire. Every man of action has a strong dose of egotism, pride, hardness, and cunning. But all those things will be forgiven him, indeed, they will be regarded as high qualities, if he can make of them the means to achieve great ends.

_Le Fil de l'Épée_

Nothing great will ever be achieved without great men, and men are great only if they are determined to be so.

_Ib._

France has lost a battle. But France has not lost the war.

_Broadcast from London to the French people after the fall of France [June 18, 1940]_

Since those whose duty it was to hold the sword of France have let it fall, I have picked up its broken point.

_Radio address [July 13, 1940]_

Then, at the sight of those bewildered people and of those soldiers in rout . . . I felt myself borne up by a limitless fury. Ah! It's too stupid! The war is beginning as badly as it could. Therefore it must go on. For that, the world is wide. If I live, I will fight, wherever I must, as long as I must, until the enemy is defeated and the national stain washed clean. All I have managed to do since was resolved upon that day.


At this moment, the worst in her history [the fall of France], it was for me to assume the burden of France. _Ib._

But there is no France without a sword. _Ib._

France cannot be France without greatness. _Ib._

I always thought I was Jeanne d'Arc and Bonaparte. How little one knows oneself.

_Reply to speaker who compared him to Robespierre; from Figaro Littéraire [1958]_

---

**DWIGHT DAVID EISENHOWER**

1890–1969

People of Western Europe: A landing was made this morning on the coast of France by troops of the Allied Expeditionary Force. This landing is part of the concerted United Nations plan for the liberation of Europe, made in conjunction with our great Russian allies. . . . I call upon all who love freedom to stand with us now. Together we shall achieve victory.

_Broadcast [June 6, 1944 — D-Day]_

Humility must always be the portion of any man who receives acclaim earned in the blood of his followers and the sacrifices of his friends.

_Address at Guildhall, London [July 12, 1945]_

Nothing is easy in war. Mistakes are always paid for in casualties and troops are quick to sense any blunder made by their commanders.

_Infantry School Quarterly [April 1953]_

This conjunction of an immense military establishment and a large arms industry is new in the American experience. . . . We recognize the imperative need for this development. Yet we must not fail to comprehend its grave implications. . . . In the councils of government, we must guard against the acquisition of unwarranted influence, whether sought or unsought, by the military-industrial complex. The potential for the disastrous rise of misplaced power exists and will persist.

_Farewell Radio and Television Address to the American People [January 17, 1961]_

---

**SIR ALAN PATRICK HERBERT**

1890–

I'm not a jealous woman, but I can't see what he sees in her,
I can't see what he sees in her, I can't see what he sees in her!
I Can't Think What He Sees in Her

Holy Deadlock.¹
Title of novel [1934] satirizing the paradoxes of British divorce law

The Common Law of England has been laboriously built upon a mythical figure — the figure of "The Reasonable Man."

Uncommon Law [1935], p. 1

The critical period in matrimony is breakfast-time. Ib. p. 98

An Act of God was defined as something which no reasonable man could have expected. Ib. p. 316

SAMUEL HOFFENSTEIN
1890–1947

Babies haven't any hair; Old men's heads are just as bare; Between the cradle and the grave Lies a haircut and a shave.

Songs of Faith in the Year after Next, VIII

The heart's dead Are never buried. Summer Day

GERALD WHITE
JOHNSON
1890–

A man who has tried to play Mozart, and failed, through that vain effort comes into position better to understand the man who tried to paint the Sistine Madonna, and did.

A Little Night-Music [1937]

Nothing changes more constantly than the past; for the past that influences our lives does not consist of what actually happened, but of what men believe happened.

American Heroes and Hero-Worship [1943], ch. 1

¹Monogamy — the state of being married to one person. — Brooks Beek [1968]

Heroes are created by popular demand, sometimes out of the scantiest materials . . . such as the apple that William Tell never shot, the ride that Paul Revere never finished, the flag that Barbara Fritchie never waved.

American Heroes and Hero-Worship, ch. 1

In all the world there is nothing more timorous than a million dollars, except ten million. In revolutionary times the rich are always the people who are most afraid.

American Freedom and the Press [1958]

ROBERT LEY
1890–1945

Strength through joy.¹

Instruction for the German Labor Front [December 2, 1933]

CHRISTOPHER MORLEY
1890–1957

And of all man's felicities The very subtlest one, say I, Is when for the first time he sees His hearthfire smoke against the sky. 
A Hallowe'en Memory, st. 5

If you have to keep reminding yourself of a thing, perhaps it isn't so.

Thunder on the Left [1925], ch. 9

April prepares her green traffic light and the world thinks Go.

John Mistletoe [1931], 8

A human being; an ingenious assembly of portable plumbing. 

Human Being [1932], ch. 11

The enemies of the Future are always the very nicest people.

Kitty Foyle [1939], ch. 5

Dancing is wonderful training for girls, it's the first way you learn to guess what a man is going to do before he does it. Ib. 11

¹Kraft durch Freude.
There was so much handwriting on the wall
That even the wall fell down.

_Around the Clock_ [1943]

Chattering voltage like a broken wire
The wild cicada cried, Six weeks to frost!

Why do they put the Gideon Bibles
only in the bedrooms, where it's usually too late, and not in the barroom downstairs?

**Contribution to a Contribution**

**ALLAN NEVINS**
1890–

Too little and too late.

_Current History_ [1935]

**BORIS PASTERNAK**
1890–1960

I cherish this, Thy rigorous conception,
And I consent to play this part therein;
But another play is running at this moment,
So, for the present, release me from the cast.

And yet, the order of the acts has been schemed and plotted,
And nothing can avert the final curtain's fall.
I stand alone. All else is swamped by Pharisaism.
To live life to the end is not a childish task.

_Doctor Zhivago_ [1958]. _The Poems of Yuri Zhivago_, _Hamlet_, st. 3, 4

It snowed and snowed, the whole world over,
Snow swept the world from end to end.
A candle burned on the table;
A candle burned.

_Ib. Winter Night, st. 1_

A corner draft fluttered the flame
And the white fever of temptation

Translated by _BERNARD GUILBERT GUERNEY_.

**GEORGE SELDES**
1890–

_Sawdust Caesar._

_Title of book_ [1932]

**FRED M. VINSON**
1890–1953

Wars are not "acts of God." They are caused by man, by man-made institutions, by the way in which man has organized his society. What man has made, man can change.

_Speech, Arlington National Cemetery_ [Memorial Day, 1945]

**'RED' ROWLEY**
fl. 1915

Mademoiselle from Armentières
Hasn't been kissed in forty years,
Hinky dinky, parley-voo.

_Mademoiselle from Armentières_²

Mademoiselle from St. Nazaire,
She never heard of underwear.

_Ib._

**AGATHA CHRISTIE**
1891–

It is completely unimportant. That is why it is so interesting.

_The Murder of Roger Ackroyd_ [1926]

**JEAN COCTEAU**
1891–1963

Mirrors should reflect a little before throwing back images.

_Des Beaux-Arts_ ²

_Mussolini._

_Soldier song of World War I, with innumerable versions. The tune and verse structure were based on a British Army song composed by Alfred James Walden ("Harry Wincott," 1887–1947)._
ELY CULBERTSON
1891–1955

The bizarre world of cards... a world of pure power politics where rewards and punishments were meted out immediately. A deck of cards was built like the purest of hierarchies, with every card a master to those below it, a lackey to those above it. And there were "masses"—long suits—which always asserted themselves in the end, triumphing over the kings and aces.

*Total Peace* [1943], ch. 1

Power politics is the diplomatic name for the law of the jungle.

*Must We Fight Russia?* [1946], ch. 2

We must conquer war, or war will conquer us.

*ib.*

God and the politicians willing, the United States can declare peace upon the world, and win it.

*ib.* 5

KARL KEICHERN DARROW
1891–

One of the things which distinguishes ours from all earlier generations is this, that we have seen our atoms.

*The Renaissance of Physics* [1936]

HU SHIH
1891–1962

We in China today have not reached the point where we can take concrete steps to create a new literature, and there is no need of talking theoretically about the techniques of creation. Let us first devote our efforts to the first... steps of preparatory work.

*La Jeunesse Nouvelle* [April 1918]

Only when we realize that there is no eternal, unchanging truth or absolute

1 From *Sources of Chinese Tradition*, edited by William Theodore de Bary [1960].

truth can we arouse in ourselves a sense of intellectual responsibility.

*La Jeunesse Nouvelle* [April 1919]

The Chinese people's philosophy of life has not yet been brought face to face with science. At this moment we painfully feel that science has not been sufficiently promoted, that scientific education has not been developed.

*ib. Hu Shih wen ts'un*

At present the most unfounded and most harmful distortion is to ridicule Western civilization as materialistic and worship Eastern civilization as spiritual... Modern civilization of the West, built on the foundation of the search for human happiness, not only has definitely increased material enjoyment to no small degree, but can also definitely satisfy the spiritual demands of mankind.

*ib.*

The most outstanding characteristic of Eastern civilization is to know contentment, whereas that of Western civilization is not to know contentment. Contented Easterners are satisfied with their simple life and therefore do not seek to increase their material enjoyment... They are satisfied with their present lot and environment and therefore do not want to conquer nature but merely be at home with nature and at peace with their lot.

*ib.*

The civilization under which people are restricted and controlled by a material environment from which they cannot escape, and under which they cannot utilize human thought and intellectual power to change environment and improve conditions, is the civilization of a lazy and nonprogressive people. It is a truly materialistic civilization.

*ib.*

DAVID LOW
1891–1963

I have never met anybody who wasn't against war. Even Hitler and
Mussolini were, according to themselves.

In the New York Times [February 10, 1946]

OSIP MANDELSTAM 1891 - 1938

On every still suburban street
The gatekeepers are shoveling snow.

On Every Still Suburban Street [1916], st. 1

In teahouses and in home alike
The samovars' red roses glow.

Ib. st. 2

ELLIOIT PAUL 1891-1958

The last time I see Paris will be on the day I die. The city was inexhaustible, and so is its memory.

The Last Time I Saw Paris¹ [1942], pt. II, 23

HAILIE SELASSIE 1891-

Outside the kingdom of the Lord there is no nation which is greater than any other. God and history will remember your judgment.

Speech, the League of Nations ² [1936]

ARTHUR HAYS SULZBERGER 1891-1968

Obviously, a man's judgment cannot be better than the information on which he has based it. Give him the truth and he may still go wrong when he has the chance to be right, but give him no news or present him only with distorted and incomplete data, with ignorant, sloppy or biased reporting, with propaganda and deliberate falsehoods, and you destroy his whole reasoning processes, and make him something less than a man.

Address, New York State Publishers Association [August 30, 1948]

Freedom cannot be trifled with. You cannot surrender it for security unless in a state of war, and then you must guard carefully the methods of doing.

Upon receiving the Columbia College award for distinguished service [1952]

There has been dropped upon utterance and thought a smoke screen of intimidation that dims essential thought and essential talk and begets a fog through which we wander uncertainly. Nor is it the superzealots who bother me so much in all this — it is the lack of plain old-fashioned guts on the part of those who capitulate to them. Ib.

There is more fear in this country than the facts warrant. Beset by doubt, the nation listens to those who seem to offer a cure, even though the medicine be more harmful than the disease. Once more we are met upon a battlefield testing whether this nation or any nation similarly dedicated can long endure.¹

The vital measure of a newspaper is not its size but its spirit — that is its responsibility to report the news fully, accurately and fairly.

On accepting an award to the New York Times by Temple Israel, Boston [May 9, 1956]

EARL WARREN 1891-

To separate [Negro children] from others of similar age and qualifications solely because of their race generates a feeling of inferiority as to their status in

¹ See Lincoln, p. 639a.
the community that may affect their hearts and minds in a way unlikely ever to be undone. . . . We conclude that in the field of public education the doctrine of “separate but equal” \(^1\) has no place. Separate educational facilities are inherently unequal.


HERBERT V. WILEY
1891–1954

Stand by to crash.

Last command to the crew of the falling U.S. Navy dirigible Akron [April 4, 1933]

STELLA BENSON
1892–1933

Call no man foe, but never love a stranger. To the Unborn, st. 3

PEARL S. BUCK
1892–

I feel no need for any other faith than my faith in human beings. Like Confucius of old, I am so absorbed in the wonder of earth and the life upon it that I cannot think of heaven and the angels. I have enough for this life. If there is no other life, then this one has been enough to make it worth being born, myself a human being.

I Believe [1939]

JOHN BURDON SANDERSON HALDANE
1892–1964

Now, my suspicion is that the universe is not only queerer than we suppose, but queerer than we can suppose. . . . I suspect that there are more things in heaven and earth than are dreamed of, in any philosophy.\(^1\) That is the reason why I have no philosophy myself, and must be my excuse for dreaming. Possible Worlds [1927]

ROBERT HOUGHWOUT JACKSON
1892–1954

If there is any fixed star in our constitutional constellation, it is that no official, high or petty, can prescribe what shall be orthodox in politics, nationalism, religion, or other matters of opinion or force citizens to confess by word or act their faith therein.


The first trial in history for crimes against the peace of the world imposes a grave responsibility. The wrongs which we seek to condemn and punish have been so calculated, so malignant and so devastating that civilization cannot tolerate their being ignored because it cannot survive their being repeated.

Opening address before the International Military Tribunal, Nuremberg [1945]

If it is interstate commerce that feels the pinch, it does not matter how local the operation which applies the squeeze.

U.S. v. Women’s Sportswear Manufacturers Association 336 U.S. 460, 464 [1949]

There is danger that, if the Court does not temper its doctrinaire logic with a little practical wisdom, it will convert the constitutional Bill of Rights into a suicide pact.

Terminiello v. Chicago, 337 U.S. 1, 37 [1949]

It is not the function of our Government to keep the citizen from falling into error; it is the function of the citi-

\(^1\) All railway companies carrying passengers in their coaches in the state shall provide equal but separate accommodations for the white and colored races.—Louisiana Acts of 1890, no. 111, p. 152; quoted by Mr. Justice Henry B. Brown in Plessy v. Ferguson, 163 U.S. 537 [1896]

\(^2\) In a later implementation of the same case (349 U.S. 594 [1955]) the Supreme Court asked that desegregation proceed “with all deliberate speed.”

\(^1\) See Shakespeare, p. 2604.
zen to keep the Government from falling into error.

_American Communications Association v. Douds_, 339 U.S. 382, 442 [1950]

The day that this country ceases to be free for irreligion, it will cease to be free for religion.


_Howard Mumford Jones_

1892–

They say the forties are the dangerous ages. _The Forties_ [1937]

A few unrepentant old sinners wonder if Marx
Also explains the unsocialized pairs in the parks. _Ib. 32_

_Archibald MacLeish_

1892–

Sometimes within the brain’s old ghostly house,
I hear, far off, at some forgotten door, A music and an eerie faint carouse, And stir of echoes down the creaking floor.

_Chambers of Imagery, st. 1_

Beauty is that Medusa’s head Which men go armed to seek and sever. It is most deadly when most dead, And dead will stare and sting forever.

_Ars Poetica [1926]_

The world was always yours: you would not take it.

_Speech to a Crowd_

And here face downward in the sun To feel how swift how secretly The shadow of the night comes on.

_You, Andrew Marvell_ [1930]

Christ but this earth goes over to the squall of time!

_Hi but she heels to it — rail down: ribs down: rolling_

Dakotas under her hull! And the night climbing
Sucking the green from the ferns by these Berkshire boulders!

_The Sunset Piece_

We were the first that found that famous country:
We marched by a king’s name: we crossed the sierras:
Unknown hardships we suffered . . . We were lords of it all.

_Conquistador [1932], Bernal Diaz’ Preface_

She lies on her left side her flank golden:
Her hair is burned black with the strong sun:
The scent of her hair is of rain in the dust on her shoulders:
She has brown breasts and the mouth of no other country.

_Frescoes for Mr. Rockefeller’s City [1933], Landscape as a Nude_ America was promises . . .
It was Man who had been promised.

_America Was Promises [1939]_

_Edward Powys Mathers_

1892–

A love-sick heart dies when the heart is whole,
For all the heart’s health is to be sick with love.

_Ford. Translation from the Hindustani of Miyan Jagnu [eighteenth century]_
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>a</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>EDNA ST. VINCENT MILLAY</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1892–1950</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>All I could see from where I stood</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Was three long mountains and a wood.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Renascence</em> [1912] l. 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The world stands out on either side</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>No wider than the heart is wide;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Above the world is stretched the sky, —</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>No higher than the soul is high.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The heart can push the sea and land</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Farther away on either hand;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The soul can split the sky in two,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>And let the face of God shine through.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>But East and West will pinch the heart That cannot keep them pushed apart;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>And he whose soul is flat — the sky Will cave in on him by and by.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Ib. last lines</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O world, I cannot hold thee close enough!</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>God's World [1917], st. 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lord, I do fear</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thou'zt made the world too beautiful this year.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My soul is all but out of me — let fall</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>No burning leaf; prithee, let no bird call.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Ib. st. 2</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I will be the gladdest thing under the sun!</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I will touch a hundred flowers and not pick one.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Afternoon on a Hill</em> [1917], st. 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Life goes on forever like the gnawing of a mouse.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Ashes of Life</em> [1917], st. 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My candle burns at both ends;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It will not last the night;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>But, ah, my foes, and, oh, my friends —</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>It gives a lovely light.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>A Few Figs from Thistles.</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[1920]. <em>First Fig</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Safe upon the solid rock the ugly houses stand:</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 See Hartley Coleridge, p. 586b.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Ib. The Penitent</em>, <em>Presently</em>, l. 13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whether or not we find what we are seeking</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Is idle, biologically speaking.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Ib. I Shall Forget You</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Passer Mortuus Est</em> [1921], st. 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Death devours all lovely things;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lesbia with her sparrow Shares the darkness — presently</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Every bed is narrow.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Ib. last lines</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My heart is warm with the friends I make,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>And better friends I’ll not be knowing;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yet there isn’t a train I wouldn’t take, No matter where it’s going.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Travel</em> [1921], st. 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I know I am but summer to your heart, And not the full four seasons of the year.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>I Know I Am But Summer</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[1923], l. 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I drank at every vine.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The last was like the first.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I came upon no wine.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>So wonderful as thirst.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Feast</em> [1923], st. 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I only know that summer sang in me</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A little while, that in me sings no more.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>What Lips My Lips Have Kissed</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[1923], l. 11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pity me that the heart is slow to learn</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>What the swift mind beholds at every turn.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Pity Me Not</em> [1923], l. 13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Euclid alone</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Has looked on Beauty bare.1 Fortunate they</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Who, though once only and then but far away,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 See Russell, p. 9132.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Come and see my shining palace built upon the sand!</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>A Few Figs from Thistles.</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Second Fig</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I had a little Sorrow,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Born of a little Sin.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Ib. The Penitent</em>, <em>Presently</em>, l. 13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whether or not we find what we are seeking</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Is idle, biologically speaking.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Ib. I Shall Forget You</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Passer Mortuus Est</em> [1921], st. 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Death devours all lovely things;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lesbia with her sparrow Shares the darkness — presently</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Every bed is narrow.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Ib. last lines</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>My heart is warm with the friends I make,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>And better friends I’ll not be knowing;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yet there isn’t a train I wouldn’t take, No matter where it’s going.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Travel</em> [1921], st. 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I know I am but summer to your heart, And not the full four seasons of the year.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>I Know I Am But Summer</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[1923], l. 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I drank at every vine.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The last was like the first.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I came upon no wine.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>So wonderful as thirst.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Feast</em> [1923], st. 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I only know that summer sang in me</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A little while, that in me sings no more.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>What Lips My Lips Have Kissed</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[1923], l. 11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pity me that the heart is slow to learn</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>What the swift mind beholds at every turn.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Pity Me Not</em> [1923], l. 13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Euclid alone</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Has looked on Beauty bare.1 Fortunate they</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Who, though once only and then but far away,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 See Russell, p. 9132.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Have heard her massive sandal set on stone.  
_Euclid Alone Has Looked on Beauty Bare_ [1923], l. 11

If ever I said, in grief or pride,  
I tired of honest things, I lied.  
_The Goose Girl_ [1923], l. 5

Music my rampart, and my only one.  
_On Hearing a Symphony of Beethoven_ [1928], l. 14

I am not resigned to the shutting away  
of loving hearts in the hard ground.  
So it is, and so it will be, for so it has been, time out of mind:  
Into the darkness they go, the wise and the lovely. Crowned  
With lilies and with laurel they go; but I am not resigned.  
_Dirge Without Music_ [1928], st. 1

Love is not all: it is not meat nor drink  
Nor slumber nor a roof against the rain;  
Nor yet a floating spar to men that sink.  
_Love Is Not All_ [1931], l. 1

__REINHOLD NIEBUHR__  
1892–1971

O God, give us serenity to accept  
what cannot be changed, courage to change  
what should be changed, and wisdom to distinguish  
the one from the other.  
_Prayer_ [1934]

1 This prayer was composed . . . when Niebuhr preached occasionally in the small church near his summer home in Heath, Massachusetts. After the service, Howard Chandler Robbins, a summer neighbor, asked for a copy. He is reported to have been handed the original, with words to the following effect: "Here, take the prayer. I have no further use for it." Other people, it is clear, have felt differently. Robbins published it as part of a pamphlet the following year. Since then it has been adopted as the motto of Alcoholics Anonymous; the U.S.O. distributed millions of copies to servicemen during World War II; the National Council of Churches has reprinted it; and even today it is used commercially on Christmas cards. —_JUNE BINGHAM,,_  
_Courage to Change: An Introduction to the Life and Thought of Reinhold Niebuhr_ [1961]

Goodness, armed with power, is corrupted; and pure love without power is destroyed.  
_Beyond Tragedy_ [1938]

Man’s capacity for justice makes democracy possible, but man’s inclination to injustice makes democracy necessary.  
_The Children of Light and the Children of Darkness_ [1944]

Life has no meaning except in terms of responsibility.  
_Faith and History_ [1949]

Nothing worth doing is completed in our lifetime; therefore, we must be saved by hope. Nothing true or beautiful or good makes complete sense in any immediate context of history; therefore, we must be saved by faith. Nothing we do, however virtuous, can be accomplished alone; therefore, we are saved by love. No virtuous act is quite as virtuous from the standpoint of our friend or foe as from our standpoint. Therefore, we must be saved by the final form of love which is forgiveness.  
_The Irony of American History_ [1952]

__BASIL O’CONNOR__  
1892–

The world cannot continue to wage war like physical giants and to seek peace like intellectual pygmies.  
_Address, National Conference of Christians and Jews_ [1945]

__HAROLD WALLACE ROSS__  
1892–1951

_The New Yorker_ will not be edited for the old lady from Dubuque.  
_Upon founding The New Yorker_ [1925]

1 Later this became “the little old lady from Dubuque.”
TOLKIEN — BRADLEY

JOHN RONALD REUEL TOLKIEN
1892–

In a hole in the ground there lived a hobbit. Not a nasty, dirty, wet hole, filled with the ends of worms and an oozy smell, nor yet a dry, bare, sandy hole with nothing in it to sit down on or to eat: it was a hobbit-hole, and that means comfort.

The Hobbit; or There and Back Again [1937], ch. 1

WENDELL LEWIS WILKIE
1892–1944

Freedom is an indivisible word.1 If we want to enjoy it, and fight for it, we must be prepared to extend it to everyone, whether they are rich or poor, whether they agree with us or not, no matter what their race or the color of their skin.

One World, ch. 13

The Constitution does not provide for first and second class citizens.

An American Program [1944], ch. 2

I believe in America because in it we are free — free to choose our government, to speak our minds, to observe our different religions. Because we are generous with our freedom, we share our rights with those who disagree with us. Because we hate no people and covet no people's lands. Because we are blessed with a natural and varied abundance. Because we have great dreams and because we have the opportunity to make those dreams come true.

His creed, inscribed on a marker by his grave in Rushville, Indiana

DEAN ACHESON
1893–1971

Whatever the outcome of the appeal, I do not intend to turn my back on Alger Hiss.

Statement [Time, February 6, 1950]

MORRIS BISHOP
1893–

After the day is over
And the passers-by are rare
The lights burn low in the barber-shop
And the shades are drawn with care
To hide the haughty barbers
Cutting each other’s hair.

The Tales the Barbers Tell

OMAR BRADLEY
1893–

We have grasped the mystery of the atom and rejected the Sermon on the Mount.

Address [Armistice Day, 1948]

But it [Pearl Harbor], and the subsequent lessons we learned, day by day, until September 1945, should have taught all military men that our military forces are one team — in the game to win regardless of who carries the ball. This is no time for “fancy dans” who won’t hit the line with all they have on every play, unless they can call the signals. Each player on this team — whether he shines in the spotlight of the backfield or eats dirt in the line — must be an All-American.

Testimony, Committee on Armed Services, House of Representatives [October 19, 1949]

In war there is no second prize for the runner-up.

In the Military Review [February 1950]

Red China is not the powerful nation seeking to dominate the world. Frankly, in the opinion of the Joint Chiefs of Staff, this strategy would involve us in the wrong war, at the wrong

1 See Litvinov, p. 941a.
place, at the wrong time, and with the wrong enemy.

*Testimony, Committee on Armed Services and Committee on Foreign Affairs, U.S. Senate [May 15, 1951]*

Only one military organization can hold and gain ground in war—a ground army supported by tactical aviation with supply lines guarded by the navy.

*In the Military Review [September 1951]*

**JAMES BRYANT CONANT** 1893–

He who enters a university walks on hallowed ground.

*Notes on the Harvard Tercentenary [1936]*

Each honest calling, each walk of life, has its own elite, its own aristocracy based on excellence of performance.

*Our Fighting Faith. "In This Country There Are No Classes"* ¹

Liberty like charity must begin at home.

*Ib. Our Unique Heritage* ²

The primary concern of American education today is not the development of the appreciation of the "good life" in young gentlemen born to the purple. . . . Our purpose is to cultivate in the largest possible number of our future citizens an appreciation of both the responsibilities and the benefits which come to them because they are Americans and are free.

*Annual Report to the Board of Overseers, Harvard University* ³ [January 11, 1943]

¹ Baccalaureate sermon [June 16, 1940]. The title is taken from a statement in an address by James A. Garfield [1831–1881], *The Future of the Republic: Its Dangers and its Hopes* [1875].

² Address, opening of the first wartime summer term, Harvard College [June 30, 1943].

³ Describing his purpose, as president of Harvard University, in appointing a University Com-

There is only one proved method of assisting the advancement of pure science—that of picking men of genius, backing them heavily, and leaving them to direct themselves.


The stumbling way in which even the ablest of the scientists in every generation have had to fight through thickets of erroneous observations, misleading generalizations, inadequate formulations, and unconscious prejudice is rarely appreciated by those who obtain their scientific knowledge from textbooks.

*Science and Common Sense [1951]*

**JIMMY DURANTE** 1893–

Goodnight, Mrs. Calabash, wherever you are. ²

*Dese are de conditions dat prevail.* ²

**HANS FALLADA** [RUDOLF DITZEN] 1893–1947

*Little Man, What Now? Title of novel* [1932]

**HERMANN GOERING** 1893–1946

Shoot first and inquire afterwards, and if you make mistakes, I will protect you.

*Instruction for the Prussian police* [1933]

Guns will make us powerful; butter will only make us fat. ¹

*Broadcast [1936]*

When I hear anyone talk of culture, I reach for my revolver. ³

*Attributed*

committee on the Objectives of a General Education in a Free Society. The committee’s report was published [1945] under the title *General Education in a Free Society.*

³ See Goebbels, p. 1040a.
HAROLD JOSEPH LASKI
1893–1950

We live under a system by which the many are exploited by the few, and war is the ultimate sanction of that exploitation.

*Plan or Perish* [1945]

We must plan our civilization or we must perish.

It would be madness to let the purposes or the methods of private enterprise set the habits of the age of atomic energy.

ANITA LOOS
1893–

Gentlemen always seem to remember blondes.

*Gentlemen Prefer Blondes* [1925], ch. 1

She always believed in the old adage, “Leave them while you’re looking good.”

A girl never really looks as well as she does on board a steamship, or even a yacht.

Kissing your hand may make you feel very, very good, but a diamond and sapphire bracelet lasts forever.

JOHN PHILLIPS MARQUAND
1893–1960

It is worthwhile for anyone to have behind him a few generations of honest, hard-working ancestry.

*The Late George Apley* [1937], ch. 3

His father watched him across the gulf of years and pathos which always must divide a father from his son.

Marriage . . . is a damnably serious business, particularly around Boston.

MAO TSE-TUNG
1893–

The contradiction between imperialism and the Chinese nation, and the contradiction between feudalism and the great masses of the people, are the principal contradictions in modern Chinese society. . . . The great revolutions of modern and contemporary China have emerged and developed on the basis of these fundamental contradictions.

*Selected Works*, III, pp. 81–82

Armament is an important factor in war, but not the decisive factor. . . . Man, not material, forms the decisive factor.

War cannot be divorced from politics for a single moment.

The people are like water and the army is like fish.

Aspects of China’s Anti-Japanese Struggle [1948]

“Let a hundred flowers blossom” and “let a hundred schools of thought contend.”

*Speech, Peking* [February 27, 1957]

The policy of letting a hundred flowers blossom and a hundred schools of thought contend is designed to promote the flourishing of the arts and the progress of science; it is designed to encourage creativity.

1 From *Sources of Chinese Tradition*, edited by William Theodore de Bary [1966].

2 There is still one absolute weapon. . . . That weapon is man himself. —MATTHEW B. RIDGWAY, *Address, Cleveland, Ohio* [November 10, 1953]

3 See von Clausewitz, p. 544b.
able a socialist culture to thrive in our land. Different forms and styles in art can develop freely, and different schools in science can develop freely, and different schools in science can contend freely. We think that it is harmful to the growth of art and science if administrative measures are used to impose one particular style of art or school of thought and to ban another.

Speech, Peking

When the majority of the people have clear-cut criteria to go by, criticism and self-criticism can be conducted along proper lines, and these criteria can be applied to people's words and actions to determine whether they are fragrant flowers or poisonous weeds.

Ib.

Vladimir Mayakovsky

If you wish,
I shall be irreproachably tender:
Not a man, but a cloud in pants!

Cloud in Pants [1914–1915]

Citizen!
Consider my traveling expenses:
Poetry —
all of it —
is a trip into the unknown.

Conversation with a Tax Collector about Poetry [1926]

Then there is amortization,
the worst of all:
amortization of heart and soul. Ib.

Albert Szent-Györgyi von Nagyrapolt

The real scientist . . . is ready to bear privation and, if need be, starvation rather than let anyone dictate to him which direction his work must take.

Science Needs Freedom [World Digest, 1943]

Wilfred Owen

1893–1918

Above all, this book is not concerned with Poetry,
The subject of it is War, and the pity of War.
The Poetry is in the pity.
All a poet can do is warn.1

Preface to the Poems [published 1920]

What passing bells for these who die as cattle?
Only the monstrous anger of the guns.
Only the stuttering rifles' rapid rattle
Can patter out their hasty orisons.

The Anthem for Doomed Youth, st. 1

And bugles calling for them from sad shires.

Ib.

What candles may be held to speed them all?
Not in the hands of boys, but in their eyes
Shall shine the holy glimmers of good-byes.

Ib.

And each slow dusk a drawing-down of blinds.

Ib.

If anything might rouse him now
The kind old sun will know.

Futility, st. 1

— Oh what made fatuous sunbeams toil
To break earth's sleep at all? Ib. st. 2

Red lips are not so red
As the stained stones kissed by the English dead.
Kindness of wooed and wooer
Seems shame to their love pure.

Greater Love

Courage was mine, and I had mystery,
Wisdom was mine, and I had mastery,
To miss the march of this retreating world
Into vain citadels that are not walled.

Strange Meeting

1 The last three lines serve as the motto for Benjamin Britten's War Requiem (Op. 66), which uses the Latin text of the Mass for the Dead and some of the poems of Wilfred Owen.
DOROTHY PARKER
1893–1967

Where's the man could ease a heart
Like a satin gown?

\textit{The Satin Dress}, st. 1

Four be the things I am wiser to know:
Idleness, sorrow, a friend, and a foe.
\textit{Inventory}, st. 1

Four be the things I'd been better without:
Love, curiosity, freckles, and doubt.
\textit{Ib.} st. 2

Scratch a lover, and find a foe.
\textit{Ballade of a Great Weariness},
st. 1

Men seldom make passes
At girls who wear glasses.
\textit{News Item}

Guns aren't lawful;
Nooses give;
Gas smells awful;
You might as well live.
\textit{Résumé}

Why is it no one ever sent me yet
One perfect limousine, do you suppose?
Ah no, it's always just my luck to get
One perfect rose.
\textit{One Perfect Rose}, st. 3

He lies below, correct in cypress wood,
And entertains the most exclusive worms.
\textit{Epitaph for a Very Rich Man}

There was nothing more fun than a man!
\textit{The Little Old Lady in Lavender Silk}, st. 3

Excuse my dust.
\textit{Epitaph, suggested by herself}

Wit has truth in it; wisecracking is simply calisthenics with words.
\textit{In Paris Review} [Summer 1956]

SIR HERBERT READ
1893–

Poetry can never again become a popular art until the poet gives himself wholly to "the cadence of consenting feet."\footnote{The quotation is from \textit{Phases of English Poetry} [1928].}

\textit{Phases of English Poetry} [1928]

The no-man's-years between the wars [1919–1939].
\textit{Annals of Innocence and Experience} [1940]

JOACHIM VON RIBBENTROP
1893–1945

The Führer is always right.
\textit{Address, Königsberg} [August 24, 1939]

ROBERT LEROY RIPLEY
1893–1949

Believe It or Not.
\textit{Title of syndicated newspaper feature}

HAROLD CLAYTON UREY
1893–

We need first of all to be thoroughly frightened.
\textit{Speech on the atomic bomb} [December 3, 1945]

The most dangerous situation that humanity has ever faced in all history.
\textit{One World or None} [1946], ch. 2

MAE WEST
1893–

Come up and see me sometime.
\textit{Diamond Lil} \footnote{The play was later made into a movie, \textit{She Done Him Wrong.}} [1932]

Beulah, peel me a grape.
\textit{I'm No Angel} [1933]

FRED ALLEN
1894–1956

Hollywood is a great place if you're an orange.
\textit{Saying}
To a newspaperman a human being is an item with the skin wrapped around it.

Donald Blanding
1894-1957
It's more than just an easy word for casual goodbye;
It's gayer than a greeting, and it's sadder than a sigh.

Aloha Oe: Its Meaning
It's said a hundred different ways, in sadness and in joy,
Aloha means "I love you." So I say "Aloha Oe."

Edward Estlin Cummings
1894-1962
All in green went my love riding
on a great horse of gold
into the silver dawn.

All in green went my love riding
[1923]

four lean hounds crouched low and
smiling
my heart fell dead before.

in Just-
spring when the world is mud-
luscious the little
lame balloonman
whistles far and wee

Chansons Innocentes [1923], 1
when the world is puddle-wonderful

Ib.

Buffalo Bill's
defunct
who used to
ride a watersmooth-silver

stallion

and break onetwothreefourfive pigeons-
justlikethat

Jesus
he was a handsome man
and what i want to know is

The terror of typesetters, an enigma to book
reviewers, and the special target of all the world's
literary philistines. — Publisher's note, Modern
Library edition of The Enormous Room

how do you like your blueeyed boy
Mister Death Portraits [1923], 8

the Cambridge ladies who live in fur-
nished souls
are unbeautiful and have comfortable
minds.

Sonnets — Realities [1923], I

Humanity i love you because
when you're hard up you pawn your
intelligence to buy a drink.

Humanity i love you [1925]
i spill my bright incalculable soul.

Sonnets [1925], II

take it from me kiddo
believe me
my country, 'tis of

you, land of the Cluett
Shirt Boston Garter and Spearmint
Girl With The Wrigley Eyes (of you
land of the Arrow Ide
and Earl &
Wilson
Collars) of you i
sing: land of Abraham Lincoln and
Lydia E. Pinkham,
land above all of Just Add Hot Water
And Serve —
from every B.V.D.

let freedom ring

amen.

Poem, Or Beauty Hurts
Mr. Vinal [1926]

Turn Your Shirttails Into
Drawers and If It Isn't An Eastman It
Isn't A

Kodak

And there're a
hun-dred-mil-lion-oth-ers, like
all of you successfully if
delicately gelded (or spaded)
gentlemen (and ladies)

a tiny violetflavored nuisance

next to of course god america i
love you land of the pilgrims' and so forth

next to of course god america i

[1926]

thy sons acclaim your glorious name by
gorry

by jingo by gee by gosh by gum Ib.

for life's not a paragraph
And death i think is no parenthesis.

since feeling is first [1926]

lady through whose profound and frag-
ile lips
the sweet small clumsy feet of April

came

into the ragged meadow of my soul.

if i have made, my lady, intricate [1926]

i sing of Olaf glad and big

whose warmest heart recoiled at war

i sing of Olaf glad and big [1931]

"i will not kiss your f.ing flag" Ib.

"there is some s. I will not eat" Ib.

unless statistics lie he was

more brave than me: more blond than you. Ib.

somewhere i have never travelled, gladly

beyond

any experience, your eyes have their silence.

somewhere I have never travelled [1931]

nobody, not even the rain, has such

small hands Ib.

King Christ, this world is all aleak;

and lifepreservers there are none:

and waves which only He may walk

Who dares to call Himself a man.

Jehovah buried, Satan dead [1935]

Always the beautiful answer who asks

a more beautiful question.

Collected Poems [1938], introduction

as freedom is a breakfastfood

or truth can live with right and wrong

or molehills are from mountains made

— long enough and just so long

will being pay the rent of seem

and genius please the talentgang

and water most encourage flame

as freedom is a breakfastfood

[1940]

worms are the words but joy's the voice

Ib.

anyone lived in a pretty how town
(with up so floating many bells down)

spring summer autumn winter

he sang his didn't he danced his did.

anyone lived in a pretty how town [1940]

my father moved through dooms of love

through sames of am through haves of
give,

singing each morning out of each night

my father moved through depths of height

my father moved through dooms of love [1940]

though dull were all we taste as bright,
bitter all utterly things sweet,
maggoty minus and dumb death
all we inherit, all bequeath Ib.

and nothing quite so least as truth

— i say though hate were why men breathe —
because my father lived his soul

love is the whole and more than all

Ib.

a politician is an arse upon

which everyone has sat except a man

One Times One [1944], 10

mr u will not be missed

who as an anthologist

sold the many on the few

not excluding mr u Ib. 11

pity this busy monster, manunkind,

not. Progress is a comfortable disease.

Ib. 14

A world of made

is not a world of born Ib.
We doctors know a hopeless case if—listen: there's a hell of a good universe next door; let's go.

One Times One, 14

what if a much of a which of a wind gives the truth to summer's lie.

Ib. 20

—when skies are hanged and oceans drowned, the single secret will still be man

Ib.

all ignorance toboggans into know and trudges up to ignorance again

Ib. 39

Aldous Leonard Huxley 1894—1963

There are not enough bon mots in existence to provide any industrious conversationalist with a new stock for every social occasion.

Point Counter Point [1928], ch. 7

A bad book is as much of a labor to write as a good one; it comes as sincerely from the author's soul.

Ib. 13

There is no substitute for talent. Industry and all the virtues are of no avail.

Ib.

Parodies and caricatures are the most penetrating of criticisms.

Ib. 28

Blood of the world, time staunchless flows;
The wound is mortal and is mine.

Seasons

Over her the swan shook slowly free
The folded glory of his wings, and made
A white-walled tent of soft and luminous shade.

Leda

A poor degenerate from the ape,
Whose hands are four, whose tail's a limb,
I contemplate my flaccid shape

And know I may not rival him
Save with my mind.

First Philosopher's Song

Nikita Sergeyevich Khrushchev 1894—1971

Cult of personality.

Special Report to Twentieth Party Congress [February 1956]

About the capitalist states, it doesn't depend on you whether or not we exist. If you don't like us, don't accept our invitations, and don't invite us to come and see you. Whether you like it or not, history is on our side. We will bury you.¹

Reported statement at reception for Władysław Gomułka at the Polish Embassy, Moscow [November 18, 1956]

Life is short; live it up.

Quoted by the New York Times Magazine [August 3, 1958]

Westbrook Pegler 1894—

The Era of Wonderful Nonsense.

Mr. Gump Himself

I am a reactionary, that is what I am, and I would like to see a political reaction get off to a good start in our largest city.

In the New York World-Telegram [October 31, 1941]

I am a member of the rabble in good standing.

The Lynching Story

¹ Neither the original nor the translation of the last two sentences appeared in either Pravda or the New York Times which carried the rest of the text. Another possible translation of the last sentence is "We shall be present at your funeral," i.e., we shall outlive you; but the above is the familiar version.

² The period of spending and speculation during the "Coolidge prosperity."
A "brass hat" is an officer of at least one rank higher than you whom you don't like and who doesn't like you.¹

Speech, Chamber of Commerce, Wilson, North Carolina [February 15, 1946]

Try tropic for your balm,
Try storm,
And after storm, calm.
Try snow of heaven, heavy, soft, and slow,
Brilliant and warm.
Nothing will help, and nothing do much harm.

Of the Properties of Nature for Healing an Illness, st. 1

Well, if I called the wrong number, why did you answer the 'phone?

Caption for cartoon (The New Yorker)

I love the idea of there being two sexes, don't you?¹

He knows all about art, but he doesn't know what he likes.¹

It's a naive domestic Burgundy without any breeding, but I think you'll be amused by its presumption.¹

The War Between Men and Women. Series of cartoons

Is Sex Necessary?

Title of book [1929] written with E. B. White

Let Your Mind Alone.

Title of book [1937]

¹Some big brass hat from the War Office. — James Hilton, Goodbye, Mr. Chips [1934], ch. 14

Early to rise and early to bed makes a male healthy and wealthy and dead.
Fables for Our Time [1940].
The Shrike and the Chipmunks

You might as well fall flat on your face as lean over too far backward.
Ib. The Bear Who Let It Alone

Don't count your boobies until they're hatched.
Ib. The Unicorn in the Garden

It is better to know some of the questions than all of the answers.

Saying

Wit is the only wall
Between us and the dark. Wit, st. 1

He talked, and as he talked
Wallpaper came alive;
Suddenly ghosts walked
And four doors were five.
The Storyteller, st. 1

Grass nibbling inward
Like green fire.

Former Barn Lot, st. 3

We have decided to call the entire field of control and communication theory, whether in the machine or in the animal, by the name of Cybernetics, which we form from the Greek [for] steersman. Cybernetics [1948]

This new development [automation] has unbounded possibilities for good and for evil. Ib.

The independent scientist who is worth the slightest consideration as a scientist has a consecration which comes entirely from within himself: a vocation which demands the possibility of supreme self-sacrifice.
The Human Use of Human Beings [1950]
HILLYER
HILLYER
of
has
has
for
an
8
we
plumes
power
the
or
much
whole
beauty,
dispensary
as
yoo
found
love.
Hate
All
curative
love
queen
all
medicine
and
are
wish
or
reason
be
is
is
cold/
forces;
is
common
fractions.
dark,
and
of
nature
women,
the
system,
Outlaw
fear
EDWARD
for
the
a
know
Yorker
as
starch,
are.
to
experience
vogue
God
not,
Robert
Sophocles,
our
are
is
The
WINDSOR HILLYER
DUKE OF WINDSOR
KING EDWARD VIII
1894-1972
I have found it impossible to carry
the heavy burden of responsibility and
to discharge my duties as King as I
would wish to do without the help and
support of the woman I love.
Farewell broadcast after abdica-
tion [December 11, 1936]

RICHARD BUCKMINSTER
FULLER
1895–
We must think of our whole eco-
nomics in terms of a preventive
pathology instead of a curative pa-
thology.
Don’t oppose forces; use them.
God is a verb,
Not a noun.
No More Secondhand God

Nature has . . . some sort of arith-
metical-geometrical coordinate system,
because nature has all kinds of models.
What we experience of nature is in
models, and all of nature’s models are
so beautiful. It struck me that nature’s
system must be a real beauty, because
in chemistry we find that the associa-
tions are always in beautiful whole
numbers — there are no fractions.
From In the Outlaw Area; pro-
file by CALVIN TOMKINS, The
New Yorker [January 8, 1966]

All nature’s structuring, associating,
and patterning must be based on tri-
angles, because there is no structural
validity otherwise. This is nature’s basic
structure, and it is modelable. 1b.

Either war is obsolete or men are.
1b.

ROBERT GRAVES
1895–
As you are woman, so be lovely:
As you are lovely, so be various,
Merciful as constant, constant as vari-
ous,
So be mine, as I yours for ever.
Pygmalion to Galatea

Hate is a fear, and fear is rot
That canker's root and fruit alike:
Fight cleanly then, hate not, fear not,
Strike with no madness when you
strike.
Hate Not, Fear Not

“How is your trade, Aquarius,
This frosty night?”
“Complaints is many and various,
And my feet are cold,” says Aquarius.
Star Talk, st. 5

I do not love the Sabbath,
The soapsuds and the starch,
The troops of solemn people
Who to Salvation march.
The Boy Out of Church

“Blonde or dark, sir?” says enough
Whether of women, drink, or snuff.
Blonde or Dark?

Goodbye to All That.
Title of autobiography [1929]

A well-chosen anthology is a com-
plete dispensary of medicine for the
more common mental disorders, and
may be used as much for prevention as
cure.
On English Poetry, 26

The reason why the hains stand on
end, the eyes water, the throat is con-
stricted, the skin crawls and a shiver
runs down the spine when one writes or
reads a true poem is that a true poem is
necessarily an invocation of the White
Goddess, or Muse, the Mother of All
Living, the ancient power of fright and
lust — the female spider or the queen
bee whose embrace is death.1
The White Goddess [1948], ch. 1

ROBERT HILLYER
1895-1961
Ah, could we know what vogue will be
tomorrow,
What plumes of Paradise our pens
could borrow!
A Letter to Robert Frost [1937]

1 See Sophocles, p. 89a.
Blest be thy name, O Vogue, that canst embalm
A minor poet with a potted palm;
Make me immortal in thy exegesis —
Or failing that, at least a Doctor’s thesis.

A Letter to Robert Frost

Basil Henry Liddell Hart
1895-1972

Keep strong, if possible. In any case, keep cool. Have unlimited patience. Never corner an opponent, and always assist him to save his face. Put yourself in his shoes — so as to see things through his eyes. Avoid self-righteousness like the devil — nothing so self-blinding.

Deterrent or Defense [1960].
Advice to Statesmen

Groucho Marx
1895-

I never forget a face, but in your case I'll make an exception. Saying

Lewis Mumford
1895-

People have hesitated to call Whitman’s poetry poetry; it is useless to deny that they belong to sacred literature.

The Golden Day [1926], 5

Layer upon layer, past times preserve themselves in the city until life itself is finally threatened with suffocation; then, in sheer defense, modern man invents the museum.

The Culture of Cities [1938]

Edward E. Paramore, Jr.
1895-

Oh, the North Countree is a hard countree
That mothers a bloody brood;
And its icy arms hold hidden charms

For the greedy, the sinful and lewd.
And strong men rust, from the gold
And the lust
That sears the Northland soul.

The Ballad of Yukon Jake [1921]

Oh, tough as a steak was Yukon Jake —
Hard-boiled as a picnic egg.

Edmund Wilson
1895-

As for the aims and ideals of Marxism, there is one feature of them that is now rightly suspect. The taking-over by the state of the means of production and the dictatorship in the interests of the proletariat can by themselves never guarantee the happiness of anybody but the dictators themselves. Marx and Engels, coming out of authoritarian Germany, tended to imagine socialism in authoritarian terms; and Lenin and Trotsky after them, forced as they were to make a beginning among a people who had known nothing but autocracy, also emphasized this side of socialism and founded a dictatorship which perpetuated itself as an autocracy.

To the Finland Station [1940].
Summary as of 1940

I have derived a good deal more benefit of the civilizing as well as of the inspirational kind [of tradition] from the admirable American bathroom than I have from the cathedrals of Europe. . . . I have had a good many more uplifting thoughts, creative and expansive visions — while soaking in comfortable baths or drying myself after bracing showers — in well-equipped American bathrooms than I have ever had in any cathedral.

A Piece of My Mind [1956], ch. 4

I attribute such success as I have had to the use of the periodic sentence.

An Interview with Edmund Wilson [1962]
If you can bounce high, bounce for her too,  
Till she cry "Lover, gold-hatted, high-bouncing lover,  
I must have you!"  
_The Great Gatsby_ [1925], epigraph

Everyone suspects himself of at least one of the cardinal virtues, and this is mine: I am one of the few honest people that I have ever known.  
_Ib. ch. 3_

Her voice is full of money.  
_Ib. 7_

Thirty — the promise of a decade of loneliness, a thinning list of single men to know, a thinning briefcase of enthusiasm, thinning hair.  
_Ib._

They were careless people, Tom and Daisy — they smashed up things and creatures and then retreated back into their money or their vast carelessness, or whatever it was that kept them together, and let other people clean up the mess they had made.  
_Ib. 9_

So we beat on, boats against the current, borne back ceaselessly into the past.  
_Ib. last line_

One writes of scars healed, a loose parallel to the pathology of the skin, but there is no such thing in the life of an individual. There are open wounds, shrunk sometimes to the size of a pinprick, but wounds still. The marks of suffering are more comparable to the loss of a finger, or of the sight of an eye. We may not miss them, either, for one minute in a year, but if we should there is nothing to be done about it.  
_Tender Is the Night_ [1933],  
_bk. III, ch. 13_

The test of a first-rate intelligence is the ability to hold two opposed ideas in the mind at the same time, and still retain the ability to function.  
_The Crack-up_ [1936]

In a real dark night of the soul it is always three o'clock in the morning.  
_Ib._

1 See Napoleon, p. 504b, and note.
It was about then [1920] that I wrote a line which certain people will not let me forget: “She was a faded but still lovely woman of twenty-seven.”

—Early Success [1937]

Egyptian Proverb: The worst things:
To be in bed and sleep not,
To want for one who comes not.
To try to please and please not.

—Notebooks

Show me a hero and I will write you a tragedy.

—Ib.

Draw your chair up close to the edge of the precipice and I’ll tell you a story.

—Ib.

It is in the thirties that we want friends. In the forties we know they won’t save us any more than love did.

—Ib.

The hangover became a part of the day as well allowed-for as the Spanish siesta.

—My Lost City

All good writing is swimming under water and holding your breath.

—Undated letter

HAROLD N. GILBERT
1896–1966

Keep ’em flying.
_Slogan of the Air Forces, poster caption, World War II_

GRAHAM LEE HEMMINGER
1896–1949

Tobacco is a dirty weed. I like it.
It satisfies no normal need. I like it.
It makes you thin, it makes you lean,
It takes the hair right off your bean.¹

¹In _The Crack-up_, edited by Edmund Wilson [1945].

JOE JACOBS
1896–1940

We was robbed!

_After the heavyweight title fight between Max Schmeling and Jack Sharkey [June 21, 1932], Jacobs, Schmeling’s manager, shouted into the microphone this protest against the decision._

—I should of stood in bed.

_After leaving a sickbed to attend the World’s Series in Detroit [October 1935] and betting on the loser_

ROBERT Emmet SHERWOOD
1896–1955

The trouble with me is, I belong to a vanishing race. I’m one of the intellectuals.

—*The Petrified Forest_ [1934]

Poor, dear God. Playing Idiot’s Delight. The game that never means anything, and never ends.

—Idiot’s Delight [1936]

LUTHER W. YOUNGDAHL
1896–

When public excitement runs high as to alien ideologies, is the time when we must be particularly alert not to impair the ancient landmarks set up in the Bill of Rights.

_United States v. Lattimore, 112 F. Supp. 507, 518 [May 2, 1953]_

JOSEPH AUSLANDER
1897–1965

So there are no more words and all is ended;

¹See Anonymous, p. 1085b.
The timbrel is stilled, the clarion laid away;
And Love with streaming hair goes unattended
Back to the loneliness of yesterday.
So There Are No More Words

LOUISE BOGAN
1897–
I burned my life that I might find
A passion wholly of the mind,
Thought divorced from eye and bone,
Ecstasy come to breath alone.

The Alchemist
I had found unmysterious flesh —
Not the mind’s avid substance — still
Passionate beyond the will.  
Ib.

Women have no wilderness in them,
They are provident instead,
Content in the tight hot cell of their hearts
To eat dusty bread.  

BERNARD DE VOTO
1897–1955
New England is a finished place. Its destiny is that of Florence or Venice, not Milan, while the American empire careers onward toward its unpredicted end. . . . It is the first American section to be finished, to achieve stability in the conditions of its life. It is the first old civilization, the first permanent civilization in America.

New England: There She Stands.  
In Harper’s Magazine [March 1932]

The West begins where the average annual rainfall drops below twenty inches. When you reach the line which marks that drop — for convenience, the one hundredth meridian — you have reached the West.

The Plundered Province. In Harper’s Magazine [August 1934]

Pessimism is only the name that men of weak nerves give to wisdom.

Mark Twain: The Ink of History. Address, University of Missouri [December 1935]

Art is the terms of an armistice signed with fate.

Mark Twain at Work [1942]

The achieved West had given the United States something that no people had ever had before, an internal, domestic empire.

The Year of Decision [1943]

Between the amateur and the professional . . . there is a difference not only in degree but in kind. The skillful man is, within the function of his skill, a different integration, a different nervous and muscular and psychological organization. . . . A tennis player or a watchmaker or an airplane pilot is an automatism but he is also criticism and wisdom.

Across the Wide Missouri [1947]

You can no more keep a martini in the refrigerator than you can keep a kiss there. The proper union of gin and vermouth is a great and sudden glory; it is one of the happiest marriages on earth and one of the shortest-lived.

The Hour [1951]

The water of life was given to us to make us see for a while that we are more nearly men and women, more nearly kind and gentle and generous, pleasanter and stronger, than without its vision there is any evidence we are.

Ib.

One of the facts which define the United States is that its national and its imperial boundaries are the same. Another is that it is a political unit which occupies a remarkably coherent geographical unit of continental extent.

The Course of Empire [1952], preface

History abhors determinism but cannot tolerate chance.  
Ib.
### The dawn of knowledge is usually the false dawn.

*The Course of Empire, ch. 2*

### SIR ANTHONY EDEN 1897–

Every succeeding scientific discovery makes greater nonsense of old-time conceptions of sovereignty.  
*Speech, House of Commons [November 22, 1945]*

### WILLIAM FAULKNER 1897–1962

Time is dead as long as it is being clicked off by little wheels; only when the clock stops does time come to life.  
*The Sound and the Fury [1929], June Second 1910*

I’ve seed de first en de last . . . I seed de beginnin, en now I sees de endin.  
*Ib. April Eighth 1928*

Because no battle is ever won he said. They are not even fought. The field only reveals to man his own folly and despair, and victory is an illusion of philosophers and fools.  
*Ib.*

They [the Negroes] will endure. They are better than we are. Stronger than we are. Their vices are vices aped from white men or that white men and bondage have taught them: improvidence and intemperance and evasion — not laziness: evasion: of what white men had set them to, not for their aggrandizement or even comfort but his own . . . And their virtues . . . Endurance . . . and pity and tolerance and forbearance and fidelity and love of children . . . whether their own or not or black or not.

*The Bear [1932], pt. IV*

Poor man, Poor mankind.  
*Light in August [1932], ch. 4*

Too much happens . . . Man performs, engenders, so much more than he can or should have to bear. That’s how he finds that he can bear anything. . . . That’s what’s so terrible.  
*Light in August, ch. 13*

My, my. A body does get around. Here we aint been coming from Alabama but two months, and now it’s already Tennessee.  
*Ib. 21*

It’s not when you realize that nothing can help you — religion, pride, anything — it’s when you realize that you don’t need any aid.  
*Ib.*

Gettysburg. . . . You cant understand it. You would have to be born there.  
*Absalom, Absalom! [1936], ch. 9*

Why do you hate the South?  
I dont hate it . . . I dont hate it. . . . I dont hate it he thought, panting in the cold air, the iron New England dark; I dont. I dont! I dont hate it! I dont hate it!  
*Ib.*

He [the writer] must teach himself that the basest of all things is to be afraid; and, teaching himself that, forget it forever, leaving no room in his workshop for anything but the old verities and truths of the heart, the old universal truths lacking which any story is ephemeral and doomed — love and honor and pity and pride and compassion and sacrifice.

*Speech upon receiving the Nobel Prize [December 10, 1950]*

I decline to accept the end of man.  
*Ib.*

I believe that man will not merely endure: he will prevail.  
*Ib.*

It is the writer’s privilege to help man endure by lifting his heart.  
*Ib.*

JEFFERSON, YOKNAPATAWPHA CO., Mississippi. Area, 2400 Square Miles. Population, Whites, 6298; Negroes, 9313. WILLIAM FAULKNER, Sole Owner & Proprietor.  
*Caption for map drawn by author [1951]*

---

1 Representing, in context, the South.
The writer's only responsibility is to his art. He will be completely ruthless if he is a good one. He has a dream. It anguishes him so much he must get rid of it. He has no peace until then. Everything goes by the board: honor, pride, decency, security, happiness, all, to get the book written. If a writer has to rob his mother, he will not hesitate; the "Ode on a Grecian Urn" is worth any number of old ladies.


Really the writer doesn't want success. . . . He knows he has a short span of life, that the day will come when he must pass through the wall of oblivion, and he wants to leave a scratch on that wall — Kilroy was here ¹ — that somebody a hundred, or a thousand years later will see.

Faulkner in the University [1959], Session 8

PAUL JOSEPH GOEBBELS
1897–1945

We can do without butter, but, despite all our love of peace, not without arms. One cannot shoot with butter but with guns.²

Address, Berlin [January 17, 1936]

DAVID McCORD
1897–

A handful of sand is an anthology of the universe.

Once and for All [1929], introduction

Call home the child, whose credulous first hours
Burn at the heart of living, and surprise
The better reason with unbidden truth.

A Bucket of Bees [1934]

March is outside the door
Flaming some old desire
As man turns uneasily from his fire.

The Crows [1934]

By and by
God caught his eye.

Epitaphs: The Writer

Still for us where Cottons mather
In the spring the Willas cather
As of yore.

And What's More: On Stopping at a New Hampshire Inn [1941]

The decent docent doesn't doze;
He teaches standing on his toes.
His student doesn't doze and does,
And that's what teaching is and was.

What Cheer [1945]

But man must light for man
The fires no other can,
And find in his own eye
Where the strange crossroads lie.

Communion [1950]

Life is the garment we continually alter, but which never seems to fit.

Whereas to Mr. Franklin [1956]

Your life will be rich for others only as it is rich for you.

On the Frontiers of Understanding [1959]

ERICH MARIA REMARQUE
1897–1970

Monotonously the lorries sway, monotonously come the calls, monotonously falls the rain. It falls on our heads and on the heads of the dead up the line, on the body of the little recruit with the wound that is so much too big for his hip; it falls on Kemmerich's grave; it falls in our hearts.

All Quiet on the Western Front ¹ [1929]

¹ Im Westen Nichts Neues.

² See Anonymous, p. 1106b.

² Probably the origin of the slogan "Guns or butter." See Goering, p. 1026b.
THORNTON NIVEN
WILDER
1897–

Even memory is not necessary for love. There is a land of the living and a land of the dead and the bridge is love, the only survival, the only meaning.

_The Bridge of San Luis Rey_ [1927], _last lines_

A man looks pretty small at a wedding, George. All those good women standing shoulder to shoulder, making sure that the knot's tied in a mighty public way. _Our Town_ [1938]

The dead don't stay interested in us living people for very long. Gradually, gradually, they let go hold of the earth ... and the ambitions they had ... and the pleasures they had ... and the things they suffered ... and the people they loved. They get weaned away from earth — that's the way I put it, weaned away.

_Ib._

That's what it was to be alive. To move about in a cloud of ignorance; to go up and down trampling on the feelings of those about you. To spend and waste time as though you had a million years. To be always at the mercy of one self-centered passion, or another. Now you know — that's the happy existence you wanted to go back to.

_Ib._

I hold that we cannot be said to be aware of our minds save under responsibility. _The Ides of March_ [1948]

STEPHEN VINCENT
BENÉT
1898–1943

I died in my boots like a pioneer
With the whole wide sky above me.
_The Ballad of William Sycamore_

He could fiddle all the bugs off a sweet potato vine.
_The Mountain Whippoorwill_ [1923], _st. 22_

Oh, Georgia booze is mighty fine booze,

The best yuh ever poured yuh,
But it eats the soles right offen yore shoes.
For Hell's broke loose in Georgia.
_The Mountain Whippoorwill_,
st. 48

I have fallen in love with American names.
The sharp names that never get fat,
The snakeskin titles of mining claims,
The plumed war bonnet of Medicine Hat,

Tucson and Deadwood and Lost Mule Flat.

_American Names_ [1927], _st. 1_

Bury my heart at Wounded Knee.
_Ib. st. 7_

American Muse, whose strong and diverse heart
So many men have tried to understand
But only made it smaller with their art,
Because you are as various as your land.

_John Brown's Body_ [1928],
 Invocation

And Thames and all the rivers of the kings
Ran into Mississippi and were drowned.
_Ib._

Broad-streeted Richmond . . .
The trees in the streets are old trees used to living with people,
Family trees that remember your grandfather's name.

_Ib. bk. IV_

Stonewall Jackson, wrapped in his beard and his silence.
_Ib._

A great victor, in defeat as great,
No more, no less, always himself in both.
_Ib._

The ant finds kingdoms in a foot of ground.
_Ib._

But all of them are sure they know God's will.
I am the only man who does not know it.

_Sherman's buzzin' along to de sea,
Like Moses ridin' on a bumblebee._

_Ib. VIII_
We thought we were done with these things but we were wrong.
We thought, because we had power, we had wisdom.
*Litany for Dictatorships* [1936]

Our fathers and ourselves sowed dragon's teeth.
Our children know and suffer the armed men. *Ib.*

If two New Hampshire men aren’t a match for the devil, we might as well give the country back to the Indians.

**The Devil and Daniel Webster** [1936]

Even the damned may salute the eloquence of Mr. Webster. *Ib.*

They were half of the first families in Virginia.
Well, where do you start, when you start counting F.F.V.S?

*Western Star* [1943], bk. I

---

**HORACE GREGORY**

1898–

My boyhood saw Greek islands floating over Harvard Square.

*Chorus for Survival* [1935], 14

---

**CLIVE STAPLES LEWIS**

1898–1963

The safest road to Hell is the gradual one — the gentle slope, soft underfoot, without sudden turnings, without milestones, without signposts.

*The Screwtape Letters* [1941], 12

The Future is something which everyone reaches at the rate of sixty minutes an hour, whatever he does, whoever he is. *Ib. 25*

The long, dull, monotonous years of middle-aged prosperity or middle-aged adversity are excellent campaigning weather [for the Devil]. *Ib. 28*

---

**AMELIA EARHART PUTNAM**

1898–1937

Courage is the price that life exacts for granting peace.

The soul that knows it not, knows no release

From little things;
Knows not the livid loneliness of fear,
Nor mountain heights where bitter joy can hear
The sound of wings. *Courage*

**DOROTHY E. REID**

A goosegirl ermined is a goosegirl still
And geese will gabble everywhere she goes. *Not in Andersen*

---

**YOKOMITSU RIICHI**

1898–1947

Pleasure — indeed there is nothing to compare with the gaiety and trans-

---

1 The speaker in the poem is Emerson.
pacency of the pleasure before death. The heart begins to choke from its extemity of pleasure, as if it were licking some luscious piece of fruit.

Jikan [Time] [1931]

NOEL COWARD 1899–

Mad dogs and Englishmen go out in the midday sun;
The Japanese don’t care to, the Chinese wouldn’t dare to;
Hindus and Argentines sleep firmly from twelve to one,
But Englishmen detest a siesta.

Mad Dogs and Englishmen

Dance, dance, dance, little lady,
Life is fleeting
To the rhythm beating
In your mind.

Dance, Dance, Dance, Little Lady [1928]

I’ll see you again,
Whenever spring breaks through again.

Bittersweet [1929], act I sc. 1

Certain women should be struck regularly, like gongs.

Private Lives [1930], act III

I’ve got those weary Twentieth-Century Blues.

Cavalcade [1931], pt. 3, sc. 2

Don’t Let’s be Beastly to the Germans.

Title of song

HART CRANE 1899–1932

And yet this great wink of eternity,
Of rimless floods, unfettered leewardings.

Voyages [1926], II

Adagios of islands, O my Prodigal.

Ib.

Bind us in time, O seasons clear, and awe.

O minstrel galleons of Carib fire,
Bequeath us to no earthly shore until
Is answered in the vortex of our grave

The seal’s wide spindrift gaze toward paradise.

Voyages, II

It was a kind and northern face
That mingled in such exile guise
The everlasting eyes of Pierrot
And, of Gargantua, the laughter.

Praise for an Urn: In Memoriam Ernest Nelson [1926]

Damp tonnage and alluvial march of days . . .
Tortured with history, its one will—flow.

The Bridge [1930]. The River (Mississippi)

The swift red flesh, a winter king—
Who squired the glacier woman down the sky?
She ran the neighing canyons all the spring;
She spouted arms; she rose with maize— to die. 

Ib. The Dance

Bunched in mutual glee
The bearings glint— O murmurless and shined
In oilrinsed circles of blind ecstasy!

Ib. Power: Cape Hatteras

And why do I often meet your visage here,
Your eyes like agate lanterns— on and on
Below the toothpaste and the dandruff ads?
And did their riding eyes right through your side,
And did their eyes like unwashed platters ride?
And Death, aloft— gigantically down 1
Probing through you toward me, O evermore!

Ib. The Tunnel

Compass, quadrant and sextant contrive
No farther tides . . . High in the azure steeps
Monody shall not wake the mariner.
This fabulous shadow only the sea keeps.

At Melville’s Tomb [1933]

1 See Poe, p. 642a.
ERNEST HEMINGWAY  1899-1961

You and me, we've made a separate peace.
In Our Time [1924], A Very Short Story

It makes one feel rather good deciding not to be a bitch. . . . It's sort of what we have instead of God.
The Sun Also Rises [1926], ch. 19

"Oh, Jake," Brett said, "we could have had such a damned good time together." . . .
"Yes," I said. "Isn't it pretty to think so?"  Ib. last lines

I was always embarrassed by the words sacred, glorious, and sacrifice and the expression in vain. We had heard them, sometimes standing in the rain almost out of earshot, so that only the shouted words came through . . . now for a long time, and I had seen nothing sacred, and the things that were glorious had no glory and the sacrifices were like the stockyards at Chicago if nothing was done with the meat except to bury it . . . Abstract words such as glory, honor, courage, or hallow were obscene.

A Farewell to Arms [1929], ch. 27

If people bring so much courage to this world the world has to kill them to break them, so of course it kills them. The world breaks everyone and afterward many are strong at the broken places. But those that will not break it kills. It kills the very good and the very gentle and the very brave impartially. If you are none of these you can be sure that it will kill you too but there will be no special hurry.  Ib. 34

That was what you did. You died. You did not know what it was about. You never had time to learn. They threw you in and told you the rules and the first time they caught you off base they killed you.  Ib. 41

It was like saying goodbye to a statue. After a while I went out and left the hospital and walked back to the hotel in the rain.
A Farewell to Arms, ch. 27

Grace under pressure.
Definition of "guts" in The New Yorker [November 30, 1929]

I know only that what is moral is what you feel good after and what is immoral is what you feel bad after.
Death in the Afternoon [1932], ch. 1

I was trying to write then and I found the greatest difficulty, aside from knowing truly what you really felt, rather than what you were supposed to feel, and had been taught to feel, was to put down what really happened in action; what the actual things were which produced the emotion that you experienced . . . the real thing, the sequence of motion and fact which made the emotion and which would be as valid in a year or in ten years or, with luck and if you stated it purely enough, always.

If he wrote it he could get rid of it. He had gotten rid of many things by writing them.
Winner Take Nothing [1933].

Fathers and Sons

All good books are alike in that they are truer than if they had really happened and after you are finished reading one you will feel that all that happened to you and afterwards it all belongs to you: the good and the bad, the ecstasy, the remorse and sorrow, the people and the places and how the weather was. If you can get so that you can give that to people, then you are a writer.

Old Newsman Writes [Esquire, December 1934]

All modern American literature comes from one book by Mark Twain called Huckleberry Finn.
Green Hills of Africa [1935], ch. 1
The rich were dull and they drank too much. . . . He remembered poor Julian and his romantic awe of them and how he had started a story once that began, "The very rich are different from you and me." And how someone had said to Julian, "Yes, they have more money."

*The Snows of Kilimanjaro [1936]*

Kilimanjaro is a snow-covered mountain 19,710 feet high, and is said to be the highest mountain in Africa. Its western summit is called the Masai "Ngâje Ngâi," the House of God. Close to the western summit there is the dried and frozen carcass of a leopard. No one has explained what the leopard was seeking at that altitude.

*Epigraph*

Ezra Pound, was right half the time, and when he was wrong, he was so wrong you were never in any doubt about it. Gertrude Stein was always right.

To John Peale Bishop; quoted in his Homage to Hemingway, *New Republic* [November 11, 1936]

No matter how a man alone ain't got no bloody f—ing chance.

*To Have and Have Not [1937], ch. 23*

If we win here we will win everywhere. The world is a fine place and worth the fighting for and I hate very much to leave it.

*For Whom the Bell Tolls [1940], ch. 43*

Cowardice, as distinguished from panic, is almost always simply a lack of ability to suspend the functioning of the imagination.

*Men at War [1942], introduction*

Time is the least thing we have of.

*From The New Yorker, Profile by Lillian Ross [May 13, 1950]*

A man can be destroyed but not defeated.

*The Old Man and the Sea [1952]*

If it is any use to know it, I always try to write on the principle of the iceberg. There is seven-eighths of it under water for every part that shows. Anything you know you can eliminate and it only strengthens your iceberg. It is the part that doesn't show. If a writer omits something because he does not know it then there is a hole in the story.

*Interview, Paris Review* [Spring 1958]

If you are lucky enough to have lived in Paris as a young man, then wherever you go for the rest of your life, it stays with you, for Paris is a movable feast.

*A Moveable Feast [1964], epigraph*

**ROBERT MAYNARD HUTCHINS**

1899–

Democracy . . . is the only form of government that is founded on the dignity of man, not the dignity of some men, of rich men, of educated men or of white men, but of all men. Its sanction is not the sanction of force, but the sanction of human nature. Equality and justice, the two great distinguishing characteristics of democracy, follow inevitably from the conception of men, all men, as rational and spiritual beings.

*Democracy and Human Nature*

The death of democracy is not likely to be an assassination from ambush. It will be a slow extinction from apathy, indifference, and undernourishment.

*Great Books [1954]*

**CHARLES W. MORTON**

1899–1967

It was around two decades ago, in the city room of the Boston Evening Transcript, that I first became aware of the elongated-yellow-fruit school of writing. The phrase turned up in a story
... about some fugitive monkeys and the efforts of police to recapture them by using bananas as bait.

The Elongated Yellow Fruit [1954]

VLADIMIR NABOKOV
1899–


*Lolita* [1955], pt. 1, ch. 1

LELAND STOWE
1899–

An American will tinker with anything he can put his hands on. But how rarely can he be persuaded to tinker with an abstract idea.

*They Shall Not Sleep* [1944]

E. B. WHITE
1899–

All poets who, when reading from their own works, experience a choked feeling, are major. For that matter, all poets who read from their own works are major, whether they choke or not.

*How to Tell a Major Poet from a Minor Poet*

“*It’s broccoli, dear.*”

“*I say it’s spinach, and I say the hell with it.*”

*Caption for cartoon by Carl Rose in The New Yorker*

Commuter — one who spends his life in riding to and from his wife;
A man who shaves and takes a train
And then rides back to shave again.

*Commuter*

It is easier for a man to be loyal to his club than to his planet; the bylaws are shorter, and he is personally acquainted with the other members.

*One Man’s Meat* [1944]

The future... seems to me no unified dream but a mince pie, long in the baking, never quite done.

Ib.

Democracy is the recurrent suspicion that more than half of the people are right more than half of the time.

*The Wild Flag. In The New Yorker* [July 3, 1943]

When Mrs. Frederick C. Little’s second son was born, everybody noticed that he was not much bigger than a mouse. The truth of the matter was, the baby looked very much like a mouse in every way. He was only two inches high; and he had a mouse’s sharp nose, a mouse’s tail, a mouse’s whiskers, and the pleasant, shy manner of a mouse. Before he was many days old he was not only looking like a mouse but acting like one, too — wearing a gray hat and carrying a small cane.

*Stuart Little* [1945], ch. 1

“My name is Margalo,” said the bird softly, in a musical voice. “I come from fields once tall with wheat, from pastures deep in fern and thistle; I come from vales of meadowsweet, and I come to whistle.”

*Ib.* 8

It was the best place to be, thought Wilbur, this warm delicious cellar, with the garrulous geese, the changing seasons, the heat of the sun, the passage of swallows, the nearness of rats, the sameness of sheep, the love of spiders, the smell of manure, and the glory of everything.

*Charlotte’s Web* [1952], ch. 22

LOUIS ARMSTRONG
1900–1971

If you have to ask what jazz is, you’ll never know.

Saying

HUMPHREY BOGART
1900–1957

Tennis, anyone?

*His sole line in his first play*

DENIS WILLIAM BROGAN
1900–

The Englishman is interested in contemporary America. It evokes no re-
to tell him that Boston is like an English town. He has seen quite enough English towns and would rather hear about New York or Chicago, which are not like English towns.

*The English People* [1943]

American social fences have to be continually repaired; in England they are like wild hedges; they grow if left alone.

A people that has licked a more formidable enemy than Germany or Japan, primitive North America ... a country whose national motto has been "root, hog, or die."

*The American Character* [1944]

Any well-established village in New England or the northern Middle West could afford a town drunkard, a town atheist, and a few Democrats. *Ib.*

**JOHN MASON BROWN**

1900–

Brutus seemed no more than a resounding set of vocal cords wrapped up in a toga. *Two on the Aisle* [1938]

To many people dramatic criticism must seem like an attempt to tattoo soap bubbles.

*Broadway in Review* [1940]

Part of the American myth is that people who are handed the skin of a dead sheep at graduation time think that it will keep their minds alive forever.

*Remark*

**HERBERT BUTTERFIELD**

1900–

It [the scientific revolution] outshines everything since the rise of Christianity and reduces the Renaissance and Reformation to the rank of mere episodes, mere internal displacements, within the system of medieval Christendom. ... It looms so large as the real origin of the modern world and of the modern mentality that our customary periodization of European history has become an anachronism and an encumbrance.

*The Origins of Modern Science* [1949]

**ELIZABETH, QUEEN MOTHER OF ENGLAND**

1900–

The children will not leave unless I do. I shall not leave unless their father does, and the King will not leave the country in any circumstances whatever.

Reported reply as to whether the Princesses would leave England after the bombing of Buckingham Palace [1940]

**JAMES HILTON**

1900–1954

Anno domini — that’s the most fatal complaint of all in the end.

*Goodbye, Mr. Chips* [1934], ch. 1

The austere serenity of Shangri-La. Its forsaken courts and pale pavilions shimmered in repose from which all the fret of existence had ebbed away, leaving a hush as if moments hardly dared to pass. *Lost Horizon* [1933], ch. 5

When the High Lama asked him whether Shangri-La was not unique in his experience, and if the Western world could offer anything in the least like it, he answered with a smile: “Well, yes — to be quite frank it reminds me very slightly of Oxford.”

*Ib.* 9

Memory put a red star in the corner like pictures in a gallery that get sold.

*Time and Time Again* [1953]

If you forgive people enough you belong to them, and they to you, whether either person likes it or not — squatter’s rights of the heart. *Ib.*

**MARTHA OSTENSO**

1900–1963

Pity the Unicorn,
Pity the Hippogriff,
Souls that were never born
Out of the land of If!

_The Unicorn and the Hippogriff_, st. 1

**LEROY [SATCHEL] PAIGE**
c. 1900–

Don’t look back. Something may be gaining on you.
_How to Keep Young_ [1953]

**ERNIE PYLE**
1900–1945

I write from the worm’s-eye point of view.
_Here Is Your War_ [1943]

If you go long enough without a bath even the fleas will let you alone. _Ib._

**ANTOINE DE SAINT-EXUPÉRY**
1900–1944

Although human life is priceless, we always act as if something had an even greater price than life. . . . But what is that something? _Vol de Nuit_

Freedom and constraint are two aspects of the same necessity which is to be what one is and no other.
_La Citadelle_

**ADLAI STEVENSON**
1900–1965

More important than winning the election, is governing the nation. That is the test of a political party — the acid, final test.
_Speech accepting Democratic presidential nomination_ [July 26, 1952]

Let’s talk sense to the American people. Let’s tell them the truth, that there are no gains without pains. _Ib._

What do we mean by patriotism in the context of our times? . . . A patriotism that puts country ahead of self; a patriotism which is not short, frenzied outbursts of emotion, but the tranquil and steady dedication of a lifetime. There are words that are easy to utter, but this is a mighty assignment. For it is often easier to fight for principles than to live up to them.1
_Speech, New York City_ [August 27, 1952]

When an American says that he loves his country, he means not only that he loves the New England hills, the prairies glistening in the sun, the wide and rising plains, the great mountains, and the sea. He means that he loves an inner air, an inner light in which freedom lives and in which a man can draw the breath of self-respect.
_Ib._

A hungry man is not a free man.2
_Speech, Kasson, Minnesota_ [September 6, 1952]

A wise man does not try to hurry history.
_Speech, San Francisco_ [September 9, 1952]

The time to stop a revolution is at the beginning, not the end. _Ib._

Your public servants serve you right.
_Speech, Los Angeles_ [September 11, 1952]

This is the first time I have ever heard of a party going into battle under the slogan, “Throw the rascals in.”
_Speech, Phoenix, Arizona_ [September 12, 1952]

Those who corrupt the public mind are just as evil as those who steal from the public purse.
_Speech, Albuquerque, New Mexico_ [September 12, 1952]

Nature is neutral. Man has wrested from nature the power to make the world a desert or to make the deserts bloom. There is no evil in the atom; only in men’s souls.3
_Speech, Hartford, Connecticut_ [September 18, 1952]

---

1 See Thackeray, p. 66oa.
2 See Cato, 1073, and note.
3 See J. Robert Oppenheimer, p. 1052a-b.
Government [in a democracy] cannot be stronger or more tough-minded than its people. It cannot be more inflexibly committed to the task than they. It cannot be wiser than the people.

*Speech, Chicago* [September 29, 1952]

As citizens of this democracy, you are the rulers and the ruled, the lawmakers and the law-abiding, the beginning and the end.

Africa for the Africans means Africa for the Africans and not Africa as a hunting ground for alien ambitions.

*Speech, United Nations* [February 18, 1961]

If total isolationism is no answer, total interventionism is no answer, either. In fact, the clear, quick, definable, measurable answers are ruled out. In this twilight of power, there is no quick path to a convenient light switch.1

*Speech, Harvard University* [June 17, 1965]

The art of government has grown from its seeds in the tiny city-states of Greece to become the political mode of half the world. So let us dream of a world in which all states, great and small, work together for the peaceful flowering of the republic of man.

*Ib.*

**VIOLET ALLEYN STOREY**

1900–

I have a small-town soul.
It makes me want to know
Wee, unimportant things
About the folks that go
Past on swift journeyings. *Ironical*

**WILLIAM LINDSAY WHITE**

1900–

They Were Expendable.

*Title of book* [1942]

---

1 See John F. Kennedy, p. 10732.

**THOMAS WOLFE**

1900–1938

A stone, a leaf, an unfound door.

Look *Homeward, Angel!* 1 [1929], foreword

Which of us has known his brother?
Which of us has looked into his father's heart? Which of us has not remained forever prison-pent? Which of us is not forever a stranger and alone?

*Ib.*

O lost, and by the wind grieved, ghost, come back again.

*Ib.*

Most of the time we think we're sick, it's all in the mind. *Ib. pt. I, ch. 1*

Making the world safe for hypocrisy.

*Ib. III, 36*

The young men of this land are not, as they are often called, a "lost" race—they are a race that never yet has been discovered. And the whole secret, power, and knowledge of their own discovery is locked within them—they know it, feel it, have the whole thing in them—and they cannot utter it.

*The Web and the Rock* [1939], ch. 13

If a man has a talent and cannot use it, he has failed. If he has a talent and uses only half of it, he has partly failed. If he has a talent and learns somehow to use the whole of it, he has gloriously succeeded, and won a satisfaction and a triumph few men ever know. *Ib. 30*

You Can't Go Home Again.

*Title of novel* [1940]

**ROY CAMPBELL**

1901–1957

You praise the firm restraint with which they write—
I'm with you there, of course.
They use the snaffle and the curb all right,
But where's the bloody horse?

On Some South African Novelists

1 See Milton, p. 559a.
CAMPBELL — HUGHES

The sap is the music, the stem is the flute,
And the leaves are the wings of the seraph I shape
Who dances, who springs in a golden escape,
Out of the dust and the drought of the plain,
To sing with the silver hosannas of rain.

*The Palm [1928]*

JAMES MICHAEL KIERAN, JR.
1901–1952

The brains trust.
*In conversation with Franklin D. Roosevelt [August 1932], referring to the professors and other such advisers who served Roosevelt in his first campaign. The phrase later became “brain trust.”*

LINUS CARL PAULING
1901–

Science is the search for truth — it is not a game in which one tries to beat his opponent, to do harm to others. We need to have the spirit of science in international affairs, to make the conduct of international affairs the effort to find the right solution, the just solution of international problems, not the effort by each nation to get the better of other nations, to do harm to them when it is possible.

*No More War! [1958]*

CORNELIA OTIS SKINNER
1901–

Woman’s virtue is man’s greatest invention.

THOMAS EDMUND DEWEY
1902–1971

That’s why it’s time for a change.¹
*Campaign speech, San Francisco [September 21, 1944]*

STELLA GIBBONS
1902–

The farm was crouched on a bleak hillside, whence its fields, fanged with flints, dropped steeply to the village of Howling a mile away.

*Cold Comfort Farm [1932], ch. 3*

Something nasty in the woodshed.

*ib. 8*

WOLCOTT GIBBS
1902–1958

Backward ran sentences until reeled the mind.²


Where it will all end, knows God!

*Ib.*

Generally speaking, the American theater is the aspirin of the middle classes.³

*ib. Shakespeare, Here’s Your Hat*

LANGSTON HUGHES
1902–1967

I swear to the Lord
I still can’t see
Why Democracy means
Everybody but me.

*The Black Man Speaks*

I am the people, humble, hungry, mean —
Hungry yet today despite the dream.
Beaten yet today — O Pioneers! ⁴
I am the man who never got ahead.

¹ The phrase was used extensively in the campaigns of 1944, 1948, and 1952.
² See Winston Churchill, p. 9253.
³ See Marx, p. 686b.
⁴ See Whitman, p. 7010.
Hughes — Nash

The poorest worker bartered through the years.

Let America Be America Again [1938]

O, let America be America again —
The land that never has been yet —
And yet must be.  Ib.

Negro blood is sure powerful — be-
cause just one drop of black blood
makes a colored man. One drop — you
are a Negro! . . . Black is powerful.

Simple Takes A Wife [1953]

Charles Augustus Lindbergh

1902—

We (that's my ship and I) took off
rather suddenly. We had a report
somewhere around 4 o'clock in the af-
fternoon before that the weather would
be fine, so we thought we would try it.

Lindbergh's Own Story. In the
New York Times [May 23, 1927]

I saw a fleet of fishing boats . . . I
flew down almost touching the craft
and yelled at them, asking if I was on
the right road to Ireland.

They just stared. Maybe they didn't
hear me. Maybe I didn't hear them. Or
maybe they thought I was just a crazy
fool. An hour later I saw land.  Ib.

Ogden Nash

(1902—1971)

O money, money, money, I'm not
necessarily one of those who think
thee holy,
But I often stop to wonder how thou
canst go out so fast when thou
comest in so slowly.

Hymn to the Thing That Makes
the Wolf Go [January 1934]

There are two kinds of people who
blow through life like a breeze,
And one kind is gossipers, and the other
kind is gossipers.

I'm a Stranger Here Myself

[1938]. I Have It on Good
Authority

Bankers Are Just Like Anybody Else,
Except Richer.

Ib. Title of poem

Dogs display reluctance and wrath
If you try to give them a bath.
They bury bones in hideaways
And half the time they trot sideways.

Ib. An Introduction to Dogs, st. 4

Barmaid's Are Diviner Than Mermaids.

Ib. Title of poem

There was a young belle of old Natchez
Whose garments were always in
patchez.

When comment arose
On the state of her clothes,
She drewled, When Ah itch ez, Ah
scratch ez!  Ib. Requiem

There is only one way to achieve happy-
ness on this terrestrial ball,
And that is to have either a clear con-
science, or none at all.

Ib. Inter-Office Memorandum

Women would rather be right than rea-
sonable.

Good Intentions [1942], Frailty,
Thy Name Is A Misnomer

Candy
Is dandy
But liquor
Is quicker.

Many Long Years Ago [1945].
Reflections on Ice-Breaking

I think that I shall never see
A billboard lovely as a tree.
Indeed, unless the billboards fall
I'll never see a tree at all.1

Ib. Song of the Open Road

One would be in less danger
From the wiles of the stranger

1 See Joyce Kilmer, p. 1051b.
If one's own kin and kith
Were more fun to be with.

Many Long Years Ago.

Family Court

The turtle lives 'twixt plated decks
Which practically conceal its sex.
I think it clever of the turtle
In such a fix to be so fertile.

Ib. The Turtle

A bit of talcum
Is always walcum.

Ib. Reflection on Babies

The old men know when an old man dies.

Ib. Old Men

There is something about a Martini,
A tingle remarkably pleasant;
A yellow, a mellow Martini;
I wish that I had one at present.

There is something about a Martini,
Ere the dining and dancing begin,
And to tell you the truth,
It is not the vermouth —
I think that perhaps it's the gin.

Ib. A Drink with Something in It

Middle age is when you've met so many people that every new person you meet reminds you of someone else.

Versus [1949]. Let's Not Climb the Washington Monument Tonight

I believe a little incompatibility is the spice of life, particularly if he has income and she is pattable.

Ib. I Do, I Will, I Have

My garden will never make me famous,
I'm a horticultural ignoramus,
I can't tell a stringbean from a soybean,
Or even a girl bean from a boy bean.

Ib. He Digs, He Dug, He Has Dug

When I remember bygone days
I think how evening follows morn;
So many I loved were not yet dead,
So many I love were not yet born.

Ib. The Middle

He tells you when you've got on too much lipstick,
And helps you with your girdle when your hips stick.

Ib. The Perfect Husband

A door is what a dog is perpetually on the wrong side of.

The Private Dining Room [1953]. A Dog's Best Friend Is His Illiteracy

GEORGE GAYLORD SIMPSON
1902–

The present chaotic stage of humanity is not, as some wishfully maintain, caused by a lack of faith but by too much unreasoning faith and too many conflicting faiths within these boundaries where such faith should have no place. The chaos is one that only responsible human knowledge can reduce to order.

The Meaning of Evolution [1949]

THEODORE SPENCER
1902–1949

Eunuchs, abortive Platonists and priests Speak always very wisely about love.

An Act of Life [1944]

JOHN ERNST STEINBECK
1902–1968

Man, unlike any other thing organic or inorganic in the universe, grows beyond his work, walks up the stairs of his concepts, emerges ahead of his accomplishments.

The Grapes of Wrath [1939]. ch. 14

Okie use' ta mean you was from Oklahoma. Now it means you're scum. Don't mean nothing itself, it's the way they say it.

Ib. 18

ERSKINE CALDWELL
1903–

Tobacco Road.

Title of novel 2 [1932]

1 The play [1933], adapted by Jack Kirkland, [1903–1969] had one of the longest runs in American stage history.
CIANO — EBHART

COUNT GALEAZZO CIANO
1903–1944

As always, victory finds a hundred fathers but defeat is an orphan.¹

*The Ciano Diaries 1939–1943* [1946]. [September 9, 1942]

Cyril Connolly [Palinurus] 1903–

There is no fury like a woman searching for a new lover.

*The Unquiet Grave* [1945], pt. I

Obesity is a mental state, a disease brought on by boredom and disappointment.

Imprisoned in every fat man a thin one is wildly signaling to be let out.

Ib. II

COUNTEE CULLEN 1903–1946

One three centuries removed
From the scenes his fathers loved,
Spicy grove, cinnamon tree,
What is Africa to me?

*Heritage* [1925]

William Thomas Cummings²
1903–1944

There are no atheists in the foxholes.

*Field sermon, Bataan* [1942].
*From Carlos P. Romulo, I Saw the Fall of the Philippines* [1942]

Clare Boothe Luce 1903–

Much of what Mr. Wallace¹ calls his global thinking is, no matter how you slice it, still Globaloney.

*Speech, House of Representatives* [February 9, 1943]

George Orwell [Eric Blair] 1903–1950

All animals are equal, but some animals are more equal than others.

*Animal Farm* [1945], ch. 10

Big Brother is watching you.

1984 [1948]

Benjamin Spock 1903–

The more people have studied different methods of bringing up children the more they have come to the conclusion that what good mothers and fathers instinctively feel like doing for their babies is the best after all.

*The Common Sense Book of Baby and Child Care* [1946], ch. 1

Evelyn Waugh 1903–1966

That’s the public school system all over. They may kick you out, but they never let you down.

*Decline and Fall* [1929]

Peter Arno 1904–1968

I consider your conduct unethical and lousy.

*Caption for cartoon*

Richard Eberhart 1904–

But the year had lost its meaning,
And in intellectual chains

¹There’s an old saying that victory has a hundred fathers and defeat is an orphan.—*John F. Kennedy, after the debacle at the Bay of Pigs, Cuba, April 25, 1961*. ²Father Cummings, a chaplain, was aboard an unmarked Japanese ship transporting prisoners from the Philippines to Japan which was sunk by an American submarine [December 15, 1944].

¹Vice-President Henry Wallace.
I lost both love and loathing,  
Mured up in the wall of wisdom.  
Collected Poems 1930–1960  
[1960], The Groundhog

I stood there in the whirling summer,  
My hand capped a withered heart,  
And thought of China and of Greece,  
Of Alexander in his tent;  
Of Montaigne in his tower,  
Of Saint Theresa in her wild lament.  
Ib.

It is what man does not know of God  
Composes the visible poem of the world.  
Ib. A Bravery of Earth

This fevers me, this sun on green,  
On green glowing, this young spring.  
Ib. On Shooting Particles  
Beyond the World

Have you seen a room from which  
faith has gone? . . . Like a marriage  
from which love has gone. . . . And  
patience, patience everywhere like a  
fog. The Potting Shed [1957]

Catholics and Communists have  
committed great crimes, but at least  
they have not stood aside, like an  
established society, and been indifferent. I  
would rather have blood on my hands  
than water like Pilate . . . if you have  
abandoned one faith, do not abandon  
all faith. There is always an alternative  
to the faith we lose. Or is it the same  
faith under another name?  
The Comedians [1966]

I am a camera with its shutter open,  
quite passive, recording, not thinking.  
Recording the man shaving at the win-
dow opposite and the woman in the  
kimono washing her hair. Some day, all  
this will have to be developed, carefully  
printed, fixed.  
The Berlin Stories [1945].  
Goodbye to Berlin [1939],  
A Berlin Diary [Autumn 1930]

Something which is vitally important  
but which, I think, is often lost sight of  
in the United States . . . is the fact  
that international life normally has in  
it strong competitive elements. It did  
not take the challenge of Communism  
to produce this situation. Just as there  
is no uncomplicated personal relation-
ship between individuals, so, I think,  
there is no international relationship  
between sovereign states which is with-
out its elements of antagonism, its  
competitive aspects. Many of the  
present relationships of international  
life are only the eroded remnants of  
ones which, at one time, were relation-
ships of uncompromising hostility. Every government is in some respects a problem for every other government, and it will always be this way so long as the sovereign state, with its supremely self-centered rationale, remains the basis of international life.

Russia and the West under Lenin and Stalin [1961], ch. 25

If we are to regard ourselves as a grown-up nation—and anything else will henceforth be mortally dangerous—then we must, as the Biblical phrase goes, put away childish things; and among these childish things the first to go, in my opinion, should be self-idealization and the search for absolutes in world affairs: for absolute security, absolute amity, absolute harmony.

Ib.

Cecil Day Lewis

1904–1971
Tempt me no more; for I
Have known the lightning's hour,
The poet's inward pride,
The certainty of power.

Tempt Me No More, st. 1

And if our blood alone
Will melt this iron earth,
Take it. It is well spent
Easing a savior's birth.

Ib. st. 7

Rest from loving and be living.
Fallen is fallen past retrieving.

Rest from Loving

Make us a wind to shake the world!
The Magnetic Mountain

[1933], 31

J. Robert Oppenheimer

1904–1967

In some sort of crude sense which no vulgarity, no humor, no overstatement

can quite extinguish, the physicists have known sin; and this is a knowledge which they cannot lose.

Physics in the Contemporary World, lecture at Massachusetts Institute of Technology [November 25, 1947]

The open society, the unrestricted access to knowledge, the unplanned and uninhibited association of men for its furtherance—these are what may make a vast, complex, ever growing, ever changing, ever more specialized and expert technological world, nevertheless a world of human community.

Science and the Common Understanding [1953]

James William Fulbright

1905–

There is an inevitable divergence, attributable to the imperfections of the human mind, between the world as it is and the world as men perceive it.

Speech in the Senate [March 27, 1964]

We are handicapped by [foreign] policies based on old myths rather than current realities.

Ib.

The character of the cold war has been profoundly altered . . . by the implicit repudiation by both sides of a policy of total victory . . . . The effect has been to commit us to a policy that can be accurately, though perhaps not prudently, defined as one of "peaceful coexistence."

Ib.

There is much cant in American moralism and not a little inconsistency.

Ib.

We are inclined to confuse freedom and democracy, which we regard as moral principles, with the way in which these are practiced in America—with capitalism, federalism and the two-party system, which are not moral principles, but simply the accepted practices of the American people.

Ib.
The master myth of the cold war is that the Communist bloc is a monolith, composed of governments which are not really governments at all, but organized conspiracies... all equally resolute and implacable in their determination to destroy the free world.

Speech in the Senate

We must dare to think "unthinkable" thoughts. We must learn to explore all the options and possibilities that confront us in a complex and rapidly changing world. We must learn to welcome and not to fear the voices of dissent. We must dare to think about "unthinkable things" because when things become unthinkable, thinking stops and action becomes mindless.

GRETA GARBO

1905–

I want to be alone.1 Attributed

STANLEY KUNITZ

1905–

Awake!

My whirling hands stay at the noon,
Each cell within my body holds a heart
And all my hearts in unison strike twelve.

The Science of the Night

When the light falls, it falls on her
In whose rose-gilded chamber
A music strained through mind
Turns everything to measure.

When the Light Falls

Doomsday is the eighth day of the week.

Foreign Affairs

O Magus with the leathern hand,
The wasted heart, the trailing star,
Time is your madness, which I share.
Blowing next winter into mind...
And love herself not there, not there.

The Man Upstairs, st. 4

1 See Shelley, p. 571a.

FULBRIGHT — KUNITZ

The longest journey
Is the journey inwards
Of him who has chosen his destiny,
Who has started upon his quest
For the source of his being
(Is there a source?).

So! That is the way in which you are tempted to overcome your loneliness — by making the ultimate escape from life. — No! It may be that death is to be your ultimate gift to life: it must not be an act of treachery against it.

In the last analysis, what does the word "sacrifice" mean? Or even the word "gift"? He who has nothing can give nothing. The gift is God's — to God.

Never look down to test the ground before taking your next step: only he who keeps his eye fixed on the far horizon will find his right road.

We carry our nemesis within us: yesterday's self-admiration is the legitimate father of today's feeling of guilt.

What gives life its value you can find — and lose. But never possess. This

1 Garbo maintains that her most famous remark has always been misquoted... "I only said, 'I want to be let alone!'" — JOHN BAINBRIDGE, in Life [January 24, 1955]
On the royal road to Thebes
I had my luck, I met a lovely monster,
And the story's this: I made the monster me.

_The Approach to Thebes_

We learn, as the thread plays out, that we belong
Less to what flatters us than to what scars,
So, freshly turning, as the turn concedes,
For her I killed the propitiatory bird,
Kissing her down. Peace to her bitter bones,
Who taught me the serpent's word, but yet the word.

_The Dark and the Fair_

A fine Italian hand,
With its mimosa touch, has made me feel
Blind-skinned, indelicate, a fool Americano
Touring a culture like a grand museum,
People and statues interchangeable shows,
Perception blunted as one's syntax fails.

_The Thief_

I recognize the gods' capricious hand
And write this poem for money, rage, and love.  

I stand on the terrible threshold, and I see
The end and the beginning in each other's arms.

_Open the Gates, st. 3_

An agitation of the air,
A perturbation of the light
Admonished me the unloved year
Would turn on its hinge that night.

_End of Summer, st. 1_

Already the iron door of the north
Clangs open: birds, leaves, snows
Order their populations forth,
And a cruel wind blows.  

Now, while the antler of the eaves
Liquefies, drop by drop, I brood

---

On a Christian thing: unless the leaves Perish, the tree is not renewed.

If all our perishable stuff
Be nourished to its rot, we clean
Our trunk of death, and in our tough
And final growth are evergreen.

_Deciduous Branch, st. 4, 5_

I wept for my youth, sweet passionate young thought,
And cozy women dead that by my side
Once lay: I wept with bitter longing, not
Remembering how in my youth I cried.

_The Thing That Eats the Heart, last line_

Cities shall suffer siege and some shall fall,
But man's not taken. What the deep heart means,
Its message of the big, round, childish hand,
Its wonder, its simple lonely cry,
The bloodied envelope addressed to you,
Is history, that wide and mortal pang.

_Night Letter_

When young I scribbled, boasting, on my wall,
No Love, No Property, No Wages.
In youth's good time I somehow bought them all,
And cheap, you'd think, for maybe a hundred pages.
Now in my prime, disburdened of my gear,
My trophies ransomed, broken, lost,
I carve again on the lintel of the year
My sign: Mobility — and damn the cost!

_The Summing-Up_

If I must build a church,
Though I do not really want one,
Let it be in the wilderness
Out of nothing but nail-holes.

_Rotating Meditation_
LIU SHAO-CH’I
1905–
Our ethics are great precisely because they are the ethics of Communism and of the proletariat. Such ethics are not built upon the backward basis of safeguarding the interests of individuals or a small number of exploiters. They are built, on the contrary, upon the progressive basis of saving the world from destruction and of building a happy and beautiful Communist world.2

How To Be a Good Communist
Inside the Party we must cultivate the practice of submitting to reason.3
On Inner-Party Struggle

PHYLLIS McGINLEY
1905–
Meek-eyed parents hasten down the ramps
To greet their offspring, terrible from camps.
Ode to the End of Summer
Always on Monday morning the press reports
God as revealed to His vicars in various guises
— Benevolent, stormy, patient, or out of sorts.
God knows which God is the God God recognizes.
The Day After Sunday
Prince, I warn you, under the rose,
Time is the thief you cannot banish.
These are my daughters, I suppose.
But where in the world did the children vanish?

Ballade of Lost Objects

1 From Sources of Chinese Tradition, edited by William Theodore de Bary [1960].
2 Note from the text: How to Be a Good Communist is a basic text of indoctrination for party members, delivered first as a series of lectures in July 1939 at the Institute of Marxism-Leninism in Yanan. — W. T. de Bary
3 Note from the text: This essay, delivered by Liu Shao-ch’i in July 1941 as a series of lectures to a Party school is a kind of sequel to How To Be a Good Communist. — W. T. de Bary

JEAN PAUL SARTRE
1905–
Everything is gratuitous, this garden, this city and myself. When you suddenly realize it, it makes you feel sick and everything begins to drift . . . that’s nausea. La Nausée [1938]

Man is not the sum of what he has but the totality of what he does not yet have, of what he might have.
Situations [1939], I

This freedom should not be seen as a metaphysical power of human “nature,” nor as the right to do whatever one pleases. . . . We do not do what we want and yet we are responsible for what we are — that is the fact.
Ib. II

Because the Nazi venom worked its way even into our thoughts, every accurate thought was a conquest; because an all-powerful police sought to force us into silence, every word became as precious as a declaration of principle: because we were persecuted, each of our gestures carried the weight of a commitment. Les Mouches [1943]

Man can will nothing unless he has first understood that he must count on no one but himself; that he is alone, abandoned on earth in the midst of his infinite responsibilities, without help with no other aim than the one he sets himself, with no other destiny than the one he forges for himself on this earth.
Le Être et le Néant [1943]

Hell is — other people! 1
Huis-Clos [1944]

CHARLES PERCY SNOW
1905–

Literary intellectuals at one pole — at the other scientists. . . . Between the two a gulf of mutual incomprehension.
The Two Cultures and the Scientific Revolution [1959]

1 See Virgil, p. 119a; and Marlowe, p. 213a, and note.
Scientists have it within them to know what a future-directed society feels like, for science itself, in its human aspect, is just that.

*Science and Government* [1960]

No one is fit to be trusted with power. . . . No one. . . . Any man who has lived at all knows the follies and wickedness he's capable of. If he does not know it, he is not fit to govern others. And if he does know it, he knows also that neither he nor any man ought to be allowed to decide a single human fate.

*The Light and the Dark* [1961]

Corridors of Power.

*Title of novel* [1965]

**JOHN BETJEMAN**

1906–

He rose, and he put down The Yellow Book.

He staggered — and, terrible-eyed,
He brushed past the palms on the staircase
And was helped to a hansom outside.

*The Arrest of Oscar Wilde at the Cadogan Hotel* [1937], st. 9

Gracious Lord, oh bomb the Germans.
Spare their women for Thy Sake,
And if that is not too easy
We will pardon Thy Mistake.
But, gracious Lord, whate'er shall be,
Don't let anyone bomb me.

*In Westminster Abbey* [1940]

The sort of girl I like to see
Smiles down from her great height at me.

*The Olympic Girl* [1954]

Oh! would I were her racket pressed
With hard excitement to her breast.

*Summoned by Bells.*

*Title of book* [1960]

**LEO DUROCHER**

1906–

Nice guys finish last.

*Remark*

**WYSTAN HUGH AUDEN**

1907–

Let us honor if we can
The vertical man
Though we value none
But the horizontal one.

*Epigraph for Poems* [1930]

If we really want to live, we'd better start at once to try;
If we don't it doesn't matter, we'd better start to die.

*If We Really Want to Live* [1930]

Sir, no man's enemy, forgiving all
But will his negative inversion, be prodigal.

*Sir, No Man's Enemy* [1930]

Harrow the house of the dead; look shining at
New styles of architecture, a change of heart.

*Ib.*

The greater the love, the more false to its object,
Not to be born is the best for man: 1
After the kiss comes the impulse to throttle,
Break the embraces, dance while you can.

*O Who Can Ever Gaze His Fill* [1937]

The stars are dead. The animals will not look.
We are left alone with our day, and the time short, and History to the defeated
May say Alas but cannot help nor pardon.

*Spain* [1937]

About suffering they were never wrong,
The old masters.

*Musée des Beaux Arts* [1940]

O plunge your hands in water,
Plunge them in up to the wrist;
Stare, stare in the basin
And wonder what you've missed.

The glacier knocks in the cupboard,
The desert sighs in the bed,

1 See Sophocles, p. 89a.
And the crack in the tea cup opens
A lane to the land of the dead.
*As I Walked Out One Evening*[1940], st. 10, 11

You were silly like us: your gift survived it all;
The parish of rich women, physical decay;
Yourself; mad Ireland hurt you into poetry.
*In Memory of W. B. Yeats*[1940]

To us he is no more a person
Now but a whole climate of opinion.
*In Memory of Sigmund Freud*[1940]

One rational voice is dumb: over a grave
The household of Impulse mourns one dearly loved.
Sad is Eros, builder of cities,
And weeping anarchic Aphrodite.
*Ib.*

Lay your sleeping head, my love,
Human on my faithless arm.
* Lay Your Sleeping Head, My Love*[1940]

At Dirty Dick’s and Sloppy Joe’s
We drank our liquor straight,
Some went upstairs with Margery,
And some, alas, with Kate.
*The Sea and the Mirror*[1944].
*Master and Boatswain*

And children swarmed to him like settlers. He became a land.
*Edward Lear*[1945]

Sob, heavy world,
Sob as you spin,
Mantled in mist, remote from the happy.
*The Age of Anxiety*[1947]

She looked over his shoulder
For vines and olive trees,
Marble, well-governed cities
And ships upon wine-dark seas;
But there on the shining metal
His hands had put instead

An artificial wilderness
And a sky like lead.
*The Shield of Achilles*[1955], st. 1

The mass and majesty of this world,
all
That carries weight and always
weighs the same,
Lay in the hands of others; they were small
And could not hope for help, and no help came;
What their foes liked to do was
done, their shame
Was all the worst could wish: they lost their pride
And died as men before their bodies died.
*Ib.* st. 6

Our researchers into Public Opinion are content
That he held the proper opinions for the time of year;
When there was peace, he was for peace; when there was war, he went.
*The Unknown Citizen (To JS/07/M/378 This Marble Monument Is Erected by the State)*

Was he free? Was he happy? The question is absurd:
Had anything been wrong, we should certainly have heard.
*Ib.*

A culture is no better than its woods.
*Bucolics. Woods*

When a just man dies,
Lamentation and praise,
Sorrow and joy, are one.
*Elegy for John F. Kennedy*[1965]

Some thirty inches from my nose
The frontier of my Person goes,
And all the untitled air between
Is private *pagus* or demesne.
Stranger, unless with bedroom eyes
I beckon you to fraternize,
Beware of rudely crossing it:
I have no gun, but I can spit.
*About the House*[1965]
Some books are undeservedly forgotten; none are undeservedly remembered.

The Dyer’s Hand 1 [1962]. Pt. I, Reading

It takes little talent to see clearly what lies under one’s nose, a good deal of it to know in which direction to point that organ. Ib. Writing

The old lady, quoted by E. M. Forster—“How can I know what I think till I see what I say?” Ib.

Speaking for myself, the questions which interest me most when reading a poem are two. The first is technical: “Here is a verbal contraption. How does it work?” The second is, in the broadest sense, moral: “What kind of a guy inhabits this poem? What is his notion of the good life or the good place? His notion of the Evil One? What does he conceal from the reader? What does he conceal even from himself?” Ib. II, Making, Knowing and Judging

Whatever its actual content and overt interest, every poem is rooted in imaginative awe. Poetry can do a hundred and one things, delight, sadden, disturb, amuse, instruct—it may express every possible shade of emotion, and describe every conceivable kind of event, but there is only one thing that all poetry must do; it must praise all it can for being and for happening.

Ib.

RACHEL LOUISE CARSON 1907–1964

The sea lies all around us. The commerce of all lands must cross it. The very winds that move over the lands have been cradled on its broad expanse and seek ever to return to it. The continents themselves dissolve and pass to the sea, in grain after grain of eroded land. . . . In its mysterious past it encompasses all the dim origins of life and receives in the end, after, it may be, many transmutations, the dead husks of that same life. For all at last returns to the sea—the beginning and the end.

The Sea Around Us [1951]

Over increasingly large areas of the United States, spring now comes unheralded by the return of the birds, and the early mornings are strangely silent where once they were filled with the beauty of bird song.

Silent Spring [1962]

As crude a weapon as the cave man’s club, the chemical barrage has been hurled against the fabric of life. Ib.

CHRISTOPHER FRY 1907–

I travel light; as light, That is, as a man can travel who will Still carry his body around because Of its sentimental value.

The Lady’s Not for Burning [1950], act I

Religion

Has made an honest woman of the supernatural, And we won’t have it kicking over the traces again. Ib. II

Where in this small-talking world can I find A longitude with no platitude? Ib. III

The moon is nothing But a circumambulatory aphrodisiac Divinely subsidized to provoke the world Into a rising birth rate. Ib.

Try thinking of love or something. Amor vincit insomnia.1

A Sleep of Prisoners [1951]

ANNE MORROW LINDBERGH 1907–

The wave of the future is coming and there is no fighting it.

The Wave of the Future [1940]

1 See Virgil, p. 1172.
Holidays should be like this,
Free from overemphasis,
Time for soul to stretch and spit
Before the world comes back on it.

Epilogue, for W. H. Auden
1936

It's no go my honey love, it's no go my
poppet;
Work your hands from day to day, the
winds will blow the profit.
The glass is falling hour by hour, the
glass will fall forever,
But if you break the bloody glass you
won't hold up the weather.

Bagpipe Music, last stanza

The sunlight on the garden
Hardens and grows cold,
We cannot cage the minute
Within its net of gold,
When all is told
We cannot beg for pardon.

The Sunlight on the Garden,
st. 1

PAUL ENGLE
1908–
Wisdom is knowing when you can't be
wise. Poems in Praise [1959]

HOWELL M. FORGY
1908–
Praise the Lord and pass the ammu-
nition.1

Said at Pearl Harbor
[December 7, 1941]

JOHN KENNETH
GALBRAITH
1908–
It is told that such are the aero-
dynamics and wing-loading of the bumblebee that, in principle, it cannot
fly. . . . If all this be true . . . life

1 Forgy was serving as chaplain on a cruiser at the
time of the Japanese attack; the words were
said to a chain of men handling ammunition.
They were used as the title of a song by Frank
Loesser [September 1942].

among bumblebees must bear a remark-
able resemblance to life in the
United States.

American Capitalism: The Con-
cept of Countervailing Power
[1952]

Historians and novelists always have
known that tragedy wonderfully reveals
the nature of man. But, while they have
made rich use of war, revolution, and
poverty, they have been singularly neg-
lectful of financial panics. And one can
relish the varied idiocy of human action
during a panic to the full, for, while it
is a time of great tragedy, nothing is
being lost but money.

The Great Crash, 1929 [1955],
ch. 1

Perhaps it was worth being poor for a
long time to be so rich for just a little
while.

The end had come, but it was not
yet in sight.

The stock market is but a mirror
which, perhaps as in this instance, some-
what belatedly, provides an image of
the underlying or fundamental eco-
nomic situation. Cause and effect run
from the economy to the stock market
never the reverse. In 1929 the economy
was headed for trouble. Eventually that
trouble was violently reflected in Wall
Street.

Men have been swindled by other
men on many occasions. The autumn
of 1929 was, perhaps, the first occasion
when men succeeded on a large scale in
swindling themselves.

At any given time there exists an in-
ventory of undiscovered embezzlement
in— or more precisely not in—the
country’s businesses and banks. This
inventory—it should perhaps be called
the bozzle—amounts at any moment
to many millions of dollars. It also
varies in size with the business cycle. In
good times people are relaxed, trusting,
and money is plentiful. But even
though money is plentiful, there are al-
Illusion is a comprehensive ill. The rich man who deludes himself into behaving like a mendicant may conserve his fortune although he will not be very happy. The affluent country which conducts its affairs in accordance with rules of another and poorer age also foregoes opportunities. And in misunderstanding itself it will, in any time of difficulty, implacably prescribe for itself the wrong remedies.

The Affluent Society [1958], ch. 1

The family which takes its mauve and cerise, air-conditioned, power-steered, and power-braked automobile out for a tour passes through cities that are badly paved, made hideous by litter, blighted buildings, billboards, and posts for wires that should long since have been put underground. They pass on into a countryside that has been rendered largely invisible by commercial art. They picnic on exquisitely packaged food from a portable icebox by a polluted stream and go on to spend the night at a park which is a menace to public health and morals. Just before dozing off on an air mattress, beneath a nylon tent, amid the stench of decaying refuse, they may reflect vaguely on the curious unevenness of their blessings. Is this, indeed, the American genius?

The Affluent Society, ch. 18

In a community where public services have failed to keep abreast of private consumption things are very different. Here, in an atmosphere of private opulence and public squalor, the private goods have full sway.

Ib.

Nothing so weakens government as persistent inflation.

Ib.

People are the common denominator of progress. So . . . no improvement is possible with unimproved people, and advance is certain when people are liberated and educated. It would be wrong to dismiss the importance of roads, railroads, power plants, mills, and the other familiar furniture of economic development. . . . But we are coming to realize . . . that there is a certain sterility in economic monuments that stand alone in a sea of illiteracy. Conquest of illiteracy comes first.

Economic Development [1964], ch. 2

LYNDON BAINES JOHNSON 1908–

All I have I would have given gladly not to be standing here today.

First address to Congress as President [November 27, 1963]

We have talked long enough in this country about equal rights. We have talked for a hundred years or more. It is time now to write the next chapter — and to write in the books of law.

Ib.

Unfortunately many Americans live on the outskirts of hope — some because of their poverty, some because of their color, and all too many because
of both. Our task is to help replace their despair with opportunity.¹

First State of the Union Message
[January 8, 1964]

The challenge of the next half century is whether we have the wisdom to use [our] wealth to enrich and elevate our national life — and to advance the quality of American civilization — for in your time we have the opportunity to move not only toward the rich society and the powerful society but upward to the Great Society.²

Speech, University of Michigan
[May 22, 1964]

This nation, this generation, in this hour has man's first chance to build a Great Society, a place where the meaning of man's life matches the marvels of man's labor.

Address, accepting the Presidential nomination [August 1964]

EDWARD ROSCOE MURROW
1908–1965

I am entirely persuaded that the American public is more reasonable, restrained and mature than most of the broadcast industry's planners believe. Their fear of controversy is not warranted by the evidence.

Speech, Radio and Television News Directors Convention, Chicago [October 15, 1958]

In order to progress, radio need only go backward, to the time when singing commercials were not allowed on news reports, when there was no middle commercial on a news report, when radio was rather proud, alert and fast.

Ib.

THEODORE ROETHKE
1908–1963

For something is amiss or out of place When mice with wings can wear a human face. The Bat [1941]

My secrets cry aloud.
I have no need for tongue.
My heart keeps open house,
My doors are widely flung.

Open House [1941]

The veins within our hands betrayed our fear.
What we had hoped for had not come to pass. Interlude [1941]

Thought does not crush to stone.
The great sledge drops in vain.
Truth never is undone;
His shafts remain.

The Adamant [1941]

This urge, wrestle, resurrection of dry sticks,
Cut stems struggling to put down feet,
What saint strained so much,
Rose on such lopped limbs to a new life? Cuttings [1948]

I study the lives on a leaf: the little Sleepers, numb nudgers in cold dimensions,
Beetles in caves, newts, stone-deaf fishes,
Lice tethered to long limp subterranean weeds,
Squirmers in bogs,
And bacterial creepers.

The Minimal [1948]

Once upon a tree
I came across a time.

Where Knock Is Open Wide [1951]

At Woodlawn I heard the dead cry,
I was lulled by the slamming of iron,
A slow drip over stones,
Toads brooding in wells.
All the leaves stuck out their tongues;
I shook the softening chalk of my bones,

Saying,
Snail, snail, glister me forward,
Bird, soft-sigh me home.
Worm, be with me.
This is my hard time.

The Lost Son [1951],¹

¹ See Michael Harrington, p. 1082a.
² See Lippmann, p. 1013b.
I feel the slime of a wet nest.
Beware Mother Mildew.
Nibble again, fish nerves.

*The Lost Son*, 2

A lively understandable spirit
Once entertained you.
It will come again.
Be still.
Wait.

And the new plants, still awkward in their soil,
The lovely diminutives.

*A Field of Light* [1951]

I could watch! I could watch!
I saw the separateness of all things!

My meat eats me. Who waits at the gate?
Mother of quartz, your words writhe into my ear.

*The Shape of the Fire* [1951], 2

To follow the drops sliding from a lifted oar,
Head up, while the rower breathes,
And the small boat drifts quietly Shoredward;
To know that light falls and fills,
Often without our knowing.

*Ib. 5*

I remember the neckcurls, limp and damp as tendrils,
And her quick look a sidelong pickerel smile.

*Elegy for Jane* [1951–1953]

I take this cadence from a man named Yeats;
I take it, and I give it back again.

*Four for Sir John Davies* [1951–1953], 1, *The Dance*

Who rise from flesh to spirit know the fall:
The word outleaps the world, and light is all.

*Ib. 4*

I wake to sleep, and take my waking slow.
I feel my fate in what I cannot fear.
I learn by going where I have to go.

*The Waking* [1953]

I knew a woman, lovely in her bones.
When small birds sighed, she would sigh back at them;
Ah, when she moved, she moved more ways than one:
The shapes a bright container can contain!

*I Know a Woman* [1959]

I long for the imperishable quiet at the heart of form.

*The Longing* [1964]

Old men should be explorers? ¹
I'll be an Indian.
Iroquois.

Now, in this waning of light,
I rock with the motion of morning;
In the cradle of all that is,
I'm lulled into half-sleep
By the lapping of water,
Cries of the sandpiper.
Water's my win, and my way,
And the spirit runs, intermittently,
In and out of the small waves,
Runs with the intrepid shorebirds —
How graceful the small before danger!

In the first of the moon,
All's a scattering,
A shining.

*Meditation at Oyster River* [1964], IV

What I love is near at hand,
Always, in earth and air.

*The Far Field* [1964], III

All finite things reveal infinitude.

*Ib. IV*

O what could be more nice
Than her ways with a man?

*Light Listened* [1964]

She sang a final song;
Light listened when she sang.

*Ib.*

I am most immoderately married:
The Lord God has taken my heavi ness away;
I have merged, like the bird, with the bright air,
And my thought flies to the place by the bo-tree.

¹ See T. S. Eliot, p. 1006a.
Being, not doing, is my first joy.

_The Abyss [1964], V_

We end in joy.

_The Moment [1964], last line_

In a dark time, the eye begins to see.

_In a Dark Time [1964], st. 1_

A steady storm of correspondences!
A night flowing with birds, a ragged moon,
And in broad day the midnight come again!

_Ib. st. 3_

Was I too glib about eternal things,
An intimate of air and all its songs?
Pure aimlessness pursued and yet pursued
And all wild longings of the insatiate blood
Brought me down to my knees. O who can be
Both moth and flame? The weak moth blundering by.

_The present falls, the present falls away;_

Whom do we love? I thought I knew the truth;
Of grief I died, but no one knew my death.

_The Sequel [1964], I_

The soul has many motions, body one.

_The Motion [1964], I_

Love begets love. This torment is my joy.

_Ib. II_

Rising or falling’s all one discipline!
The line of my horizon’s growing thin!
Which is the way? I cry to the dread black,
The shifting shade, the cinders at my back.

_The Right Thing [1964], st. 1, 2_

Which is the way? I ask, and turn to go,
As a man turns to face on-coming snow.

_The Decision [1964], II_

What’s the worst portion in this mortal life?
A pensive mistress, and a yelping wife.

_The Marrow [1964], I_

Brooding on God, I may become a man.
Pain wanders through my bones like a lost fire;
What burns me now? Desire, desire, desire.

_Ib. II_

Lord, hear me out, and hear me out this day:
From me to Thee’s a long and terrible way.

_The Marrow, III_

Yea, I have slain my will, and still I live;
I would be near; I shut my eyes to see.
I bleed my bones, their marrow to bestow
Upon that God who knows what I would know.

_Ib. IV_

The present falls, the present falls away;
How pure the motion of the rising day,
The white sea widening on a farther shore.

The bird, the beating bird, extending wings—
Thus I endure this last pure stretch of joy,
The dire dimension of a final thing.

_The Tree, the Bird [1964]_

Let others probe the mystery if they can.
Time-harried prisoners of Shall and Will—

_The Right Thing [1964], st. 1, 2_

The right thing happens to the happy man.

The bird flies out, the bird flies back again;
The hill becomes the valley, and is still
Let others delve that mystery if they can.

_The Right Thing [1964], st. 1, 2_

Now I adore my life
With the Bird, the abiding Leaf,
With the Fish, the questing Snail,
And the Eye altering all;
And I dance with William Blake
For love, for Love’s sake.

_Once More, the Round [1964]_
SAROYAN — BISHOP

If you give to a thief he cannot steal from you, and he is then no longer a thief.

_The Human Comedy_ [1943], ch. 4

RICHARD WRIGHT 1908–1960

Goddammit, look! We live here and they live there. We black and they white. They got things and we ain’t. They do things and we can’t. It’s just like living in jail. _Native Son_ [1940]

Who knows when some slight shock, disturbing the delicate balance between social order and thirsty aspiration, shall send the skyscrapers in our cities toppling? _Ib._

JAMES AGEE 1909–1955

Now is the night one blue dew.

_A Death in the Family_ [1957], _Knoxville: Summer_ 1915

Sleep, soft smiling, draws me unto her: and those receive me, who quietly treat me, as one familiar and well-loved in that home: but will not, oh, will not, not now, not ever; but will not ever tell me who I am. _Ib._

DAZAI OSAMU 1909–1948

It is true, I suppose, that nobody finds it exactly pleasant to be criticized or shouted at, but I see in the face of the human being raging at me a wild animal in its true colors, one more horrible than any lion. . . . Anger makes them reveal in a flash human nature in all its horror.

_No Longer Human_ [1958] ¹

My definition of a “respected” man was one who had succeeded almost completely in hoodwinking people, but who was finally seen through by some omniscient, omnipotent person who ruined him and made him suffer a shame worse than death.

_No Longer Human_

My unhappiness was the unhappiness of a person who could not say no. _Ib._

STEPHEN SPENDER 1909–

I think continually of those who were truly great —

The names of those who in their lives fought for life,

Who wore at their hearts the fire’s center.

_I Think Continually of Those_

Born of the sun they traveled a short while towards the sun,

And left the vivid air signed with their honor. _Ib._

GEORGE CASPAR HOMANS 1910–

Liberty is a beloved discipline.

_The Human Group_ [1950], ch. 12

DON K. PRICE 1910–

Science . . . cannot exist on the basis of a treaty of strict nonaggression with the rest of society; from either side, there is no defensible frontier.

_Science and Government_ [1954]

ELIZABETH BISHOP 1911–

Think of the storm roaming the sky uneasily like a dog looking for a place to sleep in,

listen to it growling. _Little Exercise_

This iceberg cuts its facets from within. Like jewelry from a grave It saves itself perpetually and adorns Only itself.

_The Imaginary Iceberg_ [1946], st. 3

³ Translated by Donald Keene.
ICEBERGS

Both being self-made from elements least visible
To see them so: fleshed, fair, erected, indivisible.

*The Imaginary Iceberg*, st. 3

WILLIAM GOLDING

1911–

"Fancy thinking the Beast was something you could hunt and kill!" said the head. For a moment or two the forest and all the other dimly appreciated places echoed with the parody of laughter. "You knew, didn’t you? I’m part of you? Close, close, close! I’m the reason why it’s no go? Why things are what they are?"

*The Lord of the Flies* [1954], ch. 8

CLARK KERR

1911–

The university has become the multiversity and the nature of the presidency has followed this change....

The president of the multiversity is leader, educator, wielder of power, pump; he is also officeholder, caretaker, inheritor, consensus seeker, persuader, bottleneck. But he is mostly a mediator.

*The Uses of the University* [The GodKin lectures at Harvard University, 1963]

GEORGE BARKER

1913–

Fiend behind the fiend behind the fiend behind the

Fiend. Mastodon with mastery, monster with an ache

At the tooth of the ego, the dead drunk judge:

Whereas Thou art our agony will find Thee

Enthroned on the darkest altar of our heartbreak

Perfect. Beast, brute, bastard. O dog my God!

*Sacred Elegy* V [1943], iv

My joy, my jockey, my Gabriel
Who bares his horns above my sleep
Is sleeping now.

*First Cycle of Love Poems* [1947], V

ALBERT CAMUS

1913–1960

Mother died today, or maybe it was yesterday.

*L’Étranger* [1942], I

For the first time, the first, I laid my heart open to the benign indifference of the universe. To feel it so like myself, indeed, so brotherly, made me realize that I’d been happy, and that I was happy still.

*La Peste* [1947]

The absurd is essentially a divorce. It is in neither one nor the other of the compared elements. It is born of their confrontation.

*Le Mythe de Sisyphe* [1942]

The absurd is the essential concept and the first truth.

*La Chute* [1956]

Can one be a saint if God does not exist? That is the only concrete problem I know of today.

*Resistance, Rebellion, and Death* [1960]

Freedom of the press is perhaps the freedom that has suffered the most from the gradual degradation of the idea of liberty.

In the midst of winter, I finally learned that there was in me an invincible summer.

*Actuelles* [January 6, 1960]

A free press can of course be good or bad, but, most certainly, without free-

Translated by JUSTIN O’BRIEN from selected essays in *Actuelles* [1950, 1953, 1958].
A caricature, a swollen shadow,
A stupid clown of the spirit’s motive,
Perplexes and affronts with his own darkness,
The secret life of belly and bone.
_The Heavy Bear Who Goes with Me_, st. 3

**KARL SHAPIRO**
1913–
Haul up the flag, you mourners,
Not half-mast but all the way;
The funeral is done and disbanded;
The devil’s had the final say.
_Elegy for Two Banjos_, st. 1 and 14

**JOHN HERSEY**
1914–
There was no sound of planes. The morning was still; the place was cool and pleasant.
Then a tremendous flash of light cut across the sky. Mr. Tanimoto has a distinct recollection that it traveled from east to west, from the city toward the hills. It seemed a sheet of sun. Both he and Mr. Matsuo reacted in terror.
. . . Under what seemed to be a local dust cloud, the day grew darker and darker. _Hiroshima_ [1946], ch. 1

There, in the tin factory, in the first moment of the atomic age, a human being was crushed by books. _Ib._

**ROSS PARKER**
1914–
AND

**HUGHIE CHARLES**
1907–
There’ll always be an England
While there’s a busy street,
Wherever there’s a turning wheel,
A million marching feet.
_There’ll Always Be an England_ [1939]
The force that through the green fuse drives the flower
Drives my green age; that blasts the roots of trees
Is my destroyer.
And I am dumb to tell the crooked rose
My youth is bent by the same wintry fever.

The Force That Through the Green Fuse Drives the Flower
[1934]

Light breaks where no sun shines;
Where no sea runs, the waters of the heart
Push in their tides.

Light Breaks Where No Sun Shines [1934]

The hand that signed the paper felled a city;
Five sovereign fingers taxed the breath,
Doubled the globe of dead and halved a country;
These five kings did a king to death.

The Hand That Signed the Paper [1936]

When all my five and country senses see,
The fingers will forget green thumbs and mark
How, through the halfmoon’s vegetable eye,
Husk of young stars and handful zodiac,
Love in the frost is pared and wintered by.

When All My Five and Country Senses See [1939]

And death shall have no dominion.

Title and refrain of poem [1943]

After the first death there is no other.

A Refusal to Mourn the Death,
by Fire, of a Child in London
[1946]

And the sabbath rang slowly
In the pebbles of the holy streams.

Fern Hill, st. 1 [1946]

In the sun that is young once only,
Time let me play and be
Golden in the mercy of his means.

Fern Hill, st. 2

And honored among foxes and pheasants by the gay house
Under the new-made clouds and happy as the heart was long,
In the sun born over and over,
I ran my heedless ways.

Fern Hill, lb. st. 5

Time held me green and dying
Though I sang in my chains like the sea.

Fern Hill, lb. st. 6

Do not go gentle into that good night,
Old age should burn and rave at close of day;
Rage, rage against the dying of the light.

Do Not Go Gentle into That Good Night [1952]

One Christmas was so much like another, in those years around the seatown corner now and out of all sound except the distant speaking of the voices I sometimes hear a moment before sleep, that I can never remember whether it snowed for six days and six nights when I was twelve or whether it snowed for twelve days and twelve nights when I was six.

Quite Early One Morning
[1954]. A Child’s Christmas in Wales
It is spring, moonless night in the
small town, starless and bible-black.
*Under Milk Wood* [1954]

You can tear a poem apart to see
what makes it technically tick... You're back with the mystery of having
been moved by words. The best crafts-
manship always leaves holes and gaps in
the works of the poem so that some-
thing that is not in the poem can creep,
crawl, flash, or thunder in.
The joy and function of poetry is,
and was, the celebration of man, which
is also the celebration of man.
*Dylan Thomas's Poetic Man-
ifesto. In the Texas Quarterly
* [Winter 1961]

**HAROLD ADAMSON**

Comin' in on a Wing and a Prayer.
*Title of song* [1943]

**JEROME SEYMOUR BRUNER**

1915-
The shrewd guess, the fertile hy-
pothesis, the courageous leap to a
tentative conclusion—these are the
most valuable coin of the thinker at
work. But in most schools guessing
is heavily penalized and is associated
somehow with laziness.
*The Process of Education* [1960]

**ARTHUR MILLER**

1915-
I don't say he's a great man. Willy
Loman never made a lot of money. His
name was never in the paper. He's not
the finest character that ever lived. But
he's a human being, and a terrible thing
is happening to him. So attention must
be paid. He's not to be allowed to fall
into his grave like an old dog. Atten-
tion, attention must be finally paid to
such a person.
*Death of a Salesman* [1949], act 1

Willy was a salesman. And for a
salesman, there is no rock bottom to
the life. He don't put a bolt to a nut,
he don't tell you the law or give you
medicine. He's a man way out there in
the blue, riding on a smile and a shoe-
shine. And when they start not smiling
back—that's an earthquake. And then
you get yourself a couple of spots on
your hat, and you're finished. Nobody
dast blame this man. A salesman is got
to dream, boy. It comes with the terri-

ry of

*Death of a Salesman, Requiem*

**RICHARD ROVERE**

1915-
It is now of course conceded by most
fair-minded and objective authorities
that there is an establishment in Amer-
ica, a more or less closed and self-
sustaining institution that holds a pre-
ponderance of power in our more or less
open society.
*The American Establishment
* [1962]

The Establishment is a general term
for those people in finance, business
and the professions, mostly from the
Northeast, who hold the principal
measure of power and influence in this
country, regardless of what administra-
tion occupies the White House. *Ib.*

The Establishment has very nearly
unchallenged power in deciding what is
and what is not respectable opinion in
this country. *Ib.*

**ROBERT CONQUEST**

1917-
Pure joy of knowledge rides as high as
art.
The whole heart cannot keep alive on
either.
Wills as of Drake and Shakespeare
strike together;
Cultures turn rotten when they part.
True frontiers rotten when they part.

*Death of a Salesman* [1949], act 1

1071
KENNEDY

The white sound rising now to fury
As Earth’s close down, give us the endless sky.\(^1\)

For the 1956 Opposition of Mars \[1961\]

JOHN FITZGERALD KENNEDY
1917–1963

It was involuntary. They sank my boat.

Remark when asked how he became a hero. Quoted in Arthur M. Schlesinger, Jr., A Thousand Days \[1965\], ch. 4

For without belittling the courage with which men have died, we should not forget those acts of courage with which men . . . have lived. The courage of life is often a less dramatic spectacle than the courage of a final moment; but it is no less a magnificent mixture of triumph and tragedy. A man does what he must—in spite of personal consequences, in spite of obstacles and dangers and pressures—and that is the basis of all human morality.

Profiles in Courage \[1956\], ch. 11

It is time for a new generation of leadership, to cope with new problems and new opportunities. For there is a new world to be won.

Television address \[July 4, 1960\]

The New Frontier of which I speak is not a set of promises—it is a set of challenges. It sums up not what I intend to offer the American people, but what I intend to ask of them.

Speech accepting Democratic presidential nomination \[July 15, 1960\]

Today, the eyes of all people are truly upon us, and our governments, in every branch, at every level, national, state, and local, must be as a city upon a hill,\(^1\) constructed and inhabited by men aware of their grave trust and their great responsibilities.

Speech, Massachusetts State Legislature \[January 9, 1961\]

For of those to whom much is given, much is required. And when at some future date the high court of history sits in judgment on each of us, recording whether in our brief span of service we fulfilled our responsibilities to the state, our success or failure, in whatever office we hold, will be measured by the answers to four questions: First, were we truly men of courage . . . Second, were we truly men of judgment . . . Third, were we truly men of integrity . . . Finally, were we truly men of dedication?

Ib.

We observe today not a victory of party but a celebration of freedom, symbolizing an end as well as a beginning, signifying renewal as well as change.

Inaugural address \[January 20, 1961\]

Let the word go forth from this time and place, to friend and foe alike, that the torch has been passed to a new generation of Americans, born in this century, tempered by war, disciplined by a hard and bitter peace, proud of our ancient heritage, and unwilling to witness or permit the slow undoing of those human rights to which this nation has always been committed, and to which we are committed today at home and around the world.

Let every nation know, whether it wishes us well or ill, that we shall pay any price, bear any burden, meet any hardship, support any friend, oppose any foe to assure the survival and the success of liberty.

If a free society cannot help the many who are poor, it cannot save the few who are rich.

Ib.

\(^1\) These lines were used in the Pacific Science Center at the Seattle World’s Fair in 1962 to epitomize the interdependence of science and the humanities.

\(^2\) See John Winthrop, p. 318a, whom Kennedy quoted in the preceding passage, and note.

Let us never negotiate out of fear, but let us never fear to negotiate.

Inaugural address

All this will not be finished in the first one hundred days. Nor will it be finished in the first one thousand days, nor in the life of this Administration, nor even perhaps in our lifetime on this planet. But let us begin.

Ib.

Now the trumpet summons us again—not as a call to bear arms, though arms we need; not as a call to battle, though embattled we are; but a call to hear the burden of a long twilight struggle,1 year in and year out, "rejoicing in hope, patient in tribulation," a struggle against the common enemies of mankind: tyranny, poverty, disease and war itself.

Ib.

The energy, the faith, the devotion which we bring to this endeavor will light our country and all who serve it, and the glow from that fire can truly light the world.

Ib.

And so, my fellow Americans, ask not what your country can do for you; ask what you can do for your country.2

Ib.

See Stevenson, p. 1049.

For, stripped of the temporary associations which gave rise to it, it is now the moment when by common consent we pause to become conscious of our national life and to rejoice in it, to recall what our country has done for each of us, and to ask ourselves what we can do for our country in return. — Oliver Wendell Holmes, Jr. Address Before John Sedwick Post No. 4, Grand Army of the Republic [May 30, 1884]

As has often been said, the youth who loves his Alma Mater will always ask, not "What can she do for me?" but "What can I do for her?" — Le Baron Russell Briggs, Routine and Ideals [1904], College Life

In the great fulfillment we must have a citizenship less concerned about what the government can do for it and more anxious about what it can do for the nation. — Warren G. Harding, Republican National Convention, Chicago [June 7, 1916]

This thought had lain in Kennedy's mind for a long time. As far back as 1945 he had noted down in a looseleaf notebook a quotation from Rousseau: "As soon as any man says of the affairs of the state, What does it matter to me? the state may be given up as lost." — Arthur M. Schlesinger, Jr. A Thousand Days [1965], prologue, footnote

It is our task in our time and in our generation to hand down undiminished to those who come after us, as was handed down to us by those who went before, the natural wealth and beauty which is ours.

Address, dedication ceremonies of the National Wildlife Federation Building [March 3, 1961]

For in the development of this organization [the United Nations] rests the only true alternative to war, and war appeals no longer as a rational alternative. Unconditional war can no longer lead to unconditional victory. It can no longer serve to settle disputes. It can no longer be of concern to great powers alone. For a nuclear disaster, spread by winds and waters and fear, could well engulf the great and the small, the rich and the poor, the committed and the uncommitted alike. Mankind must put an end to war or war will put an end to mankind. So let us resolve that Dag Hammarskjöld did not live, or die, in vain. Let us call a truce to terror.

Address, United Nations [September 25, 1961]

However close we sometimes seem to that dark and final abyss, let no man of peace and freedom despair. For he does not stand alone. If we all can persevere, if we can in every land and office look beyond our own shores and ambitions, then surely the age will dawn in which the strong are just and the weak secure and the peace preserved.

Ib.

Those who make peaceful revolution impossible will make violent revolution inevitable.

Address to Latin American diplomats, the White House [March 12, 1962]

No one can doubt that the wave of the future is not the conquest of the world by a single dogmatic creed but...
the liberation of the diverse energies of free nations and free men.

Address, University of California, Berkeley [March 23, 1962]

I think this is the most extraordinary collection of talent, of human knowledge, that has ever been gathered together at the White House, with the possible exception of when Thomas Jefferson dined alone.

Address, White House dinner and reception honoring Nobel Prize winners [April 1962]

Let us not be blind to our differences — but let us also direct attention to our common interests and the means by which those differences can be resolved. And if we cannot end now our differences, at least we can help make the world safe for diversity.

Address, American University, Washington, D.C. [June 10, 1963]

Every American ought to have the right to be treated as he would wish to be treated, as one would wish his children to be treated. This is not the case.

Television address on civil rights, after the registration of two Negroes at the University of Alabama [June 12, 1963]

We are confronted primarily with a moral issue. It is as old as the Scriptures and is as clear as the American Constitution.

No one has been barred on account of his race from fighting or dying for America — there are no “white” or “colored” signs on the foxholes or graveyards of battle.

Message to Congress on proposed civil rights bill [June 19, 1963]

All free men, wherever they may live, are citizens of Berlin. And therefore, as a free man, I take pride in the words “Ich bin ein Berliner.”

Address at City Hall, West Berlin [June 26, 1963]

Yesterday, a shaft of light cut into the darkness. . . . For the first time, an agreement has been reached on bringing the forces of nuclear destruction under international control. . . . It offers to all the world a welcome sign of hope. . . . But the achievement of this goal is not a victory for one side; it is a victory for mankind.

Television address, Washington [July 26, 1963]

When power leads man toward arrogance, poetry reminds him of his limitations. When power narrows the areas of man’s concern, poetry reminds him of the richness and diversity of his existence. When power corrupts, poetry cleanses, for art establishes the basic human truths which must serve as the touchstone of our judgment.

Address, Amherst College [October 26, 1963]

I look forward to a great future for America, a future in which our country will match its military strength with our moral restraint, its wealth with our wisdom, its power with our purpose. I look forward to an America which will not be afraid of grace and beauty, which will protect the beauty of our natural environment . . . an America which will reward achievement in the arts as we reward achievement in business or statecraft. . . . I look forward to an America which commands respect throughout the world not only for its strength but for its civilization as well. And I look forward to a world which will be safe not only for democracy and diversity but also for personal distinction.

Washington is a city of southern efficiency and northern charm.

Remark quoted in Arthur M. Schlesinger, Jr., A Thousand Days [1965], ch. 25

1 In Moscow on July 25 Averell Harriman, Lord Hailsham, and Chairman Khrushchev initialed the nuclear test ban treaty.

2 See Lord Acton, p. 750a.
I will catch Christ with a greased worm.

The Drunken Fisherman

I saw the spiders marching through air,
Swimming from tree to tree that milled day
In latter August when the hay
Came creaking to the barn.1

Mr. Edwards and the Spider

On Windsor Marsh, I saw the spider die
When thrown into the bowels of fierce fire:
There’s no long struggle, no desire
To get up on its feet and fly —
It stretches out its feet
And dies. This is the sinner’s last retreat;
Yes, and no strength exerted on the heat
Then sinews the abolished will, when sick
And full of burning, it will whistle on a brick.

This is the Black Widow, death.

Christ walks on the black water. In Black Mud
Darts the kingfisher. On Corpus Christi, heart,
Over the drum-beat of St. Stephen’s choir
I hear him, Stupor Mundi, and the mud
Flies from his hunching wings and beak — my heart,
The blue kingfisher dives on you in fire.

Colloquy in Black Rock

Our Lady of Babylon, go by, go by,
I was once the apple of your eye;
Flies, flies are on the plane tree, on the streets.

As a Plane Tree by the Water

I saw the sky descending, black and white,
Not blue, on Boston.

Where the Rainbow Ends

Now Paris, our black classic, breaking up
like killer kings on an Etruscan cup.

Beyond the Alps

Your Good Soldier

the best French novel in the language.1
Ford Madox Ford [1959]

O divorced, divorced from the whale-fat of postwar London!
Boomed, cut, plucked and booted! In Provence, New York . . .
marrying, blowing . . . nearly dying at Boulder, when the altitude
pressed the world on your heart. Ib.

Fiction! I’m selling short your lies that made the great your equals. Ford,
you were a kind man and you died in want. Ib.

There is no God and Mary is His Mother.

For George Santayana [1959]

You said:
“We poets in our youth begin in sadness;
thereof in the end come despondency and madness.” 2

To Delmore Schwartz (Cambridge 1946) [1959]

Who asks for me, the Shelley of my age,
must lay his heart out for my bed and board.

Words for Hart Crane [1959]

1 See Ford Madox Ford, p. 915a.
2 See Wordsworth, pp. 511b-512a.
I doodle handlebar
moustaches on the last Russian Czar.

*Grandparents* [1959]

We are old-timers,
each of us holds a locked razor.

*Waking in the Blue* [1959]

I keep no rank nor station.
Cured, I am frizzled, stale and small.

*Home After Three Months Away* [1959]

Only teaching on Tuesdays, bookworm-
ing in pajamas fresh from the washer each
morning,
I hog a whole house on Boston’s
“hardly passionate Marlborough
Street.”

*Memories of West Street and Lepke* [1959]

These are the tranquillized Fifties,
and I am forty. Ought I to regret my
seedtime?
I was a fire-breathing Catholic C.O.,
and made my manic statement,
telling off the state and president, and
then
sat waiting sentence in the bull pen
beside a Negro boy with curlicues
of marijuana in his hair.

Flabby, bald, lobotomized,
he drifted in a sheepish calm,
where no agonizing reappraisal
jarred his concentration on the electric
chair —
hanging like an oasis in his air
of lost connections.

*Tamed by Miltown, we lie on Mother’s
bed.*

Oh my *Petite,*
clearest of all God’s creatures, still all
air and nerve.

your old-fashioned tirade —
loving, rapid, merciless —
breaks like the Atlantic Ocean on my
head.

*The quotation is from Henry James.*

Gored by the climacteric of his want,
he stalls above me like an elephant.

“To Speak of Woe That Is in
Marriage” [1959]

My mind’s not right.
A car radio bleats,
“Love, O careless Love. . . .” I hear
my ill-spirit sob in each blood cell,
as if my hand were at its throat. . . .
I myself am hell;

*nobody’s here.*

*Skunk Hour* [1959], st. 5, 6

My old flame, my wife!
Remember our lists of birds?

*The Old Flame* [1964], st. 1

Father, forgive me
my injuries,
as I forgive
those I
have injured!

You never climbed
Mount Sion, yet left
dinosaur
death-steps on the crust,
where I must walk.

*Middle Age* [1964], st. 3, 4

We are like a lot of wild
spiders crying together,
but without tears.

*Fall* 1961 [1964], st. 4

I am tired. Everyone’s tired of my
turmoil.

*Eye and Tooth* [1964], st. 9

Two months after marching through
Boston,
half the regiment was dead;
at the dedication,
William James could almost hear the
bronze Negroes breathe.

1 See Virgil, p. 119a; and Marlowe, p. 219a, and note.

2 On the Saint-Gaudens monument to Colonel
Robert Gould Shaw and the 54th Massachusetts
Regiment.

There on foot go the dark outcasts, so true
to nature that one can almost hear them breathing
as they march. — *WILLIAM JAMES, Oration
at Dedication of the Monument* [May 31, 1871]

See Charles W. Eliot, p. 753a, and Moody,
p. 899a.
Their monument sticks like a fishbone in the city's throat.
Its Colonel is as lean as a compass needle.

He has an angry wrenlike vigilance, a greyhound's gentle tautness; he seems to wince at pleasure, and suffocate for privacy.

For the Union Dead [1964], st. 7-9

on Boylston Street, a commercial photograph shows Hiroshima boiling. Ib. st. 14

When I crouch to my television set, the drained faces of Negro school children rise like balloons. Ib. st. 15

The Aquarium is gone. Everywhere, giant finned cars nose forward like fish; a savage servility slides by on grease. Ib. st. 17

We beg delinquents for our life.
Central Park. In the New York Review [October 1965]

ARTHUR MEIER SCHLESINGER, JR.
1917-

Above all he [John F. Kennedy] gave the world for an imperishable moment the vision of a leader who greatly understood the terror and the hope, the diversity and the possibility, of life on this planet and who made people look beyond nation and race to the future of humanity.

A Thousand Days 1 [1965], ch. 37

HARLAN CLEVELAND 1918-

The Revolution of Rising Expectations. 2

Title of speech, Colgate University [1949]

EDWIN O'CONNOR 1918-1968

The Last Hurrah. Title of novel [1956]

STEWART LEE UDALL 1920-

The most common trait of all primitive peoples is a reverence for the life-giving earth, and the native American shared this elemental ethic: the land was alive to his loving touch, and he, its son, was brother to all creatures. His feelings were made visible in medicine bundles and dance rhythms for rain, and all of his religious rites and land attitudes favored the inseparable world of nature and God, the master of Life. During the long Indian tenure the land remained undefiled save for scars no deeper than the scratches of cornfield clearings or the farming canals of the Hohokams on the Arizona desert.

The Quiet Crisis 1 [1963], ch. 1

A land ethic for tomorrow should be as honest as Thoreau's Walden, and as comprehensive as the sensitive science of ecology. It should stress the oneness of our resources and the live-and-help-live logic of the great chain of life. If, in our haste to "progress," the economics of ecology are disregarded by citizens and policy makers alike, the result will be an ugly America. Ib. 14

1 See John F. Kennedy, p. 1073a-b, and 1074b.

2 Almost fifteen years ago, when I was working for Paul Hoffman in the Marshall Plan, I had to substitute for him in making a speech at Colgate University. Remembering Edmund Burke's famous commentary on the turbulence of his time, I called this speech "Reflections on the Revolution of Rising Expectations." The phrase has since been attributed to nearly every literate American of our time, but I think this was the first time that phrase saw the light of day.—HARLAN CLEVELAND, The Evolution of Rising Responsibility, address before the U.N. [December 23, 1962]

3 The race between education and erosion, between wisdom and waste has not run its course. . . . The nation's battle to preserve the common estate is far from won . . . . The crisis may be quiet, but it is urgent.—JOHN F. KENNEDY, introduction to The Quiet Crisis

1077
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>JEROME DAVID SALINGER</td>
<td>1919</td>
<td>I keep picturing all these little kids in this big field of rye.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>... If they're running and they don't look where they're going I have to</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>come out from somewhere and catch them. That's all I'd do all day. I'd just</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>be the catcher in the rye and all. I know it's crazy.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td><em>The Catcher in the Rye</em> [1951]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>There isn't anyone anywhere that isn't Seymour's Fat Lady. Don't you know</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>that god-dam secret yet? And don't you know — listen to me, now — don't you</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>know who that Fat Lady really is? ... Ah, buddy. It's Christ Himself. Christ</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Himself, buddy.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td><em>Franny and Zooey</em> [1961]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MAY SWENSON</td>
<td>1919</td>
<td>Body my house</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>my horse my hound</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>what will I do</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>when you are fallen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td><em>Question</em> [1963]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Where can I go</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>without my mount</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>all eager and quick</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>How will I know</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>in thicket ahead</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>is danger or treasure</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>when Body my good</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>bright dog is dead</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td><em>Ib.</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>SLOAN WILSON</td>
<td>1920</td>
<td>The Man in the Gray Flannel Suit.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td><em>Title of novel</em> [1955]</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RICHARD PURDY WILBUR</td>
<td>1921</td>
<td>We respect</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Some scholars' stutters.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td><em>Grace</em> [1947], st. 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>The beautiful changes as a forest is</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>changed</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>By a chameleon's tuning his skin to it.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td><em>The Beautiful Changes</em> [1947], st. 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>I dreamt the past was never past</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>redeeming:</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>But whether this was false or honest</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>dreaming</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>I beg death's pardon now. And mourn the dead.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td><em>The Pardon</em> [1950], last stanza</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>We milk the cow of the world, and as we do</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>We whisper in her ear, “You are not true.”</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td><em>Epistemology</em> [1950], It</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>I never knew the road</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>From which the whole earth didn't call away,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>With wild birds rounding the hill crowns,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Haling out of the heart an old dismay.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td><em>The Sirens</em> [1950], st. 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>He rocked his only world, and everyone's.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Forgive the hero, you who would have died</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Gladly with all you knew; he rode that tide</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>To Ararat: all men are Noah's sons.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td><em>Still, Citizen Sparrow</em> [1950], <em>last stanza</em></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Ho-hum. I am for wit and wakefulness.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>And love this feigning lady by Bazille.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>What's lightly hid is deepest understood,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>And when with social smile and formal dress</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>She teaches leaves to curtsy and quadrille,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>I think there are most tigers in the wood.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td><em>Ceremony</em> [1950], st. 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>The eyes open to a cry of pulleys,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>And spirited from sleep, the astounded soul</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Hangs for a moment bodiless and simple.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>as false dawn.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Outside the open window
The morning air is all awash with angles.

*Love Calls Us to the Things of This World* [1956]

The soul shrinks
From all that it is about to remember,
From the punctual rape of every blessed day.
And cries,
"Oh, let there be nothing on earth but laundry,
Nothing but rosy hands in the rising steam
And clear dances done in the sight of heaven.

Neither pale nor bright,
The turkey-cock parades
Through radiant squalors, darkly auspicious as
The ace of spades,

Himself his own cortège
And puffed with the pomp of death,
Rehearsing over and over with strangled rôle
His latest breath.

*A Black November Turkey* [1956], st. 3, 4

Mind in its purest play is like some bat
That beats about in caverns all alone,
Contriving by a kind of senseless wit
Not to conclude against a wall of stone.

It has no need to falter or explore;
Darkly it knows what obstacles are there,
And so may weave and flitter, dip and soar
In perfect courses through the blackest air.

And has this simile a like perfection?
The mind is like a bat. Precisely. Save That in the very happiest intellection
A graceful error may correct the cave.

*Mind* [1956]

Dear God, let it be with these donkeys that I come,
And let it be that angels lead us in peace

To leafy streams where cherries tremble in air,
Sleck as the laughing flesh of girls; and there
In that haven of souls let it be that, leaning above
Your divin waters, I shall resemble these donkeys,
Whose humble and sweet poverty will appear
Clear in the clearness of your eternal love.

*Francis Jammes: A Prayer to Go to Paradise with the Donkeys* [1956]

The werewolf's painful change. Turning his head away
On the sweaty bolster, he tries to remember
The mood of manhood,

But lies at last, as always,
Letting it happen, the fierce fur soft to his face,
Hearing with sharper ears.

*Beasts* [1956], st. 3, 4

What is our praise or pride
But to imagine excellence, and try to make it?
What does it say over the door of Heaven
But *homo fecit?*

*For the New Railway Station in Rome* [1956], last stanza

When you come, as you soon must, to the streets of our city,
Mad-eyed from stating the obvious,
Not proclaiming our fall but begging us
In God's name to have self-pity,

Spare us all word of the weapons, their force and range,
The long numbers that rocket the mind;
Our slow, unreckoning hearts will be left behind,
Unable to fear what is too strange.

Nor shall you scare us with talk of the death of the race.

1079
How should we dream of this place without us? —
The sun mere fire, the leaves untroubled about us,
A stone look on the stone's face?

_Advice to a Prophet_ [1961], st. 3

Ask us, prophet, how we shall call
Our natures forth when that live tongue is all
Dispelled, that glass obscured or broken

In which we have said the rose of our love and the clean
Horse of our courage, in which beheld
The singing locust of the soul unshelled,
And all we mean or wish to mean.

_Ib. _st. 7, 8

Duke, keep your coin. All men are born distraught,
And will not for the world be satisfied.
Whether we live in fact, or but in thought,
We die of thirst, here at the fountain-side.

_Ballade for the Duke of Orleans_ [1961], who offered a prize at Blois [c. 1457] for the best ballade employing the line “Je meurs de soif auprès de la fontaine.”

All bitter things conduce to sweet,
As this example shows;
Without the little spirochete
We'd have no chocolate to eat,
Nor would tobacco's fragrance greet
The European nose.

_Pangloss's Song: A Comic Opera Lyric_ [1961]

What can I do but move
From folly to defeat,
And call that sorrow sweet
That teaches us to see
The final face of love
In what we cannot be?

_Someone Talking to Himself_ [1961], last stanza

1 See Charles d'Orléans, p. 170b.
There, In the other wood, The uncornered animal's, running off Upon instinct. Sails spread, fox wings Lift him alive over gullies, Hair tips all over him lightly
Touched with the moon's red silver, Back-hearing around The stream of his body the tongue of hounds Feather him. In his own animal sun Made of human moonlight,
He flies like a bolt running home. 

JAMES BALDWIN 1924–

[The Negro past] of rope, fire, torture, castration, infanticide, rape; death and humiliation; fear as deep as the marrow of the bone; doubt that he was worthy of life, since everyone around him denied it; sorrow for his women, for his kinfolk, for his children, who needed his protection, and whom he could not protect; rage, hatred and murder, hatred for white men so deep that it often turned against him and his own, and made all love, all trust, all joy impossible. The Fire Next Time [1963] 1

TRUMAN CAPOTE 1924–

Other Voices, Other Rooms. Title of book [1948]
I didn't want to harm the man. I thought he was a very nice gentleman. Soft-spoken. I thought so right up to the moment I cut his throat. In Cold Blood [1966]

MISHIMA YUKIO 1925–1970

My solitude grew more and more obese, like a pig. Temple of the Golden Pavilion 1 [1959]
The first real problem I faced in my life was that of beauty. Ib.
What made her ugly was — hope. Incurable hope, like an obstinate case of scabies, which lodges, damp and reddish, in the infected skin, producing a constant itching, and refusing to yield to any outer force. Ib.

ALLEN GINSBERG 1926–

I saw the best minds of my generation destroyed by madness, starving hysterical naked, dragging themselves through the negro streets at dawn looking for an angry fix angelheaded hipsters burning for the ancient heavenly connection to the starry dynamo in the machinery of night. Howl [1956]

WILLIAM D. SNODGRASS 1926–

It was the nature of the thing:
No moon outlives its leaving night,
No sun its day. And I went on
Rich in the loss of all I sing
To the threshold of waking light,
To larksong and the live, gray dawn. 
So night by night, my life has gone. Orpheus [1959]

Pale soul, consumed by fear of the living world you haunt, have you learned what habits lead you to hunt what you do not want; learned who does not need you; learned you are no one here? Home Town [1959]

Though trees turn bare and girls turn wives,

1 Originally published in The New Yorker as Letter from a Region of My Mind [November 1962]
2 See Anonymous, Spiritual, p. 1101a.

Translated by IVAN MORRIS.
We shall afford our costly seasons;
There is a gentleness survives
That will outspake and has its reasons.
There is a loveliness exists,
Preserves us, not for specialists.

April Inventory [1959]

MICHAEI HARRINGTON
1928–

The millions who are poor in the United States tend to become increasingly invisible. . . . It takes an effort of the intellect and will even to see them.

The Other America: Poverty in the United States [1962], ch. 1

The other America, the America of poverty, is hidden today in a way that it never was before. Its millions are socially invisible to the rest of us. . . . The very development of American society is creating a new kind of blindness about poverty. The poor are increasingly slipping out of the very experience and consciousness of the nation. Ib.

That the poor are invisible is one of the most important things about them. They are not simply neglected . . . they are not seen. Ib.

For the urban poor the police are those who arrest you. In almost any slum there is a vast conspiracy against the forces of law and order. Ib.

ANNE SEXTON
1928–

You, Doctor Martin, walk
from breakfast to madness. Late August,
I speed through the antiseptic tunnel
where the moving dead still talk
of pushing their bones against the thrust
of cure. And I am queen of this summer hotel
or the laughing bee on a stalk
of death.

You, Doctor Martin [1960], st. 1

And we are magic talking to itself,
noisy and alone. I am queen of all my sins

[1960], st. 1

Injustice anywhere is a threat to justice everywhere.

Letter from the Birmingham jail. In the Atlantic Monthly [August 1963]

Unearned suffering is redemptive. Ib.

Nonviolence is the answer to the crucial political and moral questions of our time; the need for man to overcome oppression and violence without resorting to oppression and violence.

Man must evolve for all human conflict a method which rejects revenge, aggression and retaliation. The foundation of such a method is love.1

Speech accepting Nobel Peace Prize [December 11, 1964]

The tortuous road which has led from Montgomery to Oslo is a road over which millions of Negroes are traveling to find a new sense of dignity. It will, I am convinced, be widened into a superhighway of justice. Ib.

I accept this award with an abiding faith in America and an audacious faith in the future of mankind. I refuse to accept the idea that the “isness” of man’s present nature makes him morally incapable of reaching up for the “oughtness” that forever confronts him.

I refuse to accept the cynical notion that nation after nation must spiral down a militaristic stairway into the hell of nuclear destruction. I believe that unarmed truth and unconditional love will have the final word in reality. Ib.

1 See Gandhi, p. 897a.
Nonviolent action, the Negro saw, was the way to supplement, not replace, the process of change. It was the way to divest himself of passivity without arming himself in vindictive force.

*Why We Can't Wait* [1964]

The Negro was willing to risk martyrdom in order to move and stir the social conscience of his community and the nation... he would force his oppressor to commit his brutality openly, with the rest of the world looking on... Nonviolent resistance paralyzed and confused the power structures against which it was directed.

**YEVGENY ALEXANDROVICHYEVTUSHENKO**

There is no Jewish blood in my veins, But I am hated with a scabby hatred By all the anti-Semites, like a Jew. And therefore

I am a true Russian.

_Babi Yar* [1961]

**ANDREI VOZNESSENSKY**

I am Goya of the bare field, by the enemy's beak gouged till the craters of my eyes gape I am grief I am the tongue of war, the embers of cities

on the snows of the year 1941 I am hunger _I Am Goya* [1960], st. 1, 2

The urge to kill, like the urge to beget, Is blind and sinister. Its craving is set Today on the flesh of a hare: tomorrow it can Howl the same way for the flesh of a man.

_Hunting a Hare* [1964], st. 5

Does each cell have a soul within it? If so, fling open all your little doors, And all your souls shall flutter like the linnet In the cages of my pores.

_Dead Still* [1965], st. 4

I am myself Among the avalanches, like the Abominable Snowman, absolutely elusive.

_Who Are We?* [1959], st. 7

Along a parabola life like a rocket flies, Mainly in darkness, now and then on a rainbow.

_Parabolic Ballad* [1960]

Worms come through holes and bold men on parabolas.

 Ib.

1 A good example of his use of assonance: Ya Goya... nagoye... ya gore... ya gole... Ya gole... ya gole... ya golod... ya gorlo... goloi.—P. BLAKE and M. HAYWARD, eds., _Antiworlds: Poetry by Andrei Voznesensky* [1966]

Translated by STANLEY KUNITZ.

2 Translated by W. H. AUDEN.

3 Translated by RICHARD WILBUR.

4 Translated by STANLEY MOSS.

5 Translated by W. H. AUDEN.

**ANONYMOUS**

_Sumer is icumen in,_
_Lhude sing cucci!_
Groweth sed, and bloweth med,
And springeth the wude nu —
_Sing cucci!*

Cuckoo Song[c. 1250]

Sumer is icumen in,
Lhude sing cucci!... Groweth sed, and bloweth med,
And springeth the wude nu —
_Sing cucci!*

See also p. 149.


Ich am of Irlonde
Ant of the holy lande
Of Irlonde.
Gode sire, pray ich the,
For of saynte charite,
Come ant dance wyth me
In Irlonde.

Ich Am of Irlonde

1083
When Adam delved and Eve span
Who was then a gentleman?

Text used by John Ball for his speech at Blackheath to the men in Wat Tyler's Rebellion [1381]

I sing of a maiden
That is makeless;
King of all kings
To her son she ches.

Carol. I Sing of a Maiden [15th century]

For in my mind, of all mankind
I love but you alone.

The Nut-Brown Maid [15th century], refrain

For I must to the greenwood go,
Alone, a banished man.

Ib.

No burial this pretty pair
Of any man receives,
Till Robin Redbreast piously
Did cover them with leaves.

The Children in the Wood,
st. 16

A fool's paradise.

Paston Letters [1462], no. 457

Everyman, I will go with thee, and be thy guide,
In thy most need to go by thy side.

Everyman [before 1500], act I, l. 522

O Western wind, when wilt thou blow,
That the small rain down can rain?
Christ, that my love were in my arms
And I in my bed again! [c. 1530]

Why fearest thou thy outward foe,
When thou thyself harm dost feed?

Of grief, or hurt, of pain, or woe,
Within each thing is sown the seed.

From Tottel's Miscellany,
Songs and Sonnets [1557]

Crabbed age and youth cannot live together.
Youth is full of pleasure, age is full of care.

The Passionate Pilgrim [1599]

Love me little, love me long,
Is the burden of my song. 

Love Me Little [1569–1570], refrain

Multiplication is vexation,
Division is as bad;
The rule of three doth puzzle me,
And practice drives me mad.

Elizabethan MS [1570]

Greensleeves was all my joy,
Greensleeves was my delight;
Greensleeves was my heart of gold,
And who but Lady Greensleeves.

Alas, my Love! ye do me wrong
To cast me off discourteously:
And I have loved you so long,
Delighting in your company.

From A Handful of Pleasant Delights [1584], refrain and st. 1

Shall I bid her go? What, and if I do?
Shall I bid her go, and spare not?
O no, no, I dare not. 2

Corydon's Farewell to Phillis,
st. 2

Where gripping griefs the heart would wound
And doleful dumps the mind oppress,
There music with her silver sound
With speed is wont to send redress. 3

A Song to the Lute in Musick,
st. 1

The blinded boy that shoots so trim, 4
From heaven down did die.

King Cophetua and the Beggar Maid, st. 2

It was a friar of orders gray 5
Walked forth to tell his beads.

The Friar of Orders Gray, 6 st. 1

1 See Shakespeare, Romeo and Juliet II, vi, 14, p. 234b and Herrick, p. 320a.
2 Paraphrased by Shakespeare in Twelfth Night [1598–1600], act II, sc. iii.
3 Another version is used by Shakespeare in Romeo and Juliet [1594–1595], act IV, sc. a.
4 See Shakespeare, Romeo and Juliet II, i, 13, p. 228b.
5 See Shakespeare, The Taming of the Shrew IV, i, 14, p. 219b.
6 Thomas Percy [1728–1811] compiled this ballad from various fragments of ancient ballads found in Shakespeare's plays. It appeared

1084
Our joys as winged dreams do fly;
Why then should sorrow last?
Since grief but aggravates thy loss,
Grieve not for what is past.

The Friar of Orders Gray, st. 13

King Stephen was a worthy peer,
His breeches cost him but a crown.

Take Thy Old Cloak About Thee,

It's pride that puts this country down;
Man, take thine old cloak about thee.

A fool and his money are soon parted.

Saying current since the 16th century

April is in my mistress’ face,
And July in her eyes hath place,
Within her bosom is September,
But in her heart a cold December.

From Thomas Morley, Madrigals to Four Voices . . . the First Book [1594]

Lo here a new Aurora!

From Thomas Morley, The First Book of Canzonets [1595]

Kill then, and bliss me,
But first come kiss me.

From Thomas Morley, The First Book of Ballets [1595]

Shoot, false Love, I care not.
Spend thy shafts and spare not.

I was more true to Love than Love to me.

From John Dowland, The First Book of Songs or Airs [1597]

Thuké, the period of cosmography,
Doth vaunt of Hecla, whose sulphurous fire
Doth melt the frozen clime and thaw the sky;
Trinacrian Aetna’s flames ascend not higher.

From Madrigals, of Six Parts [1600]

Jerusalem, my happy home,
When shall I come to thee?
When shall my sorrows have an end?

The Song of Mary [1601]

What poor astronomers are they
Take women’s eyes for stars!

From John Dowland, The Third and Last Book of Songs or Airs [1603]

O what a plague is love! How shall I bear it?
She will inconstant prove, I greatly fear it.

Philida Flouts Me, st. 1

And let all women strive to be
As constant as Penelope.

Constant Penelope, st. 28

Fain would I change that note
To which fond Love hath charmed me.

From Tobias Hume, Musical Humors [1605]

From the hag and hungry goblin
That into rags would rend ye,
And the spirit that stands by the naked man
In the book of Moons defend ye!

From Michael East, The Second Set of Madrigals [1606]

From the hag and hungry goblin
That into rags would rend ye,
And the spirit that stands by the naked man

In the book of Moons defend ye!

Tom o’ Bedlam [17th century], st. 1

These things seem wondrous, yet more wondrous
Whose heart with fear doth freeze, with love doth fry.

From Madrigals to Four Voices . . . the First Book [1594]

Thuké, the period of cosmography,
Doth vaunt of Hecla, whose sulphurous fire
Doth melt the frozen clime and thaw the sky;
Trinacrian Aetna’s flames ascend not higher.

O metaphysical tobacco,
Fetched as far as from Morocco,
Thy searching fume
Exhales the rheum,
O metaphysical tobacco.

From Michael East, The Second Set of Madrigals [1606]

From the hag and hungry goblin
That into rags would rend ye,
And the spirit that stands by the naked man
In the book of Moons defend ye!

Tom o’ Bedlam [17th century], st. 1

*See Byron, p. 584, and note.
With an host of furious fancies
Whereof I am commander,
With a burning spear, and a horse of air,
To the wilderness I wander.
By a knight of ghosts and shadows
I summoned am to tourny
Ten leagues beyond the wide world's end.
Methinks it is no journey.
   *Tom o’ Bedlam, st. 8*

There is a lady sweet and kind,
Was never face so pleased my mind;
I did but see her passing by,
And yet I love her till I die.
   *From Thomas Ford, Music of Sundry Kinds [1607], st. 1*

Cupid is winged and doth range,
Her country so my love doth change;
But change she earth, or change she sky,
Yet will I love her till I die.  *Ib. st. 6*

Four arms, two necks, one wreathing;
Two pairs of lips, one breathing;
Two hearts that multiply
Sighs interchangeably.
   *From Thomas Weelkes, Airs or Fantastic Spirits [1608]*

Love not me for comely grace,
For my pleasing eye or face,
Nor for any outward part,
No, nor for a constant heart.
   *From John Wilbye, Second Set of Madrigals [1608]*

The silver swan, who living had no note,
When death approached unlocked her silent throat;
Leaning her breast against the reedy shore,
Thus sung her first and last, and sung no more:
Farewell, all joys; O death, come close mine eyes;
More geese than swans now live, more fools than wise.
   *From Orlando Gibbons, The First Set of Madrigals and Motets [1612], I*

Laïs now old, that erst attempting lass,
To goddess Venus consecrates her glass;
For she herself hath now no use of one,

No dimpled cheeks hath she to gaze upon.
She cannot see her springtime damask grace,
Nor dare she look upon her winter face!
   *From Orlando Gibbons, The First Set of Madrigals and Motets, XIII*

Stay, O sweet, and do not rise!
The light that shines comes from thine eyes;
The day breaks not: it is my heart,
Because that you and I must part.
Stay, or else my joys will die,
And perish in their infancy.
   *John Dowland, A Pilgrim’s Solace [1612]*

If there is a paradise on the face of the earth,
It is this, oh! it is this, oh! it is this!
   *Mogul Inscription in the Red Fort at Delhi [1640]*

And when with envy Time, transported,
Shall think to rob us of our joys,
You’ll in your girls again be courted,
And I’ll go wooing in my boys.
   *Winifreda, st. 8*

But in vain she did conjure him
To depart her presence so;
Having a thousand tongues to allure him,
And but one to bid him go.
   *Dulcina, 4 st. 2*

Over the mountains and over the waves,
Under the fountains and under the graves;
Under floods that are deepest, which Neptune obey,
Over rocks that are steepest, Love will find out the way.
   *Love Will Find Out the Way, st. 1*

Begone, dull Care! I prithee begone from me!

2 Imitated from the Greek of Plato, *The Greek Anthology.*
See Prior, p. 988a.
2 Attributed also to John Donne, and included in a variant in the seventh edition of his poems [1669].
3 The translation is from Persian in Murray’s Guide to India.
4 This song is mentioned by Izaak Walton in *The Compleat Angler* [1653]. It has been ascribed to Raleigh, on very doubtful authority.
ANONYMOUS

Begone, dull Care! Thou and I shall never agree.
From JOHN PIAYFORD, Musical Companion [1687]

Though little, I'll work as hard as a Turk,
If you'll give me employ,
To plow and sow, and reap and mow,
And be a farmer's boy.
The Farmer's Boy [before 1689], st. 2

Carriages without horses shall go,
And accidents fill the world with woe.
Prophecy attributed to Mother Shipton
[17th century]

Around the world thoughts shall fly
In the twinkling of an eye. Ib.

Under water men shall walk,
Shall ride, shall sleep, and talk;
In the air men shall be seen
In white, in black, and in green. Ib.

Iron in the water shall float
As easy as a wooden boat. Ib.

A swarm of bees in May
Is worth a load of hay;
A swarm of bees in June
Is worth a silver spoon;
A swarm of bees in July
Is not worth a fly.

Old English saying

When poverty comes in at the door,
loves flies out the window.
Saying current since the 17th century

Please to remember the fifth of November,
Gunpowder treason and plot.
Guy Fawkes's Rhyme, traditional in England since the 17th century

BALLADS

The king sits in Dunfermline town
Drinking the blude-red wine.
Sir Patrick Spens, st. 1

To Noroway, to Noroway,
To Noroway o'er the faem;
The king's daughter o' Noroway,
'Tis thou must bring her home.
The first word that Sir Patrick read
So loud, loud laughed he;
The neist word that Sir Patrick read
The tear blinded his e'e. Ib. st. 4, 5

I saw the new moon late yestreen
Wi' the auld moon in her arm;
And if we gang to sea, master,
I fear we'll come to harm. Ib. st. 10

O laith, laith were our gude Scots lords
To wet their cork-heel'd shoon;
But lang or a' the play was play'd
They wat their hats aboon.

Ib. st. 15

Half owre, half owre to Aberdour,
'Tis fifty fathoms deep;
And there lies gude Sir Patrick Spens,
Wi' the Scots lords at his feet! Ib. st. 19

"And what will ye leave to your ain mither dear,
Edward, Edward?"
Edward, Edward, st. 7

"The curse of hell frae me sall ye bear,
Sic counsels ye give to me, O!" Ib.

Fight on, my merry men all;
For why, my life is at an end.1
Chevy Chase

A fairer lady there never was seen
Than the blind beggar's daughter of Bethnal Green.
The Beggar's Daughter of Bethnal Green, st. 33

When captains courageous, whom death could not daunt,

1 Most of the prophecies attributed to Mother Shipton—a witch and prophetess, according to tradition, who lived in Yorkshire in Tudor times—are fabrications of the seventeenth century and later.

2 This very house was built by the blind beggar of Bednall Green, so much talked of and sung in ballads.—SAMUEL PEPSY, Diary [June 26, 1663]
Did march to the siege of the city of Gaunt,
They mustered their soldiers by two and by three,
And the foremost in battle was Mary Ambree. Mary Ambree, st. 1

Then let Jane Shore with sorrow sing,
That was beloved of a king.

Jane Shore, st. 1

"I'll rest," said he, "but thou shalt walk";
So doth this wandering Jew
From place to place, but cannot rest
For seeing countries new.

The Wandering Jew, st. 9

For thirty pence our Savior was sold
Among the false Jews, as I have been told;
And twenty-nine is the worth of thee,
For I think thou art penny worser than he.

King John and the Abbot of Canterbury, st. 21

Glasgerion swore a full great oath,
By oak, and ash and thorn.

Glasgerion, st. 19

In Scarlet town, where I was born,
There was a fair maid dwellin',
Made every youth cry Well-a-way!
Her name was Barbara Allen.

All in the merry month of May,
When green buds they were swellin',
Young Jemmy Grove on his deathbed lay,
For love of Barbara Allen.

Barbara Allen's Cruelty, st. 1, 2

So slowly, slowly rose she up,
And slowly she came nigh him,
And when she drew the curtain by—
"Young man, I think you're dyin'."

Ib. st. 4

True Thomas lay on Huntlie Bank;
A ferlie he spied wi' his e'e;

1 Ben Jonson calls any virago Mary Ambree, and John Fletcher alludes to Mary Ambree in The Scornful Lady [1616].
2 See George Herbert, p. 322b.
3 See Kipling, p. 876b.

And there he saw a lady bright
Come riding down by the Eildon Tree.

Thomas the Rhymer, st. 1

"A bed, a bed," Clerk Saunders said,
"A bed for you and me!"
"Fye na, fye na," said may Margaret,
"Till anes we married be!"

Clerk Saunders, st. 2

There were two sisters sat in a bower;
Binnorie, O Binnorie!
There came a knight to be their wooer,
By the bonnie milldams o' Binnorie.

Binnorie, st. 1

There were three ravens sat on a tree,
They were as black as they might be.

The one of them said to his mate,
"Where shall we our breakfast take?"

The Three Ravens, st. 1, 2

Down there came a fallow doe
As great with young as she might go.

Ib. st. 6

She buried him before the prime,
She was dead herself ere evensong time.

God send every gentleman
Such hounds, such hawks, and such a leman.

Ib. st. 9, 10

Mony a one for him maks mane,
But nane sall ken where he is gane:
O'er his white banes, when they are bare,
The wind sall blaw for evermair.

The Twa Corbies, st. 5

Ye Highlands and ye Lawlands,
O where hae ye been?
They hae slain the Earl of Murray,
And hae laid him on the green.

The Bonny Earl of Murray, st. 1

O waly, waly, up the bank,
And waly, waly, doun the brae,
And waly, waly, yon burnside,
Where I and my Love wont to gae!

Waly, Waly, st. 1

O waly, waly, gin love be bonnie,
A little time while it is new!
But when 'tis auld it waxeth cauld,
And fades awa' like morning dew.

Ib. st. 2
But had I wist, before I kist,
That love had been sae ill to win,
I had lock’d my heart in a case o’ gowd,
And pinn’d it wi’ a siller pin.

"What gat ye to your dinner, Lord Randal, my son?
What gat ye to your dinner, my handsome young man?"
"I gat eels boil’d in broo’; mother, make my bed soon,
For I’m weary wi’ hunting, and fain wald lie down.”

A ship I have got in the North Country
And she goes by the name of the “Golden Vanity,”
O, I fear she will be taken by a Spanish Gal-la-lee,
As she sails by the Lowlands low.

THE NEW ENGLAND PRIMER

In Adam’s fall
We sinned all.

My Book and Heart
Must never part.

Young Obadias,
David, Josias —
All were pious.

Peter denied
His Lord, and cried.

Young Timothy
Leant sin to fly.

Xerxes did die,
And so must I.

Zaccheus he
Did climb the tree
Our Lord to see.

Our days begin with trouble here,
Our life is but a span,

1 The first record of this prayer is found in the Enchiridion Leonis [A.D. 1160]. The early editions of the Primer give the first line of the prayer as: “Now I lay me down to take my sleep.” The familiar version of the line appeared in the edition of 1784. In the edition of 1814 the second line reads, “I pray thee, Lord, my soul to keep.”

2 See Bacon, p. 209b-210a.

18th century

Sabina has a thousand charms
To captivate my heart;
Her lovely eyes are Cupid’s arms,
And every look a dart:
But when the beauteous idiot speaks,
She cures me of my pain;
Her tongue the servile fetters breaks
And frees her slave again.

Open sesame!

Who will change old lamps for new?

Drive a coach and six through an Act of Parliament.

Credited to Sir Stephen Rice [1637-1715], Chief Baron of the Exchequer, by MACAULAY in History of England [1849-1861], ch. 12

The Campbells are comin’, oho, oho.

For without money, George,
A man is but a beast:
But bringing money, thou shalt be
Always my welcome guest.

George Barnwell, II, st. 25
The Girl I Left Behind Me.

Title of song [1759]

The united voice of all His Majesty's free and loyal subjects in America — liberty and property, and no stamps.

Motto of various American colonial newspapers [1765–1766]

Yankee Doodle came to town
Upon a little pony,
He stuck a feather in his hat
And called it macaroni.

Yankee Doodle, keep it up,
Yankee Doodle dandy,
Mind the music and the step,
And with the girls be handy.

Yankee Doodle,¹ st. 1, chorus

It's all in the day's work.

Current since the 18th century

Man may work from sun to sun, But woman's work is never done.

Old saying

Count that day lost whose low descending sun Views from thy hand no worthy action done.²

Old saying

In good king Charles's golden days, When loyalty no harm meant; A furious High-Churchman I was, And so I gain'd preferment. Unto my flock I daily preach'd, Kings are by God appointed,

¹ This version was sufficiently popular in America in 1767 to be used in the ballad opera The Disappointment; or, The Force of Credulity by Andrew Barton.

Father and I went up to camp, Along with Captain Goodwin; And there we saw the men and boys, As thick as hasty pudding. Yankee doodle do.

Version used by Royall Tyler, in The Contrast [1790]

The origin of Yankee Doodle remains as mysterious as ever, unless it be deemed a positive result to have eliminated definitely every theory thus far advanced. — Oscar George Theodore Sonneck, Report on the Star-Spangled Banner, Hail Columbia, America, Yankee Doodle [1909]

² An earlier version (signed by James Bobart, December 8, 1697) begins “Think” rather than “Count.”

And damned are those who dare resist, Or touch the Lord's Anointed. And this is law, I will maintain, Unto my dying day, sir, That whatsoever king shall reign, I will be the Vicar of Bray, sir!

The Vicar of Bray [1734], st. 1 and chorus

Don't tread on me.

Motto of the first official American flag; first raised by Lieutenant John Paul Jones in Commodore Esek Hopkins's flagship Alfred [December 3, 1775]

Rebellion to tyrants is obedience to God.¹

Motto on Thomas Jefferson's seal [c. 1776]

Lost is our old simplicity of times, The world abounds with laws, and teems with crimes.

On the Proceedings Against America,² st. 1

Our cargoes of meat, drink, and clothes beat the Dutch.

Siege of Boston [1775]

There is nothing new except what is forgotten.

Attributed to Mademoiselle Bertin, milliner to Marie Antoinette [c. 1785]

O Paddy dear, an' did ye hear the news that's goin' round? The shamrock is by law forbid to grow on Irish ground! No more St. Patrick's Day we'll keep, his color can't be seen, For there's a cruel law agin the wearin' o' the Green!

The Wearing o' the Green; or, The Sham-von-Vogt

¹ The motto of one, I believe, of the repulicides of Charles I. — Letter from Jefferson to Edward Everett [February 24, 1823]

Jefferson's reference probably is to John Bradshaw [1602–1659].

² In the Pennsylvania Gazette [February 8, 1775], "from a late London Magazine."
For they're hangin' men an' women there for wearin' o' the Green.

The Wearing o' the Green; or, The Shan-von-Voght

JUNIUS

One precedent creates another. They soon accumulate and constitute law. What yesterday was fact, today is doctrine.

The Letters of Junius [1769–1771]. Dedication to the English Nation

The liberty of the press is the palladium of all the civil, political, and religious rights of an Englishman. Ib.

These are the gloomy companions of a disturbed imagination; the melancholy madness of poetry, without the inspiration.

Ib. 7, to Sir William Draper [March 3, 1769]

There are some hereditary strokes of character by which a family may be as clearly distinguished as by the blackest features of the human face.

Ib. 12, to the Duke of Grafton [May 30, 1769]

I believe there is yet a spirit of resistance in this country, which will not submit to be oppressed; but I am sure there is a fund of good sense in this country, which cannot be deceived.

Ib. 16, to the Printer of the Public Advertiser (H. S. Woodfall) [July 19, 1769]

We owe it to our ancestors to preserve entire those rights, which they have delivered to our care: we owe it to our posterity, not to suffer their dearest inheritance to be destroyed.

Ib. 20, to the Printer of the Public Advertiser [August 8, 1769]

When the constitution is openly invaded, when the first original right of the people, from which all laws derive their authority, is directly attacked, inferior grievances naturally lose their force, and are suffered to pass by without punishment or observation.

The Letters of Junius. 30, to the Printer of the Public Advertiser [October 17, 1769]

There is a moment of difficulty and danger at which flattery and falsehood can no longer deceive, and simplicity itself can no longer be misled.

Ib. 35,1 to the Printer of the Public Advertiser [December 19, 1769]

They [the Americans] equally detest the pageantry of a king, and the supercilious hypocrisy of a bishop.2 Ib.

There is a holy mistaken zeal in politics as well as in religion. By persuading others, we convince ourselves. Ib.

The least considerable man among us has an interest equal to the proudest nobleman, in the laws and constitution of his country, and is equally called upon to make a generous contribution in support of them — whether it be the heart to conceive, the understanding to direct, or the hand to execute.3

Ib. 37, to the Printer of the Public Advertiser [March 19, 1770]

We lament the mistakes of a good man, and do not begin to detest him until he affects to renounce his principles.

Ib. 41, to Lord Mansfield [November 14, 1770]

The injustice done to an individual is sometimes of service to the public.


2 See Rufus Choate, p. 591a.

3 See Gibbon, p. 466a.
Facts are apt to alarm us more than the most dangerous principles.

_The Letters of Junius, 42, to Lord Mansfield_

An honest man, like the true religion, appeals to the understanding, or modestly confides in the internal evidence of his conscience. The impostor employs force instead of argument, imposes silence where he cannot convince, and propagates his character by the sword.

_Ib._

If individuals have no virtues, their vices may be of use to us.

_Ib. 59, to the Printer of the Public Advertiser [October 5, 1771]_

The temple of fame is the shortest passage to riches and preferment.

_Ib._

**NURSERY RHYMES**

A man of words and not of deeds
Is like a garden full of weeds.

_A Man of Words and Not of Deeds_

It's like a lion at the door;
And when the door begins to crack,
It's like a stick across your back;
And when your back begins to smart,
It's like a penknife in your heart;
And when your heart begins to bleed,
You're dead, and dead, and dead, indeed.

_Cock a Doodle Doo_

My dame has lost her shoe;
My master's lost his fiddle stick,
And knows what not to do.

_Cock a Doodle Doo_

1 The rhymes of Mother Goose originated with _Mother Goose Tales as Contes de ma mère l'Oye_ [1697] by Charles Perrault [1628-1703]. The Tales were first translated in 1729, the rhymes as _Mother Goose's Melody_ in 1781 by Robert Samber, and published in London by John Newbery [1715-1787], who originated the publication of children's books. There are many other collections and versions of the rhymes, like _Gammer Gurton's Garland_ [1784], which also included older rhymes of English origin.

Three blind mice, see how they run!
They all ran after the farmer's wife,
She cut off their tails with a carving-knife,
Did you ever see such a sight in your life,
As three blind mice?

_Three Blind Mice_

A frog he would a-wooing go.
Sing heigh-ho says Rowley.

_A Frog He Would A-Wooing Go_

With a rowley powley gammon and spinach,
Heigh-ho says Anthony Rowley.

_Ib. chorus_

Old King Cole
Was a merry old soul,
And a merry old soul was he,
He called for his pipe,
And he called for his bowl,
And he called for his fiddlers three.

_Old King Cole_

The King of France went up the hill
With forty thousand men;
The King of France came down the hill
And ne'er went up again.

_The King of France_

Jack Sprat could eat no fat,
His wife could eat no lean;
And so betwixt them both,
They licked the platter clean.

_Jack Sprat_

Rain, rain, go away,
Come again another day.

_Rain, Rain_

Pat-a-cake, pat-a-cake, baker's man,
Bake me a cake as fast as you can;
Pat it and prick it, and mark it with B,
Put it in the oven for baby and me.

_Pat-a-Cake_

The lion and the unicorn
Were fighting for the crown;
The lion beat the unicorn
All round about the town.
Some gave them white bread,
And some gave them brown;
Some gave them plum cake,
And sent them out of town.

The Lion and the Unicorn

Little Jack Horner sat in the corner,
Eating a Christmas pie.

He put in his thumb, and pulled out a plum,
And said, “What a good boy am I!”

Little Jack Horner

London Bridge is broken down,
My fair lady.

Tell tale tit,
Your tongue shall be slit,
And all the dogs in our town
Shall have a bit.

Tell Tale Tit

As I was going to St. Ives,
I met a man with seven wives,
Each wife had seven sacks,
Each sack had seven cats,
Each cat had seven kits:
Kits, cats, sacks, and wives,
How many were there going to St. Ives?

As I Was Going to St. Ives

The man in the wilderness asked of me
How many strawberries grew in the sea.

I answered him as I thought good,
“As many as red herrings grow in the wood.”

The Man in the Wilderness

Ladybug, ladybug, fly away home,
Your house is on fire, and your children will burn.

Ladybug, Ladybug

Hickory dickory dock,
The mouse ran up the clock,
The clock struck one,
The mouse ran down;
Hickory dickory dock.

Hickory Dickory Dock

Baa, baa, black sheep,
Have you any wool?
Yes, sir, yes, sir,
Three bags full:
One for my master,
And one for my dame,
And one for the little boy
Who lives down the lane.

Baa, Baa, Black Sheep

Mary, Mary, quite contrary,
How does your garden grow?
With silver bells, and cockleshells,
And pretty maids all in a row.

Mary, Mary, Quite Contrary

Oranges and lemons,
Say the bells of St. Clement’s,
When will you pay me?
Say the bells of Old Bailey.
When I grow rich,
Say the bells of Shoreditch.

Oranges and Lemons

Here comes a candle to light you to bed,
Here comes a chopper to chop off your head.

Tell Tale Tit

“I,” said the fly,
“With my little eye,
I saw him die.”

Ib.

This little pig went to market;
This little pig stayed home;
This little pig had roast beef;
This little pig had none;
And this little pig cried, Wee, wee, wee!

All the way home.

This Little Pig

Simple Simon met a pieman
Going to the fair:
Says Simple Simon to the pieman,
“Let me taste your ware.”

Simple Simon

Ding dong bell,
The cat is in the well.

1 See Byron, p. 56a.
Who put her in?
Little Johnny Green.

**Plato's Song**

Little Tom Tucker  
Sings for his supper;  
What shall he eat?  
White bread and butter.  
How will he cut it  
Without e'er a knife?  
How will he be married  
Without e'er a wife?

**Little Tom Tucker**

Crosspatch, draw the latch,  
Set by the fire and spin:  
Take a cup and drink it up,  
Then call your neighbors in.

**Cross Patch**

High diddle diddle  
The cat and the fiddle,  
The cow jumped over the moon;  
The little dog laughed  
To see such craft  
And the dish ran away with the spoon.

**High Diddle Diddle**

Three wise men of Gotham  
Went to sea in a bowl:  
And if the bowl had been stronger,  
My song had been longer.

**Three Wise Men of Gotham**

Jack and Jill went up the hill  
To fetch a pail of water;  
Jack fell down and broke his crown,  
And Jill came tumbling after.

**Jack and Jill**

Seesaw, Margery Daw,  
Jacky shall have a new master;  
Jacky must have but a penny a day,  
Because he can work no faster.

**Seesaw, Margery Daw**

Taffy was a Welshman, Taffy was a thief;  
Taffy came to my house and stole a piece of beef.  
I went to Taffy's house, Taffy wasn't in;  
Taffy came to my house and stole a marrowbone.

**Taffy Was a Welshman**

The Queen of Hearts  
She made some tarts,
Along came a blackbird,
And snipped off her nose.

_Sing a Song of Sixpence_

There was an old woman who lived in a shoe,
She had so many children she didn’t know what to do;
She gave them some broth without any bread,
She whipped them all soundly and put them to bed.

_There Was an Old Woman_

Ride a cockhorse to Banbury Cross,
To see a fine lady upon a white horse;
Rings on her fingers and bells on her toes,
She shall have music wherever she goes.

_Ride a Cockhorse_

Tom, Tom, the piper’s son,
He learned to play when he was young.
But all the tune that he could play
Was “Over the hills and far away.”

_Tom, Tom, the Piper’s Son_

“Where are you going to, my pretty maid?”
“T’m going a-milking, sir,” she said.

_Where Are You Going To, My Pretty Maid?_

“My face is my fortune, sir,” she said.

_Ib._

“Nobody asked you, sir,” she said.

_Ib._

One a penny, two a penny, hot cross buns;
If you have no daughters, give them to your sons.

_Hot Cross Buns_

Pease-porridge hot, pease-porridge cold,
Pease-porridge in the pot, nine days old.

_Pease-Porridge Hot_

Curlylocks, Curlylocks,
Wilt thou be mine?
Thou shalt not wash dishes

1 See D’Urfey, p. 3842, and Gay, p. 401b.

Nor yet feed the swine,
But sit on a cushion
And sew a fine seam,

_Curlylocks_

I had a little nut tree, nothing would it bear
But a silver nutmeg and a golden pear;
The king of Spain’s daughter came to visit me,
And all for the sake of my little nut tree.

_I Had a Little Nut Tree_

Humpty Dumpty sat on a wall,
Humpty Dumpty had a great fall;
All the king’s horses and all the king’s men
Couldn’t put Humpty Dumpty together again.

_Humpty Dumpty_

Little Bo-peep has lost her sheep,
And cannot tell where to find them;
Leave them alone, and they’ll come home,
And bring their tails behind them.

_Little Bo-peep_

Little Polly Flinders
Sat among the cinders,
Warming her pretty little toes.
Her mother came and caught her,
And whipped her little daughter
For spoiling her nice new clothes.

_Little Polly Flinders_

There was an old woman tossed in a blanket,
Seventeen times as high as the moon;
But where she was going no mortal could tell,
For under her arm she carried a broom.

_There Was an Old Woman_

The north wind doth blow,
And we shall have snow,
And what will poor robin do then,

_Poor thing?

He’ll sit in a bam,
To keep himself warm,
And hide his head under his wing,
   Poor thing!
--- The North Wind Doth Blow ---

Old mother Hubbard
Went to the cupboard,
To fetch her poor dog a bone;
But when she came there
The cupboard was bare,
And so the poor dog had none.
   Old Mother Hubbard

Pussy cat, pussy cat, where have you been?
I've been to London to look at the queen.
Pussy cat, pussy cat, what did you there?
I frightened a little mouse under the chair.

Peter Piper picked a peck of pickled peppers;
A peck of pickled peppers Peter Piper picked.
If Peter Piper picked a peck of pickled peppers,
Where's the peck of pickled peppers Peter Piper picked?

Monday's child is fair of face,
Tuesday's child is full of grace,
Wednesday's child is full of woe,
Thursday's child has far to go,
Friday's child is loving and giving,
Saturday's child has to work for its living,
But a child that's born on the Sabbath day
Is fair and wise and good and gay.
--- Monday's Child Is Fair of Face ---

Solomon Grundy,
Born on a Monday,
Christened on Tuesday,
Married on Wednesday,
Took ill on Thursday,
Worse on Friday,
Died on Saturday,
Buried on Sunday:
This is the end
Of Solomon Grundy.
--- Solomon Grundy ---
The candlestick-maker;  
Turn 'em out, knaves all three!  

Rub-a-Dub-Dub

I saw three ships come sailing by,  
Come sailing by, come sailing by,  
I saw three ships come sailing by,  
On New Year's Day in the morning.  

I Saw Three Ships

In fir tar is,  
In oak none is,  
In mud eel is,  
In clay none is.  

Coats eat ivy.  
Mares eat oats.  

Lucy Locket lost her pocket,  
Kitty Fisher found it;  
There was not a penny in it,  
But a ribbon round it.  

Lucy Locket

There were three jolly huntsmen,  
As I have heard them say,  
And they would go a-hunting  
Upon St. David's Day.  

There Were Three Jolly Huntsmen

All day they hunted,  
And nothing did they find,  
But a ship a-sailing,  
A-sailing with the wind.  

O do you know the muffin man,  
The muffin man, the muffin man,  
O do you know the muffin man,  
That lives in Drury Lane?  

The Muffin Man

To market, to market, to buy a fat pig,  
Home again, home again, jiggity-jig.  

To Market, To Market

Doctor Foster went to Gloucester  
In a shower of rain;  
He stepped in a puddle, up to his middle,  
And never went there again.  

Doctor Foster

There was an old woman  
Lived under a hill;  
And if she's not gone,  
She lives there still.  

There Was an Old Woman

There was a little man, and he had a little gun,  
And his bullets were made of lead, lead, lead;  
He went to the brook, and saw a little duck,  
And shot it through the head, head, head.  

There Was a Little Man

Lavender's blue, dilly dilly, lavander's green;  
When I am king, dilly dilly, you shall be queen.  

Lavender's Blue

A dollar, a dollar,  
A ten o'clock scholar,  
What makes you come so soon?  
You used to come at ten o'clock,  
And now you come at noon.  

A Dollar, a Dollar

I had a little pony,  
His name was Dapple Gray:  
I lent him to a lady  
To ride a mile away.  
She whipped him, she slashed him,  
She rode him through the mire;  
I would not lend my pony now  
For all the lady's hire.  

I Had a Little Pony

Polly, put the kettle on,  
Polly, put the kettle on,  
Polly, put the kettle on,  
We'll all have tea.  

Polly, Put the Kettle On

Little Tommy Tittlemouse  
Lived in a little house;  
He caught fishes  
In other men's ditches.  

Little Tommy Tittlemouse

The farmer in the dell, the farmer in the dell,  
Heigho! the derry oh, the farmer in the dell.  

The Farmer in the Dell

Hark! Hark! The dogs do bark,  
The beggars are coming to town;
Some in rags, some in tags,
And some in velvet gowns.

Hark! Hark!
Ten little Indians standing in a line—
One went home, and then there were nine.

When good King Arthur ruled this land,
He was a goodly king,
He bought three pecks of barley meal,
To make a bag pudding.

One misty, moisty morning,
When cloudy was the weather,
I chanced to meet an old man
Clothed all in leather;
He began to compliment,
And I began to grin
“How do you do?” and “How do you do?”
And “How do you do?” again!

Bobby Shaftoe’s gone to sea,
Silver buckles on his knee;
He’ll come back and marry me,
Pretty Bobby Shaftoe.

Fe fi fo fum!
I smell the blood of an Englishman;
Be he alive or be he dead,
I’ll grind his bones to make my bread.

Sing, sing! What shall I sing?
The cat’s run away with the pudding-bag string:

Shoe the horse, shoe the mare,
But let the little colt go bare.

There was a man in our town,
And he was wondrous wise;
He jumped into a bramble bush
And scratched out both his eyes.

There were two blackbirds,
Sitting on a hill,
The one named Jack,
The other named Jill;
Fly away, Jack! Fly away, Jill!
Come again, Jack! Come again, Jill!

This is the farmer sowing the corn,
That kept the cock that crowed in the morn,
That waked the priest all shaven and shorn,
That married the man all tattered and torn,
That kissed the maiden all forlorn,
That milked the cow with the crumpled horn,
That tossed the dog
That worried the cat
That killed the rat
That ate the malt
That lay in the house that Jack built.

ANONYMOUS

1800–
Christmas is coming, the geese are getting fat,
Please to put a penny in the old man’s hat;
If you haven’t got a penny, a ha’penny will do,
If you haven’t got a ha’penny, God bless you!

From ghoulies and ghosties and long-leggety beasties
And things that go bump in the night,
Good Lord, deliver us!

Rest and be thankful.

Inscription on stone seat in the Scottish Highlands, and title of one of Wordsworth’s poems

The wisdom of many and the wit of one.

Definition of a proverb

1 Probably based on the definition of a proverb which Lord John Russell gave one morning at breakfast at Mardock’s: “One man’s wit, and all men’s wisdom.” — Memoirs of Sir James Mackintosh [1765-1832], vol. I, p. 473
The anxious cry of Fatima, one of the wives of Bluebeard

Oh, ye'll tak' the high road an' I'll tak' the low road,
An' I'll be in Scotland before ye;
But I and my true love will never meet again.

On the bonnie, bonnie banks o' Loch Lomond.

Loch Lomond, refrain

Went out to milk and I didn't know how,
I milked the goat instead of the cow;
A monkey sittin' on a pile of straw
Wakin' at his mother-in-law.

Turkey in the straw, turkey in the hay,
Roll 'em up and twist 'em up a high tuckahaw,
And hit 'em up a tune called Turkey in the Straw.

Sugar in the gourd and honey in the horn,
I never was so happy since the hour I was born.

God rest you merry, gentlemen,
Let nothing you dismay;
Remember Christ our Savior,
Was born on Christmas Day.

The holly and the ivy,
When they are both full grown,
Of all the trees that are in the wood,
The holly bears the crown:

The rising of the sun
And the running of the deer,
The playing of the merry organ,
Sweet singing in the choir.

Carol. The Holly and the Ivy, st. 1 and refrain

With drums and guns, and guns and drums
The enemy nearly slew ye.
My darling dear, you look so queer,
Oh, Johnny, I hardly knew ye.

Irish folk song, st. 1

Where are the legs with which you run,
When you went to carry a gun?
Indeed your dancing days are done —
Oh, Johnny, I hardly knew ye.

Ib. st. 3

The press lives by disclosures.

The London Times [1851]

Women and children first.

The Birkenhead Drill [Febuarj 26, 1852]

Up and down the City Road,
In and out the Eagle,
That's the way the money goes —
Pop goes the weasel!

Pop Goes the Weasel [c. 1853]

It is a newspaper's duty to print the news and raise hell.

The Chicago Times [1861]

Free soil, free men, free speech, Frémont.

Republican party rallying cry [1856]

Dirty work at the crossroads.

Attributed to WALTER MELVILLE'S melodrama The Girl Who Took the Wrong Turning; or, No Wedding Bells for Him

The women and children were the first to be removed from the sinking ship Birkenhead.

The weasel was a hatter's tool, and "pop" was a term meaning to pawn or "buck." The Eagle was a music hall in the City Road. The song is attributed to W. R. MANDALE.

John Charles Frémont [1815-1890] was the party's candidate for President.

In Notes and Queries (London).
The goose hangs high.  

*Common saying*

All I want of you is a little seevility, and that of the commonest god-damnedest kind.

*The New Bedford Classic, as reported in ZEPHANIAH W. PEASE, The History of New Bedford [1918]. Supposed to be said by the mate of a whaler to his ill-humored captain*

You-all means a race or section,  
Family, party, tribe, or clan;  
You-all means the whole connection  
Of the individual man.  

*You-All; from The Richmond Times-Dispatch*

Some talk of Alexander, and some of Hercules;  
Of Hector, and Lysander, and such great names as these;  
But of all the world’s brave heroes,  
there’s none that can compare  
With a tow, row, row, row, row, row  
for the British Grenadier.  

*The British Grenadiers*

From the halls of Montezuma,  
To the shores of Tripoli,  
We fight our country’s battles  
On the land as on the sea.  

*U.S. Marines’ Song, st. 1*

There is a tavern in the town,  
And there my true love sits him down,  
And drinks his wine with laughter and with glee,  
And never, never thinks of me.  

*There Is a Tavern in the Town, st. 1*

Adieu, adieu, kind friends, adieu, adieu, adieu,  
I can no longer stay with you.

---

I’ll hang my harp on a weeping willow-tree;  
And may the world go well with thee.  

*There Is a Tavern in the Town, refrain*

I belong to that highly respectable tribe  
Which is known as the Shabby Genteel . . .

Too proud to beg, too honest to steal  
*The Shabby Genteel; sung by Sol Smith Russell [1848–1901] in A Poor Relation*

The sons of the prophet are brave men and bold,  
And quite unaccustomed to fear,  
But the bravest by far in the ranks of the Shah  
Was Abdullah Bulbul Amir.  

*Abdullah Bulbul Amir, st. 1*

Now the heroes were plenty and well known to fame  
In the troops that were led by the Czar,  
And the bravest of these was a man by the name  
Of Ivan Petrofiski Skevar.  

*Ib. st. 3*

Is that Mr. Reilly, can anyone tell?  
Is that Mr. Reilly that owns the hotel?  
Well, if that’s Mr. Reilly, they speak of so highly,  
Upon me soul, Reilly, you’re doin’ quite well.  

*Is That Mr. Reilly? [1882], chorus*

Sow a thought, and you reap an act;  
Sow an act, and you reap a habit;  
Sow a habit, and you reap a character;  
Sow a character, and you reap a destiny.

*Quoted by SAMUEL SMILES [1812–1904], Life and Labor [1857]*

Now is the time for all good men to come to the aid of the party.  

*Practice sentence used in type-writing*

---

1 Originally, perhaps, “the goose honks high” — it cries and flies high. Wild geese fly higher when the weather is fine or promises to be fine. Hence, the prospects are bright; everything is favorable. — *Century Dictionary*

2 Another traditional version, repudiated by New Bedford authority, is that the skipper said: "All I want out of you is silence, and damn little of that."

3 See *Psalm 137*, p. 226.

4 Assumed to be the origin of "the life of Riley," meaning an easy time.

5 Charles Weller, a court reporter, originated this expression in . . . 1867 to test the efficiency
The quick brown fox jumps over the lazy dog.  

*Practice sentence used in typewriting*

As Maine goes, so goes the nation.  

*American political maxim*  
[c. 1888]

Slide, Kelly, Slide.  

*Title of song by J. W. Kelly*  
[1889]

Oh, Shenandoah, I long to hear you.  
Away, you rolling river,  
Oh Shenandoah, I long to hear you.  
Away, I'm bound away  
'Cross the wide Missouri.  

*Chansey*

Swing low, sweet chariot,  
Comin' for to carry me home;  
I looked over Jordan, an' what did I see?  
A band of angels coming after me,  
Comin' for to carry me home.  

*Negro spiritual*

God gave Noah the rainbow sign.  
No more water, the fire next time!  

*Negro spiritual*

Ladling the butter from adjacent tubs,  
Stubbs butters Freeman, Freeman butters Stubbs.  

*Variously quoted [c. 1890], alluding to the mutual praise of two Oxford historians*

Lizzie Borden took an ax  
And gave her mother forty whacks;  
When she saw what she had done  
She gave her father forty-one!  

*Rhyme popular after the murder trial of Lizzie Borden, Fall River, Massachusetts [June 1893]*

The little cares that fretted me,  
I lost them yesterday,  

of the first practical typewriter which his friend Christopher Sholes had constructed. — *Life*  
[April 11, 1955]

1 As Maine goes, so goes Vermont. — JAMES FARLEY, *statement to press* [November 4, 1936] after predicting that Roosevelt would carry 9 states in the presidential election.

2 Published in the *Boston Sunday Globe* April 30, 1899, credited to *St. Paul's Magazine* but not discovered there. Erroneously attributed to E. B. Browning and Imogen Guiney.

3 On February 15, 1898, the American battle-ship Maine was blown up in Havana harbor, Cuba.

4 Traditional ballad; there are innumerable versions and verses.  

See Shakespeare, p. 240b, and note.

Among the fields above the sea,  
Among the winds at play.  

*Out in the Fields*  

Out in the fields with God!  

*Ib.*

Remember the Maine!  

*Slogan, Spanish-American War*  
[1898]

Frankie and Johnny were lovers, my gawd, how they could love,  
Sware to be true to each other, true as the stars above;  
He was her man, but he done her wrong.  

*Frankie and Johnny,* st. 1

The halls of fame are open wide  
And they are always full;  
Some go in by the door called "push,"  
And some by the door called "pull."  

*Quoted by Stanley Baldwin*  
[1867–1947] in *a speech in the House of Commons*  

The codfish lays ten thousand eggs,  
The homely hen lays one.  
The codfish never cackles  
To tell you what she's done.  
And so we scorn the codfish,  
While the humble hen we prize,  
Which only goes to show you  
That it pays to advertise.  

*It Pays to Advertise*

One white foot — try him,  
Two white feet — buy him,  
Three white feet — look well about him;  
Four white feet — go without him.  

*Rhyme for a horse-buyer*
An apple a day keeps the doctor away.

Current since the 19th century
Time is of the essence. Saying
The three most beautiful things in the world: a full-rigged ship, a woman with child, and a full moon. Saying
All the world is queer save me and thee; and sometimes I think thee is a little queer.

Attributed to a Quaker, speaking to his wife
Everyone has at least one sermon in him. Saying
Man is the only animal that eats when he is not hungry, drinks when he is not thirsty, and makes love at all seasons. Remark
You can always tell a Harvard man, but you can’t tell him much.
Attributed to JAMES BARNES [1866–1936]
I seen my duty and I done it.
Current since the 19th century
Keeping up with the Joneses. Popular saying
Paying through the nose.1 Popular phrase for excessive payment
Doesn’t amount to Hannah Cook.2 Saying common in Maine and on Cape Cod
Hit’s a lot worse to be soul-hungry than to be body-hungry.
A Kentucky mountain woman asking for her granddaughter to be admitted to Berea College high school [c. 1900]. Quoted by CARL R. WOODWARD in The Wonderful World of Books, edited by Alfred Steff erud [1953]

1 Grimm says that Odin had a poll tax which was called in Sweden a nose tax; it was a penny per nose, or poll. — Deutsche Rechts Alterthümer

2 Various ly explained as a character who once lived on Campobello Island; a corruption of a phrase in Indian dialect; and a comparison with the worthlessness (for navigation) of a cook on board ship.

There ain’t no such animal. Comment of a New Jersey farmer looking at a dromedary at a circus: cartoon in Life, November 7, 1907, credited to Everybody’s Magazine

How old is Ann?
Popular saying in the early 20th century

The Pyramids first, which in Egypt were laid;
Next Babylon’s Garden, for Amytus made;
Then Mausolos’ Tomb of affection and guilt;
Fourth, the Temple of Dian in Ephesus built;
The Colossus of Rhodes, cast in brass, to the Sun;
Sixth, Jupiter’s Statue, by Phidias done;
The Pharos of Egypt comes last, we are told,
Or the Palace of Cyrus, cemented with gold.

Seven Wonders of the Ancient World
Use it up, wear it out;
Make it do, or do without.

New England maxim
Earned a precarious living by taking in one another’s washing. Saying
Something old, something new,
Something borrowed, something blue,
And a lucky sixpence in her shoe.2

Wedding rhyme

God looks after fools, drunkards, and the United States. Epigram
Oh, why don’t you work
Like other men do?
How the hell can I work
When there’s no work to do?

Hallelujah, I’m a Bum [c. 1907]

1 This question became well known when The New York Press, October 16, 1903, printed the problem: “Mary is 24 years old. She is twice as old as Ann was when Mary was as old as Ann is now. How old is Ann?” The answer is that Ann is 18.

2 There are variants for the less familiar last line, such as “And a silver sixpence in each shoe.”
Old soldiers never die;
They only fade away! 1

War song, British Army
[1914-1918]

She was poor but she was honest,
And her parents was the same,
Till she met a city feller,
And she lost her honest name.

War song [1914-1918]

It's the same the whole world over,
It's the poor wot gets the blame,
It's the rich wot gets the pleasure,
Am't it all a bloomin' shame?

Ib. chorus

Fifty million Frenchmen can't be wrong.2

Saying popular with American soldiers during World War I
[1917-1918]

Don't sell America short.3

Popular American saying
[1925-1929]

Lord, through this hour
Be Thou our Guide,
So by Thy power
No foot shall slide.

Westminster Chimes

Climb high
Climb far
Your goal the sky
Your aim the star.

Inscription on Hopkins Memorial Steps, Williams College,
Williamstown, Massachusetts

Mother, may I go out to swim?
Yes, my darling daughter:
Hang your clothes on a hickory limb
And don't go near the water.

Rhyme

1 See Douglas MacArthur, p. 959a.
2 Sometimes "forty" or "thirty" is heard instead of "fifty." When Texas Guinan and her troupe were refused entry into France in 1911, she was quoted as saying: "It goes to show that fifty million Frenchmen can be wrong." She promptly renamed her show Too Hot for Paris, and toured the United States with it.
3 The phrase may have stemmed from "Never be a bear on the United States," attributed variously to JUNIUS S. MORGAN [1815-1890] and J. P. MORGAN [1837-1913].

Sec the happy moron,  
He doesn't give a damn.  
I wish I were a moron —  
My God, perhaps I am!

Rhyme

Work and pray, live on hay,  
You'll get pie in the sky when you die.  
The Preacher and the Slave 1

The difficult we do immediately. The impossible takes a little longer.  
Slogan of United States Army Service Forces

Kilroy was here.2  
Army saying, World War II

Hurry up and wait.  
Ib.

SNAFU (Situation Normal All Fouled Up).  
Ib.

G.I. Joe.  
World War II term for infantryman 3

And when he goes to heaven  
To Saint Peter he will tell:  
Another Marine reporting, sir;  
I've served my time in hell!  

Epitaph on grave of Pfc. Cameron of the Marine Corps, Guadalcanal [1942]

Stay with me, God. The night is dark,  
The night is cold: my little spark  
Of courage dies. The night is long;  
Be with me, God, and make me strong.  

A Soldier — His Prayer,4 st. 1

1 Attributed to Joe Hill in the 1947 edition of I.W.W. Songs.
2 See Faulkner, p. 1040a.
3 This name, chosen for the soldier in Lieutenant DAVE BREGER’s comic strip for Yank, the Army weekly, first appeared in the issue of June 17, 1942. Writing in Time [February 16, 1945], Lieutenant Breger said: "I decided on 'G.I. Joe,' the 'G.I.' [Government Issue] because of its prevalence in Army talk, and the 'Joe' for the alliterative effect."
4 This poem, found on a scrap of paper in a slit trench in Tunisia during the battle of El Agheila, was printed in Poems from the Desert, by members of the British Eighth Army [1944].
We sure liberated the hell out of this place.  
American soldier in the ruins of a French village, 1944; quoted by Max Miller, The Far Shore [1945]

Spartan simplicity must be observed. Nothing will be done merely because it contributes to beauty, convenience, comfort, or prestige.  
From the Office of the Chief Signal Officer, U.S. Army [May 29, 1945]

Soldiers who wish to be a hero Are practically zero,  
But those who wish to be civilians, Jesus, they run into the millions.  
Army latrine inscription. Quoted by Norman Rosten, The Big Road [1945]

We, the peoples of the United Nations, determined to save succeeding generations from the scourge of war, which twice in our lifetime has brought untold sorrow to mankind, and to reaffirm faith in fundamental human rights, in the dignity and worth of the human person, in the equal right of men and women and of nations large and small . . .

And for these ends to practice tolerance and live together in peace with one another as good neighbors . . .

Have resolved to combine these efforts to accomplish our aims.  
Charter of the United Nations [June 1945], preamble ¹

Since wars begin in the minds of men, it is in the minds of men that the defenses of peace must be constructed.  

We are not dealing simply with a military or scientific problem but with a problem in statecraft and the ways of the human spirit.  

Relief from the terrible fear which can do so much to engender the very thing feared.  
If

Education is what you have left over after you have forgotten everything you have learned.  
Saying

Till Hell freezes over.  
Saying

A club is a place where twenty men pay for the pleasure of one.  
Saying

One man, one vote.  
Civil rights slogan:

We shall overcome, we shall overcome,  
We shall overcome some day  
Oh, deep in my heart I do believe  
We shall overcome some day.  
Civil rights song [1960]:

EPITAPHS

A zealous locksmith died of late,  
And did arrive at heaven gate,  
He stood without and would not knock,  
Because he meant to pick the lock.  
Epitaph upon a Puritanical Locksmith; from William Camden Remains Concerning Britain [1637]

All the brothers were valiant, and all the sisters virtuous.  
From the inscription on the tomb of the Duchess of Newcastle in Westminster Abbey [1673]

¹ Prepared for the U.S. Department of State by a board of consultants: Chester I. Barnard, J. Robert Oppenheimer, Charles A. Thomas, Harry A. Winne, and David E. Lilienthal, chairman.
² The song originated on slave plantations in pre-Civil War days. It became a formal Baptist hymn around 1900, called "I'll Overcome Some Day" by the adapter, C. Albert Tindley. It became a protest theme when used by colored workers in 1946 on picket lines in Charleston, S.C.
A house she hath, ‘tis made of such good fashion,
The tenant ne’er shall pay for reparation,
Nor will the landlord ever raise her rent
Or turn her out of doors for nonpayment;
From chimney tax this cell is free,
To such a house who would not tenant be?

For Rebecca Bogess, Folkestone
[August 22, 1688]

It is so soon that I am done for,
I wonder what I was begun for.

For a child aged three weeks,
Cheltenham Churchyard

Here lie I, Martin Elginbrodde:
Ha’e mercy o’ my soul, Lord God,
As I wad do, were I Lord God
And ye were Martin Elginbrodde.

Aberdeen Churchyard. From
GEORGE MACDONALD, David
Elginbrod [1862], ch. 13

Immaturus obi: sed tu felicior annos
Vive meos, Bona Republica! Vive tuos
[I died young; but thou, O Good Republic, be more fortunate,
Live out my years! Live your own.]

Inscription furnished by Nathaniel Cross, classics professor at the
University of Nashville, on the tomb of explorer Meriwether Lewis [1774-1809]

This is the grave of Mike O’Day
Who died maintaining his right of way.

His right was clear, his will was strong,
But he’s just as dead as if he’d been wrong.

FRÉNCH
Revenons à nos moutons [Let us return to our sheep — i.e., subject].

Maitre Patnelin (15th century farce)

Il ne faut pas être plus royaliste que le roi [One must not be more royalist than the king].

Saying from the time of Louis XVI

Ça ira, ça tiendra [That will be, that will last].

Revolutionary song, based on a phrase of Benjamin Franklin’s
Liberté! Égalité! Fraternité! [Liberty! Equality! Fraternity!]

Phrase dating from before the French Revolution, officially adopted in 1793

Tout passe, tout casse, tout lasse [Everything passes, everything perishes, everything palls].

Proverb

Ah, les bons vieux temps où nous étions si malheureux! [Oh, the good old times when we were so unhappy!]

Saying

L’amour, l’amour fait tourner le monde [It’s love, it’s love that makes the world go round].

Song
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Date Range</th>
<th>Notes</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Abelard, Peter</td>
<td>1079-1142</td>
<td></td>
<td>154</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abrantès, Andoche Junot, Duc d'</td>
<td>1771-1813</td>
<td>note</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abou Mohammed Kasim Ben Ali Hariri</td>
<td>1054-1122</td>
<td></td>
<td>154</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Accius, Lucius</td>
<td>170-86 B.C.</td>
<td></td>
<td>109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Acheson, Dean</td>
<td>1893-1971</td>
<td></td>
<td>1025</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Acton, John Emerich Edward Dalberg-Acton, Lord</td>
<td>1834-1902</td>
<td></td>
<td>749</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adams, Charles Francis</td>
<td>1807-1886</td>
<td></td>
<td>619</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adams, Franklin Pierce (F.P.A.)</td>
<td>1881-1960</td>
<td>note</td>
<td>829</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adams, Henry Brooks</td>
<td>1838-1918</td>
<td></td>
<td>776</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adams, John</td>
<td>1735-1826</td>
<td>note</td>
<td>446, 546</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adams, John Quincy</td>
<td>1767-1848</td>
<td></td>
<td>502</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adams, Samuel</td>
<td>1722-1803</td>
<td></td>
<td>444</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adams, Sarah Flower</td>
<td>1805-1848</td>
<td></td>
<td>615</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adamson, Harold</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>1071</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Addams, Jane</td>
<td>1860-1935</td>
<td></td>
<td>857</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Addison, Joseph</td>
<td>1672-1719</td>
<td>note</td>
<td>183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ade, George</td>
<td>1866-1944</td>
<td></td>
<td>886</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ady, Thomas (fl. 1655)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>357</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A.E. (George William Russell)</td>
<td>1867-1935</td>
<td></td>
<td>893</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Date Range</th>
<th>Notes</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Aeschylus (525-456 B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>76</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aesop (fl. c. 550 B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Agassiz, Jean Louis Rodolphe</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>620</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(1807-1873)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Agathon (c. 448-400 B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Agee, James</td>
<td>1909-1955</td>
<td></td>
<td>1067</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Agesilaus (444-400 B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Agis (Fifth century)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>87</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aïdé, Charles Hamilton</td>
<td>1826-1906</td>
<td></td>
<td>726</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aiken, Conrad</td>
<td>1889-</td>
<td></td>
<td>1010</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Akhmatova, Anna (Anna Andreyevna Gorenko)</td>
<td>1889-1966</td>
<td></td>
<td>1014</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Akins, Zoë</td>
<td>1886-1958</td>
<td></td>
<td>991</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alain (Émile Chartier)</td>
<td>1868-1951</td>
<td></td>
<td>839</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alain de Lille (Alanus de Insulis)</td>
<td>(d. 1202)</td>
<td></td>
<td>155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Albee, Edward Francis</td>
<td>1857-1930</td>
<td></td>
<td>842</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alcaeus (c. 625- c. 575 B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alcott, Amos Bronson</td>
<td>1799-1888</td>
<td></td>
<td>590</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alcott, Louisa May</td>
<td>1832-1888</td>
<td></td>
<td>742</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alcuin (735-804)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>152</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aldrich, Henry</td>
<td>1647-1710</td>
<td></td>
<td>382</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aldrich, Thomas Bailey</td>
<td>1836-1907</td>
<td></td>
<td>764</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aldus Manutius (1450-1515)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alexander the Great (356-323 B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alexander, Cecil Frances</td>
<td>(1818-1895)</td>
<td></td>
<td>684</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Author Name</td>
<td>Date of Birth - Date of Death</td>
<td>Page</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------------</td>
<td>-----------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alfonso X (Alfonso the Wise)</td>
<td>(1221-1284)</td>
<td>157</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alford, Henry (1810-1871)</td>
<td>655</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Algarotti, Francesco (1712-1764)</td>
<td>note</td>
<td>594</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ali ibn-Abu-Talib (c. 602-661)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alighieri. See Dante</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Allen, Elizabeth Akers (1832-1911)</td>
<td>742</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Allen, Ethan (1738-1789)</td>
<td>468</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Allen, Fred (1894-1956)</td>
<td>1029</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Allen, William (1803-1879)</td>
<td>600</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Allingham, William (1828-1889)</td>
<td>note</td>
<td>729</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Altgeld, John Peter (1847-1902)</td>
<td>811</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ambrose, Saint (c. 340-397)</td>
<td>144</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Amenemope (Tenth century B.C.)</td>
<td>4</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ames, Fisher (1758-1808)</td>
<td>491</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Amiel, Henri Frédéric (1821-1881)</td>
<td>706</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ammianus Marcellinus (c. 330-395)</td>
<td>144</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anacharsis (fl. c. 600 B.C.)</td>
<td>69</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anacreon (c. 570-c. 480 B.C.)</td>
<td>70</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anaxagoras (c. 500-428 B.C.)</td>
<td>80</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ancient Egypt</td>
<td>3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anderson, Maxwell (1888-1959)</td>
<td>999</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anderson, Sherwood (1876-1941)</td>
<td>939</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Angell, Sir Norman (1874-1967)</td>
<td>917</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Angelus Silesius (Johann Scheffler) (1624-1677)</td>
<td>364</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anonymous</td>
<td>149, 1083</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ballads</td>
<td>1087</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Early Miscellaneous</td>
<td>149</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Epitaphs</td>
<td>1104</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>French</td>
<td>1105</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Junicus</td>
<td>1091</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Latin</td>
<td>149</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New England Primer</td>
<td>1089</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nursery Rhymes</td>
<td>1092</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1250-1700</td>
<td>1083</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18th century</td>
<td>1089</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1800-1810</td>
<td>1098</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anselm, Saint (c. 1033-1109)</td>
<td>154</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anspacher, Louis Kaufman (1878-1947)</td>
<td>943</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Antigonus (c. 382-301 B.C.)</td>
<td>94</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Antin, Mary (1881-1949)</td>
<td>96</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Antiphates (c. 388-c. 311 B.C.)</td>
<td>97</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aperles (fl. 325 B.C.)</td>
<td>101</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Appleton, Everard Jack (1872-1931)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Appleton, Thomas Gold (1812-1884)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aquinas, Saint Thomas (1227-1274)</td>
<td>158</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aratus (c. 315-240 B.C.)</td>
<td>103</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arbuthnot, John (1667-1735)</td>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Archilochus (c. 680 B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Archimedes (c. 287-212 B.C.)</td>
<td>105</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Archpoet (Twelfth century)</td>
<td>154</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ariosto, Ludovico (1474-1533)</td>
<td>178</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aristophanes (c. 450-385 B.C.)</td>
<td>90</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aristotle (c. 384-322 B.C.)</td>
<td>note</td>
<td>129</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arkell, Reginald (1882-1959)</td>
<td>96</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arkwright, Pigeon (David Law Proudfit) (1842-1897)</td>
<td>79</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Armstrong, Louis (1900-1971)</td>
<td>104</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arndt, Ernst Moritz (1790-1860)</td>
<td>503</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arno, Peter (1904-1968)</td>
<td>1053</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arnold, Sir Edwin (1832-1904)</td>
<td>74</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arnold, George (1834-1865)</td>
<td>75</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arnold, Matthew (1822-1888)</td>
<td>710</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arrianus, Flavius (c. 100-170)</td>
<td>note</td>
<td>108</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Asaf, George (George H. Powell) (1880-1951)</td>
<td>958</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Asbury, Herbert (1892-1963)</td>
<td>678</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aubigné, Théodore Agrippa d' (1552-1630)</td>
<td>108</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aubrey, John (1626-1697)</td>
<td>364</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Auden, Wystan Hugh (1907-1973)</td>
<td>note</td>
<td>302, 318</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aure. See Hartmann von Aue</td>
<td>583</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Augustine, Saint (354-430)</td>
<td>note</td>
<td>96, 144</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Augustus, Caesar (63 B.C.-A.D. 14)</td>
<td>124</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Author Name</td>
<td>Note</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------------------------------</td>
<td>-------</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Auslander, Joseph (1897-1965)</td>
<td>1037</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Austen, Jane (1775-1817)</td>
<td>533</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Austin, Alfred (1835-1913)</td>
<td>754</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aveiroes (1126-1198)</td>
<td>155</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aynmore, Barry Yelverton, Lord</td>
<td>1736-1805</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ayton, William Edmondston (1813-1865)</td>
<td>674</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bacon, Lady Ann (1528-1610)</td>
<td>170</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bacon, Francis (1561-1626)</td>
<td>206</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Baden, Gross Herzog Friedrich von (1826-1907)</td>
<td>726</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bagehot, Walter (1826-1877)</td>
<td>726</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bailey, Philip James (1816-1902)</td>
<td>679</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bainsfather, Bruce (1887-1959)</td>
<td>993</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Baker, Karle Wilson (1878-)</td>
<td>943</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Baldwin, James (1924-)</td>
<td>1081</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Baldwin, Stanley (1867-1947)</td>
<td>889</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Balfour, Arthur James (1848-1930)</td>
<td>813</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ballads (Anonymous)</td>
<td>1087</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Balzac, Honore de (1799-1850)</td>
<td>590</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bancroft, George (1800-1891)</td>
<td>591</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bangs, John Kendrick (1862-1922)</td>
<td>862</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Banville, Theophile de (1823-1891)</td>
<td>719</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barbault, Anna Letitia (1743-1825)</td>
<td>470</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barbour, John (c. 1316-1395)</td>
<td>163</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barca the Carchagian (Maharbal) (fl. 210 B.C.)</td>
<td>106</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barclay, Alexander (c. 1475-1552)</td>
<td>note</td>
<td>123, 889</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barere de Vieuzac, Bertrand (1755-1841)</td>
<td>484</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>436</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barham, Richard Harris (1788-1845)</td>
<td>554</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Baring, Maurice (1874-1945)</td>
<td>917</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Baring-Gould, Sabine (1934-1924)</td>
<td>750</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barker, George (1913-)</td>
<td>1688</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barlow, Joel (1754-1813)</td>
<td>483</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barnard, Lady Anne (1750-1825)</td>
<td>479</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barnard, Charlotte Alington (&quot;Claribel&quot;) (1830-1869)</td>
<td>733</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barnfield, Richard (1574-1627)</td>
<td>309</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barnum, Phineas Taylor (1810-1891)</td>
<td>655</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barrie, James Matthew (1860-1937)</td>
<td>857</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barlow, Joel (1754-1813)</td>
<td>483</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barlow, Jonathan (1811-1881)</td>
<td>857</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barrington, George (1755-1840)</td>
<td>398</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barymore, Ethel (1879-1959)</td>
<td>949</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bartas, See du Bartas</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barth, Karl (1886-1938)</td>
<td>991</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barthelemy, Auguste Marselle (1796-1867)</td>
<td>548</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Baruch, Bernard Mannes (1870-1965)</td>
<td>900</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Basho, Matsuo (1644-1694)</td>
<td>380</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Basse, William (died c. 1653)</td>
<td>319</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bates, Katherine Lee (1859-1929)</td>
<td>849</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bath, Sir William Pulteney, Earl of (1684-1764)</td>
<td>399</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Baudelaire, Charles (1821-1867)</td>
<td>706</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>709</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Baum, Lyman Frank (1856-1919)</td>
<td>832</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Baxter, Richard (1615-1691)</td>
<td>357</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bayle, Pierre (1647-1706)</td>
<td>609</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bayly, Thomas Haynes (1797-1839)</td>
<td>587</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beaconsfield, Benjamin Disraeli, Earl of (1804-1881)</td>
<td>611</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>424, 475</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beard, Charles Austin (1874-1948)</td>
<td>917</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beard, Mary Ritter (1876-1958)</td>
<td>917</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beaumarchais, Pierre de (1732-1799)</td>
<td>460</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### INDEX OF AUTHORS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Beaumont, Francis (1584–1616)</td>
<td>316</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beaumont and Fletcher</td>
<td>316</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Note</td>
<td>114, 125, 179, 194, 203, 223, 241, 620</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Becker, Carl Lotus (1873–1945)</td>
<td>913</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beckett, Samuel (1906– )</td>
<td>309</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beddoes, Thomas Lovell (1803–1849)</td>
<td>600</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bede (Venerable Bede) (c. 672–735)</td>
<td>152</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Note</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bee, Bernard Elliott (1823–1861)</td>
<td>719</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beecher, Henry Ward (1813–1887)</td>
<td>674</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beerbohm, Sir Max (1872–1956)</td>
<td>910</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beers, Ethel Lynn (1827–1879)</td>
<td>728</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Note</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beethoven, Ludwig van (1770–1827)</td>
<td>506</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beeton, Isabella Mary (1836–1865)</td>
<td>765</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bell, Alexander Graham (1847–1922)</td>
<td>811</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bellamy, Edward (1850–1898)</td>
<td>819</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bellamy, Francis (1856–1931)</td>
<td>832</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bellay, Joachim du (1522–1560)</td>
<td>187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Belloc, Hilaire (1870–1953)</td>
<td>901</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benchley, Robert Charles (1889–1945)</td>
<td>1011</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benedict, Saint (480–543)</td>
<td>148</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benét, Stephen Vincent (1898–1943)</td>
<td>1041</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benét, William Rose (1886–1950)</td>
<td>991</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benjamin, Judah P. (1811–1884)</td>
<td>611</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Note</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bennard, George (1873– )</td>
<td>913</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bennett, Enoch Arnold (1867–1931)</td>
<td>889</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bennett, Henry Holcomb (1863–1924)</td>
<td>866</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benserade, Isaac de (1612–1691)</td>
<td>351</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benson, Arthur Christopher (1862–1925)</td>
<td>862</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benson, Stella (1802–1933)</td>
<td>1021</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bentham, Jeremy (1748–1832)</td>
<td>416</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bentham, EDMUND CLERIHew (1875–1956)</td>
<td>934</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bentley, Richard (1662–1742)</td>
<td>386</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benton, Thomas Hart (1782–1858)</td>
<td>545</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bergerac. See Cyrano de Bergerac</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bergson, Henri (1859–1941)</td>
<td>849</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berkeley, Bishop George (1685–1753)</td>
<td>399</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berlin, Irving (1888–)</td>
<td>999</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Note</td>
<td>912</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bernhard, Saint (1091–1153)</td>
<td>154</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Note</td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bernard, Claude (1813–1878)</td>
<td>674</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bernard, Tristan (1866–1947)</td>
<td>886</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bertaut, Jean (1552–1611)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Note</td>
<td>179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beston, Henry (1888–)</td>
<td>999</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bethell, Richard, Lord Westbury (1800–1873)</td>
<td>597</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bethmann-Hollweg, Theobald von (1856–1921)</td>
<td>832</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Betjeman, John (1906–)</td>
<td>1059</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Note</td>
<td>789</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beveridge, Albert Jeremiah (1862–1927)</td>
<td>862</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beveridge, Sir William Henry (1879–1963)</td>
<td>949</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bevin, Ernest (1884–1951)</td>
<td>979</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beyerlingk, Laurentio</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Note</td>
<td>143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beyle, Henri (Stendhal) (1783–1842)</td>
<td>559</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bhagavad Gita</td>
<td>106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bias (Sixth century B.C.)</td>
<td>68</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Note</td>
<td>68, 81</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bible</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Old Testament</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Amos</td>
<td>35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I Chronicles</td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daniel</td>
<td>35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deuteronomy</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Note</td>
<td>230</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ecclesiastes</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Esther</td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Exodus</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Note</td>
<td>409</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ezekiel</td>
<td>34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Genesis</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Habakkuk</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Note</td>
<td>283</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bible (continued)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------------------------------------</td>
<td>---</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hosea</td>
<td>35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaiah</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jeremiah</td>
<td>33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Job</td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joel</td>
<td>35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonah</td>
<td>35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joshua</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Judges</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I Kings</td>
<td>13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>458</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>II Kings</td>
<td>13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>558</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lamentations</td>
<td>34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leviticus</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Malachi</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Micah</td>
<td>35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nehemiah</td>
<td>35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Numbers</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>547</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Proverbs</td>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>15, 143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Psalms</td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ruth</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I Samuel</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>625</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>II Samuel</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>458</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Song of Solomon</td>
<td>29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zechariah</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>New Testament</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Acts</td>
<td>49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>687</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Colossians</td>
<td>54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I Corinthians</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>II Corinthians</td>
<td>53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ephesians</td>
<td>54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Galatians</td>
<td>53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hebrews</td>
<td>55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>322</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I John</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jude</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luke</td>
<td>45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>59, 354</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mark</td>
<td>45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>59</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Bible (continued)</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Matthew</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>10, 75, 232, 282, 653, 763</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I Peter</td>
<td>56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>594</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>II Peter</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philmon</td>
<td>55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philippians</td>
<td>54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Revelation</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>690</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Romans</td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I Thessalonians</td>
<td>54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I Timothy</td>
<td>55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>II Timothy</td>
<td>55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Titus</td>
<td>55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Apocrypha</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ecclesiasticus (Wisdom of Jesus the Son of Sirach)</td>
<td>37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>246</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I Esdras</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>II Esdras</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>History of Susanna</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Judith</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>II Maccabees</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Song of the Three Holy Children</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tobit</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wisdom of Solomon</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BICHAT, MARIE FRANÇOIS</td>
<td>517</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Xavier (1771–1802)</td>
<td>517</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BICKERSTAFFE, ISAAC (c. 1735–c. 1812)</td>
<td>464</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BIEL, GABRIEL (c. 1425–1495)</td>
<td>171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BIERN, AUGUSTINE (1850–1933)</td>
<td>819</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BILLINGS, JOSH (HENRY WHEELER SHAW)</td>
<td>685</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(1818–1885)</td>
<td>685</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BINSON, LAURENCE (1869–1943)</td>
<td>896</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BION (fl. 280 B.C.)</td>
<td>104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BIRRELL, AUGUSTINE (1850–1933)</td>
<td>819</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BISHOP, ELIZABETH (1911–)</td>
<td>1067</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BISHOP, MORRIS (1893–)</td>
<td>1025</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BISHOP, THOMAS BRIGHAM</td>
<td>755</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(1835–1905)</td>
<td>755</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BISMARCK, OTTO VON (1815–1898)</td>
<td>677</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BLACK, HUGO LAFAYETTE</td>
<td>991</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(1886–1971)</td>
<td>991</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Author Name</td>
<td>Dates</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------------------</td>
<td>---------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blacker, Valentine</td>
<td>(1778-1823)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blackstone, Sir William</td>
<td>(1723-1780)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blair, Eric (George Orwell)</td>
<td>(1903-1950)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blair, Robert (1699-1749)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blake, Charles Dupee</td>
<td>(1846-1903)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blake, James W. (1862-1935)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blake, William (1757-1827)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blanc, Louis (1811-1882)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bland, James A. (1854-1911)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blanding, Don (1894-1957)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blasco-Bizcay, Vicente</td>
<td>(1867-1928)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bliss, Daniel (1740-1806)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bliss, Philip Paul (1838-1876)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blixen, Karen (Isak Dinesen)</td>
<td>(1885-1962)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blok, Alexander (1880-1921)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blossom, Henry (1866-1919)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blount, Sir Thomas Pope</td>
<td>(1649-1697)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blücher, Gebhard Leberecht von</td>
<td>(1742-1819)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blum, Léon (1872-1950)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blunden, Edmund (1869- )</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blunt, Wilfrid Scawen</td>
<td>(1840-1922)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boethius, Anicius Manlius</td>
<td>Severinus (c. 470-525)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>note</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bogan, Louise (1897- )</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bogart, Humphrey (1900-1957)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bogart, John B. (1845-1921)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bohn, Henry George (1796-1884)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>note</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bohr, Niels (1885-1962)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boileau-Despréaux, Nicolas</td>
<td>(1636-1711)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>note</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boker, George Henry (1823-1890)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bolingbroke, Henry St. John, Viscount (1678-1751)</td>
<td>397</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bolívar, Simón (1783-1830)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bond, Carrie Jacobs</td>
<td>(1862-1946)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bone, James (1872-1962)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Book of Common Prayer</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>note</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Book of Common Prayer, English</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Booth, Barton (1681-1733)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Booth, John Wilkes (1838-1865)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Börne, Ludwig (1786-1837)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Borrow, George (1803-1881)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bosquet, Pierre (1810-1861)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bosidy, John Collins (1860-1928)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bossuet, Jacques Bénigne</td>
<td>(1627-1704)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>note</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boswell, James (1740-1795)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>note</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bottomley, Gordon (1874-1948)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boulton, Harold Edwin</td>
<td>(1859-1925)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bourdillon, Francis William</td>
<td>(1852-1921)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bowen, Edward Ernest (1836-1901)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bowles, William Lisle</td>
<td>(1762-1850)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bowring, John (1792-1872)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bradford, Gamaliel (1863-1932)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bradford, John (1510-1555)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bradford, William (1590-1657)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bradley, Omar (1893- )</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bradstreet, Anne (c. 1612-1672)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brady, Nicholas (1659-1726)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>note</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bragg, Edward Stuyvesant</td>
<td>(1827-1912)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Braisted, Harry (fl. 1866)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Braley, Harry (1882-1966)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Branch, Anna Hempstead</td>
<td>(1874-1937)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brandeis, Louis Dembitz</td>
<td>(1856-1941)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>note</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Author</td>
<td>Date</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------------------------</td>
<td>------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brann, William Cowper</td>
<td>(1855-1898)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brant, Sebastian</td>
<td>(1457-1521)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Braque, Georges</td>
<td>(1882-1963)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brennan, Gerald</td>
<td>(fl. 1899)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brereton, Jane</td>
<td>(1865-1740)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Breton, Nicholas</td>
<td>(c. 1545-1626)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bridges, Robert</td>
<td>(1844-1930)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bridgman, Percy Williams</td>
<td>(1882-1961)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Briggs, Le Baron Russell</td>
<td>(1855-1934)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bright, John</td>
<td>(1811-1889)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brilliat-Savarin, Anthelme</td>
<td>(1755-1826)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brine, Mary Dow</td>
<td>(fl. 1878)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brogan, Denis William</td>
<td>(1900—)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bromley, Isaac Hill</td>
<td>(1833-1898)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brontë, Charlotte</td>
<td>(1816-1855)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brontë, Emily</td>
<td>(1818-1848)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brooke, Fulke Greville, Lord</td>
<td>(1554-1628)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brooke, Henry</td>
<td>(c. 1703-1783)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brooke, Rupert</td>
<td>(1887-1915)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brooks, Phillips</td>
<td>(1835-1893)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brooks, Thomas</td>
<td>(1608-1680)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brooks, Van Wyck</td>
<td>(1886-1963)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brougham, Henry Peter, Lord Brougham and Vaux</td>
<td>(1778-1868)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brown, Heywood</td>
<td>(1888-1939)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brown, Alice</td>
<td>(1857-1948)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brown, John</td>
<td>(1800-1859)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brown, John Mason</td>
<td>(1900—)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brown, Thomas</td>
<td>(1663-1704)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brown, Thomas Edward</td>
<td>(1830-1897)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Browne, Charles Farrar, Artemus Ward</td>
<td>(1834-1867)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Author</td>
<td>Birth - Death</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------</td>
<td>--------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BUNN, Alfred</td>
<td>(1796-1860)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BUNNER, Henry Cuyler</td>
<td>(1855-1896)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BUNYAN, John</td>
<td>(1628-1688)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>165, 224</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BURCHARD, Samuel Dickinson</td>
<td>(1812-1891)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BURDETTE, Robert Jones</td>
<td>(1844-1914)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BÜRGER, Gottfried August</td>
<td>(1747-1794)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BURGESS, Gelett</td>
<td>(1866-1951)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>910</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BURGON, John William</td>
<td>(1813-1860)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BURKE, Edmund</td>
<td>(1729-1797)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>425, 996</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BURNEY, Fanny</td>
<td>(1752-1840)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BURNHAM, Daniel Hudson</td>
<td>(1846-1912)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BURNS, John</td>
<td>(1858-1943)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BURNS, Robert</td>
<td>(1759-1796)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>182, 258, 312, 316, 464</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BURR, Amelia Josephine</td>
<td>(1878- )</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BURROUGHES, Bishop Edward Arthur</td>
<td>(1882-1934)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BURroughs, John</td>
<td>(1837-1921)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BURTON, Henry</td>
<td>(1840-1930)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BURTON, Sir Richard Francis</td>
<td>(1821-1890)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>407</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BURTON, Robert</td>
<td>(1577-1640)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>108, 119, 132, 133, 136, 137, 169, 179, 181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 205, 215</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BUSCH, Wilhelm</td>
<td>(1832-1908)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BUSH, Vannevar</td>
<td>(1890- )</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BUSY-RABUTIN, Roger de</td>
<td>(1618-1693)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>386</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BUTLER, Ellis Parker</td>
<td>(1869-1937)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BUTLER, Nicholas Murray</td>
<td>(1862-1947)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BUTLER, Samuel</td>
<td>(1612-1680)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>35, 103, 127, 146, 171, 200, 218, 422</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BUTLER, Samuel</td>
<td>(1835-1902)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BUTLER, William</td>
<td>(1535-1618)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BUTLER, William Allen</td>
<td>(1825-1902)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BUTTERFIELD, Herbert</td>
<td>(1900- )</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BYRD, William</td>
<td>(c. 1540-1623)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BYRON, George Noel Gordon, Lord</td>
<td>(1788-1824)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>102, 122, 165, 310, 314, 358, 370, 442, 521, 920</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CABELL, James Branch</td>
<td>(1879-1958)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CAECILIUS STATIUS</td>
<td>(220-168 B.C.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CAEDMON (fl. 670)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CAESAR, Augustus</td>
<td>(63 B.C.-A.D. 14)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CAESAR, Gaius (Caligula)</td>
<td>(12-41)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CAESAR, Julius (100-44 B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>367</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CALDERÓN DE LA BARCA, Pedro</td>
<td>(1600-1681)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CANDWELL, Erskine</td>
<td>(1903- )</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CALHOUN, Arthur Wallace</td>
<td>(1885- )</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CALHOUN, John Caldwell</td>
<td>(1782-1850)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CALIGULA (Gaius Caesar)</td>
<td>(12-41)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CALLIMACHUS (c. 305-240 B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CALVERLEY, Charles Stuart</td>
<td>(1831-1884)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>733</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CAMBRONNE, Pierre Jacques Etienne, Count</td>
<td>(1770-1842)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CAMDEN, William</td>
<td>(1551-1623)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CAMPBELL, Joseph</td>
<td>(1881-1944)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CAMPBELL, Roy</td>
<td>(1901-1957)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CAMPBELL, Thomas</td>
<td>(1777-1844)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>313, 438</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CAMPBELL, Timothy J.</td>
<td>(1840-1904)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CAMPION, Thomas</td>
<td>(1567-1620)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CAMUS, Albert</td>
<td>(1913-1960)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CANBY, Henry Seidel</td>
<td>(1878-1961)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Author</td>
<td>Date Range</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------------------------</td>
<td>--------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chateaubriand, François René de</td>
<td>(1768-1848)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chatham, William Pitt, Earl of</td>
<td>(1708-1778)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chatterton, Thomas</td>
<td>(1752-1770)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chaucer, Geoffrey</td>
<td>(c. 1343-1400)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Checkov, Anton Pavlovich</td>
<td>(1860-1904)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ch'En Tu-hsiu</td>
<td>(1879-1942)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cheney, John Vance</td>
<td>(1848-1922)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cherry, Andrew</td>
<td>(1762-1812)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chesterfield, Philip Dormer Stanhope, Earl of</td>
<td>(1694-1773)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chesterton, Gilbert Keith</td>
<td>(1874-1936)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chiang Kai-shek</td>
<td>(1887-)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chikamatsu Monzaemon</td>
<td>(1653-1725)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Child, Lydia Maria</td>
<td>(1802-1880)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chillon (Sixth century B.C.)</td>
<td>See Seven Sages</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ching Hao</td>
<td>(fl. 925)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Choate, Rufus</td>
<td>(1799-1859)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christie, Agatha</td>
<td>(1891-)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christy, David</td>
<td>(1802-c. 1868)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chrysostom, Saint John</td>
<td>(327-407)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chuang Tzu</td>
<td>(369-286 B.C.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Church, Francis Pharcellus</td>
<td>(1839-1906)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Churchill, Charles</td>
<td>(1731-1764)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Churchill, Lord Randolph Spencer</td>
<td>(1849-1895)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Churchill, Sir Winston Spencer</td>
<td>(1874-1965)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Churchyard, Thomas</td>
<td>(c. 1520-1604)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ciano, Count Galeazzo</td>
<td>(1903-1944)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cibber, Colley</td>
<td>(1671-1757)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cicero, Marcus Tullius</td>
<td>(106-43 B.C.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cid, Poem of the (Twelfth century)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clapiers, Luc de, Marquis de Vauvenargues</td>
<td>(1715-1747)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clare, John</td>
<td>(1793-1864)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clarendon, Edward Hyde, Earl of</td>
<td>(1609-1674)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clare, Joseph Ignatius Constantine</td>
<td>(1846-1912)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clare, McDonald</td>
<td>(1798-1842)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clemen, Paul</td>
<td>(1868-1955)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clausewitz, Karl von</td>
<td>(1780-1831)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clay, Henry</td>
<td>(1777-1852)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cleanthes (c. 330-232 B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cleghorn, Sarah Norcliffe</td>
<td>(1876-1959)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clemenceau, Georges</td>
<td>(1841-1929)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clemens, Samuel Langhorne (Mark Twain)</td>
<td>(1835-1910)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cleobulus (Sixth century B.C.)</td>
<td>See Seven Sages</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clerk, John (d. 1541)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cleveland, Grover</td>
<td>(1837-1908)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cleveland, Harlan</td>
<td>(1918-)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clifford, William Kingdon</td>
<td>(1845-1879)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clive, Robert, Lord</td>
<td>(1725-1774)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clough, Arthur Hugh</td>
<td>(1819-1861)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clovis (465-511)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cobb, Irvin S.</td>
<td>(1876-1944)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cockburn, Alison</td>
<td>(1713-1794)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cocteau, Jean</td>
<td>(1891-1963)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cohan, George Michael</td>
<td>(1878-1942)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coke, Sir Edward</td>
<td>(1552-1634)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Colby, Frank Moore</td>
<td>(1865-1925)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Author Name</td>
<td>Birth Year - Death Year</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------------</td>
<td>-------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coleridge, David Hartley</td>
<td>1796-1849</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coleridge, Henry Nelson</td>
<td>1798-1843</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coleridge, Samuel Taylor</td>
<td>1772-1834</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Colette (Sidonie Gabrielle Colette)</td>
<td>1873-1954</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coward, Noel</td>
<td>1899-1932</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Covent, Auguste</td>
<td>1798-1857</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Conant, James Bryant</td>
<td>1893-1908</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Confucius</td>
<td>551-479 B.C.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Congreve, William</td>
<td>1670-1729</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Conkling, Grace Hazard</td>
<td>1878-1958</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Conkling, Roscoe</td>
<td>1829-1888</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Connely, Marcus Cook</td>
<td>1890-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Connolly, Cyril</td>
<td>1903-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Conquest, Robert</td>
<td>1917-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Conrad, Joseph</td>
<td>1857-1924</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Constable, Henry</td>
<td>1562-1613</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Constantine (c. 288-337)</td>
<td>144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Constitution of the United States</td>
<td>474</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cook, Albert Jay (fl. 1917)</td>
<td>962</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cook, Eliza</td>
<td>1818-1889</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cooke, Edmund Vance</td>
<td>1866-1932</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coolidge, Calvin</td>
<td>1872-1933</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cooper, Anthony Ashley, Lord Shaftesbury</td>
<td>1671-1713</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cooper, George</td>
<td>1838-1927</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cooper, James Fenimore</td>
<td>1789-1851</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coopland, Charles Townsend</td>
<td>1860-1952</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Copernicus, Nicholas</td>
<td>1473-1543</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coppard, Alfred Edgar</td>
<td>1878-1957</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Corbet, Bishop Richard</td>
<td>1582-1635</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Corbusier, Le (Charles Edouard Jeanneret)</td>
<td>1887-1965</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Corneille, Pierre</td>
<td>1606-1684</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cornford, Frances</td>
<td>1886-1960</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cornuel, Madame</td>
<td>1614-1694</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cowley, Abraham</td>
<td>1618-1667</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cowper, William</td>
<td>1731-1800</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cox, Kenyon</td>
<td>1856-1919</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crabbé, George</td>
<td>1754-1832</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Craik, Dinah Maria Mulock</td>
<td>1826-1887</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crane, Hart</td>
<td>1899-1932</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crane, Nathalia</td>
<td>1913-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crane, Stephen</td>
<td>1871-1900</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cranfield, Lionel, Earl of Middlesex</td>
<td>1575-1645</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crapsey, Adelaide</td>
<td>1878-1914</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crashaw, Richard (c. 1613-1649)</td>
<td>354, note 200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crassus, Marcus Licinius (fl. 70 B.C.)</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crawford, Francis Marion</td>
<td>1854-1909</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Author</td>
<td>Title</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------</td>
<td>-------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crawford, Julia</td>
<td>(1800-1885)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crile, George Washington</td>
<td>(1864-1943)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crittenden, John Jordan</td>
<td>(1787-1863)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crockett, David</td>
<td>(1786-1836)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cromwell, Oliver</td>
<td>(1599-1658)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cross, Marian Evans (George Eliot)</td>
<td>(1819-1880)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crowell, Grace Noll</td>
<td>(1877-)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Culbertson, Ely</td>
<td>(1891-1955)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cullen, Countee</td>
<td>(1903-1946)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cumberland, Bishop Richard</td>
<td>(1631-1718)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cummings, Edward Estlin</td>
<td>(1849-1962)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cummings, William Thomas</td>
<td>(1903-1944)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cunningham, Allan</td>
<td>(1784-1842)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cunningham, Sir Andrew Browne</td>
<td>(1883-1963)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cunningham-Graham, Robert Bontine</td>
<td>(1852-1936)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Curran, John Philpot</td>
<td>(1750-1817)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Curtis, George William</td>
<td>(1824-1892)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Curtius, Quintus (First century)</td>
<td>note</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cyprian, Saint</td>
<td>(d. 258)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cyrano de Bergerac, Savinien</td>
<td>(1619-1655)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D'Arcy, Hugh Antoine</td>
<td>(1843-1925)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Darrow, Clarence Seward</td>
<td>(1857-1938)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Darrow, Karl Keichner</td>
<td>(1891-)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Darwin, Charles Robert</td>
<td>(1809-1882)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Darwin, Erasmus</td>
<td>(1731-1802)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Darwin, Sir Francis</td>
<td>(1848-1925)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daucherty, Harry Micajah</td>
<td>(1860-1941)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Davenport, Sir William</td>
<td>(1666-1688)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Davidson, John</td>
<td>(1857-1900)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Davies, Sir John</td>
<td>(1569-1626)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Davies, John, of Hereford</td>
<td>(c. 1565-1618)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Davies, William Henry</td>
<td>(1871-1940)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Davis, David</td>
<td>(1815-1886)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Davis, Elmer</td>
<td>(1890-1958)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Davis, James (Owen Hall)</td>
<td>(d. 1907)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Davis, Thomas Osborne</td>
<td>(1814-1845)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dawson, Christopher</td>
<td>(1889-1911)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Day, Clarence</td>
<td>(1874-1935)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dazai Osamu</td>
<td>(1909-1948)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Debs, Eugene Victor</td>
<td>(1855-1926)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Decatur, Stephen</td>
<td>(1779-1820)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deffand, Marie de Vichy-Chamrond, Marquise du</td>
<td>(1607-1780)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Defoe, Daniel</td>
<td>(c. 1661-1731)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>de Gaulle, Charles André Joseph Marie</td>
<td>(1890-1970)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dekker, Thomas</td>
<td>(1572-1632)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Delecour, Stephen</td>
<td>(1779-1820)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Delacroix, Eugène</td>
<td>(1799-1863)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>de la Mare, Walter</td>
<td>(1873-1956)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Delille, Jacques</td>
<td>(1738-1813)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Democritus</td>
<td>(c. 460-c. 400 B.C.)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

1120
### INDEX OF AUTHORS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Birth-Death</th>
<th>Notes</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Demosthenes</td>
<td>c. 384-c. 322 B.C.</td>
<td>99, note 479</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Denham, Sir John</td>
<td>1615-1669</td>
<td>357, note 410</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Denman, Thomas, Lord</td>
<td>1779-1854</td>
<td>540, note 384</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dennis, John</td>
<td>1657-1734</td>
<td>384, note 552</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>De Quincey, Thomas</td>
<td>1785-1859</td>
<td>169, note 327</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Derzhavin, Gavril</td>
<td>1743-1816</td>
<td>470, note 398</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Descartes, René</td>
<td>1596-1650</td>
<td>328, note 325</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deschamps, Eustache</td>
<td>c. 1345-c. 1406</td>
<td>169, note 523</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Destouches, Philippe</td>
<td>(Philippe Néricault) 1680-1754</td>
<td>398, note 633</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>De Voto, Bernard</td>
<td>1897-1955</td>
<td>1038, note 771</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dewey, Admiral George</td>
<td>1837-1917</td>
<td>771, note 311, 313, 361, 521, 523, 633</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dewey, Thomas Edmund</td>
<td>1902-1971</td>
<td>1050, note 1080</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Díaz, Porfirio</td>
<td>1830-1915</td>
<td>734, note 355</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dibdin, Charles</td>
<td>1745-1814</td>
<td>475, note 863</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dibdin, Thomas</td>
<td>1771-1841</td>
<td>517, note 460</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dickens, Charles</td>
<td>1812-1870</td>
<td>668, note 460</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dickey, James</td>
<td>1923-</td>
<td>1080, note 591</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dickinson, Emily</td>
<td>1830-1886</td>
<td>734, note 437</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dickinson, Goldsworthy Lowes</td>
<td>1562-1932</td>
<td>863, note 328</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dickinson, John</td>
<td>1732-1808</td>
<td>460, note 328</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dickman, Franklin J.</td>
<td></td>
<td>591, note 920</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Diderot, Denis</td>
<td>1713-1784</td>
<td>437, note 920</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Digby, Sir Kenelm</td>
<td>1603-1665</td>
<td>374, note 920</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dillon, Wentworth, Earl of Roscommon</td>
<td>1633-1685</td>
<td>374, note 920</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dinesen, Isak (Karen Blixen)</td>
<td>1885-1962</td>
<td>984, note 920</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dio Chrysostom</td>
<td>(c. 40-c. 120)</td>
<td>134, note 920</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Diogenes the Cynic</td>
<td>(c. 400-c. 325 B.C.)</td>
<td>96, note 920</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Diogenes Laertius</td>
<td>(fl. c. 200)</td>
<td>68, 143, note 920</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dionysius of Halicarnassus</td>
<td>(c. 54-c. 7 B.C.)</td>
<td>127, note 920</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Disraeli, Benjamin, Earl of Beaconfield</td>
<td>1804-1881</td>
<td>611, note 424, 475</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D'Israeli, Isaac</td>
<td>1766-1848</td>
<td>591, note 1026</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ditzen, Rudolf (Hans Fal- lada)</td>
<td>1803-1947</td>
<td>743, note 626-627</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Doane, William Croswell</td>
<td>1832-1913</td>
<td>743, note 1000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dobie, James Franklin</td>
<td>1888-1964</td>
<td>672, note 782</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dobson, Henry Austin</td>
<td>1840-1921</td>
<td>782, note 121, 207, 430</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dodd, Lee Wilson</td>
<td>1879-1933</td>
<td>950, note 420</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dodgridge, Philip</td>
<td>1702-1751</td>
<td>420, note 743</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dodge, Mary Abigail (Gail Hamilton)</td>
<td>1833-1896</td>
<td>748, note 743</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dodge, Mary Mapes</td>
<td>1831-1905</td>
<td>740, note 743</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dodge, Samuel (fl. 1868)</td>
<td></td>
<td>655, note 743</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dodgson, Charles Lutwidge</td>
<td>(Lewis Carroll) 1832-1868</td>
<td>743, note 743</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dolben, Digby Mackworth</td>
<td>1848-1867</td>
<td>813, note 454</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dole, Charles Fletcher</td>
<td>1845-1927</td>
<td>809, note 920</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Donne, John</td>
<td>1572-1631</td>
<td>304, note 920</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Donnelly, Ignatius</td>
<td>1831-1901</td>
<td>454, note 920</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dooley, Mr. (Finley Peter Dunne)</td>
<td>1867-1936</td>
<td>890, note 1036</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dos Passos, John Roderigo</td>
<td>1895-</td>
<td>797, note 1036</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dostoevski, Fedor Mikhail- ovich</td>
<td>1821-1881</td>
<td>707, note 1036</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Doudney, Sarah</td>
<td>1843-1926</td>
<td>797, note 1036</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Douglas, Lord Alfred</td>
<td>1870-1945</td>
<td>804, 890, 539, 797</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Douglas, Norman</td>
<td>1868-1952</td>
<td>804, 539, 797</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dow, Lorenzo</td>
<td>1777-1834</td>
<td>539, 797</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dowling, Bartholomew</td>
<td>1823-1863</td>
<td>719, 797</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dowson, Ernest</td>
<td>1867-1900</td>
<td>889, 797</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
INDEX OF AUTHORS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Year(s)</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>EMERSON, Ralph Waldo</td>
<td>1803-1882</td>
<td>601</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>EMEISON, Ralph Waldo</td>
<td>1803-1882</td>
<td>601</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>EMETT, Daniel Decatur</td>
<td>(1815-1904)</td>
<td>678</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>EMPEDOCLES (c. 490-c. 430 B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td>83</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ENGEI, Friedrich</td>
<td>(1815-1904)</td>
<td>678</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ENGLISH, Thomas Dunn</td>
<td>(1819-1902)</td>
<td>690</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ENNUS, Quintus (239-169 B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td>106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>EPICTETUS (c. 50-120)</td>
<td></td>
<td>138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>EPICURUS (341-270 B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td>103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>EPIPHANY (Anonymous)</td>
<td></td>
<td>1104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ERSKINE, John (1879-1951)</td>
<td></td>
<td>951</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ESTIENNE, Henri (1531-1598)</td>
<td></td>
<td>188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>EUCLID (fl. 300 B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td>103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>EURIPIDES (c. 485-406 B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td>83</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>EVERTH, Anthony (1877- )</td>
<td></td>
<td>942</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>EVARTS, William Maxwell</td>
<td>(1818-1901)</td>
<td>686</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>EVERETT, David (1770-1813)</td>
<td></td>
<td>507</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>EVERETT, Edward (1794-1865)</td>
<td></td>
<td>575</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>EVTUSHENKO, Evgeni. See Yevtushenko, Evgeny</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>FABER, Frederick William</td>
<td>(1814-1863)</td>
<td>676</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>FABII MAXIMUS (c. 275-203 B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>FADIMAN, Clifton (1904-)</td>
<td></td>
<td>1054</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>FALLADA, Hans (Rudolf Ditzen)</td>
<td>(1893-1947)</td>
<td>1026</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>FALKERSLEBEN. See HOFFMANN von FALKERSLEBEN</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>FANSHAWE, Catherine Maria</td>
<td>(1765-1834)</td>
<td>501</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>FARLEY, James Aloysius</td>
<td>(1888- )</td>
<td>1101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>FARQUHAR, George (1678-1707)</td>
<td></td>
<td>397</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
INDEX OF AUTHORS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author Name</th>
<th>Note</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Fletcher, John (see also Beau-</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mont and Fletcher)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(1579–1625)</td>
<td>312</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>134, 271, 314, 315</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fletcher, Phineas (1582–1650)</td>
<td>411</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Florio, John (c. 1553–1625)</td>
<td>201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Florus, Lucius Annaeus (fl. A.D. 125)</td>
<td>109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Forch, Ferdinand (1851–1929)</td>
<td>826</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fontaine, Jean de La (1621–1695)</td>
<td>359</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>75, 194</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fontenelle, Bernard Le Bovier de (1657–1757)</td>
<td>385</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Foote, Samuel (1720–1777)</td>
<td>442</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ford, Ford Madox (Hueffer)</td>
<td>915</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(1873–1939)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ford, Henry (1863–1947)</td>
<td>714</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ford, John (1586–1639)</td>
<td>317</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ford, Lina Guilbert (d. 1915)</td>
<td>917</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Forgy, Howell M. (1908–)</td>
<td>1062</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Forrest, Nathan Bedford</td>
<td>709</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(1821–1872)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Forster, Edward Morgan</td>
<td>951</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(1879–1970)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fortescue, John (c. 1395–1476)</td>
<td>171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fortunatus, Venantius Honorus Clementianus (c. 530–c. 610)</td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fosdick, Harry Emerson</td>
<td>945</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(1878–)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Foss, Sam Walter (1858–1911)</td>
<td>846</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>826</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Foster, Stephen Collins</td>
<td>727</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(1826–1864)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fowler, H. W. (1859–1932)</td>
<td>598</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and F. G. Fowler (1871–1918)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fox, Charles James (1749–1806)</td>
<td>476</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>547</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fox, George (1624–1691)</td>
<td>364</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Foxe, John (1516–1587)</td>
<td>185</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>F. P. A. See Adams, Franklin Pierce</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>France, Anatole (Jacques Anatole François Thi-</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>baud) (1844–1924)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>76</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francis of Assisi, Saint</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(c. 1181–1226)</td>
<td>157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francis I of France (1494–1547)</td>
<td>189</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Franck, Richard (c. 1624–1708)</td>
<td>133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frankfurter, Felix (1882–1965)</td>
<td>967</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Franklin, Benjamin (1706–1790)</td>
<td>962</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frazer, Sir James George</td>
<td>840</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(1854–1941)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frederick I (Barbarossa)</td>
<td>155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(1122–1190)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frederick the Great (1712–1786)</td>
<td>435</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fremen, John (1881–1929)</td>
<td>969</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freindank (fl. c. 1250)</td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freiligrath, Ferdinand</td>
<td>656</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(1810–1876)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>French Anonymous</td>
<td>1105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freneau, Philip (1752–1832)</td>
<td>482</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frere, John Hookham (1759–1846)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>361</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freud, Sigmund (1856–1939)</td>
<td>833</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freytag, Gustav (1816–1895)</td>
<td>679</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Friedrich Wilhelm IV (1795–1861)</td>
<td>586</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frith, John (1503–1553)</td>
<td>185</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frohman, Charles (1860–1915)</td>
<td>700</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frost, Robert (1874–1963)</td>
<td>925</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Froude, James Anthony (1818–1894)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>477</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fry, Christopher (1907–)</td>
<td>1061</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fujiwara no Teika (1162–1241)</td>
<td>156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fukuzawa Yukichi (1834–1901)</td>
<td>752</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fulbright, James William (1905–)</td>
<td>1055</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fulda, Ludwiger (1862–1939)</td>
<td>86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fuller, Margaret (1810–1850)</td>
<td>656</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

1124
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Date of Life</th>
<th>Notes</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>FILLER, RICHARD BUCKMINSTER</td>
<td>1805-1963</td>
<td>1034</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>FUTER, THOMAS</td>
<td>1608-1661</td>
<td>333</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>104, 107, 143, 181, 199, 208, 324</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>FYLEMAN, ROSE</td>
<td>1877-1957</td>
<td>942</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GAFF, THOMAS</td>
<td>(d. 1656)</td>
<td>note</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GANS CAESAR (CALIGULA)</td>
<td>(12-41)</td>
<td>131</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CALBRAITH, JOHN KENNETH</td>
<td>(1908- )</td>
<td>1062</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GALILEO GALILEI</td>
<td>(1564-1642)</td>
<td>211</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GAISSWORTHY, JOHN</td>
<td>(1867-1933)</td>
<td>892</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GANDER, JOSEPH</td>
<td></td>
<td>note</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GANDHI, MOHANDAS KARAMCHAND (MAHATMA)</td>
<td>(1869-1948)</td>
<td>897</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GARBO, GRETA</td>
<td>(1905- )</td>
<td>1056</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GARFIELD, JAMES ABRAM</td>
<td>(1831-1881)</td>
<td>note</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GARRICK, DAVID</td>
<td>(1716-1779)</td>
<td>741</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>1026</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GARIBALDI, GIUSEPPE</td>
<td>(1807-1882)</td>
<td>620</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GARLAND, HAMLIN</td>
<td>(1860-1940)</td>
<td>859</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GARNETT, RICHARD</td>
<td>(1715-1769)</td>
<td>438</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GEORGE V</td>
<td>(1865-1936)</td>
<td>871</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GEORGE, HENRY</td>
<td>(1839-1897)</td>
<td>780</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GILDER, RICHARD WATSON</td>
<td>(1844-1909)</td>
<td>802</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GILGON, WILFRED WILSON</td>
<td>(1878-1962)</td>
<td>945</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GIDE, ANDRE</td>
<td>(1869-1951)</td>
<td>897</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GIFFORD, RICHARD</td>
<td>(1725-1807)</td>
<td>note</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GILBERT, FRED</td>
<td>(1850-1903)</td>
<td>821</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GILBERT, HAROLD N.</td>
<td>(1896-1966)</td>
<td>1037</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GILBERT, SIR HUMPHREY</td>
<td></td>
<td>note</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GILLILAN, STRICKLAND</td>
<td>(1869-1925)</td>
<td>941</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GILMAN, CHARLOTTE PERKINS</td>
<td>STETSON</td>
<td>(1860-1935)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GILMAN, SAMUEL</td>
<td>(1791-1858)</td>
<td>566</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GINSBERG, ALLEN</td>
<td>(1926- )</td>
<td>1081</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GIRAUDOUX, JEAN</td>
<td>(1882-1944)</td>
<td>967</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GLADSTONE, WILLIAM EWART</td>
<td>(1809-1898)</td>
<td>631</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GLEASON, EDWARD</td>
<td>(1874-1945)</td>
<td>930</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GLOBE, DAN</td>
<td>(1878-1957)</td>
<td>1048</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>924</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GOERING, HERMANN</td>
<td>(1893-1946)</td>
<td>1026</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GOETHE, JOHANN WOLFGANG VON</td>
<td>(1749-1832)</td>
<td>477</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>99, 621, 650, 660</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GOGARTY, OLIVER ST. JOHN</td>
<td>(1897-1945)</td>
<td>1040</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GOEBBELS, PAUL JOSEPH</td>
<td>(1897-1945)</td>
<td>1040</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>924</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GOERING, HERMANN</td>
<td>(1893-1946)</td>
<td>1026</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>GOETHE, JOHANN WOLFGANG VON</td>
<td>(1749-1832)</td>
<td>477</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>99, 621, 650, 660</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Author</td>
<td>Notes</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------------------------------------</td>
<td>---------------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goldsmith, Oliver (1728-1774)</td>
<td></td>
<td>447</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goldwater, Barry Morris</td>
<td></td>
<td>467</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goldwyn, Samuel (1882-1939)</td>
<td></td>
<td>907</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gompers, Samuel (1850-1924)</td>
<td></td>
<td>821</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goncharov, Ivan (1812-1891)</td>
<td></td>
<td>672</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gonzaga Argote, Luis de (1561-1627)</td>
<td></td>
<td>128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goodwin, John Cheever (1850-1912)</td>
<td></td>
<td>821</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goode, Barnabe (1540-1594)</td>
<td></td>
<td>170</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gordon, Adam Lindsay (1833-1870)</td>
<td></td>
<td>748</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gordon, George Noel. See Byron</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gorenko, Anna Andreyevna (Anna Aksamatova) (1890-1966)</td>
<td></td>
<td>1014</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gorky, Maxim (Aleksandr Maksimovich Peshkov) (1868-1936)</td>
<td></td>
<td>804</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gosse, Edmund (1849-1928)</td>
<td></td>
<td>815</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goudy, Frederic William (1865-1947)</td>
<td></td>
<td>871</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gourmont, Remy de (1858-1915)</td>
<td></td>
<td>846</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gower, John (c. 1325-1408)</td>
<td></td>
<td>183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grafton, Richard (d. 1572)</td>
<td></td>
<td>187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Graham, Harry (1874-1936)</td>
<td></td>
<td>930</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Graham, James, First Marquess of Montrose (1612-1650)</td>
<td></td>
<td>353</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Graham, Kenneth (1859-1932)</td>
<td></td>
<td>852</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grant, Ulysses S. (1823-1885)</td>
<td></td>
<td>717</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gratian (Twelfth century)</td>
<td></td>
<td>155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Graves, John Woodcock (1795-1886)</td>
<td></td>
<td>578</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Graves, Robert (1805-1874)</td>
<td></td>
<td>1034</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gray, Thomas (1716-1771)</td>
<td></td>
<td>439</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greeley, Horace (1811-1872)</td>
<td></td>
<td>658</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Green, John Richard (1837-1883)</td>
<td></td>
<td>414</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Green, Matthew (1696-1737)</td>
<td></td>
<td>418</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Green, William (1873-1952)</td>
<td></td>
<td>391</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greene, Graham (1904-1977)</td>
<td></td>
<td>1054</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greene, Robert (1560-1592)</td>
<td></td>
<td>226</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gregory I (540-604)</td>
<td></td>
<td>148</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gregory XIII (1502-1585)</td>
<td></td>
<td>186</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gregory, Horace (1898-)</td>
<td></td>
<td>104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grellot, Étienne de (1773-1855)</td>
<td></td>
<td>531</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grenville, George (1712-1770)</td>
<td></td>
<td>435</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greville, Fulke, Lord Brooke (1554-1628)</td>
<td></td>
<td>201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grew, Joseph Clark (1880-1965)</td>
<td></td>
<td>955</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grey, Edward, Viscount Grey of Fallofon (1862-1933)</td>
<td></td>
<td>813</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grey, Zane (1875-1939)</td>
<td></td>
<td>935</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gribybovov, Alexander Sergeevich (1795-1829)</td>
<td></td>
<td>578</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Griffin, Bartholomew (fl. 1596)</td>
<td></td>
<td>210</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gruber, Edmund L. (1879-1941)</td>
<td></td>
<td>952</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Guaitier, Philippe</td>
<td></td>
<td>234</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Guedalla, Philip (1889-1944)</td>
<td></td>
<td>1011</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Guest, Edgar Albert (1881-1959)</td>
<td></td>
<td>963</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Guiney, Texas (1884-1933)</td>
<td></td>
<td>980</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Guinney, Louise Imogen (1861-1920)</td>
<td></td>
<td>860</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Guiterman, Arthur (1871-1943)</td>
<td></td>
<td>905</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hackett, Francis (1883-1962)</td>
<td></td>
<td>958</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hadrian (Publius Aelius Hadrianus) (76-138)</td>
<td></td>
<td>141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Haeckel, Ernst Heinrich (1834-1919)</td>
<td></td>
<td>752</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Author Name</td>
<td>Dates</td>
<td>Page Numbers</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------------------------</td>
<td>----------------</td>
<td>--------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Haueborn, Hermann</td>
<td>(1882-1964)</td>
<td>967</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hageman, Samuel Miller</td>
<td>(1848-1905)</td>
<td>813</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Haile Selassie</td>
<td>(1891-1967)</td>
<td>1020</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hakewill, George</td>
<td>(1578-1649)</td>
<td>206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Haidane, John Burdon Sanderson</td>
<td>(1892-1964)</td>
<td>1021</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hail, Edward Everett</td>
<td>(1822-1900)</td>
<td>717</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hail, Lucretia Peabody</td>
<td>(1820-1900)</td>
<td>704</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hail, Sir Matthew</td>
<td>(1609-1676)</td>
<td>351</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hail, Nathan</td>
<td>(1755-1776)</td>
<td>484</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hail, Sarah Josepha</td>
<td>(1788-1879)</td>
<td>563</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Haliburton, Thomas Chandler</td>
<td>(1796-1865)</td>
<td>587</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hailfax, George Savile, Marquess</td>
<td>of (1633-1695)</td>
<td>376</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hall, Bishop Joseph</td>
<td>(1574-1656)</td>
<td>309</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hall, Owen (James Davis)</td>
<td>(d. 1907)</td>
<td>846</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hall, Robert</td>
<td>(1764-1831)</td>
<td>500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Halleck, Fitz-Greene</td>
<td>(1790-1867)</td>
<td>565</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Halm, Friedrich</td>
<td>(1609-1676)</td>
<td>619</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hallsey, William Frederick, Jr.</td>
<td>(1882-1959)</td>
<td>968</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hamann, Johann Georg</td>
<td>(1730-1788)</td>
<td>455</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hamilton, Alexander</td>
<td>(1755-1804)</td>
<td>484</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hamilton, Gail (Mary Abigail Dodge)</td>
<td>(1833-1896)</td>
<td>748</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hamilton, Robert Browning</td>
<td>(1880-1896)</td>
<td>958</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hambroju, Dag</td>
<td>(1905-1961)</td>
<td>1056</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hammerstein, Oscar</td>
<td>(1895-1960)</td>
<td>921, 1020</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hammond, Percy</td>
<td>(1873-1936)</td>
<td>915</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Han Wu-ti</td>
<td>(1575-87 B.C.)</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hand, Learned</td>
<td>(1872-1961)</td>
<td>911</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harloucourt, Edmond</td>
<td>(1806-1941)</td>
<td>835</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hardenberg, Friedrich von</td>
<td>(1772-1801)</td>
<td>373</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harding, Warren Gamaliel</td>
<td>(1865-1923)</td>
<td>1073</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hardy, E. J. (fl. 1910)</td>
<td></td>
<td>866</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hardy, Godfrey Harold</td>
<td>(1877-1947)</td>
<td>942</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hardy, Thomas</td>
<td>(1840-1928)</td>
<td>782</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harington, Sir John</td>
<td>(1561-1612)</td>
<td>210</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harlan, John Marshall</td>
<td>(1833-1911)</td>
<td>748</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harper, Robert Goodloe</td>
<td>(1765-1825)</td>
<td>501</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harrigan, Edward</td>
<td>(1845-1911)</td>
<td>809</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harrington, Michael</td>
<td>(1828-1902)</td>
<td>1082</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harris, Joel Chandler</td>
<td>(1848-1908)</td>
<td>813</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harris, Lee O.</td>
<td></td>
<td>531</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harrison, William</td>
<td>(1534-1593)</td>
<td>187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harrison, William Henry</td>
<td>(1773-1841)</td>
<td>531</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harte, Bret (Francis Brett Harte)</td>
<td>(1836-1902)</td>
<td>769</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hartmann von Aue</td>
<td>(c. 1170-1215)</td>
<td>157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harvey, William</td>
<td>(1578-1657)</td>
<td>312</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hasegawa Nyozekan</td>
<td>(1875-1960)</td>
<td>938</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hawker, Robert Stephen</td>
<td>(1803-1875)</td>
<td>610</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hawkins, Anthony Hope</td>
<td>(1863-1933)</td>
<td>765</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hawthorne, Alice (Septimus Winner)</td>
<td>(1827-1902)</td>
<td>728</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hawthorne, Nathaniel</td>
<td>(1804-1864)</td>
<td>613</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hay, John Milton</td>
<td>(1838-1905)</td>
<td>778</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hay, John Milton</td>
<td></td>
<td>588</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Author Name</td>
<td>Page</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hayden, Joseph (fl. 1896)</td>
<td>868</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hayes, Rutherford Birchard</td>
<td>718</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hazard, John Edward (1881-1935)</td>
<td>964</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hazlitt, William (1778-1830)</td>
<td>539</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heber, Reginald (1783-1826)</td>
<td>549</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hegel, Georg Wilhelm Friedrich (1770-1831)</td>
<td>507</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heine, Heinrich (1797-1856)</td>
<td>588</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Helmhotz, Hermann Ludwig Ferdinand von (1821-1894)</td>
<td>709</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Héloïse (c. 1101-c. 1164)</td>
<td>154</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Helvétius, Claude Adrien (1715-1771)</td>
<td>438</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hermans, Felicia Dorothea (1793-1835)</td>
<td>573</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hemingway, Ernest (1899-1961)</td>
<td>1044</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hemminger, Graham Lee (1896-1949)</td>
<td>1037</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henley, William Ernest (1849-1903)</td>
<td>815</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry IV (1553-1610)</td>
<td>202</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry II (1133-1189)</td>
<td>155</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry VI (1421-1471)</td>
<td>171</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry, Mathew (1662-1714)</td>
<td>386</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry, O. (William Sydney Porter) (1862-1910)</td>
<td>863</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry, Patrick (1736-1799)</td>
<td>464</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heraclitus (c. 540-c. 480 B.C.)</td>
<td>77</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Herbert, Sir Alan Patrick (1890- )</td>
<td>1016</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Herbert, George (1593-1633)</td>
<td>322</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Herbert von Friztlar (fl. c. 1210)</td>
<td>157</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Herder, Johann Gottfried von (1744-1803)</td>
<td>475</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Herford, Oliver (1863-1935)</td>
<td>866</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Herodotus (c. 485-c. 425 B.C.)</td>
<td>86</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Herrick, Robert (1591-1674)</td>
<td>323</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Herschel, John Frederick William (1792-1871)</td>
<td>567</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hersey, John (1914-)</td>
<td>1060</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Herwegh, Georg (1817-1875)</td>
<td>668</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hesiod (c. 700 B.C.)</td>
<td>67</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heywood, John (c. 1497-c. 1580)</td>
<td>182</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Higginson, Thomas Wentworth (1823-1911)</td>
<td>720</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Higley, Brewster (fl. 1873)</td>
<td>808</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hill, Aaron (1685-1759)</td>
<td>400</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hill, Benjamin Harvey (1832-1882)</td>
<td>354</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hill, Rowland (1744-1833)</td>
<td>475</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hillman, Sidney (1887-1946)</td>
<td>994</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hillyer, Robert (1895-1961)</td>
<td>1034</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hilton, James (1900-1954)</td>
<td>1047</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hippocrates (c. 460-400 B.C.)</td>
<td>88</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hipponax (c. 570-520 B.C.)</td>
<td>70</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hirata Atsutane (1776-1843)</td>
<td>537</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hitler, Adolf (1889-1945)</td>
<td>1011</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hobbes, Thomas (1588-1679)</td>
<td>317</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hoch, Edward Wallis (1849-1925)</td>
<td>789</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hodgson, Ralph (1871-1962)</td>
<td>905</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hoffenstein, Samuel (1890-1947)</td>
<td>1017</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hoffmann von Fallersleben, August Heinrich (1798-1874)</td>
<td>589</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hogg, James (1770-1835)</td>
<td>597</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holland, Josiah Gilbert (1819-1881)</td>
<td>690</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holland, Sir Richard (fl. 1450)</td>
<td>721</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Author Name</td>
<td>Year Range</td>
<td>Page Numbers</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------------------------------</td>
<td>----------------</td>
<td>--------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holmes, John Haynes</td>
<td>1879-1964</td>
<td>952</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holmes, Oliver Wendell</td>
<td>1809-1894</td>
<td>633</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holmes, Oliver Wendell, Jr.</td>
<td>1841-1935</td>
<td>786</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Homans, George Caspar</td>
<td>(1910-)</td>
<td>1067</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Howe, John</td>
<td>(1724-1808)</td>
<td>445</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Homer (c. 700 B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td>234</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hood, Thomas</td>
<td>(1799-1845)</td>
<td>591</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hooke, Robert</td>
<td>(1635-1703)</td>
<td>376</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hooker, Brian</td>
<td>(1880-1946)</td>
<td>958</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hooker, Richard</td>
<td>(1755-1800)</td>
<td>202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hooper, Ellen Sturcis</td>
<td>(1816-1841)</td>
<td>184</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hooper, Ernest Albert</td>
<td>(1887-1954)</td>
<td>680</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hoover, Herbert Clark</td>
<td>(1874-1964)</td>
<td>930</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hope, Laurence (Adela Florence Cory Nicolson)</td>
<td>(1865-1904)</td>
<td>871</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hopkins, Gerard Manley</td>
<td>(1844-1889)</td>
<td>802</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hopkins, Jane Ellice</td>
<td>(1836-1904)</td>
<td>770</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hopkinson, Joseph</td>
<td>(1770-1842)</td>
<td>508</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Horace (Quintus Horatius Flaccus) (65-8 B.C.)</td>
<td>120</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Horne, Richard Henry Hen-</td>
<td>(1803-1884)</td>
<td>610</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>gist</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Horney, Karen</td>
<td>(1885-1952)</td>
<td>985</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Houghton, Richard Monck-</td>
<td>(1770-1842)</td>
<td>770</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ton Milnes, Baron</td>
<td>(1809-1885)</td>
<td>634</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Housman, Alfred Edward</td>
<td>(1859-1936)</td>
<td>852</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Howey, Richard</td>
<td>(1864-1900)</td>
<td>103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Howard, Rowland (fl. 1876)</td>
<td></td>
<td>868</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Howz, Edgar Watson</td>
<td>(1853-1937)</td>
<td>828</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Howe, Julia Ward</td>
<td>(1819-1910)</td>
<td>690</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Howe, Mark Antony De Wolfe</td>
<td>(1864-1960)</td>
<td>868</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Howell, James</td>
<td>(c. 1594-1666)</td>
<td>588</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Howells, William Dean</td>
<td>(1837-1920)</td>
<td>771</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Howitt, Mary</td>
<td>(1799-1888)</td>
<td>593</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hoyle, Edmond</td>
<td>(1672-1769)</td>
<td>396</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hoyt, Daniel Webster</td>
<td>(1845-1936)</td>
<td>809</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hsieh Ho (fl. 500)</td>
<td></td>
<td>148</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hsu Shih (1891-1962)</td>
<td></td>
<td>1019</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Huai-nan Tzu (Second century B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hubbard, Elbert</td>
<td>(1856-1915)</td>
<td>835</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hubbard, Frank McKinney &quot;Kin&quot; (Abe Martin)</td>
<td>(1868-1903)</td>
<td>895</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hudson, William Henry</td>
<td>(1841-1922)</td>
<td>789</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hughes, Charles Evans</td>
<td>(1862-1948)</td>
<td>864</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hughes, Langston</td>
<td>(1902-1967)</td>
<td>1050</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hughes, Thomas</td>
<td>(1822-1896)</td>
<td>718</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hugo, Victor</td>
<td>(1802-1885)</td>
<td>598</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hume, David</td>
<td>(1711-1776)</td>
<td>434</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hungerford, Margaret Wolfe</td>
<td>(1855-1897)</td>
<td>831</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hunt, C. W. (fl. 1878)</td>
<td></td>
<td>727</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hunt, Leigh</td>
<td>(1784-1859)</td>
<td>551</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hurdis, James</td>
<td>(1763-1801)</td>
<td>202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Huss, John</td>
<td>(1373-1415)</td>
<td>169</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hutcheson, Francis</td>
<td>(1694-1746)</td>
<td>416</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hutchins, Robert Maynard</td>
<td>(1899- )</td>
<td>1045</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hutton, James</td>
<td>(1726-1797)</td>
<td>446</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Huxley, Aldous Leonard</td>
<td>(1894-1963)</td>
<td>1032</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Huxley, Thomas Henry</td>
<td>(1825-1895)</td>
<td>724</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Huysmans, Joris Karl</td>
<td>(1848-1907)</td>
<td>814</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Author</td>
<td>Note</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>HYDE, EDWARD, EARL OF CLARENDON (1609-1674)</td>
<td></td>
<td>466</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IBÁÑEZ, See BLASCO-IBÁÑEZ</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IBSEN, HENRIK (1828-1906)</td>
<td></td>
<td>729</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IBYCUS (c. 580 B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td>70</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ICKES, HAROLD L. (1874-1952)</td>
<td></td>
<td>931</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IGNATIUS LOYOLA, SAINT (1491-1556)</td>
<td></td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IGNATIUS THEOPHORUS, SAINT (fl. c. 100)</td>
<td></td>
<td>324</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IHARA SAIKAKU (1642-1693)</td>
<td></td>
<td>378</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IKHNATON (c. 1385-1358 B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>INGALLS, JOHN JAMES (1833-1907)</td>
<td></td>
<td>662</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>INGELLOW, JEAN (1820-1897)</td>
<td></td>
<td>704</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>INGERSOLL, ROBERT GREEN (1833-1899)</td>
<td></td>
<td>749</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>INGOLDSBY, THOMAS, See BARNHAM, RICHARD HARRIS</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>INGRAM, JOHN KELLS (1823-1897)</td>
<td></td>
<td>720</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IPHICRATES (410-348 B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IRON, RALPH (OLIVE SCHREINER) (1855-1920)</td>
<td></td>
<td>832</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IRONQUILL (EUGENE FITCH WARE) (1841-1911)</td>
<td></td>
<td>791</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IRVING, WASHINGTON (1783-1859)</td>
<td></td>
<td>775</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ISHERWOOD, CHRISTOPHER WILLIAM BRADSHAW (1904-)</td>
<td></td>
<td>1054</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ISHIKAWA TAKUBOKU (1885-1912)</td>
<td></td>
<td>985</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JACKSON, ANDREW (1767-1845)</td>
<td></td>
<td>503</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JACKSON, HENRY ORNE (1849-1909)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JACKSON, ROBERT HOUGHWOUT (1802-1954)</td>
<td></td>
<td>1021</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JACKSON, THOMAS JONATHAN (STONEWALL) (1824-1863)</td>
<td></td>
<td>723</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JACOBS, JOE (1800-1940)</td>
<td></td>
<td>1037</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JAMES, GEORGE PAYNE RANIFORD (1799-1860)</td>
<td></td>
<td>481</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JAMES, HENRY (1843-1916)</td>
<td></td>
<td>797</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JAMES, WILLIAM (1842-1910)</td>
<td></td>
<td>792</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JARRY, ALFRED (1873-1907)</td>
<td></td>
<td>915</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JEANNERET, CHARLES ÉDOUARD (LE CORBUSIER) (1887-1965)</td>
<td></td>
<td>955</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JEFFERIES, RICHARD (1848-1887)</td>
<td></td>
<td>942</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JEFFERS, ROBINSON (1887-1962)</td>
<td></td>
<td>994</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JEFFERSON, THOMAS (1743-1826)</td>
<td></td>
<td>473</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JEFFREY, FRANCIS (1773-1850)</td>
<td></td>
<td>516</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>JEROME, SAINT (c. 342-420)</td>
<td></td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
INDEX OF AUTHORS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Year Range</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Olson, Al</td>
<td>1886-1950</td>
<td>992</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jones, Howard Mumford</td>
<td>(1802-)</td>
<td>1022</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jones, John Ceredigion</td>
<td>(1883-1947)</td>
<td>976</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jones, John Paul</td>
<td>(1747-1792)</td>
<td>476</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jones, Sir William</td>
<td>(1746-1794)</td>
<td>476</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonson, Ben</td>
<td>(1572-1637)</td>
<td>302</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jordan, Dorothea</td>
<td>(1762-1816)</td>
<td>500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joubert, Joseph</td>
<td>(1754-1824)</td>
<td>483</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joyce, James</td>
<td>(1882-1941)</td>
<td>968</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joyce, John Alexander</td>
<td>(1842-1915)</td>
<td>796</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Julian the Apostate</td>
<td>(332-363)</td>
<td>144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Julius III (d. 1555)</td>
<td></td>
<td>186</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Julius Caesar</td>
<td>(100-44 B.C.)</td>
<td>112</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jung, Carl Gustav</td>
<td>(1875-1961)</td>
<td>935</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Junius, Letters of</td>
<td>(1769-1771)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Junot. See Abrantès</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Juvenal, Decimus Junius (c. 50-130)</td>
<td>130</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kafka, Franz</td>
<td>(1884-1924)</td>
<td>980</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kawo Masuchii</td>
<td>(1607-1766)</td>
<td>419</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kawo no Chomei</td>
<td>(1153-1216)</td>
<td>156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kant, Immanuel</td>
<td>(1724-1804)</td>
<td>445</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Karr, Alphonse</td>
<td>(1808-1890)</td>
<td>627</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kaufman, George S.</td>
<td>(1889-1961)</td>
<td>1012</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Keats, John</td>
<td>(1795-1821)</td>
<td>579</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kebler, John</td>
<td>(1702-1866)</td>
<td>567</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Keith, George, Fifth Earl Marischal</td>
<td>(1553-1623)</td>
<td>202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Keller, Helen</td>
<td>(1880-1968)</td>
<td>958</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kelvin, William Thomas, Lord</td>
<td>(1824-1907)</td>
<td>723</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kemble, John Philip</td>
<td>(1757-1823)</td>
<td>491</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kemp, Harry</td>
<td>(1883-1960)</td>
<td>976</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ken, Bishop Thomas</td>
<td>(1637-1711)</td>
<td>377</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kennan, George</td>
<td>(1845-1924)</td>
<td>809</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kennan, George Frost</td>
<td>(1904-)</td>
<td>1054</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kennedy, Charles Rann</td>
<td>(1871-1950)</td>
<td>907</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kennedy, John Fitzgerald</td>
<td>(1917-1963)</td>
<td>1072</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kenyon, James Benjamin</td>
<td>(1838-1924)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kerojac, Jack</td>
<td>(1922-1969)</td>
<td>1080</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kerr, Clark</td>
<td>(1911-)</td>
<td>1068</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kerr, Philip Henry, Marquess of Lothian</td>
<td>(1882-1940)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kettering, Charles Franklin</td>
<td>(18-6-1958)</td>
<td>969</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Key, Francis Scott</td>
<td>(1779-1843)</td>
<td>540</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Keynes, John Maynard</td>
<td>(1883-1946)</td>
<td>976</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Khrushchev, Nikita Sergeevich</td>
<td>(1894-1971)</td>
<td>1032</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kieran, James Michael, Jr.</td>
<td>(1901-1952)</td>
<td>1050</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kierkegaard, Sören</td>
<td>(1813-1855)</td>
<td>676</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kikaku</td>
<td>(1661-1707)</td>
<td>386</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kilmer, Joyce</td>
<td>(1886-1918)</td>
<td>992</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>King, Benjamin Franklin, Jr.</td>
<td>(1857-1904)</td>
<td>845</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>King, Henry</td>
<td>(1592-1669)</td>
<td>321</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>King, Martin Luther, Jr.</td>
<td>(1929-1968)</td>
<td>1082</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>King, Stoddard</td>
<td>(1889-1923)</td>
<td>1012</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>King, William Lyon Mackenzie</td>
<td>(1874-1950)</td>
<td>931</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kinglake, Alexander William</td>
<td>(1800-1891)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kirchhoff, Gustav Robert</td>
<td>(1824-1887)</td>
<td>723</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kirk, Richard R.</td>
<td>(1877-)</td>
<td>942</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kittredge, Walter</td>
<td>(1834-1905)</td>
<td>752</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
INDEX OF AUTHORS

KLINGER, FRIEDRICH MAXIMILIAN VON (1752–1831) . 482
KLOPSTOCK, FRIEDRICH GOTTLIEB (1724–1803) . 445
KNOWLES, FREDRIC LAWRENCE (1869–1905) . 898
KNOX, EDMUND GEORGE VALFY (1811– ) note . 573
KNOX, HENRY (1750–1806) note . 460
KNOX, JOHN (1505–1572) . 186
KNOX, WILLIAM (1789–1825) note . 564
KORAN, THE (c. 610–632) note . 641
KOTZEBUE, AUGUST FRIEDRICH FERDINAND VON (1761–1819) . 499
KRONECXER, LEOPOLD (1823–1891) . 720
KROPOTKIN, PRINCE PETR ALESEEVICH (1842–1921) . 796
KRYLOV, IVAN (1769–1844). 505
KU KAI-CHIH (c. 344–406) . 146
LAMARCK, JEAN BAPTISTE (1744–1829) . 475
LAMARTINE, ALPHONSE DE (1790–1869) . 565
LAMARTINE, CHARLES (1775–1834) note . 258
LAMARTINE, THOMAS (1558–1594) note . 137, 236
LAMARTINE, WILLIAM (1789–1825) . 545
LAKIN, PHILIP (1922– ) . 1008
LANIER, SIDNEY (1842–1881) . 796
LARDNER, RING (1905–1933) . 789
LAPLACE, PIERRE SIMON DE (1749–1827) . 126
LARDNER, RING (1905–1933) . 191, 714
LA ROCHEFOUCAULD, FRANÇOIS, DUC DE (1613–1680) . 354
LA ROCHEFOUCAULD-LIANCOURT, FRANÇOIS ALEXANDRE FRÉDÉRIC, DUC DE (1747–1827) . 476
LASKI, HAROLD JOSEPH (1893–1950) . 1008
LAWRENCE, DAVID HERBERT (1885–1930) . 985
LAWRENCE, EDWARD THOMAS (1888–1935) . 1008
LAWRENCE, JAMES (1781–1813) . 474
LAWRENCE, WILLIAM L. (1888– ) note . 817
LAURIE, WILLIAM (1819–1865) . 541
LAVATER, JOHANN KASPAR (1741–1801) . 469
LAVOISIER, ANTOINE LAURENT (1743–1794) . 474
LAWRENCE, ANTOINE LAURENT (1743–1794) . 474
LAWRENCE, DAVID HERBERT (1885–1930) . 985
LAWRENCE, THOMAS EDWARD (1888–1935) . 1008
LAWRENCE, WILLIAM L. (1888– ) note . 817
Leacock, Stephen Butler  
(1869–1944)  . . . . . . . . 868
Lear, Edward  
(1812–1888)  . . . . . . . 672
Learned, Walter  
(1847–1915)  . . . . . . . 811
Lecky, William Edward  
Hartpole  
(1836–1903)  . . . . . . . 779
Le Corbusier  
(Charles  
Édouard Jeanneret)  
(1887–1965)  . . . . . . . . 995
Lee, Charles  
(1731–1782)  . . . . . . . . 460
Lee, Henry  
(Light-Horse  
Harry)  
(1756–1818)  . . . . . . . . 486
Lee, Nathaniel  
(1655–1692)  . . . . . . . . 384
Lee, Richard Henry  
(1732–1794)  . . . . . . . . 460
Lee, Robert Edward  
(1807–1870)  . . . . . . . . 620
Lee-Hamilton, Eugene  
(1845–1907)  . . . . . . . . 809
Le Gallienne, Richard  
(1866–1947)  . . . . . . . . 887
Leibnitz, Baron Gottfried  
Wilhelm von  
(1646–1716)  . . . . . . . . 382
Leighton, Robert  
(1611–1684)  . . . . . . . . 351
note . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 432
Leland, Charles Godfrey  
(1824–1903)  . . . . . . . . 723
L'Enclos, Ninon de  
(1620–1705)  . . . . . . . . 359
Lenin, Nikolai  
(Vladimir  
Ilich Ulyanov)  
(1870–1924)  . . . . . . . . 903
note . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 954
Leo XIII  
(Giacchino Pecci)  
(1810–1903)  . . . . . . . . 656
Leonidas of Tarentum  
(fl. 274 B.C.)  . . . . . . . . 105
Lermontov, Mikhail  
(1814– 
1841)  . . . . . . . . 677
Le Sage, Alain René  
(1668– 
1747)  . . . . . . . . 391
note . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 313
Lespinasse, Julie de  
(1733– 
1776)  . . . . . . . . 460
Lessing, Gotthold Ephraim  
(1729–1781)  . . . . . . . . 455
note . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 664
L'Estrange, Sir Roger  
(1616– 
1704)  . . . . . . . . 357
Leits, Winifred Mary  
(1882– )  . . . . . . . . 969
Leveridge, Richard  
(1670– 
1758)  . . . . . . . . 392

Lévis, Gaston Pierre Marc,  
Duc de  
(1764–1830)  . . . . . . . . 501
Lewis, Cecil Day  
(1904–1971)  . . . . . . . . 1055
Lewis, Clive Staples  
(1898– 
1963)  . . . . . . . . 1042
Lewis, Sam M.  
(fl. 1919)  . . . . . . . . 999
Lewis, Sinclair  
(1885–1951)  . . . . . . . . 986
Ley, Robert  
(1890–1945)  . . . . . . . . 1017
Leybourne, George  
(d. 1884)  . . . . . . . . 780
Lichtenberg, Georg Christoph  
(1742–1799)  . . . . . . . . 470
Liddell Hart, Basil Henry  
(1895– )  . . . . . . . . . 1035
Ligne, Charles Joseph, Prince  
(d. 1735–1814)  . . . . . . . . 464
Lilie, Alain de  
(Alanus de  
Insulis)  
(d. 1202)  . . . . . . . . 155
Lincoln, Abraham  
(1809–1865)  . . . . . . . . 634
Lindbergh, Anne Morrow  
(1902– )  . . . . . . . . . 1061
Lindbergh, Charles Augustus  
(1902– )  . . . . . . . . . 1051
Lindsay, Vachel  
(1879–1931)  . . . . . . . . 952
Linley, George  
(1798–1865)  . . . . . . . . 589
Linnaeus  
(Carl von Linné)  
(1707–1778)  . . . . . . . . 425
Lippmann, Walter  
(1889– )  . . . . . . . . 1012
Lisle, Sée Rouget de Lisle
Litvinov, Maxim Maximovich  
(1876–1951)  . . . . . . . . 940
Liu Shao-ch'i  
(1905– )  . . . . . . . . 1058
Livy  
(Titus Livius)  
(59 B.C.–A.D. 17)  . . . . 125
Lloyd, David  
(1635–1692)  . . . . . . . . 376
note . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 376
Lloyd George, David, Earl of  
Dwyfor  
(1863–1945)  . . . . . . . . 866
Locke, David Ross  
(Petroleum  
V. Nasby)  
(1833–1888)  . . . . . . . . 749
Locke, John  
(1632–1704)  . . . . . . . . 372
Locke, John  
(1847–1889)  . . . . . . . . 811
Locker-Lampson, Frederick  
(1821–1895)  . . . . . . . . 710
Lodge, Henry Cabot  
(1850– 
1924)  . . . . . . . . 821
note . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 137
Logan, Mingol Chief  
(1725– 
1780)  . . . . . . . . 445
Logan, John  
(1748–1788)  . . . . . . . . 476
Logau, Friedrich von  
(1604– 
1655)  . . . . . . . . 329
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Notes</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Lombroso, Cesare (1836-1909)</td>
<td></td>
<td>770</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lombrososov, Mikhail (1711-1765)</td>
<td></td>
<td>434</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Long, John Luther (1862-1927)</td>
<td></td>
<td>860</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Longinus (c. 210-273)</td>
<td></td>
<td>144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Longus (Third century)</td>
<td></td>
<td>147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Loos, Anita (1893-)</td>
<td></td>
<td>1027</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lohier I (795-855)</td>
<td></td>
<td>152</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lothian, Philip Henry Kerr, Marquess of (1882-1940)</td>
<td></td>
<td>960</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Louis XIV (1638-1715)</td>
<td></td>
<td>378</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Louis XVIII (1755-1824)</td>
<td></td>
<td>485</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lovelace, Richard (1618-1658)</td>
<td></td>
<td>358</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Loveman, Robert (1864-1923)</td>
<td></td>
<td>869</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Love, Samuel (1797-1868)</td>
<td></td>
<td>589</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Low, David (1891-1963)</td>
<td></td>
<td>1019</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lowell, Amy (1874-1925)</td>
<td></td>
<td>931</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lowell, James Russell (1819-1891)</td>
<td>note 76, 264, 391, 402, 604, 609, 610, 618</td>
<td>661</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lowell, Robert Trail Spence (1816-1891)</td>
<td></td>
<td>626</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lowell, Robert Trail Spence (1917-)</td>
<td></td>
<td>1075</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Loyola, Saint Ignatius (1491-1556)</td>
<td></td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lucan (39-65)</td>
<td></td>
<td>134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lucas, Edward Verrall (1868-1938)</td>
<td></td>
<td>895</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lucas, St. John (1879-1934)</td>
<td></td>
<td>953</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luce, Clare Boothe (1903-)</td>
<td></td>
<td>1053</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lucretius (Titus Lucretius Carus) (99-55 B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td>112</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ludlow, Fitzhugh (1836-1870)</td>
<td></td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ludder, Martin (1483-1546)</td>
<td></td>
<td>179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lycurgus (fl. 820 B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td>86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lyly, John (c. 1554-1606)</td>
<td>note 96, 105, 108, 113, 181, 183, 184, 185, 199</td>
<td>202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lyon, George Washington (1879-)</td>
<td></td>
<td>953</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lyttelton, George, Lord</td>
<td>(1709-1773)</td>
<td>434</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lytton, Edward George Earle Bulwer-Lytton, Baron</td>
<td>(1803-1873)</td>
<td>601</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lytton, Edward Robert Bulwer-Lytton, Earl of (Owen Meredith) (1831-1891)</td>
<td>note</td>
<td>741</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Macalwau, Thomas Babington, Lord (1800-1859)</td>
<td>note 176, 400, 429, 577, 615</td>
<td>594</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Macdonald, George (1824-1905)</td>
<td></td>
<td>723</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MacDowell, Edward (1861-1908)</td>
<td></td>
<td>860</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mach, Ernst (1838-1916)</td>
<td></td>
<td>770</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Machiavelli, Niccolo (1469-1527)</td>
<td></td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MacKer, Charles (1814-1889)</td>
<td></td>
<td>136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MacKintosh, Sir James (1765-1832)</td>
<td></td>
<td>501</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MacKlin, Charles (c. 1697-1797)</td>
<td>note</td>
<td>414</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MacLeish, Archibald (1892-)</td>
<td></td>
<td>1022</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Macleod, Fiona (William Sharp) (1855-1905)</td>
<td></td>
<td>832</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Macmahon, Maurice de (1808-1893)</td>
<td></td>
<td>627</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MacNeice, Louis (1907-1963)</td>
<td></td>
<td>1062</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MacPherson, James (1736-1796)</td>
<td>note</td>
<td>992</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Madden, Samuel (1686-1765)</td>
<td></td>
<td>400</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Madison, James (1751-1836)</td>
<td></td>
<td>480</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maeterlinck, Maurice (1862-1949)</td>
<td></td>
<td>865</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Magna Carta (1215)</td>
<td></td>
<td>157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mahan, Alfred Thayer (1840-1914)</td>
<td></td>
<td>784</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maharbal (Barca the Carthaginian) (fl. 210 B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td>106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Author Name</td>
<td>Date</td>
<td>Reference</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------------------------</td>
<td>------------</td>
<td>-----------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Majmonides (Moses ben Maimon)</td>
<td>(1135-1204)</td>
<td>155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maistre, Joseph de</td>
<td>(1753-1821)</td>
<td>482</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Malherbe, François de</td>
<td>(1555-1628)</td>
<td>204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Malinowski, Bronislaw</td>
<td>(1884-1942)</td>
<td>980</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mallarme, Stéphane</td>
<td>(1842-1898)</td>
<td>797</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Malloch, Douglas</td>
<td>(1877-1938)</td>
<td>942</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mallory, George Leigh</td>
<td>(1886-1924)</td>
<td>note 876</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Malone, Walter</td>
<td>(1866-1915)</td>
<td>887</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Malory, Sir Thomas</td>
<td>(fl. 1470)</td>
<td>174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Malthus, Thomas Robert</td>
<td>(1766-1834)</td>
<td>502</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mandelstam, Osip</td>
<td>(1891-1938)</td>
<td>note 628</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manlius, Marcus</td>
<td>(fl. first century AD)</td>
<td>131</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mann, Horace</td>
<td>(1706-1859)</td>
<td>586</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mann, Thomas</td>
<td>(1875-1955)</td>
<td>937</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manners, John James Robert, Duke of Rutland</td>
<td>(1818-1906)</td>
<td>686</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mansfield, Katherine</td>
<td>(1889-1923)</td>
<td>1014</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mantuanus, Johannes Baptistia</td>
<td>(1448-1516)</td>
<td>note 872</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manutius, Aldus</td>
<td>(1450-1515)</td>
<td>171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mao Tse-tung</td>
<td>(1893- )</td>
<td>1027</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Map (Mapes), Walter</td>
<td>(c. 1140-1210)</td>
<td>155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marcus Aurelius Antoninus</td>
<td>(121-180)</td>
<td>141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marcy, William Learned</td>
<td>(1786-1857)</td>
<td>553</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maritain, Jacques</td>
<td>(1882- )</td>
<td>969</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marivaux, Pierre Carlet de Champlain de</td>
<td>(1688-1763)</td>
<td>402</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Markham, Edwin</td>
<td>(1852-1940)</td>
<td>826</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marlowe, Christopher</td>
<td>(1564-1593)</td>
<td>note 324 970</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marquand, John Phillips</td>
<td>(1893-1960)</td>
<td>1027</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marquis, Donald Robert Perry</td>
<td>(1878-1937)</td>
<td>945</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marryat, Frederick</td>
<td>(1792-1848)</td>
<td>567</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marshall, George Catlett</td>
<td>(1860-1959)</td>
<td>959</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marshall, John</td>
<td>(1755-1835)</td>
<td>485</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marshall, Thomas Riley</td>
<td>(1854-1925)</td>
<td>829</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marston, John</td>
<td>(c. 1575-c. 1634)</td>
<td>note 309</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marston, Philip Bourke</td>
<td>(1850-1887)</td>
<td>821</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martí, José</td>
<td>(1853-1895)</td>
<td>828</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martial (Marcus Valerius)</td>
<td>(c. 40-c. 104)</td>
<td>note 165</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martin, Abe (Frank McKinney)</td>
<td>&quot;Kin&quot; Hubbard</td>
<td>(1868-1930)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martin, Edward Sandford</td>
<td>(1856-1939)</td>
<td>835</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marvell, Andrew</td>
<td>(1621-1678)</td>
<td>395</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marx, Groucho</td>
<td>(1845- )</td>
<td>1035</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marx, Karl</td>
<td>(1818-1883)</td>
<td>686</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary Stuart, Queen of Scots</td>
<td>(1542-1587)</td>
<td>192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary Tudor, Queen of England</td>
<td>(1516-1558)</td>
<td>187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Masefield, John</td>
<td>(1876-1967)</td>
<td>note 749</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mason, Caroline Atterton Briggs</td>
<td>(1823-1890)</td>
<td>720</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mason, Daniel Gregory</td>
<td>(1873-1953)</td>
<td>915</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mason, Donald Francis</td>
<td>(1913- )</td>
<td>1069</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mason, George</td>
<td>(1725-1792)</td>
<td>445</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Massinger, Philip</td>
<td>(1583-1640)</td>
<td>315</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Masson, Thomas Lansing</td>
<td>(1866-1934)</td>
<td>note 131 230 315</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Masters, Edgar Lee</td>
<td>(1869-1950)</td>
<td>898</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mather, Cotton</td>
<td>(1663-1728)</td>
<td>387</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mathers, Edward Powys</td>
<td>(1892- )</td>
<td>1022</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matisse, Henri</td>
<td>(1869-1954)</td>
<td>898</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matsuo Basho</td>
<td>(1644-1694)</td>
<td>380</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maughan, William Somerset</td>
<td>(1874-1965)</td>
<td>931</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mauldin, William Henry</td>
<td>(1921- )</td>
<td>1080</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Author</td>
<td>Date of Life</td>
<td>Reference</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------------------------------</td>
<td>-----------------------</td>
<td>-------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maurier, George Louis</td>
<td>(1834–1896)</td>
<td>751</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Palmella Busson du</td>
<td></td>
<td>note 440, 608, 669</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maurois, André</td>
<td>(1885–1967)</td>
<td>987</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maxwell, James Clerk</td>
<td>(1831–1879)</td>
<td>93</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mayakovsky, Vladimir</td>
<td>(1893–1930)</td>
<td>741</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mazarin, Jules Cardinal</td>
<td>(1602–1661)</td>
<td>328</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>McAuliffe, Anthony Clement</td>
<td>(1898–)</td>
<td>1042</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>McCarthy, Denis A.</td>
<td>(1870–1931)</td>
<td>686</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>McClellan, George Brinton</td>
<td>(1826–1885)</td>
<td>728</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>McCord, David</td>
<td>(1897–)</td>
<td>1040</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>McCrae, John</td>
<td>(1872–1918)</td>
<td>912</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>McCrery, John Luckey</td>
<td>(1835–1906)</td>
<td>758</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>McCutcheon, George Barr</td>
<td>(1866–1928)</td>
<td>887</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>McGinley, Phyllis</td>
<td>(1905–)</td>
<td>1058</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>McNally, Leonard</td>
<td>(1752–1820)</td>
<td>482</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mearns, Hughes</td>
<td>(1875–1965)</td>
<td>938</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Milner, Charles</td>
<td>(1780–1865)</td>
<td>576</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Milner, Maude</td>
<td>(fl. 95 B.C.)</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Melville, Herman</td>
<td>(1819–1891)</td>
<td>605</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Menander (c. 342–292 B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td>102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mencius (372–289 B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td>99</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mencken, Henry Louis</td>
<td>(1880–1956)</td>
<td>960</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Menken, Adah Isaacs</td>
<td>(1835–1868)</td>
<td>758</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mercier, Louis Sébastien</td>
<td>(1740–1814)</td>
<td>469</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Meredith, George</td>
<td>(1828–1909)</td>
<td>730</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Meredith, Owen Edward Bulwer-Lytton</td>
<td>(1831–1891)</td>
<td>741</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Merrick, Leonard</td>
<td>(1864–1939)</td>
<td>953</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Merritt, Dixon Lanier</td>
<td>(1879–)</td>
<td>953</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mettrie, Julien Offray de La</td>
<td>(1709–1751)</td>
<td>434</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Meurier, Gabriel</td>
<td>(1530–1601)</td>
<td>185</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Meurthe, Antoine Boulay de La</td>
<td>(1761–1840)</td>
<td>409</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Meynell, Alice</td>
<td>(1847–1922)</td>
<td>812</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Michelangelo (Buonarroti)</td>
<td>(1474–1564)</td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Michelet, Jules</td>
<td>(1798–1874)</td>
<td>590</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Michelson, Albert Abraham</td>
<td>(1852–1931)</td>
<td>827</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mickle, William Julius</td>
<td>(1735–1788)</td>
<td>464</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Middlesex, Lionel Cranfield,</td>
<td>Earl of (1575–1645)</td>
<td>352</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Middleton, Thomas</td>
<td>(1580–1627)</td>
<td>313</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
<td>156, 217, 249, 269</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mifflin, Lloyd</td>
<td>(1847–1921)</td>
<td>812</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Miles, William Porcher</td>
<td>(1822–1899)</td>
<td>718</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mill, John Stuart</td>
<td>(1806–1873)</td>
<td>619</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Millay, Edna St. Vincent</td>
<td>(1892–1950)</td>
<td>1023</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
<td>360, 618</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Miller, Alice Duer</td>
<td>(1874–1942)</td>
<td>932</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Miller, Arthur</td>
<td>(1915–)</td>
<td>1071</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Millar, Joaquín (Cincinnatus Hiner or Heine) (c. 1841–1913)</td>
<td>780</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Miller, Thomas</td>
<td>(1808–1874)</td>
<td>627</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Miller, William</td>
<td>(1810–1872)</td>
<td>657</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Milman, Henry Hart</td>
<td>(1791–1868)</td>
<td>566</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Milne, Alan Alexander</td>
<td>(1882–1956)</td>
<td>969</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Milnes, Richard Monckton,</td>
<td>Baron Houghton (1809–1885)</td>
<td>634</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mennermus (c. 650–c. 590 B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td>444</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Minnermus (c. 650–c. 590 B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td>444</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Miner, Charles</td>
<td>(1780–1865)</td>
<td>545</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mirabeau, Honoré Gabriel de</td>
<td>Riquetti, Comte de</td>
<td>479</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
<td>421</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mishima Yukio</td>
<td>(1925–1970)</td>
<td>1081</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
INDEX OF AUTHORS

Missal, The ...........................................  59
Mizner, Wilson (1876-1933) .....................  941
Moir, David Macbeth (1798-1851) .............  590
Mola, Emilio (1887-1937) ........................  995
Molière (Jean Baptiste Poquelin) (1622-1673)  360
note .................................................. 103, 104, 563, 599
Molina, Tirso de (1584-1648) ..................... 316
Molière, John (fl. 1621) ........................... 949
Moltke, Helmut von (1800-1891) ............... 597
Monto, Harold (1879-1932) ......................... 953
Monroe, James (1758-1831) ....................... 491
Monseil, John Samuel Bewley (1811-1875)  note .......................... 354
Montagu, Lady Mary Wortley (1689-1762) ...... 414
Montague, Charles Edward (1687-1928) ........ 893
Montaigne, Michel Eyquem de (1533-1592) ..... 189
note .................................................. 130, 136, 137, 180, 296
Montalvo, Juan (1832-1886) ....................... 747
Montenaeken, Leon (b. 1859) ..................... 751
Montesquieu, Charles de Secondat, Baron de (1689-1755) 414
Montgomery, Sir Bernard (Viscount of Alamein) (1887- ) ........... 995
Montgomery, James (1771-1854) ................ 517
Montgomery, Robert (1807-1855) ............... 625
note .................................................. 557
Montrose, James Graham, First Marquess of (1612-1650) ............. 353
Moody, William Vaughn (1869-1910) ............. 898
Moore, Clement Clark (1779-1863) ............. 541
Moore, Edward (1712-1757) ....................... 435
Moore, Frank Frankfort (1855-1931) .......... 831
Moore, George (1852-1933) ....................... 827
Moore, George Edward (1873-1958) ............. 915
Moore, John Trotwood (1858-1920) ............. 846
Moore, Julia A. (1847-1920) ...................... 812
Moore, Marianne (1887-1973) .................... 996
Moore, Thomas (1779-1852) ....................... 541
note .................................................. 77, 181, 624, 714
Mordaunt, Thomas Osbert (1730-1809) ........ 455
More, Hannah (1745-1833) ....................... 475
More, Sir Thomas (1478-1535) ................... 178
note .................................................. 192
Morehead, John Motley (1796-1866) .......... 824
Note .................................................. Morelly, Thomas (1703-1784) 420
Morelly (fl. 1773) .................................. 687
Note .................................................. Morcan, Angela (d. 1957) .......... 979
Morison, Samuel Eliot (1887- ) ................ 997
note .................................................. 446
Morley, Christopher (1890-1957) ............... 1017
Morley, John, Viscount Morley of Blackburn (1838-1923) ........... 779
Morris, George Pope (1802-1864) ............... 600
note .................................................. 189
Morris, William (1834-1896) ..................... 753
Morrow, Dwight Whitney (1873-1931) .......... 915
Morton, David (1886-1957) ....................... 992
Morton, Thomas (1764-1838) ..................... 501
Motherwell, William (1797-1835) ............... 589
Motoori Norinaga (1730-1801) ................... 455
Moulton, Louise Chandler (1835-1908) .......... 758
Mowat, R. B. .......................................... 870
Note .................................................. Mulligan, James Hily (1844-1916) 804
Mulock (Craig), Dinah Maria (1826-1887) .... 727
Mumford, Lewis (1895- ) ......................... 1035

1137
INDEX Of AuthorS

Münch-Bellinghausen, Elígius
Franz Josef von (Friedrich Halm) (1806–1871) . . . 619
Munro, Hector Hugh (Saki) (1870–1916) . . . . . . 903
Münster, Ernst F. (1766–1839) 502
Murasaki Shikibu (c. 978–1031) 153
Murrow, Edward Roscoe (1906–1965) . . . . . . 1064
Musset, Alfred de (1810–1857) . . . . . . 657
Mussolini, Benito (1883–1945) 977
Myers, Frederic William Henry (1843–1901) . . . . . . 800

Nabokov, Vladimir (1899– ) 1046
Nairne, Carolina Oliphant, Baroness Nairne (1766–1845) . . . . . . 502
Nakae Toju (1608–1648) . . . . . . 351
Napoleon I (Napoleon Bonaparte) (1769–1821) . . . . . . 504
note . . . . . . 125, 357
Nasby, Petroleum V. (David Ross Locke) (1833–1888) 749
Nash, Ogden (1902–1971) . . . . . . 846
Nashe, Thomas (1567–1601) . . . . . . 300
Naylor, James Ball (1860–1845) . . . . . . 859
Neal, John Mason (1818–1866) . . . . . . 687
Nehru, Jawaharlal (1889–1964) . . . . . . 1014
Nekrasov, Nikolai (1821–1877) 710
Nelson, Horatio (1758–1805) . . . . . . 492
Nero (37–68) . . . . . . 134
Nesbit, Wilbur Dick (1871–1927) . . . . . . 907
Nevins, Allan (1890– ) . . . . . . 1018
New England Primer 1089
Newbolt, Sir Henry (1862–1938) . . . . . . 865
Newman, John Henry Cardinal (1801–1860) . . . . . . 597
Newton, Byron Rufus (1861–1938) . . . . . . 860
Newton, Sir Isaac (1642–1727) . . . . . . 379
Newton, John (1725–1807) . . . . . . 446
Nicolson, Adela Florence Cory (Laurence Hope) (1865–1904) . . . . . . 871

Niebuhr, Reinhold (1892–1971) 1024
Nietzsche, Friedrich Wilhelm (1844–1900) . . . . . . 804
note . 498, 685, 689, 714, 866
Nimitz, Chester William (1885–1966) . . . . . . 987
Nobles, Milton (1847–1924) 812
Nock, Albert Jay (1873–1945) 915
Noel, Thomas (1799–1888) . . . . . . 593
Norris, John (1657–1711) . . . . . . 385
Norris, William Edward (1847–1925) . . . . . . 812
North, Sir Thomas (c. 1535–1601)
note . . . . . . 289
Northbrooke, John (fl. 1570)
note . . . . . . 92
Norton, Caroline Sheridan (1808–1877) . . . . . . 627
Norton, Charles Eliot (1827–1908) . . . . . . 728
Noyes, Alfred (1880–1958) . . . . . . 961
Novalis (Friedrich von Hardenburg) (1772–1801)
note . . . . . . 373
Nursery Rhymes . . . . . . 1092

O’Casey, Sean (1884–1964) . . . . . . 981
Ochs, Adolph Simon (1858–1935) . . . . . . 846
O’Connor, Basil (1802– ) . . . . . . 1024
O’Connor, Edwin (1918–1968) 1077
O’Donnell, Charles Leo (1884–1924) . . . . . . 981
O’Hara, Theodore (1820–1867) 704
O’Keeffe, Patrick F. (1872–1934) . . . . . . 912
O’Keeffe, John (1747–1833) . . . . . . 476
O’Kelly, Dennis (1720–1787) . . . . . . 443
Oldys, William (1696–1761) . . . . . . 418
Oliphant, Carolina, Baroness Nairne (1766–1845) . . . . . . 502
O’Malley, Frank Ward (1875–1932) . . . . . . 938
Omar ibn Al-Halif
note . . . . . . 123
Onasander (fl. 49) . . . . . . 131
O’Neill, Eugene (1888–1953) 1009
Ono no Komachi (Ninth century) . . . . . . 152

1138
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Year Range</th>
<th>Page Number</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Oppenheimer, J. Robert</td>
<td>(1904-1967)</td>
<td>1055</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O'Reilly, John Boyle</td>
<td>(1844-1890)</td>
<td>806</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Orr, Hugh Robert</td>
<td>(1887- )</td>
<td>538</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ortega y Gasset, José</td>
<td>(1883-1955)</td>
<td>977</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Orwell, George (Eric Blair)</td>
<td>(1903-1950)</td>
<td>1053</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Osborn, Fairfield</td>
<td>(1887- )</td>
<td>998</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O'Shaughnessy, Arthur</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O'Sheaughnessy, Arthur</td>
<td>William Edgar</td>
<td>807</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O'Shee, Shaemas</td>
<td>(1886-1954)</td>
<td>992</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Osler, Sir William</td>
<td>(1849-1919)</td>
<td>817</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ostensro, Martha</td>
<td>(1900-1963)</td>
<td>1047</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O'Sullivan, John Louis</td>
<td>(1813-1895)</td>
<td>676</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Otis, James</td>
<td>(1725-1783)</td>
<td>446</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Otway, Thomas</td>
<td>(1651-1683)</td>
<td>383</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Overbury, Sir Thomas</td>
<td>(1581-1613)</td>
<td>315</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ovid (Publius Ovidius Naso)</td>
<td>(43 B.C.-A.D. c. 18)</td>
<td>128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Owen, Wilfred</td>
<td>(1893-1918)</td>
<td>1028</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oxenstiern, Axel</td>
<td>(1583-1654)</td>
<td>317</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Page, Walter Hines</td>
<td>(1855-1918)</td>
<td>831</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Page, William Tyler</td>
<td>(1868-1942)</td>
<td>895</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Page, Leroy (Satchel)</td>
<td>(c. 1900- )</td>
<td>1048</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paine, Albert Bigelow</td>
<td>(1861-1937)</td>
<td>860</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paine, Thomas</td>
<td>(1737-1809)</td>
<td>466</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paley, William</td>
<td>(1743-1805)</td>
<td>474</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Palladas (fl. A.D. 400)</td>
<td></td>
<td>311</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paracelsus, Philippus Aurelius</td>
<td>(c. 1493-1541)</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Parfit, Georgina</td>
<td>(1895- )</td>
<td>1035</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paré, Ambroise</td>
<td>(1517-1590)</td>
<td>187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pareto, Vifredo</td>
<td>(1848-1923)</td>
<td>814</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Parker, Dorothy</td>
<td>(1893-1967)</td>
<td>1029</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Parker, John</td>
<td>(1729-1775)</td>
<td>455</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Parker, Martin</td>
<td>(1600-1656)</td>
<td>328</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Parker, Ross</td>
<td>(1914- )</td>
<td>1069</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Parker, Theodore</td>
<td>(1810-1860)</td>
<td>657</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Parkman, Francis</td>
<td>(1823-1893)</td>
<td>720</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Parnell, Thomas</td>
<td>(1679-1718)</td>
<td>398</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Parr, Samuel</td>
<td>(1747-1825)</td>
<td>476</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Parsons, Thomas William</td>
<td>(1810-1892)</td>
<td>698</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Parton, James</td>
<td>(1822-1891)</td>
<td>503</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Parton, Sara Payson</td>
<td>(Fanny Fern) (1811-1872)</td>
<td>658</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pascal, Blaise</td>
<td>(1623-1662)</td>
<td>363</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pasternak, Boris</td>
<td>(1890-1960)</td>
<td>1018</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pasteur, Louis</td>
<td>(1822-1895)</td>
<td>718</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pater, Walter</td>
<td>(1839-1894)</td>
<td>781</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paterson, Andrew Barton</td>
<td>(Banjo) (1864-1941)</td>
<td>869</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Patmore, Coventry</td>
<td>(1823-1866)</td>
<td>721</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Patri, Angelo</td>
<td>(1877-1965)</td>
<td>943</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Patten, George Washington</td>
<td>(1808-1882)</td>
<td>627</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Patton, George Smith</td>
<td>(1885-1945)</td>
<td>687</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paul, Elliot</td>
<td>(1891-1958)</td>
<td>1020</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pauling, Linus Carl</td>
<td>(1901- )</td>
<td>1050</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pavlov, Ivan Petrovich</td>
<td>(1849-1936)</td>
<td>818</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Payn, James</td>
<td>(1830-1898)</td>
<td>553</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Payne, John Howard</td>
<td>(1792-1852)</td>
<td>567</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peacham, Henry</td>
<td>(c. 1576-1643)</td>
<td>309</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peacock, Thomas Love</td>
<td>(1785-1866)</td>
<td>552</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pearson, Karl</td>
<td>(1857-1936)</td>
<td>845</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peary, Robert Edwin</td>
<td>(1856-1920)</td>
<td>835</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peattie, Donald Culross</td>
<td>(1808-1964)</td>
<td>1042</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peele, George</td>
<td>(c. 1558-1597)</td>
<td>204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pegler, Westbrook</td>
<td>(1894- )</td>
<td>313, 547</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
# Index of Authors

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Note(s)</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Pepys, Samuel (1633-1703)</td>
<td></td>
<td>374</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Periander (d. 585 B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td>68</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pericles (c. 495-429 B.C.)</td>
<td>252</td>
<td>80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Perkins, Frances (1882-1965)</td>
<td>970</td>
<td>908</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Perry, Oliver Hazard (1785-1819)</td>
<td>553</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Persius (Aulus Persius Flaccus) (34-62)</td>
<td>133</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peshkov, Aleksei Maksimovich (Maxim Gorki) (1868-1936)</td>
<td>894</td>
<td>894</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Petain, Henri Philippe (1856-1951)</td>
<td>835</td>
<td>835</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Petragh (Francesco Petrarca) (1304-1374)</td>
<td>163</td>
<td>163</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Petrus, Gaius (Petrus Arbiter) (d. c. 66)</td>
<td>133</td>
<td>133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phaedrus (fl. c. 8)</td>
<td></td>
<td>76</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pheidippides (d. 490 B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td>70</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philip VI (Philip of Valois) (1293-1350)</td>
<td>162</td>
<td>162</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philip, John (1676-1700)</td>
<td></td>
<td>397</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phillips, H. I. (1887-1965)</td>
<td>908</td>
<td>908</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phillips, Stephen (1864-1915)</td>
<td>860</td>
<td>860</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phillips, Wendell (1811-1884)</td>
<td>905</td>
<td>905</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phillipotts, Eden (1862-1960)</td>
<td>658</td>
<td>658</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philostratus (c. 181-250)</td>
<td></td>
<td>865</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phocion (c. 402-317 B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td>303</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Plave, Francesco Maria</td>
<td></td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Picasso, Pablo (1881- )</td>
<td></td>
<td>964</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pickett, George Edward (1825-1875)</td>
<td>725</td>
<td>725</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pierce, Benjamin (1854-1914)</td>
<td></td>
<td>829</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pindar (c. 518-c. 438 B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td>79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pindar, Peter (John Wolcot) (1738-1819)</td>
<td>468</td>
<td>468</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pinares, Sir Arthur Wing (1835-1934)</td>
<td>831</td>
<td>831</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pinzon, Martin Alonso (c. 1440-1493)</td>
<td>790</td>
<td>790</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pittavals, Francois Goyot de (1673-1743)</td>
<td>396</td>
<td>396</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Note(s)</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Pitt, William (1759-1806)</td>
<td></td>
<td>496</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pitt, William (d. 1840)</td>
<td></td>
<td>517</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pitt, William, Earl of Chatham (1708-1778)</td>
<td>435</td>
<td>435</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pittacus (c. 650-c. 570 B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td>63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pius XII (Eugenio Pacelli) (1876-1958)</td>
<td>941</td>
<td>941</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Planche, James Robinson (1796-1880)</td>
<td>587</td>
<td>587</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Planck, Max (1858-1947)</td>
<td></td>
<td>846</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Plato (c. 428 - 348 B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Plautus, Titus Maccius (254-184 B.C.)</td>
<td>105</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pliny the Elder (23-79)</td>
<td></td>
<td>131</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
<td>109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pliny the Younger (61-105)</td>
<td></td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Plunkett, Edward John Moreton Drax, Lord Dunsany (1878-1957)</td>
<td>944</td>
<td>944</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Plutarch (46-120)</td>
<td></td>
<td>136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
<td>102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pollock, Robert (1798-1827)</td>
<td></td>
<td>558</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
<td>558</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Polybius (c. 208-c. 126 B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td>107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pomfret, John (1667-1702)</td>
<td></td>
<td>388</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
<td>369</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pompadour, Jeanne Poisson, Marquise de (1721-1764)</td>
<td>443</td>
<td>443</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pompey (Cneius Pompeius)</td>
<td></td>
<td>443</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
<td>106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
<td>48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ponting, Herbert George (1871-1935)</td>
<td>112</td>
<td>112</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pope, Alexander (1688-1744)</td>
<td></td>
<td>907</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Porter, Horace (1837-1921)</td>
<td></td>
<td>77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Porter, William Sydney (O. Henry) (1862-1910)</td>
<td>863</td>
<td>863</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
<td>736</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Porter, Beatrix (1866-1943)</td>
<td></td>
<td>887</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Author</td>
<td>(Dates)</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------------------------</td>
<td>-----------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Potter, Bishop Henry Codman</td>
<td>1835-1908</td>
<td>758</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pottier, Eugène</td>
<td>1816-1887</td>
<td>680</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pound, Ezra</td>
<td>1885-</td>
<td>987</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pound, Roscoe</td>
<td>1870-1964</td>
<td>903</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Powell, George H. (George Asaf)</td>
<td>1880-1951</td>
<td>958</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pother, Eugene</td>
<td>1816-1887</td>
<td>680</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pound, Ezra</td>
<td>1885-</td>
<td>987</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pownall, George H. (George Asaf)</td>
<td>1880-1951</td>
<td>958</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prescott, William</td>
<td>1726-1795</td>
<td>446</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prescott, William Hickling</td>
<td>1706-1859</td>
<td>587</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Preston, Keith</td>
<td>1884-1927</td>
<td>981</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Price, Don K.</td>
<td>1910-</td>
<td>1067</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Priestley, Joseph</td>
<td>1733-1804</td>
<td>462</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Primary Chronicle</td>
<td>(1377)</td>
<td>170</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Primrose, Archibald Philip, Earl of Rosebery</td>
<td>1847-1929</td>
<td>812</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prior, Matthew</td>
<td>1664-1721</td>
<td>387</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prolus (c. 411-485)</td>
<td></td>
<td>304, 325</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Proctor, Adelaide Anne</td>
<td>1825-1864</td>
<td>725</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Proctor, Bryan Waller</td>
<td>(Barr Cornwall)</td>
<td>554</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Proplurius, Sextus Aurelius</td>
<td>54 B.C.-A.D. 2</td>
<td>127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Protagoras (c. 485-c. 410 B.C.)</td>
<td>87</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Proudfit, David Law</td>
<td>(Peleg Arkwright)</td>
<td>797</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Proudhon, Pierre Joseph</td>
<td>1809-1865</td>
<td>644</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Proust, Marcel</td>
<td>1871-1922</td>
<td>907</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Publllius Syrus</td>
<td>(fl. first century B.C.)</td>
<td>125</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Putteney, Sir William, Earl of Bath</td>
<td>1684-1764</td>
<td>399</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Punch</td>
<td></td>
<td>810</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pushkin, Alexander</td>
<td>1799-1837</td>
<td>593</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Putnam, Amelia Earhart</td>
<td>1858-1937</td>
<td>1042</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pyle, Ernie</td>
<td>1900-1945</td>
<td>1048</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pyrrhus (c. 318-272 B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td>103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pytheas (fl. 330 B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td>101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Quarles, Francis</td>
<td>1592-1644</td>
<td>321</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Quesnay, François</td>
<td>1694-1774</td>
<td>416</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Quint, John</td>
<td>1774-1859</td>
<td>866</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Quinty, Josiah</td>
<td>1772-1864</td>
<td>475</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Quinty, Josiah, Jr.</td>
<td>1772-1864</td>
<td>530</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Quintilianus (Marcus Fabius)</td>
<td>(42-118)</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rabelais, François</td>
<td>(c. 1494-1553)</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Racan, Honorat de Bueil</td>
<td>Marquis de (1589-1650)</td>
<td>318</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Racine, Jean</td>
<td>(1639-1699)</td>
<td>378</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Radcliffe, Ann</td>
<td>(1764-1823)</td>
<td>501</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Raimund, Ferdinand</td>
<td>(1790-1836)</td>
<td>566</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rainborough, Thomas</td>
<td>(d. 1648)</td>
<td>317</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Raleigh, Sir Walter</td>
<td>(c. 1552-1618)</td>
<td>198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Raleigh, Sir Walter</td>
<td>(1861-1922)</td>
<td>860</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ramsay, Allan</td>
<td>(1686-1758)</td>
<td>400</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Randall, James Ryder</td>
<td>(1839-1908)</td>
<td>781</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Randolph, Innes</td>
<td>(1837-1887)</td>
<td>772</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Randolph, John</td>
<td>(1773-1833)</td>
<td>531</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rands, William Brighty</td>
<td>(Matthew Browne)</td>
<td>719</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ranke, Leopold von</td>
<td>(1795-1886)</td>
<td>586</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ransetsu (1653-1708)</td>
<td></td>
<td>384</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ransom, John Crowe</td>
<td>(1888-)</td>
<td>1009</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Raspe, Rudolf Erich</td>
<td>(1737-1794)</td>
<td>467</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ravenscroft, Thomas</td>
<td>(c. 1592-1635)</td>
<td>322</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Author</td>
<td>Note(s)</td>
<td>Page(s)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------------------------------</td>
<td>---------</td>
<td>---------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ray, James (fl. 1745)</td>
<td></td>
<td>103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ray, John (1628-1705)</td>
<td></td>
<td>366</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rayburn, Sam (1882-1961)</td>
<td></td>
<td>970</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Raymond, Rossiter Worthington (1840-1918)</td>
<td></td>
<td>785</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Read, Sir Herbert (1893- )</td>
<td>note</td>
<td>1029</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Read, Thomas Buchanan (1822-1872)</td>
<td></td>
<td>718</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reichberg, Johann Bernhard, Graf von (1806-1899)</td>
<td></td>
<td>619</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reed, John (1887-1920)</td>
<td></td>
<td>998</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reese, Lizette Woodworth (1856-1935)</td>
<td></td>
<td>835</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reid, Dorothy E.</td>
<td></td>
<td>1042</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Remarque, Erich Maria (1897-1970)</td>
<td></td>
<td>1040</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Renan, Joseph Ernest (1823-1882)</td>
<td></td>
<td>722</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Renard, Jules (1864-1910)</td>
<td></td>
<td>869</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Renoir, Pierre Auguste (1841-1919)</td>
<td></td>
<td>790</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Repkov. See Eike von Repkov</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Revere, Paul (1735-1818)</td>
<td></td>
<td>464</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rexford, Eben Eugene (1848-1916)</td>
<td></td>
<td>815</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reynaud, Paul (1878- )</td>
<td></td>
<td>948</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rhodes, Cecil John (1853-1902)</td>
<td></td>
<td>828</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rhodes, William Barnes (1772-1826)</td>
<td></td>
<td>530</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ribbentrop, Joachim von (1893-1945)</td>
<td></td>
<td>1029</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ricardo, David (1772-1823)</td>
<td></td>
<td>530</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rice, Grantland (1880-1954)</td>
<td>note</td>
<td>868</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard, Paul (1874- )</td>
<td></td>
<td>932</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richards, Laura Elizabeth (1850-1943)</td>
<td></td>
<td>821</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richardson, Robert (1850-1901)</td>
<td></td>
<td>822</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richter, Johann Paul Friedrich (Jean Paul) (1763-1825)</td>
<td></td>
<td>500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RIDgway, Matthew Bunker (1895-)</td>
<td>note</td>
<td>1027</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RiesenberG, Felix (1879-1939)</td>
<td></td>
<td>953</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Riley, James Whitcomb (1849-1916)</td>
<td></td>
<td>819</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rike, Rainer Maria (1875-1926)</td>
<td></td>
<td>938</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rimbaud, Arthur (1854-1891)</td>
<td>note</td>
<td>706</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RiplEY, Robert Leroy (1893-1949)</td>
<td></td>
<td>1029</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Riquetti, Honoré Gabriël de, Comte de Mirabeau (1749-1791)</td>
<td></td>
<td>479</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rivarol, Antoine de (1753-1801)</td>
<td></td>
<td>482</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robinson, Edwin Arlington (1869-1935)</td>
<td></td>
<td>890</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robinson, James Harvey (1863-1935)</td>
<td></td>
<td>866</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roche, James Jeffery (1847-1908)</td>
<td></td>
<td>812</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rochefoucauld, François, Duc de la (1613-1680)</td>
<td></td>
<td>354</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rochefoucauld-Liancourt, François Alexandre Frédéric, Duc de la (1747-1827)</td>
<td></td>
<td>191.714</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rochester, John Wilmot, Earl of (1647-1680)</td>
<td></td>
<td>476</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rockefeller, John Davison, Jr. (1874-1960)</td>
<td></td>
<td>932</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rodó, José Enrique (1872-1917)</td>
<td></td>
<td>912</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roethke, Theodore (1908-1963)</td>
<td></td>
<td>1064</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rogers, Robert Cameron (1862-1912)</td>
<td></td>
<td>865</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rogers, Robert Emmons (1888-1941)</td>
<td></td>
<td>1009</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rogers, Samuel (1763-1855)</td>
<td>note</td>
<td>130, 208, 333, 675</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rogers, Will (1879-1935)</td>
<td></td>
<td>954</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rojas, Fernando de (c. 1465-c. 1538)</td>
<td></td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>RolanD, Jeanne Manon (1754-1793)</td>
<td></td>
<td>483</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roland, Song of (Eleventh century)</td>
<td></td>
<td>154</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ronsard, Pierre de (1524-1585)</td>
<td>note</td>
<td>141</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

1142
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Date Range</th>
<th>Page(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>FLT, Anna Eleanor</td>
<td>(1884-1962)</td>
<td>981</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roosevelt, Franklin Delano</td>
<td>(1882-1945)</td>
<td>970, 974</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roosevelt, Theodore</td>
<td>(1858-1919)</td>
<td>916</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Root, George Frederick</td>
<td>(1820-1895)</td>
<td>847</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roscominon, Wentworth Dillon</td>
<td>Earl of (1633-1685)</td>
<td>704</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rose, Alexander MacGregor</td>
<td>(1830-1894)</td>
<td>374</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rosebery, Archibald Philip Prinrose</td>
<td>Earl of (1847-1920)</td>
<td>374</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rosenbach, Abraham S. Wolf</td>
<td>(1866-1952)</td>
<td>374</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ross, Harold Wallace</td>
<td>(1892-1951)</td>
<td>1024</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rossetti, Christine Georgina</td>
<td>(1893-1894)</td>
<td>739</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rossetti, Dante Gabriel</td>
<td>(1828-1882)</td>
<td>731</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rostand, Edmond</td>
<td>(1868-1918)</td>
<td>895</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rouget de Lisle, Claude Joseph</td>
<td>(1760-1836)</td>
<td>499</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rousseau, Jean Jacques</td>
<td>(1712-1778)</td>
<td>435</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Routh, Martin Joseph</td>
<td>(1755-1854)</td>
<td>486</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rovere, Richard</td>
<td>(1915-)</td>
<td>1071</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rowe, Nicholas</td>
<td>(1673-1718)</td>
<td>396</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rowland, Henry Augustus</td>
<td>(1838-1901)</td>
<td>815</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rowley, &quot;Red&quot;</td>
<td>(fl. 1915)</td>
<td>1018</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Royall, Kenneth Claiborne</td>
<td>(1804-)</td>
<td>1033</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roydon, Matthew</td>
<td>(c. 1580-1622)</td>
<td>314</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rukeyser, Muriel</td>
<td>(1913-)</td>
<td>1069</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rumbold, Richard</td>
<td>(1622-1685)</td>
<td>362</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ruskin, John</td>
<td>(1819-1900)</td>
<td>698 note</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Russell, Bertrand</td>
<td>(1872-1970)</td>
<td>912</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Russell, George William (A.E.)</td>
<td>(1867-1935)</td>
<td>893</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Russell, Irwin</td>
<td>(1853-1879)</td>
<td>828</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Russell, Lord John</td>
<td>(1792-1878)</td>
<td>567 note</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Russell, Sir William Howard</td>
<td>(1820-1907)</td>
<td>704</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ruiterbeuf (d. 1250)</td>
<td></td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rutherford, Ernest</td>
<td>(1871-1937)</td>
<td>908</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rutland, John James Robert Manners, Duke of (1818-1906)</td>
<td>686</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sabatini, Rafael</td>
<td>(1875-1950)</td>
<td>938</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saint-Beuve, Charles Augustin</td>
<td>(1804-1869)</td>
<td>615</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saint-Exupéry, Antoine de</td>
<td>(1900-1944)</td>
<td>1048</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>St. John, Henry, Viscount Bolingbroke (1678-1751)</td>
<td>397</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saintsbury, George</td>
<td>(1845-1933)</td>
<td>809</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saint-Simon, Claude Henri de Rouvroy</td>
<td>(1760-1825)</td>
<td>note</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saki (Hector Hugh Munro)</td>
<td>(1870-1916)</td>
<td>903</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Salinger, Jerome David</td>
<td>(1919-)</td>
<td>1078</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saint-Lust (Gaëtan Sallustius Crispus)</td>
<td>(86-34 B.C.)</td>
<td>115 note</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Salvandy, Narcisse Achille, Comte de (1795-1856)</td>
<td>575</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sandburg, Carl</td>
<td>(1878-1967)</td>
<td>948 note</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sandys, Sir Edwin</td>
<td>(1561-1629)</td>
<td>189</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sangster, Margaret Elizabeth</td>
<td>(1838-1912)</td>
<td>780</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Santayana, George</td>
<td>(1863-1952)</td>
<td>866</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sappho (c. 612 B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td>69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sargent, Epes</td>
<td>(1813-1880)</td>
<td>676</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saroyan, William</td>
<td>(1908-)</td>
<td>1066</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarton, George</td>
<td>(1884-1956)</td>
<td>981</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sartre, Jean Paul</td>
<td>(1905-)</td>
<td>1058</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sassoon, Siegfried</td>
<td>(1886-1967)</td>
<td>992</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Savage, Minot Judson</td>
<td>(1841-1918)</td>
<td>790</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Savage, Richard</td>
<td>(1698-1743)</td>
<td>419</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Savile, George, Marquess of Halifax (1633-1695)</td>
<td>376</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saxe, John Godfrey</td>
<td>(1816-1887)</td>
<td>680</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sayers, Henry J. (d. 1932)</td>
<td></td>
<td>886</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Author Name</td>
<td>Year Range</td>
<td>Note References</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------------------------</td>
<td>------------------</td>
<td>-----------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scarron, Paul</td>
<td>1610–1660</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scheffler, Johann (Angelus Silesius)</td>
<td>1624–1677</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schelling, Friedrich von</td>
<td>1775–1854</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schiöni (1560–1616)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schiller, Johann Christoph</td>
<td>1759–1805</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schlegel, Friedrich von</td>
<td>1772–1829</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schlegel, Johann Elias</td>
<td>1719–1749</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schlesinger, Arthur Meier, Jr.</td>
<td>1917–</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schliemann, Heinrich</td>
<td>1822–1890</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schneckenburger, Max</td>
<td>1819–1849</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schopenhauer, Arthur</td>
<td>1788–1860</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schreiner, Olive (Ralph Iron)</td>
<td>1855–1920</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schurz, Carl</td>
<td>1829–1906</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schwartz, Delmore</td>
<td>1913–1966</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schweitzer, Albert</td>
<td>1875–1965</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scott, Charles Prestwick</td>
<td>1846–1932</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scott, Clement William</td>
<td>1841–1904</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scott, John</td>
<td>1730–1873</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scott, Robert Falcon</td>
<td>1868–1912</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scott, Sir Walter</td>
<td>1771–1832</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scott, William, Lord Stowell</td>
<td>1745–1836</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scott, Winfield</td>
<td>1786–1866</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sears, Edmund Hamilton</td>
<td>1810–1876</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sébastien, François Horace Bastien</td>
<td>1772–1851</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Secondat, Charles de, Baron de Montesquieu</td>
<td>1689–1755</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sedgwick, Ellery</td>
<td>1872–1960</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sedley, Sir Charles</td>
<td>1639–1701</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>See, Alan</td>
<td>1888–1916</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seatonagon (b. 966)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seibert, T. Laurence</td>
<td>(fl. 1900)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Selassie. See Haile Selassie</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Selden, John</td>
<td>1584–1654</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seldes, George</td>
<td>1890–</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seneca, Lucius Annaeus</td>
<td>(8 b.c.–A.D. 65)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Service, Robert William</td>
<td>1874–1958</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seven Sages: Bias, Chilon, Cleobulus, Periander</td>
<td>Pittacus, Solon, Thales</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sévigné, Marie de Rabutin-Chantal,</td>
<td>Marquise de</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seward, Thomas</td>
<td>1708–1790</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seward, William Henry</td>
<td>1801–1872</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sexton, Anne</td>
<td>1928–</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seymour, Charles</td>
<td>1885–1963</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shadwell, Thomas</td>
<td>1642–1692</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shaftesbury, Anthony Ashley</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cooper, Lord</td>
<td>1671–1713</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shakespeare, William</td>
<td>1564–1616</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shakespeare, William</td>
<td>1616</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>All's Well That Ends Well</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Antony and Cleopatra</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>As You Like It</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Comedy of Errors, The</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coriolanus</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cymbeline</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hamlet</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Author</td>
<td>Title</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------</td>
<td>-------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shakespeare (continued)</td>
<td>Titus Andronicus</td>
<td>218</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>note</td>
<td>169, 185</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Troilus and Cressida</td>
<td>267</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>note</td>
<td>560</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Twelfth-Night</td>
<td>251</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>note</td>
<td>103, 234, 246, 297</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Two Gentlemen of Verona, The</td>
<td>220</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>note</td>
<td>184</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Venus and Adonis</td>
<td>219</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Winter's Tale, The</td>
<td>205</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>note</td>
<td>181, 182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shapiro, Karl (1913–)</td>
<td></td>
<td>1069</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sharp, William (Fiona Macleod) (1855–1905)</td>
<td></td>
<td>832</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sharpe, R. L. (fl. 1890)</td>
<td></td>
<td>808</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shaw, George Bernard (1856–1950)</td>
<td></td>
<td>836</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>note</td>
<td>154, 659</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shaw, Henry Wheeler (Josh Billings) (1818–1885)</td>
<td></td>
<td>685</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sheffield, John, Duke of Buckingham and Normandy (1648–1721)</td>
<td></td>
<td>382</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>note</td>
<td>350</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shelley, Mary Wollstonecraft (1797–1851)</td>
<td></td>
<td>589</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shelley, Percy Bysshe (1792–1822)</td>
<td></td>
<td>567</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>note</td>
<td>278, 528, 595</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shenstone, William (1714–1763)</td>
<td></td>
<td>432</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sheridan, Philip Henry (1831–1888)</td>
<td></td>
<td>742</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sheridan, Richard Brinsley (1751–1816)</td>
<td></td>
<td>480</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>note</td>
<td>133, 224, 251, 281, 424</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sherman, John (1823–1900)</td>
<td></td>
<td>722</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sherman, Sidney (1805–1873)</td>
<td></td>
<td>616</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sherman, William Tecumseh (1820–1892)</td>
<td></td>
<td>705</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sherwood, Robert Emmet (1896–1955)</td>
<td></td>
<td>1037</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shirley, James (1596–1666)</td>
<td></td>
<td>327</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sidney, Algernon (1622–1683)</td>
<td></td>
<td>362</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>note</td>
<td>76, 136, 290, 331</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sidney, Sir Philip (1554–1566)</td>
<td></td>
<td>203</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>note</td>
<td>123</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Siemkiewicz, Henryk (1846–1916)</td>
<td></td>
<td>811</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Date</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------------------------------</td>
<td>--------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sieyès, Emmanuel Joseph</td>
<td>(1748–1836)</td>
<td>476</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sigismund</td>
<td>(1361–1437)</td>
<td>361</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sigourney, Lydia Huntley</td>
<td>(1791–1865)</td>
<td>566</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Silius Italicus</td>
<td>(c. 25–99)</td>
<td>325</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sill, Edward Rowland</td>
<td>(1841–1887)</td>
<td>790</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Silverman, Sime</td>
<td>(1873–1933)</td>
<td>916</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Simonides</td>
<td>(c. 556–468 B.C.)</td>
<td>70</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Simpson, George Gaylord</td>
<td>(1802– )</td>
<td>1052</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sims, George Robert</td>
<td>(1847–1922)</td>
<td>813</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sitwell, Dame Edith</td>
<td>(1887–1964)</td>
<td>998</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Skelton, John</td>
<td>(c. 1460–1529)</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Skinner, Cornelia Otis</td>
<td>(1901– )</td>
<td>1050</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Slick, Sam</td>
<td>(Thomas Chandler Haliburton) (1796–1865)</td>
<td>587</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smart, Christopher</td>
<td>(1722–1771)</td>
<td>444</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smedley, Francis Edward</td>
<td>(1818–1864)</td>
<td>687</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smiles, Samuel</td>
<td>(1812–1904)</td>
<td>674</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smith, Adam</td>
<td>(1723–1790)</td>
<td>445</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smith, Alexander</td>
<td>(1830–1867)</td>
<td>740</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smith, Alfred Emanuel</td>
<td>(1873–1944)</td>
<td>916</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smith, Edgar</td>
<td>(1857–1938)</td>
<td>845</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smith, Edmund</td>
<td>(1672–1710)</td>
<td>405</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smith, Horace</td>
<td>(Horatio) (1779–1849)</td>
<td>543</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smith, John</td>
<td>(1580–1631)</td>
<td>522</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smith, Langdon</td>
<td>(1858–1908)</td>
<td>848</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smith, Logan Pearsall</td>
<td>(1865–1946)</td>
<td>877</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smith, Samuel Francis</td>
<td>(1808–1895)</td>
<td>627</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smith, Sydney</td>
<td>(1771–1845)</td>
<td>522</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smollett, Tobias</td>
<td>(1721–1771)</td>
<td>443</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Snodgrass, William D.</td>
<td>(1926– )</td>
<td>1081</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Snow, Charles Percy</td>
<td>(1905– )</td>
<td>1058</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Snowden, Ethel Annakin</td>
<td></td>
<td>924</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Socrates</td>
<td>(469–399 B.C.)</td>
<td>87</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Solon (c. 638–c. 559 B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Somerville, William</td>
<td>(1675–1742)</td>
<td>397</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Song of Roland (Eleventh century)</td>
<td></td>
<td>154</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sonnecke, Oscar George</td>
<td>Theodore (1873–1928)</td>
<td>1000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sophocles</td>
<td>(c. 495–405 B.C.)</td>
<td>81</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Soule, John Babson Lane</td>
<td>(1815–1891)</td>
<td>678</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>South, Robert</td>
<td>(1634–1716)</td>
<td>376</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southerne, Thomas</td>
<td>(1660–1746)</td>
<td>705</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southey, Robert</td>
<td>(1774–1843)</td>
<td>165</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southwell, Robert</td>
<td>(c. 1561–1595)</td>
<td>210</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spence, Benjamin</td>
<td>(1903– )</td>
<td>1067</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spence, Edmund</td>
<td>(1552–1599)</td>
<td>199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spence, Theodore</td>
<td>(1902–1949)</td>
<td>705</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spence, William Robert</td>
<td>(1770–1834)</td>
<td>598</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spender, Stephen</td>
<td>(1909– )</td>
<td>270</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spenser, Edward</td>
<td>(1774–1843)</td>
<td>1000</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spindarn, Joel Elias</td>
<td>(1875–1939)</td>
<td>939</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spinoza, Benedict</td>
<td>(Baruch) (1632–1677)</td>
<td>373</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spooner, William Archibald</td>
<td>(1844–1930)</td>
<td>758</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sprague, Charles</td>
<td>(1791–1875)</td>
<td>807</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Staël, Madame de (Germaine, Baronne de Staël-Holstein) (1766–1817)</td>
<td>502</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stahl, Friedrich Julius</td>
<td>(1802–1861)</td>
<td>600</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
INDEX OF AUTHORS

STALIN, JOSEPH (Iosif Vissarionovich Dzhugashvili) (1879–1953) .... 954
STALLINGS, LAWRENCE (1894–1968) .... 999
STANHOPE, PHILIP DORMER, Earl of Chesterfield (1694–1773) .... 415
STANLEY, SIR HENRY MORTON (1841–1904) .... 791
STANTON, CHARLES E. (1859–1937) .... 856
STANTON, EDWIN MCMASTERS (1814–1869) .... 677
STANTON, FRANK LEBBY (1857–1927) .... 845
STARK, JOHN (1728–1822) .... 451
STATIUS, CAECILIUS (220–168 B.C.) .... 107
STEDMAN, EDMUND CLARENCE (1833–1908) .... 749
STEELE, SIR RICHARD (1672–1779) .... 395
STEFPENS, LINCOLN (1866–1936) .... 887
STEIN, GERTRUDE (1874–1946) .... 437
STEINBECK, JOHN Ernst (1902–1968) .... 1052
STENDHAL (Henri Beyle) (1783–1842) .... 749
STEPHEN, JAMES KENNETH (1859–1892) .... 856
STEPHEN, LESLIE (1832–1904) .... 424
STEPSHINS, JAMES (1882–1950) .... 974
STERLING, GEORGE (1869–1926) .... 900
STERN, GLADYS BRONWYN (1890–) .... 671
STERNE, LAURENCE (1713–1768) .... 437
STESICHORUS (c. 630–c. 555 B.C.) .... 69
STEVENS, WALLACE (1879–1955) .... 954
STEVenson, ADLAI (1900–1965) .... 1048
STEVenson, ROBERT LOUIS (1850–1894) .... 822
STEVENSON, WILLIAM (c. 1530–1575) .... 188
STICKNEy, TRUMBULL (1874–1904) .... 933
STIMSON, HENRY LEWIS (1867–1950) .... 893
STOCKTON, FRANK (1834–1902) .... 753
STOREY, VIOLET ALLEYN (1900–) .... 1049
STORY, JOSEPH (1779–1849) .... 543
STORY, WILLIAM WETMORE (1819–1895) .... 699
STOWELL, WILLIAM SCOTT, LORD (1745–1836) .... 475
STRAFFORD, THOMAS WENTWORTH, EARL OF (1593–1641) note .... 234
STRUNK, WILLIAM, JR. (1869–1935) .... 900
STRUINSKY, SIMON (1879–1948) .... 957
STUART, MARY (Mary Queen of Scots) (1542–1587) .... 192
STUBBS, CHARLES WILLIAM (1845–1912) .... 810
SUN YAT-SEN (1866–1925) .... 888
SUTHERLAND, ANDREW (1868–1948) .... 896
SULLY, MAXIMILIEN DE BETHUNE, DUC DE (1559–1641) .... 206
SULZBERGER, ARTHUR HAYS (1891–1968) .... 1020
SUMNER, CHARLES (1811–1874) .... 659
SUMNER, WILLIAM GRAHAM (1840–1910) .... 765
SUWAN, MAY (1919–) .... 1078
SWENSON, WILLIAM (1867–1745) .... 388
note .... 136, 181, 356, 386
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Year Range</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Swinburne, Algernon Charles</td>
<td>1837-1909</td>
<td>772</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sydenham, Thomas</td>
<td>1624-1689</td>
<td>364</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Symonds, John Addington</td>
<td>1840-1893</td>
<td>785</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Symons, Arthur</td>
<td>1865-1945</td>
<td>878</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Syngge, John Millington</td>
<td>1871-1909</td>
<td>908</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Syrus, Publilius</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Szent-Györgyi von Nagyrapolt, Albert</td>
<td>1893-1927</td>
<td>102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tabb, John Banister</td>
<td>1845-1909</td>
<td>810</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tabrar, Joseph</td>
<td>(fl. 1802)</td>
<td>832</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tacitus, Caius Cornelius</td>
<td>(c. 55-c. 117)</td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Teggard, Genevieve</td>
<td>(1894-1948)</td>
<td>1033</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tagore, Rabindranath</td>
<td>1861-1941</td>
<td>860</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Takamura Kotaro</td>
<td>1883-1956</td>
<td>978</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Talleyrand-Périgord, Charles Maurice de</td>
<td>1754-1838</td>
<td>483</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tawney, Richard Henry</td>
<td>1880-1962</td>
<td>962</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taylor, Ann</td>
<td>1782-1866</td>
<td>546</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taylor, Bayard</td>
<td>1825-1878</td>
<td>726</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taylor, Bert Leston</td>
<td>1866-1921</td>
<td>887</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taylor, Edward</td>
<td>(c. 1644-1720)</td>
<td>381</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taylor, Bishop Jeremy</td>
<td>1613-1667</td>
<td>356</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taylor, John</td>
<td>(1580-1653)</td>
<td>102, 183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taylor, Tom</td>
<td>1817-1880</td>
<td>680</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taylor, Zachary</td>
<td>1784-1850</td>
<td>552</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Teasdale, Sara</td>
<td>1884-1933</td>
<td>981</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Teilhard de Chardin, Pierre</td>
<td>(1881-1955)</td>
<td>965</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Temple, Sir William</td>
<td>1628-1699</td>
<td>366</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Temple, William</td>
<td>1881-1944</td>
<td>965</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tennyson, Alfred, Lord</td>
<td>1809-1892</td>
<td>644</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tennyson, Hallam</td>
<td>1852-1928</td>
<td>84, 167, 206, 213, 271</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Terence (Publius Terentius Afer)</td>
<td>(c. 190-159 B.C.)</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Terhune, Albert Payson</td>
<td>1872-1942</td>
<td>913</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tertullian (Quintus Septimus Tertullianus)</td>
<td>(c. 155-225)</td>
<td>143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thackeray, William Makepeace</td>
<td>1811-1863</td>
<td>659</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thayer, Ernest Lawrence</td>
<td>1863-1940</td>
<td>868</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thayer, Louis Edwin</td>
<td>1878-</td>
<td>949</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Themistocles</td>
<td>(c. 528-546 B.C.)</td>
<td>77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Theobald, Lewis</td>
<td>1688-1744</td>
<td>131</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Theocritus</td>
<td>(c. 310-c. 250 B.C.)</td>
<td>104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Theognis</td>
<td>(fl. c. 545 B.C.)</td>
<td>77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Theophorus, Saint Ignatius</td>
<td>(fl. c. 100)</td>
<td>324</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Theophrastus</td>
<td>(d. 278 B.C.)</td>
<td>104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thibault, Jacques Anatole François</td>
<td>(1844-1924)</td>
<td>801</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas à Kempis</td>
<td>1380-1471</td>
<td>170</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Aquinas, Saint</td>
<td>1227-1274</td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, Dylan</td>
<td>1914-1953</td>
<td>1070</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, Edith Matilda</td>
<td>1854-1925</td>
<td>830</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, Edward</td>
<td>1878-1917</td>
<td>949</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thompson, Francis</td>
<td>1859-1907</td>
<td>856</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomson, James</td>
<td>1700-1748</td>
<td>419</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomson, James</td>
<td>1834-1882</td>
<td>753</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Author</td>
<td>Year Range</td>
<td>Page Number</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------</td>
<td>------------</td>
<td>-------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomson, Joseph John</td>
<td>1856–1940</td>
<td>838</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomson, William, Lord Kelvin</td>
<td>1824–1907</td>
<td>723</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thoreau, Henry David</td>
<td>1817–1862</td>
<td>680</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thoreau, Rose Hartwick</td>
<td>1850–1939</td>
<td>825</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thoreau, Thomas (c. 1570–c. 1635), note</td>
<td></td>
<td>291</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thrale (Piozzi), Hester Lynch</td>
<td>1739–1821</td>
<td>468</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thucydides (c. 460–400 B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td>89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tichborne, Chidiock</td>
<td>1558–1866</td>
<td>204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tickell, Thomas</td>
<td>1686–1740</td>
<td>400</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tillotson, John</td>
<td>1630–1694</td>
<td>366</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tirs de Molina (Gabriel Téllez)</td>
<td>1584–1648</td>
<td>316</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Titus Vespasianus (c. 41–81)</td>
<td></td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tuchev, Fédor (1803–1873)</td>
<td></td>
<td>611</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tobin, John</td>
<td>1770–1804</td>
<td>508</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tocqueville, Alexis de</td>
<td>1805–1859</td>
<td>616</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tolkien, John Ronald Reuel</td>
<td>1892–</td>
<td>1025</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tolstoi, Alexei Konstantinovich</td>
<td>1817–1875</td>
<td>684</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tolstoi, Leo Nikolaevich</td>
<td>1828–1910</td>
<td>731</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
<td>361</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tomlinson, Henry Major</td>
<td>1873–1958</td>
<td>916</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tommaso di Celano (c. 1185–c. 1255)</td>
<td></td>
<td>157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Toplady, Augustus Montague</td>
<td>1740–1778</td>
<td>469</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Torrence, Ridgely</td>
<td>1875–1950</td>
<td>939</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Towne, Charles Hanson</td>
<td>1877–1949</td>
<td>943</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Traherne, Thomas (c. 1637–1674)</td>
<td></td>
<td>377</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trench, Frederic Herbert</td>
<td>1865–1923</td>
<td>879</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trenck, Frederic von der</td>
<td>1726–1794</td>
<td>421</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trehil, Augustus Montague</td>
<td></td>
<td>469</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trollope, Anthony (1815–1882)</td>
<td></td>
<td>678</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
<td>671</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trouche, Theodore (1709–1781)</td>
<td></td>
<td>434</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trotsky, Leon (1879–1940)</td>
<td></td>
<td>957</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Truman, Harry S. (1884–)</td>
<td></td>
<td>982</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trumbull, John (1750–1831)</td>
<td></td>
<td>480</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tsukouchi Shoyo (1859–1933)</td>
<td></td>
<td>855</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tsung Ping (375–443)</td>
<td></td>
<td>147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tuck, Joseph (1712–1790)</td>
<td></td>
<td>436</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tucker, Sophia (1884–1966)</td>
<td></td>
<td>984</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tudor, Mary, Queen of England (1516–1558)</td>
<td></td>
<td>187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tung Chung-shu (c. 179–c. 104 B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td>109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tupper, Martin Farquhar</td>
<td>1810–1889</td>
<td>658</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Turgeniev, Ivan Sergeevich</td>
<td>1818–1863</td>
<td>687</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Turgeon, Anne Robert Jacques, Baron de L'Aulne (1727–1781)</td>
<td></td>
<td>446</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
<td>421</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tussier, Thomas (c. 1524–1580)</td>
<td></td>
<td>188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note 126, 182, 183, 184, 185</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Twain, Mark (Samuel Langhorne Clemens)</td>
<td>1835–1910</td>
<td>758</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
<td>812</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tweed, William Marcy</td>
<td>1823–1878</td>
<td>722</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tweedsmuir, John Buchan, Lord (1875–1940)</td>
<td></td>
<td>934</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tyler, Royall (1757–1826)</td>
<td></td>
<td>491</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
<td>1090</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tyndall, John</td>
<td>1820–1893</td>
<td>705</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Udall, Nicholas</td>
<td>1505–1556</td>
<td>889</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Udall, Stewart Lee</td>
<td>1920–</td>
<td>1077</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ufford, Edward Smith (1851–1929)</td>
<td></td>
<td>826</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Uhland, Johann Ludwig</td>
<td>1787–1862</td>
<td>554</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ulyanov, Vladimir Illich (Nikolai Lenin)</td>
<td>1870–1924</td>
<td>903</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
<td>954</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
INDEX OF AUTHORS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Unamuno, Miguel de</td>
<td>(1864-1936)</td>
<td>869</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Untermeier, Louis</td>
<td>(1888- )</td>
<td>989</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Upanishads (800-500 B.C.)</td>
<td></td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Urey, Harold Clayton</td>
<td>(1893- )</td>
<td>1029</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Valéry, Paul</td>
<td>(1871-1945)</td>
<td>909</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vanbrugh, Sir John</td>
<td>(1664-1726)</td>
<td>388</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Van Buren, Martin</td>
<td>(1782-1862)</td>
<td>note</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vanderbilt, William Henry</td>
<td>(1821-1885)</td>
<td>710</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vandiver, Willard Duncan</td>
<td>(1854-1933)</td>
<td>830</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Van Doren, Carl</td>
<td>(1885-1950)</td>
<td>989</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Van Doren, Mark</td>
<td>(1894- )</td>
<td>1033</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Van Dyke, Henry</td>
<td>(1852-1933)</td>
<td>827</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vanzetti, Bartolomeo</td>
<td>(1888-1927)</td>
<td>1010</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Varro, Marcus Terentius</td>
<td>(116-27 B.C.)</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vauvenargues, Luc de Clapiers, Marquis de</td>
<td>(1715-1747)</td>
<td>438</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vaux, Sir Thomas</td>
<td>(1510-1556)</td>
<td>187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Veblen, Thorstein</td>
<td>(1857-1929)</td>
<td>845</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vega, Lope de</td>
<td>(1562-1632)</td>
<td>211</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vegetius (Flavius Vegetius Renatus)</td>
<td>(fl. c. 375)</td>
<td>146</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Venable, William Henry</td>
<td>(1836-1918)</td>
<td>note</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Venning, Ralph</td>
<td>(c. 1621-1674)</td>
<td>953</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Verlaine, Paul</td>
<td>(1844-1896)</td>
<td>807</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vichy-Champron, Marie de Marquise du Deffand</td>
<td>(1697-1780)</td>
<td>418</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Victoria, Queen</td>
<td>(1819-1901)</td>
<td>890</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vigny, Alfred de</td>
<td>(1797-1863)</td>
<td>589</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Villars, Claude Louis Hector, Duc de</td>
<td>(1653-1734)</td>
<td>note</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Villiers de l’Isle-Adam, Philippe Auguste</td>
<td>(1838-1889)</td>
<td>780</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Villon, François</td>
<td>(1431-c. 1465)</td>
<td>171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vincent of Lerins, Saint</td>
<td>(d. c. 450)</td>
<td>147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vinci, Leonardo da</td>
<td>(1452-1519)</td>
<td>174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vinson, Frederic Moore</td>
<td>(1890-1953)</td>
<td>1018</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Virchow, Rudolf</td>
<td>(1821-1902)</td>
<td>710</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Virgil</td>
<td>(Publius Virgilius Maro)</td>
<td>(70-19 B.C.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
<td>133, 234, 847</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Volney, Constantin de</td>
<td>(1757-1820)</td>
<td>note</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
<td>595</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Voltaire, (Francois Marie Arouet)</td>
<td>(1694-1778)</td>
<td>416</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
<td>108, 357, 380, 438</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Voss, Johann Heinrich</td>
<td>(1751-1826)</td>
<td>482</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Voznesensky, Andrei</td>
<td>(1933- )</td>
<td>1083</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vulgate</td>
<td>note</td>
<td>18, 34, 36, 40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vyazemsky, Peter</td>
<td>(1792-1878)</td>
<td>573</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wade, Joseph Augustine</td>
<td>(1796-1845)</td>
<td>587</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wagner, Richard</td>
<td>(1813-1883)</td>
<td>676</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walaeus, Jan</td>
<td>note</td>
<td>424</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walker, James John</td>
<td>(1881-1946)</td>
<td>note</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
<td>796</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walker, William</td>
<td>(1623-1684)</td>
<td>364</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wallace, Henry Agard</td>
<td>(1888-1965)</td>
<td>1010</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wallace, Lew (Lewis)</td>
<td>(1827-1905)</td>
<td>728</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wallace, William Ross</td>
<td>(1819-1881)</td>
<td>699</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walker, Edmund</td>
<td>(1606-1687)</td>
<td>332</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
<td>77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walpole, Horace</td>
<td>(1717-1797)</td>
<td>442</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walpole, Sir Robert</td>
<td>(1676-1745)</td>
<td>397</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
<td>356</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walsh, William</td>
<td>(1663-1708)</td>
<td>387</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walter, Howard Arnold</td>
<td>(1883-1918)</td>
<td>978</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walther von der Vogelweide</td>
<td>(c. 1160-1230)</td>
<td>156</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

1150
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Walton, Izaak</td>
<td>1593-1683</td>
<td>325</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
<td>301, 306</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Warburton, Bishop William</td>
<td>1608-1779</td>
<td>419</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ward, Artemus (Charles Farrar Browne)</td>
<td>1834-1867</td>
<td>750</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ward, Thomas (1577-1639)</td>
<td></td>
<td>312</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ware, Eugene Fitch (Iron-Quill)</td>
<td>1841-1911</td>
<td>791</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Warnam, Cy</td>
<td>1855-1914</td>
<td>832</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Warner, Charles Dudley</td>
<td>1839-1900</td>
<td>733</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Warren, Earl (1891-)</td>
<td></td>
<td>1020</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Washburn, Henry Stevenson</td>
<td>1813-1903</td>
<td>676</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Washington, Booker Talliferro</td>
<td>1856-1915</td>
<td>838</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Washington, George (1732-1799)</td>
<td></td>
<td>460</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Waverhouse, Benjamin (1754-1846)</td>
<td></td>
<td>484</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Watson, John Broadus (1878-1958)</td>
<td></td>
<td>949</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Watson, John Whittaker (1824-1890)</td>
<td></td>
<td>724</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Watson, William (c. 1559-1603)</td>
<td></td>
<td>330</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
<td>197</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>White, Elwyn Brooks</td>
<td>1899-1937</td>
<td>888</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>White, James Terry (1845-1920)</td>
<td></td>
<td>682</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>White, William Allen</td>
<td>1868-1944</td>
<td>896</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>White, William Lindsay</td>
<td>1900-</td>
<td>1049</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whitefield, George (1714-1770)</td>
<td></td>
<td>425</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
<td>700</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Webber, John</td>
<td>1580-1625</td>
<td>314</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
<td>123, 160, 185, 191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wedgewood, Josiah</td>
<td>1730-1795</td>
<td>456</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Weems, Mason Locke (1759-1825)</td>
<td></td>
<td>506</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wellington, Arthur</td>
<td></td>
<td>499</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wellesley, Duke</td>
<td></td>
<td>506</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wells, Herbert George</td>
<td>1866-1946</td>
<td>888</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wentworth, Thomas, Earl of Strafford (1593-1641)</td>
<td></td>
<td>234</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>West, Mae (1893-)</td>
<td></td>
<td>1029</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>West, Rebecca (1892-)</td>
<td></td>
<td>1029</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
<td>206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Westbury, Richard Bethell, Lord (1800-1873)</td>
<td></td>
<td>597</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Westcott, Edward Noyes</td>
<td>1846-1898</td>
<td>811</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wharton, Edith (1862-1937)</td>
<td></td>
<td>865</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whewell, William (1794-1866)</td>
<td></td>
<td>575</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whistler, James McNeill</td>
<td>1834-1903</td>
<td>754</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>White, William Allen</td>
<td>1868-1944</td>
<td>896</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>White, William Lindsay</td>
<td>1900-</td>
<td>1049</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whitefield, George (1714-1770)</td>
<td></td>
<td>425</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
<td>700</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whitehead, Alfred North</td>
<td>1861-1947</td>
<td>861</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whitehead, William (1715-1785)</td>
<td></td>
<td>439</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whitington, William (1825-1878)</td>
<td></td>
<td>726</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whitman, Walt (1819-1892)</td>
<td></td>
<td>831</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whittier, John Greenleaf</td>
<td>1807-1892</td>
<td>625</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td></td>
<td>624, 625, 650, 826</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whitton, Robert</td>
<td>c. 1480-c. 1530</td>
<td>179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Author Name</td>
<td>Birth-Death</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------------</td>
<td>-------------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Whyte-Melville, George John</td>
<td>1821-1878</td>
<td>710</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Widdemer, Margaret (1880- )</td>
<td>962</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wieland, Christoph Martin</td>
<td>1733-1813</td>
<td>462</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wiener, Norbert (1894-1964)</td>
<td>1033</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilberforce, Samuel (1805-1873)</td>
<td>617</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilbur, Richard Purdy</td>
<td>978</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilcox, Ella Wheeler (1850-1919)</td>
<td>325</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilde, Oscar Fingal O'Flahertie Wills (1854-1900)</td>
<td>838</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilder Thornton Niven</td>
<td>1543</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wiley, Herbert V. (1891-1954)</td>
<td>1021</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilhelm I (1797-1888)</td>
<td>589</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilkes, John (1727-1797)</td>
<td>447</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Willard, Emma (1787-1870)</td>
<td>554</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William I (William the Silent)</td>
<td>191</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William III, Prince of Orange (1650-1702)</td>
<td>383</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William of Ockham (1300-1348)</td>
<td>162</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William of Wykeham (1324-1404)</td>
<td>163</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Williams, Harry (1874-1924)</td>
<td>934</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Williams, Roger (c. 1603-1683)</td>
<td>329</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Williams, William Carlos (1883-1963)</td>
<td>979</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Willis, Nathaniel Parker (1806-1867)</td>
<td>619</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Willkie, Wendell Lewis (1892-1944)</td>
<td>1025</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilmot, John, Earl of Rochester (1647-1680)</td>
<td>382</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilson, Edmund (1895-1972)</td>
<td>1035</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilson, Harry Leon (1867-1939)</td>
<td>803</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilson, John (d. 1889)</td>
<td>786</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilson, McLandburgh (fl. 1915)</td>
<td>943</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilson, Sloan (1920- )</td>
<td>1078</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilson, Woodrow (1856-1924)</td>
<td>841</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Windsor, Duke of (King Edward VIII) (1894-1972)</td>
<td>1034</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Winner, Septimus (Alice Hawthorne)</td>
<td>728</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Winslow, Edward (1595-1655)</td>
<td>386</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Winthrop, John (1588-1649)</td>
<td>318</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Winthrop, Robert Charles (1809-1894)</td>
<td>655</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wister, Owen (1860-1938)</td>
<td>850</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wither, George (1588-1667)</td>
<td>318</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wodehouse, Pelham Grenville (1881- )</td>
<td>965</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wolcot, John (Peter Findar) (1738-1819)</td>
<td>468</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wolfe, Charles (1791-1823)</td>
<td>566</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wolfe, Humbert (1885-1940)</td>
<td>990</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wolfe, Thomas (1900-1938)</td>
<td>1049</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Woodberry, George Edward (1855-1930)</td>
<td>831</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Woodfall, Henry (1739-1805)</td>
<td>815</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Woodruff, Julia Louise Matilda (1833-1909)</td>
<td>749</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Woodward, William E. (1874-1950)</td>
<td>741</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Woodworth, Samuel (1785-1842)</td>
<td>553</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Woolf, Virginia (1882-1941)</td>
<td>975</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Woolcott, Alexander (1887-1943)</td>
<td>999</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Woolcott, William W. (1877-1949)</td>
<td>943</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Woolsey, John M.</td>
<td>908</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Woolman, John (1720-1772)</td>
<td>443</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worthington, John Henry (1832-1884)</td>
<td>308</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worthington, Samuel (1832-1884)</td>
<td>308</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worthington, Sir Henry (1568-1639)</td>
<td>747</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wotton, Sir Henry (1568-1639)</td>
<td>300</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>note</td>
<td>191</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
INDEX

Entries are arranged alphabetically, with hyphenated words indexed as one word. Spelling is in general in accordance with Webster, with dialect spellings indexed in both dialect and standard forms.

The order for possessives and plurals of identical spelling is: author's, authors, authors'.

The letter a after the page number indicates the left column of the text page referred to; the letter b indicates the right column.

For fuller discussion of the index, see the section on the index (pages xvi–xviii) in the Guide to the Use of Familiar Quotations in the front of the book.

A
A, art with capital A, 812b
black A white E, 890a
first write a crowned A, 166a
injures B to improve X, 961a
on gown letter A, 613b
A-singing, be quiet and go a, 326b
Aaron's, like A serpent, 409a
rod, 409a
Ab love principium, 116b
ovo., 124a
urbe condita, 149b
Abandon, all hope a. who enter here, 155b
basely a. noble struggle, 462a
do not a. all faith, 105b
do not fear to a. faults, 714a
government which kept free, 472a
learning and no sorrow, 744a
nation never a. fate, 750a
to cries and lamentations, 152a
Abandoned and passed by, 917b
down the a. heaven, 686a
God a. these defended, 824b
man a. on earth, 105b
Abandonment of force, 974b
Abased, whose exalt himself be a., 43b
Abashed the Devil stood, 546a
Abasheth, as much a. me, 796a
Abatement and low price, 251a
Abbot of Aberbrothok, 532b
Abbots purple as their wines, 414a
ABC, learn ABC of science, 818b
of being, 956b
Abdulah Bulbul Amir, 1100b
Abdenego, Shadrach Meshach and A., 352a
A-begging, truth goes a., 175b
Abel was keeper of sheep, 6a
Aberbrothok, Abbot of A., 532b
Aberdour, half owre to A., 1087b
Abhor and detest Sabbath, 761b
makers and laws approve, 370b
Abhorred in my imagination, 265b
shears, 538b
that senseless tribe, 590a
Abhors, nature a. a. vacuum, 573a
Abide, fate imposes that men a., 216a
nowhere did a., 535b
others a. our question, 710b
something in him we cannot a., 517a
under the shadow of the Almighty, 20b
who shall a. in thy tabernacle, 177a
with me, 587a
Abides, in mystery soul a., 711a
there a. peace of thine, 711a
Abideth, earth a. forever, 274a
faith hope charity, 52b
in presence of lord, 4b
Abiding faith in America, 1085b
leaf, 1056b
shepherds a. in field, 45a
Abizer, vintage of A., 112a
Abit ad plures, 138b
excess evasit erupit, 110b
Abilities, common opinions un-common a., 761b
from each according to a., 687a
specialist regardless of a., 945a
utterly corrupt, 531b
Ability alone insufficient, 379a
capacity to act wisely, 361b
distressed by want of a., 72b
God obligeth no man to more than a., 149a
laughter a. and sighing, 757a
lean and low a., 255a
retain a. to function, 1055b
they never perform, 258b
to get to verge, 1000b
to register multiple perception, 986b
Abject are usually ambitious, 374a
submission, 461a
Abjure my so much loved variety, 507a
Able and willing to pull weight, 847b
at least as far as a. 895a
be a. for thine enemy, 265b
Ablest navigators, 465a
Ablution round earth's shores, 581a
Abner smote him under the fifth rib, 12b
Aboard at a ship's helm, 701b
Abode, brightly as from rich a., 684a
destined hour, 629b
dread a., 441a
Olympus a. of the gods, 65b
untentied Kosmos my a., 824a
without suspicion our a., 735b
Abodes, aiming at blessed a., 408a
August a., 596a
peaceful a. of the gods, 65b
sprung from blessed a., 406a
Abolish, English never a., 865a
right to alter or a. it, 470b
vice destroy virtue, 350a
Abolished will, 1075a
Abominable, like A. Snowman, 1085b
newspapers the most a., 485b
Abominably, imitated humanity so a., 269a
Abomination, Mass a., 179b
dejection, 44a
Abora, singing of Mount A., 524a
Aborigines, fell on knees then on a., 686a-b
A-borrowing, goeth a., 188a
Aboritive Platonists, 1052b
Abou Ben Adhem, 551b
Abound, joys a. at seasons fleet, 214b
Abounded, grace more a., 50b
where sin a., 50b
About about in reel and rout,
525a
it and a. but evermore, 650a

1157
Above, at once a. beneath around, 444
economic tyranny a., 992
every good gift is from a., 56a
from a. and below, 51b
insolence and triviality, 996
no slander a. or apart, 700b
world stretched the sky, 1053a
Abra ready etc. I called, 359a
Abraham, God of a. not of philosophers, 564a
of scientific men, 705b
thy name shall be A., 77a
we are coming Father A., 656b
Abraham's, beggar in A. bosom, 47a
liest in A. bosom, 512a
sleep in A. bosom, 217b
Abraham my son, 486b
Abreast, into midnight galloped a., 469a
of truth, 692a
one but goes a., 268b
Abr�ous nos siliones, 469a
Abridging freedom of speech, 474b
Abridgment of all pleasant in man, 451a
of freedom, 480b
Abród for good of my country, 398a
haven't been a. in so long, 1011a
know own country before goes a., 459a
lie a. for commonwealth, 901a
obsequious a., 590a
purchase great alliance, 216a
schoolmaster is a., 540b
what should not be published a., 86a
when he next doth ride a., 457b
Absence, conspicuous by a., 569b
courage not a. of fear, 762a
cry of a. in heart, 1009a
curse of love, 195a
darkness death, 906a
diminishes mediocre passions, 359a
done on his very a., 254a
dost breed continual remem-
berance, 179b
like a winter my a., 959a
love cannot admit a., 356a
love renewed by a. 468a
makes heart fonder, 148a, 88a
of mind we have borne, 553b
of occupation not rest, 457a
of romance in my history, 89a
opens springs of love, 679a
peace not a. of wax, 579a
re-keeping of a., 906a
seemed my flame to qualify, 295b
Ulysses' a., 295b
Amenace that fixed you, 618a
friends a. speak, 507a
from Him I roam, 512a
if to be a. were to be away, 359a
in body present in spirit, 52a
in the spring, 52a
let no one speak ill of a., 128a
one from another, 7b
or dead friend dear, 590a
room of a. child, 256b
thee from felicity, 256b
Absentes, in a. felicior adestus amantes, 128a
Absenti nemo non nocuisse velit, 148a
Absente minded beggar, 875b
Absents, presents beforehand a., 555a
Abisct omen, 149b
Absolutely and in herself complete, 474a
atoms preserved by a. solidarity, 119a
be a. for death, 271a
built a. trust, 81b
constitution a. as any other, 937b
foreknowledge a., 344a
freedom of navigation, 844b
how a. the knee is, 265b
idea of, 954a
Johannes fac totum, 206a
mark you his a. shall, 289b
natures or kinds, 55a
mark of a. beauty, 939a
power corrupts absolutely, 750a
security, 1053a
truth forever a., 659a
Absolutely, corrupts a., 750a
line a. straight, 554b
Absolutely in Bill of Rights, 991b
in world affairs, 1055a
meant prohibitions to be a., 919b
Absolutely tempered by assassina-
tion, 502a
Absolve, compensate bad in man a. him so, 656b
foulness of their fate, 990b
worthy God a. us all, 171b
Absolved from allegiance, 468b
judge condemned when crimi-
unal a., 146a
Absorb as parallax a flame, 738a
Absorbing, reflects images with out a., 777a
Absorbs, country a. him affection-
ately, 669b
tinged by what a. it, 705a
Absinthe from fleshly lusts, 56b
from ignorance, 675a
from intentional wrongdoing, 88a
Absynthism, words from, 609a
Absurdly, parteake as bee a., 777a
Absinthe easy to me, 429b
lean and sallow a., 357b
tend easiness to next a., 264b
sows sand all over, 486b
Abstinence, a. fabis a., 510b
Abstract concepts, 474b
ideas conditioned by time, 861b
liberty not found, 458a
loss of beauty in a., 595a
man in the a., 758b
science knowledge of reasons, 569a
words such as glory, 1044a
Abstracted, take high a. man alone, 579a
Abstracts, and brief chronicles, 269b
Abundant essentially a divorce, 1068b
is essential concept, 1068b
lick a. pomp, 269a
logic of heart a., 406b
man never changes, 548b
poets creatures most a., 412b
proving a. all written, 666b
Absurd, question is a., 10601
rule a., 565b
the a. not the improbable, 679b
to be believed because a., 1431
Absurdities of next age, 817a
Absurdity, dull without a single a., 449a
man only subject to a. 317 privilege of a., 317b
what to do with this a., 883a
Abundance, add more to a., 9711
full sharers in a., 821a
if thou hast a., 56b
in a. lack, 88b
natural and varied a., 1059a
out of a. mouth speaketh, 412
possesses virtue in a., 740b
pray in days of a., 976a
result of brain and brawn, 821
will not suffer him to sleep, 28b
Abundant, blueness a., 668a
good communicated more a. 346a
more a. life, 971a
curator, 679b
wretched and a. Russia, 710a
Abundantly, have life more a. 89b
Abuse, bore without a. name o. gentleman, 651a
cry out loudest its a., 374b
drug it's fashion to a. 796b
how long Canmore a. our pa-
tience, 110b
of greatness, 554a
wicked dreams a., 289a
Abused, better to be much a. 593b
or disabused, 409a
Abuses, evils exist only in a., 503b
excites hatred to conceal a. 538b
Abusing, abstain from a. bodies 88a
of God's patience, 297a
power without a. it, 595b
stop a. my verses or publish 817a
Abydos, Sestos and A. of his
breasts, 507a
Abyss of, time, 295a
Abysmal dark of comfort, 586b
Abys, dark and final a., 1073a
man is rope over a., 805a
nameless a., 722a
of new Dark Age, 921a
Abysse, dread a. unknown tides 796a
Abysinia, Rasellas Prince of A. 428a
Abysinian maid, 524a
Acadeim, groves of A., 124a
olive grove of A., 346b
Academ, they are the books th a., 222a
Academ, inter silvas A., 124a
Academic, dull a. half-dozen, 937l
life, 509b
Academy, Frenchman in A., 430l
Accelerated grimace, 988a
Acceleration proportional to ap-
bled force, 379b
Accent, almost speak English without a., 1011a
Greek a. slanting wrong, 68b
Accents, aged a. untimely words 210b
cought his clear a., 669b
yet unknown, 253a
Acquiring and possessing property, 446a
Acquisition, desire increases with a., 457b
Acquisitions or losses by nature, 472a
Acre, God's a., 621b
in Middlesex, 595b
of barren ground, 926a
Acres, a few paternal a. bound, 409a
broad a. patent of nobility, 733a
happy man works ancestral a., 120b
over whose a. blessed feet, 357b
Acrobat, governor of New York not a., 916b
Act against Constitution, 446a
against natural equity, 446a
as if God did exist, 869b
as if there were God, 759a
beauty and valor and a., 809a
between action and a., 1003a
both a. and know, 959a
bring to light godly a., 949a
but not rely on own ability, 73b
capacity to a. wisely, 861b
condemn fault and not a., 270b
every a. as though thy last, 141b
frankly listen to stars, 695b
has no ethical quality unless chosen a.,
heaven helps not men who will not a., 75b
in doubt to a. or rest, 408b
in living present, 609b
in the moon, 487b
initial a. of culture, 978a
last a. crowns play, 522a
lover's or Roman's part, 406a
no a. of kindness ever wasted, 74b
cannot criminal unless intent crim-
inal, 150a
not judge by one a., 847a
or of a., 859a
of God defined, 1017a
of life, 800a
old age play's last a., 112a
only on that maxim, 445b
our Antipodes, 491a
poem of a. of mind, 529b
power to live and a., 517a
prologues to swelling a., 281a
promptly, 855a
reap an., 110b
sins they love to a., 290b
sleep an a. or two, 959b
think himself a. of God, 679a
two witnesses to overt a., 474a
virtue and prudent a., 459a
vote a. and bring good, 79b
way of sage is to a., 75b
what it is to a. or suffer, 1004b
Acta est fabula, 150a
Action cognominis, 213b
I am A., 128b
Acted, lofty scene be a. o'er, 255a
Acting is suffering, 1004b
of dreadful thing, 524a
only when off he was a., 451a
surrender explaining not a., 916b
Action, accomplishes without any a., 74b
advantage of taking no a., 74b
Action, brave in a. patient in
labor, 725a
crowded with glorious a., 522a
faithful honor clear, 407a
feeling for single good a., 478a
fruit of a. not be motive, 106a
give a. its character, 92a
great end of life a., 725a
group a. in group problems, 915a
horse symbol of a., 986a
imitate a. of the tiger, 245b
imitation of a. that is serious, 98b
impartial in thought and a., 841a
in a. how like an angel, 261a
in a. soar as high, 650b
in bondage to history, 732a
knowledge must come through a., 82b
life a. and passion, 786b
lose the name of a., 260a
just in a., 924a
a. made to follow path of a., 71b
makes the a. fine, 52a
man is origin of his a., 98a
man of a., 1016a
man of a. forced to thought, 893a
mindless a., 1056a
moment not of a. or inaction, 106a
no worthy a. done, 1090a
nor utterance nor speech, 255b
of masses of men, 681a
painting dramatic a., 964b
pious a. sugar o'er, 861b
pious fraud as with bad a., 467b
Puritans gave world a., 659a
science guide of a., 809a
sense of honor in a., 90a
sentiments weigh less than a., 695a
spectator of a. he describes, 721a
suit a. to the word, 262b
Tai takes no a., 74a
test lies in a., 70a
thought child of a., 611a
thought too much for a., 780a
to every a. equal reaction, 579b
truth in a., 612a
vice by a. dignified, 245b
Actions, decisive a. unconsidered, 897b
emanate from personality, 849a
exceeds in his a., 72b
extreme a. ascribed to vanity, 804b
less conscious a. mould lives, 753b
morality of his a., 456a
must be his spirit, 958a
mutual a. of two bodies, 759b
my a. are my ministers', 966b
not always a. nor, 406b
not always true sons, 858a
of the just, 537b
defined from eternity, 732a
rectitude and sincerity of a., 92a
society exists for noble a., 958b
speaks according to his a., 71a
speech is image of a., 66b
submit thoughts and a. to laws, 1018a
think beforehand that a. be res-
olute, 1000a
Actions, thousand a. one
245a
what a. most excellent when our a. do not, 285a
work good of agents, 973a
Active, deeply and inter-
798b
experimentation a. scient-
free a. individuals, 741b
form through figu-
to the vigilant a. brav-
walked with step a., 2
Active, his a. part, 545b
Activity in accordance wit-
170a
property product of a.
scientific a. cumulati-
progressive, 90b
Activity to be a. that
79b
dreamer is a., 958a
well-graced a. leaves, 2a
Actors, like a. in ancient
93b
these our a. were spirit
Acts before he speaks, 71a
feels noblest a. best, 679a
four a. already past, 400b
hit a. being sage, Iago
let a play have five a.
nameless unremember
59a
our angels are, 913a
our li. in a. exempla-
schemed and plotted, 10
keep good a. refre
new, 907b
with such fill a. pe
Actual, dig deep into a.
solid earth a. world, 680a
true account of a. is
68b
Activity of thought is 1
Actus non facit reum, 150a
Acute inquisitive dexter-
Acutely, companion so fr
tude a., 909b
A.D. the
elsewhere, 760b
Ad astra per aspera, 150a
infinitum, so procede
maiorem Dei gloriam, 18
schemed a. insomnac, 759a
Adage, poor cat i' the 2
Adagios of islands, 1049a
Adam and Eve and pin
944b
and his wife, 642a
believe in A. and Eve
brought death into world
called his wife's name
deer sleep upon a., 5b
had our, 490b
in A. all die, 53a
offending A., 245a
old A., 61b
rage and hate from A.
906b
son of A. and Eve, 87b
the goodliest man, 942a
was a gardener, 213a, 97:
was but human, 769a
When A. delved, 1084a
wonder what A. and Eve
925a
young A. Cupid, 225b
Adamant for drift, 920a
frame of a., 427a
Adamantine chains, 541b
Adam's dream, 586b
fall, 882a
hold up a. profession, 265b
in A. ear left voice, 542a
in A. fell sinned, 1096a
sons conceived in sin, 3112a-b
Adams vote for Douglass, 858a
Adam-zad, no truce with A., 876a
Adaptation, struggle for a., 553a
Adapted, means plainly a. to end, 485b
my kind of fooling, 986b
Adazzle dim, 858a
Add hue to rainbow, 265b
more to abundance, 971b
one cubit to stature, 412a
power to or detract, 659a
to these retired leisure, 553b
to those with too much, 551b
what we can to life, 817b
Added, these things a. unto thee, 859b
Adored the like a. devil, 19b
stinging like an a., 26a
tread upon the lion and a., 20b
Adicted, really a. artist, 799b
Adding insult to injury, 453b
Addition of volumes of A., 465b
Addled mosses, 586a
Addressed, envelope a. to you, 1057b
her winged words, 66b
Addressing popular audiences, 98b
Adds precious seeing to the eye, 222a
Adelante adelante, 750a
Adequate, no a. military defense, 982b
strength not a. to resist, 99b
Adesite fideles, 150a
Adhere, time nor place did then a., 295b
Adherence to Monroe Doctrine, 848a
Adieu, bid you welcome a., 750b
to chess tableaux, 248b
fair day a., 256a
forevermore my dear, 494a
kind friends, 1100a
live in peace a., 415a
my native shore, 1555a
she cries and waved, 401a
Adjectives, American without qualifying a., 871b
straddled a., 986a
Adjoining, lain in A. room, 756a
Adjoint, learning an a. to yourself, 222a
Adjusted in the tomb, 756a
Adjustment of colonial claims, 848b
Adjusts tumbled head, 728b
Administered, whate'er best a. best, 490b
Administration, conduct affairs of
Admirably, those which most a.
flourish, 952a
Admiral cheered them holding
out hope, 172a
Devey was the A., 751a
kill a. from time to time, 417a
last of all an a. came, 552a
Admirals have died of gout, 564b
Admiralty, blood price of a., 553a
Admiration, as great in a. as her-
self, 985b
from fastidious, 555a
jumps from a. to love, 555a
of the poet, 559a
only of weak minds, 548b
season your a., 258a
Admiration, culture lives by a., 796a
Adopting fools a., 403b
to a. and see, 574b
most men a. virtue, 548b
that riches grow in hell, 543a
to a. we should not understand, 135b
too simple to a. it, 552a
we like those who a. us, 556a
where none a., 545a
Admired, celebrity never more a.,
die honored and a., 92a
few a. by own domestic, 196b
that she might a. be, 215b
Admires, coral lip a., 427a
mainly a. mean things, 660a
Admiring bog, 753b
in gloomy shade, 545b
Senate a. its members, 776b
Admission, charge a. to take from
front, 895b
Admit I'm licked, 1015b
impediments, 254a
never a. them in sight, 553b
no kind of traffic, 295b
some faults men readily a., 135b
Admitted, good pun may be a.,
465b
Admonished me the unloved year, 1057a
Adolescence's doubt, 657b
Adonais, soul of A. like star, 571b
weep for A., 571a
Adonay, my a. hath a sweet tooth,
203a
this A. in loneliness, 551a
Adoo, welcome a., 750b
Adopt character of octopus, 77a
Adopting European war tactics,
997b
Adoption, their a. tried, 586b
Adoration, breathless with a.,
down in a. falling, 158a
for a. all the ranks, 444a
Adorations, Desires and A., 571b
Adore, command where I a., 252b
I despise them, 159b
Jews kiss and infidels a., 404a
my gifts instead of me, 553b
now I a. my life, 1086b
Adored first wife, 859b
I have still a., 526a
in every chime a., 412b
spirit of Liberty, 564a
stil be a., 549a
Adores, rap seraph and, 408b
to what he cannot understand,
770b
Adorn, Greece Italy and England
did a., 370b
manners must a. knowledge,
415b
modest looks cottage a., 450b
nothing he did not a., 452a
old England to a., 876b
point moral or a. tale, 477a
Adorned, holy city a. for hus-
band, 558b
humble grave a., 460a
in naked beauty more a., 545b
subject, 416a
Adornin', bride in rich a., 811b
Adornment, some women hand-
some without a., 1112a
Adorns and cheers our way, 447a
true friends, 715b
Adulation, bursts with windy a.,
776a
Adult, world of a. life, 556a
Adulterers, drunkards liars and
Adulteries of art, 502b
Adultery, committed a. in his
heart, 40a
gods call a., 556a
philosophy of a., 916a
thou shalt not commit a., 99a
Advance, not to go back to a.,
412a
of science an evolution, 858b
quality of American civiliza-
tion, 1064a
retrograde if not a., 466a
Advanced, death's pale flag not a., 256b
guard of working class, 950b
other world by which faith a.,
175b
outdistance a. countries, 905b
true friends, 715b
work they who fought a., 659a
Advancement of pure science,
1065a
Advances, Chief who in triumph a.,
520a
in direction of dreams, 685b
scientific a. available, 982b
Advancing, flowers slowly a., 985a
Advantage in the past judged, 95a
mixed up for mutual a., 291b
nailled for our a., 557b
nature to a. dressed, 405a
no way of taking a., 505a
of taking no action, 74b
oncan gain a. on shore, 295b
over cleverer boys, 919b
them that take a. get a., 689a
Advantages, in hope of fair a.,
256a
little a. every day, 425b
tries to keep a. of life, 921b
fair a. of tomorrow, 577a
most unto itself, 7372a
politics greatest a., 394b
some for a., 988a
through railway to a., 951b
vitality of thought in a., 881b
Adventurer, no lover and no a., 845a
well-wishing a., 291b
Adventures come into harbor,
816a
embellish a., 458a
Adventures

Adventures of Tom Sawyer, 761a
Adventuring, by a. both, 23b
Adverbs only qualifications I respect, 800a
Advertizers, do as a. do in law, 219a
Adversary, sallies out and sees a., 740a
that mine a. had written a book, 16a
your a. the devil, 57a
Adverse to rights of other citizens, 480a
Adversity as incident of service, 955b
best discover virtue, 208a
blessing of New Testament, 208a
breathing of a., 92a
contending with a., 911a
dark hour of a., 550a
enemy not hidden in a., 938a
faint in the day of a., 26a
good things which belong to a., 208a
if not taste of a., 951b
in a. difficult to find friend, 92a
in a. keep even mind, 181b
in day of a. consider, 82a
middle-aged a., 1032a
more supportable, 755b
not without comforts, 208a
of sharpe a. worste kynde, 165a
remorse wakes up in a., 436b
sometimes hard, 577b
studies a. refuge in a., 110b
sweet are uses of a., 245b
test of strong men, 150b
tries friends, 127a
Adversity's sweet milk philosophy, 225a
Adversity to dignity of high calling, 452b
Advertise, don't tell they'd a., 735a
it pays to a., 1101b
Adventures, tell ideals by a., 894a
Advertising, devotion to a., 915b
Advice, few profit by a., 125b
given so profusely as a., 553b
is seldom when some, 415b
old like to give good a., 555b
smallest current coin, 791b
tea and comfortable a., 582b
to persons about to marry, 810a
to persons about to write history, 750a
unwise to be heedless while giving a., 129b
we may give a., 556b
Advice, lengthened sage a., 495b
Advise, Death whom none could a., 199b
the prince 1001a
Advisedly, entered into a., 61a
Advise, take wheat without a., 168b
Advocate, good have no need of a.
but is Christ thy a., 981b
Aegaeon, booming surge of A., 93b
heard it on A. 714b
Aegritudinem, diem adiernere a.
Aemus, mother of A. and his race, 112b
Aequam memento rebus in ar- dus, 121b
Aeschylos, thundering A., 305b
Aesculapius of our age, 358a
Aeson, herbs that did renew A., 255a
Aesop's f ay, 575b
fox, 310b
Aesthetic conception of life, 850b
high a. hand, 756b
intellectual wants, 794b
moral soil for a. growth, 918a
painting not a. operation, 964b
recognition of pattern, 861b
Aetna's flames, 1085a
Afar and asunder, 765a
from a. to view flight, 878a
Affected, a. slanderer and a., 286a
A-feelin' blue, 845a
Affability, man of lowliness and a., 179a
Affable, hardly more a. than cameo, 910a
Affair, world is a strange a., 306b
Affairs, absolutes in world a., 1055a
a. of crisis of human a., 485b
debate of commonwealth a., 243a
Nature better understands her a., 191b
office and a. of love, 454b
for political a., 631b
tide in a. of men, 256a
wealth the sinews of a., 104b
Affamé, ventre a., 555b
Affect, learned pedants much a., 552a
study what you most a., 219a
Affectuation of a., 424a
spruce a., 225b
Affect, zealously a. in good, 53b
Affecting charity and devotion, 1018
natural simple a., 451a
to seem unaffected, 969a
Affect and guilt, 1108a
attraction and a., 913a
beaming in one eye, 670a
bear a. without pride, 813a
cannot hold bent, 252a
heath unknown bottom, 250b
let falling out be renewing of a., 108a
neither heat a. limb, 271a
ever wasted, 622a
Not break bonds of a., 637b
on things above, 54b
slave to animosity or a., 461b
strong a. stirs spirit, 558a
thy intention stabs, 295a
two qualities inspire a., 98a
Affectation, faith an a. thing, 996b
Affectationally, country absorbs him a., 695b
Affectation, be kindly a., 51a
Affectio's, to me-wards your a. strong, 510a
Affections, bless it for kind a., 544a
dark as Erebus, 256b
great primary human a., 712a
great strain on a., 609a
hath not a. feud a., 235b
holiness of heart's bottom, 554b
life history of a., 550a
of a. mild, 568b
Affections, old offenses new, 254a
run to waste, 552a
sensible a. of flesh, 550a
which attend human life
Affects to nod, 717a
to renounce principles, 799a
Affirm life, 959a
uprising unceasing, 64a
what seems to be true
Affirmation of individual of life, 959a
of world and ethics, 959a
Affirmative, minds naturi
77ob
speak the a., 610a
Afflict, coward conscience 217b
to reason 459b
Afflicted, commend thos are a., 60a
Affliction alters, 756b
broad of a., 138b
collected in depths of a. day, 36a
enamored of thy parts
forgetfulness a., 518a
furnace of a., 535b
one day smile, 221a
pay in a. or defect, 910b
saveth in time of a., 37a
water of a., 125b
Affluence, rising from a. 1055a
Affluent society, 1065a
Afford, cannot a. indig 526b
our costly seasons, 1082a
purest treasure mortal ti 256a
selling houses for more
people could a., 986b
statesman cannot a. to b. 983a
Affright air at Agincourt
the bad a., 456b
Affrighted, rend the a. skie
Afoot, sensible man not a. me
Affronts with his own da 1058b
Affire, Uclegon's a. next
A-fishing, east wind never
when he goes a., 325b
gone a., 352b
time is stream I go a. it
inland, golden lilies a., 619a
Aflutter like washing or 1069a
A-flying, Old Time is s. 326b
Afoot and lighthearted, 701
A game is a., 850a
game's a., 244a
swiftest traveler goes a. thousand actions once a
Afraid, be not a. neither
mayed, 10b
be not a. of greatness
be not a. of life, 794a
be not a. of sudden fear
be not a. to give that lift
because we tremble, 794a
contempt for governor a., 81b
death is a. of him, 146b
dying to be a. of thee for the terror by nigh
Age

INDEX

Aged, youth becomes as a., 271a
Agent, actions work good of a., 373b
free as a youth was before, 142b
imagination a. of perception, 548b
thus the poor a. despised, 869b
trust no a., 246a
Agents, public officers a., 771a
Age's, poison for a. 100th, 85a
Ages, all a. believed in gods, 935b
and a. hence, 926b
before history, 452b
cycle of the a. renewed, 116b
empirism of a. in face, 846b
famous to all a., 340a
forties the dangerous a., 102a
God our help in a. past, 396b
gone a. long ago, 58a
heir of all a., 627b
how many a. hence, 255a
now he belongs to the a., 677a
pass vividly down a., 910a
prior a. haven't thought of, 452b
rock of A., 469a
seven a., 849a
thousand a. in Thy sight, 396b
three poets in three a., 270b
through a. one purpose, 847b
value from esteem of a., 366b
ye unborn a., 442a
Agglomeration called Holy Ro-
man Empire, 417a
Agglutinative, tonsorial or a. type, 908b
Aggrandizement, no a. territorial or other, 974a
Aggravate, I will a. my voice, 27a
Aggravation of self, 776b
Aggravations, accept minor a., 817b
 Aggregate efforts of busy multi-
tude, 730b
interests of community, 430a
Aggression of Germany, 1012a
threaten a., 974b
Aggressions, when a. require war, 947b
Aggressors, quarantine the a., 972a
Aglin, off a. on a., 897b
Agin, court, bright air at A., 243a
Aging people in contraction of life, 935b
person give attention to self, 935b
Aglitement of the air, 1072a
A-gley, gang aft a., 492b
Aglow, all a. is the work, 117b
Agnes, world dear A. is strange, 540b
Agnes, she A. Eve, 818b
Agnosco veteris vestigia flammane, 118b
Agnostic, compliment to be called a., 844b
judges neither Catholic nor a., 97a
Agnosticism, that's all a. means, 844b
Agnus Dei, 59a
A-go-ing out with tide, 671b
Agonies, errors a. and fears, 758a
exultations a., 512b
small talk dies in a., 570a
Agonizing, fierce a. meek, 907a
Agoing, most a. sp reappraisal, 1076a
Agony, charm a. with, 812b
leave off a., 812b
strong swimmer in a. will find Thee, 1068a
Agree, agreed we can't a., 868b
all things differ a.
birds in little nests; free thought for those 789a
how a. kettle and p. let mankind a., 572a
music and poetry a., 309c
people have good sense us, 956a
the more we didn't a.
two of a trade never a.
Agreeable, do not want a., 533b
greatest not most a., 888a
haint one a. feet, 659a
in conversation, 549b
person agreed with me. to escape mental exertio
what is more a. than a.
Agreed, affect you a. ing, 469b
Agreed, except they be to differ, 532b
we together can't agree
Agreement, living in a. w
love is a., 211a
on nuclear control, 1074b
who does not forget old age
with hell, 618b
Agreements, nations temp
violate a., 972a
Agreets, agreeable person a
large style a. not with 214b
Agricultural men the 1 153a
Agriculture, all taxes fall u
458b
navigation commerce a.
Ago of skeleton, 1002a
Ago's privilege, 227a
Agoes, praise doth nour
war dearth age a., 907b
Ah Sin was his name, 75b A
Ahab, all evil to crazy A.
he ran before A., 13b
who went to Askelor
Afoye, man who never i
1050b
of the world, 75a
sure you're right go a.
Askloond of Swab, 675b
A-hunting, daddy's g
1049b
daren't go a., 729a
upon St. David's Day,
will go, 424a
Aid, alliteration's artful a.
and comfort, 474a
Alden, alliteration's artful a.
and comfort, 474a
Alden, alliteration's artful a.
and comfort, 474a
come to a. of party,
expletives feeble a. join

1164
The text is not legible due to the quality of the image. It appears to be a page from a book or a document, but the content cannot be accurately transcribed.
Alloth, Death a., 1045b
invisiie in night, 844a
now he's gone a., 475b
Al oats means I love you, 1030a
Oe, 1030a
Alone a banished man, 1084a
alone all a., 545b
and merry at forty, 560b
and paled loitering, 58a
ar should stand a., 754b
as sparrow a. upon house top, 21a
be a. on earth, 553b
being human born a., 990b
to live a., 50b
bee with my outcast state, 291b
bought to walk a., 322a
Britain fight a., 943b
can let live a. at peace, 974a
could you will be a., 132a
do not live in world a., 999a
go it a., 588a
grief mine a., 563a
grief we a., 893a
heaven a. given away, 63a
bell is a., 1007a
here at gate a., 62a
how I said a. a., 293b
how women pass time a., 865b
I a. sit lingering here, 632b
I did it, 900a
I lie down a., 854b
I sleep a., 60b
I stand a., 1018a
I want to be a., 1056a
in bee-loud glade, 879b
in the midst of the earth, 30b
in the night, 983a
intercruel colossal a., 812a
Jacob was left a., 7b
leaving me never a., 754a
Lesbia's sparrow all a., 945b
let her a. she will court you, 92a
let me a., 15a
let us a., 645b
long way I tread a., 574b
love him a., 1018a
love is left a., 646a
love lives not a. in brain, 223a
loved him for himself a., 481a
man a. at moment of birth, 1030a
man a. no chance, 1045a
man a. start today, 682b
man is a., 689b, 1056b
man not sufficiently a., 908b
man thinking or working is a., 683b
man with God strive, 557a
never a. accompanied with
noble thoughts, 205a
never less a. than when a., 50b
never less a. than wholly a.,
111b
not a. God is within, 193a
not good that man be a., 5b
not live by bread a., 10a
nothing accomplished a., 1045b
on wide wide sea, 525b
one minute a. with him, 561a
pace about room a., 1005b
right to be let a., 832a
sometimes be a., 322b
soon find himself a., 490a
stranger and a., 1045b
strongest stands a., 752b
though in wilderness never a.,
183a
Always, poor a. with you, 44a
suspect everybody, 670a
the beautiful answer, 1031a
three o'clock, 1030b
Alyosh, not God I don't ac
A., 708a
Am, all that I was I a., 6
I a. not what I was, 4
I a. that I a., 8a
I a. what I a., 53a
I think therefore I a., 2
my God perhaps I a., 11
not a fly, 403a
sames of a., 1031b
tell them I a., 444a
what I. a. so shall thou be,
1
Amanitun irae amoris integ
Amaranth, no fields of a., 9
Amaryllis, anger of a. thing,
116b
sport with A., 338a
Amateur, bennet a. and pro
Amateurs, nation of a., 321b
ruined by a., 999a
the unlearned, 403a
Amazed and curious, 496a
gazing rustics, 450a
I am a. methinks, 237a
silent and a., 701b
Ambassador, peace a., 656a
Ambassadors in every qua
660b
Amber, bee preserved in a.,
flies preserved in a., 153a
pretty in a. to observe, 1
scent of odorous perfume, 1
waves of grain, 849a
Amber-dropping hair, 537b
Ambiguities, smile vehicle fo
656a
Ambiguous undulations, 953a
Ambition a species of mad:
374a
374a the pride cruelty and
199b
bookish a., 908b
Cesare without a., 747b
choke with a. of meaner
214a
distraction uglification, 1
rove men to become f
115b
first sprung, 46a
flogging away a., 554a
forsoke even a., 561a
hearts, bennet a., 438a
ignorance a. or iniquite,
let not a. mock, 440a
low a. and pride of kings,
low a. and thirst of praise,
made of sternner stuff, 253b
of living like Thureau, 1
public life worthiest a.,
soldier's virtue, 285a
thick-sighed, 50a
1045b
to be fair, 454a
to grasp continent, 720a
to reign is worth a., 542a
vain the a. of kings, 515a
vauling a., 205b
waste that make a. virtue,
when not with a. joined,
who doth a. shun, 248a
INDEX

Ambition's, young a. ladder, 254a
Ambitions, alien a., 1049a
let go hold of a., 1041a
look beyond own a., 1075b
weaken their a., 75b
which climb on miseries, 844a
whispering a., 1001b
Ambitious, abject usually a., 374a
as I, 549a
finger, 297b
man have no satisfaction, 509a
materially a., 997a
picturesque liar, 75b
write in a. poverty, 139a
Ambitiously, leaders a. contending,
480a
Ambles, who Time a. withal, 249b-a 359a
Ambrose, streams flow with a., 85a
Ambre quelle a. est sans défauts, 830a
Amebas at start not complex, 905b
Amedee Ronsardelette, 141a
Ames, vivamus atque a., 114b
Amen, sound of great A., 726a
stuck in my throat, 285b
will no man say a., 228a
Amend your ways, 54a
Amendment, little said soon a., 195a
Amending, constitutional right of a., 637a
Amendment, First A. has erected wall, 991a
Fourteenth A. not enact Spen-
er, 787b
guarantee of First A., 991b
I am for First A., 991b
Peal of Eighteenth A., 990b
Amends, by beauty made a., 893a
America America, 849a
at last I was going to A., 969a
bad Americans die go to A., 1071b
bomb on Hiroshima on A. too, 700b
bresh with A. calamity, 89a
business of Americas, 911a
cannot be ostrich, 841b
chosen home of newspapers, 715b
destiny of republics of A., 680a
discovered accidentally, 997b
don't sell A. short, 1109a
Englishman interested in A.,
1049b
establishment in A., 1071b
faith in A., 1082b
for me, 827b
furnished Washington, 548a
getting on in A., 913a
glorious morning for A., 444a
God have mercy on A., 967b
God's crucible, 870b
gone to degeneration, 786a
great future for A., 1047b
great question debated in A.,
463a
half brother of world, 679a
huntmen are up in A., 331a
I believe in A., 1059b
I hear A. singing, 669b
I love you, 1069b-1071a
is just ourselves, 715b
land of wonders, 519b
America, let A. be A. again, 1011a
melting pot, 870b
middle class in A. the nation,
1075b
my country hardly a nation, 986b
my country Paris home town,
935b
my new-found land, 907a
miser after man, 997b
never forget noble things, 909b
nothing less than whole A.,
452b
of dreams at an end, 788b
of poverty, 1082a
only idealistic nation, 842b
political democracy in A., 709a
rejoice that A. resisted, 455a
renounced from wrangling world,
467a
rock underlies A., 650a
so happy as A., 467a
spend blood and might, 824a
sick in state of A., 452a
the other A., 1082a
ttrue original native of A., 452a
typical literary product of A.,
960a
wry A., 1077b
war in which A. engaged, 467a
was primitivism, 978a
promises, 1012b
what is left of A., 598b
you cannot conquer A., 456b
you have it better, 479a
youth of A. tradition, 840a
American, advance A. civilization,
1058a
bathrooms, 1095b
bills of rights, 446a
born live and die an A., 548b
bred, 592b
cast of thought, 898a
children's books, 865b
complex fate being A., 798a
concern of A. education, 1068a
continent not colonization, 491b
circle of A. liberty, 548b
empire careers onward, 1095b
experiment of A. people, 461b
flag floats from hill, 451b
genius, 1065b
business of great patriot man and A.,
812b
greatest A. friend, 492b
has no sense of privacy, 898a
how behave toward A. govern-
ment, 681a
hundred percent A. idiot, 898a
I also am an A., 548a
I am A. bred, 592b
I am an A., 993b
if I were A., 450a
imitate Europe not A. litera-
ture, 650a
is this A. genius, 1065b
jumps into train, 867b
leader's soul, 610a
life powerful solvent, 867b
literature from one book, 1045b
literature in proper sense, 898a
love mankind except A., 452b
moralism, 1065b
most A. of Americans, 509a
most pecksnifian of A. cities,
960b
Me, 1041b
myth, 1047a
names, 1041b
new deal for A. people, 970b
good or not, 1049a
not Virginian but A., 469b
American, one hundred percent
A., 943a
pass to A. strand, 354a
at patrician leveler, 716b
point of view, 899b
pretentious A. authors, 960a
professors like literature dead,
987a
gulp more reasonable, 1064a
raise hand against A. lady, 852a
Revolution not to obtain free-
dom, 997b
right A. stuff, 772a
right to be treated as wish,
1074a
rigged individualism, 990b
says he loves country, 1048b
science thing of future, 815a
sense to A. people, 1049a
so I am an A., 993b
social fences, 1047a
subtleties of A. joke, 759a
theater aspirant, 1050b
tinker with anything, 1046b
turn of language, 898a
two-ess an A. a Negro, 849b
what dissatisfies in A. civiliza-
tion, 716b
without qualifying adjectives,
811b
write well of A. things, 758a
written in A. way, 898a
American fool, 1057a
American's guarantee of freedom,
989b
Americans, brave A. all, 450b
dislain to be instruments, 849a
engaged A. go to Europe, 859a
freemen or slaves, 461a
good A. die go to Paris, 893b
good at long shot, 553b
have taken umbrage, 810a
hope of world, 446b
hypenated A., 849b
I love the A., 456a
in A. spark of idealism, 859a
know how to worship woman,
771b
let us all be A., 811b
love of wealth in all A. do,
617a
look outward, 858a
new generation of A., 1072b
of African descent, 753a
prefer Continent, 898b
refuse to learn languages, 898b
responsibilities because A.,
1082a
strength of A., 617a
this generation of A., 971b
Amethist, steeples swim in a.,
758b
Amalthea tree, 820b
Amiable, good a. or sweet, 548a
good nature more a. than beau-
ty, 548a
how a. are the tabernacles, 20a
lovely death, 256b
weakness, 442b
words, 665b
Amicable, candid and a. relations,
452a
Amicably if they can, 590b
Amice gray, 549a
Amici dien perdidi, 159b
A-milketing sir she said, 1055a
Amis, le choix fait les a., 458a
Amis, nothing comes a. so money
comes, 219a
1169
INDEX

Amiss or out of place, 1064a
Amiz, thou shalt never do a., 57b
Amituntur, non a. sed prae-
mis muntur, 50a
Amity, absolute a., 1052a
Ammer along 'ard 'igh road, 810a
Amniral, mast of some great a., 528b
Ammunition, pass a., 1062a
Amo amas, 478a
odi et a., 115a
Amoebas at start not complex, 3853
Among them but not of them, 556b
Amor, and after A. vincit omnia, 60ob
batallas de a. campo de pluma, 128b
A. che muove il sole e l'altre stelle, 163a
emphis vincit a., 117a
vincit insomnias, 1061b
Amorous descant sung, 542b
excite my a. propensities, 452b
from a. causes springs, 404a
nightingale a., 772b
not too a. of far, 915a
of their strokes, 287b
sweet reluctant a. delay, 345a
tangled in a. nets, 346b
Amorphous, all was vague and a., 110a
Amortization of heart and soul, 1086a
Amount of Hannah Cook, 1102a
Amour, doux comme l'a., 482a
A. fait tourner le monde, 1105b
A. l'histoire de la vie des femmes, 502b
or ne badine pas avec l'a., 657a
un peu d'a., 721b
Amphibious ill-born mob, 382a
Amphitrite, O sweet A., 695b
Amphion, I am the true A., 371a
ttrue A. gives dinners, 561b
Ample, cabined a. spirit, 717b
knowledge her a. page, 440b
room and verge enough, 441b
Ampler ether, 516b
Amplification of oratory, 473a
Amplified, hand prosperity down a., 848a
Amuck, too discreet to run a., 411b
Amurath, not A. an A. succeeds, 242b
Amuse his riper stage, 402a
you with stories, 456b
Amused according to taste, 960b
by his presumption, 1032a
delicately and uneasingly a., 960b
we are not a., 699a
Amusement, let early education be a., 244b
Amusements, great friend to pub-
ic a., 434a
Amusing with numerous errors, 504b
Anamnusis, what if A. is dark, 116b
Amyris, for A. made, 1102b
Anaschronism, periodization of history a., 1047b

Analogies, linked a., 697a
make one more at home, 834a
prove nothing, 854a
Analogy least misleading thing, 730b
Analysis, last point reached by a.,
474b
submit data to a., 479a
Analyze, culture a. itself, 861b
Anarch, thy hand great A., 414a
Anarchic, weeping a. Aphrodite, 1060a
Anarchy, digest of a., 454a
freedom cure of a., 455a
mere a. loosed on world, 882a
of poverty, 979b
show me greater evil, 82a
wild a. of drink, 504a
Anathema Maranatha, 53a
Anatomizing of motives, 608b
Anatomy, learn a. from dissec-
tions, 312b
Pinch a mere a., 218b
Ancestor I feel shame in recalling, 725b
Ancestors created world of shad-
ows, 955a
cut off brightness, 955a
democracy makes man forget a.,
617a
glory belongs to our a., 1373a
in Rome, 503b
look backward to a., 454a
no need of a. 417a
of honorable gentleman, 611b
owe it to a. 1091a
part of self, 799b
true picture of a., 596b
turned savage wilderness, 453b
very good kind of folks, 480b
wisdom of our a., 452a
Ancestral, amidst tall a. trees, 572b
happy man works a. acres, 120b
in a. Troy's sung, 3isb
look backward to a., 454a
of no need of a. 417a
of an honest gentleman, 611b
of a. 1091a
Amphora, part of self, 799b
true picture of a., 596b
turned savage wilderness, 453b
very good kind of folks, 480b
wisdom of our a., 452a
Ancestral, amidst tall a. trees, 572b
happy man works a. acres, 120b
in a. Troy's sung, 3isb
look backward to a., 454a
of no need of a. 417a
of an honest gentleman, 611b
owe it to a. 1091a
Ancestor, heirs to polish of a.,
718a
of the, 718a
honest hand-working a., 1027a
pride of a. 454a
Anchor, all sail no a., 597a
heaves ship free, 650b
hoist instantly a., 708b
holding a. aloft, 218b
it is time raise a., 707a
of love is death, 807a
that a. holds, 654a
Anchorage, long A. we leave, 703a
Anchored, fleet of stars a., 980a
Anchoring, yond tall a. bark, 279b
Anchorite, sainthood of an a., 555a
Ancient, according to a. custom,
91b
account a. ordinal retrograde, 806b
and fish-like smell, 979a
and honorable, 912a
and natural strength, 444b
angels keep a. places, 857a
around a. track, 730b
close her from a. walls, 491a
Ancient, Europe of a. para
590a
fear thee a. mariner, 935a
feed fat the, 496b
good grace, 852b
good uncoutch, 652a
heavens fresh and strong, 1081b
hills a. as sun, 574a
how left the a. love, 480b
landmark, 952b
stands in Bill of 1057b
like actors in a. plays, 514b,
mariner, 525a
Mariner called Old Sailor, marry a. people, 55zb
models perpetuated, 142a
most a. profession, 872a
of a. race by birth, 395b
of days, 53a
order swerves, 892a
power of fright, 1054b
praise of a. authors, 318a
raven, 643a
recognize signals of a. fin
161b
remove not the a. land
25b
sacrifice, 875b
sanity in a. literature, 579a
sing a. ways, 879b
suit of a. black, 953a
these times are a. times,
trusty drouthy crony, 495b
walked among a. trees,
with the a. is wisdom,
writers say, 883b
Ancents, speak of a. without a.
atri, 415b
we are a. of the earth, 161b
wisdom of the a., 452a
Andalusia, weather like April
A., 1752a
Anderson, John A. my jo Jc
494b
Andrew with brindled hair, 8
Andrey, Prince A. went to to
732b
Ane, I've lost but a., 468a
Anedotage, fell into a., 616b
Anemone, delicate algae and a.,
1006a
Anesthesia bastard substi
861b
perceptual a., 960a
Anew, ruined love when built
294a
think a. act a., 680b
Anfractuous rocks, 1001b
Aneur, pur comme un a.,
Angel and archangel join
125a
appear to each lover, 68a
as you are insect in you,
beautiful ineffectual a.,
consideration like a. came,
curse his better a., 452b
devil an a. too, 869b
drew one a., 669b
ended and in Adam's ear,
faces like, 597b
golden hours on a. wings,
good and bad a., 310b
half a. half bird, 667a
he is a. of light, 684a
INDEX

Animal

Angels, hold the fleet a. fast, 481
how like a. came I down, 378a
I who fashioned myself a., 56b
in action how like an a., 421a
Israfel, 641b
like an a. sings, 235b
like patriarch's a., 625b
look homeward A., 359a
lost a. of ruined paradise, 571a
loud uplifted a. trumpets, 383b
man neither a. nor beast, 356b
ministering a. thou, 519b
of death abroad, 658a
do of death spread wings, 559a
of the Lord came upon them, 49a
of Lord came down, 384a
on the outward side, 271b
or earthly paragon, 291a
pure as a., 485b
Recording A., 429a
send a. before thee, 9a
shall my sister be, 668a
dshe drew an a. down, 371b
shined in my a. infancy, 362b
sigh word of A. King, 490a
soon as I went an a. came, 468a
strength like fallen a., 580a
that presided o'er birth, 490b
time is a., 498a
to radiant a. linked, 495b
visited few and far between, 587b
white as an English child, 486b
whose heartstrings lute, 641b
wings cast shadow, 1018b
woman yet thin, an a., 660a
would act a. beast, 362b
wrestled as a. with Jacob, 356b
writing in book, 551b
write like an a., 499a
Angelheaded hipsters, 1081b
Angelic host proclaimed, 45b
songs swelling, 679b
sprite, 307b
to love for sake of loving, 669a
Angel's, dropped from a. wing, 517a
her a. face, 509a
philosophy clip a. wings, 581b
quill from a. wing, 517a
tear, 599a
wit and singular learning, 179a
Angels, air awash with a., 1079a
glorious, 78a
all pallid and wan, 642b
alone that soar above, 558a
and ministers of grace, 285a
are bright still, 296b
are painted fair, 369a
as far as a. ken, 541b
ascending and descending, 72a, 48b
aspiring to be a., 408a
beggar carried by, 47a
bending near earth, 657b
better a. of our nature, 697b
B'lieve in God and a., 778b
blew your trumpets a., 307b
by that sin fell the a., 298a
coming after me, 1101a
death nor life nor a., 51a
desire of power caused a. to fall, 202b
entertained a. unwares, 56a
tear to tread, 404a
food too fine for a., 381b
Angels, forget-me-not of a., 626a
tour a. to my bed, 357a
give his a. charge over thee, 420b
glorious fault of a., 406a
go with me like good a., 958a
guardian a. sung this strain, 301a
hark the herald a. sing, 438b
hear a. sing, 697b
holy a. guard thy bed, 396b
if a. fell, 406a
in forms of Kings, 472a
in heaven above, 644a
invite God and his a., 308b
keep ancient places, 857a
lead us in peace, 1079a
love as a. man, 618a
made him a little lower than the a., 179a
made spectacle to a., 52a
maiden a. name Lornor, 643a
make the a. weep, 271a
maketh his a. spirits, 55b
men tu-rned into a., 891b
men would be a., 408a
Michael and a. fought, 58a
mer like a. till passion dies, 302a
on side of a., 612b
only God and a. lookers-on, 279a
our acts our a. are, 515a
pass in a. say, 603a
preventing a. met it, 570b
progeny of light, 546b
as a., 459b
send his a. with trumpet, 28b
sigh thee to thy rest, 865b
sons of men and a. say, 452a
sorrow for a., 602b
sweating I was right, 641a
tears such as a. weep, 342b
they have the faces of a., 148b
tongues of a. is, 558a
trumpet-tongued, 28b
twice descending, 734a
walking like a. white, 801a
we shall hear a., 858b
where a. fear to tread, 404a
were with a. and archangels, 41b
with a. and cashboxes for hearts, 591a
women are a. wooling, 267b
would be gods, 408a
wrote of a. and God, 497b
ye like a. appear, 715b
yield eternal thanks, 441a
Angels' bread made bread of man, 15b man did eat a. food, 158b
visits short and bright, 386a
Angelus, once at the A., 782a
Anger, a God slow to a., 148
at cloch of his body, 98b
tempt and a. of, 52b
forget a. before sleep, 558a
furious a., 58a
he that is slow to a., 24b
is a short madness, 159a
is a weed, 147b
makes them reveals horror, 1063a
monstrous a. of guns, 1085b
more in sorrows than a., 258a
of Amaryllis, 116b
of Lord kindled, 458a
of lovers renewes love, 108a
Anger one of sinews of soul, 333b
prove not children to a., 254b
take care you strike in a., 871a
these you but a. herd them in mine a., 95b
words of pain tones of a., 159b
Angle, brother of the A., 385b
in every a. get, 506a
Angle, honest a., 585b
no man born an a., 358b
now with God, 366a
Angles, too good for any but a., 459b
Angles, that they were called A., 148b
Angi, non A. sed Angeli, 148b
Angling, be quiet and go a., 546b
for a. rod a sturdy oak, 332a
frequent practicer of a., 366a
like mathematics, 358b
like virtue of humility, 56a
ever fully learners, 740b
of as it thunders, 385a
produce gentleness, 368a
reward to itself, 358b
Anglo-American negotiation, 1011b
Anglo-Catholic in religion, 1008a
Angry, be ye a., 54a
bells of full of a. wind, 882b
feel a. because we strike, 794a
feigned an a. look, 359a
God, 1075a
I was a. with my foe, 459b
I was a. with my friend, 496b
in hands of a. God, 1075a
like as a. looks, 438a
looking for a. fix, 1081b
opposition to idea, 937a
passions rise, 358b
prayers, 906a
profound and a. dust, 853b
tears gone, 881b
when a. count four, 746a
when a. count ten, 472b
when a. doth weep, 740a
when a. weep, 755a
wrench alike vigilance, 1077a
Anguish, divinest, 685b
edges of laughter and a., 927a
ed a. tremble, 441b
lessened by another's a., 223a
manliness bleeds with a., 696b
must an a. pay, 734a
not often in dissolution, 565a
of bereavement, 640a
of the marrow, 1002a
pain and a. wring brow, 519b
pale A. keeps gate, 841a
what my a. to thee, 719b
whatever a. of spirit, 465a
Anguish, scribes a. writer, 1040a
Angularity of facts, 969b
Anim, dum a. est spectus, 111a
Anvil of his multitude meal, 106b
Animal, aid law of a. life, 793a
bang now the a., 912a
cow a. good in, 431a
dead and dumb and done, 915a
erotic Inscent a., 956b
fastened to dying a., 882a
human being a wild a., 1067a
incapable a. walks with me, 1068a
man a. diseased, 869b
man a. noble a., 951a
man a. puable a., 707b
man a. political a., 98a
1171
Apple of his eye, 10b
of the eye, 17a
of your eye, 1075b
pickers passed it by, 69b
pie and cheese, 830a
rotten at the heart, 233a
round as a, was his face, 164a
shade of old a, tree, 95a4
on to eat with a, tart, 84b
tree among the trees, 29a
dugnasted a. dumbling, 696a
where a. reddins, 66b9
William Tell never shot, 1017b
worm in wild, 95a
ye who love a, 531a
Apple-bearing Hesperian coast, 84b
Apple-faced farmhand, 1099a
Apple’s apple for a, 762a
del through core, 49b6
Apples, comfort me with a., 29a
golden a. of sun, 880a
of gold in pictures of silver, 26a
on Dead Sea's shore, 556a
on Newton's head, 950a
silver a. of moon, 880a
since Eve ate a., 562a
small choice in rotten a., 219a
stolen be your a., 551b
sweeter than a., 89gb
Applesauce, politics is a., 954a
Appledee, Johnny A., 953a
Appley, by desperate a. re-
lied, 49b6
Apples, with all a. to boot,
243a
Application, lays in a. on it, 671a
Applied, acceleration proportional
a. to force, 930b
science increase blessings, 950a
science not exist, 718b
Apply its polished lips, 556a
our hearts unto wisdom, 86b
thine heart to comprehension,
4b
thine heart unto my knowledge,
15b
Applying thought one finds, 606b
Appointed, accomplishing their a.
courses, 87a
for my second race, 56b2
house a. for all living, 15b
limits keep, 976a
Appoint the moon for seasons,
2ib
Appointment at end of world,
586b
never yields by a., 550b
Appoints, man a. God disappoints,
170b
man's place in music, 956b
Appreciate, not a. home till left,
170b
things left behind, 96b5
to criticize is to a., 79b9
Appreciated, art a. only slowly,
915b
Appreciates what others com-pre-
hend, 177b
Appreciation, merited a., 959a
of good life, 108a6
Apprehend, quickness to a., 861b
some joy, 290b
we a. good cleanly, 84b
Apprehended, next world as close-
ly a., 330b
Apprehension, death most in a.,
271a
in a. how like a god, 561a
Apprehension of the good, 226a
Apprenticehood, serve long a.,
226a
Appris, rien a. ni rien oublié, 494a
Approach like rugged bear, 85a2
near a. a bed may show, 551a
see a. proud Edward's, 495a
snuff a. of tyranny, 453a
sweet a. of even or morn, 544b
Approbation, cold a., 450b
estrem and a., 472b
from Sir Hubert Stanley, 501a
learn with view to a., 72b
Appropriate, all means which are
a., 495b
to criticise is to a., 796b
Appease, one a. worth a hundred,
762b
Approve, abhor makers and laws a.,
970b
by his loved mansionry, 382a
goals a. the depth, 515b
men of sense a., 490b
not a. slightest breach, 991a
Approved as beautiful, 845b
Iniquity, 859b
Approximate, hated the a., 958a
Àprès nous le déluge, 443b
April came to bloom, 824a
eighteenth of A., 683b
be smells A. and May, 267a
hotfrost spread, 552b
how it is with A. day, 98a
in mistress' face, 1085a
is the cruelst month, 102ax
laugh thy gillywhirled laughter, 845a
love resembleth A. day, 220b
lovely A. of her prime, 91b1
men A. when they woo, 250b
men's eyes in A., 656b
of A. May of June, 31b6
prepares green light, 1017b
proud-pied A., 893b
shakes out her hair, 951b
showers May flowers, 188a
so sweet that A. morn, 802a
sweet small feet of A., 1023a
thirty days hath A., 187a
those that A. wears, 271b
uncertain glory of A. day, 220b
weather like A. in Andalusia,
172a
wet by kind, 210b
with his shawes soote, 156b
April's blue surprise, 951a
breath unfurled, 953a
if you were A. lady, 774b
now that A. there, 665a
Aprons, sewed fig leaves and
a., 5b
Appt alliteration's aid, 450a
words have power, 954a
Aptitude, genius a. for patience,
450b
Aptitudes, produce according to
a., 697a
Aquarium is gone, 1072a
Aquarius, how is your trade A.,
103b4
A-quarrelling, set them a., 453b
Arab in desert, 450b
Arabia, all the perfumes of A.,
85b6
Arabian, as fast as A. trees, 276b
arids, fold tents like A., 98a2
Aram, Eugene A. walked between,
592a
Ararat, always been an A., 95a9
Ararat, rode tide to A., 1075b
Arbiter is taste, 540b
deep every one's fortune, 115a4
of taste, 140a
Arbitrarily, government not act
a., 1015a
Arbitrary, deliberative forces over
a., 892b
denial that men be a., 1015a
Arbitrator, old common A. Time,
265b
Arbores, seris a. quaeri alteri secu-
lo, 107b
Arcades ambo, 561a
Arcadia, et in A. ego, 150b
they too have lived in A., 150b
Arcade, bro. Butes of A., 89gb
hied me off to A., 759a
Arch, broken a. of London
Bridge, 595b
experience a. to build upon,
776b
experience is an a., 646b
night's black a., 456b
of ranged empire fall, 287a
sunit a., 94a8
Archangel a little damaged, 543b
angel and a. join, 412a
ruined, 342b
Archangels, with angels and a.,
51a
Arched Bood, 605a
heaven gates not so a., 515a
Archer, feat of Tell the a., 496b
laughs at a., 707a
mark a. little meanet, 540b
Arches, fled Him down a. of years,
856b
Archetypes of unconscious, 935b
Archipelagoes, starry a. and
islands, 850a
Architect, every man a. of his
fortune, 116a
fate of a., 478a
man his own a., 667b
776b
Universe a mathematician,
942b
venture to call himself a., 520b
Architects like poets, 958a
of the better world, 98a8
Architecture beginning of arts,
851a
dancing and a., 815a
frolic a. of snow, 806b
frozen music, 543a
give children right to study a.,
456a
love's a. is his own, 354b
man that has taste of a., 394b
music in space, 547a
new styles of a., 1096a
sculpture painting, 706a
sons study naval a., 456a
text of civilization, 557a
wondrous a. of world, 21a
Archives of memory, 905b
Archways and pavements clang,
167a
Arcy a cockroach, 945b
Arca, on earth broken a., 665b
Arctic, to wear a. fox, 997a
Arcturus, guide A. with his sons,
16a
Arden, now am I in A., 248a
Ardent, love of glory most a.,
59a5
marigolds, 579a
Ardeur dans mes veines cachée,
575b
INDEX

Apple

1174
INDEX

Arms

Arder divine, 715b
gives the charge, 264a
Are and are not, 95b
I will tell you what you a., 48b
judge you as you a., 270b
we know what we a., 264a
what you a. stands over you, 269b
Area, he who controls a. controls religion, 150a
Area, only beast in a. the crowd, 86b
Aretopagus to watch over education, 54ga
Arethusa grant me this labor, 110b
Argives, Hindus and A. sleep, 1043a
Argos, dulces moriens reminiscitur A., 119b
dying dreams of his A., 119b
Argonauts of magic sails, 647a
Argue, good man does not a., 75a
to hard a. to a. with belly, 107a
liberty to a. freely, 54b
not against Heaven's hand, 116b
point with him, 66a
though vanquished a. still, 450a
Argued each case with wife, 745b
in the more we a. question, 806b
Argyn, heart a. not mind, 71b
not to know me a. yourselves unknown, 94a
who a. is not a good man, 75a
Arguing, in a. parson owned skill, 108a
much a. much writing, 34a
no a. with Johnson, 451b
not a. I am telling, 754b
with inevitable, 64a
Arguit, stylus virum a., 31b
Argument and intellects too, 448a
best suited to auditor, 976b
blood is their a., 244b
conduct right a. wrong, 451a
finer than staple of his a., 222a
for a week, 238b
force instead of a., 109b
a. good symbol best, 606b
hears great a., 950a
height of this great a., 34b
I have found a., 43b
in a. with men, 34b
in fire and brimstone, 756b
knockdown a., 370b, 746b
knowest not what a., 60a
maintain his a., 244a
makes thee best wings, 113b
melt-making a., 607a
necessity a. of tyrants, 46b
needs no reason, 70a
nice knockdown a., 746b
not sit without great a., 244b
otherwise a. brings self to grief, 16b
sheathed swords for lack of a., 244a
with east wind, 644a-b
Argyll's, end-all of deep a., 89a
her a. directly tend, 88b
no time for catch a., 58b
some experiments and demonstrated a., 19b
Argus, dark death seized A., 66b
Ariel, deal of A., 815b
Aristo of north, 557a

A-ripening, greatness is a., 95b
Aris, pro a. areque foci, 116a
Aris, zh for man to a., 622a
Aris, zh for man to a., 622a
arise from death, 97b
avenger of wrongs, 118b
awake a., 54a
from dreams of thee, 570a
how shall the dead a., 530a
I will a. and go, 66b
my lady sweet a., 96b
Phoebus 'ginis a., 96b
prisoners of starvation, 68a
save for thy light is come, 53b
soldiers of Christ a., 44b
take up thy bed, 45a
thoughts that a. in me, 68a
wretched of earth, 68a
Aris, democracy a. out of notion, 98b
Ariseth a little cloud like a man's hand, 15b
sun a. they gather themselves, 31b
sun also a., 27a
Aristocracy always cruel, 659a
clovery any time a., 75b
each has own a., 1026a
government by a., 456b
natural a. among men, 472a
not society without a., 978a
of moneybag, 577b
untitled a., 526b
Aristocratic, breed of prey in a. races, 804b
Aristotle and worthy cabal, 563a
books of A. and his philosophie, 186a
is it A. Pliny Buffon, 456a
Aristotle's, live and die in A. works, 215a
Aristocratic, branches of a., 744b
wealth a. cannot number, 510a
Arithmetical, subsistence in a. ratio, 502a
Arizona, Hokohams on A. desert, 107b
Ark, on Noah's a., 457a
lay hand upon the a., 458a
make thee an a., 6b
of bulrushes, 8a
of God is taken, 12a
straight out of a., 52b
Uzzah put hand to a., 458a
Arkangels, whitespread wings like A., 599a
Arks, these are the a., 211a
Arm and burgonet of men, 287b
brutal a. appear, 88a
can honor set to a., 240b
doth bind restless wave, 764a
faithless a., 106b
I bit my a., 52a
is very long, 87a
it in rags, 27b
lay the cannon's roar, 55b
maketh flesh his a., 54a
mortal a. and nerve feel, 51a
my bended a. for pillow, 7b
on bended a. doglike, 75b
of lover's, she leant, 54b
reared a. crested world, 288b
seal upon thine a., 50a
short a. to reach heaven, 87b
submerging on own right a., 5b
some quick to a., 688a
soon shall thy a., 45b
the obdured breast, 544a
Arm, under a. carried broom, 1095b
wreath of hair which crowns A., 505b
Arma, cedant a. togae, 111b
virumque cano, 117b
Armadas, till great A. come, 86b
Armageddon, place called A., 50b
Arms important in war, 1027b
not decisive factor, 1027b
plan for greater a., 96a
Armaments, defense not in a., 951a
limitation of a., 956b
Armchair, old a., 686a
Armed at points exactly, 95a
goeth on to meet the a. men, 16b
goodness a. with power, 108b
neutralty, 84a
peace, 35a
rhinoceros, 852a
so strong in honesty, 856a
suffer the a. men, 1042a
thrice a. that hath quarrel just, 215a
wants as an a. man, 23b
to seek and sever, 1022a
without innocent within, 412a
Armentières, mademoiselle from A., 1015b
Armes, aux citoyens, 499a
Armies, anarchy scatters a., 82a
disbanding hired a., 579a
embattled a. clad in iron, 349a
ignorant a. clash by night, 715b
mechanized, 520a
swore in Flanders, 458a
when a. are mobilized, 75a
Arming me from fear, 685b
Armistice signed with fate, 1092b
Armor, clad in a. by stars benign, 85b
is his honest thought, 90b
man in a. slave, 66b
no a. against fate, 937b
not boast who puts a. on, 624b
of light, 51b
of righteous cause, 85b
person with no social a., 969b
put your a. on, 45b
whole a. of God, 54a
Armormers accomplishing knights, 244a
Arms against a sea of troubles, 59b
and God of hosts, 455a
and the man I sing, 117b, 371a
blow trumpet to a., 486b
bring to our ears clash of a., 45b
by little a. piled, 743a
come to my a., 745a
Cupid's a., 1093b
defy Omniscient to a., 341b
end and beginning in each other's a., 1057a
everlasting arms, 10b
excite us to a., 370b
fall into a. not hands, 792b
field his a., 503a
foes will provide with a., 118a
four a. two necks, 1086a
France mother of a., 197b
fury provides a. 117b
glorious in a., 211b
haughty nation proud in a., 35b
Army supported by aviation, 1068
Army supported by aviation, 1068
Ares, as a., 1037
Ares, as in the hand, 28b
Ares, as in the hand, 28b
he, 884
he, 884
he, 884
he, 884
hug it in my a., 97b
this, 884
I never would lay down a., 468a-b
imparadised in one another's a., 345b
industry, 1016b
Infinitely Goodness has wide a., 161a
law stands mute in midst of a., 110b
laws and a. foundations of states, 177a
let a. yield to toga, 111b
lord of folded a., 221b
made a. ridiculous, 358a
man a. wish to be, 515a
members in a. and idleness, 468b
mewling in nurse's a., 249a
might do what this has done, 358a
mighther than they in a., 346b
more than human a., 968b
more towns with words than a., 311a
muscles of brawny a., 518a
nurse of a., 447b
of chambermaid, 438b
of seeing a. short essay, 372a
people in a., 558b
rush my only into your a., 696a
seek it in My a., 858b
sputted a., 1045b
straggler into loving a., 501b
sure enwinding a. 708a
take your last embrace, 228b
takes vigor from a., 458b
that my love were in my a., 1088a
though we, need, 1075a
three corners of world in a., 237b
thrice thrown a. about her neck, 118b
to a. citizens, 499a
to war and I a. fly, 358b
tries everything before a., 109a
with his a. outstretched, 268a
young in one another's a., 888a
Army, back to the a. again, 978b
Chief of the a., 1050a
decomposed of scum, 506a
coarse and conduct of a., 346a
discipline soul of a., 468b
each a. hath a hand, 226b
enemies in front of human a., 800a
feel a. in my fist, 407a
gives you a. and navy, 458b
hum of either a., 244a
is like fish, 1027b
lead a. that conquers world, 871a
London devour entire a., 921b
marches on stomach, 505a
noble a. of Martyrs, 60a
not halted by eloquence, 677b
not reliance against tyranny, 668a
of cranks, 814a
of pointed fins, 816b
of six hundred syllogisms, 175b
of unalterable law, 730b, 1001b
ours is invading a., 681a
pampering or coddling a., 959a
Prussian a., 958b

Arms, he laid down his a., 591b
Helen's a., 884a
hold hidden charms, 1055a
hug it in my a., 97b
I never would lay down a., 468a-b
imparadised in one another's a., 345b
industry, 1016b
Infinitely Goodness has wide a., 161a
law stands mute in midst of a., 110b
laws and a. foundations of states, 177a
let a. yield to toga, 111b
lord of folded a., 221b
made a. ridiculous, 358a
man a. wish to be, 515a
members in a. and idleness, 468b
mewling in nurse's a., 249a
might do what this has done, 358a
mighther than they in a., 346b
more than human a., 968b
more towns with words than a., 311a
muscles of brawny a., 518a
nurse of a., 447b
of chambermaid, 438b
of seeing a. short essay, 372a
people in a., 558b
rush my only into your a., 696a
seek it in My a., 858b
sputted a., 1045b
straggler into loving a., 501b
sure enwinding a. 708a
take your last embrace, 228b
takes vigor from a., 458b
that my love were in my a., 1088a
though we, need, 1075a
three corners of world in a., 237b
thrice thrown a. about her neck, 118b
to a. citizens, 499a
to war and I a. fly, 358b
tries everything before a., 109a
with his a. outstretched, 268a
young in one another's a., 888a
Army, back to the a. again, 978b
Chief of the a., 1050a
decomposed of scum, 506a
coarse and conduct of a., 346a
discipline soul of a., 468b
each a. hath a hand, 226b
enemies in front of human a., 800a
feel a. in my fist, 407a
gives you a. and navy, 458b
hum of either a., 244a
is like fish, 1027b
lead a. that conquers world, 871a
London devour entire a., 921b
marches on stomach, 505a
noble a. of Martyrs, 60a
not halted by eloquence, 677b
not reliance against tyranny, 668a
of cranks, 814a
of pointed fins, 816b
of six hundred syllogisms, 175b
of unalterable law, 730b, 1001b
ours is invading a., 681a
pampering or coddling a., 959a
Prussian a., 958b
Art, life earnest a. gay, 49b
difficulties half trade half a., 85b
live without a., 741b
long life short, 477b
long life fleeting, 61ob
called in see, 81sb
made poetry mechanic a., 452b
makes life, 80b
may err, 92a
moral sense of work of a., 793a
more matter with less a., 426b
most cherishes, 683b
most intense individualism, 84ob
my a. negation of society, 783a
mysterious is source of a. and
science, 952a
nature is but a. unknown, 408b
nature is the a. of God, 383b
nature not dull a., 597b
nature's a. of life, 472b
Nature's handmaid A., 952a
never try to be popular, 84ob
next to nature a., 535b
not learned much by a., 315b
not than man, 492a
nothing without form, 793a
of angering, 556a
of being wise, 752b
doing of dancing of arts, 851a
doing of democratic government, 916b
doing of ending, 683a
of getting on together, 96ob
of government, 1049a
of knowing what to overlook, 735b
of necessities strange, 752a
of Racine's verse, 90ob
of teaching is awakening, 80ob
doing of telling you nothing, 561a
of war simple, 173a
only clean thing, 812b
of getting a. out of side
so bel fine, 96ob
past is work of a., 912b
pattern on experience, 85ib
personality of a., 672a
poetry never popular a., 1059a
politics not science but a., 687b
poverty of work of a., 907b
practice and thought forge a., 117a
pretty but is it a., 875b
production of a. in soul, 861a
professor of a. of putting, 49ob
ranged with careful a., 72ib
register multiple perception in
a., 983b
respect for a., 785b
rides as high a. as, 107ib
schoolman's subde a., 412b
selfish and perverse, 906b
shield from existence, 839b
should simplify, 460a
smaller with their a., 1042b
slylization makes a., 582a
subordinates a. to nature, 592a
take away a. of writing, 503b
take love away no a., 842b
tell thee what thou a., 106b
tender strokes of a., 402b
thanks to a. see world multiply,
908b
theme of a. and song, 84ob
then must a. retire, 498b
through a. perfection, 85ob
'tis all thou a., 406a
Art to lot, 412b
to find mind's construction,
821b
to make dust of all things, 531a
to please, 410b
too precise in every part, 500a
transmission of highest feelings,
732b
unpremeditated a., 57ob
upsets, 953a
useless, 85ga
vaunted works of a., 604a
war only a. necessary, 177a
what a. glorious a., 907b
what a. wash guilt away, 448b
where love of man love of a.,
88b
which is almost a. which is a.,
944a
Whistler's ideas about a., 896b
who comprehends a., 506b
work of a. resembles artist, 846a
work that aspires to a., 853a
works of a. products of danger,
952b
works of a. turned to wall,
749a-b
writer's responsibility to a.,
1049a
Arteries, man as old as his a.,
368b
Artery, makes each petty a., 259b
Arts, illimitation's a. aid, 453b
careless with a. care, 952a
Dodge, 653a
Arthur, good King A., 1092a
knighly endured pain, 175a
most renowned Christian king,
174b
slowly answered A., 654a
Arthur's bosom, 243b
Article against Russophiles, 707b
snuffed out by a., 592a
Articles, Christians agree in a.,
452b
Articulate, beats a. monotony,
516a
sweet sounds together, 88ob
Artifice of eternity, 883a
of strength, 733b
Artificer, great a. made my mate,
84ob
lean unwashed a., 287a
old father old a., 908b
Artificial, all things are a.,
329b
kill in a. manner, 577a
natural and a., 592a
objects especially tools, 84ob
refined or a. type, 902b
speech lacking in a. graces, 111a
wilderness, 100ob
Artillery, hi-bli-vee for field a.,
952a
to thine a. left a friend, 737a
Artilleryman, red-haired a., 722a
struggle with a., 731b
Artisan, destruction fault of a.,
102b
Artist, allow a. freedom of choice,
109b
be more of an a., 583b
create do not talk, 479b
critic of a., 752b
critic when cannot be a., 705b
do something beyond surface,
752b
find more than a. expressed,
513a
grant a. his subject, 793b
Artist, greatest a. greatest ideas,
695b
has masters in eye, 612a
imitate that within, 592b
keep work to himself, 472b
knows how difficult truth is,
933b
master a. who bids come to heel,
1009a
masterpiece joy to a., 754a-b
monastic man a., 956b
no home save Paris, 80ob
no man born a., 552b
nothing come out of a. not in
man, 561a
progress of a. self-sacrifice,
1007a
search and subject, 591b
speaks to our capacity, 844a
that queer monster the a., 80ob
train anyone to be a., 948a
what an a. does with me, 154a
who theories, 883b
work of art resembles a., 846a
writes own autobiography, 85ob
Artistic growth refining of truth-
fulness, 953b
moral personality, 703a
not separate a. from social,
957b
nothing a. from mere art, 912a
public make itself a., 84ob
Artistically, elevated if we a.,
957b
Artistry in circumstance, 753b
Artistry, scaled invention or true
a., 953a
Artists, as many worlds as a.,
908b
great a. never puritans, 960a
what a. call posteriority, 907b
Artlessly and free with all they poss-
ess, 173a
full of a. jealousy, 853a
Art's, art for a. sake, 597a
long hazard, 900a
Arts, Athens mother of a., 348b
babbative and scribbulative,
553a
dancing source of a., 851a
degrade first the a., 493b
fashion's brightest a., 450b
flourishing of the a., 1079b
France mother of a., 187b
impersonal universal a., 867a
in the a. style, 883b
in which wise excel, 983b
inglorious a. of peace, 553b
liberal a. study humanities, 152a
mother of a. and eloquence,
583b
music highest of fine a., 760a
no a. no letters no society, 912a
no relish of those a., 954b
nurse of a. plenty, 243b
of war and peace, 752b
reward achievement in a.,
1074b
stomach teacher of a., 139b
that caused to rise, 410b
that lie outside person, 851a
they are the books the a.,
225a
three a. with all things, 95a
well fitted in a., 211b
As if, 792a
A-sailing with the wind, 1097a
Ascend above restrictions, 757b
base degrees by which a., 254b
if I a. up into heaven, 85a
Ascend into the hill of the Lord, 18a
muse of fire a., 24ab
Ascendancy, capital in a. system of plunder, 68a
Ascended, bright pomp a. jubilant, 34a
into heaven, 60a
Ascended, angels a. and descending, 34a, 48b
my voice a. high, 96b
Ascends to mountaintops, 56a
Ascend, no a. too steep for mor- tale, 12ob
Ascetic in unnecessary points, 79a
systematically a., 79a
Asclepius, I swear by A., 88a
owe a. cock to A., 88a
Ash, oak a. and thorn, 87b, 108a
Ashamed, epitaph of which not no a., 86gb
more a. more respectable, 85b
naked and were not a., 5b
never a. to own wrong, 41a
no reason to be a. of ape, 72b
never a. so we be named, 74b
not a. to fail, 427a
death, 36gb
of divine idea, 60a
of having been in love, 55a
shame is a. to sit, 225a
to be seen with him, 576a
to defend a friend, 36a
to die, 58b

to look upon one another, 36a
with noble shame, 61b
workman that needeth not to be a., 55b
Ashbuds, more black than a., 64b
Ashen, skies a. and sober, 64b
Ashes, all a. taste, 55b
am I dust, 126b
beauty for a. of man, 5b
cinders a. dust, 51b
e’en in our a. live, 441a
fell in fire burned to, 93b
from his a. made, 65a
kind of gray a. at rest, 71b
heaven and earth in a., 157b
in a. olde is tyr yreke, 167b
in a. rather than enslaved, 91b
into a. all my lust, 39b
new-create another heir, 29b
of his fathers, 59b
of Napoleon Bonaparte, 50b
out of a. life again, 510a
past a bucket of a., 94b
put on melancholy with a., 14a
spoke to your silent a., 115b
splendid in a., 331a
ash to ashes, 61b
turn a. to wax, 54b
turns a. or prospects, 86gb
well-wrought urn becomes greatest a., 30b
yesterday embryo tomorrow a.
Ashore, put their ship a., 87b
that last galoot’s a., 77b
Asia and Africa expelled freedom, 46b
settlement in A., 101b
seven churches in A., 57b
vast multitudes of A., 92b
Asians, yes we are A., 95b
Aside, in life many things draw us a., 198a
not idly stand a., 90a
step a. is human, 49b
Asides, heart’s a. in tears, 59b
Asinorun, pons a., 105b
Ask, all I a. is merry yarn, 94b
all I a. is tall ship, 94b
so it shall be given, 4l
and ye shall receive, 4a
cease to a. what morrow will bring, 121a
don’t a. me to take none, 67ob
does that a. proof, 71ob
drink divine, 50a
for anything except time, 504a
for me tomorrow, 225a
for no meager pelf, 68b
for the old paths, 54a
how he is he tells you, 88a
I do not a. you much, 297b
if there is some mistake, 927b
little I a., 65a
me blessing, 20a
me no more, 64a
me no more where Jove be-

stows, 36b
me no questions, 45b
never a. of money spent, 98b
never a. refuse resign office, 42b
not a. to a. man to, 42b
not a. for what you wish you had not, 130b
not offer to people but a., 107b
not what country can do for you, 107b
not whom sleep beside, 82b
nothing more of me sweet, 77b
nothing want nothing, 156b
him will they a. more, 47a
of thee forgiveness, 280a
only a. for information, 61b
only what they can give, 88b
the beasts, is a. for the young, 48b
us prophet, 108a
wealth a. not, 82a
what you can do for country, 107b
where a. is have, 444a
why I have no statue, 107b
wilt thou go a. the mole, 46b
Asket a libel lady, 488a
for it Georges Dandin, 361b
how pearls did grow, 30a
not other thing, 75b
not come even if a., 99a
Oliver a. for more, 66a
one another the reason, 25b
thief to steal me peach, 488a
be to where no storms, 80ob
Ashton, publish it not in the streets of A., 12a
when Ahab went to A., 94b
Asking, only God had for a., 69b
much, 57a
Ask a little of our here, 90a
gives passion flower a. back, 94b
this he joy, 450a
of us certain height, 90a
Asleep, athwart noses as they lie a., 92a
devil is a., 89b
Asleep, drunk and a. in boots, 95a
half a. as they stalk, 79a
is in love of his own, 17a
keep it quiet till it falls a., 36b
lips of those that are a. to speak, 98b
my Mary’s a., 49a
not see ticket unless a., 89b
on furrow sound a., 58a
sail like swans a., 90a
sucks the nurse’s a., 90a
tide moving seems a., 65b
under haystack a., 109b
very houses seem a., 51a
where winds all a., 71b
A-sorrowing, goeth a., 18a
Aspect, lend the eye terrible a., 24b
meet in her a. and eyes, 55b
sweats, of prisons, 98b
Aspects, relations between a. of experience, 98b
Asgen, a. leaf gan to quake, 16b
light quivering a., 51b
Aspen quiver, 64b
Asper’s tongues, 275a
Aspiration, cannot prove an a., 79b
social order and thirsty a., 106b
Aspirations of men of good will, 101a
Aspir, by due steps a., 55b
light and will a., 220a
mind a. to higher things, 90b
on what wings dare he a., 489a
wished we a. to, 98b
Aspired to be and was not, 66a
Aspires, art a. to condition of music, 781a
each of us a. to worth, 19b
Aspirin of middle classes, 105b
Aspiring, all to have a. minds, 21b
be to gods, 40b
youth that fired Ephesian dome, 41a
Ass, covet lofty neighbor’s a., 9a
geriously an a., 27b
enamored of an a., 250a
idle to play lyre for a. 145a
jawbone of an a., 11b
knoweth his master’s crib, 50a
law a., 69b
opened the mouth of the a., 10a
recover and prove an a., 23b
riding upon an a., 6b
sinned against my brother the a., 15b
thinks he may kick him, 47b
wild a. stamps o’er head, 69b
will carry load, 197a
write me down an a., 247b
Assail, ills scholar’s life a., 47b
Assailed seasons, 59b
Assails, all he reads a., 404a
Assassin, forgot copperheads and a., 94b
Assassinated, rather be a. than surrender, 6b
Assassination, absolutism tem-
pered by a., 50a
extreme censorship, 87b
trammel up consequence, 282a
Assault and battery of wind, 88a
of thoughts on unthinking, 97a
Assau[i, defend in a. of our ene-
emies, 60a
Assay so hard, 164a
Assed, thrice he a., 346b
Assayeth, naught n' a. naught n' a.
achevella, 165a
Assays of bias, 560a
Assembly, peaceably to a., 474b
Assemblies, nails fastened by mas-
ters of a., 50a
Assembling, slow in a., 80a
Assembly, club a. of good fellows,
457b
free speech press a., 864b-865a
of portable plumbing, 1017b
suppression of free a., 832b
Asent and you are sane, 735b
with civil leer, 411a
Asert eternal Providence, 541b
Asert, plurality not a. without
necessity, 185b
Asertions, convince hearers of
own a., 35b
Asseveration of a., 108b
made to bear and you, 319a
mankind a. that pull, 568b
Asimilated, truth not a. by
crowd, 706b
Assembling educating selecting,
912b
Asistant, brother of loved A., 909a
Assist him to save face, 1059a
Assistance, gives persecution no.
a., 456b
Assisting advancement of science,
1068b
Associate, the good must a., 452a
Associated, cannot be a. with gov-
ernment, 681a
Association, quotations touch a.,
815b
unplanned uninhibited a.,
1055b
As's, white curr of a. milk, 411a
Assuage anguish of bereavement,
640a
Assuaged, half a. for Itylus, 772b
Assume a virtue, 846b
honorable style of Christian,
589b
spurn neither sex a., 342a
what I a. you a., 700a
Assumes, no vice but a. some vir-
tue, 235b
the god afflicts to nod, 371a
Assuming a. that men are bad,
177b
Assumptions, most necessary of a.,
867a
not admit a. of superiority, 100a
Assurance given by looks, 614b
make a. double sure, 858b
most dear, 728b
of a man, 264a
of recorded history, 1006b
Assure survival of liberty, 1072b
Assured, crown themselves a.,
ignorant of what he's most a.,
278b
Assyrian Bull, 563a
came down like wolf, 558b
Assyrians, smote in camp of A.,
558b
Asterisk of death, 646b
Aster, look a. row ahead, 157b
Astonat, lady maid of A., 653a
Astonish, gratify some a. rest,
795b
things that would a. you, 767b
Astonishment at my own modera-
tion, 445b
Astonishment, thou shalt become
an a., 108b
Asthma: as per aspira, 150a
sic itur ad a., 119b
Astray, all likely to go a., 82a
black sheep gone a., 873b
if world go a., 161b
light that led a., 453b
one that had been led a., 355b
we like sheep have gone a., 33b
Astride, give both a. a grave,
306b
Astrologers, sociologists a., 370a
Astronomer, undevout a. is mad,
395b
Astronomers, confounding a.,
906a
poor old a., 898b
what poor a., 1085b
Astronomy compels soul to look
upwards, 94b
Afturla, who knew not A., 516b
Asunder, afar and a., 765a
half a life a., 748b
let no man put a., 61b
let not man put a., 42a
put this man and woman a.,
390a
villain and he many miles a.,
245a
while a. and dismember me,
296b
Asylum among mob, 656b
Jesu Christ in a., 851b
ludicrous a. in Jerusalem, 859b
optimism in lunatic a., 851a
prepare a. for mankind, 466b
their last a., 444a
Asylums, comfortably padded a.,
975a
Ataualpa, who strangled A., 595b
Avatistic, cap and gown a., 845b
Ate and drank precious words,
308b
bread with tears, 477a
cheeses out of vats, 662b
elephant a. all night, 821a
the malt, 1068b
when we were not hungry, 306b
with runcible spoon, 672a
Athanarian Creed splendid lyric,
613a
Athens, like that of Spinoza,
867b
little philosophical inclineth to a.,
208b
owl a., 566a
pantheism a. in disguise, 866b
religion and not a., 455a
Atheist half believes God, 993a
superstitious a., 665a
town a., 1047a
Atheist's a. poor exchange,
493b
Atheists, no a. in foxholes, 1053a
Athena, gray-eyed A., 65a
Athenians commanded by myself,
77b
crushed gold-bearing Medes,
70b
quality of A. lucidity, 716b
war between Peloponnesians
and A., 89a
Athens, bringing owls to A., 912a
divine city, 79b
Athens, fix eyes on greatness of
A., 90a
maid of A., 555a
high to Rubicon, 94b
nurse of men, 85a
the eye of Greece, 453b
to A. sent ships, 560b
weeds of A. lie doth wear, 249b
vein of men, 50a
Athis, loved you once long ago A.,
69b
Athlete, any man but thinned
595a
crowned in sweat of brow, 145a
Athletes stronger than backers,
145a
Athwitr men's noses as asleep,
225a
A-tiptoe, stand a. when day
named, 145a
Atlantic to the sea, 748a
Atlantic, dawn on other side of
A., 444a
drag A. for whales, 760a
frontier from A. to Pacific, 94b
Gone on my head, 1076a
steep A. stream, 536b
Thule and A. surge, 419b
Atlantic Monthly, refined essay in
A., 9606-b
Atlas, Teneriff or A. unremoved,
546a
Atmosphere, dear brown twilight
a., 514a
of Gallup Poll, 142a
Atom changed everything save
thinking, 912a
in matter disproportionate in mind,
572a
intense a. glows, 571b
movements of lightest a., 479a
mystery of the a., 1059b
go evil in a., 1048b
secret powers of a., 888b
Atomic age, 901a
bomb burst in hands, 888a
cannot control a. energy, 908b
energy a. can, 908b
energy leads to bomb, 950b
first moment of a. age, 1069b
habits of age of energy,
1057a
reduced no man to a. elements,
967b
reduced to a. mechanics, 752b
release of a. energy, 988b
war fought with a. bomb, 950b
warfare bad enough, 1015a
Atoms, crumbled out again to
his a., 907b
team of little a., 929a
Atoms and compounds of atoms,
113a
cannot be swamped by force,
112a
in reality a. and space, 88a
onion a. lurk in bowl, 538a
or systems, 408a
reduction to motions of a., 779a
we have seen our a., 1019a
Atom, O living A., 38
shines as A. by day, 4a
Atone, pictures for page a.,
415b
Atoned, microcosm and macro-
com a., 724b
not a. too dearly by death, 497b
Atones for later disregard, 998b
Atreus, son of A., 69a

1179
INDEX

Authority without wisdom, 351b
Author's life a vacuum, 746b
sincerely from a. soul, 1032a
sincerely to give, 860b
without a. knowing it, 866b
Authors, acquainted with best a., 726b
among good a. accounted Plagiare, 340b
books like men their, 838b
dam a. they never read, 486a
established it as rule, 394a
old a. to read, 807b
praise of ancient a., 318a
proof against mutability, 550a
quotations from great a., 880a
steal from many a. research, 941a
time the author of a., 206b
t ime, write chastely, 560a
when a. talk of sublime, 467b
who flourished allotted time, 550a

Authors', judge of a. names, 405b

Autobiographies begin Chapter Two, 913a
Autobiography, artist writes own a., 850b

Autocracy, dictatorship perpetuated as a., 1095b

Autocratic government, 931b
Autograph, foolish a. at beginning, 536a
of God, 700a

Autocratic hand, 1005b
Automation has unbounded possibilities, 1035b
mechanized a., 568a

Automatic but also criticism, 1083b

Autumne, violons de l'A., 809b
Automatic Automobile, mauve a., 1054b
Autres, pour encourager les a., 417a

Autumn, besides a. poets sing, 742b
descends a. evening, 715a
dull dark day in a., 642a
fell like a. fruit, 567b
happy a. fields, 648b
I saw old A., 812a
in air alas, 878b
in misty morn, 592a
it's a. in the country, 995b
leaves fall early this a., 888a
long dark a. evenings, 869b
no season such delight as a., 310b
nodding o'er yellow plain, 419b
of 1935, 1065b
poets sing, 724b
rose more exquisite, 486a
that grew by reaping, 286a
violins of a., 807b

Autumnal, deep a. tone, 720a
face, 597a
thick a. leaves, 552a

Autumn's, breath of a. being, 566b

Avalanch, struggle naught a., 688b
Avalanches, myself among the a., 1089b

Avarice, meloannyly who has dismissed a., 469b
pride envy a. three sparks, 160a
prudery a kind of a., 550b
rich beyond dreams of a., 453a,
541b
seems not so much a. vice, 574a
spur of industry, 545b
Ave up with a., 314b
Ave uque vale, 115b
Caesar moritur te salutamus, 141a

Avelavol, 90a, 869a
Avenge O Lord thy slaughtered saints, 541a
wish of some to is a., 89a

Averaged of Philistines, 11b
1440 times a day, 793a
satisfaction of knowing a., 678b
South is a., 793a

Averager, mightiest still the enemy
and a., 172
of these wrongs, 118b
time the lo, 592a
Avenues of ill, 515b
Average man, 571a
of all the virtues, 770a
person right to life, 773a
H. D. thesis, 1058a
type hear Tso, 74a
Averages, fugitive from law of a., 1087b
Averni, facilities descensus A., 118b
Ave to all alike to flatter or offend.
404a
what cat's a. to fish, 459b
Aversion, in matrimony begin
with a., 496b
Aversions, man of my a., 506b
Aver court's fall, 1018a
Aviary, mind is an a., 96a
Aviation, if a. no further advanced, 966a
supported by tactical a., 1063a
Avid, mind's a. substance, 1095a
Avocation, my a. and my voca-
tion, 985b
Avoiations from poets, 88b
fall into Sylla to Charybdis, 234a
perils by united forces, 747a
ready for war to a. it, 95a
wrestling herd, 909a
self-righteousness, 1093a
what is to come, 854a
Avon, swan of A., 306b
Avowed erect and mainy foe, 506b
Awaist occasions, 669a
Awaits her at the house, 712a
Awaits all alike inevitable hour, 440a
Awaite, shall all a. again, 311b
and sing, 53a
arise, 452a
England a., 491a
for morning, 593a
keep drowsy emperor a., 88a
lying a. with headache, 767b
my lute a., 836b
my soul, 420a
my St. John, 807b
my whirling hands, 1056b
O northly wind, 90b
the heavens look bright, 542a
thirty Nighthales a., 710b
to be a. to be alive, 568a
wide a. moon and I, 765b
Awaite, friends for when we a., 486b
A-walking Devil is gone, 533a

A-walking Matilda, 869a
Awards, friendships won by a. not real, 177a
Aware, mind a. of own rectitude, 111a
of damp souls, 1001b
of minds under responsibility, 1041a
valet not a. of this, 9gb
Awareness, give each moment a.,
937b
quickens mental demand, 800b
A-watering last year's crops, 869a
Away and mock the time, 876a
bound a., 1102a
from men and towns, 573a
look a., 678a
O soul, 727b
over hills and far a., 84a,
401b, 1095a
pass not a. a.
round the world a., 691a
you rolling river, 1012a
you scullion, 824a
Awe, attribute to a. and majesty,
543b
devised to keep strong in a.,
111a
ever-increasing wonder and a.,
445a
imaginative a., 1061a
lifted hand in a., 956a
man from career of humor, 246a
of such thing as myself, 523b
romantic a. of rich, 1045a
strike a. into beholders, 386a
tradition inspires a., 802a
Aweary of the sun, 886b
she said I am a., 644b
A-wearin', jest a. fer you, 845a
A-wooded, firmness, 90a
A-weeping, darkies a., 727b
A-awful, ain't it a. Mabel, 664a
anything a. makes me laugh, 545b
beneath a. Hand we hold, 875a
face some a. moment, 513a
felt how a. goodness is, 546a
magnificent and a. cause, 458a
pause prophetic of end, 593a
phantom of human poor, 753b
rainbow once, 581b
regular, 759b
shadow of unseen Power, 508a
still a. red, 545b
stirrings speak of soul, 667a
warmth about heart, 583a
within a. volume lies, 513a
A-whining, born naked and falls
a., 132a
A-winding into land of dreams,
1012b
A-winkin' at his mother-in-law,
1059b
Awkward, Allen with a. shame,
412a
always made a. bow, 536a
hand in a row, 778b
historical fact, 95a
in their soil, 1058a
Awkwardness has no forgiveness,
608b
Awoke and behold it was dream,
260a
and found it truth, 486b
and found myself famous, 558a
one night from dream, 551b
Banish, thief you cannot b., 1058b
think not king did b. thee, 226b
deriving from his mind, 86a
wisdom, 101b
with night we b. sorrow, 301b
Banished, alone a b. man, 1084a
fear cannot be b., 1052a
find moral in narrative b., 76ob
for my willful crime b., 54sb
yet true-born Englishman, 226b
Banishing for hours, 457b
Banishment, bitter bread of b., 24ya
Banjo on my knee, 757b
Banjos, batter on your b., 945b
Bank and shool of time, 282a
breathes upon b. of violets, 195b
broke b. at Monte Carlo, 82a
contemplate entangled b., 682a
First Supernatural B., 1009a
glass b. beyond, 752a
moonlight sleeps upon this b., 255a
waly up the b., 1088b
wherein wild thyme blows, 33a
Barker, Burglar B. Father, 734b
Bankers just like anybody, 1015b
schoolmates clergymen, 881a
Bankrupt of life, 368a
Bank, allegory on b. of Nile, 48ob
and braves o' bonny Doon, 494a
Briggnal, 550b
o' Loch Lomond, 1099a
of Wabash far away, 955b
Tiber trembled underneath b., 255a
vast surplus in b., 545b
Banner, blood-red b. streams, 545b
over me was love, 89a
royal b. and all quality, 275a
song for our b. 600a
that b. in sky, 653a
torn but flying, 537b
with strange device, 621b
yet freedom yet thy b., 557a
Banners, all thy b. wave, 538a
confusion on thy wall, 441b
flout the sky, 851a
hang b. on outward walls, 286b
terrible as an army with b., 29b
unfurled o'er world, 655a
Banquet, behave in life as b., 193b
half deserted, 544b
partaken in anxiety, 76a
tared with b. of life, 115b
Banqueting upon borrowing, 38a
Banah, memory comes like b., 890b
Baptism enslaved me, 890a
spirit streaming from b., 872a
Baptist's, John B. head in a charger, 42b
Baptizing in name of Father, 45a
Bar against tyranny resolute men, 275b-704b
back of b. in solo game, 932a
birth's invidious b., 66ob
crossed the b., 655a
foul storm out, 893a
gold b. of heaven, 731a
habor b. moaning, 690b
no moaning of b., 655a
politics we b., 758a
Bar, to b. as very young man, 767b
Barabasis a publisher, 565b
stock of b., 653a
was a robber, 49b
Barb in arrow of childhood, 82a
Barbara, name was B. Allen, 458a
Barbarian Scythian bond nor free, 54b
weeping above dead, 749a
Barbarians, if superior man dwelt among b., 757a
Phyllisus populace, 715b
Barbaric omens, 995a
pearl and gold, 543a
yawn, 701a
Barbarism and despotism, 473b
destruction and b. victors, 979b
fanaticism to b. one step, 437a
fashions of ancient b., 720b
from b. to degeneration, 756b
my native land prey to b., 1452
theater flourish in b., 800a
Barbarous dissonance, 537a
in beauty stooks arise, 803a
multitude, 225b
triumph o'er her b. foes, 46sb
woman more b. than man, 809a
Berber, imprudently married b., 445b
kept of shaving, 579b
Bars, black and unknown b., 906b
eighth commandment not for b., 527a
have a share of honor, 66a
in fealty to Apollo, 575b
name me among lyric b., 120b
of old enjoyed in you, 486b
of passion, 358b
of thyme free, 486b
Olympian b., 805b
saints heroes, 710b
sublime, 624a
Bare, back and side go b., 188b
Ben Bulben's head, 659a
bockin, 685a
cupboard was b., 1065b
gift without giver b., 569b
Goya of the b. field, 1085a
imagination of feast, 226a
let little colt go b., 1095a
looked on Beauty b., 1035b
old men's heads b., 1017a
on b. earth he lies, 571b
poor b. forked animal, 278b
ruined choirs, 225b
to the buff, 824b
trees turn b., 1081b
Bare-bosomed night, 700a
Barasen's poverty drove me to verses, 124a
Barefoot boy, 655a
dance b. on wedding day, 219a
dervishes, 695b
him that makes shoes go b., 184b
Barère's, not read B. Memoirs, 596b
Bares, foeman b. steel tarantara, 766b
his horns above sleep, 1068b
Bargain catch cold and starve, 950b
in the way of b., 255b
necessity never good b., 421b
never better b. driven, 259b
Barge, Arthur from the b., 654a
drag the slow b., 459b
like burnished throne, 287b
Bark and bite, 956b
attendant sail, 255b
band of exiles moored b., 572b
bitter b. burning clove, 975b
cyanic b., 605b
fatal and perfidious b., 535b
bark dogs do b., 1097b
if my b. sinks, 686a
is on the sea, 555b
let no dog b., 231b
moor b. with two anchors, 125b
off shot the spectator b., 555b
puts from native bay, 235b
see they b. at me, 279a
star to every wandering b., 545a
watchdog's honest b., 565a
worse than b., 365b
yond tail anchoring b., 276b
Barking, crowing of cocks and b. of dogs, 752a
Barks is within, 671a
Barks, Hylax b. in doorway, 116b
Necian b. of yore, 645b
sail upstream, 42b
Barley, land of wheat and b., 10a
Barleycorn, inspiring bold John B., 495b
John B. got up again, 495b
Barmidens diviner than mermaids, 1015b
Barn, hay creaking to b., 1075a
sit in a b., 1095b
stack or the b. door, 334b
Barnaby, like B. Rudge, 605b
Barns, neither reap nor gather into b., 414b
Barometer, high and low b., 765a
sweeping around, 755a
Barron, Sir Leonle the b. rich, 553a
Barracks, single men in b., 879a
Barrage, chemical b. against life, 1061b
Barred on account of race, 1074a
recognize good but be b., 72b
Barrel, beat an empty b., 955a
do with b. of gold, 818b
deal of meal wasted not, 15a
organisms, 755a
save them by b. load, 856b
Barrel-house kings, 952b
Barren, acre of b. ground, 265a
after summer b. winter, 216b
among b. earth, 456a
bosom starves birth, 459b
bride, 465b
buds of b. flowers, 777a
imagination cold and b., 453b
leave this b. boat, 588a
live a b. sister all your life, 225b
make b. our lives, 773b
small model of b. earth, 257b
superfluity of words, 856b
sword sung on b. heat, 488a
'tis all b., 436b
weep b. tears, 568b

INDEX

Banish
Barrenest of mortals sentimental-ist, 575b
Barrenness, nature in its b., 979b
Barricade, disputed b., 1005b
Barricades, Christ's that die upon b., 898b
shall braise, 918a
Barrier between day and day, 515b
except b. of your teeth, 65a of senses, 95b
Barriers against tyranny of politi- cal, 616b
Barren floor, 797b
Gideon Bibles in b., 1018a
Barrow, crowbar hoe and b., 553a
Bars, contents are like b. of a castle, 25a
nor iron b. a cage, 558b
Barte, governor founded on b., 452a
that horn, 88ab
Bartered through years, 1051a
Bart, quotations b. man got, 907a
Barlett's Familiar Quotations, 900a
Bartlet, Martin B. and Fish, 972b
Bart's, by which dat b. now, 75ab
Base, army would be b. rabble, 453b
authority from others' books, 180b
beetles o'er his b., 956b contagious clouds, 236a
fall to the b. earth, 287a
first time caught off b., 1044a
fly from firm b., 250a
keep down b. in man, 655b
laws of servitude began, 567a
like the b. Indian, 276b
limps after b. imitation, 507b
men being in love, 275b
of b. passions fear most ac- cursed, 511b
sale of children's tongues, 221b
scorning the b. degrees, 254a
small things made b. men proud, 215a
... to what b. uses return, 266a
do nothing b., 646b
Baseball, chalk mark b. score, 797b
eternal importance like b., 986b
knowin' all about b., 895a
Bawdless fabric of this vision, 297b
Basely, spend that shortness b., 240b
Baseness to write fair, 266a
we will smite, 899a
Baser, fellows b. sort, 50a
Basest, our b. beggars, 777b
Bashful, maiden of b. fifteen, 451b
stream hath seen God, 354a
virgin's sidelong looks, 449a
young potato, 756b
Basic element in Constitution, 984a
books labor, 85g
nature's b. structure, 1054a
power of universe, 982b
Basilisk is sure to kill, 402a
Basil-pot, steal my b., 580b
Basin, stare in b., 1059b
Basis of democratic state, 958b
structural b. established by brush, 148a
Basket, eggs in one b., 195a, 762a
watch that b., 762a
Baskets at the fire, 553a
Bass, notes viola fiddles b., 505a
Bastard, blatant B. of Boston, 776a
Bassoon, flute violin b., 652b
heard the loud b., 584b
Bard, anesthesia b. substitute, 861b
beast brute b., 1068a
soft b. Latin, 559b
truth comes like b., 539b
Bart, black b. night, 658a
Casey at the b., 868a
er b. hath flown, 248b
mind is like b., 539a
that bears in caverns, 1079a
twinkle little b., 744a
weak-eyed b., 449b
wool of b. tongue of dog, 283a
Battalions, former vos b., 499a
Base, nor b. one jot of heart, 541a
Base breath and whispering humbleness, 235b
Bath, blood b., 977b
long enough without b., 1048a
sweet labor's b., 283b
try to give dog b., 1051b
Bathed in fiery floods, 271b
Bathed in poem of sea, 896b
like eagles lately b., 240a
Bathing, caught, Whigs b., 612b
large machine, 767b-768a
Bathroom, more benefit from b., 1053b
Bathrooms, well-equipped Ameri- can b., 1053b
Baths, grand flights Sunday b., 965a
of all western stars, 646b
uplifting thoughts in b., 1053b
Baton, French soldier carries mar- shal's b., 505a
Bat's, on b. back I do fly, 977b
Bats, hawk of b., 968b
cast idols to moles and b., 50a
do b. eat cats, 743a
in the belfry, 865b
Battalions, God for big b., 357a
God with strongest b., 452a
shows come in b., 250a
Battening our flocks, 598a
Batter my heart, 908a
on your banjos, 948b
Battered caravanserai, 64gb
cottage b. and decayed, 355a
few thousand b. books, 988b
Battering sandal, 805b
Battery, assault and b. of wind, 882b
Battle and the breeze, 537b
borne the b., 640b
bravest b. ever fought, 789b
Britain wins last b., 924a
climb to b. and done, 848a
common perils of b., 754a
cry of freedom, 704b
day is past, 727a
delight of b., 646b
cerd b. see others' face, 244a
far-flung b. line, 875a
first blow half the b., 450b
flags were furled, 647b
foremost in b. Mary Ambree, 1088a
France has lost b., 1016a
from b. and murder, 60b
harass like soldiers, 944b
Battle, he is in b. supreme, 803a
he that is in b. slain, 104a
is burning flower, 995a
is to strong, 804b
life a b. and 20uring, 141b
life of b. good, 865a
marriage field of b., 882a
nameless b. overseas, 889a
necessary to make people great, 977b
news of b. ringing, 764a
no b. ever won, 1035a
not to the strong, 86b, 462b
nothing except b. lost, 505a
of Britain, 91a
of first rank, 599a
of Waterloo won on fields, 508a
one b. or by degrees, 497a
or business, 680a
puts armor off b. done, 648b
rages loud and long, 557b
... see b. from castle, 115a
... see front of b. lower, 456b
send to b. even if kick, 977b
sent English language into b., 919b
set Uriah in forefront of b., 12b
ab,...
ring tongue the glorious b., 152a
... sir not to the strong, 456a
smelleth the b. afar off, 165b
so jealously as b. won, 506a
they went forth to b., 922a
through b. through defeat, 701b
Troy walls famed in b., 118a
was on once more, 718b
who prepare himself to b., 52b
with my peers, 646b
witness I have fought b., 366a
Battled, dream of b. fields, 509a
Battledfield and patriot grave, 637b
happy warrior of political b., 916b
heart of man, 705a
good holy ground, 561b
met on great b., 696a
once more on b., 1020b
... Battles, entrance under my b., 521b
fate sits on dark b., 701a
frowning b., 568a
towers and b. it sees, 354b
Battle's magnificently stern array, 556a
no war or b. sound, 334a
when b. lost and won, 851a
Battles, fight our country's b., 1100b
... fought his b. o'er again, 571b
he lives not long who b. im- mortals, 65a
long ago, 515b
not anxious about b., 968a
O God of b., 245a
... sieges fortunes, 276b
... transacted by mechanism, 577a
... when someone b. hard, 68b
... Bauble, pleased with b. still, 409a
... shallow b. boats, 977b
... Baudelaire foremost see, 706b
... sedulous ape to b., 844a
Bawd, call a b. 103d
now my old b. is dead, 883a
opportunity is great b., 421b
Bawds, clocks the tongues of b., 257b

1185
Bawdy strings of elders, 95b
Bawk of bats, 96b
Bawd, bred en b. in brier patch, 8, 4ga
Bay, bark puts from native b., 92b
careering through b. by b., 72b
carried up by b. 75b
carried up by b. 10753
China crossthe b., 873b
determined b. 56a
at the b. of Biscay Ö, 49b
4 b. of Portugal, 25b
nightcap instead of b., 4493
no fetters in B. State, 65b
rather be dog and b. moon, 25a
recking into Cadiz B., 65a
sings in boat on b., 648a
somebody bet on b., 727b
spreading himself like a green b. tree, 18b
State dialect, 65a
Bayed the whispering wind, 449a
Bayonets, by push of b., 453a
leave at point of b., 475b
thorne of b., 85g
Bays burn deep and chafe, 774b
lingering b., 49b
no b. to crown it, 92b
Bazille, feigning lady by B., 1075b
Be, appear to b. and appear not to b., 95b
gerger not to b., 654b
bold, 20b
business of life is to b., 77g
he is or was or has to b., 418a
land that yet must b., 105g
mercy to me a fool, 705b
near me when light low, 650a
noble, 61b
not the first, 403a
not to seem but b. best, 79a
not too bold, 200b
off, 258b
off and I'll kick you, 745b
poem should not mean but b., 1032a
powers that b., 51b
shall b. what thou art promis-
ered, 258b
still and know that I am God, 9b
strong, 39b
such things to b., 65g
be what and where b., 65g
the serpent under it, 283a
there ye may b. also, 40a
to b. or not to b., 251b
to b. what we are, 828b
to her virtues very kind, 867a
want to b. happy b., 864b
what care I for whom she b., 21b
what it is to be, 956b
what one is, 104g
what we are, 82b
what we cannot b., 1080a
with us yet, 857b
Beach, across narrow b. we flit, 75b
along briny b., 745b
at Kitty Hawk, 105a
fishermen that walk b., 279b
glass abraded by b., 721b
life like stroll on b., 681a
only pebble on b., 898a
rugged and without a b., 377b
up and down the b. we flit, 75b
walk upon the b., 1001a
Beach, warm sea-scented b., 665a
Beaches, flight on b., 91a
be not lost, 106b
Beacon, Cleo to heaven b. burns, 85a
of the wise, 568a
Beacons from where Eternal are, 85g
of hope ye appear, 715b
of wise men, 735a
Beaded bubbles winking, 85b
Beadle on Box'In day, 655a
very b. to humorous sigh, 21b
Beadroll, Fame's eternal b., 20b
Beads and prayer-books, 49a
couple o' guns and rosary b., 95b
pious glass b., 95b
pictures rosaries pixes, 555b
tell b. in drops of rain, 620b
tell his b., 1084b
Beak, by enemy's b. gouged, 1083b
from out my heart, 645a
hunching wings and b., 1075a
in b. enough for, 955b
Beaker, bring me b. of wine, 90b
for a b., 85b
Be-all and end-all, 823a
Beam, cast b. out of own eye, 41b
in eye of new-married, 555a
in shine own eye, 41b
middleb, 540b
on starboard b. Charybdis, 246a
Beamish boy, 745a
Beams, all his b. full dazzling, 475a
and blazes in adversity, 550a
athwart the sea, 646a
bemocked sultry main, 525b
not best to see b. of sun, 77a
how far candle throws b., 85b
in sunny b. did glide, 485a
layeth the b. of his chambers, 21a
learn to bear b. of love, 475a
of wit and others souls, 565a
white moon b., 1012b
Bean, girl b. from boy b., 1052a
home of b. and cod, 858a
nine b. rows have, 875b
not too b. French b., 766b
hair takes right off b., 1037a
Bean-fed horse beguille, 283a
Beans and brown bread, 851a
determined to know b., 655b
can not b., 31ob
full o' b., 851a
no b. in Almost Perfect State, 945b
Bear all cheerfully, 655a
all naked truths, 55b
and big b. too, 970a
and grin, 723b
any burden, 1075b
asses made to b. and you, 219a
beams of love, 487a
blazing tall, 955b
bonds that gall, 774b
brunt pay arrear, 665b
bush supposed a b., 25ob
cannot b. mother's tears, 119b
care borne and yet must b., 958b
caves of ocean b., 44ob
charmed life, 487a
dumpy-fingered b., 505a
cow and b. shall feed, 31a
exit pursued by a b., 295a
Bear false witness, 9a
find he can b. anything, 109b
flying charriot, 25ob
for which we b. to live, 40b
forever noise of these, 95b
fought B. before, 747a
his friend's infirmities, 525a
his mild yoke, 541b
his own burden, 54a
if I were a b., 970a
infirmities of weak, 51b
it that the opposed beware
these, 186b
like the Turk, 41ob
malanchoy as lugged b., 25b
more than he can b., 1095a
my tavern the Big B., 859b
never be b. on United States, 1103a
never could b. but did, 558b
not but much reality, 104b
not every soul can b. all, 117a
nothing he not fitted to b., 14b
nothing would it b., 1095b
of very little brain, 97a
one clings I'll b. it, 56g
pain to the b., 56a
pleading punishment women b., 21a
punishment greater than I can b., 6a
results of own example, 35b
rugged Russian b., 853a
shade him till he can b., 457a
sing savagness out of b., 275b
sorrow hard to, 656b
strengthen us to b., 711b
sweet as I could b., 567b
sword of heaven will b., 271b
that walks like man, 857a
them we can, 85b
they shall b. thee up, 8ob
those ills we have, 826a
to be no more, 518a
too tender heart, 406a
up and steer right onward, 541a
vapor like b. or lion, 283b
virgin shall b. a son, 360b
whatever you stuff men with
they b., 658b
when you are anvil b., 54ob
whips and scorns of time, 265a
who would fardels b., 826a
with all the faults of man, 500a
wounded spirit who can b., 54a
vile in his youth, 41b
Bear-baiting, Puritan hated b., 596b
Beard, built nests in b., 672b
hath not offended king, 179a
his head was grazed, 25ob
husband with b., 246b
icicle on Dutchman's b., 255b
lion in his den, 51b
long gray b., 53ob
of formal cut, 424a
old man with b., 67b
plucks dead lions by b., 251b
plucks off my b., 251b
white b. decreasing leg, 241b
whipped in b. and silence, 14b
Bearded conspirators, 99b
like the pard, 245b
Beards, tarry until b. be grown, 14b
and where b. wag all, 188a
Bearing birthrights proudly, 256a
Beauty, so various so b. so new, 715a
soup, 744b
Sredh Vashar the B., 904a
swindles b. and simple, 868b
that war must be lost, 701b
ing r. thing raises man, 178a
things adorn world, 867b
this is b. country, 944b
three most b. things, 1102a
time of young love, 498a
too b. to live, 869b
ture words are not b., 75a
uncut hair of graves, 700a
upon the mountains, 32a
what is b. is moral, 709b
what may be approved as b., 845b
when I was b., 189b
whole numbers, 1054a
wise and b., 710b
woman with one eye, 484b
women indispensably b. or ugly, 417b
wonderful world, 710a
words are not true, 75a
world too b. this year, 1033a
you are b. and faded, 931b
Beautifully blue, 353a, 581a
time grows b. dim, 904a
Beautify, to b. life give it object, 848a
Beauty adventure art, 861b
tall b. all that wealth, 440a
America not afraid of b., 1074b
and high degree, 1009b
and length of days, 775a
and virtue rarely together, 169a
and wisdom rarely conjoined, 133b
are you not enough, 982a
as b. not great star, 943a
as much b. as could die, 503a
as we feel it, 867a
barbarous in b. stocks, 803a
beholding b. with eye of mind, 93a
beyond of b., 219b
best of all we know, 801a
body's b. lives 555b
bought by judgment of eye, 211b
brute b. and valor, 809a
b. by and by fear, 505b
b. by made amends, 893a
calls, 948b
carves bow of b., 802b
class b. of thousand stars, 818b
cold and austere, 913a
come near your b. with nails, 214b
desire comfort, 1104a
creation of b., 644b
crict in afft, 755b
crowds me till I die, 738b
daily b. in his life, 274a
dead black chaos, 290a
definition of b., 282a
die for b., 804b
doth of itself persuade, 220a
draws with single hair, 404b
dreamed life b., 850a
ease and speed not give work b., 168b
elevation and b., 716b
everything order and b., 707a
exists in mind, 444b
extent of b. and power, 959a
Beauty fare thee well, 588a
fart gift of b., 557a
first problem was b., 1081b
flattered upon b., 415b
for ashes, 338b
for confounding youth, 516b
fruits of life and b., 488b
gift of God, 97a
gift to b. common sense, 750a
give b. in the inward soul, 92b
good nature more amiable than b., 394b
brothers familiar to lover, 939b
habit between us b., 809a
half the b. I possess, 502b
harmony grace melody, 747b
has not been fathomed, 708a
Heiden's b. in brow of Egypt, 178b
her b. and her chivalry, 555b
I died for b., 726b
ill layer-up of b., 242a
images of b. 998a
in all things, 568a
in art economy is b., 800a
in eye of beholder, 759a, 815b
in naked b. more adorned, 545b
in patterns of shadows, 992a
indescribable, 867a
invisible b., 944a
is a mystery, 985a
is everlasting, 97a
is there b. in Sodom, 708a
is there in truth no b., 329a
is truth, 938b
is vain, 877a
isle of b., 598a
keep back b., 801b
know b. as b., 732a
left b. on shore, 602a
light from her own b., 570a
little concerned with b., 768a
lives though illies die, 980a
looked on b. bare, 1085b
loves b. in light of day, 992a
love b. truth we seek, 590b
love built on b., 307b
lust not after her b., 95b
makes b. because outlet, 454a
making beautiful old rhyme, 293b
mathematics supreme b., 913a
mercy have on me, 735b
momentary in mind, 955b
most poetical topic, 645b
must be truth, 554b
mystery of b., 676b
Nature's coin, 837b
nature's system a real b., 1054a
never enjoys, 411b
neither heat limb nor b., 271a
no excellent b., 909b
no spring nor summer b., 907a
nonsense and b. close connections, 951b
not lip or eye b. call, 403a
notion of absolute b., 592a
of aged face, 953a
of good old cause, 512a
of great machine, 993b
of holiness, 18a
of infestions, 952b
of innumeros, 55b
of minstrel's lyre, 906b
of own b. mind diseased, 557a
of the lilies, 915b
of true manliness, 740a
of world has edges, 957a
one's b. another's ugliness, 607a

INDEX

Beauty, orators dumb when b.
pledged, 200a
our eyes never see, 895a
own excuse for being, 802b
perception of b. moral, 681b
pierce like pain, 937a
pungent of conformity, 867a
power of b. I remember, 572a
power of Greek in b., 715b
principal b. in a building, 333b
provoke thieves, 245b
rarest gift to b., 730a
renown which riches or b. confer, 1135b
sat B. in my lap, 890a
say not of b., 950a
sense of b. joy, 855a
sex and b. inseparable, 986a
she walks in b., 557b
skin deep, 299b
sleep sleep b. bright, 488a
smoother up his b., 298a
so ancient yet ever new, 1472a
so long as b. shall be, 147b
sold for old man's gold, 903a
source of b. is in itself, 1424a
stone to b. grew, 609a
sublimely pure, 913a
such b. as you master, 295b
such seems your b. still, 295b
sufficient end, 882b, 293b
take winds of March with b., 295b
teaches such b. as woman's eye, 1223a
terrible and awful, 708a
terrible b. is born, 882a
that dost conceive, 568a
that Medusa's head, 1022a
that must die, 581a
thing of b. joy, 950a
though injurious, 545b
thy b. is to me, 641b
till b. truth love one, 801b
'tisn't b. nor good talk, 876b
to mind shameful to heart b., 708a
too rich for use, 228a
took from who loved them, 314b
troubled by this b., 781a
truly blent, 251b
undermined natural b., 1075b
unmask her b. to man, 258a
use harms b., 870a
what b. is cannot be said, 867a
where b. has no ebb, 880a
where perhaps some b. lies, 335a
who walks with B., 902a
whole mystery of b., 887b
whose b. past change, 803a
will come unannounced, 607a
wit high birth, 569a
with him b. slain, 280a
withdraws mind from love of b., 711a
without extravagance, 89b
without grace, 605b
without vanity, 545b
witty b. power, 711b
worship in b. of holiness, 18a
wrought out from within, 781a
your b. will wither, 188a
Beauty's, blazon of sweet b. best,
295b
breath and length, 906a
but skin deep, 299b

1188
Belied, against hope b. in hope, 50b
always everywhere with all, 147b
because he, b. in his God, 53a
everything in papers, 88b
I wept and I b. 503b
juggling fiends no more b., 287a
not seem ret b., 49b
to be b. because absurd, 143b
truth never understood and not b., 488a
what we least know, 190a
Belied, above all a b. in culture, 715b
Believers, half b. of casual creeds, 712a
take precautions against ene-
emies, 140b
Believes, atheist half b. God, 399a
each b. his own, 402b
he who b. nothing, 471a
every which sees b., 99a
Believes, he that b. shall live, 45b
liveth and b., 49b
neither b. that it is sound of the
trumpet, 16b
whether who b. in him, 45a
Believing, be not faithless but b., 49b
in old men's lies, 988a
to b. souls gives light, 214b
where cannot prove, 649b
Bell book and candle, 386b
book b. and candle, 172b
clear green b., 704a
current b. must ring tonight, 529b
ding dong b., 1093b
eats and goes to bed by b., 739b
fancy from flower b., 665a
feast b. no consequence, 71b
for whom the b. tolls, 308b
hear the surly sullen b., 252b
heart sound as b., 246b
in cowtail's b. I lie, 297b
invites me, 285a
merry as marriage b., 556a
middle b. trills out, 63ab
saxon tolled b., 591b
silence that dreadful b., 273b
some cost pasting b., 601a
strikes one, 590a
swung to and fro, 825b
the cat, 76a, 169b
tooin the dinner b., 581b
tongue sounds as sullen b., 241a
twilight and evening b., 655a
very word like b., 583a
who will b. cat, 76a, 169b
Belle Anore, 669b
dame sans mercy, 581a
of old Natchez, 1051b
sois b. et sois triste, 707a
vain to be a b., 454a
Bellrose, newspapers querulous and b., 690a
Bellies and drags in wind, 882a
cold comfort to fill hungry b., 29b
fill their b., 73b
laughter out of dead b., 988a
Bellies', for b. sake creep, 338b
Bellman, fatal b., 283a
would cry crew reply, 746b
Bellow, in b. and upper, 975a
Bellows full of angry wind, 882b
Belows like sea combated by
winds, 159b
Bells and bonfires, 465b
bells b. bells b., 644a
brazen b., 644b
building with tower and b., 489a
cap and b., 692a
floating b. b. down, 1031b
for those who die, 1032b
gives harness b. shake, 97b
I hear, j702a
in your parlor, 873a
knocked to church, 246b
loud alarum b., 644a
merits of B. and Fudges, 555b
music highest heaven, 533a
noisy b. be dumb, 855a
of Old Bailey, 1095b
of Shoreditch, 1095b
of St. Clement's, 1095b
on her toes, 1095a
ring b. for new century, 957a
ring b. of heaven, 959b
ring O b., 1072a
ring out wild b., 851a
ring out your b., 206b
silver cockleshells 995b
sound on Bredon, 853a
summoned by b., 1059a
sweet b. jangled, 269b
temple b. they say, 875b
Belly, to b. cheerful sound, 469b
Belly, eye bigger than b., 529b
fill his b. with east wind, 15a
God send thee good ale, 188b
hard to argue with b., 107a
has no ears, 107a
he who does not mind his b., 439b
if it is well with your b., 123b
Increasing b., 441b
Injured by hunger, 100b
Jonah was in the b. of the fish, 95b
justice in fair round b., 249a
like a heap of wheat, 95a
men's only God their b., 142b
no b. no bowels, 1009b
noise in the beast's b., 175a
rests on b. in mud, 1003a
secret life of b., 1009b
shoulder bum, 850a
spent under b., 513b
upon thy b. shalt thou go, 6a
wears his wit in his b., 268a
whose God is their b., 54b
Bellyful of fighting, 290b
Bellying, broad b. sails, 979a
Belong less to what flatters, 1057a
secret things b. unto the Lord, 10b
suffice for who b. to them, 701a
to Company G, 755a
to sacred literature, 1035a
vanishing race, 1075b
Belongs, now he b. to ages, 677a
Beloved, ah my b. fill cup, 690a
creature that is b., 252a
escape me never b., 664a
from pole to pole, 549b
he gave his b. sleep, 22b
let my b. come into his garden, 29b
liberty a b. discipline, 1067b
never be b. by men, 490a
of a king, 1088a
of Abraham Lincoln, 898b
our own b. home, 704b
Beloved Pan, 92b
perfection in b., 550b
physician, 54b
so is my b. among the sons, 293a
Son, 53b
this is my b., 92b
thought himself b., 886b
Beloved's, heaped for b. bed, 578b
I am my b., 490b
Below, down and away b., 710b
to from above and b., 531b
joy to pass to world b., 118b
my thoughts remain b., 694a
not safer here b., 179b
slave spirit b., 991a
thy element's b., 277b
what we are here b., 907b
Belshazzar made a great feast, 35a
Belved, prince can make b.
Knight, 495a
you and played you, 873a
Belua multorum es capitum, 153a
Bemocked, beams b. sultry main, 89b
Bemused, parson much b. in beer, 410a
Ben Adhem's name led rest, 551b
Ben b. soldier bold, 551b
Bolt, 694b
Bulben's head, 883a
Jenson his best poetry, 502b
O rare b. Jenson, 302a
Bend log but with simple b., 741a
Bend, grass must b. when wind blows, 72a
I b. but do not break, 359a
if I cannot b. Heaven, 119b
low O dusky night, 750a
shall I b. low, 353a
soften rocks or b. oak, 929a
Bended, on b. arm doglike, 73b
Benedict's stream, 543a
Bending sickle's compass, 924a
to your wool, 187b
Bends, blue sky b. over all, 524a
gallant mast, 551a
though she b. him, 629a
to the grave, 449a
with remover to remove, 99a
Beneath, at once above b. around,
448a
rung battle shout, 859a
Benedick the married man, 249b
Benediction, face like a b., 194a
therefore and forever, 617b
Benefaction, calling to mind pre-
vious b., 88b
Benefactor, less to blame than b.,
882b
Beneficence of grass, 748b
private b. inadequate, 857b
Beneficient, belief in b. power,
759a
zealous b. firm, 719b
Benefit, find man to b. kingdom,
99b
God made for b. of men, 566b
government for common b. from,
40b
he receives hope who recognizes
b., 148b
human b. and enjoyment, 458a
if men stop work at sixty, 817b
no b. in gifts of bad man, 84a
of clergy, 990a
of ill, 294a
practical b. in failures, 725a
Bethnal Green, 1087b
Bethumped with words, 236a
Betokened, red morn that b., 220a
Betray, all things b. thee, 866b
emptiness b., 411b
finds too late men b., 448b
Fortune flatters to b., 125b
Nature never did b., 509b
one of you b. me, 448b
tender happiness b., 515a
thee who betrayest Me, 856b
to promote commerce and not b. it, 576b
us in deepest consequence, 821a
Betrayed and baffled still, 771b
by false within, 750a
by fancy into metaphor, 540b
by his manners, 509b
guilt by silence b., 570b
mistress that b. man, 777b
veins of our fear, 1064b
Betrayers of language, 988b
Betrayest, betray thee who b. Me, 856b
Betray's instead of serving, 425b
silence never b., 807a
Betsy and I are out, 808b
Better a little chiding, 287b
another and b. world, 499a
approve b. but follow worse, 193a
be ignorant than half know, 1272a
be prepared for rage, 928a
boundless b. worse, 644b
broaden lands b. days, 918b
god's she'd be, 656b
curse his b. angel, 276a
damned than not mentioned, 468b
death than alive when work done, 704a
does it with b. grace, 251b
don't see where go b., 926b
eviled than pitied, 865b
far far b. thing, 672a
feed brain with b. things, 918b
few are b. then their fathers, 681a
fifty years of Europe, 647b
for b. for worse, 61b
for being a little bad, 272a
for him a millstone, 478a
four b. without, 1092a
freedom the chance to be b., 1069a
friends not b. knowing, 1029b
from b. selves too long parted, 410a
getting b. and b., 844b
give place to b. men, 538a
go down dignified, 928a
go down on marrowbones, 880b
good b. made by ill, 808a
good laws let't to b., 456a
got the b. of himself, 197b
grow wiser and b., 467a
half a loaf, 184b
is it dinner of herbs, 28b
is a neighbor that is near, 92b
is a poor and wise child, 47b
is an handful with quietness, 47b
is life of a poor man, 92b
is little with the fear of the Lord, 24b
is the end of a thing, 38a
is thy love than wine, 29b
Better know useless things than nothing, 190b
known b. b. day, 518a
lately smile, 588a
lately than never, 152a
living for more and more, 985b
loaves when heart joyous, 4b
make b. chairs or knives, 604a
make worse appear b. reason, 91a
man than I am Gunga Din, 873a
minds b. by presence, 689a
my dear my b. half, 209b
nae b. than he should be, 453a
ne'er been born, 321a
Negroes are b. than we, 1009a
no b. than should be, 194b
no b. thing under the sun, 28b
not to be, 644b
one's own duty, 1068a
part, 866b
part of value, 241a
poverty in hand of God, 4b
punishment not make man b., 805b
seen b. days, 248b, 190b, 562b
selves, 510a
spared b. man, 241a
striving to b. oft mar, 277b
than stars or water, 555b
than the minting, 982a
than the vintage of Abiezer, 11a
that thou not vow, 28a
the day better the deed, 313b
three hours too soon, 287a
to be foul than dead, 822b
to be lowly born, 826b
to be vile than vile esteemed, 294a
to bow than break, 183b
to die on feet than live on knees, 949a
to dwell in a corner, 28b
to go to house of mourning, 28a
to have loved and lost, 650a
to have lost, 1059b
to know some questions, 1055b
to light one candle, 981b
to live alone, 80b
to live one day of energy, 80a
try to dance, 493b
which is b. God only knows, 93a
women of b. class, 866b
word b. than gift, 38a
world than this, 245a
world's in birth, 650a
Bettered, better b. expectation, 245b
Betters what is done, 245b
Between acting of dreadful thing, 254a
dark and daylight, 642b
how long halt ye b. two opinions, 123a
idea and reality, 1009a
Lord watch b. mea and thee, 7a-b
motion and act, 1009a
no hate lost b. us, 314a
stir b. me and thee, 6b
Betwixt stirrup and ground, 197b
Beulah peel me a grape, 1095b
Bery of fair women, 343a
Bewail, acknowledge b. our sins, 61a
Beware, all should cry B., 5244a
brothers and sisters b., 872a
fury of a patient man, 360b
Hieronymo b., 204a
Jakberwock, 745a
jubjub bird, 745a
let buyer b., 150a
man of one book, 138b
Mother Mildew, 1064a
my fangs, a 515a
my lord of jealousy, 274a
desperate steps, 459a
dog, 150a
of enterprises that require new clothes, 628b
of entrance to quarrel, 528b
of false prophets, 4b
of judging by appearances, 155b
of rashness, 653b
the middle mind, 960b
when thinker loose, 603b
BewEEP my outcast state, 28b
Bewildered in maze of schools, 428b
people, 1016a
Bewitch, more b. me than when art, 300a
prosperity doth b. men, 515a
Bewitching, love brings b. grace, 24b
wine, 66b
Bewrayed by his manners, 509b
Bewrayeth, thy speech b. thee, 44b
Beware, our style b. us, 110b
Beyond, a lie in world b., 19b
Alps lies Italy, 125a
far b. my depth, 28b
is there anything b., 955b
this nothing but sandy deserts, 152a
to b. is wrong, 72a
ubmost bound of thought, 646b
Bezzle increases rapidly, 1069a
inventory called b., 1062b
Bias, assays of b., 150a
Commodity b. of the world, 263a
strongest b. rules, 402b
Biased reporting, 1018b
with commotion of favor, 513a
Bibendum, nunc est b., 121a
Bibi-mus vivi-mus oremus, 444b
Bible and a drum, 886b
both read the B., 491a
breeches B., 5b
early familiarity with B., 850b
English B., 595a
literature not dogma, 867b
paintings the B. of light, 153a
pesimistic utterances in B., 703a
study but litel on B., 106b
text of B. symbol, 520a
this B. for government by peo-
ple, 163b
Bible-black, starless and b., 1071a
Biblic al, Homerick or B. canticles, 703b
Biblogibul read too much, 561a
Bicks down a valley, 652a
Bickering bratate, 459b
Bickierings, such b. to recount, 550a
Bicycle built for two, 885b
INDEX

Birds

Birds, 1195

Birds, 486b
forgets itself, 1195

Billings, 316b

Billions, 348b

Billow, what a b. be, 348b

Billows, 348b

Bird, forgets dying b., 486b
form is cage and sense b., 348b
foul b. that filleth own nest, 348b

Birds, 486b

Birds, 105a

Bid, come between b. us part, 486a
farewell to every fear, 486a
gave thee life b. thee feed, 486b
me discourse, 212b
me Good morning, 472a
me to live, 316b
not serve God if devil b., 272a
shall I b. her go, 105b
soul of Orpheus sing, 356a
them they wash their faces, 328b
time return, 257a
they a welcomeadoo, 750b
you top o' the morning', 812a

Birding, 348b

Birds, 1195

Birds, 105a

INDEX

Bicycle mechanics from Dayton, 1056a

Bid, come between b. us part, 486a
farewell to every fear, 486a
gave thee life b. thee feed, 486b
me discourse, 212b
me Good morning, 472a
me to live, 316b
not serve God if devil b., 272a
shall I b. her go, 105b
soul of Orpheus sing, 356a
them they wash their faces, 328b
time return, 257a
they a welcomeadoo, 750b
you top o' the morning', 812a

Birding, 348b

Birds, 1195

Birds, 105a

INDEX

Bicycle mechanics from Dayton, 1056a

Bid, come between b. us part, 486a
farewell to every fear, 486a
gave thee life b. thee feed, 486b
me discourse, 212b
me Good morning, 472a
me to live, 316b
not serve God if devil b., 272a
shall I b. her go, 105b
soul of Orpheus sing, 356a
them they wash their faces, 328b
time return, 257a
they a welcomeadoo, 750b
you top o' the morning', 812a

Birding, 348b

Birds, 1195

Birds, 105a

INDEX

Bicycle mechanics from Dayton, 1056a

Bid, come between b. us part, 486a
farewell to every fear, 486a
gave thee life b. thee feed, 486b
me discourse, 212b
me Good morning, 472a
me to live, 316b
not serve God if devil b., 272a
shall I b. her go, 105b
soul of Orpheus sing, 356a
them they wash their faces, 328b
time return, 257a
they a welcomeadoo, 750b
you top o' the morning', 812a

Birding, 348b

Birds, 1195

Birds, 105a

INDEX

Bicycle mechanics from Dayton, 1056a

Bid, come between b. us part, 486a
farewell to every fear, 486a
gave thee life b. thee feed, 486b
me discourse, 212b
me Good morning, 472a
me to live, 316b
not serve God if devil b., 272a
shall I b. her go, 105b
soul of Orpheus sing, 356a
them they wash their faces, 328b
time return, 257a
they a welcomeadoo, 750b
you top o' the morning', 812a

Birding, 348b

Birds, 1195

Birds, 105a
INDEX

Birds

Birth, distinction of b. or fortune, 504b
dream that is coming to b., 507b
easing savior’s b., 1052a
embraces this morn, 354b
false idol or noble true b., 95b
famous by their b., 245b
fashion b. intellect, 741a
from b. to age eighteen, 984a
frowned not on humble b., 441a
grievous burden was thy b., 167b
high b. vigor of bone, 269a
honor land of b., 821b
land of b. we pledge, 877a
land that gave you b., 865a
life and death, 981b
mourned at b. not death, 414b
my love of b. as rare, 960a
new b. of freedom, 659a
no care for b., 867b
of ancient race by b., 568b
of morning dew, 200a
rejoice at b. 762a
of story of her b., 593a
rising b., 1061b
Saviour’s b. celebrated, 857a
sleep and a forgetting, 513b
staves her generous b., 459b
sunshine a glorious b., 513b
their b. weeping, 813a
training rather than b., 379a
Birthday of my life, 759b
Birthplace of valor, 491b
sell pictures of b., 754a
Birthright, Easu sold his b., 7a
Birthrights, bearing b. proudly, 296a
Birth’s invidious bar, 650b
Births, joyful b., 245a
blent b. of vows, 850a
Birth-strangled babe, 853a
Bis qui cito dat, 150a
Biscay, in the Bay of B. O., 495b
Biscuits, beef and captain’s b., 245a
Bishop, all at once to b. they go, 533a
church without b., 591a
by jovis of b., 1091b
Bit babies in cradles, 662b
by him that comes behind, 503a
dogs have a b., 1093a
hair of dog that b. us, 184b
haven’t changed a b., 1054a
I b. my arm stucked blood, 505a
though he had b. me, 830a
went mad and b. the man, 446b
Bitch, deciding not to be b., 1045a
gone in the teeth, 988b
son of mongrel b., 277b
toothless mastiff b., 524a
Bitch-goddess Success, 795b
Bite, bark and b., 956a
bark worse than b., 385b
deaf man cannot b., 112a
dog prosperous will not b., 769b
hand that fed them, 455a
jaws that b., 745a
man recovered of the b., 448b
smaller still to b. ’em, 396a
sorrow hath less power to b., 245a
this fish will b., 246a
Bites, air b. shrewdly, 259a
Bitch like a serpent, 462a

Biting, eager soul b. for anger, 356b
Bitter all utterly things sweet, 1031b
all we know in love b., 1010b
calcolintida, 375a
as wormwood, 458b
bark and burning clove, 497b
bones, 1057a
bread of banishment, 287a
chill it was, 581b
do it with b. look, 840b
every b. thing is sweet, 26b
feel by turns b. change, 544a
found Beauty b., 850a
from fountain wells up b. taste, 113a
groan of martyr’s woe, 490a
if life b. pardon, 777a
it is in Fate, 497b
joy hear wings, 1041b
laugh my b. laugh, 638b
love b. with treason, 774a
make oppression b., 261b
more b. than death, 483b
morts make earth b., 577a
most is scowling best, 468b
nailed on b. cross, 297b
news to hear, 719b
no b. springs, 777a
O b. ending, 998b
of it and the sweet, 889b
old and of b. tongue, 880a
old law sad not b., 941b
peaches, 850a
read in the b. letter, 272b
shed b. tear, 745b
some b. o’er flowers, 555a
sweet and b. fancy, 850b
things conduct to sweet, 1080a
tis b. cold, 246b
to have known love, 774a
to look into happiness, 250b
truth always b., 1459a
vintage of race problem, 998a

Bitdye, 560b
Bitterest, this lot is b., 79b
Bitterness, by convention b., 88a
gall of b., 456b
heart kneweth his own b., 244b
miles sweet b. with her cares, 115a
of life, 747a
of my soul, 32b
of things, 917a
rose’s scent b., 856a
Bitters, London habitation of b., 599b
Bitters, mawkishness and b., 580a
Bivouac of the dead, 704b
Bizarre world of cards, 1019a
Bizziness, gang about b., 508a
Blabbing eastern scout, 596b
gaudy b. and remorseful day, 212a
Blabs, when my tongue b., 251a
Black A white E red I, 89a
already with blood, 87b
and midnight hags, 85b
and unknown barth, 968b
and white not blue, 1075b
as hell, 294b
as if bereaved of light, 486b
as our loss, 998b
as pit from pole to pole, 816a
as the devil, 483a
as they might be, 1088b
bat might flown, 652a
black’s not so b., 506b

1106
INDEX

Bleed

Black, burn out to b., 85gb
burned b. with sun, 1022b
but comely, 85a
by morning storms, 524a
creeping through the b., 955a
devil damn thee b., 886a
drop of b. blood, 1051a
eyes and lemonade, 542b
fat b. books, 951b
from b. to red turn, 855a
Hecate's summons, 284b
hump b. and blue, 876a
hung be heavens with b., 214a
I am b. but O my soul is white, 486b
in B. Mud kingfisher, 1075a
let the devil wear b., 853a
little b. sheep, 875b
long b. land, 669a
love of children whether b. or not, 1059a
men are pearls, 221a
men fought on Coromandel, 569a
more b. than asshuds, 646a
my b. hen, 1096b
night's b. arch, 495b
no b. rainment when I am gone, 107a
Old B. Joe, 727b
pall of nothing, 1022a
piano appasionato, 985b
played b. or white, 493b
potent of atomic age, 901a
pot calls kettle b., 197a
powerful, 1051a
ram tuning your eoe, 272a
rank and file, 752a
secret b. midnight hags, 285a
shawl hides her body, 651a
since b. womb held, 1069a
spirits and white, 314a
spot to keep concealed, 729a
suit of ancient b., 955a
suits of sollemn b., 857b
swan rare bird, 183a
these he bodies, 459a
thou readest b., 491a
we b. and they white, 1067a
we b. bough, 987b
white not neutralize b., 667a
who art b. as hell, 294b
Widow death, 1075a
wings one b. other white, 349b
wires grow on her head, 294b
gawt girt scruncgng, 735b
years like great b. oxen, 876b
yellow b. pale hectic red, 568b
Blackamoor, as if sun b., 955b
Blackberries, reasons as plenty as b., 293a
sit round it pluck b., 619a
Blackbird snipped off nose, 1059a
than b. 'tis to whistle, 353a
whistling or just after, 955b
Blackbirds, four and twenty b., 1049b
sitting on a hill, 1098b
Blacken every blot, 653a
skittle fish b. water, 955a
Blackest, Berberus and b. midnight, 954b
perfect through b. air, 1075a
Black-eyed, lord's b. daugh-
Blackguard whose faulty vision, 791b
Blackguards both, 561a
Hilderite b., 954b
Blackness, faces as of b. a kettle, 353b
faces all gather b., 353b
in sudden b. the pall, 1022a
do darkness, 97a
of death, 113b
Black-purple, in gloom b., 918b
Black's not so black, 506b
Black's enemies of persecuted b., 614b
Black-sailed unfamiliar, 1080b
Bladder, blows man up like a b., 859a
Blacks, boys that swim on b., 208b
of philosophy, 928b
Blade, destroy b. of grass, 917b
first b. then ear, 45a
grasp by b. or handle, 694b
knife without a b., 470a
do grass, 311a
steel not alone for b., 677a
torrent b. Toledo trusty, 43b
dorpal b., 745a
Blade's, b. grass no easier than oak, 692b
Blaise to Meg and Molly dear, 749b
two b. of grass grow, 858b
which b. bears better temper, 214a
straight, steel-true and b., 845b
Blaine marched down halls, 745a
Blaine, lament for Madame B., 477a
Blake, 'dance with William B., 1066b
William B. beat on wall, 885a
Blame, alike reserved to b., 412a
bloody full of b. negroes, 294b
needless to b. things past, 712a
neither is most to b., 775b
no disparage or b., 350a
no reason to b. Trojans, 69a
or b. it too much, 451a
poor wot gets b., 1103a
praise at b. morning at night, 405b
praise nor b. writings, 405b
praise or b. momentary, 585a
praise or b. too far, 93a
readers share b., 855b
secret thoughts without b., 518a
take some iv th' b. ourselves, 801b
ungrateful man less to b., 355b
yet not afraid to b., 404a
Blamed living man, 715a
Blameless life, 652b
vestal's lot, 405b
Blameworthy, least b. was Con-
clusus, 455b
other the strife is b., 67b
Blaming, always b. circumstances, 869a
morts are b. the gods, 65a
Blanch, Tray B. and Sweetheart, 795a
without owner's crime, 517a
Blanching, under b. mays, 854b
Bland as a Jesuit, 818b
childlike and b., 769b
cruel composed b., 715a
Blandishing persuasion, 654a
Blandishments not fascinate us, 475a
Blank, a b. my lord, 253a
Blank, bumbast out b. verse, 206a
our b. in bliss to fill, 734a
pain has element of b., 736b
surveying a b., 977a
universal b., 344b
Blanket of the dark, 828a
old woman tossed in b., 1095b
sleeping bears in b., 958a
Blankets, rough male kiss of b., 959b
Blare, barricades b., 918a
of bugles ruffle of drums, 866a
Blasphemies, great truths begin as b., 837b
Blasphemy, in soldier is flat b., 271a
Mass the greatest b., 179b
middle-class b., 857b
Blast, contrary b. proclaims, 946b
drives wicked spirits, 159b-160a
midnight b., 505a
of b. to heaven; 678b
in b. of war blows in our ears, 854b
one b. upon bugle horn, 502a
spread wings b., 559a
stormy b., 568b
sounding the, 828b
Blast-beruffled plume, 782b
Blasted with antiquity, 241b
with excess of flight, 441b
with the east wind, 7b
Blastments, contagious b. immi-
nent, 258b
Blasts, hollow b. of wind, 401a
newborn infant's tear, 486b
night b. cold, 918b
roots of trees, 1070a
sunk into silence, 105a
Blastant Bassard of Boston, 776a
land, 63a
Blaw, Sheriff B. the dramatist, 904a
up an' gie them a, 502a
wind sail b., 1068b
Blaze, burst out in sudden b., 285b
dark amid b. of noon, 549a
heavens b. forth, 854b
the sapphire b., 441b
Blaazing evidence of immortality, 629a
heaven b. into head, 884b
no more b. hearth, 440a
potentates b. in the heavens, 77b
tall, 565b
Blazon of sweet beauty's best, 239b
Blazoning, quirks of b. pens, 279a
Blazed, driftwood b. and d77, 753b
Blæk December, 642b
in b. midwinter frosty wind, 742a
Blackness, country of b., 653a
Blæat the one at the other, 235a
Blæts articulate monotony, 51a
Bled, buried Caesar b., 869b
in freedom's cause, 508a
Scots who hae wi' Wallace b., 469a
Bledath awhile, 1087b
carcasses b. at sight of murder-
er, 506b
heart begins to b., 1059a
I fall upon thorns I b., 568b
if you prick us do we not b., 253b

1197
Bleed

INDEX

Bleed my bones, 106b
Bleeding brow of labor, 85b from Roman rods, 45a piece of earth, 49a punishment testament of b. war, 27b

Blemish, Christianity immortal, 85a evidence of industry b., 75a formed without b., 76b lamb shall be without b., 8a Bient, beauty truly b., 251b Bless, except thou b. me, 7b God b. Prince of Wales, 58b God b. the Pretender, 41b God b. us every one, 97a God b. you, 109b God b. you my dear, 45a good-bye God b. you, 85a hand that gave blow, 56a her when she is righst, 287b his name, 21a hold angel until he b. thee, 421a brought from wicked wight, 167b I b. God in libraries, 444b Lord b. and keep thee, 9b man who invented sleep, 68a squire and relations, 67a the Bottom, 29a them that curse you, 40b turf that wraps clay, 443a work and b. day, 67b ye the Lord, 95a yet now b. poor, 67b

Blessed, Abbot of Aberbrothok, 53a abodes, 406a, 408a all generations call me b., 45b always to be b., 408a are the dead, 58b are the forgetful, 80b are the meek, 40a are the merciful, 40a, 214b are the poor in spirit, 39b are the pure in heart, 40a are they that mourn, 40a are they that put their trust in him, 17a are they which are persecuted, 40a are they who hunger and thirst, 40a art thou among women, 45b barrier between day and day, 515b be he that cometh, 26a be Lord over all, 68a be man that spares these stones, 29b be the name of the Lord, 14a be thy name Vogue, 105a bed be b. that I lie on, 373a by country's wishes b., 443a by everything, 88a by yonder b. moon, 824a candles of night, 235b call them by her b. 27a come what may been b., 558a damozel, 731a endless sabbaths b. ones see, 154a fell upon knees and b. God, 518b-519a green groves of the b., 119a half part of b. man, 256a he who expects nothing, 407b

Blessed he who has dear one dead, 507a he who has found his work, 578a hope whereof he knew, 78b horned hands of toil, 61b I had lived a b. time, 284a is the fruit of thy womb, 45b is the man that trusteth, 54a is the man that walketh not in counsel of ungodly, 16b Islands of B., 87a, 547a judge none b., 38a kings may be b., 405b little b. with soft phrase, 272b Lord b. the latter end of Job, 16b love of God had b., 551b man who possesses keen mind, 99a memory of the just is b., 24a mood, 509a more b. to give, 50a mother of us all, 474a matter of Mass, 654b nor what b. prove assured, 667a over whose acres b. feet, 257b part to heaven, 299a plot this earth, 256b rage for order, 596b seeming b. they grow, 447b so b. in climate, 566b soul or body more b., 884b spring from b. abodes, 408a them unaware, 555b they that have not seen, 49b thou fallest a b. martyr, 299a thrice b. are friends, 94b thrice four times b., 117b to put cares away, 114b twice b., 243b were but as b. as I, 99a who have no talent, 504b who having nothing to say, 600a whom thou blesseth is b., 9b with milk and honey b., 689b with natural abundance, 106a youth becomes as aged, 271a Blessedness, perfect b. vision of, 158b single b., 238b Bless stars and thinks it luxury, 38a Blesseth, whom thou b. is blessed, 9b Blesseth him that gives and him that takes, 234b with two happy hands, 201b Blessing and cursing, 10b ask me b., 280a baby b. and bother, 799b brother hath taken away thy b., 7a full meal more than a b., 555a good neighbor is great b., 67b hold fast till gives b., 65b I had most need of b., 268b makes a b. dear, 595b money cannot buy, 528b national debt b., 484b, 547a no harm in b., 41b of St. Peter's Master, 386b out of God's b. into sun, 185a paid thy utmost b., 914b public debt a b., 464b science be b. not curse, 99a

Blessing, shall yourselves find b., 687b society is a b., 466b unequal sharing of b., 95a unqualified b., 59b Blessings, free trade one of b., 594b God from whom all b. flow, 277b health and intellect the two b., 103b of civilization, 75b on thee little man, 56a on this house, 45b on your frosty pew, 46b one of evils and another of b., 65a reap b. of freedom, 567a secure b. of liberty, 474a twice supreme b., 85a unevenness of b., 106b upon head of the just, 24a use b. of gods with wisdom, 122b without number, 956b Blessings-of-civilization trust, 75b Blew, fair breeze b., 542b great guns, 67a slughorn to my lips and b., 57b Blicke not trauernd, 61a Blind man was born for, 85b Blighted buildings, 105a3 scared and b. heart, 61a Blind with plagues, 46b Blind, all of them were b., 66a and drinks his drop, 85b and ignorant in all, 501a and naked ignorance, 65a and often tipsy, 66b as nails upon Cross, 99b beggar's daughter, 107b Booth died b., 99b causes conspire to, 40b desire, 75a ecstasy, 104b eyes b. with stars, 906a eyes for the b., 749a eyes of the b. shall be opened, 92a eyes to the b., 15b for being b. God prepare me, 457a Fortune painted b. with muffler, 206a Fortune though b. not invisible, 109a Fury with abhorred shears, 95b guides, 46b hair and b., 47a he was as often scene, 167b Homer sing to me, 213a mysteries of Celt, 651a I was b., 46b justice b. deaf and dumb, 86b leaders of the b., 43a leading blind to pit, 145a light when else went b., 49b love is b., 166b, 238a love needs be b., 238b love to faults always b., 46b man's ditch, 884a mouths, 59b none so b., 856b not b. soul with clay, 64b not b. to differences, 107a O b. hearts, 115b

1195
Blood-swollen

INDEX

Blood of martyrs seed of Church, 143b
do nation never be shed, 383a
of our heroes, 472b
of rich turkeys, 471b
of the lamb, 58a
of the new testament, 44b
of the slaughtered, 906b
of the world, 1093a
of this just person, 52a
old man had so much b., 286a
one b. ye and I, 574b
own b. rise against you, 909a
part of the sea, 968b
pox of sweet saving gallon of b., 987b
present joys more to flesh and b., 370b
price of admiralty, 875a
pure and eloquent b., 907b
rather than water on hands, 1054b
sets gypsy b. astir, 860a
shed by immortal King, 858a
shed his b. with me, 242a
sign to know gentle b., 261b
smell b. of British man, 279a
souls of b., 987b
spend her b. and might, 842a
sprinkled upon hands, 92b
still b. is strong, 590a
stir men's b., 255b
strong as flesh and b., 515b
strong vis ew red as b., 107a
such impetus in b., 385a
summon up the b., 244b
sun's o'ercast with b., 256a
sweat and tear-wrung millions, 92ob
sweating blood, 174a
tears sweat or b., 92ob
thick water's thin, 788a
thinner than water, 92ob
thicks man's b. with cold, 525a
this is my b., 44b
to drink, 614b
toil tears sweat, 92ob
trade of b. and guile, 565b
tree of liberty refreshed with b., 471b
trilling wire in b., 1005a
up to eyes in b., 452a
voice of thy brother's b., 6a
wash this b. from hand, 286b
watered by b. of tyrants, 484a
wetting in his b., 971b
what little b. is left, 98a
when the b. burns, 295a
whose shedeth man's b., 6b
will have blood, 286a
without shedding of b., 56a
young b. have its course, 619a
young b. not obey old decree, 619a

Blood-dimmed tide loosed, 882a
Bloodied envelope, 1057b
Bloodless sportsman I, 846a
substitute for life, 828a
web of repose, 91b
Blood-red banner, 54b
flag ahead, 95a
sunset glorious b., 669a
wine, 107a
Blood's rover, 852b
Bloodshed, fear and b., 515a
Bloodstream, O Altitude in b.
swims, 1012a
Blood-swollen, war b. god, 94b

Blind obedience to command, 852a
oblivion swallowed cities, 266b
old mad b. despised king, 570a
right to be b. sometimes, 492a
three b. mice, 1092b
still some b. hand, 483a
Tirest when b., 1005b
to faults a little b., 385a
urge to kill b., 1085b
winged Cupid painted b., 228b
wretched b. pit ponies, 626a
Blinded boy, 1045b
Blinder, be a little b., 565b
Blindly, had we never loved sae b., 494a
striving b., 715b
Blindness about poverty, 1082a
heaven in his b., 549b
inner b., 1005b
pitied him in b., 976b
we may forgive, 899a
Blinds drawing down of b., 1085b
too much light often b., 462a
Blind-skinned infectel, 1035a
Blindworms, news and b. do no wrong, 282b
Blink facts not to our taste, 705b
Blindly bale, 755b
bought by years, 683b
contrary bringeth b., 214b
cuckold lives in b., 274a
deprived of everlasting b., 213a
heads to be and have immortal b., 200a
he lives in b., 496b
heart intoxicated with b., 498a
hours of b., 557b
in our brows bent, 287a
in proof, 949b
kill and b. me, 1053a
like thing, 685b
mutual and partaken b., 336b
never parted b. or woe, 348a
not beds of dawn, 328a
O b. O poop-poop, 850a
dying of, 404a
of human b. to human woe,
of solitude, 514b
our blank in b., 744a
perfect b. and sole felicity, 212a
pneumatic b., 1003a
shadow's b., 325a
soul in b., 280a
source of all my b., 450b
sum of earthly b., 347a
was it b. that drew, 510a
waking in b., 350a
where ignorance is b., 486b
which centers in mind, 448a
Blisses about my pilgrimage, 782b
Blissful dreams of long ago, 778a
Blister, never had b. in hand, 912
thirst b. easier, 733a
Blithe, buxom b. and debonair, 554b
Black lad, 527b
newcomer, 514a
no lack more b. than he, 464a
spirit, 570b
Bloc, Communist b., 1056a
Block, chip of old b., 415b
each b. cut smooth, 560b
mind a. of w. b., 95b
Blockhead, bookful b., 404a
no man but a b., 432a
Blockheads read what b. write, 416a
Blond beast, 805b
more b. than you, 1031a
once dark sir, 1049b
Blondes, gentlemen prefer b., 1027a
Blood, all nations one b., 50a
alone melt iron earth, 1058a
and fire, 875a
bath, 777b
be on your own heads, 50a
bit arm sucked b., 53a
blow in cold b., 857a
burns in veins, 702b
by man shall his b. be shed, 6b
Christ's b. streams, 215b
cruished with b., 995a
cry aloud for b., 709a
devise laws for b. drown, 640b
faith beats with b., 649b
felt in the b., 709a
fizz like wine, 946a
flesh and b. so cheap, 592a
for this all that b. shed, 881a
freezy young b., 825b
French and German b., 975b
glories of our b. and state, 537b
good enough to shed b., 847b
good honest fighting b., 810b
guiltless of country's b., 446b
hand raised to shed b., 408a
harbors I by sweating b. won, 714b
heart dry of b., 518b
heiday in the b. is tamed, 264a
his b. to be on us, 452a
impetuous b., 511a
in b. price of admiration, 875a
impure b. drench field, 409a
in b. stepped in so far, 285a
in torrents pour, 845a
inhabit our frail b., 253a
instinctive b., 1066a
iron and b., 677b
is nipped and ways be foul, 212b
is their argument, 244b
is the thinking, 25b
it will have b. they say, 285a
liquors in my b., 247b
lo it is black with b., 878b
lust for b. and plunder, 528b
magie to stir men's b., 818b
make thick my b., 281b
man of flesh and b., 865b
man whose b. is snow-broth, 270a
man whose b. is warm, 831a
meditate on b., 244a
merely flesh and b., 1002a
mingle b. with b. of children, 554a
more stirs to rouse lion, 281b
Negro b. sure powerful, 1051a
no Jewish b. in my veins, 1083a
no sure foundation on b., 257a
Norman b., 464a
not drop of b. shed, 473a
not against flesh and b., 524a
of an Englishman. 1098a
of Christians is seed, 145b
of followers, 1010b

Bloodstream, O Altitude in b.
swims, 1012a
Blood-swollen, war b. god, 94b
INDEX

Body

Blynken, Wynken B. and nod, 90b
Boanerges, neigh like B., 735a
Board, heart for bed and b., 975b
money in ginger jar, 735b
struck the b., 535a
well-bench'd ships, 69a
Boards, ships are but b., 339a
Bone b. I see, 976b
frantic b., 875b
having my freedom b. of nothing,
24fa
independence be our b., 508a
not him that girdeth on his
harness b., 13b
not b. who puts armor on, 636b
not kneel like vulgar b., 896b
not of what thou wouldst have
done, 546b
not thyself of tomorrow, 36a
now b. thee death, 826a
of heraldry, 470a
of this I can, 14fa
such is the patriot's b., 470b
who dost thy millions b., 558a
Boasteth, when he is gone his way
then he b., 29a
Boastful, high and b. neighs, 944a
in war daring b., 944a
Boasting on my wall, 1057b
strength without b., 471b
Boasts, that which b. his birth,
558a
two soul sides, 665b
Boat, carry Caesar in your b.,
112b
craft quietly, 1065a
foreathers met the b., 954a
is on the shore, 550b
news of the b., 605b
of life be light, 895a
pecan green b., 675a
sings in b. on bay, 648a
speed bonny b., 849b
they sank my b., 1072a
through sewer in glass-
bottomed b., 941a
took b. and went to sea, 660b
Boats against the current, 1056b
messing about in b., 852a
oh the little cargo b., 874b
shallow bauble b., 869b
that are not steered, 921a
Boatswain, memory of b. a dog,
554b
tight and midshipmate, 765b
Bob for whale, 955a
Bobbies, don't count your b.,
1055b
Bobby finest thing in London,
905b
Shafiose's gone to sea, 1058a
Bobolink for chorister, 735b
Boltall nag, 727b
Bobulls f'de rabbits, 911b
Bose haven strange eruption,
256b
Bodice, looses fragrant b., 582a
Bodies, abstain from abusing b.,
905b
are buried in peace, 90a
as clothes to b., 862a
as imagination b. forth, 250b
clothes without b., 862a
died before b. died, 1060b
elements or principles of b.,
474b
freedom of living b., 675a
Bodies, gave b. to commonwealth,
90a
ghosts of defunct b. fly, 552a
house b. but not souls, 975b
molecules that compose b., 474b
movements of largest b., 479a
mutual actions of two b., 375b
of unburied men, 512a
our b. are our gardens, 275a
persons with torn b. happy,
90a
pail b. at Austerlitz, 484a
princes like to heavenly b., 206b
rough notes and dead b., 896a
single soul in two b., 974a
soldiers bore dead b. by, 298b
these black b., 487a
unclodhed, 907b
wavy b. gain's streams, 579a
we have seen dead b., 593b
Bodiless and simple, 1057b
Bodily decrepititude wisdom, 884b
exercise when compulsory, 94b
form from nothing, 884a
form of them, 775b
states following perception,
794a
Bodin's transmogrifications, 1049b
Body, bare b., 1608b
Body, absent b. in present,
52a
age and b. of the time,
462-470b
as spirit twins, 775b
beautiful passionate b., 773b
book makes b. cold, 795b
carry b. for sentimental value,
1051b
dog of his b., 553b
continues in state of rest,
357b
damned b. and soul, 874b
dead dam b., 869b
dies body's beauty lives, 595b
disciplined and timber, 1058a
distressed in mind b. or estate,
60a
does get around, 1096b
debamed debarred from air,
544b
dungeon yet races, 824a
each cell within b., 1056b
each petty artery in b., 256b
employ b. to serve,
276b
filled and vacant mind,
244b
find thy b. by wall, 715a
gave b. to country's earth,
287b
gets sop, 686a
give b. to be burned, 58b
happiness beneficial for b.,
908a
her b. thought, 507b
here in the b. pent, 518a
human b. a watch, 454b
human b. sacred, 701a
ideals in one dark b., 894b
in b. and in soul blind,
158b
infirm and exhausted, 174a
instrument for art, 861a
is for b. possible, 156b
his book, 506b
is not b. more than raiment,
41a
its b. brevity, 527a
John Brown's b., 755a
joint and motive of b., 879a
lean b. and visage, 1013b
lifeless b. a little valued,
154b
light of the b., 405b
like b. wholly b., 956a
little b. mighty heart,
245b
loves world as his b., 75b

October's bright b. weather,
741a
old book's old Nankin b., 207b
pine needles, 506b
Presbyterian true b., 355a
promontory with trees, 888b
remembered hills, 855a
rest of heaven b., 641b
rushing of arrowy Rhone, 556b
sky bends over all, 548a
sky of spring, 795a
something b., 1101b
true b., 355a
twichel his mantle b., 359a
uncloved weather, 645b
unkoly b., 54a
wave rolls nightly, 558b
wings were b., 675b
Bluebeard's chaplain said, 669a
Bluebell and that queen, 501a
Bluebells, bottle with b., 721b
Bluebird carries sky, 661b
Blueeyed boy, 1096b
Blue-fringed lads, 564a
Blue-making cloud, 905b
Blueassness abundant, 668a
blue darkened on b., 986a
Bluer, skies a trifle b., 912a
Blue's but mist from wind, 966a
Blue's in our parliance the b.,
553b
twentieth-century b., 1043a
Bluest of things gray, 775a
Blustering, sagacious b., 596a
Blume, du bist wie eine b.,
58a
Blunder, frae monie a b. free us,
409a
made by commanders, 1016b
man b. of God or God of man,
805b
so grotesque a b., 534a
closer than crime it b., 499b
youth a b., 612a
Blunderbuss against religion, 430a
Blundered, some had b., 628a
Blundering kind of melody, 959a
Blundering type of Porphyra,
1085a
Blunders, forgetful get better of
b., 805b
Blunders like ropes, 599a
nature never makes b., 689a
meanwithstanding, 404b
Blunt monster with uncounted
heads, 241a
plain b. man, 255b
Blunted, perception b., 1057a
Blush, born to b. unseen,
440b
nymphs b. not he, 731a
shame where is thy b., 364a
that flies at seventeen, 871b
to find it fame, 412a
to give it in, 438a
to make man blush, 566b
truth does not b., 145b
Blushed at herself, 272b
saw its God and b., 354a
Blushes at the name, 730a
into wine, 554a
man only animal that b., 760a
not a b. at name, 740a
Blushful Hippocrene, 675b
Blushing, bears his b. honor,
258b
flowers shall rise, 409a
Religion b. wnels fires, 412a
Blustering, pity from b. wind,
535a
Blut, Eilen und b., 897b

1201
Body

Body, marry my b. to that dust,
3213
mind or b. to prefer, 408b
my b. a floating weed, 153a
my b. my dungeon is, 85a
my b. now an old tree, 50a
my good bright dog, 107a
my house, 107a
Nature God soul, 48a
naught cared b. for wind, 57b
no riches above sound b., 53b
not b. enough to cover mind,
52b
not more than soul, 700b
of Benjamin Franklin Printer, 42a
of little recruit, 104b
of this death, 51a
old in b. but never mind, 112a
one motion, 106a
oppressions of b. and mind,
47a
part of man's self, 793b
perfect little b., 80a
perfectly spherical, 67a
political like human body, 45b
power lies in mind and b., 115b
presence of b. in question, 55b
pygmy b., 368a
ready to mind as exercise to b.,
59b
Resurrection of the b., 60a
ruler having human b. as
subject, 93b
so woven into whole b., 85ob
ship of the b., 701b
sickness-broken b., 353a
so young b. with so old head,
354a
soul gentle companion of b.,
141b
soul is form and doth b. make,
201b
soul is b. off, 53b
soul look b. touch, 884b
sound mind in sound b., 199b,
373a
sound of b. and mind, 121a
springs root in horse's b., 468a
swayed to music, 85b
swung gently, 791b
this is my b., 44b
tis mind makes b. rich, 210b
to be buried obscurely, 209b
whole b. not be cast into hell,
40a
wholly body, 55a
without spirit dead, 56b
woman's b. the woman, 791b
women destroy this b., 15b
Body-hungry, soul-hungry worse
than b., 1102a
Body's beauty lives, 955b
casting b. vest aside, 95a
go Soul the b. quest, 199a
hardly in a b. power, 49a
Body-matching not natural, 980b
Bog, snow falling on B. of Allen,
68a
to an admiring b., 75a
Bogus revelation, 650a
Bohemia little country, 86b
Boll, cannot bake or b. whole,
58a
her down until simmers, 81b
maketh the deep b. like a pot,
16b
we b. at different degrees, 809a

INDEX

Boilers, parcel of b. and vats,
453a
Boiling, Hiroshima b., 1077a
why sea b. hot, 746a
Bols, day b. at last, 661b
round naked isles, 419b
Bois, n'trons plus aux b., 719a
Boisterously, as b. maintained as
gained, 259b
Bone al, live and so b. O earth,
571a
and turbulent of wit, 658a
anfractuous rocks, 1001b
bad man, 200a, 298a
be b., 300b
be bloody b. and resolute, 85g
be not too b., 800b
brave men and b., 1100b
cook and captain b., 75b
destruction of tea so b., 46b
in conscious virtue b., 404b
in that freedom b., 517b
inspiring b. John Barleycorn,
495b
joye of Norfolk not too b.,
500b
let our minds be b., 853a
look with favor on b. beginning,
117a
maiden never b., 272b
man first eat oyster, 509b
men are parabolas, 1089b
peasantry, 449a
persistent experimentation, 407b
relentless are b. as a lion, 26b
story of Cambuscan b., 353a
too b. to imagine, 459b
virtue is b., 271b
what makes robbers b. but leni-
ty, 215b
Bold and stronger peoples, 847b
knits a b. one, 759b
note than this swell, 641b
Boldest held his breath, 558a
painters cannot trace, 997a
sons of till, 717a
Boldly, attack all the more b.,
118b
ride, 844a
true disagreeable truth b., 469b
Boldness certain to win praise,
137b
lends hand to honest b., 102b
Bole, elm tree b., 669a
leaf blossom or b., 885b
Bolingbroke, this canker B., 289b
Bolster, head on sweaty b., 1079b
Bolt, Ben B., 699a
fool's b. soon shot, 184b
of Cupid fell, 42b
old age coming b. door, 146b
running home, 1081a
Bolts, something picked lock slid
b., 940a
stronger b. than Aphrodite, 84b
up change, 288b
Bomb, don't let anyone b. me,
109a
Lord b. Germans, 1059a
might destroy whole port, 95ob
of Hiroshima, 989b, 967b
severity path to b., 706a
war fought with atomic b.,
95ob
Beast out blank verse, 206a
second sublime third b., 144a
Bomesticloquent, 52a
Bombing of Chinese cities, 984a
Bombs, atomic b. burst in hands,
888a
atomic energy lead to b., 509b
bursting in air, 541a
Ben, more than enough b.,
1059a
Bona Republica, 111a
Bonaparte, ashes of Napoleon B.,
506a
Jeanne d'Arc and B., 1016a
Bond, breed that sole b., 453a
happy whom unbroken b.
unites, 121a
I'll seal to such a b., 234b
let him look to his b., 253a
neither be nor free, 54b
of iniquity, 40b
of one immortal look, 666b
of scattered family, 759a
propensity's very b. of love,
259b
scatter and unloose from b.,
220a
so nominated in the b., 254b
take a b. of fate, 45b
tied by chance b., 86b
'tis not in the b., 253b
trust man on oath or b., 290a
universal and common b., 191a
which keeps me pale, 864b
won as good as b., 197a
Bondage, hold fellow men in b.,
509a
of irrational fears, 832b
out of the house of b., 8b
to previous history, 739a
Bondman in hand bean power,
254a
Bondman's, in a b. key, 323a
Bonds, bear that b. gall, 774b
so b. attached him to life, 102b
of Union dissolved, 739a
that unite only in mind, 908a
Bondman's unrequited toil, 640b
Bone, behind mortal b., 735b
break b. suck out marrow, 186b
bright hair about the b., 96b
consuming rat and b., 88a
divorced from eye and b., 109a
fetch poor dog a b., 1069a
fever of the b., 1003a
flesh of flesh b. of b., 541a
life near b. sweetest, 684a
mouths sentence as curs b.,
456a
of manhood, 45ab
of my bones, 5b
of thy bone, 15b
rag and b. and hair, 875a
reform taking b. from dog,
85a
secret life of b., 1069b
vigor of b., 269a
white as rain-washed b., 874a
Boneless gums, 268b
Bones and leather, 906a
are dust, 57a
arise from my b., 118b
bitter b., 1057a
bled my b., 1066b
bone of my b., 27b
bound b. and means in me, 80ab
buri b. in hideaways, 1051b
can these b. live, 35a
chalk of my b., 1064b
cursed be he that moves my b.,
94b
dead men lost b., 100b
dite human b., 589a

1202
INDEX

Books

Book, blot out of b. of life, 57b
body is his b., 506b
camerado this no b., 703a
collecting best sport, 514b
cos' with b. bell and candle, 173b
dainties bred of a b., 211b
destroys b. kills reason, 340a
discourse of b. friends, 956b
do not throw b. about, 901a
doings of mankind subject of my b., 159a
English dictionary best b., 916a
face is as a b., 882a
fear well my b. and my devo-
cioun, 165b
fate of b. in hands of women, 772a
furnishes no quotations, 552b
give b. he can read, 753b
go b. and wish to all, 165b
go b. pursue thy way, 165b
go forth my b., 165b
got b. literal myn tragedy, 165b
give little b., 968b
go now b. to every place, 165b
good b. best friend, 658a
good b. happened to you, 1044b
good b. not necessarily hard, 656a
good puts in working mood, 604b
good reader makes good b.,
904a
great b. great evil, 104b
I'll drown my b., 297b
in b. of my memory a rubric,
159a
in his hand, 966b
kill man as kill b., 940a
knows my b. in me, 191a
leaves of Judgment B. unfold,
478a
lifeblood of spirit, 504a
like cover of old b., 421a
like person has fortunes, 781b
liked the b. the better, 450b
little b. go without me, 165b
like b. I cast there on waters, 165b
lives by b. and creed, 790a
Macaulay a b. in breeches, 539a
made by Mr. Mark Twain, 791b
makes my body cold, 735b
may be very amusing, 448a
mighty b. mighty theme, 697a
mine adversary had written a
b., 16a
moral or immoral b., 839a
my b. friends talk to me, 958b
nature's infinite b. of secrecy, 287a
now era in life from b., 683a
no b. so bad but some good, 140b
no frigate like b., 758a
not at his picture but his b.,
358b
not concerned with poetry, 1088b
not more in b. than before,
1054a
now in a b., 53a
note you in b. of memory, 214a
of a certain Cicero, 147a
doing, of egoism, 730b
of female logic, 661a

Book of knowledge fair, 544b
of Life begins, 840a
of life was opened, 58b
of moons defend ye, 1085b
of Nature, 95b
of Songs and Sonnets, 266b
of verses underneath bough,
658b

oh for b. and shady nook, 786a
one b. furnishes treatise, 458a
only one b. in them, 535a
people praise don't read, 753a
present new b. to Cornelius,
1144a
red b. not year old, 608b
read b. of fate, 242a
reads but one b., 353b
request of wings but b., 738b
same today and forever, 658a
say in sentences what others in
b., 806a
sealed with seven seals, 58a
shapeless mass and b. of rules,
808a
sour misfortune's b., 225b
take down this b., 879b
that they were printed in a b.,
15b
that took him out of bed, 510a
that wonderful b., 195a
this grand b. the universe, 212b
thou art the b., 391a
though nothing in 't 554b
Time criticized for us, 640b
to be read in twilight, 614b
turn over library make b., 431b
well-chosen b. or friend, 300b
what is this marvelous b., 495a
what is use of b., 749b
what not in b. is private, 749a
what thou seest write in a b.,
57b
what you don't know make b.,
543b
whatever in b. public, 748a
when b. of life opening, 951b
when nobleman writes b., 453b
which does not sell, 536a
without pictures or conversa-
tion, 743a
work at body of, 447a
you read from duty, 430b
Bookcase, I have a b., 851a
Bookful blackberries, 404a
Bookish ambition, 509b
theoric, 272a
Bookmen, you two are b., 222a
Book's a book though nothing in
't, 554b
in an inn, 948b
Books, all b. else so poor, 582b
all b. he reads, 404a
all good b. alike, 1042b
ambition stored in b., 590b
are not absolutely dead, 540a
as schoolboys from b., 824a
author who speaks of own b.,
615a
authority from others' b., 221a
bad criticism of b., 916b
bear him up, 981b
belong to eyes, 607b
best b. universal appeal, 915a
bloody substitutes, 928b
borrowers of b., 534b
by persons in America, 656a
by which printers have lost,
553b

1203

Bones, dry b., 535a
England keep my b., 257a
exercises b. with toil, 100b
from one graveyard to another,
1004a
full of dead men's b., 452b
good oft interred with b., 255b
grind b. to make bread, 1068a
have quietly rested, 502b
honored b., 534a
just broken in b., 453b
lay his weary a. among ye, 590a
let us have tongs and b., 230a
lie scattered on the Alpine
mountains, 514a
loue in her b., 1065b
mutine in matron's b., 264a
of his b. coral made, 265b
pain wander through b., 1068a
paste and cover to our b., 287b
put on, 1071a.
pushing their b., 1082a
sit in my b., 252a
strengthens their b., 273b
weave their thread with b.,
252a
Bonfire, everlasting b., 285b
Bonfires and illuminations, 496b
Bong, land where B. tree grows,
673a
Bonhomie, overcame natural b.,
534a
Bonjour, et puis b., 751b
Bonnet, in her latest new b., 782b
wear b. of Medicin Hat, 1041b
while b. trimming face grows
old, 770b
Bonnets of Bonny Dundee, 532a
Bonny, am I no a b. fighter, 893b
banks and braes o' b. Doon,
404a
banks o' Loch Lomond, 1093a
bonnets of B. Dundee, 532a
brow was bent, 441b
gin of love b., 1998b
milldamms o' Binnorie, 1088b
speed b. boat, 849b
thou b. gem, 493a
Bono, cui b. fuerit, 110b
pro b. publico, 151b
Bononcini, some saySignor B.,
415a
Bons, al les b. vieux temps, 1105b
Bos, most, laboring to produce
b., 531b
not enough b., 1092a
Bonsoir, et puis b., 751b
Bonum, nummum b., 1111b, 114a
Boo, under the b., 1004a
Book, one b. may die, 945b
Booboistle, 691b
Booby, give her b. for another,
401a
Booquet, Snark was a b., 747a
Book, alive while thy b. live, 503b
all world knows me in my b.,
191a
American literature from one
b., 1104b
and heart never part, 1089a
and volume of my brain, 260a
angel writing in b., 551b
another damned thick b., 470a
bad b. as much labor, 1082a
bad b. generally easy b., 584b
bell b. and candle, 258b
beware man of one b., 158b
bloody b. of law, 272b

1203
Books cannot always please.

Books, some b. not adequately reviewed, 775b
Bore, forgive those who b. us, 552a
gracefully dodge b., 818b
me in southern wild, 486b
no b. we dread as own minds, 694b
not only as sin but b., 501b
secret of being a b., 416b
soldiers b. dead bodies by, 298b
talks, 791b
tells you how he is, 888a
To be in soomub, 840a
too short to b. ourselves, 889b
waking up same person, 877b
Bored, Bore, and B., 562a
If I had not been there, 89a
man kid b. less b., 862a
more contemptible than b., 755a
with one spend night with other, 898b
Boredom, against b. gods struggle, 498b
at core of life, 562a
foe of happiness, 592a
God created woman b. ceased, 803a
obesity brought on by, 1052a
state of man, 853b
Bored and Bored, 562a
through his locket, 225b
Bore, a man be b. again, 83a
a roaster of meat, 484b
all men b. free, 541a
as one b. out of time, 528b
as soon as b. begin to die, 171b
as soon as we were b., 37a
they had never been b., 59a
begotten b. and dies, 888b
being b. to die, 210b
being human b. alone, 906b
best never to be b., 588b
best not to be b., 772a, 1052b
better ne'er b. b., 581a
better to be lowly, 298a
blight man b. for, 803b
bred en b. in brier patch, 814a
but I was free b., 506b
but to die, 406b
Certain is death for the b., 106a
Christ b. across sea, 690b
Christ b. in Bethlehem, 435b
curious being of b., 581b
cross cause why we were b., 222a
cry for being b., 210a
day perish wherein I was b., 145b
died before god of love was b., 506b
clic wherefore b., 652a
empty into modern age, 378b
envy b. from the start, 80b
for success, 686b
give, 341a, 445b, 1015b
free and equal, 470b
friends b. not made, 778b
genius must be b., 571a
gentlemen b. to pure, 1062a
glad not b. before teas, 582b
good if he had not been b., 44b
happy is b. he and taught, 908b
he have not b. there, 109b
hour I was b., 1093a
house where I was b., 591b
human race b. to fly upward, 161a
I was b. dat's de charge, 1009a

Books, children of brain, 611a
dad in black brook, 166b
consumed midnight oil, 401a
cover country in, 850a
crushed by, b., 1069b
deep versed in, b., 959a
do with friends as b., 606b
do you read b. through, 451b
dreams b. each a world, 515b
drunck on b., 691a
feeds on b. alone, 908b
few friends and many b., 857b
few thousand battered b., 589a
find b. wearing out, 772a
from b. of honor raised, 291b
from b. suecase of sorrow, 843a
gentleman not in your b., 245b
god be thanked for b., 544b
god written all the b., 756b
good b. truer than real, 1045b
history b. with no lies, 801b
homer all you b., 392b
I have read all the b., 797a
I'll burn my b., 211b
in b. soul of past, 577a
in running books, 247b
intercourse with superior minds, 544-5
knowing I loved my b., 596a
laid their lean b., 510a
learn anatomy not from b., 512b
learning wiser without b., 459a
legacies genius leaves, 954b
like men their authors, 388b
lineaments of Gospel b., 314b
lith work without b., 741b
magic preservation in b., 577b
many b. and never use them, 509b
men read as b. too much, 406a
more b. on b. than other subjects, 191b
more for b. than gam, 859b
more in woods than in b., 154b
must follow sciences, 210a
never die, 973b
never read children's b., 869b
New French b., 869a
next o'er his b., 411b
no b. but score and tally, 211b
no furniture charming as b., 532b
not all b. dull as readers, 683a
not in your b., 246b
not killed by fire, 973b
of all time, 698b
of making many b., 29a, 662b
of quotations, 490a
of the hour, 695b
old b. manners wine, 450b
old b. old Nankin blue, 207b
old clothes a few b., 597a
only b. woman's locket, 542b
out of olde b. new science, 162a
quit your b., 590a
read deliberately as written, 683a
read what b. I please, 411a
readers like my b., 210a
reading valueless b., 659b
real war never in b., 709a
receive value from esteem, 566b
rural quiet friendship b., 419b
sins scarlet b. read, 908b

INDEX

BOOKS

Bored, forgive those who b. us, 552a
gracefully dodge b., 818b
me in southern wild, 486b
no b. we dread as own minds, 694b
not only as sin but b., 501b
secret of being a b., 416b
soldiers b. dead bodies by, 298b
talks, 791b
tells you how he is, 888a
To be in soomub, 840a
too short to b. ourselves, 889b
waking up same person, 877b
Bored, Bore, and B., 562a
If I had not been there, 89a
man kid b. less b., 862a
more contemptible than b., 755a
with one spend night with other, 898b
Boredom, against b. gods struggle, 498b
at core of life, 562a
foe of happiness, 592a
God created woman b. ceased, 803a
obesity brought on by, 1052a
state of man, 853b
Bored and Bored, 562a
through his locket, 225b
Bore, a man be b. again, 83a
a roaster of meat, 484b
all men b. free, 541a
as one b. out of time, 528b
as soon as b. begin to die, 171b
as soon as we were b., 37a
they had never been b., 59a
begotten b. and dies, 888b
being b. to die, 210b
being human b. alone, 906b
best never to be b., 588b
best not to be b., 772a, 1052b
better ne'er b. b., 581a
better to be lowly, 298a
blight man b. for, 803b
bred en b. in brier patch, 814a
but I was free b., 506b
but to die, 406b
certain is death for the b., 106a
Christ b. across sea, 690b
Christ b. in Bethlehem, 435b
curious being of b., 581b
cross cause why we were b., 222a
cry for being b., 210a
day perish wherein I was b., 145b
died before god of love was b., 506b
clic wherefore b., 652a
empty into modern age, 378b
envy b. from the start, 80b
for success, 686b
give, 341a, 445b, 1015b
free and equal, 470b
friends b. not made, 778b
genius must be b., 571a
gentlemen b. to pure, 1062a
glad not b. before teas, 582b
good if he had not been b., 44b
happy is b. he and taught, 908b
he have not b. there, 109b
hour I was b., 1093a
house where I was b., 591b
human race b. to fly upward, 161a
I was b. dat's de charge, 1009a
Brave

I would be b., 979a in action patient in labors, 752a just friends and b. enemies, 472b known how to forgive, 452a man braver less daring, 695b man indifferent to duty, 503a man struggling, 404b man with a sword, 841a man's choice is danger, 85a man's folly life's wisdom, 894b men and bold, 110b men and worthy patriots, 340a man born from 652b men lived before Agamemnon, 12b men living and dead, 689a more b. than me, 1091a new world, 979b none but b. deserves fair, 571a on ye b., 538a our soldiers were b., 963b our age b. man dead, 81a overhanging firmament, 861a resistance or submission, 461a secret of freedom a. b. heart, 903a so true so b., 508a that are no more, 409a then I was clean and b., 852b to Eight aloud b., 734b to the vigilant active b., 452a toll for the b., 452a transitory things, 211b war spares not the b., 70a we b. what we know, 1014b when were b. in majority, 854a world kills the b., 1044a world's b. heroes, 1100a

Brave, deep difficulty b., 799b Brave-hearted, O b. O wise man, 952b

Bravely, do all b., 656a fleshed maiden sword, 241a greatly think or b. die, 406a Nobly fought and b., 992a

Braver, brave man b. less daring, 656b

I have done one b. thing, 505a to be rebel, 868b

Bravery never out of fashion, 661a on and tackle trim, 549b

Bravest, agricultural men the b., 841a always to be b., 65a battle ever fought, 795b by far, 1100b who have clearest vision, 89b

Braw brass collar, 483a breath moon leicht necht, 903a

Brawling courts, 650b judgments unashamed, 653a of each man's eyes, 860a stormy husky b., 943a woman in a wide house, 28b

Brawn, abundance result of b., 821a

Brawnly, muscles of b. arms, 613a Bray of bragging tongues, 81b Vicar of B., 1090b

Brayer bells, 644a foremost of every traitor, 749a Stentor with b. voice, 65a throat of war, 481a

Brazil he twirled a button, 756a Breach, could not approve slight- 866a imminent deadly b., 772b more honored in b., 859a

Breach, not a b. but an expan- 505a sion, 506a once more unto the b., 243b with America calamity, 893a Bread and circuses, 152b angels' b. made of man, 158a ate b. with tears, 477a beans and brown b., 851a bit of butter to my b., 970a bitter b. of banishment, 277a broken life up for b., 774a broth without b., 1093a brown b. and the Gospel, 586b buttered b. fall, 553b cast thy b. upon the waters, 858b consecrated b. to take, 752b country people had no b., 455b crust of b. and liberty, 412b cursed the b., 900a cutting b. and butter, 660b daily b., 40b, 945b, 945b daily b. of the eyes, 804b dear flesh cheap, 593b distressful b., 244b dry as paper, 988b eat b. in sweat of thy face, 6a eat b. without scariness, 10a eat dusty b., 1098b eaten in secret, 24a eaten your b. and salt, 871b even more stately rags, 986b from mouth of labor, 492a gave Esau b. and potage, 7a give me thus my daily b., 945b give thine enemy, 26a give us our daily b., 40b giver of breath and b., 802b grind bones to make b., 1098a halfpennyworth of b., 299b how salt is another's b., 162a how spoiled the b., 721b I am the b. of life, 48b I broke with you, 1010b if son ask b., 41a in sorrow ate, 61a live for b., 609b living from b. heaven, 158a living Homer begged b., 301b loaf of b. and thou, 629b looked to government for b., 455a nor his seed begging b., 18b not live by b. only, 10a of adversity, 38a of affluence, 128a of deceit is sweet, 25b of idleness, 87a of life, 45b of life dropped in mouth, 981b on which side b. buttered, 185b quarrel with b. and butter, 309b ravens brought him b., 13a royal slice of b., 963b sauce of happy ending, 707a seven days shall ye eat unleav- ened b., 8b shows b. in other hand, 1093b sky daily b. of eyes, 904b smell of b. and butter, 559b some gave white b., 1094b staff of life, 380a strengthens many a heart, 386a struggle for b., 844a to one dying of thirst, 851b took b. and blessed it, 44b took b. and brake it, 185a white b. and butter, 1093b who ne'er b. in sorrow ate, 61a who were but, 1090b whole stay of b., 90a

Bread with one fish ball, 740b with you more than bread, 1010b wringing b. from sweat, 640b you earn b. I'll eat, 646b Breath of heaven betwixt you, 671a taller by b. of nail, 582a Break, head but do not b., 992a best you get is even b., 962b better to bow than b., 183b bids it, 285b bloody glass, 1062a bread b., 606b scheme bruised reed shall he not b., 359a earth's sleep, 1028b embraces, 152b eternal Sabbath, 963a even b., 842b, 562b faith with us who die, 912b frame of Nature b., 992a given thee till b. of day, 488b heart b. piecemeal, 686b hugest hearts that b., 738b I'll b. my staff, 297b into hundred thousand flaws, 772b It to our hope, 287a mounting at b. of day, 512b never doubted clouds b., 666b never give sucker even b., 843b no canon of code, 843b no waters breed or b., 1080b oath he never made, 952a off last lamenting kiss, 306b onetwosheetthreefourfives pigeons, 305a out rather than surrender, 944a shins against wit, 248a some heart did b., 950a that sole bond, 455a those eyes the b. of day, 271b thou'll b. my heart, 944a time to b. down, 75b until the day b., 95b up by b. of day, 343a wolf that b. it die, 938b you may b. you may shatter, 946b Breaker recede tide come in, 552a Breakers, more dangerous b., 581a wandering by lone sea b., 807a wantoned with b., 552a Breakfast dinner tea, 902a for her own b. a scheme, 958b from b. to madness, 1082b hope is good b. bad supper, 807b kills seven dozen Scots at b., 883a Michelangelo for b., 753a ready for national b. table, 67b six impossible things before b., 746a where our b. take, 1088b with appetite, 968a Breakfastfood, freedom is a b., 1017a Breakfasts at five-o'clock tea, 745b Breakfasttime critical period, 1017a Breaking, cheerfulness always b. in, 454b gray dawn b., 594b, 946b sleep that knows not b., 550a stop heart from b., 787a three soul and ugly mists, 25a tired waves vainly b., 688b
Breeding

Breasts like two young roses, 2gb
Sestos and Abydos of her b.,
307a
that fed France, 206a
Breast, a b. thou art, 271a
a little flesh a little b., 141b
able to take b. away, 666b
bated b. and whispering humbleness, 256b
didst hold b. in, 538a
bowed head b., 711a
breathes with human b., 642b
brief as giving b., 1011a
by the gate of b., 774a
call the fleeting b., 440b
Chaucer whose sweet b., 645b
draw thy b. in pain, 820b
dulcet and harmonious b., 289a
cracy come to b., 1058b
everything that hath b., 23a
fail sound and b., 693a
fancied life in others' b., 409b
cratted its rank b., 538b
fluttered failed for b., 712b
fly away b., 232a
from one mother both draw b.,
72b
havest b.'s he comes, 251a
giver of b. and bread, 802b
he giveth b., 50a
healthy b. of morn, 54a
heaven's b. smells woollingly,
282a
hot and cold with same b., 76a
I sing on one b., 945b
if b. terrible as terminations, 246b
in treetops scarce b., 473a
is in his nostrils, 30a
kept b. to his pottage, 68a
last b. most valued, 76a
last gasp of love's latest b.,
211b
life of mortal b., 682b
lightly draws its b., 258a
love endures for b., 773a
make them as breath made,
449a
mist from b. of wind, 965a
mouth-honour b., 86a
my quiet. 582a
never drawn b. of life, 883b
no b. at all, 280b
of autumn's weaving, 569b
of life, 58, 884b
of new-mown hay, 906b
of self-respect, 1048b
of the night wind, 714b
of verbal shower, 442a
poetry b. of knowledge, 511a
princes but b. of kings, 492b
rehearsal latest b., 1079a
rides on postings wind, 291a
say with final b., 606a
slowly chilling b., 714a
some of us out of b., 748a
summer's ripening b., 244b
sweet is the b. of morn, 54b
sweeter ne'er drew b., 704a
thought takes b. away, 730a
thy b. was shed, 382b
to cool pottage, 68a
to last moment of b., 447a
toll of b., 50oa
twilight hour of b., 590b
utter sweet b., 250b
want of words lack of b., 542b
weary of b., 592a
when b. blew back, 734b
will be till time lose b., 825b

Breath, world gray from thy b.,
774b
writing is holding your b.,
1072a

Breath air again, 704b
and blow, 648a
as though to b. life, 646b
hate were why men b., 1051b
breath bronze b., 712b
heart pause to b., 559b
his native air, 402a
if such there b., 518b
not his name, 541b
prayer for all beneath, 877a
slaves cannot in b. England,
457b
thou thereon didst only b.,
508b
thoughts that b., 441b
yearning to b. free, 817a
you but knock b. shine, 308a
Breathed, first true gentleman
killing chills, 84a
still b. in sighs, 409b
Breathes all night for me, 854b
enjoys air in b., 506b
hath itself b. out, 450b
of nations saved, 561b
there the man, 515b
upon bank of violet, 51a
with human breath, 643b
Breathing and sighing round it,
797b
closer He than b., 642b
health and quiet b., 580a
household laws, 512a
music b. from her face, 35b
revenge, 684a
talking coeval with b., 91b
two pairs of lips one b., 1082a
whether b. is eating, 92a
Breathless, hanging b. on fate,
582b
we flung us on hill, 995a
with adoration, 510a
Breath's a ware that will not
keep, 853b
Breed dainties b. of a book, 21b
on bawn in brier patch, 814a
I am American b., 952b
me long ago, 853a
where is fancy b., 23gb
Bredon, bells sound on b., 853a
Breeches Bible, 5b
coat red b. blue, 553a
cost a crown, 1058a
hand in b. pocket, 58b
Maccabey a book in b., 589a
women wear the b., 310b
Breed and haunt, 282a
border nor b. nor birth, 87b
helpful of b. of horses, 88a
feared by their b., 256b
happy b. of men, 225b
Hylia b., 946b
if sun b. magicks, 26b
no waters b. nor break, 108b
or England b. again, 211a
resolute b. of men, 704a
use doth b. habit, 282a
Breeding, bad b. and vulgar man-
er, 91a
Burgundy without b., 1053a
eating drinking b., 700a
good b. is concealing, 764b
illacs out of dead land, 100a
of man's b., 856a
write with ease to show b.,
482b
INDEX
Broken

Brightening, all his prospects b., 449b
O b. glance, 883b
Brightons, bow the wit b., 40gb
Brighton, allured to b. world b., 449b
emits a b. ray, 447b
in some b. chime, 470a
look b., when we come, 560a
Brightest and best of sons of morning, 549a
best and b. come away, 573a
fashion's b. arts, 450a
flashes near the b., 555b
heaven of invention, 429a
old wood burn b., 514b
sometimes hath a b. day a cloud, 214b
though the b. fell, 285b
wisest b. meanest, 409b
Brightness, ancestors cut off b., 955a
falls from the air, 900b
not lost original b., 542b
when god-given b. comes, 79b
Briggall banks wild and fair, 1053b
Brilliance, minute b., 979a
Brilliant and warm, 1053a
envy of b. men, 910a
moon milk sky, 880a
Brillig and slithy toves, 745a
Brim, bubbles winking at b., 582b
filled to b. with glee, 768a
o'er night's b. day, 866b
primrose b. over the b., 590b
Brinning over with curds, 747a
Brimstone bed at break of day, 553a
fire and b., 759b
Brindled, dear Andrew with b. hair, 879b
Bring all Heaven before mine eyes, 359a
Balloon of mind, 882a
can b. him back, 118b
cease to ask what morrow will b., 121a
chance b. us through, 711b
down fruit unheard of, 899a
down my gray hairs, 7b
everal note of sadness, 714b
everlasting year star b. all things, 654a
fear Greeks even when they b. gifts, 118a
forth a son, 59a
forth children in sorrow, 6a
fresh showers, 570b
go Death b. her, 907a
good old bugle, 747b
in lion among ladies, 230a
it to achievement, 40gb
me a beaker of wine, 90b
me arrows of desire, 490b
me my bow, 490b
me my chariot of fire, 490b
me my spear, 490b
men to match mountains, 866b
much money as 'twill b., 535b
my kisses b. again, 271b
never good to b. bad news, 889a
redemption from above did b., 533a
silent thought can b., 535b

Sweeney to Mrs. Porter, 1002b

Bring the rathe primrose, 539a
with thee jest, 534b
Bringer of that joy, 230b
conquerable news, 941a
Bringeth forth his fruit in season, 16b
thie into a good land, 10a
to light the shadow of death, 57a
Bringing his sheaves with him, 22b
owls to Athens, 91a
whom thou takest in secret, 121b
Brings desired timely things, 854a
fortune b. in some boats, 951a
loathing to stomach b., 950a
looseened spirit b., 753b
love remembered such wealth b., 292b
to pass every word, 728b
wretchedness that glory b., 290b
yest to deck my grave, 450b
Brink, scared to go b., 1000b
tread upon b. of meaning, 488b
Brinkmanship, 1000b
Britain, on beach, 745b
Bricko several of de la b., 436b
Brisk, air martial or b. grave, 456b
and giddy-paced times, 252a
as bee in conversation, 448b
Brisking about the life, 444b
Brisk's the London air, 947b
Brit poil fashion, 678a
three sailors of B., 660b
Britain, battle of b., 921a
connection between them and B., 460b
country for heroes, 866a
fight on alone, 943b
first at Heaven's command, 420a
limits of B. laid bare, 140a
that once was B., 413b
wins last battle, 944b
Britain's, ambassador from B. crown, 56a
forgot was B. glory, 763a
Britain needs no bulwarks, 537b
rule B., 420a
Briiter, Tam I'd him like a b., 593a
British, allegiance to B., 460b
come back B. soldier, 873b
dirty B. coater, 947a
Empire and United States, 941b
friendliness of B. Empire, 913b
government best model, 484b
Greatness of B. nation, 953a
Grenadier, 1100a
he B. as rest of mankind, 470b
I smell blood of a B. man, 757a
if B. Empire last thousand years, 941b
that went by water, 463b
life and institutions, 912a
liquidation of B. Empire, 942a
maxim of B., 919b
people like to be told worst, 183b
piece of B. manhood, 575b
power of B. fleet, 913b
prime minister returned, 856b
public a fit of mortality, 599a
refusal to accept defeat, 959b
shadow of B. oak, 454b

British mere, 688b
stony B. state, 652a
structure of B. sentence, 919b
warrior queen, 459a
British-American, have done with B., 841b
Britons, air to B. dearest, 686a
never will be slaves, 450a
while B. true, 752a
Brittle, dream bonds were b., 774b
glass of years is b., 774a
Broached, Christmas b. mightiest ails, 951b
death has b. him to, 475b
Broad acres patent of nobility, 735b
as ten thousand beves, 752a
brooks too b. for leaping, 853b
cries b. blown, 854a
down b. way young and unre-
grieving, 153a
famous English poet, 514a
is the way, 41b
limbo large and b., 444b
man is too b., 708a
margin to my life, 868a
passage b. to hell, 969b
where b. ocean leans, 475b
with b. flat nails, 95b
Brook-fed hippopotamuses, 1002a
Broad-based upon people's will, 651b
Broadcast doings of day and night, 699b
industry's planners, 1064a
Broadcloth without, 450a
Broader lands better days, 931b
Broads, fenlands and illimitable B., 951b
Broad-streeted Richmond, 1041b
Broadway, give regards to B., 944a
Broccoli, it's b. dear, 1046a
Broad, we're nere b. B., 851a
Broadside of righteousness, B., 878b
Broke, all hell b. loose, 346a
bank at Monte Carlo, 821a
cable b. anchor lost, 216b
cable that in storm nearer b., 593a
chancel window-squares, 784a
come in we'll keep ye b., 869b
die in molding Sferian, 553a
made b. and then b. mold, 175b
my high-blown pride b. under me, 983b
no promise served no end, 407a
when time is b., 278a
Broken and a contrite heart, 19b
arch of London Bridge, 955b
be merciful to b. reed, 107a
brother tensly strung easily b., 125a
by sorrow spirit b., 24b
cheerful hearts now b., 542b
factory windows always b., 525b
flutes of Arcaedy, 859b
fortune like glass easily b., 125b
glass obscured or b., 1080a
green boughs be b., 25a
he has departed withdrawn b.
out, 110b
heap of b. images, 102a
heart lies here, 939b
hit b. bow, 71b
does not b. through b. heart, 841a
I am like a b. vessel, 18a
Broome, Old Glory on b., 864a
write finely upon b., 58a
Broomesticks, all their b. and
earn, 88b,
Broth without any bread, 109ga
Brother, am I not man and b.,
and companion 'tis tribulation,
be my b. or I kill you, 469a
Big B. watching, 105gb
brown-frocked b., 95a
comes with humility, 72a
critic b. of artist, 78gb
Death and b. Sleep, 58a
death's b. sleep, 119a
devil to Despair, 506b
every one said to his b., 32a
every sword against his b., 32a
far off, 26b
fight against his b., 31b
follow the plow, 807a
gently scan b. man, 483a
given b. dust to eat, 89gb
had b. who had friend, 965b
half b. of world, 679a
I am that insect b., 708a
lawless linsey-woolesey b., 325b
life sweet b., 501a
little b. of rich, 85gb
loved him like a b., 495b
man and b., 456b
more close than b., 877a
my fellow man my b., 706b
no b. near the throne, 41ob
of loved Assian, 95a
doing the Angle, 345b
offended is harder to be won,
Remus and his b. knew this
life, 117b
safety for my son b. shipmates,
shall be my b., 245a
stained against my b. the ass,
157b
sleep death's twin b., 64a
sleep the b. of death, 64a,
210b
stickets closer than a b., 25a
still to my b. turns, 447b
Sun who brings us day, 157a
the b. the real, 86gb
th,y tall hangs down, 874b
to all creatures, 1077b
to dragons, 12a
where is my b. gone, 574a
which of us known b., 1049b
whom someone should save,
826a
would brother cheat, 156b
yet line up with brother, 948b
Brotherhood bind rich and poor,
77a
 crown good with b., 84ga
intellest triumphed over b.,
613b
love the b., 56b
of venerable trees, 513a
that binds brave, 86ga
Brother-in-law haberdasher, 75gb
Brotherly, feel it so b., 1065b
love, 41a
Brother's, called b. father dad,
296a
keeper, 6a
more in b. eye, 41a
murder, 85gb
sad mad b. name, 776a
voice of thy b. blood, 6a
Brothers all in honor, 510a
all the b. too, 254a
and sisters beware, 577a
are evil, 254a
as b. live together, 623a
band of b., 245a
call from bay, 710b
forty thousand b., 266a
good-bye b., 843b
high beyond all stars, 497a
linsey-woolesey b., 413b
mankind knows men b., 497a
sons kindred stain, 41ob
viant sisters virtuous, 1104b
waiting time my b., 79gb
ye are b. ye are men, 578a
Brought, Antony b. drunken
forth, 829a
before the mountains were b.
forth, 203
Daughters of music b. low, 59a
die into the world, 541b
forth on this continent, 699a
down to knees, 1066a
dom to home, 641b
mouse will be b. forth,
never b. to mind, 494b
nothing into this world, 55a
over vast and furious ocean,
510a
palsy to bed, 898b
ravens b., 513b
up in this city, 50b
which b. us hitther, 513b
Brought'st Thy sweets along with
Thee, 345a
Brown, athlete crowned in sweat of
b., 145a
bind them heart and b., 807a
bonny b. was b rent, 494b
bodily, 84gb
dangerous b. by night, 235b
flushing his b., 581b
forty winters besiege thy b.,
357a
grace seated on this b., 264a
Helen's beauty in b. of Egypt,
290b
no wrinkled on aure b., 557b
now your b. is beld John, 494b
of labor, 859b
of lip of eye of b., 295b
pain and anguish bing, 210b
parallels in beauty's b., 235b
promise written on my b.,
75a
pure unclouded b., 744b
shine upon b. today, 815a
so grim mouth so prizm, 1004b
sweat of b., 682b
tinge b. with sunset glow, 80gb
upon his b. shame ashamed,
273a
view with wrinkled b., 235a
weariness not on b., 715b
wet with honest sweat, 821a
where he got that high b.,
39a
wrinkle deeper on b., 53b
Brown, baked me too b., 714b
bread and the Gospel, 365b
breasts, 1025b
bright nightingale, 772b
changing from b. suit to gray,
96gb
dark b. is river, 83ga
Brown's, father b., 91ga
hair and speaks small, 266b
hair over mouth, 1004b
hair sprenet with gray, 714a
heath and shaggy wood, 519a
Bulrush, seeking knot in a b. 105b

Buirsites, ark of b. 8a
Burke, divining genius of democracy, 79b
floating b. of our island, 44b
of continuing liberty, 972a
of Greece famous Athens, 79b
of our liberty, 636a
Bullwarks, Britannia needs b. no.
Bull, the, as b.炎热, 486a
Bumblebee in principle cannot fly, 106a
Moses on b. 1041b
Bumblebees, life among b.
Bump, go b. in the night, 1096b
Bumper of claret, 512b
good liquor, 481a
Bumps along the dusk, 819a
Burs, many hard b., 829a
Bumptious, self-confidence complete and b., 987b
Bunbury, invaluable invalid b., 1401a
Bunch, rich b. of red roses, 812a
Bunch, Satan b., 829a
Buncombe and millions mostly fools, 578a
Bundle, great b. of grief, 949a
Bunghole, stone which have b. but a.
Bunyon, swart convict B., 656b
Busy too small for sight, 245b
Buried as it came, 745a
Burden, assume b. of France, 1016a
Bear any b. 1073b
bear his own b., 84a
borne the, 43b
brown man's b., 875b
changes labor from b. to honor, 95b
grasshopper shall be a b., 94a
great b. upon his back, 95b
grievous b. was thy birth, 217b
life hollow existence b., 759a
my b. is light, 42a
not our b. remembrances, 297b
of his song, 464a
of incommunicable, 552a
of long living, 774b
of my song, 106b
nothing of doing, 577b
of the desert of the sea, 91b
of the mystery, 509a
of the world, 86b
of them is intolerable, 61a
on back b. of world, 826b
prayer b. of a sigh, 818a
weight of another's b., 353a
white man's b., 875b
with superfluous b. loads day, 340b
years are still a b., 84a
worth and age equally a b., 91b
Burdened, shakes fires in a b., 148b
with grave responsibilities, 910b

Burdens, bearing b. of government, 653a
had such b. of mind, 583a
Burgess, school in which nothing b., 149b
when life is b., 87a
Bureau, super legal aid b., 967b
Burgeoning wood brings forth, 95a
Burglar, Banker Father, 743a
Burlaree, with a little b., 716b
Burling, flat b. as ever committed, 24b
varya piracy with b., 766b
Burlong., arm and b. of men, 387b
Burgundy, naive domestic b., 1053a
Bury, no b. this pretty pair, 1084a
register of b. signed, 670b
Buried, bodies are b. in peace, 39a
body to be b. obscurely, 209b
Cesar bled, 659b
dies and is b. with them, 83b
Evangelist Saint John, 697a
hatchet, 859a
heart's dead never b., 1073a
here children born one, 639b
him before prime, 1088b
lie deep b., 77a
life, 71a
on Adam b., 61b
on Sunday, 1096a
outworn b. age, 29b
putrid corpse of liberty, 977b
soil good to be b. in, 644a
was crucified dead and b., 85a
where Michael Furey b. 688a
Buries, day one b. her, 75a
empires in common grave, 468a
universal darkness b. all, 31a
Burke great because brings thought, 719a
Kelly and B. and She, 810b
Burma girl a-settin', 873b
Burn and rave, 1075b
another Troy to b., 881a
at heart of living, 1040a
bays b. deep and chase, 774a
better to marry than b., 92a
children will b., 942b
dry fields, 756b
fire b. caldron bubble, 28a
flag yet terrific b., 557b
from brain and breast, 919b
frost itself doth b., 644a
great sphere thou movest in, 288b
heart b. within us, 47b
Ill b. my books, 21b
like fabulous candles, 1060b
no blazing hearth b., 440a
old wood b. brightest, 514b
old wood to b., 207b
out false flames, 966a
out to black, 853b
stars that round her b., 99a
time the fire in which we b., 1099a
to the socket, 516a
violent fires soon b. out, 21b
we b. daylight, 285a
with hard gemlike flame, 781a
young b. 
with black sun, 1029b
INDEX

Busy

Burdens, bush b. with fire, 8a
candle b. on the table, 1018a
charmed water b. alway, 518b
child fire dreadeth, 84b
tattered witches and b. women, 83a
Christians b. each other, 50a
feet as if b. in a furnace, 57b
fire of thine eyes, 49a
give my body to be b., 52a
half his Troy was b., 241a
heart ne'er within b., 518b
is Apollo's laurel bough, 218b
Marias and house b., 90a
money b. out his purse, 178b
my life, 105a
night's candles are b. out, 42a
on the water, 287b
some b. alive, 108b
take fire and his clothes not to b., 23b
temple of Diana, 38a
topless towers of Ilium, 213a
while I was musing the fire b., 18b
with light as a lamp, 59a

Burning and shining light, 48b
battle b. flower, 955a
bow of b. gold, 49b
boy stood on b. deck, 57b
burns out another b., 23a
b. candle while sleeping, 300b
clove, 927b
fire in mind ever b., 198b
for ancient connection, 1061b
is Paris b., 1018b
keep home fires b., 917a
let fall no b. leaf, 1032a
lifet ime b. in moment, 1006a
marle, 492a
pretty Babe all b. bright, 210b
roof and tower, 88b
Sappho, 56b
scurphum in b. row, 30b
sick and full of b., 1075a
smell of b. fills ari, 90b
spear horse of air, 1068a
tiger b. bright, 49a
your lights b., 47a
Burnished, barge like b. throne, 385a

demonic b. sun, 23b
Burns, adores and b., 408b
blood b. in veins, 70b
candle b. at both ends, 1023a
from Cier to heaven b. b., 83a
it b. your clothes, 48a
not she which b. in 't, 955a
one fire b. out another's, 223a
Shelley with us, 66b
smell fire whose b. gown, 324a
wasted oil unprofitably b., 457a
what b. me now, 1066a
when the blood b., 239a
Burnside, waly von b., 1088b
Burnt offering, 7a

cunning kind of b., 27a2a
Burro, no laurel crown for out-running b., 135b
Burrow, go b. underground, 90a
Burns and thorns of life, 580a
Marlboro's b., 69a
Burton's cannon's roar, 65a
first that ever b., 524b
hot heart's shell, 657a
Burst joy's grape, 58a
now a bubble b., 408a
of music down street, 89b
singer to b. into clamor, 985b
Burts, melodious b., 645b
Burthen of the mystery, 59a
weight of another's b., 595a
Burton, great direction B. left, 428b
Bury bones in hideaways, 1051b
for nothing, 670b
Great Duke, 65b
Heart to Wounded Knee, 1041b
I come to b. Caesar, 256a
it fathoms in earth, 297b
let dead b. their dead, 41b
living scarce able to b. dead, 519a
marry ancient people to b. them, 535b
me in their burying-place, 7b
no one to b., 1005b
we will b. ye, 1056b
Burying-place, bury me in their b., 7b
Bus, Hitler missed b., 897a
Busen with God, 68a
beat the b., 182b, 318b
bird in hand worth two in b., 1378
burned with fire, 8a
every blossom on b., 728b
fear each b. an officer, 216b
good wine needs no b., 127a
jumped into bramble b., 1096a
man in b. God meet, 602a
shield I left beside a b., 68a
supposed a bear, 29b
thorough b. thorough brier, 29b
through grass behind b., 469a
was not consumed, 8a
whit-flaming b., 1041b
Busel of silver, 518b
put candle under a b., 40b
words won't fill b., 422a
Bushels, wheat in two b. of chaff, 231b
Buss, author out from b., 997b
Bushial, Him dat give squirls b., 911b
Bushy eyebrows and message, 878a
Busted with crowded hour, 608b
Bus, yet senned he b. was, 166b
Busily all the night, 65b
Business above sellin' tinpenny nails, 85a
as usual, 518b
best b. father's farm, 65b
big b. give square deal, 846b
could not make dull, 710b
crises at intervals, 818b
dermed sight better b., 778b
diligent in his b., 825b
dinner lubricates b., 475b
dirty b., 788b
dispatch b. quickly, 171b
dispatch the soul of b., 415b
do b. in great waters, 21b
do b. of day in day, 306a
economize slavery nobody's b., 971b
end of this day's b., 25b
everybody's b. nobody's b., 396a
fares disastrously, 90b
friendliness of b. composition, 991a
fitter for new than settled b., 209a
Business, great b. of life, 77b
he had talents equal to b., 140a
hell where mind own b. 751a
if everybody minded b., 743b
in battle or b., 630a
in hands of a few, 757a
is business, 69b
laid aside b., 535b
life's b. one, 477b
love only b. in life, 551a
love yields to b., 129a
may bring money, 535b
men ought to mind b., 750a
men some to b. take, 406b
men's b. and bosoms, 207b
mind b. and spend less, 357a
mind his own b., 193a
my Father's b., 46a
no b. carried on at all, 415b
no b. like show, 95b
no be fierer than b., 65a
no feeling of his, 286b
no foreigner do b. here, 172b
of America is business, 911a
of comic poet, 108a
of the samurai, 59a
other people's money, 72a
overwise in doing thy b., 28a
perpetual devotion to b., 832b
politics containing, 705b
sick of its b., 510a
study to do your own b., 54b
talents equal to b., 140a
tall of nothing but b., 171b
that we love, 88a
that's true b. precept, 670a
the rest not our b., 1005b
to be drunk the b. of day, 732a
weather attending to b., 75b
what a deal of b., 375b
what b. is it of yours, 47b
with income at heels, 457a
without some dissimulation no b., 415b
Businesslike, more b. than busi-
nessmen, 97a
Businessman give public library to
beet thrust, 40b
Businessmen, more businesslike
than b., 97a
Bussifother mememormee, 96a
Bus, animated b., 408a
friendly b., 1003a
outlasts citadel, 658a
outsists, 712b
pallid b. of Pallas, 64ga
Science of going to b., 68a
Bustle, love of b. not industry, 130a
so illustrious, 73a
Busts, picture placed the b. be-
tween, 400a
three b. all secondhand, 81a
Busy as a bee, 202b
as one-armed, 58a
be busy each hour, 456b
bee has no time for sorrow, 457b
curious thirty fly, 418b
curers claim thieves, 244a
haunts of men, 572a
housewife ply evening care, 440a
how cloth the b. bee, 396b
hum of men, 35a
leisure, 44b
monster mankind, 1031b
nature's b. democracy, 89a

1215
Busy old fool unruly Sun, 309a
on Tom Tiddler's ground, 686a
really b. person, 858a
riches make one b., 176b
till night, 375b
while there's a b. street, 1069b
whisper circling round, 449b
Butterbodies, tatters and b., 55a
Butcher baker candlestick-maker,
1069a-1073a
his father was a b., 30a
hog b. for world, 94b
Butcheder to make Roman holi-
day, 55a
Butchers, gentle with these b.,
255a
Butchery, work of b. and desola-
tion, 92b
Butt and very sea-mark, 276a
fixed as an aim or b., 245b
knocks you with b. end, 451b
Butter, cutting bread and b.,
656b
eggs, pound of cheese, 742b
for royal slice of bread, 956b
guns or b., 1045a
in a lordly dish, 11a
it was the best b., 744a
laddies from tubs, 1101b
little bit of b., 970a
not melt in her mouth, 189b
only make us fat, 1065b
quarrel with bread and b., 530b
smell of bread and b., 559b
white bread and b., 1054a
words b., no parsnips, 512a
words smoother than b., 19b
Butter-and-egg man, 980a
Buttercup, called Little B., 765b
Buttered, always on b. side, 552b
bread fall on good side, 553b
on which side bread b., 185b
Butterflies are already yellow,
98a
Buttly beetles b., 818a
frog eat b., 955b
laugh at gilded b., 280a
no b. no bees, 592a
Butterfly, blue in b., 572a
breaks b. upon wheel, 411a
dreaming I was a b., 101a
I'd be a b., 587b
in eternity as b. in air, 814b
upon road, 871b
Butter's spread too thick, 746a
Butters, Stubbs b. Freeman, 1101a
Butters through the Channel,
974a
Button, Brazil be twirled b., 796a
little b. at top, 442b
pray you undo this b., 280b
Buttoned-up and white-chokered,
796a
Buttonehole, take you a b. lower,
223b
Buttons be disclosed, 258b
biographies clothes and b., 764a
matched b. pattern, 770b
soil above b., 200a
taken of b. off, 873a
Buttus nor coign of vantage, 58a
Butts, beast with many heads b.
me, 258b
Buxom blithe and debonair, 534b
Buy a fat pig, 1097a
a world of happy days, 217a
annity cheap, 790a
apple on corner, 1000a
Buy, bubbles we b., 659a
cherries which none may b.,
500a
clove as pure can b., 256b
decline to b. repentance, 99a
displease thing you desire to b.,
206a
full and fair ones come b.,
501a
I will b. with you, 529a
lose that b. it with care, 381a
no man might b. or sell, 58a
or can b. tomorrow, 502a
crown intelligence to b. drink,
1050b
spoils of office not b., 690b
tomorrow, 506a
two white feet b. him, 1101b
what would you b., 600b
what you do not want, 474a
Buyer, city to perish if it finds b.,
116a
it is naught saith the b. 25a
let b. beware, 150a
needs a hundred eyes, 534b
Buying and selling, 589b
it's no fish we're b., 528b
more giving less b., 914a
Buys, who b. a minute's mirth,
210a
Buzz, buccaneers of b., 738b
crowd b. and murmurings, 357b
the witty and fair annoy, 412b
B.V.D., from every b., 1090b
By and by easily said, 93b
and by God caught eye, 1040b
Bye baby hunting, 1049b
Bygone days, 1052a
only things b. last, 800b
Byproduct more valuable than
product, 515a
Byron, close thy B., 575a
cuts a figure, 588b
from poetry of b. ethics, 555a
Lord B. was Englishman, 812a
mad had dangerous to know, 552b
Byron's eyes shut in death, 711a
perhaps Lord B. fault, 812b
struggle cease, 711a
Byway to heaven, 585b
Byword, proverb and a b., 12a
story and b. through world,
818b
though shalt become a b., 10b
Byzantium, lords and ladies of B.,
889a
Cabined, close thy B., 575a
cuts a figure, 588b
from poetry of b. ethics, 555a
Lord B. was Englishman, 812a
mad had dangerous to know, 552b
Byron's eyes shut in death, 711a
perhaps Lord B. fault, 812b
struggle cease, 711a
Byway to heaven, 585b
Byword, proverb and a b., 12a
story and b. through world,
818b
though shalt become a b., 10b
Cabinet, enter Logan's c. hungry,
441b
more fun when c. boy, 91a
mounted to his c., 904b
small b. build there, 879b
willow c. at gate, 251b
Cabinled ample spirit, 712b
Cabinet cribbed confined, 284b
from her clenched peep, 256b
Cabinet is formed of gold, 400a
Cabinet post offices and c. appoint-
ments, 639b
Cabinets, make parties as minis-
ters c., 609a
Cable broke anchor lost, 216b
no c. draw forcibly as love,
312a
on seventh day scrape c., 679a
that in storm ne'er broke, 529a
Cabor talk only to God, 858a
Cackle, don't c. w'en fin' wum,
814a
Cackles, codfish never c., 1101b
groans and dies, 572b
Cado, coca c. and ward, 919a
Cadence from man named Yeats,
1065a
harsh of rugged line, 358b
of consenting feet, 1055b
to his verse a smooth c., 577a
tremulous c. slow, 714b
Cadets of Coscayne, 866a
Cadiz, reckon into C. Bay, 656a
Cadmean victory, 86b
Cambus, letters C. gave, 561a
Cafl, cialt lusitana ruant c., 530b
Caelum, quid si nunc c. ruat,
185a
ruat c. fiat voluntas tua, 530b
Caeas, appeal unto C., 50b
buried C. bled, 659b
carry C. in your boat, 112b
every wound of C., 256a
great C. fell, 255b
had his Brutus, 46b
I come to bury C., 255a
imperious C. dead, 539a
not that I loved C. less, 255a
O mighty C., 255a
poor cried C. wept 259b
render unto C., 43b
sawdust C., 1085b
upon what meat C. feed, 253b
with senate at heels, 490b
without ambition, 747b
word of C. stood, 455b
Caeasars, all is C., 535b
dead C. trencher, 228b
hand Plato's brain, 604a
self is God's, 534a
wife must be above suspicion,
112a
Caeasars, madness of the C., 679b
Cafe, every street c., 1006a
Cartan of tan with henna, 955a
Cage, form c. sense bird, 782a
gilded c. green, 902a
minute within net of gold, 1067a
nor iron bars a c., 552b
put me in a c. 1000a
robin redbreast in c., 490a
sing like birds' t. the c., 280a
Cages, marriage as with c., 190b
of my p. of h. 1085b
Cain, cruel sons of c. 887a
eye stared at C. 599a
set a mark upon C., 6a
Tubal C. mark of might, 672a
was tiller of the ground, 6a
went out from presence of the
Lord, 6a
Caissons go rolling along, 952a
Cactus is a man, 793a
Cake, bake c. fast as can, 1095b
eat c. and have it, 118b
heaven's sugar c., 358b
Cast, why art thou c. down, 19a
will c. forth no more, 854b
Cast, Brahmin c. of New Eng-
land, 64b
Castest, why c. thou out fear, 57a
Castigation, birch twig c. 879a
Castile, no prince of c. gained
land, 173b
Cannot choose what becomes
C., 579a
Casting body's vest aside, 560a
dim religious light, 536a
Cast-iron back with hinge, 73sb
Castle, boxes through his c. wall,
257b
contentions like bars of c., 25a
Doubting C., 565b
habitant of c. gray, 66gb
hath pleasant seat, 282a
house c. is, 578a
man's house his c., 198a
rich man in c., 868b
spring falls on c. walls, 648b
stand in window of c., 113a
village belongs to C., 580a
Casted crag of Drachenfels, 55b
Castlerough, mask like C., 570b
Caste's strength will laugh, 288b
Castles, building c. in Spain, 171a
Castration, Negro past of c.,
1081a
Casts, shadow that it c. 517b
to write a living line, 308b
Casual creeds, 712a
flocks of pigeons, 955a
tongue, 89gb
Casualties, mistakes paid in c.,
1016b
Cat and fiddle, 1094a
bell the c., 75a, 160b
bought crooked c., 106b
co-c. replied Meeow, 80ob
'can't be vice in c.', 748a
care killed a, 2417a
cat's a. Rolet a knave, 177a
Cheshire C. vanished slowly,
744a
consider my c. Jeoffrey, 444b
differences between c. and lie,
782a
dog pipe or two, 855a
endow college or c., 462a
fog comes on c. feet, 945a
had seven kits, 109ga
had Tiberius been c., 715a
harmless necessary c., 854a
has only nine lives, 762a
in gloves catches no mice, 442a
is in well, 105gb
I've got a little c., 892a
languishes loudly, 815b
mad if they behold a c., 234a
made a c. laugh, 557a
may look on king, 192a
melancholy as gib c., 857b
mew and dog have day, 266a
more ways of killing c., 861a
my c. Jeoffrey, 444b
nine lives like a c. 185a
 owest c. no perfume, 878b
poor c. i' the adage, 825b
room to swing c., 671b
stronger than that c., 505b
that sits on hot stove lid, 762b
walked by himself, 876a
Cat watch mouse, 901a
when I play with my c., 900a
who shall bell the c., 75a
who will bell c., 160b
wounded the c., 109gb
would eat fish, 184a
Catalogue, in c. ye go for men,
284b
in reading more fascinating
than c., 801b
of common things, 581b
of things necessary, 376b
read c. sooner than nothing.
Cataract, faint idea of c., 596b
leaps in glory, 648b
sounding c. haunted me, 509a
Catastrophes and hurricaines, 278a
Catastrophe, education and c.,
888b
of old comedy, 277a
licker your c., 242a
Catastrophes, unparalleled c.,
952a
Catch a falling star, 904b
another Antony, 899b
as catc can, 449b
bargain cold and starve, 950b
Christ with worm, 1079a
daws that c., 745a
conscience of the king, 261b
earth's heedless sons, 108a
ere she change, 406b
hard to c. and conquer, 75ob
him once upon hip, 252a
nets to c. the wind, 915b
not God he'll c., 1054a
perdition c. my soul, 744a
perish c. up, 909a
springes to c. woodcocks, 259a
the driving gale, 490b
the manners living, 407b
the nearest way, 825b
up with advanced countries, 909b
when pleasure can be had c. if,
482b
with his surcease success, 928a
you will never c. up, 868b
Caught fish and talked, 761a
swallow gudgeons ere they c.,
75b
Cater in the rye, 1707b
Catches, slow man c. up with
swift, 66b
Cathodwards, man lives by c.,
801a
Catechism, so ends my c., 240b
Catechist, something of Shorter
C., 815b
Categorical imperative, 445b
order c., 766b
Caterpillar, I don't see said C.,
745b
Caterpillars of the common-
wealth, 279b
Caves for the sparrow, 247b
Catharsis, tragedy a c., 99a
Cathay, cycle of C., 647b
Cathedral, in vast c. leave him,
647b
looking like bank, 1009a
mankind inspired made c., 822a
tunes, 753a
Cathedrals, more benefit from
bathroom than c., 109gb
our Gothic c., 998a
Cather, Willis c., 1040b
Catholic C.O., 907b
Holy C. Church, 60a
judges neither C. nor agnostic,
967a
Catholicism minus Christianity,
724b
Catholics, all equal except C.,
635a
and Communists, 1054b
Cattine, how long C., 110b
prodigal of own possessions,
112b
Cats, mes pensees sont mes c.,
457a
Catslike, unduly with c. steps,
878b
Cato, like C. give laws, 411a
unrequited had C., 1348b
Cats' a. cat and Rolet a knave,
377a
mean as c. meat, 539a
pulch chestnuts with c. paw,
490b
run away with string, 109ga
what c. averse to fish, 439b
Cats, all c. gray when candles out,
137b
and monkeys monkeys and c.,
793a
do c. eat bats, 743a
fought dogs killed c., 663b
rain cat and dogs, 591a
seven c., 1093a
those who play with c., 195a
Cattle beneath shadow of oak,
454b
browed on plain, 539b
call c. home, 809b
curse above all c., 6a
die as c., 1048b
herdman who drives c., 3b
if c. and horses had hands, 70b
lowly c. shed, 684b
pedigree of horses c., 684b
upon a thousand hill, 19a
would draw gods like c., 70b
yellow c. browed, 925b
Cattulus be resolved and firm,
145b
walk that way, 881b
worst of all poets, 114b
you should cease folly, 114b
Causacius, thinking on frosty C.,
246a
Caught at God's skirts, 662a
God c. his eye, 1049b
hanging around till you've c.
on, 930a
him yes I held him, 799a
his clear accents, 569b
in that sensual music, 882b
moral man regrets even if not
591a
morning's minion, 804a
mother came and c. her, 1059b
my heavenly jewel, 209b
our youth, 954a
she c. him by his garment, 7b
trout c. with tickling, 525b
with his sweet perfections c.,
318b
without diadem, 737b
Cauld, when miled waxeth c.,
1088b
Cauliflower cabbage with educa-
tion, 728a
Causa latea vis notissima, 188b
Caustion, law of c., 752b
Cause and effect from economy,
106b
armor of righteous c., 858b
had c. bad means, 457b
be c. strong or weak, 692b
beauty of good old c., 512a
Cause

INDEX

Cave, courts thee in some pleasant c., 192b
error correct c., 107ga
darkness, 429a
skies of c. in on him, 103ga
Stygian c. forlorn, 33b
knight interlunar c., 349a
dark by chance, 142b
canem, 102b
Cave emptor, 102a
Cavern, mossy, 55a
Pan's c., 885a
Cavern cool and deep, 71ob
in c. all alone, 107ga
measureless to man, 53b
pure and deep, 582a
sand-strewn c., 71ob
twice ten thousand c., 57b
caves, beetles in c., 106b
dark unfathomed c., 440b
of ice, 542a
Cavil to the general, 26a
Cave ninth part of hair, 289b
Cawdor, Glamis thou art and C., 881b
I am Thane of C., 261a
sleep no more, 289b
Cease and then again begin, 714b
Brerette's c., 711b
Catastrophous you shoulc, folly, 142b
day and night shall not c., 6b
borders to find where last rose
ingers, 121b
every joy, 53b
shears that I may, 518b
from mental fight, 450b
from thine own wisdom, 253b
grinders c., 88b
hateds never c. by hatred, 80a
long contention c., 715a
man I am c. to be, 652a
not from exploration, 1007a
poor shall never c., 10b
sing or c. to sing, 412b
wicked c. from troublous,
time c. and midnight never come, 51b
ask what morrow will bring, 51b
to be free for religion, 102a
upon the midnight, 52b
weeping without c., 508a
ye from man, 90a
Ceased, God created woman bore
dom c., 80a
when Lucy to be, 510b
Ceaseless devourings of weak by
strong, 706a
thoughts of roaming, 50a
turns with cruel, 447b
Cease, forbeareance to be virtue,
452a
happiness like dream, 382b
be for free for irreligion, 102a
Cesting, O swiftness never c., 204b
of exquisite music, 623a
to without, 55a
Cedant arma togae, 111b
Cedar, as tall and slender, 47a
grow like a c. in Lebanon, 212a
lovely c. green with boughs,
527a
Cedars of Lebanon, 21b
root of c. of Lebanon, 945a
Cedarwood, sandalwood c., 947a
Ceiling, down from the c., 531b
Cédrat, Ronsard me c., 187b
Celebrate, I c. myself, 700a
not c. funeral with weeping,
106b
Celebrated cultivated Duke of
Plaza Toro, 75a
Saviour's birth, 257a
Celebres his obsequies, 51b
pale Hecate's offerings, 82a
Celebration of freedom, 1072b
of man, 1071a
Celebres, causes c., 530a
Celebrities, congress of c., 740b
Celebiter, sat c. fieri sati sati,
152b
Celerity never more admired, 288a
Celestial, appraised in c. light,
513a
pattern of c. peace, 81a
itate itself in c. bed, 295b
so c. article as freedom, 462a
wisdom calms the mind, 47a
with c. clearness wrote, 811b
Cella, on my c., 508b
Celibacy has no pleasures, 47a
Cell, deposit little c. by c. 781a
does not dwell on rock or in c., 192a
ill-spirit sob in each, 1076b
in body holds heart, 105b
in narrow c. forever laid, 440a
then eternal c., 266b
right hot c., 102b
Cellar, born in a c., 442b
lives in c., 73b
can be secretly nurtured in c., 998a
warm delicious c., 1046b
Cells, all c. from pre-existing c.,
710b
better schoolrooms than c.,
682a
condemned c. of Newgate, 756a
held in collection by c., 947b
support Caledon's, 468b
Celonian, of purpose in rightful c.,
151b
try c. condemn to death, 742b
prove his c. to his policy, 242a
watercolours to inspect c., 242b
of what in effect already in,
847b
wherefore tongue confuted, 33b
wit in other men, 421b
Zeus first c., 78b
Cesed the widow's heart to sing,
15b
Causés célèbres, 562a
flowers as in c. sleep, 532a
from amorous c. springs, 404a
great c. on move, 982a,
460b
happy man who could search
out c., 117a
house of lost c., 713b
investigation of hidden c., 192b
lost c. prefix value, 1008a
of destruction, 435b
of disaster, 541b
which impelled separation, 47ob
why and wherefore, 245a
Caution in refusing benefits, 347b
some of others teach c., 145b
upward look of c., 987a
Cautious, plant of c. growth,
101b
sobbe and meticuloes, 100a
seldom err, 71b
statistical Christ, 807a
under whose c. hand, 702a
Cavalry of woe, 752b

1722
INDEX

Chance

Chalice that is Grail, 655a
Chalice, on c. flowers that lies, 290b
Chalk cliffs of Dover, 89ga
give me piece of c., 797b
of my bones, 1064b
Challenge of communism, 1053b
of next half century, 1064a
send c. to his end, 354a
to authority of President, 684a
Challenges, New Frontier is c., 1072a
Chamber, bridegroom coming out of
east, 77b
give you to my lady's c., 265b
c. capers nimblly in lady's c., 216b
hear in c. above me, 659b
I throw myself down in my c.,
308b
in my lady's c., 1094b
in silent halls, 574b
music's end to, 459b
rapping at c. door, 642b
rose-gilded, c., 1065b
Star C. matter, 666b
Chamber as a wantonness, 51b
Chambermaid, as happy in arms of
c., 435b
Chambers, layeth the beams of
his c., 217a
Chameleon's dish, 656a
tuning skin to it, 1078b
Chameleons feed on light, 569b
Champ and chafe and toss, 710b
Champagne and chicken at last,
441b
teatotaller, 868a
Champed grasess, 914b
Champion, Gray C., 613b
of freedom, 542b
people have always some c., 59a
playboy, 909a
Champions, culist thy selectest
c., 666b
four c. fierce strive, 544a
Chance, all have equal c., 637a
all whom c. hath slain, 307b
bludgeonings of c., 816a
comes from art not c., 403b
dart of c., 475b
dice never abolish c., 797a
direction thou cannot not see,
402c
favors mind prepared, 718b
fool right by, 457a
give them a c., 689a
history cannot tolerate c., 1098b
hour before this c., 384a
if c. will have me king, 281b
main c., 355a
man alone no c., 1045a
may crown not for you, 501b
nativity c. or death, 667b
nickname for Providence, 459a
nor yet exempt from c., 59a
not leave right to, 618a
of war, 697b
our wisdom for most part c.,
191a
power erring men call C., 337b
pseudonym of God, 80a
set my life on any c., 284b
shall not control, 711a
skirts of happy c., 856b
slave to fate C. kings, 308a
sometimes left to c., 659b
stand to the main c., 208b
take c. that traitors escape,
912a
Chalice generally illusion, 787a
not lightly sacrificed, 902b
power, 1055a
of the words of truth, 92b
principles of icy c., 864b
quit c. for uncertainty, 458a
sober c. of waking bliss, 337a
Currency nor peace nor help,
713a
not test of certainty, 788a
Certum est quia impossibile est,
145b
Centuries, arm of Old C., 696b
on his galley, 918b
smiled chivalry away, 562a
Cervantes' serious air, 413a
Cesspool, London great c., 849b
Cetera quis nescit, 128a
Chacun au bien aspire, 198a
Chafe, bays burn deep and c.,
774b
Chaff, imp c. and c. and toss, 710b
reason c., 504a
Chafed, high blood c., 560b
Chafes, on unnumbered penguins
of life, 504a
Chaff, hope corn in c., 554b
principles less than c., 843b
wheat hid in bushels of c., 251b
which the wind drive away,
108b
Chaffinch sings on bough, 663a
Chagrined, not be very much c.,
534a
Chains, as with an iron c., 593a
drags lengthening c., 447b
golden c. from heaven, 8gb
handled with a c., 735b
hanging in a golden c., 544a
never broke c. freed soul, 764b
of life, 1077b
of responsibility, 989a
pearl c. of all virtues, 309b
wear c. I forged, 670b
what the c., 492b
winds th' exhausted c., 495a
Chained for billions of years,
1008b
Chains, adamantine and c. fire,
341b
and slavery, 465a, 469a
bound in icy c., 271b
breaks c. from every mind, 488a
everywhere he is in c., 435b
familiarize with c., 656a
intellectual c., 1095b
man born in c., 497b
not all free who born c., 455a
nothing to lose but c., 687b
ocean loose c. of things, 131a
sang in my c., 1070b
unwitting c. that tie, 335a
Chair, draw c. up close to edge,
1073a
electric c. like oasis, 1076a
give Dayroiles a c., 410b
is the c. empty, 217b
one c. for solitude, 684b
oranges in sunny c., 455a
Rabelais' easy c., 413b
is best in c. before fire, 916b
seated in thy silver c., 302a
vacant c., 626b, 675b
Chair, la c. triste helas, 797a
Chairman, by God Mr. C., 445b
Chairman, for c. of society, 689b
two c. for friendship, 689b
two old c. half candle, 673b
why smash the c., 664a
Centuries, across c. across oceans,
935b
al c. but this, 786a
boxed by weight of c., 826b
crystallized air of c., 959a
cycles of heaven in c., 1004b
don't care for great c., 786a
forty c. look down, 504a
joked over fifty c., 759a
lie through c., 654b
of folly noise sin, 686b
prior work of past c., 896b
roll back to age of gold, 126b
sequent c., 605b
three c. removed, 1053a
wit last two c., 556b
yards roll into c., 854a
Century, born in this c., 1078b
challenge of next half c., 1064a
fantastic c. move, 486a
laid for c. dead, 656b
live for more than one c., 1142a
of common man, 1010a
of sonnets, 665b
ring bells for new c., 937a
sentiment c. dissociation,
1067b
too old, 657a
Ceres and blackest Midnight,
335b
like C. three gentlemen, 481a
Cerebration, slight powers of c.,
866b
Ceremonies, hampering with c.
and music, 1012a
Ceremony, distinctions by means
of c., 1012a
idol c., 244b
known as afternoon tea, 798a
love used enforced c., 526a
of innocence drowned, 882a
save c. save general c., 244b
that to great ones 'longs, 707b
the gorgeous c., 244b
Cerise air-conditioned automobile,
1069a
Certain am I of the spot, 737b
because impossible, 145b
is birth for the dead, 106a
dear life is death for the, 106a
no c. life achieved, 597a
nothing c. but death and taxes,
1122
of his fate, 274a
of nothing but affection, 584b
permanent and c. characteris-
tics, 447b
signs should prefigure events,
1112
there is no fine thing, 881a
Certainies, begin with c. end in
c. begin with doubts end in c.,
206b
hot for c., 750b
public demands c., 690a
therefore c., 690a
Certainty, certitude not test of c.,
785a
enslavement c. of worse, 1069a
INDEX

Children

Child, lie down like tired c., 568b
life like froward c., 568b
live three years c., 568b
little c. shall lead them, 512
look upon a little c., 428b
love him because my c., 861a
meet nurse for poetic c., 519a
Monday's c. fair, 1096a
more hideous in a c., 277b
my c. wife, 673a
ne'er spend fury on c., 216b
nest c. I ever knew, 920b
of calamity, 900a
of my right hand, 920b
of our grandmother Eve, 221b
of pure unclouded brow, 744b
of scorn, 900b
old man twice a c., 261a
on a cloud I saw a c., 486b
on parent knees newborn c., 476a
painted c. of dirt, 411a
permit c. to join, 733b
room of absent c., 285b
Rowland to dark tower, 278b
Save What is grass, 700a
saving little c., 779b
seemed a small ungainly c., 69b
seen a curious c., 516b
Shakespeare Fancy's c., 553a
shall play on hole of the asp, 31a
she was a, 644a
slaveth c. in womb, 988b
so high you are, 697b
sometimes say Poor c., 782a
spare rod and spoil c., 108b,
353a
teach c. to doubt, 490a
thankless c., 277b
there is a man c. conceived, 14b
c. this to myself take, 510b
tought as a c., 52b
to mother sheep to fold, 854a
train up a c. in the way, 253b
trumpet of c. of Rome, 775b
tyrant is c. of pride, 81b
understood as a c., 52b
unless c. a c. is born, 91a
virgin shall be with c., 99a
warble c., 221b
weep like c. for past, 985b
what will c. learn sooner, 412a
when I was a c., 52b
white as angel English c., 485b
wise father knows own c., 25b
with sighs complain, 599a
woman with c., 1102a
wretched c. expires, 902a
young c. with Mary, 91b
Childhood, babb in arrow of c., 853a
Childish, practice c. ways, 69a
put away c. things, 1055a
religion but a c. toy, 212b
sweet c. days, 511b
shades of things, 56b
sib, 679a
Childishly, sucked on pleasures c., 944a
Childness, second c., 249a
Childless and crownless, 557a
Childlike, smile c. and bland, 76b
Children an all us other c., 819a
and fools cannot lie, 184b
and fools want everything, 576a
as c. fear in darkness, 113b
as he would wish c. treated, 1073a
become as little c. 43a
begin by loving parents, 899a
belonged to man I didn't know, 761a
books c. of brain, 388b
blood on us and on our c., 45a
breed of horses dogs c., 361a
breeding c. in sorrow, 68a
bringing up c., 1055b
can c. of bridechamber mourn, 41b
come dear c. let us away, 710b
drinkest tears of c., 553a
even c. followed, 446b
familiarity breeds c., 764b
fear death as c. fear dark, 206a
give right to study painting, 463a
God have mercy on c., 467b
had so many c., 1095a
hates c. and dogs can't be all bad, 95b
her c. arise up, 27a
here my c. born, 656b
in days of our c., 504a
in peace c. inter parents, 86b
in the foliage, 1005a
in the wood, 1084a
indifferent c. of earth, 261a
iniquity of the fathers upon the
invent a game, 985a
king over c. of pride, 16b
know and suffer, 1042a
laboring c. look out, 905b
lispings on lips of c., 809b
listen my c., 658b
living arrows, 575a
love of c. whether black or not,
1052a
made c. laugh and play, 563b
nature fits c., 695a
Negro school c., 1077a
nger saying he would steal his
his c., 761a
no longer any c., 695a
nor do c. prattle about his
knees, 685a
not leave unless I do, 1047b
of an idle brain, 253a
of kingdom cast out, 41b
of larger growth, 415b
of light, 47b, 712b
of light and day, 55a
of men full of wiles, 91a
of the day, 55a
of this world wiser, 47a
of yesterday, 785a
old men are c., 91a
parents bore their c., 857b
people are like c., 675b
Chub, Chavender or C., 516a
Chuck 'em out the brute, 873a
Chucklie, he with c. replied, 964b
little kind of low c., 781a
Chuds, the C. Slavs and Kriv-
chians, 170a
Chunkin', 'ear paddles c., 873b
Church and state demand for
country, 971a
and state separate, 717b
authority of C. moved me, 147a
belts knoiled to c., 948b
blood of martyrs seed of C.,
146b
built God a c., 457a
come to c. good people, 853a
erased no c., 967b
boly Catholic C., 60a
I like a c., 563a
I like silent c., 606a
if I must build c., 1057b
Keep Sabbath going to c., 735b
Mother c., 416b
nearer to c. further from God,
183a
no other c. understood, 958b
nobody at c. except him, 716b
not forgotten inside of c., 2404a
not God for father if not C. for
mother, 144a
persecuted of c. God, 54b
plain as to way to c. 248b
prayers of c. to preserve travel,
399b
saw a wedding in the c., 375b
see a by daylight, 843b
some to c. repair, 403a
stands c. clock at ten to three,
953b
take care of the c., 52a
to be of no c. dangerous, 438b
to c. and with my mourning
very handsome, 376a
two lanterns in North C., 464b
upon this rock build my c., 438b
wall between c. and state, 991a
what is a c., 483a
where God built c., 179b
wide as a c. door, 292a
without bishop, 591a
world or c. or state, 694a
Churches, chapels had been c.,
515b
in flat countries, 516b
sac of c., 501a
seven c. in Asia, 57b
Churchman, I that cowed c. be,
503a
Churchyard abounds with images,
458b
Drumcliff c., 883a
thing, 98a
where Michael Furey buried, 968a
Churchyards, 985b
Churchish, reply c., 921a
Churn, silver c., 767a
Cibus, ali c. alius venenum, 114a
Cicada, wild c. cried, 1018a
Cicadas, cries of c., 940a
like c. so leaders of Trojans,
63a
pour out their piping voices,
63a
Ciero, book of a certain C., 147a
Demosthenes or C., 592b
Cieroneo, you are c. not Chris-
tian, 145a
Cigar, good c. is a smoke, 871b
good five-cent c., 895a
Cigar, post-prandial c., 765a
smoke mild c., 888a
smokes fifty-cent c., 964b
Cigarette smoking may be hazard-
ous, 1073a
Cigars, by c. know souls, 824b
Cilia, Tarsus in c., 50b
Cinara, reign of the good C.,
182b
Cincinatus of the West, 553b
Cinders where dust, 581b
sat among the c., 1093b
somebody's always heaving c.,
353b
Cinnamon, nutmegs ginger c.
cloves, 325a
tree, 1053a
Cipher, write and c. too, 450a
Circle, all within this c. move,
318b
close c. of felicities, 472a
drew c. shut me out, 873a
ever-weaving c. weaves shade,
714a
glory like a c. in water, 214a
if you have formed a c., 490b
in which relations appear to
stop, 709b
life self-evolving, 613a
live too much in c., 612a
man center of c., 746b
of potential being, 726b
of the golden year, 650a
of wedding ring, 939b
restricted c. of potential, 766b
shock of recognition whole c.
round, 656b
small c. as we will, 478a
swinging round c., 697a
that took him in, 873a
vicious c. 751a
weave c. round him, 526a
wheel is come full, 280b
Circled, darkly c., 863b
monthly changes in c. orb, 224a
Circles of blind ecstasy, 1043b
produce perfect c., 90b
triangles c. and other geometri-
ical figures, 211b
Circling, busy whisper c. round,
443b
morn walked by c. hours, 346b
Circuit, his c. unto the ends of it,
176b
Circulating library in a town, 486b
Circumambulatory aphrodisiac, 1061b
Circumcised, took by throat the c.
dog, 714b
Circumcision, neither c. nor un-
circumcision, 548b
Circumference, disseminating their
177a
fetal c., 748b
Circumlocution Office, 672a
Circumnavigator of soul, 879a
Circumscribed, not c. in one self
place, 213a
Circumspet, parent c. in choos-
ing, 186b
Circumspension deliberation fortu-
date, 444b
Circumstantly, goes most c., 658b
Circumstance and proper timing,
93a
articles in c., 786b
blow off c., 659b
envisage c. calm, 584b
fell clutches of c., 816a
of glorious war, 472a
Circumstances, some c. to please
us, 356b
unsifted in perilous c., 525a
Circumstances, all classes times c.,
967a
aler cases, 587b
concatenation of c., 547b
creatures of men, 611b
fortuitous c., 511a
make the c. they want, 586a
man not creature of c., 611b
of civil society, 480a
people always blaming c., 856a
rule men, 876a
war train of c., 457a
Circumnutilal, lie c., 251a
some c. evidence strong, 683a
tings essential or things c.,
966b
Circumvent God, 265b
Circuses, bread and c., 159b
Cistern contains, 497b
wheel broken at the c., 99a
Cisterns, empty c. exhausted
wells, 1009a
Citadel, bust outlasts c., 653a
do not go to c. of Troy, 89a
sacked the holy of Troy, 85a
towered c. pendant rock, 828b
Citadels, vain c. not walled, 1089b
Citations, avoid c. from poets,
880b
Cite, good c. can scripture, 92a
Cité, le buste survit à la c., 658b
Cities, alabaster c. gleam, 849a
anarchy why c. tumble, 82a
badly paved, 1069a
buries c. in common grave, 466a
embers of c., 969a
Eros builder of c., 1060a
grass in a hundred c., 931a
hum of c. torture, 556b
human art built c., 2069b
London flower of c. all, 176a
Lot dwelled in c. 72a
marble well-governed c., 1060a
most peckishman of c., 966b
never have rest from evils,
944b
oblivion swallowed c. up, 268b
of men and manners, 646a
our c. badly built, 1013b
place philosophy in c., 111b
say unto the c. of Judah, 58b
suffer siege, 1096b
towered c. please us then, 355a
warned for Homer dead, 901b
Citizen consider traveling expens-
es, 1083a
first requisite of good c., 847b
free nation great, 599b
good c. not silent, 723b
humblest c. of land, 585b
I am a Roman, 1105a
keep c. from error, 1021b
obliged to be c., 710a
of no mean city, 50b
of the world, 87b, 208b
private c., 478b
private c. without wrong, 749b
Citizens clamoring for what is
wrong, 128a
demean selves as good c., 461b
equal before law, 748b
faction is number of c., 480a
fat and greasy c., 247b
force c. to confess, 1021b
frenzy of his fellow c., 1211b, 1222b
good Christians good c., 54b
no ruling class of c., 742b
INDEX
Citizens of Berlin, 1074a of death's land, 992a of middle class, 98b of the world, 974a rights of other c., 482a rulers and ruled, 1042a second class c., 1025a to arms c., 499a welfare of good c., 842a Citizenship anxious about what do for nation, 1073a science education for c., 842a Citizens, aux armes c., 499a City and proud seat of Lucifer, 942b Athens divine c., 79b Babylon that great c., 58b bomb fell on no c., 967b defend village town c., 942b Dutch c. of New York, 884b education to Greece, 903 entire c. has suffered, 67b except the Lord keep the c., 248b failing that the rest of the c., 94a famous Hanover c., 662a for, 118b God made first c., 958a great c. greatest men, 701a harder to be won than a strong c., 262b that taketh a c., 248b hell c. like London, 750a honor once at home in c., 916b how doth the c. sit solitary, 54b in country you praise c., 110b in the c. of David, 46a is teacher of the man, 70b land raises taxes, 785b like rain falling on c., 808a long in populous c. pent, 547b looking over harbor and c. 948a men make the c., 90b most glorious c. of God, 147a no continuing c., 56a no mean c., 50b obedient to his will, 94b of big shoulders, 948a of night pernicious death, 793b of the soul, 557a one long in c. pent, 575a Rome a c. of bricks, 124b room of Transcript, 1045b rose red c., 675b royal David's c., 684b set on an hill, 408a since the founding of the c., 148b speck of light below, 853b sweet c. dreaming spires, 714a taking in hand a c., 77b this great hive the c., 35b throne in a strange c., 841b to the c. and the world, 1528a up and down C. Road, 1095b upon a hill, 518a, 1072b what is the c. but people, 288b without a wall, 648b Zion of our c., 446a City's disinherit, 857b feel amid c. jar, 711a City-states of Greece, 1042a Civet, give me an ounce of c., 279b in the room, 457a Civic genius of people, 755b some c. mammal, 649b Civil, assent with c. leer, 411a circumstances of c. society, 480a

Civil discord, 954a engaged in great c. war, 652a founder of c. society, 435b fury first grew high, 551b in respect of c. rights, 748b limitation daunis utterance, 731a over violent and over c., 368b rights of Englishman, 1091a sea grew c. at her song, 232a text of c. instruction, 472b too c. by half, 480b Civil War rebirth of Union, 841b Civilian control of military, 584a Civilians, wish to be c., 1104a Civility, a little c., 1100a wild c., 920a Civilization, advance American c., 1064a advances poetry declines, 554b architecture test of c., 597a at cock-crowing, 607b blessings-of c. trust, 765b boched c., 988b cannot survive wrongs, 1011b Christian c., 921a civile c. not, 965b could be restored, 950b curiosity lifeblood of c., 941b definition of c., 861a drama only develop in c., 800a elements of modern c., 575b English c. humanizing, 716b farmers founders of c., 548a first permanent c. in America, 1080a France conquered for c., 720b homicidal c., 966b ideals of c., 959a in middle stage, 905b in the balance, 842a materialistic c., 1019b nature and c. literary field, 757b nobody writes for c., 894a not exhausted, 681b not wiped out by atomic war, 950b path of c. paved with tin cans, 853b plan c. or perish, 1074a poets in our c. difficult, 1007b requires slaves, 840b respect for c., 1074b ridicule Western c., 1019b safety enlightenment c., 708b salvage of our c., 955b speech is c., 997b temple of our c., 971a theory of true c., 709b thin crust over revolution, 851a true test of c. is the poor, 183b true test of c. is man, 608b usual interval of c., 788b Western c. worth saving, 1015b what dissatisfies in c., 710b workers mainstay of c., 831a worship Eastern c. 1019b Civilize civilization, 656b them stilt, 891a Civilized, efflorescence of c. life, 706a higher law in c. societies, 1013a human being, 566b in Japan c. nation, 752a law as soon as c., 785a man not live without cooks, 741b no c. life without clothes, 865a

Civilized, pastime of c. man crookly, 882a society five qualities, 861a-b valued by c. men, 883a woman last thing c., 750a Civilizers, two c. of man, 612a Civilizes, sex whose presence c., 457b Civitas Romanae sum, 111b Glad in beauty of thousand stars, 213b in complete steel, 337a in sober livery, 541b moon in rusted mantle c., 237a naked every day he c., 448b with native honor c., 545a Claim that our city is education, 90a women takes off c. to respect, 86b Claims, adjustment of colonial c., 842b of long descent, 645a snakeskin titles of c., 1041b Clamor, not in c. of street, 624b of crowded street, 624b of waters and might 799b persons who constantly c., 548a singer to burst into c., 965b Clamoring, citizens c. for what is wrong, 132a hammering ring of it, 979a Clamorous lapwings, 405a owl that nightly hoos, 298b Clamors, immortal Jove's dread c., 755a venom c. of jealous woman, 218b Clan, family party tribe, 1100a leaf last of its c., 542a taking from one c., 417b Clanging of hurrying feet, 674a Clanging rookery home, 647a Clangor, trumpet's loud c., 570a Clangs, iron door c. open, 1075a Clap, if you believe c. hands, 852a padlock on her mind, 887b soul c. hands and sing, 882b Clapper, his tongue the c., 246a toll purple c., 704a Claps, at heaven's gates c. wings, 207a Claptrap, art independent of c., 754b Clarer, bumet of c., 553b liquor for boys, 353a Clarifies, time cool time c., 937b Claron laid away, 1058a sound sound the c., 453b Clarity, culture moment of c., 577b give each moment c., 957b Clarum et venerabile nomen, 134b Clash, bring to our ears c. of arms, 495a ignorant armies c., 715a Clasp, dare deadly terrors c., 489a them because they die, 719b thrice tried to c. her image, 68a Clasps crog with crooked hands, 651a Clasp, advanced guard of working c., 903a brutalizing lower c., 716b debtor c., 713a ideas of ruling c., 687a materializing upper c., 716b middle c. best political commu-
Class, middle c. in America the nation, 716b
no criminal c. except Congress, 726b
noble superior ruling c., 748b
proletariat revolutionary c., 686b
second c. citizens, 1035a
swept, 686b
vulgarizing middle c., 716b
war destroy inequalities, 889a
while lower c. I am in it, 831b
women of better c., 866b
classes, all c. times circumstances, 678a
antagonism between c., 687a,
95a
aspirin of middle c., 1035b
back masses against c., 631b
bow lower middle c., 767a
cultivated c., 706b
draw powers into higher c., 473b
defended by c. of idols, 207a
nobler work c. O, 459b
other c. delay disappear, 889b
temporary c., 854a
Classic book people praise don’t read, 703a
face, 641b
Paris our black c., 1075b
reread c., 1054a
tread on c. ground, 956a
Classical quotation, 453b
Classict in literature, 1008a
royalist Anglo-Catholic, 1008a
Classics at home drowsily read, 608a
charm in country inn, 608a
in paraphrase, 868a
vouch of respectability, 845b
Classified, objects c., 478a
Clatter of hallstones on icebergs, 665b
of presses, 868b
they make with his coach, 397a
Clause, servant with this c., 342a
Claw, red in tooth and c., 609b
Clay, tint c. me in his clutch, 187a
Claws, neatly spreads c., 743a
pair of ragged c., 1001a
that catch, 745a
Clay, thick stuff that wraps c., 443a
dead and turned to c., 656a
feet of c., 95a
has its own, 956b
in c. none is, 1097a
kingsdom are c., 287a
lies still, 584b
man mass of thawing c., 584b
not blind soul with c., 846b
of c. and wattles made, 857b
porcelain c. of humankind, 570b
power over the c., 513a
say to him that fashioneth it, 333a
sons of c., 657b
tenement of c., 588a
weak creatures of c., 91b
Clay-shuttered doors, 857a
Clean, art only c. thing, 814b
as a lady, 990a
bid them keep teeth c., 858b
create in me a c. heart, 91a
be that hath c. hands, 18a
hearth, 353a
horse of courage, 1080a
Clean, let other people c. up mess, 1063b
new broom sweepeth c., 184b
our trunk of death, 1097b
passed c. over Jordan, 10b
pasture spring, 935b
purge me and I shall be c., 19a
starved for a look, 526b
then c. and brave, 856b
things holy profane c. obscene, 318a
think of c. beds, 926b
tumbler and corkcrew, 666b
with blood c. from hand, 836b
Cleaned windows swept floor, 766a
Cleaner greener land, 873b
Clean-gleaming, plates and cups c. 93b
Cleanliest shift is to kiss, 250a
Cleanliness next to godliness, 458a
who of late for c., 315b
Cleanly, fight c. then, 1034b
leave sack and live c., 274a
not too c. manger, 526b
room lavender in windows, 526a
so is c. I myself can free, 211a
Cleanse stuffed bosom of perilous stuff, 886b
thou me from secret faults, 175b
thoughts of our hearts, 609b
Cleaned, what God hath c. 50a
Cleanes, poetry c., 1074b
Clean-shaven, buttoned-up and c., 1069a
Clean-winged heath, 663b
Clear, action faithful honor c., 407a
and cool clear and cool, 691a
and present danger, 788a-b
as a whistle, 415a
as American Constitution, 1074a
as crystal, 672b
as nose in face, 181b
as the sun, 95b
as you go, 756a
brown twilight atmosphere, 614a
but one rule to be c., 556b
coast was c., 211b
conscience is sure card, 508b
conscience or none, 1051b
doctrines plain and, 353b
doubt slow to c., 663b
fire clean heath, 552a
for life six hundred pounds, 411b
honor c., 407a
honor purchased by merit, 253a
in cleanness of love, 1079b
in cool September morn, 686a
in his great office, 588b
literature c. and cold, 857a
my sad thoughts doth c., 362b
one c. call for me, 663a
read my title c., 557a
religion of heaven, 580b
ship c. she leaps, 703a
spouse so bright and c., 308a
stained the water c., 466b
summer wars and wetters, 117a
they could get it c., 745b
though deep yet c., 357a
unconquerable cry, 778b
victor of her memory, 956b
what is not c. is not French, 486b
wild call and c. call, 946b
Clear your mind of cant, 453b
Clear-cut criteria, 1028a
Clear’d, if this were only c., 745b
ship cheered harbor c., 548b
Cleaner, age c. than nooneday, 15a
view ourselves with c. eyes, 518a
Cleanest of God’s creatures, 1076a
who have c. vision, 56b
Cleanse the house of world, 765b
Clearly, well conceived c. said, 577a
Clearness of eternal love, 1079b
virtue of style, 875a
with celestial c., 811b
Cleans today of past regrets, 650a
Cleave to her, 663b
to sunnier side of doubt, 652a
tongue c. to the roof of my mouth, 29a
unto his wife, 5b
wood there am I, 875b
Clee, from C. to heaven, 854a
Cly, fight c. the e. through core, 486b
Rock of Ages c. for me, 469a
c. who Devil’s foot, 504b
Clementine had one illusion, 976b
Clemency a species of nobility, 578a
Clements Lincoln of literature, 715a
Clement’s, bell’s of St. C., 1056b
Cleopatra, every man’s C., 567b
squeaking C., 859a
Cleopatra’s nose, 566b
Clergy, without benefit of c., 907a
Clergyman, avoid c. who is man of business, 145b
proud c., 452b
so much at home, 756a
who never refuses dinner, 145b
Clergymen, bankers schoolmates C., 850a
men women and c., 552a
Clergymen’s households unhappy, 756a
Cleric before and Lay behind, 955b
Clerical, features of c. cut, 1004a
printless toe, 952b
Clerk, a bed C. Saunders said, 1080b
frowned, 410a
less illustrious c., 457b
no difference ‘twixt Priest and C., 530a
send c. to province, 579a
there was of Oxenford, 165b
Clerks, greatest c. noth wisest men, 107b
Clever, encouraging c. pupil, 458a
if all c. people good, 786b
let who will be c., 661a, 956b
of the turtle, 1056a
silliest woman manage c. man, 873a
think oneself more c., 556b
wet mind and say something c., 91a
woman manage fool, 872a
young poets, 550a
Cleverer, advantage over c. boys, 919b
Cleverness, sages superior only in c., 458b
Clicker behind the door, 455a
off by little wheels, 1095a
Clickin’ like tickin’ of clock, 819b
Client, art thou his c., 981b
Clients, good counselors lack no c., 979b
Cliff between lowland and highland, 776a
dreadful summit of the c., 959b
Cliffs of Dover, 859a
of tall upright sheer, 804a
white c. of Dover, 959b
would I were under the c., 84b
Climacteric of his want, 1076b
Climate, age too late or cold c., 1766c
coal portable c., 608a
difference of soil and c., 511a
fell upon ungenial c., 717b
so blessed in c., 956b
whole c. of opinion, 1060a
Climate’s sultry, 50a
Climates councils governments, 649a
Climb back to upper air, 118b
but I must c. the tree, 352a
sin c. yet fear to fall, 959a
gold c. far, 1103a
if heart fails c. not, 199a
in need the fold, 352b
no man c. beyond limitations, 779b
Sinais c. and know it not,
teach ye how to c., 357b
Climbed’ hill as light fell, 969a
ever c. Mount Sion, 1076b
Climber upward turns face, 254a
Climber-up, young c. of knees, 501b
Climbest, moon c. skies, 508b
Climbing, down thou c. sorrow,
    night c., 1032b
shakes his dewy wings, 552a
still c. after knowledge infinite, 215b
third stair, 1049b
Climbs, sun c. slow how slowly, 689a
Clime, change c. not disposition, 118b
deed done in their c., 558a
in some brighter c., 470a
love no season knows nor c., 959a
must frozen c., 1085a
of unfortuned brave, 558a
that lieth sublime, 643a
Cli’mes, cloudless c. starry skies, 551a
Cling, babies around thee c., 514b
bough where I c., 654b
catlike steps that c., 878b
kiss and, 521b
to old rugged cross, 915b
together in one society, 510a
Clings, cowardice that c., 918b
desire for glory c., 140a
leaves drifted one c., 969a
pain c. cruelly, 558b
Clint of ice in pitcher, 808a
why c. cannikin, 668b
Clip, philosophy c. wings, 581b
Clipper ships of 1805’s, 989a
Climates, worst c. one man, 857b
Clive, what I like about c., 959b
Cloak, covers man like c., 197a
marital c. around him, 956b
my fine coat c., 875a
not alone my inky c., 957b
old c. about thee, 1085a
smiler with knyf under c., 167b
Cloak, sold even to c. I wore, 174a
Cloaked, firs darkly c., 816b
Cloaken’ like tickn’ of c. 819b
collected in tower, 854a
doth strike by algebra, 352a
forgot to wind c., 457a
in heath strikes one, 747b
stands c. at ten to three, 993b
stops time come to life, 1059a
struck one, 1059a
the occasion made me numbering c., 215b
turned into a c., 724b
varnish’d c., 450b
will strike Devil will come, 215b
 worn out with eating time, 957b
Clocks striking hour of courage, 1041b
tongues of bawds, 257b
were striking hour, 621b
Clod, a kneaded c., 971b
leerish selfish little c., 856b
it was washed away, 956b
in cloud and c., 974b
no dull c. on my coffin, 659b
of wayward mair, 245b
Cloth c. man a harrowing c., 784a
Clo’g, anger at c. of his body, 353b
three generations between c. and c., 757b
Clocks which else might overscar, 569a
Cloister, pale with breath of c., 709b
Cloistered, flown his c. flight, 284b
virtue, 540a
Close bare-bosomed night, 700a
behind him tread, 552b
cannot hold thee c. enough, 1052a
circle of felicities, 472a
day greatly c. it in, 245b
designs crooked counselors, 668a
draw the curtain c., 815a
eyes with holy dried, 544a
her from ancient walls, 491a
instantly c. with offer, 753a
life closed before its c., 739a
little garden c., 753a
mistake not to c. eyes, 856a
more c. than brother, 877a
not a friend to c. eyes, 371b
position to look c., 987b
rave at c. of day, 1076b
scent survives c., 856a
setting sun and music at c., 856b
shutters fast, 458a
so c. to dwelling place, 956b
to edge of precipice, 1059a
up his eyes and draw curtain, 215a
upon the growing boy, 515b
wall up with English dead, 458b
weary lips I c., 449a
Close—buttoned to the chin, 459a
Closed, dust hath c. Helen’s eye, 306b
eyes in endless night, 441b
in death attentive eyes, 429a
life c. life begins, 703a
twice before its close, 739a
Closer is He than breathing, 654b
sticketh c. than a brother, 254a
walk with God, 458b
Cloves, as life it curv’d, 776b
one door c. another open, 176b
path emerges then c., 890a
Closet, back in c. lays, 680b
do very well in a c., 415b
knowledge c. c., 195b
Closing, busy hammers c. rivets, 244a
diapason c. full in Man, 750a
hence c. up his eyes, 211b
Cloth bedded aleeetree, 1009a
Cloth, cut my coat after my c., 181a
green c., 765b
meat drink and c. to us, 181b
untrue with twisted cue, 766b
Clothe general earth, 566a
Greece in freedom, 70b
my naked villany, 217a
with hammered gold, 956b
with rags, 26a
Clothed all in leather, 906b
in right mind, 45b
heath the wild, 16b
in white samite held sword, 175b
in white samite mystic, 653a
man with ragt, 963b
naked and he c. him, 445b
naked and ye c. me, 44a
with derision, 773a
with heavens, 757b
with integrity, 757b
Clothes, as c. to bodies, 862a
biographies c. and buttons, 754a
buying c. and groceries, 948b
enterprises that require new c., 682b
hanging out c., 1049b
his old c. a few books, 979a
it burns your c., 46a
kindles c. in a wantoness, 850a
liquefaction of her c., 381a
loves but their oldest c., 959a
need remote his c. 141a
nothing to wear but c., 845a
nothing wears c. but Man, 362a
old c. venerable, 356b
carriery limb, 1103a
out of these wet c., 999a
part of man’s self, 753b
put on his Sunday c., 568a
smell of old c., 959b
spoilng nice new c., 1095b
stepped out of c., 884b
swaddling c., 46a
take fire and c. not be burned, 254b
through tattered c., 897b
thrown on with pitchfork, 959b
walked away with c., 612a
wear our c. and what differ-
ence, 311b
when he put on his c., 449b
Clothing, come in sheep’s c., 41b
delight, 458b
to the g, 903a
softest c. woolly bright, 45b
strength and honor are her c., 257b
wolf in sheep’s c., 75b
Cloths, heavens’ embroidered c., 880b
Cloitldia, God of C. grant victory, 147b

INDEX

Clotilda

Cloth, cut my coat after my c., 181a
Clothes, as c. to bodies, 862a
Cloth bedded aleeetree, 1009a
Clothy limb, 1103a
Cloth, cut my coat after my c., 181a
Clothing, come in sheep’s c., 41b
delight, 458b
to the g, 903a
softest c. woolly bright, 45b
strength and honor are her c., 257b
wolf in sheep’s c., 75b
Cloths, heavens’ embroidered c., 880b
Cloitldia, God of C. grant victory, 147b
Cloud

Clouds, pack c. away, 301b
prince of c., 707a
return after the rain, 28b
robe of c., 339b
round setting sun, 514a
scare white c. on, 569b
sees God in, 408a
ships dim-discovered from c.,
319b
silk-sack c., 809a
somewhere beyond c. above,
881b
spirits of wise sit in c., 243a
storm brood on heights, 674a
sun breaks through darkest c.,
219b
sweep c. no more, 639a
tank her though c. arise, 649a
to soar again, 559a
trailing c. of glory, 513b
tumult in the c., 881b
what with all these c., 91b
white c. on wing, 793a
with what motion moved c.,
510a
wrapped in c. and snow, 568a
Cloud-topped hill, 808a
Cloudy, among c. trophies hung,
584a
flaming opal ring, 887b
huge symbols, 351a
pleasant and c. weather, 470a
skies not c. all day, 808a
tabernacle parted, 587a
was the weather, 1059a
Clove, burning c., 967b
Clove tongues as of fire, 49b
Clovenfooted, whatsoever is c.,
9b
Clove and one bee, 793a
any time aristocracy, 739b
dailies and c., 704a
Coves, nutmegs ginger cinnamon c.,
322a
Clown, be you c. or be you king,
381b
emperor and c., 539a
of spirit's motive, 1069b
Clay apples they feed, 287b
hungry edge of appetite, 296a
call me his worst, 322a
Cloyless sauce, 287b
Club assembly of good fellows,
475b
local to c. rather than planet,
1049a
not with c. heart broken, 758a
place where twenty pay, 1104b
spait to thrust c. to strike, 180b
swamp elm c., 831a
wife joined woman's c., 864a
Clubs, deuce of c. pinned to bark,
705b
ticket of strife, 459b
Clivet, land of the C. Shirt,
1030b
Cluminess, face to face with c.,
884a
Clumsy feet of April, 1031a
Clumsy-fingered bear, 505a
Clung, spray Bird c. to, 664a
Clusium, Lars Persena of C.,
556a
Cluster of gifts constitute experi-
ence, 708b
coes c., 265a
Clustered spires of Frederick, 686a
Clutch, age clawed me in his c.,
877a
come let me c. thee, 289a
either hand rightly c., 877a
fell c. of circumstance, 816a

Cloud, a little c. like a man's
hand, 15b
are as a floating c., 71b
brightest day hath c., 214b
but c. and like shady grove,
497b
choose a firm c., 406b
comes over sunlit arch, 988a
every c. engenders not storm,
216b
fair luminous c., 547a
greeze like snow c., 1009b
in c. and coud to sing, 974b
in panta, 1089a
in shape of a camel, 659b
joy the luminous c., 547a
lift me as wave leaf c., 559b
lighting out of dark c., 805a
like a fiend in a c., 486a, 499b
like a man's hand, 15b
nature mutable c., 609b
not a c. in heart, 704a
of barbary and despotism,
473b
of ignorance, 1014a
of mortal destiny, 711b
of wariness, 585a
on a c. I saw a child, 486b
sable c., 936b
scowl of c., 668a
seemed to be local dust c.,
1069a
set my bow in the c., 6b
Son of man coming in c., 47b
stirred by solitary c., 580a
stopping through a fleezy c.,
350b
that looked like centaur, 91a
that's dragonish, 608b
thickest c. stretched, 676a
through dark c. shining, 917a
took form of demon, 641b
wandered lonely as c., 514a
when c. is scattered, 572b
which outwepst rain, 571b
will turn to rain, 624b
Cloud-capped towers, 297b
Cloud-Cuckoo-Land, 91b
Clouded, moon rising in c. majes-
ty, 690b
shine forth upon c. hills, 490b
Cloud-kissing Ilion, 290b
Cloudless climes carry skyes,
265a, 688a
fill sky with c. sunshine, 122a
scintillant in c. days, 979a
Clouds and eclipses stain, 292a
and stars and birds, 917b
base contagious c., 888a
blue-massing c., 995b
color that paints morning even-
ing c., 122a
colors on c. on water, 861a
creepingquietly over it, 732a
fill sky with black c., 122a
he that regardeth the c., 98b
hooped c. like fairs, 609b
hung oppressively, 649a
hungry c. swag, 487b
looks in the c., 254a
maketh the c. his chariot, 21a
never darted c. break, 609b
new-made c., 1070b
no pity sitting in c., 292a
nor c. soak with showers, 65b
now here now there, 573a
number the c. in wisdom, 16a
O c. unfold, 490b
ofJune, 742a
out of c. silence, 810a

Clouding inviolable shade, 721a
C.O. Catholic C.O., 1076a
Coach, Christ's c., 351a
cratter they make with c., 779a
come my c., 265a
rascals in c., 693a
rattling of a c., 907b
through act of Parliament,
1089b
Coach house, cottage with double c., 539a
Coaches, turn pumpkins into c.,
587a
Coal, care of Tyne c., 947a
portable climate, 608a
Cools, can one go upon hot c.,
25b
porting c. to Newcastle, 120a
heap c. of fire, 58a
Coarse complexities and cheeks,
537b
style familiar but not c., 482a
Crown apple-bearing Hesperian c.,
94b
tern and rockbound c., 57b
was clear, 811b
Crowned, dirty British c., 947a
Coasts, bristling sea, 664b
Coat, cut my c. after my doth,
189a
eternal Footman hold my c.,
her c. so warm, 549a
made song a c., 881b
of many colors, 7b
passion for a scarlet c., 339b
red breeches blue, 519a
red-gold-and-snow of c., 919b
riband to stick in c., 669b
upon a stick, 689b
Cools, fit hole in a' your c.,
495a
in c. of red, 942b
make my small elves c., 289b
Coots-of-arms, worth hundred c.,
645a
Coaxed, habit c. downstairs, 759a
Cobbler should not judge above
last, 102a
stick to your last, 102a
Coal, souls of emperors c.,
190a
Cobham, and you brave C.,
490b
Cobweb bridge flung from mind,
1089b, 386a
Cobweb-covered, dusty c. maimed,
755b
Cobwebs, laws are like c., 539b
sweep c. from sky, 1095b
Cochineal, rush of c., 518b
Cock, a C. and a Bull, 459a
dooled doodle, 1095a
before the c. crow, 48b
crowd louder in own farmyard,
679b
crowing of the c., 257a
damned universal c., 995b
diminished to her c., 279b
Disasures plucked a c., 859b
great influence on own
dunghill, 123b
her c. a buoy, 597b
Cocks of the c. crew, 44b
lion and c., 945a
Robin, 1095b
that crowed in morn, 1098b
thought sun risen to hear him,
609a
trumpet to the morn, 257a
who killed C. Robin, 1095b
with lively din, 334b
**INDEX**

*Cockatoo, cage not natural to c., 895a*
*Cockatrice' den, 91a*
*Cockfighting, civilization at c., 607b*
*Cockhorse, ride a c., 1095a*
*Cockle hat and staff, 205a*
*Cockleburs, corn cotton and c., 391b*
*Cockleshells, silver bells c., 1093b*
*Cockney impudence, 754a*
*Cockroach, archy a c., 945b*
*Cocks and lions journey, 96b*crowing of c. and banking of dogs, 75a*
drowned the c., 978a*
e re barn c. say, 784a*
*Cocksure, wish I was of anything, 541a*
*Cocktail, stiffish c., 666b*
*Cocoa, cad and coward, 919a*
*Cool, home of bean and c., 858a*
*home of sacred c., 858a*
*Coddling army, 959a*
*Code, canon of social c., 849a*
*of modern morals, 571a*
*Coeur lays ten thousand eggs, 1101b*
*Coel, flit jistitilia ruant c., 930b*
*Colcolum, quid si c. ruat, 1056b*
*ruat c. flit voluntia tua, 950b*
*Co-erlilnlty, endure a c. 757a*
*Coeur, bessed mon c. d'une language*
*you eat, 807b*
*il pleure dans mon c., 808a*
*le c. a ses raisons, 456b*
*Coexistence, peaceful c., 1005b*
*Coffee and oranges in sunny chair, 955a*
*government declared over c., 784a*
*if this is c. I want tea, 810b*
*makes politician wise, 404b*
*measured life with c. spoons, 1009b*
*Raceine will go out of style like c., 456a*
*Coffee-pickers, sweary faces of c., 958a*
*Coffee-pot, 478a*
*Coffee-pickers, small gray c., 990a*
*Coffin affins whither, 749a*
care to c. adds nall, 468b*
even in c. face the same, 752a*
*dull cold on my c., 856b*
*Coffins, shirk all out c., 784a*
*Cogibility of cogitation, 400b*
*Cogitation, cogibility of c., 400b*
*Cognitive faculties immersed, 400b*
*Cogito ergo sum, 437b*
*Cognition of modern world, 958a*
*Cognitive, perception would be c., 794a*
*Coherence, all in pieces all c. gone, 307b*
*Coherent geographical unit, 1058b*
*Cohesion, held in c. by cells, 947b*
*Cohesive power of vast surplus, 545b*
*Cohort of the damned, 873b*
*Cohorts gleaming in purple, 556b*
*Coy of cliff, 776a*
*vantage, 288a*
*Coll, mountains c., 262a*
*mountains curl up in c., 927a*
*Coll, side of eternal, 751b*
*beauty is Nature's c., 357b*
*Duke keep your c., 1080a*
*far as c. would stretch, 237b*

---

*Cold, neither c. but h. 57b*
*neutralities, 454b*
*never caught a c., 897b*
*night blast c., 591b*
*night c., 933b*
*no such c. thing, 349b*
*out 'o' c. and rain, 747b*
*out of dead c. other life, 280b*
*owl a c., 581b*
*pain darkness and c., 660b*
*poe pare ridge c., 1051a*
*pain of c. or climate, 547b*
*and heat, 437b*
*and hot moist and dry, 436b*
*and naked and he clothed him, 445b*
*and not cleanly manage, 545b*
*and to temptation slow, 254a*
*and unhonored his relics, 341b*
approba"", 458b*
*as any stone, 425b*
*as cucumbers, 918a*
*paddocks, 521a*
at moment increases, 806a*
*bargain catch c. and starve, 705b7b*
*blow hot and c., 76a*
*blow in c. blood, 875a*
*book makes body c., 739b*
*boughts which shake against c., 929b*
calculating average of virtues, 770a*
*cast c. eye, 883b*
*comfort, 487b*
*comfort like c. porridge, 106b*
*comfort to fill hungry bellies, 319a*
*colors we had of it, 1005a*
dined upon c. meat, 373b*
*do not stingle, 500b*
dull c. ear of death, 440b*
e very drop of ink ran c., 442a*
fallen c. and dead, 702a*
*feeding his c. strength, 99b*
*foot and hand go c., 188b*
*friendship sounds too c., 545a*
*fruitless moon, 247b*
good-bye and keep c., 497b*
*gray dawn of morning after, 886b*
*gray stones O sea, 648a*
*heart of death, 241a*
*hardens and grows c., 1062a*
*heart grown in vain, 577a*
*her empty room is c., 110a*
*his limbs c. in death, 116b*
*hot c. fash love, 173b*
*hot c. moist and dry, 544a*
*imagination c. and barren, 452b*
*in blood, 853a*
*in the earth, 658b*
*in thy c. bed, 352a*
*iron, 555b*
it grew wondrous c., 544b*
*keep c. young orchard, 947b*
*large c. bottle, 850b*
*lie in c. obstruction, 471a*
*light and hot shade, 490b*
*literature clear and c., 987a*
*mad father, 456b*
*marble leapd to life, 566a*
*massa's in c. ground, 717b*
*meddles with c. iron, 200a*
*more c. to you than I, 454a*
*morn and c. indifference, 596a*
*mystic feet are c., 1054b*
*my lodging on c. ground, 401a*
*neither c. nor care John, 505b*

---

**Collective, monism thinks c. only**
Come not near our fairy queen,
not to steal away hearts, 254b
nothing will c. of nothing, 475b
now and then, 50b
nowhere to c. but back, 845a
O c. Emmanuel, 687b
on now young men, 450a
one come all, 92oa
out of Gogol's Overcoat, 706b
owever into Macedonia, 59a
over with tears watered, 906b

pale in kingdom c., 947a
past and to c. seem best, 424a
past or passing to c., 883a
primrose way, 825b
Romeo c. forth, 285a
season to c. and go, 418b
see my shining palace, 1038b
setting night, 284b
shantn't be gone long you c. too, 946b
shape of things to c., 888b
soon soon, 572b
that it should c. to this, 257b
that it will never c. again, 738b
that they might have life, 49b
the foe they c., 556a
they c. they stay, 944b
things past or things to c., 866b
tings to c., 286b
thou monarch of the vine, 288a
thou'll c. no more, 280b
two corners of world, 257b
thy kingdom c., 40b
till boys c. home, 917a
to aid of party, 1100b
to bad end, 910a
to dedicate field, 859a
to lay weary bones among ye, 290a
to me my dear Borry, 435a
to my woman's breasts, 282a
to pluck your berries, 938a
to see and be seen, 128b
to take their ease, 298b
to thee by moonlight, 601b
to this favor she must c., 366a
to this stage of fools, 758b-803a
treading path through blood, 906b
unbutton here, 298b
until I in peace, 19b
unto ye me that labor, 42a
unto my love, 201b
unto these yellow sands, 296a
up and see me, 1038b
weal come woe, 507b
what come may, 281b
what dreams may c., 281b
what is to c. I know not, 36b
what may I have been blessed, 535a
what may Sinon said, 285b
wheel c. full circle, 280b
when shall I to thee, 106b
whistle and I'll c. to you, 496b
whistle and she'll to c. you, 316b
will they c. when you call, 298b
will ye no c. back again, 902a
with bows bent, 772b
with singing unto Zion, 33a
within a pint of wine, 395b
within bending sickle's compass c., 294a
without warning, 676b
women c. and go, 1000b

Come, won't c. back till i's
over, 914a
worst yet to c. 654a, 867a
ye thankful people, 85b
ye to the waters, 332a
you British soldier, 873b
you spirits that tend, 291b
Comedian can last till he takes
of c. serious, 954a
no matter if country need c., 954a
Comedy, catastrophe of the old c., 277a
dressed for this short c., 256b
time killing time essence of c., 857a
most lamentable, 238b
world is a c., 448b
Comely, attire c. not costly, 202b
black but c., 89a
bowed his head down, 556b
grace, 1068a
Spanking Jack was so, 475b
Comes, grapple in the c., 859a
Comes, entertain all c., 604a
Comes apparelled like spring, 906b
at one stroke c. the dark, 553a
at the last, 237b
autumn c. jovial on, 419b
conquering hero c., 420b
Death who c. at last, 519a
effect delicate c. by cause, 286b
ever 'gainst that season c., 257a
everything c. too late, 720b
fog c. on cat feet, 469a
God behind them, 606b
God c. as sun at noon, 306b
he c. he c., 571a
here c. the lady, 245b
hope never c., 352b
in the sweet o' the year, 952a
knowledge c. wisdom lingers, 647b
look who c. here, 236b
love that c. too late, 720a
moment to decide, 601b
nearer c. the sun, 968a
pat he c., 277a
rainbow c. and goes, 512a
silent flooding in the main, 638b
something wicked this way c., 285b
stealing comes creeping, 80b
take it as c. 759a
then cannon and he c., 918b
thrill that c. once in lifetime, 996a
to me o'er and o'er, 721b
unlooked for if c. at all, 406b
want for one who c. not, 1078a
wear day out before it c., 818b
while c. is gone, 906b
wine c. in at mouth, 851a
Comest in so slowly, 1051a
in such questionable shape, 259a
where c. thou, 14a
Cometh, another generation c., 272a
behold the day c., 35a
forth like a flower, 15a
from afar, 518b
from whence c. my help, 22a
hour c. and now is, 485a
in the name of the Lord, 22a
joy c. in the morning, 18a
my help c. from the Lord, 22a
the night c., 48b
this dreamer c., 7b
Cometh, whence it c., 45a
Comets, discoverers as c., 453a
when beggars die no c., 854b
Comfort, age of c. and violence,
and despair, 89b
carrier c., 809b
cold c. I beg, 857b
come to fill hungry bellies, 319a
conceived carry c., 866b
continual c. in a face, 314b
from New World to Old, 534b
gives c. in despair, 841b
giving enemies aid and c., 474a
his sad heart, 718b
hobbite-hole and that means c., 1105a
like cold porridge, 966b
me with apples, 29a
no c. to one not sociable, 915a
of no man speak, 827a
of miserable partners in woes, 1273
old poets c. to man, 818b
scholar who cherishes love of c., 733a
she hath none to c. her, 54b
so will I c. you, 35b
social c. in hospital, 618b
take c. nor forget, 753b
thy rod and thy staff c. me, 18a
to my age, 247b
values money or c. more, 933a
warn to c. and command, 518a
what gazing is not c. 509b
ye my people, 53b
Comfortable advice, 585b
creed, 585b
easy and c. on raft, 761a
feeling of superiority, 969b
minds, 1039b
no c. feel, 59a
not both grand and c., 857b
O c. bird, 560b
progress c. a disease, 1038b
words, 659a
Comfortably in debt, 659b
padded lunatic asylum, 975a
speak c. to Jerusalem, 51b
Comforted, be c. for him, 38b
fool of being c., 888b
they shall be c. 469b
would not be c., 99b
Comforters, miserable c. are ye
all, 17a
Comforteth, love c. like sunshine,
293a
one whom his mother c., 35b
Comforting thought when not our
trouble, 946b
Comfortless, grim-visaged c. De-
spair, 418b
not leave you c., 49a
through c. despair, 101a
Comforts, adversity not without
c. 306a
creature c., 866a
essential c. of life, 567a
fee, 567a
from whence c. increased, 456a
of life not indispensable, 868b
of weary pilgrimage, 435b
what I admired c. me, 866a
Comet, perception of c. tie, 509b
poet paint follies, 591b
Comical how nature contrive, 767b
Comin', Campbells are c., 108b
for to carry me home, 1101a

1237
Comin' in on a wing, 1071a
Coming back and c. back, 927a
bridegroom c. out of his cham-
ber, 17a
Campbells are c., 109b
old c. we had of it, 100a
events cast shadows, 538a
far calls c. far, 96a
far off his c. shone, 96b
for to carry me home, 1101a
from Alabama, 109b
good time c. 521a, 677a
rather, 48b
hold fort I am c., 705a, 777b
I am c. says Death, 119b
I'm c., 727b
in on a wing, 1071a
man a long time c., 94b
my own my sweet, 62b
night of dark intent c., 98a
of the Lord, 56b, 69b
patient unto c. of Lord, 56b
pressed thy going out and c. in,
sea, 22a
see anyone c., 109b
seem c. are going, 77b
she is c. my dove, 65b
sometimes c. sometimes cry,
57b
sacrifice, 58a
together foretaste of resurrection,
55b
way of c. into world, 38b
we are c. Father Abraham, 65b
Yanks are c., 944a
Comings-in, what are thy c., 244b
Command against stealing in
Bible, 790b
best fitted to c., 65b
by his c. words cut, 85a
correspondent to c., 95a
fit for c., 461a
give what you c., 147a
Heaven's c., 420a
iron flat to c. them, 50b
justice peace and sobriety, 39a
man to c., 649a
morals simply obedience to
to words of, 51a
no superior invitation than c., 95b
move only in c., 286a
my heart and me, 95a
not born to sue but to c., 286a
not full c. of myself, 181a
obedient to c. of God, 705b
prize of general is, 787b
she might c. him tasks, 223b
sneer of cold c., 50b
success, 97a
take c. of troops, 50a
threaten c. and, 264a
warn to comfort and c., 514a
where I adore, 245b
who commands sea has c., 78a
Commanded, do without being c.,
97a
God so c., 347b
Hellenes c. by Athenians, 77b
hatred to c. must be obeyed,
207a
rain shower of c. tears, 219a
Commander to the people, 33a
whereof I am c., 1016a
Commanders, blunder made by c.,
1047b
Commandment, a new c., 49a
eighth c. not for bards, 527a
first and great c., 1015b
one unconditional c., 79b
INDEX
Commandments, aren't no ten
c., 875b
fear God and keep his c., 92a
hallowed to my c., 55a
public opinion and ten c.,
738b
set my ten c. in your face, 214b
ten c. not budge, 94b
wrote words of ten c., 9b
Commands, be that c. sea is at
liberty, 204b
law c. that which is good, 48b
be the beacon, 50a
those be c. move in command,
88a
war necessary to one who c.,
77a
who c. the sea has command, 78a
Commemorated as day of deliver-
ance, 465b
Commencement of history, 450b
Commences, heaven c. ere world
past, 440a
Commend, all our swains c. her,
212a
all summer long, 88b
blame or to c., 412a
my spirit, 47b
those who are afflicted, 60a
to old oblivion, 571a
and write to c., 542b
Commendable, humility a thing
of, 185b
Commendations, paucity c. of man,
244b
Commed yellow stockings, 245b
Comment, no c. splendid expres-
sion, 94b
but c. on one another, 191b
Commerce and honest friendship,
472a
between equals, 448b
equal to whole of that c., 452b
heavens fill with c., 647a
in matters of c., 507a
instrument of trade and c., 752a
interstate c., 1091b
let wealth and c. die, 686b
navigation c. agriculture, 465a
promote c. not betray it, 576b
where c. long prevails, 447b
with our colonies, 452b
Commercial liturgies, 89a
morality, 105a
no middle c., 1064a
Commercials, singing c. not al-
lowed, 1064a
Commercing, looks c. with the
skies, 355b
Commission, dropped his warm
of, 793b
sins of c. mortal, 454a
Commit, follies that themselves c.,
335b
oldest sins newest ways, 245b
tou shalt not c. adultery, 4a
Commitment, each gesture a c.,
109b
Commitments and power in bal-
ance, 1018a
Commits, no evil for one who c.
one, 80b
Committ'd, crimes c. in thy
name, 483b
flat burglary as ever c., 245b
not government more than c., 1049a
not for sins c., 79b
Committed, sins most grievously
c. 61a
themself to God, 318b
unerring time c., 69b
to whom men have c. much,
47a
vices c. gently, 431b
Committee inquisition, 951a
Committees, intellectual before c.,
951a
Committing suicide by working,
87a
Commodities, hateful tax on c.,
47a
Commodity bias of the world,
266a
of good names, 29a
oil of c., 95b
smooth-faced gentleman c.,
246a
ticking C. 256a
Commodors, proud gods and c.,
70b
Common affairs of life, 55b
as light is love, 56b
buries empires in c. grave, 48b
burs is affair with God, 94a
call not thou c., 50a
cause decays, 8b
cause to save Union, 65a
century of c. man, 1010a
crowd of c. men, 35b
cruel material, 77b
denominator of progress, 105b
dictate of c. sense, 45b
distinctions between gentlemen
and c. people, 101a
earth and every c. sight, 51a
education forms c. mind, 46b
faction united by c. impulse,
46b
faded into light of c. day, 51b
friends have all in c., 9b
gift to beauty c. sense, 73a
happiness of c. man, 49b
hate the c. herd, 112b
I drew in the c. air, 57a
law not omnipresence, 88a
law nothing but reason, 181a
law of England, 1017a
life's c. way, 512b
make good thing too c., 241b
man, 88b, 245b, 101b
man protection against war, 79b
more than c. land, 697b
murderer uncommonook, 904a
not jump with c. spirits, 333a
nothing c. did or mean, 55b
old c. arbitrator Time, 266b
opinions uncommon abilities,
78b
people of the skies, 80b
provide for c. defense, 474b
rich in c. sense, 651b
right of humanity, 66a
roll of c. men, 25b
sense and plain dealing, 607a
sense appall, 85b
sense hasty superficial, 68b
sense master workman, 85b
sense not so common, 417b
sense on ground floor, 65b
sense reduced to calculus, 47b
sense without genius, 1018b
steals c. from Time, 79b
sun air skies, 441a
sweets grown c., 293b
talk of the town, 375a
| Community, the actual world the c. | Complaints |
| sense, 680b | Compared, not fit that men be c. with gods, 1134 |
| thou knowest 'tis c., 571a | to an instant, 74b |
| touch, 877a | Comparison, no c. no judgment, 455a |
| uncommon valor c. virtue, 578b | Comparisons are odious, 171a |
| universal and c. bond, 191a | make no c., 450a |
| weal and woe is c., 5788a | the and c. are ridiculous, 507a |
| where climate's sultry, 506a | Compartments of the hearth, 1073a |
| Commonest, see-visibility of the c. | Compass, bending sickle's c., 264a |
| goddamnedest kind, 1100a | lean as c. needle, 1077a |
| Common-looking people best, 659b | compared, c. goods in c. lie, 528a |
| Campbell, never yawn or say c., 1080b | of national authority, 345b |
| poetry of the c., 818a | produces perfect circles, 99b |
| unassuming c. of Nature, 512b | quadrant and sextant, 1053b |
| Commons faithful to system, 504b | through all c. of. noses, 570a |
| Kingly c., 665b | truth within little c., 597b |
| Commonwealth, caterpillars of the c., 571a | wide c. round fetched, 667a |
| debate of c. affairs, 545a | Compassed about with cloud of witnesses, 56a |
| gave bodies to c., 901a | by invariable sex, 551b |
| in c. by contrary exercise, 926b | with dangers c. round, 346b |
| last thousand years, 921b | Compassions, stiff twin c., 906b |
| lie abroad for the c., 571a | Compassion, bowels of c., 57a |
| or human combination, 545a | full of c. and mercy, 57a |
| realization of c. wise men meddle in c., 178b | Samaritan had, 450b |
| Commonswealths, raise c., 578a | to poor or favor to rich, 371a |
| Communicate, poetry can c. be before understood, 1008a | Compassionating, in charity even c., 505b |
| speech given to c., 578b | Compatriots, all men my c., 911a |
| to do good as to c., 578a | Compeer, without c. among swin- dles, 760b |
| Communicated by contagion, 706b | compel us to be equal upwards, 857b |
| good the more c., 546a | Comvelope from their own worship, 949a |
| Communicate with dreams, 504a | say nothin' without c., 659b |
| Communicate in free society, 948b | c. to fight back tears, 1010a |
| of the dead, 1006b | keep on guard, 806b |
| poetry c. of pleasure, 578a | Compels, astronomy c. soul to look upwards, 94b |
| science of c. of truth, 571b theory, 1055b | you or me to get up, 435b |
| Communications, evil c., 546a | Compensate bad in man, 667b |
| Communon, further union deep- er c., 1008a | Compensation, world of c., 656b |
| good marriage a c., 179b | Compensations, paltry c. of man, 642b |
| last c. in haze, 745b | Compete, act but not to c., 1146b |
| not grow strange, 807a | Competency lives longer, 431b |
| of Holy Ghost, 53b | Competition and mutual envy, 518a |
| of Saints, 60a | best for race, 177a |
| with her visible forms, 574a | friendliness of business c., 991a |
| Communism, challenge of c., 1054b | happiest conversation no c., 431b |
| ethics of c., 1058a | hard for individual, 757a |
| government plus electrification, 903b | socialists c., 954b |
| repudiate support of c., 971b | Competitive, international life c., 1054b |
| Communist bloc, 1056a | Compliances of pelagius, 555a |
| dictatorship of C. Party, 597b | Complacency and thoughtlessness, 867b |
| what is a c., 545a | of new-married couple, 535a |
| world, 1008b, 1085a | Complaint, fail me I'll c., 607b |
| Communists, Catholics and C., 1054b | hain't no use to c., 919a |
| rally people against C., 995b | I heard him c., 908b |
| Communities divide into few and the many, 484b | moping owl to moon c., 440a |
| industrialized c., 650a | of injustice of government, 505b |
| overlook one another, 75a | with heavy sighs c., 595a |
| prosperity of all c., 564a | Complaining, soft c. flute, 570a |
| Community in dissolution, 912a | woods no voice but c., 755a |
| best political c., 98b | Complaint, anno domini fatal c., 1047b |
| brothers as in one c., 510a | strange c., 582a |
| human c., 974a, 1052b | young man's heart's c., 700b |
| like a ship, 740b | Complaints, dust and soot of c., 817b |
| management nothing without c., 931-b-933a | many and various, 1046b |
Complete in c. steel, 337b
dead corse in c. steel, 259a
in herself c., 347a
just my vengeance c., 468a
saved and hold c., 667b
self-confidence c. and bump-
tious, 957b
simplicity, 1007a
something c. and great, 939b
statement literature, 972a
symmetrical c. colossal, 760b
Thy spinning-wheel c., 381a
Completed, melancholia of every-
thing c., 805b
nothing c. in lifetime, 1054b
Competently, men never do evil so
well c., 504a
Completeness, unities sir c. a,
666b
Completing, in c. one discovery,
462a
Completion of their appointed
rounds, 87a
Complex, amoeba not c., 905b
military-industrial c., 1015b
Complexion, fresh c. and heart,
293b
is perfect gallows, 956a
mislike me not for c., 924b
of what c. soever, 487a
Complexions, coarse c. and
cheeks, 327b
Complicated, pattern c. of dead
and living, 1006a
state of mind, 706b
Complicators, female shapes are
7, 475b
Compiles against his will, 353b
Compiliment, he began to c.,
1058a
Kiss through veil, 599b
to be called agnostic, 844b
Compliments only things we can
pay, 899b
reaching proper cars, 871b
Component, decay inherent in all
c. things, 80b
Composed and bland, 715a
superior man satisfied and c.,
71b
thy decent limbs c., 406a
be to everlasting possession, 89a
Composers, by c. know souls, 89ab
Composes visible poem, 1054a
Composition and fierce quality,
277a
mad c., 959a
regular orderly c., 427b
Compositions, read over your c.,
431b
Compound for sins they are in-
clined to, 352a
Compounded of many simples,
250a
Comprehend, first seems to c.
whole, 755b
intelligence which could c.,
479b
whose faculties can c., 212a
Comprehended, darkness c. it not,
47b
mystery of beauty not c., 898b
Comprehends, intellect which c.
by itself, 177b
some bringer of joy, 230b
who c. art, 506b
Comprehensible, think nothing
not c. can be, 793b
Comprehension, apply heart to c.,
4b
Comprehensive, most c. of rights,
825a
most c. soul, 567a
poet become more c., 1007b
word of great honor, 468a
Compredare, tout c. tout pardono-
ner, 502b
Compromise, government founded
on c., 453a
go government without c., 997b
Compulsion, fools by heavenly c.,
277a
give reason on c., 299a
knowledge acquired under c.,
94b
put upon writers, 968b
sweet c. in music lie, 345b
two gods Persuasion and C., 73a
Compulsive aridor gives charge,
264a
cy current and c. course, 275a
Compulsory, bodily exercise when
C., 504b
education c. on all, 594a
Compunctious visitings of nature,
818b
Computation backward from our-
selves, 206b
material c., 942b
Comrade, kind and foolish c.,
745b
Comrades, cheer up c. they come,
704b
leave me here a little, 647a
Comrades' eyes, 716b
Comradeship, capable of genuine
C., 850b
Comte’s philosophy, 724b
Conciliation of circumstances,
547b
Concave, hell's c., 342b
shores, 253a
Conceal dreary morals like vice,
854b
half c. soul within, 649b
its sex, 1054a
knowing how to c. skill, 555b
no disguise can c. love, 555a
reveal love it would, 357b
speech given to c. mind, 976b
speech to c. thoughts, 417b
speech to c. wants, 976b
what c. from reader, 1061a
Comrades' beauties of writer, 949b
Jay c. throughout war, 796a
Concealing, hazard of c., 493b
Concealment like worm in bud,
545b
Conceals, just c. king from us,
191a
Conceit, all in high c., 601b
lies in his hamstring, 268a
man wise in his own c., 86a
pride and c. original sin, 91a
Conceived carry their comfort,
689b
man satisfied with effect on
himself, 910b
throw away love on c., 689b
Conceits, wise in your c., 51a
Conceive, heart to c., 1091b
in sin did my mother c. me,
19a
many without the one, 95a
so hopeless to c., 733a
tongue not able to c., 290b
Virgin shall c., 90b
Conceived by the Holy Ghost, 60a
greater than God cannot be c.,
154a
Conceived in liberty, 659a
nation so c., 659a
there is a man child c., 14b
well c. is clearly said, 777a
Concentered, wretch c. all in self,
51a
Concentrate their energies, 852a
Concentrates his mind wonderful-
ly, 432a
Concentration, covered Europe
with c. camps, 954b
of business, 757a
on electric chair, 1056a
Concept, essential c. and first
truth, 1068b
of length, 968a
of time makes possible Day of
Judgment, 486b
portray phenomenon c. needed,
474b
to call forth c., 474b
Conception, low intellect have c.,
799b
sin their c., 315a
Thy rigorous c., 1018a
Concepts, notions of c. of so-
vereignty, 1054a
Concepts, abstract c., 474b
c. physical c. free creations, 590a
stairs of c., 1058b
Conceptual, polyph would be c.,
799b
Concern, conduct largest c. of life,
716a
for man and his fate, 500a
mankind's c. is charity, 409b
of American education, 1056a
your c. Roman to rule under
law, 119a
your c. when neighbor's wall on
fire, 185b
Concerns, entrusted with great c.,
728b
Concert of free peoples, 846a
Concessions of the weak, 453b
Conciliate with dignity, 455a
Conciliation, no government with-
cout c., 997b
religion c. of powers, 940b
Concise, vigorous writing c., 908b
Conclave of the night's stars,
78b
Conclude against wall of stone,
90b
grant before we c. prayer, 970b
only on edge of grave, 776b
Concludes with Cupid's curse,
204b
Conclusion, foregone c., 275a
lame and impotent c., 275b
leap to c., 1071a
of the whole matter, 93a
Conclusions from insufficient
premises, 755a
most impossible of c., 889a
necessary c., 895a
Concord and Lexington, 547a
give to all nations c., 60b
give you home and gracious c.,
65b
love quarrels in c. end, 349b
lover of c., 60a
of sweet sounds, 235b
sweet milk of c., 385b
traveled a good deal in C., 68a
wolves and lambs have no c.,
64b
Concordia discors, 142b
Concrete cases, 787b
Concrete, general with c., 539a
Conservatism adherence to old and tried, 86b
eaness in argument of c., 87a
Conservative government hypocrisy, 612a
habit c. agent of society, 926b
little Liberal or C., 767b
make me c. when old, 938b
Consider anything don't cry, 746a
beauty sufficient end, 88a
her, and win, 23b
him well, 276b
how my light is spent, 541a
in day of adversity c., 58a
let every man c. last day, 81b
life and its few years, 856b
lilies of field, 41a
my cat Jeffrey, 444b
my travelling expenses, 1059a
one must c. the end, 556b
these thirty chapters, 40
where you come out, 1527a
what they cleave to, 1442a
Consideration, first c. earning living,
 Ring, 976b
like an angel came, 454a
made arrogant by c., 906a
of public object, 89a
Consider, no physician c. own good, 896b
Consimility, wonderful c. of fancy, 516a
Consist, by him all things c., 54b
Consisted of lines like these, 740b
Consistency, foolish c., 606a
paste jewel, 896b
Consistent, not one altogether c., 838b
with root and spirit, 486b
Consolation, companions c. to wretched, 127a
in thanks of Republic, 640a
mediocrity has no greater c., 478a
thought of suicide c., 805a
Console, not to be consoled but to c., 1396b
Consider of lonely, 752a
Consoling in depths of affliction, 656b
Consolants, only c. and vowels,
Consort, such as c. as they keep, 356a
Conspicuous by absence, 50b
consumption, 856b
wastefulness, 845b
Conspiracies, organized c., 1056a
Conspiracy against law and order, 1059a
against manhood, 606a
O C., 354b
open-eyed C., 297a
Conspirators, bearded c., 996a
Conspire, causes which c. to blind, 482b
you and I with Him c., 612a
Conspired against God with Lucifer,
213a
Conspired with lifted hand, 905b
Constabulary duty's to be done, 756b
Constance and valor our shield, 911b
hope c. in wind, 554b
in realms above, 524a
obstinate in bad cause c. in good, 359b
Constitutional purpose, 1212b
of women who love me, 859a
Constate as northern star, 859b
as Penelope, 1145b
as various, 1175b
but yet woman, 293a
friendship c. save in love, 245b
heart, 1056a
image of the creature, 272a
in nature inconstancy, 357b
nothing c. but inconstancy, 589b
or here will c. be, 566a
sacrament of praise, 556b
so c. to me and to kind, 556b
to one thing c. never, 216a
Constantinople, Russians not have C., 797a
Constellation, constitutional c., 1081b
principles bright c., 472a
Constitutions, not want c. nearer,
701a
seasons and c., 1005a
when they wane, 76b
Constituted for practice of good, 692a
Constitution, act against C. void, 446a
and laws of U.S., 474a
basic element in C., 846a
cases involving Federal C., 853a
clear as American C., 1074a
color-blind, 746b
difficulties from C., 616b
does not provide for second class, 1032a
end within scope of C., 465b
follows flag, 806b
forbidden by C., 485a
freedoms guaranteed by C., 967a
genius of c., 468b
in view of C., 748b
intended to endure, 486b
it is a c. we are expounding,
485b
law for rulers and people, 678a
laws and c., 1091b
lier and spirit of C., 485b
like British C., 782b
looks to indestructible Union, 827a
most remarkable work, 651b
damed a democracy, 851b
not contain word democracy, 917a
not merely for generation, 556b
of United States a shield, 678a
one country one c., 558a
openly invaded, 1056b
ordain and establish C., 4742a
our C. is in operation, 454a
people made the C., 485b
principle of English c., 466b
principles of free c. lost, 466b
proportioned to human c., 996b
reign no anchor, 557a
support C. obey laws, 856b
venerable parts of c., 456b
what judges say it is, 864b
what's between friends, 782a
Constitutional constitution, 1018b
exercise c. right, 857a
government, 805a, 886a
means which are c., 485b
period of c. government, 889a
rights, 864b
shield, 991a
Constitutional statesman, 726b
symptom of c. liberty, 496a
Constitutions, equity vital c. cur
shrine, 912b
liberalism older than c., 1059a
make and alter c., 451b
Constrameth, spirit within me c. me,
96a
Constraining harm selectively shaping, 845b
Constraint, freedom and c., 1048a
Construe, thing c. lived after
merely, 912b
Construing tribal laws, 784a
Constitution and creation, 781a
find the mind's c., 381b
Constrive, superstition c. reli-
gion, 795b
Construe, have profferer c. Ave,
726b
Construe, my youth when Planctus
was c., 1229a
than it of c., 859a
Construe, totum natum nam c.
Romam, 1118b
Consult, each year new c., 1096b
Consult, Rome natal neath my
C., 111b
Consult concerning great goddess,
506b
for c. our private ends, 536b
Consulting according to need, 837b
engines of despotism, 475b
data my heart away, 689a
their own smoke, 756b
time c. strongest cord, 550b
without producing, 856a
your own smoke, 817b
Consumed, bush was not c., 8a
by either fire or fire, 1007a
days are c. like smoke, 81a
dele soul c. by fear, 810b
them as stubble, 8b
Consumed, they laughed c., 559a
Consumes, delight that c. desire,
775b
painter's brush c. dreams, 885b
Consumeth, watching for riches c.
fish, 9b
Consuming rat and bone, 858a
Consummated, marriages c. on
earth, 703a
Consummation devoutly to be wished,
281b
quiet c. have, 912a
Consumption, captain of men of
death was C., 566a
conspicuous c., 845b
of the purse, 841b
contact, 1063b
Contact contact, 866b
possible to feel, 1002a
word preserves c., 957b
Contaggion, foul c. spread, 549b
of sickness, 966b
of trust, 845b
of world's slow stain, 572a
this world, 563b
truth communicated by c., 706b
was a c., 972a
what judges say it is, 864b
what's between friends, 782a
Constitutional constitution, 1018b
exercise c. right, 857a
government, 805a, 886a
means which are c., 485b
period of c. government, 889a
rights, 864b
shield, 991a
Contained nothing but itself, 777a
Container, bright c. can contain,
1056b

1243
Contains nothing lacking, 701a
what fortitude soul c., 739a
Contemplating small things, 53a
Contemplate entangled bank, 68a
my flaccid shape, 103a
our forefathers, 444a
Contemplated, object is to be c., 870a
Contemplation, beneath thy c., 687b
everything object of c., 529b
de forming, 542a
her best nurse C., 337a
leisurely c. of art, 915b
mind serene for c., 359a
more than reading, 564b-565a
sundry c. of my travels, 250a
Contemporaries, man lives life of C., 538a
society of c., 608a
Contemplary, both c. and hereditary, 679a
Contempt against majesty of heaven, 420b
and anger of lip, 242b
come from head, 508b
familiarity breeds C., 76a, 746b
c. of too high, 537b
for governor who is afraid, 81b
for wildest blow, 709a
no weakness no c., 350a
silence is C., 615a
speak of moderns without c., 415b
treating with c. all from God, 180a
Contemplicable, bored more c. than bone, 739b
rendered United States c., 842a
ridiculous c. animal, 452a
struggle, 452a
Contemptuous, discerning reader c., 851b
Contend, different schools c. freely, 103a
 gods c. in vain, 498b
no more love, 663a
schools of thought c., 1029b
seven towns c. for Homer, 301b
ye powers of heaven, 595b
Contending against some being, 513a
contend, c. fierce, 320b
fierce c. nations, 594a
for liberty, 460b-461a
leaders ambitiously c., 480a
with adversity, 911a
Content at the last, 1066b
be c. with your lot, 76a
don't be c., 509a
farewell c., 972a
good pleasure case c., 406b
humble lives in c., 598a
I am c., 309a
If reversion nourish, 1006b
in health and mind's c., 375b
in right hot cell, 1038a
in whatsoever state to be c., 54b
land of lost c., 833a
majority of men c., 177b
make c. with fortunes fit, 278a
mind c. both kingdom and dominion, 206a
money means and c., 249b
my crown is called c., 215b
natural c., 881a
not c. with attacks on me, 973b
not sigh for moon c., 751a
Content, nothing less will c. me, 452b
poor and c. is rich, 474b
shut up in measureless c., 289a
thoughts that savour of c., 280a
to breathe his native air, 402a
to entertain lag-end of my life, 519b
to live it all again, 884a
travelers must be c., 248a
wisdom of just c., 744a
with life retire from world, 567b
with my harm, 494b
with ruin, 947b
with small means, 655b
with vegetable love, 767a
with your lot, 76a
Contended, live on little with c. mind, 114a
men employed best c., 428b
most enjoy c. least, 291a
slaves howe'er c., 456b
then ye c. your souls, 875b
wilt little, 494a
Contentedness, procuer of c., 56a
Contention, let long c. cease, 715a
man of strife and c., 34a
Contentions are like bars of a castle, 25a
fat c., 540a
of a wife, 25a
Contentious, petty wisdom c., 1071a
Contentment characteristic of East, 1019b
fails, 447b
nor poorest receive c., 309a
presches c. to toad, 871b
recover through c. with physician, 88b
Western not to know c., 1019b
Contents torn out and stripped, 431a
Contest, end a c. quicker, 481a
great c. follows, 458a
let fools' c., 409b
Contests, hard c. men must win, 547b
saints in fierce c., 555b
that mighty c. rise, 404a
Context, immediate c. of history, 1029b
Contiguity, boundless c. of shade, 457b
Continence, give me c. but not now, 1474a
Continental allotted by Providence, 676a
almost a c. hardly a nation, 980b
American c. not colonization, 491b
Americans prefer C., 805b
brought forth on, 899a
disappoint a c., 754b
heart no island but c., 208b
iron curtain across C., 942b
man is a part of the c., 508b
mighty c. hitherto unknown, 173b
most momentous question on c., 741a
one small spot a c., 749a
our c. the old one, 479a
striving to grasp c., 720b
untamed c., 720b
Continental, Jehovah and C. Congress, 468a
never tolerate two c. powers, 1012a
Continents dissolve into sea, 1064a
potters' fields of four c., 657a
Continual comfort in a face, 415b
contentions of wife are c. drop, 415b
endeavor in c. motion, 843a
feast, 24b
live in c. mortification, 430b
small have c. plodders won, 1510a
Continually, think c. of truly great, 1067b
times change and move c., 500b
Continue, stealing will c. stealing, 659b
Continued, not one c. faithful until old age, 96a
Continueth, he fleeth and c. not, 103a
Continuing, faculty of c. to improve, 459b
no c. city, 59a
Continuous seems always existing, 73b
and stationary music, 508b
as stars that shine, 514b
brain changes c., 793a
nature one and c., 68b
use of any organ, 475a
Contra naturam, 698a
Contract, passions we inspire c. time, 907b
succession born none, 596 'twixt Hannah God and me, 745b
verbal c. not worth paper, 96b
Contracted, orb'd in this c. star, 99b
Contraction of life, 935b
Contracts with the people, 945b
Contradict, do I c. myself, 700b
Contradiction between imperialism and Chinese, 1079b
what a c. is man, 384a
when we risk no c. 401a
wool's a c. still, 407a
world a c., 867b
Contradictions exist side by side, 708a
in Chinese society, 1087b
Contrapuntal, homemade c., 1059a
verbal c., 1061a
Contraries, by c. execute all things, 249b
dreams by c., 850a
life of one another, 399a
Contrariwise, work c., 545b
Contrarily, blast proclaims, 546b
bringteth bliss, 214b
everythink c. with me, 671a
facts c. '2 mules, 391b
hear what you say to c., 609b
Mary quite c., 1035b
men of c. character, 71b
not state things c. to fact, 107b
runneth not to the c., 446b
Spies and flesh c., 54b
to c. the notwithstanding, 479b
Contribute to diversion or improvement of country, 394a
Contribution according to capacity, 659a
to current literature, 755b
Contributions to peace of world, 982a
Country

Country, loves native c. best,
65ga
man to all c. dear, 44gb
master of sea master of every c., 20gb
men write for c. for sect, 89ga
merchants have no c., 473a
most beautiful in West C., 914a
mouth of no other c., 1025b
y c. is the world, 467b
my c. is Kilkartan Cross, 881b
my c.'s 'tis of thee, 66gb
my c. 'tis of you, 104gb
my soul there is a c., 36ga
needs good five-cent cigar, 89ga
never so virtuous, 89gb
no c. for old men, 88gb
no matter if c. need comedian, 95ga
North C. hard c., 105ga
nothing old about c. 75oa
O woman-c., 66gb
of worth, 49gb
one c. one constitution, 548a
one life to lose for my c., 44gb
our c. however bounded, 65ga
our c. right or wrong, 456b,
723a
our c. source of others, 455b
our c. the world, 619b
patriotism puts c. ahead, 1048a
peace of each c., 67ga
pride of c., 65gb
pride puts c. down, 105ga
prophet in his own c., 42b
punished as enemy of c., 90ga
relinquish life for good of c.,
54b
richest which nourishes happy beings, 65gb
right or wrong, 456b, 753a
saved from itself, 85gb
savior 'o c.' 87ga
serve c. and mankind, 751b
serves party best serves c., 718a
she is my c. still, 455a
shed blood for his c., 847b
shrink from service of c., 466b
slow sort of c., 745a
small c. with few people, 75a
spirit of resistance in c., 1091a
spread over globe, 68gb
stand by c. as mother, 717b-
716a
stranger in strange c., 8gb
stroll a gallery, 742a
sucked on c. pleasures, 504a
survive or perish with c., 45ga
their c. their children, 116a
they've undone his c., 548b
this c. to preserve liberty, 473b
this c. with its institutions,
67ga
this happy c., 443a
this is a beautiful c., 59b
this slave c., 59ga
ouch c. shackles fall, 497b
trouble running any c., 54ga
troublesome c. China, 419a
Union is my c., 535b
unjustly overrun, 68oa
vegetate like the c., 559a
where c. has done for us, 1072a
where art thou my c., 560b
where liberty is there is my c.,
46gb
where no pretense of liberty,
54ga
who serves c. well, 417a
whole c. nothing but c., 546b
Country with no antiquity, 614b
woode not wed, 65gb
word new with our c., 760a
Countrymen, all one c. now, 205a
are mankind, 615b
first in hearts of c., 468a
friends Romans c., 255a
Kilkartan's poor, 881b
rebels our c. again, 717a
Romans c. and lovers, 255a
warring on that day, 556a
what a fall was there my c.,
558a
Country's all the ends be thy c.,
299a
bod pyranny c. pride, 449a
brooding on c. fate, 888a
by all c. wishes blessed, 443a
fight our c. battles, 1100a
for c. glory fast, 519a
guiltless of c. blood, 440b
heard c. call, 875b
leaving country for c. sake, 598a
never to see my c. ruin, 58ga
pleasant c. earth, 227b
spare c. flag, 646b
country-side, my c. content me.
117a
smiling beautiful c., 849b
Count's, nobody without C. per-
missions, 58oa
Counts, isn't hurt that c., 879a
who c. wampum of night, 754b
County Guy hour is nigh, 513b
Coupled for a common flight,
180a
Coupling of man and woman,
100ga
Courage and conduct of this c.,
461a
and devotion of patriot, 752a
be of good c., 33a
bear his share with c., 714a
bear with a good c., 36b
befitting a man, 818a
brows of dauntless c., 54b
by experience with fear, 981b
civic c., 795b
fear they call c., 907a
fires us with c. love, 401b
freedom based on c., 916a
gaiety and quiet mind, 85ga
God had given Columbus c.,
175b
God mend all, 725b/
hand c. foes proclaim, 368b
horse of our c., 1080a
hour of c., 1014b
lonely c., 759b
masters of unmatchable c., 844a
May giveth unto lovers c., 172a
moral c. physical timidity, 78ga
mounteth with occasion, 258a
my spark of c., 1103b
never to submit or yield, 844a
not to believe in anything, 888a
of conscience, 551a
of heart or holiness, 902a
of making choice, 911a
of my companions, 86ga
of New England, 95ga
one man with c. a majority,
503b
pathos pity c., 951b
people bring c. to world, 1044a
price life exacts, 1042b
red badge of c., 905a
resistance to fear, 762a
Robert Shaw showed, 795b
scour your c., 285a
Courage secret of liberty, 835b
spark of c., 1105b
species of c. 972a
steadfastness c. hope, 950b
strong and of good c. 10b
to change what should be,
1023a
to feel daily daggars, 94b
to forget, 762a
to him that can get it, 56ga
to say I am ignorant, 819a
two o'clock in morning c., 504b
unprepared c., 504b
was mine, 1028b
were we men of c., 1072b
with which men died, 1072a
with which men lived, 1072a
without ferocity, 554b
won by men with c., 69a
words such as c. obscene, 1044a
Courageous because of deep love,
75a
capitains, 1087b
intellectual virile c., 895b
Couriers, sightless c. of the air,
882b
stays these c., 87a
Course, bow to that whose c. run,
249a
courses change by c., 410a
day's diurnal c., 511a
finished my c. 55b
great nature's second c., 283b
I must stand the c., 879a
icy current compulsive c., 275a
impediments in fancy's c., 70a
insisture c. proportion, 267b
law preserve steady c., 465b
many bees on single c., 99a
my whole c. of love, 727b
of empire, 400a
of impious stubbornness, 27b
of true love, 204b
prejudiced c. steadied, 563a
straight c. to highest good, 114a
turned from one's c. by opin-
lions, 105a
westward the c. of empire, 400a
what c. others may take, 465a
what c. ever the c., 870a
when in c. of human events,
470b
young blood have c., 95ga
Courses, nor c. like a page, 738a
Courses, accomplishing their ap-
pointed c., 87a
stare in their c. fought, 11a
Court a mistress she denies you,
303a
attacks upon the C., 767b
bring suit in Supreme C., 582a
conception in open c., 474a
English not Turkish c., 245b
envious c., 247b
do birds, 52a
hear rogues talk of c. news,
280a
him elude him, 1096a
in beauty and decay, 571a
in perpetual session, 586b
Keeps Death his c., 227b
King Ballyhoo's C., 95lb
let her alone she will c. you,
303a
moderation gone no c. save,
91gb
no justice in or out of c., 84gb
overrull earlier decisions, 85ga
starry threshold of Jove's C.,
558a
Courageous because of deep love,
Cradles

sun that shines upon his
c. 29.5b
supreme c. follows illusion, 89b
temporaneous logic, 105b
the camp the grave, 518b
though lewdness c. it, 29.5b
world history is world’s c., 497b
Courted by all the winds, 345b
in flight again c., 108.6b
Courteous, gracious and c. to
strangers, 50b
intellectual virile, 89b
slowly governable, 166a
research c., 351a
Courtesan, word love in mouth of
c. 601b
Courtesies, sweet c. of life, 458b
Courteous, always time for c., 609b
and self-possession, 885b
candy deal of c., 32.9b
early by right by c. man, 754b
fine sense men call c., 679b
grace of God in c., 502a
greater man greater man c., 655b
herein chivalry c. humanity,
174b
her expected thoughts in heart of
c. 202a
in c. have her learned, 88ab
like longshoreman’s union, 89a
mirror of all c., 108a, 298a
no defense like c., 885b
pink of c., 165a, 241b
true alchemy, 720a
wins as valor, 653b

Courtship, portals of every c., 912a
Courtier, heel of c., 265b
worthy of being c. 4b
Courtier’s soldier’s scholar’s, 265b
Courtiers, our c. were good, 529b
upon every road, 660a
Courtly, stayeth young man’s c.,
988b
Courtliness and desire of fame,
635b

Courtly nurture, 721a
Courts, brawling c., 609b
case still before c., 134a
day in thy c., 211a
forsaken c. pale pavilions, 1047b
hollow murmurs through c.,
501a
into his c. with praise, 211a
laws conflict c. decide, 485b
not enter political thicket, 967b
prophecies of what c. do, 707a
shown in c. at feasts, 337b
the on roses, 120b
thrusting on c. nurture of spir-
it, 912a
where Jamshyd gloried, 635b

Cousin, token of a c. 6b
with death, 32a, 615b
words of the c. 4b
Courted with him for silver,
44b
Cousins, open c. of peace, 842b
Covers country in books, 804a
cunning sin c. itself, 246b
her face, 515a
I c. all, 428a
like c. of old book, 421a
Cover, only art guilt to c. 441b
paste and c. to our homes, 287b
that bosom I must not see, 356b
thief with his feathers, 208b
them with leaves, 1064a
Covered, death a c. way, 624a
up our names, 730a
Cover, out of night of c. 816a
small grats him, 969b
who c. faults, 877a
Cover from the tempest, 52a
Covers, no people’s lands, 1053a
sir to c. honor, 845a
those that c. with gain fond.
220a
you shall not c., 92
Coveted her and me, 644a
Covetous desires of the world, 61a
man ever in want, 132a
of others’ possessions, 113b
sordid fellow, 415a
Covetouness, wealth cause of c.,
213b
when he is old c., 73a
Cow and bear shall feed, 51a
cheaper than keep c. 750b-757a
good animal in field, 459b
jumped over moon, 1094a
little Kylooe c., 1043b
milk c. of world, 1078b
milked goat instead of c., 1099a
purple c., 889b
red and white, 813b
till the c. comes home, 516a
with crumpled horn, 1069b
you do de pullin’ sirs c., 814a
Coward and brave held in same
honor, 63b
cocoa cad and c., 912a
conscience dost afflict, 217b
conscience is a c., 449b
count myself the c., 654b
does it with kiss, 841a
flight when sure of winning,
889a
flattery to name c., 506b
had not resolution to fire it,
450a
never forgive, 457a
no c. soul mine, 689b
so great as he thinks, 842b
turns away, 85a
worth little more than c., 502a
Cowardice, conscience and c.
same, 849a
distinguished from panic, 1045a
here all c. be ended, 135b
herewith friendship c. murder,
175a
peace with disgrace and c., 107b
protection against temptation,
769a
but clinging, 918b
Cowardly, fatal as it is c. 705b
war spares the c., 70a
Cowards, conscience but word c.
use, 218a
conscience does make c. 262a
die many times, 514b
hundred c., 1011b
in reasoning, 485a
man shall c., 247b
not preserve republic, 1015b
plague of all c. 295a
public greatest of c., 559b
when c. mock patriot’s fate,
1703a
Cowards’ funerals, 105a
Cowl does not make monk, 150a
I like a c., 603a

INDEX

Cradle, sun that shines upon his c., 29.5b

Cradles

Cradle, that c. churchman be,
630a
Cradle, had fanciful mind, 536b
Cradle, we seek it, 499b
Cradle, hang pear in c. ear,
229a
in c. bell I lie, 250b
sweet c. grace, 470a
Cradles, some made c. nature meant fores, 490b
Cow and hard to please, 519b
denial vain and c. excuse, 358b
sometimes coming sometimes c.,
357a
yielded with c. submission, 354a
Coven, this c. were no crime,
359b
Covenage, strange c., 57b
Covy women dead, 1057b
Crab, hermit c. whale’s backbone,
1006a
keeps stepping back, 505b
piled to swarm, 605b
teach c. to walk straight, 91a
very likeness of roasted c., 250a
Crabbed age and youth, 1084a
philosophy not harsh and c.,
137a
talk of c. old men, 114b
Crabs, diplomatic women and c.,
785b
roasted c. hiss in bowl, 232a
Crack any of those old jokes, 91b
blow winds c. cheeks, 784a
door begins to c., 1053a
glass eye across, 569b
hear the mighty c., 305a
heaven’s vaults should c., 280b
in teacup opens, 1060a
nature’s molds, 378a
sail-yards tremble masts c., 209b
stretch out to c. of doom, 805b
Cracked growled roasted howled,
541b
the mirror c., 569a
Crackers, pretty mottos inside c.,
765b
Crave of frost, 1014b
Crackled and gone up in smoke,
829b
Cracking of thorns under a pot,
28a
Cracks, now c. a noble heart,
569b
sinews caked brain, 669b
Craddle asks whence, 749a
between c. and grave, 419a,
1017a
boat’s breaks c. fall, 810b
endlessly rocking, 701b
from c. to grave, 579a
hand that rocks c., 659b
of all that is, 1065b
every science, 742b
of liberty, 548b
of the deep, 544a
procrast c., 282a
stands in the grave, 909b
will rock, 810b

Cradle

Cradled into poetry by wrong,
596b
Cradles, bits babies in c., 669b
plodding from c. to graves,
695b
some c. preserve as sacred, 750a
to graves, 695b
Craft, life so short c. so long, 164a  
neat little sweet little c., 768b  
so long to learn, 86b  
to some fle on thyng men  
hunte, 164b  
Craftiness, taketh wise in their c., 14b  
Crafter against craftsman, 67b  
be c. in speech, 9a  
Craftsmanship, criticism easier  
than c., 96b  
leaves holes, 1071a  
literary c., 967a  
Crafty afraid to act, 75b  
old and c. and wise, 88oa  
Crang, casted c. of Drachenfels, 556b  
craps c. with crooked hands, 651a  
Crags, among these barren c., 669a  
Cram within this wooden O, 242a  
Crammed with distressful bread, 244b  
Cramped up and smoothy, 761a  
Cranes of Bycus, 70a  
Crankiness, saving mind from c., 659a  
Cranks, cursed with army of c., 851a  
equips and c., 584a  
Crannied wall, 664b  
Crannies, pluck you out of c., 565b  
Cranny wind, 556b  
Cras amet quin munquam amavit, 150a  
Ingen iterbimus aequor, 121a  
Crash, stand by to c., 1011a  
Crater, *Venutius' c. for inkindst, 607a  
Craters of my eyes gape, 108ga  
Crave, my mind forbids to c., 192a  
nof pelf, 590a  
shelter of ink, 842b  
stain of tears, 927b  
then Lucasta might I c., 585a  
things we may not have, 166a  
too much still do c., 192a  
we cri al day and c., 168a  
who doth not c. rest, 677a  
Craved no crumb, 765a  
Craven, some c. scrimp, 654b  
Craves a kind of wit, 526b  
Craving, accurst c. for gold, 118b  
credulity, 612b  
minds are not ever c., 483a  
to go to law, 770a  
Craw, felt stirocos c., 736a  
flash or thunder in, 1071a  
on earth, 986b  
with legs, 525a  
Crawling between heaven and  
earth, 462a  
cooped we live die, 530b  
cruel c. foam, 560b  
for charity, 101a  
on all fours, 417b  
Crawls, crew c., 597a  
se beneath him c., 651b  
Crazed with avarice, 585b  
Crazy as hailing timber into  
woods, 120a  
half c. for love of you, 88gb  
with their meat, 882b  
Creak of lumbering cart, 860b  
Creaking, echoes down c. floor, 1022a  
Creaking, hay c. to barn, 1075a  
Cream and mantle like standing  
pond, 231 of all c. 655a  
chooking to death with c., 691a  
emperor of ice c., 955a  
gives c. with all might, 828b  
masquerades as c., 766a  
Cream-faced loon, 865a  
Create, belief help f. fact, 794a  
creative c. itself, 852a  
critics or but half c., 881a  
do not talk, 479a  
earth according to heart, 4a  
godlike to c., 680a  
in me a clean heart, 19a  
 martyrs f. faith, 865b  
new heavens and a new earth, 83b  
noblest of sailing vessels, 998a  
science of physics, 815a  
strains that might c. a soul, 875a  
taste by which relished, 516a  
time to murder and c., 1000b  
to know to kill to c., 707b  
what half c. what perceive, 508b  
Created, all men c. equal, 472b, 659a  
by him all things c., 54b  
by him and for him, 54b  
God c. heaven and earth, 5a  
half to rise, 406a  
hath not one God c. us, 58a  
man and female c. he, 5a  
man is c. free, 497b  
man to be immortal, 56b  
monster I had c., 589a  
new thrill, 599a  
ot c. sense of obligation, 905a  
nothing can be c. from nothing, 511a  
nothing great c. suddenly, 858a  
something of nothing, 535b  
something c. loved before it exists, 812a  
though hast c. all things, 58a  
to operate on continuing basis, 983b  
world but small parenthesis, 851b  
world of shadows, 953a  
Creates, little c. more preserves, 585a  
poet c. world, 957a  
state which c. revolutions, 90b  
Creating, in c. begin, 692b  
new doubts, 468a  
whole tribe of fops, 277a  
Creation, beauteous bright c., 152a  
charm c. with their art, 505a  
conception and c., 918a  
despise tallness man, 977a  
did ever woman since c., 437b  
division same as c., 101a  
drives plowshare o'er c., 399b  
earlier and other c., 1006a  
especially subjective, 946a  
false c. from brain, 285a  
gods formed world at c., 573a  
in infinite I Am, 528b  
initial of c., 787a  
kelson of c. love, 700a  
language of c. god, 990b  
life is c., 675a  
lords o' the c., 495b  
O fairest of c., 347b  
make it false, 1008a  
make it false, 1008a  
not c. interesting, 541a  
object of circumstances, 811b  
not any other c., 51a  
not a c. stirring, 541a  
nothing of circumstances, 811b  
not the moment, 585b  
preach to every c., 45b  
progressively thristy, 591b  
quite separate from others, 729b  
sweeter c., 797b  
that made footprint, 697a  
that thou madest, 854b  
what more felicity to c., 101a  
wine a good familiar c., 754a  
wretched despicable c., 426b  
Creatures, all c. here below, 777b  
both insects and humans, 765b  
brother to all c., 1077b  
by rule in nature dead, 452b  
clearly of God's c., 1076a  
delicate c. ours, 274b  
England breeds valiant c., 444a  
esences of seasons became  
myriad c. 511a  
from fairest c. desire increased, 291a  
generations of living c.  
changed, 115b
Crowd, out of the c. a mistress or friend, 571a
truth not assimilated by c., 706b
whole thing in minute, 814b
will support itself, 735b
you were a good c., 843a
Crowded, for sake of c. audience, 88b
hour a glorious life, 455b
too busied with c. hour, 608b
with glorious action, 524a
world's most c. streets, 711b
Crowd's madding c. ignoble strife, 445b
Crowds, beauty c. me till I die, 735b
noise c. beloved smoke, 534b
not act arbitrarily, 1013a
public men nor cheering c., 881b
talk with c. keep virtue, 877a
without company, 468a
Crowed, cock that c. in morn, 1005b
Crowing, fadc on of c. of the cock, 227a
of cocks and barking of dogs, 75a
Crown, allegiance to c. 456b
ambassador from Britain's c., 656a
becomes monarch better than c., 234b
bowed with galling c. 899b
breeches cost a c., 1085a
chance may c. me, 281b
c. contrary to c. built paper mill, 213b
c. cross for, 913b
defiance to forms of C., 458b
emperor without c., 909a
fell down broke c., 1094a
fighting for c., 1092b
fill me from c. to toe, 818b
from c. of head to sole, 268a
golden c. like a deep well, 228a
good with brotherhood, 849a
hairy c. of golden, 484b
hath worn the c., 98a
have no bays to c. it, 932b
head that wears a c., 242a
heaven's jewelled c., 758a
hoary head a c. of glory, 42b
holy c. wears, 449b
holy bears the c., 1009a
immortal c., 420a
is called content, 215b
is in my heart, 215b
is love and friendship, 580b
is of night, 775b
kingly c. to gain, 542a
knave scurvy sort, 791a
laurel c. yield to praise, 111b
man with dream conquer c., 807a
mind content both c. and kingdom, 206a
no cross c. 523a, 580b
not the king's c. nor sword, 279b
goal, 777a
life, 56a, 57b
if as? as closes, 772b
of Monomakh, 556b
of thorns on brow of labor, 858b
old age c. of life, 112a
old Winter's head, 354a
ourselves with rosebuds, 58b
quiet mind richer than c, 206a
Crown, sorrow's c. of sorrow, 647a
still the fine's the c., 270a
sweet fruition of earthly c., 132a
sword mace c. imperial, 244b
that seldom kings enjoy, 213b
the watery glade, 459a
themselves assured, 295b
took them only c., 553a
though they possess c., 988b
virtuous woman is a c., 824a
Crowned again disinherited, 895b
death to c. again, 988a
god sitting c. upon grave, 318a
him long ago, 559b
knot of fire, 1007a
Peace c. with smiles, 365a
with lilies, 1042a
with stars, 377b
Crownest year with thy goodness, 19b
Crownets, walked crows and c., 289a
Crowning, reason God's c. gift, 828a
Crowns, voiceless in woo, 557a
Crowns and pounds and guineas, 853a
earthly things, 672b
birds roundling hill c., 1078b
c. end all, 268b
c. end us not fight, 320a
ending c. the work, 159b
if store of c. be scant, 509a
in shades like these, 449a
last act c. play, 322a
not c. but men, 545a
walked her c. and crownets, 289a
Crows and thought's that wing air, 279a
throw him to c., 1101b
warn of kites or c., 850a
Crow's-feet, til c. be grown, 164b
Cru'I j'ai pierre et j'ai c., 506b
Crubilee, God's c., 879b
not test faith in c., 818b
Crucified dead and buried, 60a
every Christian and all c., 999b
let him be c. 44b
where dear Lord c., 684b
Crucifixes, crosses relics c., 355b
Cruciform shadow, 1018b
Cruikshank c. of coss on gold, 858b
Son of God aresh, 55b
Crude, berries harsh and c., 358a
no c. surfeit reigns, 557a
Cruel and unrelenting enemy, 451a
aristocracy always c., 656a
as death, 413b
but composed and bland, 715a
crawling foam, 608b
death of Pyramus, 228b
doubts more c. than truths, 501a
I must c. to be kind, 264b
jealousy is c. as the grave, 50a
love more c. than lust, 773b
mother of sweet loves, 122b
price c. high, 879b
savage extreme rude c., 944a
slain by fair c. maid, 282a
sons of Cain, 897a
tender mercies of the wicked are, 248b
'tis said she, 58ob
wind blows, 1072a
Cruelest, April c. month, 1002a
Cruelest lies told in silence, 822b
she alive, 521b
Cruelly, Fortune c. scratched, 270a
when clings c. to us, 989b
Cruelty, all the pride c. and ambition, 199b
farewell fair c., 251b
fear source of c., 929a
full of direct c., 891b
has human heart, 459b
Mr. C., 965b
of pirates, 959b
pastime of civilized man c., 929a
soldier without c., 747b
stories of bloody thirst c., 855b
to load falling man, 988b
war is c., 709a
Crusie, all on our last c., 828b
Crumb, craved no c., 760a
just a c. to me, 766b
Crumbled out again to his astonies, 907b
Crumbs, dogs eat of c., 43a
Crumpet tree, 678b
Crumped, cow with c. horn, 1060b
Cruise, little oil in a c., 13a

Cry

Cry against hemlocks, 955a
all should c. Beware, 542a
at a play to laugh or, 582b
battle c. of freedom, 704b
Bellman c. crew reply, 746b
bubbling c. of swimmer, 590a-b
but behold a c., 58b
caused constantly a c., 955a
tender mercies of the wicked 248b
'tis said she, 58ob
wind blows, 1072a

INDEX

Cryo
Cry, heard the dead c., 1064b
heard them c. the unconscious, 954b
he'll be sure to c., 1095b
hid or any loud c., 746b
Hold my talk. 88a
hounds join in glorious c., 424a
I can no more, 835b
in bed laugh in bed c., 51a
in every c. of every man, 48b
inhuman as hawk's c., 995a
is still They come, 886b
kitten and c. mew, 239b
laugh for fear of having to c.,
480c.
made a woman c., 725b
man's image and his c., 83oa
much c. no wool, 171a
mum, 179a
my eyes out, 195a
nor swooned nor c., 646a
not when father dies, 429a
of Absence Absence in heart,
1099b
of bugs going by, 86oa
of child by roadway, 88ob
of little peoples, 887a
of pulleys, 107ab
onward sailors c., 89cb
out our liberty freedom, 255a
out loudest its abuse, 572b
out Olivia, 251b
raise a hue and c., 195a
scarcely c. sleep, 406b
secrets c. aloud, 1064b
shake me like a c., 860a
simple lonely c., 1074b
stone shall c. out of wall, 283a
stones c. out, 47b
sudden c. of pain, 974b
that was not our s., 956a
the more it made them c., 45ob
there little girl don't c., 815a
not big c., 53h
truth c. of all, 959b
voice c. Sleep no more, 283b
war war still the c., 555a
was still More hay, 521a
wave c. wind c., 1074b
we c. that we are come, 79b
we still should c., 210a
Cryin' at the lock, 579a
Crying, hold voice walk, 372a
in the wilderness, 99b
infant c. in night, 66ob
no more c., 58b
spiders c. together, 1076b
why c. after love, 98a
with sighing and c., 192b
Cryptic, met rancor with c. mirth,
899b
Crystal, build trout c. stair, 944a
golden sands c. brooks, 306a
parapet between, 1035a
pearl and c. shining bright,
490a
river of c. light, 83ob
soul pure as c., 674b
Crystallization action of mind,
55ob
Crystallized air of centuries, 99eb
Cubic inch of space miracle, 70b
Cube, add one c. to stature, 41a
Cuccu, luhde sing c., 1089a
Cuckold lives in bliss, 274a
Cuckoo, as c. is in June, 240a
Cloud Cuckoo Land, 91b
jug-jug pu-we, 90ob
luhde sing c., 1089a
shall I call thee bird, 514a
Cuckoo then on every tree, 222b
thus sings he c., 222b
Cuckoo-buds of yellow hue, 222b
Cuckoopint tliell clapper, 704a
Cullus non facit monachum, 150a
Cucumbers, cold as c., 316a
lodge in garden of c., 59a, 74b
sunbeams out of c., 836b
Cud, chew c. and are silent, 454b
whosoever cheweth the c. 9b
Cudgel his own jackass, 785b
thy brains no more, 895b
Cudgel's, know what wood a c. of,
953b
Cue, twisted c., 768b
villainous melancholy, 277a
Cueillette les roses de la vie, 188a
Cul bono fuerti, 110b
Culled, nosegay of c. flowers,
191b
Cullest race in time, 703a
selectest champions, 696b
Culpeo, mea c., 59a
O felix c., 59a
Culprit, stirs c. life, 734a
Cult called Christianity, 783b
Cultivate appreciation of responsi-
bilities, 1056a
peace and harmony, 461b
sedulously c. free speech, 94a
we must c. our garden, 417a
Cultivated, celebrated c. Duke,
769a
classes, 706b
Cultivates the golden mean, 121b
Culver, ill faut c. notre jardin,
417a
Cultural, ivory tower of c., 937b
nature of Japanese, 938a
Culture, above all believer in c.,
715b
believe only in French c., 806a
European c. a misunderstanding,
806a-b
formalism hallmark of national
c., 960a
Germany ruin's c., 806b
great law of c. 575a
Greek essential to c., 788b
hear anyone talk of, c. 1065b
highest moral c., 628a
in finest flower, 861b
initial act of c., 978a
is acquainting with the best,
716a
lives by sympathies, 796a
mechanics of c., 894b
men of c. true apostles, 716a
moment of clarity, 977b
no better than its woods, 106ob
not c. but personality, 703a
not even German c., 860b
pursue c. in bands, 865b
socialist c. to thrive, 1082a
soul takes nothing but education
and c. 93b
study of perfection, 716a
too much c. sick animal, 956b
flourishing c. like museum, 1059a
Cultures rotten when they part,
1071b
Cum grano salis, 155a
Cumbered with much serving, 46b
Cumbers, vale which dew c. 78b
Cummin, title of anise and c.,
43b
Cummon, walls of c. Hall, 464a
Cumulative, scientific activity c.,
981b
Cunning alphabet, 698a
duplicate in mind, 597a
Essau was a c. hunter, 72a
history has c. passages, 1001b
Hokus old c. attorney, 414b
in war boastful c. 594a
livelihood of hell, 271a
men past for wise, 209a
more c. to be strange, 244a
nature's sweet c. hand, 251b
old Fury, 743b
punishment sharpest c., 805b
right hand forget her c. 429b
seldom gain ends, 1099a
sin cover itself, 246b
strong dose of c., 1016a
truth which c. times put on,
233b
what plighted c. hides, 277a
Cumminly, little world made c.,
707b
Cunning's pattern, 276a
Cup, between c. and lip, 311b
come fill the c., 629a
come fill up my c., 522a
dash down your c., 349b
drained c. of Lethe, 138b
drowned glory in c., 63ob
Etruscan c., 1075b
fear at heart as c. 525a
gives his color in the c., 26a
he took the c. 44b
leave a kiss but in the c., 903a
let this c. pass, 44b
life's enchanted c. 555b
made in whose hand the c. is
found, 7b
my c. runneth over, 18a
o' kindness yet, 495a
of hot wine, 289b
of Samian wine, 561a
of trembling, 53a
one c. to dead already, 720a
sun in golden c., 884b
take c. drink it up, 1094a
that clears today, 680a
Cupboard, glass knockers in c.,
1059b
was bare, 1064a
went to the c., 1069a
Cupid and my Campaspe, 203a
bawl of c. fell, 285b
has his camps, 125b
It has long stood void, 312b
paid, 201a
senior-junior Dan C., 281b
silent note C. strikes, 350a
winged and doth range, 1086a
winged C. painted blind, 288b
young Adam C., 228b
Cupiditas, radix malorum est c.,
55b
Cupido upon his shudders wynges,
197b
Cupid's arms, 1038b
concludes with C. curse, 204b
Cups, flowing c. pass swiftly, 355b
injury to willow to make c. 1000a
that cheer, 458a
when they are in their c. 39b
white plates and c., 995b
Cure, ears of the old c., 353b
ergo haec ipsa non facis, 145b
curable, presume disease c.,
564b
Curate, things youngest c. cannot
explain, 993b
Dare, others teach how to d., 711b
slaves who d. not be, 691b
soul to d., 520a
there is much to d., 757a
think unthinkable, 1063b
to be ahead of the world, 75a
to be true, 432b
to be wise, 611a
to eat a pea, 1031a
to love country and be poor, 413a
unpastured dragon, 751b
what hand d. seize fire, 489a
what man d. I d., 288a
wonder do I d., 1006b
Dared be radical young, 938b
determined d. and done, 444b
d. thou hast, 109b
to be obscene, 869b
Daren't go a-hunting, 729a
Dares, come before swallow d., 926b
life to send challenge, 554a
to call Himself a man, 1031a
whisper who d., 969b
who d. do more is none, 288b
Darest thou now O soul, 702b
to hem, 758b
Darien, peak in D., 759b
Daring, brave man braver less d., 695b
d. and go on d., 462b
in war d. boastful, 554a
pilot in extremity, 568a
well-doing and d., 439b
young man on trapeze, 780a
Dare bys of New D. Age, 921a
abysmal d. of center, 568b
after that the d., 655a
all night in d. and wet, 839a
amid blaze of noon, 494a
and bloody ground, 704b
and his d. secret love, 469a
and lonely hiding place, 568a
as Erebos, 295b
as God in the d., 902a
as sages say, 675b
as world of man, 998b
at one stride comes the d., 593a
backward and abyss of time, 994b
best of d. and bright, 552b
between d. and daylight, 629b
blanket of the d., 883a
blond or d. air, 1043b
blue ocean roll, 557b
brown is river, 839a
Care sits enthroned, 121b
Chromis did not save himself from d. death, 62b
cold and empty desolation, 1066a
come to d. and lament, 928b
cooling star, 925b
dark d. amid blaze, 549a
dark d. spaces, 1005b
days d. and dreary, 621b
dove with flickering tongue, 1006a
dreadfully soundless d., 642a
ever-during d., 544b
every hour of light d., 702b
everyone moon with d. side, 759a
fate sits on d. battles, 501a
fear death as children fear d., 208a
fell of d. not day, 804a
Dire, go home in d., 885b
great leap in the d., 518a
hawks hear us, 968b
hedge, 613b
hunger, 824a
hunt it in the d., 453a
in d. time eye begins to see, 1066a
in the d. and silent grave, 196b
irrutable workmanship, 510a
iron New d. England, 1093b
irrecoverably d., 549a
let d. come upon you, 1005b
lie awake in d. weep for sins, 702b
long d. autumn evenings, 663b
Maidl and her Lord, 863b
mutinous Shannon waves, 568a
never refuse drink after d., 981a
night is d., 597b, 1105b
night of d. intent, 549a
night of the soul, 1065b
not d. days great days, 529a
do d. her mantle threw, 945b
on a d. hill, 863a
d. theme trace verses of light, 113a
pilastered d., 903b
ringing in the d., 839a
road whence no one returns, 114b
Satanic mills, 490b
some days d. and dreary, 621b
son's d. cottage, 388a
sun to me is d., 549a
they all go into d., 1005b
tings in d. besides Santa Claus, 998a
to d. tower came, 278b
twill soon be d., 602b
unconscious not only d. but light, 565a
unfathomable caves, 440b
violets are too, 1116b
wall between us and d., 1005b
wandering in d. labyrinth, 211b
ways that are d., 768b
we are for the d., 282a
what in me is d. illumine, 341b
what is Amynatas is d., 1116b
whistles in d., 585b
work art d. as night, 294b
with excessive bright, 344b
with torment and tears, 658b
wood where straight waylost, 159a
woods lovely d. deep, 973b
world and wide, 541a
Dark-blue, night d. hunter, 893b
Darkened, blue d. on blueness, 988a
hurries in d. air, 442a
ocean-booms, 935b
sun or light be not d., 288
windows be not, 288
Darkenth, who d. counsel by words, 16a
Dark and darker d. like a man, 986a
d. grows the night, 447b
grows the valley, 710b
larger bill for d. ill, 688a
the tinge that saddens, 614a
Darkest altar of heartfelt, 1068a
day before dawm, 939b
day will have passed, 459a
wilds through d. clouds, 219b
Darkest heaving boundless, 557b
Darkies a-weeping, 747b
Darkest how heart grows weary, 727b
Darkling I listen, 928b
plain, 713a
roll d. down torrent, 479a
stand varying shore, 288b
Darkly deeply beautifully blue, 532a, 561a
it knows obstacles, 1097a
see through glass d., 54b
wise and rudely great, 408b
Darkness, absence d. death, 506a
affronts with his own d., 1085b
again and silence, 644b
and light alike to thee, 29a
and shadow of death, 152a, 21b, 48a
as children fear in d., 113b
awful d. silence reigns, 674a
blackness of d., 573a
broods, 4a
cast into outer d., 41b
comprehended it not, 47b
crown of the sun is d., 773b
curse the d., 981b
dawn on our d., 549a
deepest, 507a
distant voice in d., 624a
downward to d. on wings, 725b
dying of cold not d., 869b
emblazed d., 583b
encounter d. as a bride, 271a
fall from wings, 619b
fall upon Christian, 366a
gives light in d., 214b
good kind d., 791b
horror of outer d., 748b
how great that d., 41a
how long in your d. know, 906b
if light in thee be d., 408b-41a
in d. and with dangers, 546b
in d. the people march, 993a
in him is no d., 773a
in what d. of life spend little span, 113b
instruments of d., 281a
into d. peering, 643a
leap d. the grave, 379b
into eternal d. fire and ice, 159b
jaws of d. do devour it, 228b
land of d. and shadow, 15a
lead me from d. to light, 62a
leaves world to d., 440a
lest d. came, 49a
light excelleth d., 27b
light shineth in d., 47b
lighten our d., 60b
like death, 5b
love in spite of d., 905b
mainly in d., 1085b
man in unsearchable d., 801b
no d. into light without emotion, 939b
no light but d. visible, 341b
not walk in d., 46b
of God, 100d.
of her eyes, 906a
of the damned, 653b
of the land, 851a
outer d., 41b, 758b
pain d. and cold, 666b
peace and d., 854b
people that walked in d., 91a
people who sit in d., 790b
INDEX

Day

Darkness, pestilence that walk-eth in d., 26b

prince of d. a gentleman, 278b

drawn down of d., 279a

rules of the d., 54a

scatters rear of d. thin, 334b

shaft of light in d., 1074b

shares the d., 1093b

sit in d. here, 51b

such as sit in d., 31b

then that sit in d., 45a

thou drivest away d., 4a

thou makest d., 21b

through a brief d., 624a

through d. up to God, 650b
to d. and to me, 440b

universal d. buries all, 414a

upon face of the deep, 5a

we are not of d., 55a

d. where let me sow light, 157b

which may be felt, 8a

wind torrent of d., 961b

works of d., 51b

worms and shrubs, 580a

year of now done d., 809b

Dark-shining Pacific, 994b

Darky's heart longed to go, 828b

Darling buds of May, 291b

Charlie is my d., 50a
d. daughter, 110a

I am growing old, 815a

my d. dear, 1095b

my d. free from slions, 18b

Nature's d., 443b

of men and gods, 112b

of my heart, 400b

of our crew, 475b

old man d., 185b

sin, 526b

Darlings, wealthy curled d., 275b

Dart, every look a d., 1069b

feather on fatal d., 555b

of charm, 781b

poisonous d. not pugnacity,

98b

time throw a d. at thee, 319b

Darwin Abraham of scientific

men, 705b

Darwinian man, 768a

Darwin's theory conjectural, 620a

Dash down yon cup, 561a

make a d. betwixt two, 730a

thy foot against a stone, 20b

Dashed, breaking waves d. high,

575b

in pieces the enemy, 8b

the brains out, 882b

through thick and thin, 369a

with pain, 729b

Dastard in war, 519b

Dastardly pitiful Public, 589b

But veniam corvis vexat censura

columbas, 159a

Data, distorted incomplete d.,

1024a

subject d. to analysis, 479a

Date, in South d. from war, 760b

out of d., 988a

will live in infamy, 973b

Dates of wars deaths of kings,

575b

Daubed with slime and pitch, 8a

Daughter all her life, 747a

am I in mother's house, 875a

any man's fair d., 953b

as mother to her d., 64b

at point of death, 43b

beggar's d. of Bethnal Green,

1087b

Daughter, Bess the landlord's d., 961b

fairest of d. fair mother, 121a

fathers d. soft brown hair,

740b

harping on my d., 260b

have you a d., 260b

I have a d., 253a

images return O my d., 1004a

king of Spain's d. 1095b

light God's eldest d., 335b

little d. whispered, 675b

marry boss's d., 1095b

marry d. when you can, 384a

Mrs. Porter and d., 1095b

my d. O my ducats, 233a

of a hundred ears, 654a

of debate, 185a

of earth and water, 570b

of Elysium, 497a

of Herodias danced, 42b

of Jove, 449b

of Moon Nekomis, 623a

of the gods, 654b

one fair d., 261a

sole d. of his voice, 347b

stern d. of voice of God, 515b

still harping on my d., 260b

taken his little d., 621a

undaunted d. of desires, 954b

whipped her little d., 1095b

yes my darling d., 1109a

word d., and the Moor, 275b

Daughter's a daughter all her

life, 277a

preaching down d. heart, 647a

Daughters, curses all Eve's d.,

977a
degenerate sons and d., 898a

dearth's needless sons and d., 1038a

fairest of her d. Eve, 845a

have done virtuously, 677a

horseleach hath two d., 60b

if you have no d., 1055a

d. my i. suppose, 1058a

none of Beauty's d., 559a

Of d. of Jerusalem, 29a, 92b

of music brought low, 92a

of my father's house, 258b
time of, 608b

prayers are d. of Zeus, 6eb

sage d. of Muses, 79b

tigers not d., 275a

who Shem and Shaun d. of,

908b

words are d. of earth, 427b

Daughter-sons, all Livia's d., 962b

Daunt, death could not d.,

1087b

Dauntless, bards of d. courage,

324b

Hampden with d. breast, 440b

in war, 519a

slughorn to my lips, 278b

Daw, d. of Davi's, 809a

David, and D. his ten thousands,

12a

danced before the Lord, 11b

died full of days, 14a

in the city of D., 45a

in the midst, 444a

Josias, 1089a

King D. and King Solomon,

85b

may sling the sling of D., 885b

no more behind your scenes D.,

429b

played before the Lord, 11b

David prevailed over the Philis-
tine, 112a

the son of Jesse, 12b

David's, once in royal D. city,

684b

upon St. D. Day, 1097a

word with Sibyl's blending, 157b

Davil, ole d. see, 1003a

Davios, I am dot O Oedipus, 108a

Daw, Margery D., 1094a

no wiser than a d., 214a

Dawn, before d. of day, 446b

bodiless as false d., 1096b

calls up like thunder, 875b

creation's d. beheld, 557b

embraced summer d., 805b

grey d. breaking, 594b, 945b

heard bird at d., 974b

in Helen's arms, 884a

in that to be alive, 510a

into silver d., 1090a

live gray d., 1081b

Morning Star herald of d., 110a

of knowledge false dawn, 1093a

of morning after, 886b

on other side of Atlantic, 443a

on our darkness, 544a

past is twilight of d., 888b

rosy-fingered d., 62b

said to d. Be sudden, 856b

speeds a man, 66a

things the bright d. scattered,

will dispel night, 568b

with silver-sanded feet, 883b

Dawned from Bullen's eyes, 459b

Dawnet, thou d. beautifully, 9b

Dawnette, darkest before day d.

335b

Dawning, bird of d., 257a

here hath been d., 578a

not as d. of day, 505b

Dawn's early light, 546b

Daws, for d. to peck at, 272a

Day, a little work and good d.,

575b

a summer's d. and with the set-
ting sun, 445a

after d. is over, 1095b

afterwards d., 754a

alleys are roosting hofs, 860a

all days as marriage d., 322a

all on summer's d. 1049b

all things all long, 653a

and night shall not cease, 6b

and way we met, 773a

another blue d., 579a

apple a d., 1102a

April d., 928a

as it fell upon a d., 909a

as morning shows the d., 348b

to-tiptoe when d. named, 245a

aye fair in land o' leal, 502b

barrier between d. and d., 515b

battle d. past, 773a

be day never so long, 185b

be the fairer than the d., 318b

behold the d. cometh, 58a

beneath blue of d., 585b

better d. better deed, 513b

better live one d. of energy, 80a

bolts at last, 661b

bounded by D. of Judgment,

585a

breaks not it is heart, 1086b

brief December d., 646b

bright d. is done, 282a

bright d. not for eye, 858b

1259
Day

Day, broadcast doings of d., 69gb
brought back my night, 34b burden and heat of d., 45b by b. in a pillar of cloud, 8b called feast of Cripian, 24ga cares that infest d., 62aa chest of drawers by d., 45oa children of the d., 55a Christmas D. in workhouse, 81ga close eye of d., 53gb come another d., 105gb compare thee to summer’s d., 51gb cool of the d., 5b count that d. lost, 109oa creatures of a d., 79b dance barefoot on wedding d., 219a darkest before d. dawneth, 35gb darkest d., 459a death will have his d., 27ga dependency of d. and night, 95ga dies at the opening d., 97ga dim light of immortal d., 56ga dines on following d., 74gb do business of d. in, 506a dog hath a, 80gb dog will have his d., 806a doomsday eighth d., 105gb dreadful d., 519a drink oblivion of d., 79oa dying of str. 109ob each d. like a year, 841a each d. two things disliked, 59gb eighth d. of week, 1056b elephant ate all d., 81ga end of perfect d., 86gb endures moment or d., 88gb entertaineth the harmless d., 906b ere I had seen that d., 258a evening and morning were first d., 5a every d. got up and gone to bed, 82a every d. hidden growth, 69gb every d. in every way, 84gb every d. passed as if our last, 126b every log his d., 691a everyone has his, 61ga exact d. labor light denied, 941a faint in the d. of adversity, 26a fair d. adieu, 258a famous d. and year, 62gb faster and more fast, 661b fate put heads together, 98a feet of d. and of night, 77gb fell of dark not d., 804a first last everlasting d., 906b first spring d., 828a fogs prevail upon the d., 96ga follow as night the d., 258a forever and a d., 209oa frabulous d., 74ga friends I have lost a d., 135b from our immortal d., 49ga from this d. forward, 61b garment blabbing remorseful d., 212a gilded car of d., 356b given thee till break of d., 488b go to bed by d., 82ga great and dreadful d. of the Lord, 86a guest that tarrieth but a d., 97a

Day, gwine to run all d. 729b happiest d. happiest hour, 641a hath brightest d. a cloud, 214b he that outlives this d., 24ga health and a d., 604a home being washing d., 92gb hope to make d. go through, 85gb how it is with April d., 498a I had rued, 948b I hate the d., 202a I have lived my d., 122a idle sorter of empty d., 753a if she be a d., 590b in d. of adversity consider, 38ga in d. of prosperity be joyful, 28a in its hominess, 711b in the d. in the night, 702a in the d. of vengeance, 24b in the posteriors of this d., 222b in thy courts, 20a in which ye came out, 8b infinite d. excludes the night, 397a is a poem, 995a is at hand, 531a is gone and darkness, 61gb is for honest men, 8a is gone sweets done, 531a is past and gone, 745a it is his, 175a it was Christmas D., 210b I’ve lost a d., 399a jocund d. stands tiptoe, 225a joint-laborer with d., 256b journey take whole long d., 766b July’s d. short as December, 255a just for one d., 906a kings upon coronation d., 370a knock of parting d., 45gb known a better d., 518a left alone with our d., 105gb lengthens not a d., 302a leave no man consider last d., 81b let the d. perish, 14b let them have their d., 881b life but a d., 579b light of common d., 519b light of fuller d., 631a light through the word named d., 152a like d. without sunshine, 484b little girl by d., 948a long weary d. have end, 201b looked into eye of d., 88gb love o’ life’s young d., 866a love resembleth April d., 210b maddest merriest d., 641a made black by storms, 584a made for you night and d., 149a meditate d. and night, 16b merry as is long, 245b merry heart goes all d., 255b mildewed d. in August, 1075a mony a cantele D. John, 44gb moisten d. of all, 469a motion of rising d., 1066b mounting at break of d., 515b night mother of d., 645b night of time surpasseth d., 85a night thousand eyes d. one, 86ga

Day, not a d. without a line, 107a not as dawning of d., 308b not look same by d., 618a not in all the d. 345b not up soon as I, 297a now d. over, 750b now’s the d., 456a of adversity, 26a of affliction, 459a of death better than birth, 28a of deliverance, 466b of empires come, 736b of glory has come, 499a of my destiny’s over, 559a of one’s birth, 28a of prosperity, 38a of small things, 36a of spirits, 302b of the Lord, 54ab of vengeance, 23b of wrath, 127b, 519a on seventh d. God ended his work, 5a one buries her, 7oa one marries her, 70a pack clouds away and welcome d., 50tb pass, yet I saw no sun, 265a perfect d., 865b perpetual morning, 86a petty pace from d. to d., 286b precints of cheerful d., 411a precious man as see in summer’s d., 259a rain foretells pleasant d., 679b rain it raineth every d., 253a, 275a rape of every blessed d., 1079a rare as in June, 69wa red-letter d., 196a remember the sabbath d., 9a returns too soon, 559b Rome not built in one d., 184a runs through roughest d., 281b Saint Patrick’s d., 109ob seize the d., 121a set down as gain each d., 121a seventh d. though not work, 9a shall declare it, 52a shall stand at the latter d., 15b set out set one’s joy, 917b shinethe unto perfect d., 29b Sir Critic good d., 679a sister the whole d. long, 679b sleep neither night nor d., 54a so cool so calm, 828a so foul and fair a d., 281a soundless d. in autumn, 64aa specter night and d., 459b stocking all the d. 447a sufficient unto d. is evil, 41a sun gone down while it was d., 54a sun shall not smite thee by d., 237b sunbeam in winter’s d., 41ga superfluous to demand time of d., 237b supported us all d. long, 598a tender eye of pitiful d., 284b tenderly haughty d., 69gb that d. read no more, 551a that is dead, 648a think every d. yours, 181a third d. comes a frost, 299b third d. he rose again, 8oa
Dayton, third d. he will raise us up, 95b
this d. for a memorial, 8b
this d. we must part, 594b
this January d., 794b
"those who dream by d., 642a
work by d., 37b
"thou d. I hour, 794a
thought it Judgment D., 794a
"time makes possible d. of Judgment, 950b
tire the d. in toil, 531b
"tis true 'tis d., 305 b
"today isn't day other d., 467a
"tomorrow a new d., 196b
"tomorrow as today, 295a
took d. to search for God, 860a
trysting d., 356b
"turn and flight another d., 103a
turn by night or d., 513a
"twas on market d., 589a
two nights to every d., 323a
until the d. break, 25b
"unevery day uttereth speech, 17b
"up by break of d., 353a
"weal draw soft across d., 714a
"vulgarize d. of judgment, 610b
weakening eye of d., 735b
weather d. out before comes, 816b
wedding d. fixed, 424b
"well-spent d. happy sleep, 174b
what a day bring, 26a
"when heaven was falling, 854a
which the Lord hath made, 22a
while it is, 48b
"with superfluous burden loads d., 540b
"without the hope of d., 434a
withstand in the evil d., 52a
"would God would d. were dead, 774b
"would God were here, 774b
"wrestled until breaking of d., 7b
year and a d., 673a
yield d. to night, 214a
Daydavham, 1009a
"Daybreak, it is d. everywhere, 654a
"very plainly before d., 701b
Daylight, between dark and d., 629b
"found common d. sweet, 813a
in death d. finish, 667b
in the mind, 594b-595a
"never drink by d., 961a
"night but d. sick, 235b
"see a church by d., 245b
"we burn d., 233a
"when d. comes light, 688b
you love the d., 84a
"Daylight's dauphin, 809a
"raptis near d. past, 541b
"Dayrolles, give D. a chair, 416b
Day's, all in d. work, 1009a
at the morn, 651b
defail of each d. life, 285b
disaster, 440b
dead of this d. business, 256b
every d. news, 271b
"garish eye, 530a
good by d., 435b
journey take whole day, 729b
"long d. journey, 1009a
"long d. task is done, 288b
"march nearer home, 518b
"wasted for d. work, 574b
year's midnight and the d., 306a

Days, a few prosaic d., 754b
about which I never worry, 801b
age not numbered by d., 393b
all d. as marriage day, 323a
all muscles are trances, 642a
alluvial march of d., 1045b
among dead are past, 535b
Ancient of d., 535a, 754a
and nights to Addison, 456b
"are consumed like smoke, 27a
"are swifter than shuttle, 14b
"as thy d. so thy strength, 10b
"at best dull and hoary, 956b
"beauty and length of d., 774a
"begin with trouble, 1089a
"broader lands better d., 941b
"cheekboard of nights d., 690b
dancing d. are done, 1096b
"dark and dreary, 521b
"David died full of d., 14a
"dead-letter d., 535b
"depends on seasons and d., 942b
dingy d., 735b
"drowning low and lover, 773a
evil d. come not, 28b
"expect halcyon, 814a
"fallen on evil d., 546b
"fasted forty d. and nights, 59b
"filed Him down d., 856b
"flight of future d., 543b
"flowers withered while I spent my d., 152b
"forty d. and forty nights, 6b
"glour of childish d., 956b
golden d. of golden deeds, 544b
greatest d. country lived, 923a
"halcyon d., 91b, 814a
"happy those early d., 962b
"have been wondrous free, 396a
"heart followed all my d., 945b
"heavenly d. that cannot die, 510b
"his d. be as grass, 21a
"humanity only three d. old, 942b
"hypocritic d., 653b
"in length of d. understanding, 115a
"in my born d., 1045a
"in my school d., 231b
"in the d. of my youth, 531b
"in yellow leaf, 569a
"joyfulness prolongeth his d., 96b
"King Charles's golden d., 1009a
"leave them in midst of his d., 34b
"length of d. in her right hand, 25a
"light of other d., 542b
"live all d. of your life, 390b
"live laborious d., 335b
"long as twenty d. now, 511b
"looked on better d., 482b
"loved them in other d., 914b
"lying d. of my youth, 881a
"mad March d., 947a
"man born of a woman is of few d., 15a
"may come days may go, 778a
"measure of a woman's d., 18b
"melancholy d. are come, 574b
"Moses was there forty d., 96b
"multitude of d., 447b
"my d. are past, 15a
"my d. are vanity, 15a
"my d. have crackled, 865b
"my d. of endless doubt, 198b
"my doubling d. are done, 253a
"my salad d., 887b

Days, nine old d., 1095a
no d. like good old d., 643b
no guest welcome after three d., 105b
nor hours d. months, 505a
not dark d. great, 950a
number the d. of eternity, 57a
of all d. in week, 401a
of lived better part, 824a
of names, 950a
of Herod the king, 99a
of Methuselah, 6b
of our years, 10b
of our youth are d. of glory,
"of wine and roses, 80a
often often in old d., 714a
on the earth as a shadow,
"our d. are scored against us,
152a
past our dancing d., 225a
red-letter d., 534b
remember that d., 1052a
remember thy Creator in d. of thy youth, 28b
sacrament of summer d., 754b
sad. Rose of all my d., 879a
salad d., 285b
seemed but a few d., 7a
"seem better d., 245b, 790b, 565b
series of beautiful d., 479a
"shuts up story of old d., 109b
sit here on and off for d., 745b
six d. shalt labor, 9a, 678a
slow drag of d., 85b
"smell in three d., 108b
so haunt thy d., 54b; 1b
sober industrious d., 405b
some d. dark and dreary, 812a
some d. longer than others,
952a
spring full of sweet d., 383a
sterner d. not darker d., 932a
sweet childish d., 511b
"teach us to number our d., 80b
ten d. that shock world, 956b
that are gone. Maggie, 779a
"that are no more, 648b
"that make us happy, 947a
"that might be better spent, 201a
"that thy d. may be long,
"that wave your doom, 774b
"then if ever perfect d., 692a
"thousand d., 1073a
three whole d. together, 505b
"Time in hours d. years, 656b
"to come are wisest witnesses, 79a
"travelers of eternity, 804a
"two d. when woman is pleasure, 70a
"unalterable d., 605b
"until the d., 301b
"virtue extends our d., 135a
"ways to lengthen our d., 542a
"weary of d. and hours, 778a
"when birds come back, 754b
"when earth young, 677a
"will grow to weeks, 654a
"wish my d. to be, 511b
world of happy d., 417a
"year whose d. long, 841a
"his six d. work a world, 347a
Dayspring from on high, 46a
"Daystar arise in your hearts, 57a
in ocean bed, 539a
"Dayton, bicycle mechanics from D., 1056a

INDEX
INDEX

Dazzle, mine eyes d., 315a
my eyes d., 786b
Dazzled at beholding myself, 89a by ways of God, 53b
Dazzles at 11 as at sincerity, 65b
Dazzling, all beams full d., 701b deep but d. darkness, 65b icy roses, 1014b
taught her d. fence, 537b
De gustibus non disputandum, 150a
tu fabula, 120a
Deacon, enough to make d. swear, 63b
glow of, 1065a
Death, absent or d. friend, 590a
Adonis is d., 571a
Dollman d., 88a
all once so beautiful d., 1010b all the d. lie down, 728a all the rest are d., 63b always popular, 89b and dumb and done, 915a and gone lady, 65b and gone, 63b and turned to clay, 66a are but as pictures, 82sb art of poetry, 98a beathan weeping above d., 749a beautiful Evelyn Hope d., 66b beauty d. chaos comes, 28a become lumber of world, 65b being d. with him beauty stain, 22a besides the wench is d., 212b better d. when work done, 704a better to be fool than d., 82b being mou of the d., 92d blessed who has dear one d., 807a blow bugs over rich d., 994a Body good dog d., 1076a body good, 56b books not absolutely d., 540a brave men living d., 859a breed maggots in d. dog, 260b Bships lies a d. man, 64b Caesar's treacher, 825a can tell you being d., 1006b carry out your own d., 941a cemetery of d. ideas, 86b certain is birth for the d., 106a Christ risen from d., 52a close wall with English d., 245b communication of d., 1006b corpse of public credit, 54b corse in complete steel, 252a
cory women d., 1057b
crucified d. buried, 80a
cup to the d. already, 720a
day that is, 648a
days among d. past, 532b
dead and dead indeed, 1006b
death of d. be told, 1021a
deal to be said for being d., 93b
dead d. women, 665a
Death once d., 924b
dearthless hour, 731b descent of last end on d., 998a
desert be near, 645a
disgrace for doubly d., 644a
dishonor not trouble once I am d., 84a
dooms imagined for d., 530b
doubled globe of d., 1070a
drunk judge, 1068a
dead earth that bears thee d., 241a

Dead, earth to living not d., 473a
England finished and d., 932b envy for d., 764b envy of the d., 94a
ere I was d., 782a
fairy somewhere falls d., 858a faith d. which does not doubt, 870a
faith without works is d., 56b fallen cold and d., 702a
fame sun of d., 590b fell across picture d., 797b fell at his feet as d., 57b
for a dutiful dead, 826a
for Love is d., 260b
for Lydias sorrow not d., 339a
forgotten as a d. man out of mind, 14a
full of d. man's bones, 45b
gear of foreign d. men, 1060a
govern living, 58g
great God Pan is d., 137b
greatest service or injury to d. man, 55b
half d. a living death, 349a
half regiment d., 1076b
happier to be d., 609b
hardly more than boys, 66a
house of d. known, 1050b
he is d., 714a
heads of d. up line, 1040b
healthy wealthy and d., 1043b
heard the d. cry, 1045b
heart fell d., 1090a
heart's never buried, 1017a
Hector is d., 265b
help for living hope for d., 749a
her warrior d., 64a
herself ere evensong, 1088b
high converse with mighty d., 41b hostage dies man d., 65b how shall the d. arise, 530a how I am d. thing, 732a
dead, 65g
dead, 31b
ideas and d. beliefs, 129b
dead, 31b
I was d. you'd say, 722a
if Lucy should be d., 510b
immortal d. who live again, 689a
in praise of ladies d., 939b
in rest, 535b
is he d. then, 804a
is the king d., 217b
just as d. as if wrong, 1106b
King Pandion he is d., 509a
kissed by English d., 1028b
knocking when I'm d., 949a
know not any thing, 23b
lain for century d., 653b
land of d., 1041a, 1066a
laughed out of d. bellies, 988a
law hath not been d., 270b
left it d. and with head, 745a
let d. bury their d., 41b
level of mass, 69b
be d. and damned, 65a
life is shrunk d. and interred, 906a
light in dust lies d., 572b
like vampire d. many times, 781a
lilacs out of d. land, 1002a
literature is something d., 956b
living dog better than d. lion, 985b
living scarce able to bury d., 519a
Lord of living and d., 802b
loses past and d. for future, 86a
love never sick old d., 198b
mad not d. but sleepeth, 42a
man cannot bite, 112a
man held on end, 784a
Man's Chest, 822b
may divine as myself d., 702a
men rise up never, 775a
mice love ys d., 482a
mighty d., 419b
mindful of unhonored d., 441a
Missah Kurtz he d., 844a
more to say when d., 900a
mother patient being d., 721b
mourn the d., 1078b
mouth of one just d., 944b
my enemy is d., 702a
my lady spa row is d., 114a
nature seems d., 85g
necropathy more than d., 750a
never said till friend d., 809b
no longer mourn when I am d., 934b
noble living and noble d., 510a
not a house where not one d., 8b
not d. but gone before, 130a
not d. who live in hearts, 532a
not God of d., 47b
not interested in living, 1041a
not know we are d., 95a
not make war on d., 95a
not reverence of d. but envy of living, 518a
now he is d. should I fast, 12b
now the old lion is d., 47b
objects essentially d., 59a
old bawd is, 88a
once never return, 630a
one cup to the d. already, 720a
one d. other powerless, 712b
only d. who do not return, 434b
only good Indians d., 742a
our English d., 875a
out of d. cold ashes life, 810a
out of true d. d., 81a
past bury d., 580b
pattern of d. and living, 1066a
people so to liberty, 456a
perfection, 55a
Phi. Soph. sight d., 1002b
plucks d. lions by beard, 106a
poetry of earth never d., 579b
poets d. and gone, 58b
poets in misery d., 518a
posture that we give the d., 482a
praised the d. already d., 72b
professors like literature d., 987a
quick and the d., 60a, 90a
remembered footsteps, 89b
renown and grace is d., 28a
respite to be d., 737b
rest for the d., 709a
rest her soul shall d., 456b
resurrection of the d., 52a
revisit in dreams the dear d., 85b
romantic Ireland's d., 881b
rough notes and d. bodies, 896a
rule over the departed d., 66b
say I'm sick I'm d., 410a
Sea and Sea of Galilee, 915a
Sea fruits tempt eye, 545b
Sea's shore, 558a
seek living among d., 47b

1262
Death of d., 623b
face of d., 590b
face to meet d. with, 99a
faithful unto d., 57b
falsstaff sweats to d., 298b
fear and danger of violent d., 318a
fear d. as children fear dark, 268a
d. fear d. feel fog, 666b
d. fear of d. hath me in thrall, 178a
d. fear of d. more dread than d., 162a
d. fed on fullness of d., 774a
feed on d., 94b
d. fell sergeant d., 266b
final accounting, 151a
d. fly down D., 106a
for restful d. I cry, 293b
d. for thirty pence my d., 322b
foreknowledge of d., 773a
foretaste of d., 593b
fortune favored him in moment of d., 140b
found d. in life, 530a
fraternity or d., 453a
d. from d. to immortality, 63a
d. from d. to life recover, 211b
from sudden d., 60b
fruit threw d., 508a
functions which resist d., 517b
d. gallop Pegasus to d., 412b
d. gates of dark D. stand wide, 118b
give me liberty or d., 465a
d. go down D. bring her, 907a
d. go with any one to d., 965a
d. gods have neither age nor d., 80a
d. gone to her d., 599b
good d. does honor to whole life, 198a
d. good things to escape d., 83a
great d., 905a
d. grim D., 31a
grim d. my son and foe, 544a
d. had undone so many, 100b
half dead a living d., 349a
d. halls of d., 574b
happened in his birth, 505b
d. has broached and him to, 472b
d. hath no more dominion, 50b
d. hath ten thousand doors, 315a
d. he also to d. must fall, 530b
d. he brought them, 904b
he takes all away, 719b
heaven gives favorites early d., 102a
here find life in d., 530a
hideous storm of terror, 513a
his d. eclipsed galetry, 428b
how can you know about d., 72a
how little room we take in d., 197b
how they pray for d., 83b
how wonderful is d., 568a
I am near to d., 69b
I here impurtune d., 288b
idle and who has done much
d. meet d. alike, 63b
if d. knew how to forgive, 117b
immortal d. has taken mortal life, 115b
improved by d., 904b
in d. daylight finish, 667b
in d. they were not divided, 12b
Death, in his d. all things appear fair, 63b
in itself is nothing, 567a
in one sense no d., 943a
in our own power, 805a
in ranks of d. find him, 543a
in stars written d. of every man, 168a
in the midst of life d., 61b
in the pot, 13b
in the shadow of d., 21b, 48a
in vain to wish for d., 82b
interest in d. interest in life, 937b
intricate as d., 508b
is a sleep, 774b
is a debt, 48a
is afraid of him, 140b
is as lover’s pinch, 89a
is before me today, 9b
is dead not he, 57a
is done, 95a
is not D. at watch, 1056a
is nothing to us, 102a, 115b
is only a horizon, 785b
is sufferer, 58a
is swallowed up, 53a
island surrounded by d., 742b
jaws of d., 953a, 653a
judge none blessed before his d., 85a
just a kind umpire, 214a
just that distance from d., 69a
keeps D. his court, 237b
keys of hell and d., 57b
kingly D. keeps his court, 571a
kings did kind to d., 1070a
kiss of d., 916b
land of darkness and shadow of d., 135a
land of the shadow of d., 31a
last enemy is d., 53a
last gudern of d., 115b
laugh myself to d., 997a
lays icy hand on kings, 327b
leaders, 905b
leaves body at d., 106b
d. life and that forever, 691a
life mystery deep as d., 740b
life perfected by d., 937b
life shadow of d., 783a
life that which men call d., 86a
life well used brings happy d., 174b
life your d. bought, 953b
life’s old d. new, 668b
like sleep steal on me, 508b
like this, 621a
limbs cold in death, 115b
lively form of d., 204a
long since D. had majority, 93b
looks giganticall, 643a
love better after d., 615b
love is strong as d., 90a
love posterior to d., 737a
love to woman life or d., 825b
lovely and soothing d., 702a
loves shining mark, 395b
low delicious of d., 701b
made d. his ladder, 701b
make d. proud to take us, 888b
makes equal high and low, 183a
makes his arrest, 947b
makes life live, 238b
marriage d. and division, 773b
may be gift to life, 1056b
men at point of d., 235b
men of d., 568a
Death milder than tyranny, 78b
Mister D., 106b
more God than d., 28a
most melancholy topic, 64b
mourned at birth not d., 41b
naked in d. on unknown shore, 115b
naturally chance or d., 267b
nearness to d. no nearer God, 1004b
Negro past of d., 1081a
neither fear nor long for d., 152b
taste of d. but once, 254b
newspaper d., 777a
no cure for d., 867b
no god stronger than d., 774b
no life by others' d., 872a
no more d., 53b
no one knew my d., 1065a
no parenthesis, 1091a
not a fate for d., 667a
none died natural d., 96b
none hath joy of d., 74b
nor life nor angels, 51a
not atoned too dearly by d., 496b
not born for death, 58a
not d. but dying terrible, 424b
d. but Love, 61a
not d. for I stood up, 76b
not d. for who is he, 756a
not stop for, 756b
to which d., 29b
not the worst, 82b
nothing call our own but d., 287b
nothing more beautiful than d., 700a
nothing to look forward to but d., 174a
nothing to us, 109a, 115b
now but thee d., 289a
now to D. devote, 94b a
d. I will be thy plagues, 35b
d. in life, 64b
_5._
d. in spring, 246b
d. of a dear friend, 290b-231a
of beautiful woman, 64b
of democracy, 1045b
of each day's life, 289b
of new birth of disgust, 791b
of friends inspire us, 94b a
of one god d. of all, 956b
of the most noblest knights, 175b
of the race, 1107b
of water and fire, 1006b
old captain, 707a
on else immortal us, 508a
of his old horse, 84a
of life on d., 885b
once dead, 294b
one in life and d. are we, 767a
of things Nature wills, 142a
one in his d. 281b
one such d. to come, 712a
one talent d. to hide, 341a
only a horizon, 765a
or proud d., 249b
out of iron of d., 1027a
out of the way of d., 93a
over take you though in lofty towers, 149a
owe God a. 249b
to your horse and on him was d., 58a
pang preceding d., 447a
Death part and parcel of life, 937a
parting foretaste of d., 563b
play to you d. to us, 587a
pleasure before d., 1049a-b
pomp of, 1079a
portal we call d., 943b
to d. 246b
posterity to d., 757a
precious is the d. of the saints, 24a
prepare as though for d., 1014a
pride d., 266b
proud to take us, 288b
quiet in d. so noble, 350a
reapers of d., 542a
reaper whose name D., 620b
retired himself throne, 641b
redemption from d., 95b
remain until d. do part, 897a
remembered kisses after d., 653b
remains of, with 1006b
reports of exaggerated, 709b
ribs of d., 937a
ride not free horse to d., 197a
ruling passion strong in d., 46b
sad stories of d. of kings, 287b
sane and sacred d., 702a
seems covered way, 624a
seen whilst setting cabbages, 181b
seized Argus, 66b
sense of d. in apprehension, 271a
sense of Versailles, 1012a
set before you life and d., 10b
set d. I the other, 255b
shall be no more, 58a
shall be surely put to d., 9a
shall have no dominion, 1090a
shame worse than d., 1067b
ship of d., 986b
sickness sin d., 709a
side of life away from us, 958b
silent halls of d., 574b
single d. tragedy, 95b
sit in shadow of d., 21b, 45a
slavery or. 593b
sleep brother of d., 64a
sleep brother of quiet d., 210b
Sleep brother to d., 310b
sleep good d. better, 588b
sleep is a. 956b
sleeper of d., 261b
sleep the sleep of d., 421a
slew at d. more than in life, 11b
slew not him, 201a
so d. to d. dead, 740b
sole equality is d., 679a
someone's a., 690b
song attain full purport after d. of singer, 705b
sick of d., 1082a
state of nothingness, 93a
storm desertion d., 573a
strange that d. should sing, 237a
stretch hand in hour of d., 90a
strict in his arrest, 266b
stroke of d. lover's pinch, 289a
strong lean upon d., 995a
struck sharp on d., 631b
sudden d. best, 112b
suffuses all with blackness of d., 115b
sure as d., 302a
Death, swallow up d. in victory, 51b
swallowed up in d., 95b
sweat is d., 51b
sword sung song of d., 588b
taste of d. but once, 254b
there is no d., 682b, 759a
think not dismally of d., 1439a
thirsty for d. too, 94b
this fell sergeant d., 268b
thou not born for d., 583a
thou shalt die, 508a
till us do d. as time of d. every moment, 106a
touch the great d., 905a
tramples it to fragments, 572a
treats us alike 704b
tree true till d., 757a
true longed for, 646a
ty cause condemn to d., 745b
twitches my ear, 119b
two fates of dead d., 64b
ugly fact nature hides, 74b
unknown sound sung by d., 568a
useless life is early d., 477b
vacancies by d. few, 474b
valley of d., 652a
valley of shadow of d., 17b
vasty hall of d., 71b
call called life of d.
violent d. of slaveholder, 684a
visit us with d., 519a
wages of sin is d., 51b
way of d. smoother, 556a
way to dusty d., 866b
Webster possessed by d., 1002a
what should it know of d., 508b
what ugly sights of d., 217a
what we fear of d., 271b
where is thy sting, 512a
who comes at last, 519a
who longs for d., 531a
who puts end to pain, 653b
will have his day, 274a
wound with imperial touch, 930b
world easily reconciled to d., 614b
worse things than d., 774a
worst friend and enemy D., 954a
worst is d., 227a
would be his pride, 945a
your loveliness and my d., 586a
Death-bede, 900 to d. by d., 482a
Death-fires danced at night, 585a
Deathless Aprodite on your throne, 65b
dead d. hour, 731b
his mansions are d., 65a
lines aher, 652b
music, 986b
royal race of hicks, 945b
Deathly stammer, 941b
Death-mother, 461b
Death's debt, 481a
beg d. pardon now, 1078b
brother Sleep, 114a
call in thy d. land, 93b
fearful forehead, 700a
fell d. untimely frost, 495a
gray land, 95a
ironic scraping, 953b
other kingdoms, 95a
pale flag not advanced, 285b
sleep d. counterfeit, 284a
sleep D. twin brother, 64a
why fear d. call, 700a
Decay, love sicken and d., 256a
make haste on d., 954b
man dupe deceiver d., 569a
muddy vesture of d., 255b
no flood, 880a
of that colossal wreck, 568b
on d. greenest mosses cling, 658b
our love hath no d., 305b
physical d., 1060a
riches hasten to d., 171a
state falls into d., 548b
thoughts of men, d., 201a
Time makes these d., 357a
unperceived d., 449a
wealth accumulates and men d., 449a
while great and wise d., 779a
Decayt, cottage battered and d., 855a
think sufficiently d., 788b
Decaying refuse, 1063a
Decays, common cause d., 856b
greed gathering on d., 569a
unconscious of d., 567b
Deceased, ghost of d. Roman Em-
pire, 318a
he first d., 501a
Deceit, breed of d. is sweet, egb
hug the dear d., 451a
look of soft, d., 488b
men creatures of d., 378b
men favor d., 567b
noble and incapable of d., 521b
not to use small d., 770a
rumor of oppression and d., 427b
small d. or sinful games, 770a
smile of d., 490a
threshold high to turn d., 827b
Deceitful, damnable d. woman, 858b
favor of d., 57a
heart is d., 54b
kisses of enemy d., 46b
simplicity d. mistress, 777b
Deceitfully, who hath not sworn d., 81a
Deceitfulness of riches, 44b
Deceits, from all d. of the world, 60b
Deceit, dreams at length d. em., 857b
falsehood no longer d., 1091b
not thy physician, 854a
one's own self, 801a
pleasure to d. deceiver, 559a
practice to d., 519b
we d. ourselves, 57a, 436a
Deceived, be not d. 344
by bad women been d., 569a
good sense not d. 1091a
more ignominious to mistrust than be d., 355b
the mother of mankind, 541b
trace true way to be d., 555b
world wants to be d., 174b
Deceiver, gay d., 495b
man dupe deceiver d., 569a
man's never mine, 554b
memory thou fond d., 447a
pleasure to deceive d., 355a
Deceivers, men were d. ever, 246a
Deceives, everything that d. en-
chants, 94a
nature never d. us, 456a
with whispering ambitions, 1001b
Deaths, after so many d., 54b
all d. could endure, 34yb
by feigned d. to die, 955b
die many times before d., 254b
glorious in thy defense, 569a
happen at ebb tide, 839a
many d. in men, 917b
million d. statistic, 954b
more d. than one, 541a
of kings, 765a
ey died watched beside, 871b
Death-steps, dinosaur d., 1076b
Debates, virtue d. in justifying,
Debate, daughter of d., 531a
of commonwealth affairs, 44ga
Roman senate long d., 329b
Debated, greatest question ever
Debts, 454a
Debauch friend's wife genteelly,
Debauche of dew, 375a
Debonair, buxom blithe and d., 531a
Deborah arose, 11a
Deboshed thou, d. fish thou, 837a
Debt, by no means run in d.,
deportmentally in d., 669b
death's a d., 481a
discharged through eternity,
478a
double d. to pay, 450a
gratitude repays installment on d., 413a
how well live in d., 659b
life that depends on d., 729a
millions of d., 458b
dependable d. blessing, 484b, 547a
not dishonest because in d.,
day to pay to past, 545b
pay every d., 605b
promise is d. unpaid, 955a
public d. public blessing, 484b
put future in d. to ourselves,
remember to pay the d., 88a
run in d. by disputation, 452a
to die a d. we must discharge,
d21b
to imagination, 955a
Nature's quickly paid, 921a
which cancels all others, 544a
Debtor class, 771a
Debtors, as we forgive our d., 40b
we are d. or creditors, 478a
Debt, forgive us our d., 40b
he that dies pays all d., 929a
new way to pay old d., 516a
words pay no d., 266a
Decade, promise of d. of loneli-
Decalogue, futile d. of mode, 844a
Decanted, sweeter wine in tavern
than bishop d., 154b
Decay, all beauteous things d.,
by gentile d., 367a
court in beauty and d., 571a
degeneracy and d., 956b
energies of system d., 513a
fondest hope d., 548a
found its d., 437a
fretted the pygmy body to d.,
human things subject to d.,
589a
is inherent in all things, 80b
Decieveth, serpent d. whole world,
58a
Decieving, appearances often are
d., 75b
December, brief d. day, 686b
chilly d. day, 1056a
drear-nighted d., 350a
in heart cold, 1068a
in the bleak d., 646b
July's d. short as d., 253a
love you in d., 796a
never dim d., 824a
seek roses in d., 545b
waste naked in d. snow, 256a
when they wed, 250b
Decembers, fifteen wild D., 658b
Decency, want of d. want of sense,
574b
Decent, and manly examination,
531a
docent, 104b
easy men, 468a
provision for poor, 431a
respect to opinions, 470b
thy d. limbs composed, 406a
Decently and in order, 52b
Deception of thrush, 1006a
Deceptive, masterpieces less d.
than life, 997b
Decide, comes moment to d., 691b
forever betwixt two things,
715b
law conflict courts d., 458b
Decided, matter d. considered true, 151b
on what we will not do, 100a
only to be undecided, 929a
Decides, doctors differ who d.,
d479a
Deciding not to be bitch, 1044a
Decimals, sixth place of d., 827a
Decipher, pleasanter if able to d.,
Declined, faith d. in skies, 859a
stones that cannot be d., 1006a
Decision by majorities expedient,
845b
homicd. not from cowards,
to be made, 893a
once a d. made, 893a
valley of d., 35b
Decisions, afraid to make d., 986b
careful resolutions unerring d.,
138b
court overruled earlier d., 855a
great d. of life, 955b
more of instincts than will, 992b
political d. under pressure,
870b
Decisive, man not material d.,
1076b
Deck, boy stood on burning d.,
579b
card of cards hierarchies, 1019a
walk to my Captain lies, 720a
wet to d. my grave, 456a
Decked, bride-bed to have d.,
crown not d. with diamonds,
215b
nightcap d. his brows, 447a
Decks, hopelystone d., 678a
turtle 'twixt platted d., 1052a
Declamation, New World favora-
table to d., 435a
raided Passion slept, 426b
Declaration, for support of this
471a
Deepest
Defend our island whatever cost,
91a ourselves and henroosts, 684a
to ready d. liberty, 548a
refused to d. rights, 503a
to death your right to say it, 
418a thy humble servants, 60a
will d. what’s mine, 198a
with their helps only d., 216a
you from seasons, 276b
your departed friend, 371a
Defended, country d. by hands
65b
God abandoned these d., 854b
Defender, Faith's D., 414b
Defenders, no error fails to find 
d., 745b
of our homes, 868a
truth suffers by heat of d., 380b
Defending not field but cause,
478a
Defense, as well for d. as repose, 197a
at one gate to make d., 549a
d. cheap of nations, 454a
daths glorious in thy, 393a
die in d. of his country, 54a
friend is strong d., 57b
guilt of corruption and re- 
nounce d., 207a
he is my d., 19b
immodest words admit no d., 
574b
is in law and order, 911a
d. local important, 1006b
millions for d., 501b
navy its greatest d., 444b
no adequate military d., 98b
no d. against reproach, 394b
no d. like courtesy, 89b
not in armaments, 91a
of our Liberty Tree, 46b
provide for common d., 474a
ready in d., 453a
vain to look for d. against 
lightning, 127a
Defeas'd as thou went, 571b
shield for d., 746a
Defensible, no d. frontier, 1057b
Defensive, d. to a house moat, 
226b
Defend, not d. kindness, 531a
not to be wise, 952a
'dis madness to d., 399a
Defence, out of d. cheat others, 
908a
Defential glad to be of use, 
1001a
Defended, hope d. maketh the 
heart sick, 244a
Defence, in defeat d., 925a
in their eye, 447b
of my orders, 584a
spirit of d., 705b
to all forces of Crown, 436b
Deficiency, easier discover d. than
account, 121a
Detel, vengeance presume to d., 
483b
Defiled his father’s grave, 124b
they that touch pitch d., 246b
Defileth, not that which goeth 
into mouth d., 43a
that which come out of 
mouth d., 43a
Define, facts which d. U.S., 1095b
hold good d. it well, 650b
how d. Christian Science, 709a

Define life in a word, 679a
to d. is to exclude, 978a
Difference, definition escapes d., 
75lb
of a philosopher, 742b
of criticism, 715b
of oats meant to vex, 437b
of style, 536a
of word liberty, 59b
Definitions, I hate d., 611a
Deflower, age that will pride d., 
200a
Deflowered and now to Death 
devote, 48a
Defoe, sedulous ape to D., 824a
Defunct, Buffalo Bill’s d., 1099a
Defunct, economize, 977a
ghosts of d. bodies fly, 532a
Defy, an, 860b
man know to d. opinion, 508b
the Omnipotent to arms, 541b
tooth of time, 538b
Degeneracy and decay, 556b
progress in d. rapid, 65a
Degenerate into hands like mine, 
56b
d poor d. from ape, 1032a
sions and daughters, 687a
Degenerate is extensive state d., 
549b-549a
in hands of man, 436a
Degeneration, from barbarism to 
d., 76b
Degradation not to overcome pov-
erty, 89b
of idea of liberty, 1068b
Degradation first the arts, 40b
Degraded, critic most d. of trades, 
76a
Degradation anxiety about liveli-
hood, 92a
classes of white people, 653a
Degree, beauty and high d., 
100b
of low d., 448b
exalted them of low d., 45b
law depends on differences of 
252b
no best in kind but d., 63a
only difference lies in d., 577a
priority and place, 487b
stand each in our d., 784a
take out d. away, 487b
unless d. preserved place not 
secure, 127b
when d. is shaked, 407b
Degrees, boil at different d., 60a
crime like virtue has d., 798b
estates d. and offices, 253a
grows up by d., 515b
ill habits by unseen d., 372b
one battle or by d., 459a
scouring the base d., 55a
d set down to adversity by d. 
755b
then by gradual d., 92a
things through all d., 518b
what wound heal but by d., 
247a
Dehumanizing Negro, 658b
Dei, Agnus D., 59a
Defied, by our own spirits d., 
51b
Deign on passing world, 477a
Deity ever vindictively, 643b
everlastingly appointed by D., 
47a
Greeks give sea separate d., 
69b
Delight, bright with d. though poor, 75b

capacity for d. and wonder, 7, 448b

clothing of d., 486b

commonest d. of race, 733a
desire that outruns d., 775b
dogs d. to bark and bite, 596a
drown with liberty, 724a

earward and inward d., 656a

followed d. with heart unsatisfied, 154b
gave exceeding d. by his verse, 26b
give back lost d., 758a
give d. and hurt not, 297a
go to it with d., 288a

Greensleeves my d., 1084b

hear thy shrill d., 570b

hell's d., 860b

higher top of d., 596a

impulse of d., 881b

in conceiving Iago, 583b

in her strained, 541b

in misfortunes of others, 451b

in simple things, 777a

in singing, 576b

in law of the Lord, 16b

in pursuant, 413a

labor we d. in physics pain, 28b

lady of my d., 812a

laid of pure d., 577a

lo she that was world's d., 775b

love with d. discourses, 159a

lulled with dances and d., 229b

lurks in all d., 812a

mourn over my d., 650b

my d. and thy d., 801a

my ever new d., 946a

never d. in another's misfortune, 106a

never too late for d., 546a

no season such d. can bring, 316b

of battle, 646b

of husbandman infant, 1006b

on starboard of wave sure d., 656a

paint the meadows with d., 218b

phantom of d., 512a

playing Idiot's D., 1097b

plaything gives youth d., 405a

some born to sweet d., 490b

space for d., 775a

spirit of D., 572b

stars gave the first d., 532b

stretches of pure d., 997a

strongest tower of d., 667b

studies a d. to the old, 116b

sweats grown common lose d., 29b

temple of d., 548a

that consumes desire, 777b

these virtues of d., 487a

to d. paid blessing, 541b

to do things I ought, 546a

toys for your d., 824b

unrest men mislead d., 572a

weight d. and dole, 257a

wep with d., 650a

what d. without Aphrodite, 688b

with silent d., 487a

Zeus grant sweet d., 79b

Delighted spirit, 271b

us long enough, 538b

Delighteth, speech finely framed d., 392a

Delighthom, whom the king d. to honor, 14a

Delightful, both wise both d., 357b

human tapdole, 870b

in this d. garden grows, 200a

still air of d. studies, 359b

task rear tender thought, 416b

ugly as sin just as life, 776a

Delighting and instructing at the same time, 124b

in your company, 1084b

O d. me, 906a

Delights, all d. are vain, 221a

all thoughts passions d., 846b

anarchy of poverty d. me, 979b

fleeting d. of days, 856b

from heart of fountain of d., 111b

hence all you vain d., 315b

joy d. in joy, 901b

man d. not me, 291a

miscry still d. to trace, 455b

more and instructs too, 377a

scorn d., 938b

stililization d. minds, 884a

these d. if thou canst give, 353a

violent d. have violent ends, 284b

we were dolphin-like, 828a

winter his d., 900a

Delineation, happiest d., 553b

Demigods, beg d. for life, 1077a

Delirious, all that d. of brave, 881a

New York thy name's d. 860b

Deliver from winter plague Lord d. us, 900b

good Lord d. us, 90b, 1098b

I will d. him to you, 445b

me from body of death, 512a

me from errors of wise, 351a

no human efforts d. them, 461a

round unvarnished tale d., 272b

thee from the snare, 26b

us from evil, 40b

Deliverance, day of d., 46b

Delivered from perils and miseries, 312a

upon meleowing of occasion, 232a

Deliverer, Lord is my d., 12b

Delivering improvements by generation, 426b

dell, every daisies d., 823a

heart-stifled in d., 558a

Deluding, vain d. joy's, 535b

Deluge, after us the d., 445b

pedigree far as D., 668a

rain a d. showered, 499b

Deluge, après nous le d., 443b

Delusion, give up liberties under d., 453b

pinning down of d., 89ob

Solemn was under a d., 94b

to be paid before work, 197a

to the philanthropist, 754b

trial by jury a d., 540b

Delusive, most of d. of passions, 85b

pinning down of delusion, 89ob

Delve, let other d. mystery, 1066b

Delved, Adam d., 804a

Delves parallels in beauty's brow, 389b

Delving in patient industry, 753a

Demand, superfluous to d. time of day, 217b
INDEX

Demanded an image, 988a
Demands, heavenly race d. zeal, 42oa
rebellion makes upon us, 1068b
time like this d., 69ob
Demarcations, ghostlier d., 956a
Demd damp moist unpleasant body, 66gb
dower's d. outline, 66gb
norrid grind, 66gb
Demeant themselves as good citizens, 461b
Demented with owning things, 730b
Demesne, private pagus d., or, 1060b
Demeter, goddess d. or Earth, 85a
Demi-Atlas of this earth, 287b
Demi-participle, this other Eden d., 287b
Demirep that loves, 665a
Demise, biography morning after d., 67gb
Demities, villainous d., 845a
Demition bowwows, 665b
Democracies, security to d. against despot's, 47gb
weakness of d., 975b
Democracy arises out of notion, 95b
arsenal of d., 975b
attitude of mind, 935b
bludgioning of people, 845b
boundaries of d. widened, 1014a
characteristics of d., 1045b
charming form of government, 945b
Steele, constitution of this d., 1049a
citizen named a d., 9gb
death of d., 1045b
direct self-government, 657b
egg of d., 855a
equality and justice in d., 1045b
ev'rybody but me, 1050b
founded on dignity, 1045b
democracy, freedom and d. principles, 1055b
government of people, 657b
if d. loses touch, 1015a
if liberty and equality found in d., 98b
in a republic, 895b
injustice makes d. necessary, 1045b
is on trial, 809a
ism charge American d., 971b
justice makes d. possible, 1004b
means to end, 1014b
more unsafe than ever, 865b
my idea of d., 655b
nature's busy d., 899a
neither despotic nor d., 455a
passes into despotism, 95a
pervading evil of d., 755a
political d. gymnasium, 703a
recurrent suspicion, 1045b
self-canceling business, 557b
shuts past opens future, 617a
still upon trial, 793b
true d. never existed, 435b
United States not proclaimed d. 917a
whatever differs from this no d., 695b
world safe for d., 843a, 865b
Democrat, no person called self d., 917b
Democratic, basis of d. state, 98b
God, 665b
Democratic methods, 975a
nations not care for past, 616b
party ain't on speakin' terms, 950b
party like mule, 455a
party remain liberal, 975a
public men, 875b
society like ours, 957a
Democrats, afford a few D., 1045a
raises corn and D., 89ob
Demon in my view, 641b
when your d. in charge, 875b
you have roused, 645b-656b
Demon-lover, waiting for her d., 535b
Demoniac frenzy, 545a
Demonic, semihuman and d., 955b
Demons, subtle d. of life, 955b
Demon's that is dreaming, 645a
Demons down under sea, 654a
half-tamed d. in breast, 835b
Demonstrandum, quod erat d., 105ob
Demonstrate, cannot d. an emotion, 775b
democratic desolation, 535b
divine Principle, 905a
Demonstration, full monstrous d., 80ob
Demonstrative or persuasive type, 955b
Demoralizing, human slavery d., 845b
nothing so d. as money, 82a
Demosthenes first of orators, 495b
or Cicero, 505a
Demur you're dangerous, 755b
Demure, sober steadfast and d., 385b
Demurrer, no bail no d. 481a
Den, heard lion in his d. cast Daniel into the d. of lions, 35a
cockatrice' d., 31a
every lion from d., 5b
living in underground d., 945b
made it a d. of thieves, 455b
of wild things, 905b
seven sleepers d., 305b
Denial that men may be arbitrary, 1015a
valin and coy excuse, 355a
Denied, call may not be d., 455b
exact day labor light d., 341a
no other was d., 755a
Peter d. Lord, 1085a
the faith, 55a
this only d. to God, 925a
Denies, court a mistress she d., 701a, 505a
heaven to gaudy day d., 555b
spirit that always d., 475b
voyager further saling, 85b
Dennis, antichrist d. the Father, 575a
Denmark, ne'er villain in D., 555a
Prince of D. left out, 455b
something rotten in D., 255b
sure it may be so in D., 555b
Denominator, common d. of progress, 1055b
Denoted foregone conclusion, 755a
Denouncing someone or something else, 955a
Dens and fastnesses of barbarism, 725b
lay them down in their d., 81b
Dents, mumble omitting d., 715a
Demunication in place of evidence, 915a
Deny, easier to believe than d., 77ob
me thrice, 45b
O was no d., 455a
participation of freedom, 455a
poor heart would fain d., 855a
themselves nothing, 665a
thy father, 895b
us for our good, 855b
Deo, glory in excelsis D., 59a
Deos fortioribus adesse, 140a
Depart, ah she doth d., 485a
be off, 115b
to better serve, 755b
captains and kings d., 875b
come like shadows so d., 285b
friends d., 55ob
loth to d., 855b
ready to d., 535b
servant d. in peace, 46a
this vale, 965b
to be to do to d., 775b
to d. from evil is understanding, 155b
when old he will not d. from it, 255b
when ye d. shake off dust, 42a
Departed, all but he d., 555a
defend your d. friend, 375a
ghosts of d. quantities, 555b
glory is d. from Israel, 125a
he has d. withdrawn gone away, 110b
his spirit is d., 355b
into their own country, 85b
mind me o' d. joys, 495a
never to return, 495a
rule over the d. dead, 65b
sacred to d. spirit, 155b
souls d. shadows of living, 335a
thief man's life when he d., 575b
Departeth, heart d. from the Lord, 54a
Departing, knolling d. friend, 241b
leave behind us, 865b
Department, duty of judicial d., 485b
fair sex your d., 895a
Departure, hour of d. has arrived, 93a
is taken for misery, 95b
Depend on fleeting things, 495b
Dependence mutual in marriage, 955a
of art on felt life, 795a
upon militâ, 451a
Dependency, old d. of day and night, 955a
Dependent, all d. every soul of us, 865b
mortals live d. upon another, 115b
Depends, happiness d. as nature shows, 455b
so much d. upon, 975a
Deploring, damsel lay d., 401a
Depose my state but not my grief, 855a
Deposed, ghosts they have d., 215b
some have been d., 225b
Deposit for substantial virtue, 471a
Desire

Deposit little cell by cell, 781
Deposited, near this spot d., 554b
Depository of public interests, 473b

of truth, 564a
safe d. of ultimate powers, 475b
Deposits of accumulated experience, 953a

Depravations of Europe, 587a
Depreded, no one becomes d. in moment, 159a
Depraves all good dispositions, 471a

Depravity, perverse d. of nature, 585b
within classes, 691a
Depressed, heart with cares, 401b

Deprive or divest posterity, 466a
Deprived, melody d. of pitch, 999a
of everlasting bliss, 213a
man d. of power, 548b
Depart far beyond my d., 593b
Gods approve d. not tumult, 516b
height nor d., 51a
in philosophy bringeth to religion, 206b
of divine despair, 649b

to weep make less d. of grief, 215b

truth lies in the d., 88a
walked in the search of the d., 16a

Depths, cannot fathom their d., 806b
down to d. of sea, 711a
Germans and women have no d., 806b
go down again to the d., 21b
of height, 1051b
of the ocean, 501a
out of the d. have I cried, 22b
pellucid inazure d., 709b

Deputed sword, 270b
Deprives not d. but despollers, 507b

Derangement, immense d. of senses, 850b
dee d. of epitaphs, 480b
of all senses, 850b

Derby, Justice Bennet of D., 564a
Décréglement de tous les sens, 890b

Derides, shame them d., 277a
wrinkled Care d., 843b

Derision, clothed with d., 772a
time turns old days to d., 773b
uglification and d., 745b

Derive from women's eyes this doctrine, 222a
Derives axioms from particulars, 207a

Deriving just powers from conscience, 479b

Deemed sight better business, 778b
Dervishes, barefoot d., 603b

Descant, amorous d. sung, 345b
and yet again d., 586b

Descartes, seen farther than D., 576b

Descend, ready to d. throne, 504b
to meet, 606b
from love, 110b

we too in dust d., 690a

Descendants, democracy hides d., 517a
shall gather your fruits, 116b

Descended, all d. from immigrants, 572a
Curtius Rufus seems d. from himself, 96a
desirable to be well d., 157a
from a god, 549b
from heroic monkey, 688b
into hell, 60a
of so many kings, 285a

Descending, angels ascending and d., 7a, 48a
angels twice d., 754a
black and white, 1075b
like a dove, 91b
low d. sun, 1090a

Descends autumn evening, 715a
new generation d. from heaven, 118b

Descent, Americans of African d., 753a
claims of long d., 649a
if d. from heroic sires, 377a
of last end on living, 668a
of to hierarchise, 557a

Describe undescribable, 557a

Described, scarce leagues apart d., 688b

Description, begged all d., 287b
of nature, 684a
short d. of happy state, 573a

Descriptions of the fairest wight, 285b

these are conditions dat prevail, 1068b

Desert, Arab in d., 430b
beareth in the d., 344a
Hokokans on Azronia d., 1077b
bust for a d. live, 1059a
in service, 269a

inaccessible, 248b

legs of stone in d., 586a
make a d. call it peace, 140b

make straight in the d. a highway, 58b

make world d., 1048b

mice d. building about to fall, 134b

my dwelling place, 557b
d. never Mr. Micawber, 671b
of a thousand lines, 412a
of the sea, 51a
raise d. sinking ship, 153a

sagebrush d., 940a
shall rejoice, 52a

sighs in bed, 1059b

these gardens of d., 574b
untill d. knows water grows, 738a
use every man after d., 261b
waste sweetness on d. air, 440b
water but the d., 557a
where no life found, 591b

wildernesses, 656b
you for creeds that refuse, 772b

Deserted at his utmost need, 571b

banquet hall d., 545b

Desertion, storm d. death, 567a

Desert's dusty face, 689b

Deserts, beyond this nothing but sandy d., 96a
make d. bloom, 1048b

of vast eternity, 660a
his or d. are small, 555b

when she d. the night, 549a

Devote all these kittens, 966a

better of mankind, 96b

if God punish men according to what they d., 149a

neither liberty nor safety, 452b

Deserve, Sempronius we'll d. it, 393a
would not d. hanging, 711a

Deserved, least d. such a fate, 906b
less at country's hands, 718a
so mighty a Redeemer, 56a

Deserves, government it d., 482b
love and thanks, 486b

none but brave d. fair, 571a
one good turn d. another, 153b
to be a slave, 503a

Deserving, lost without d., 275b
Design cathedral looking like bank, 1006b

make haste to be gone, 582a

Designed, great masterpiece d., 495a

for people stumble, 580b
to operate on continuing basis, 658b

Designing Saint Paul's, 544a

Designs, close d. crooked counsels, 713a
ladder to all high d., 267b

nature full of d., 759a

were strictly honorable, 454b

Desirable, a little folly d., 191a
more d. than fortunate hour, 215a

Desire, 'a the learning I d. 499a
accomplished is sweet, 424a

anidote to d., 932a

arrows of d., 468b

beginning of d., 956b

beholding face of d., 843a

believe that which they d., 567b

blind d., 773a

blooming young D., 414b
changes, 908a

dead be near us, 650a

dearth end of man's d., 775a

delight that consumes d., 779b

disperse thing you d., 269a

drink provokes d., 285b
father's death, 708b

flaming some old d., 1048b

from fairest creatures d. increase, 891a

gratified plants fruits, 488b

hast given him his heart's d., 17b

heart's d., 691a, 880a

his d. is toward me, 50a

in fair d. joy renew, 801a

in it was love and d., 64a

kindle soft d., 371b

know what he ought to d., 158b

lineaments of gratified d., 488b

liveth not in fierce d., 518b

love and d. and hate, 890a

love distills d., 507b

men by nature d. knowledge, 97b

men d. the good, 98a

mixing memory and d., 1002a

more love and knowledge, 427a

my d. is that the Almighty answer me, 16a

nature of d. not to be satisfied, 98a

no more d. rose, 221a

not mortal what you d., 118b

doctrine, 97a

of fame, 657b

of knowledge increases, 457b

of moth for star, 572b

of power in excess, 208b

outlive performance, 242a

perpetual rack, 310b

1271
Desire

Desires, aught else on earth d., 401b
Desist, I shall ask leave to d., 92a
Desk, but a d. to write upon, 352b
student glued to d., 721a
turn upward from d., 1012b
Desolate amid sad forest, 613b
sick of old passion, 890a
dark weeks, 975b
home of mirth made d., 613b
indifferently d., 872b
no one so d., 612b
passions aching hours, 893a
shores, 575b
which built d. places, 14b
windvei space, 754b
winter's dregs made d., 783b
without you all is d., 1010b
Desolation, abomination of d., 44a
diand dim night, 64a
blood vengeance d., 703a
buthery and d., 922b
careless d., 290a
dark cold and empty d., 1006a
intellectual d., 687a
seat of d. void of light, 544a
Despair, almost about to d., 585b
begotten by d., 560a
beyond hope and d., 1005b
carriage comfort d., 802b
comfort and d., 294b
comfortless D., 445b
divine d., 648b
Doult brother devil to D., 806b
dying and in d., 743b
drive my own d., 874a
fiercer by d., 343b
d. from high uplifted, 543a
Giant D., 962b
gives comfort in d., 214b
hell's d., 849a
If German people d., 1012b
infinite wrath and d., 345b
law chance hath slain, 307b
mournful lean D., 468a
my ending is d., 297b
my only hope lies in d., 578a
ever d., 112b
no man of peace d., 1075b
of Pygmalion, 913b
racked with deep d., 543a
rash-embraced d., 233b
replace d. with opportunity, 1064a
reveals only folly and d., 1093a
seraphs might d., 555a
shall I wasting in d., 318a
shame d. her teachers, 614a
toils to d. reach, 897b
two-born of devotion, 773b
warder is, 841b
where d. let me sow hope, 1572a
white sustenance d., 812b
ye mighty and d., 568b
you with unpaid bill D., 572a
Despairful, dissolve damned d., 923b
Despairing songs lowest, 657a
Disairs, leaden-eyed d., 582b
through comfortless d., 201a
Deserandum, nil d., 190b
Desperate, beware of d. steps, 459b
by constant infidelity, 596b
by d. appliance relieved, 264b
diseases d. grown, 294b
marriage a d. thing, 317a
Desperate sea long wont to roam, 641b
slave to d. men, 508a
tempt not d. man, 245b
the joy, 511a
wisdom not to do d. things, 684b
Desperately, deceitful and d., 54b
Desperation, our policy against d., 593b
quiet d., 684a
Dispicable, wretched d. creature, 440b
Despis, a contrite heart thou wilt not d., 19b
capacity to d. himself, 867b
hold to one d. other, 41a
ignorant d. education, 143b
not thy mother, 539b
pity and d. him, 669b
what female heart gold d., 439b
Despised and dying king, 570a
and rejected of men, 33a
being unarmed be d., 1717a
day of small things, 58a
poor infirm d. old man, 278a
race, 752a
straight, 294b
thus the poor agent d., 265b
Despises, husband frae wife d., 455b
Despising, myself almost d., 594a
Despite, heaven's d., 489a
Despitefully, them which d. use you, 46b
Despoilers, not deputies but d., 507b
Despond, slough was D., 565b
Despondency and madness, 512a,
1075b
Despondently, sprouting d. at
gates, 1001b
Desponding view of present, 596b
Despot, country governed by d.,
432b
man once d. and slave, 596a
Despotism, cloud of barbarism
and d., 475b
degenerates into d., 549a
democracy passes into d., 95a
feeble engines of d., 475b
neither d. nor democracy, 482a
sea power never led to d., 997b
seeds of d. at doors, 669a
liberty in featherbed, 471b
where d. taken pure, 655a
Despots, security against d., 476b
Desert without cheese, 438b
Destined, his d. hour, 648b
Destinies, veiled D., 517b
Destiny, chosen d. his, 1058b
cloud of mortal d., 71b
day of d. is over, 555a
exercis influence, 804b
follow ideals reach d., 733a
hanging and wiving go by d.,
183b
heavenly d., 513a
man forges for himself, 1058b
manifest d., 679a, 685a
man's guiding d., 77b
not by material computation,
528b
obscure, 440a
of New England, 1058a
one country one d., 548b
reap a d., 1100b
reverend with d., 971b

Desire, prayer soul's sincere d.,
519a
pure and just d. of man, 178a
remold it nearer to d., 851a
satisfies the d. of every living
thing, 24a
second silence of d., 642b
shall fall, 92a
sick with d., 933a
so hillmen d. hills, 876a
that outruns delight, 775b
those who d. slavery, 646b
to a bottle of hay, 250a
to appear natural, 855b
to be immortal, 67b
to be irresistibly desired, 930a
to get on in world, 997a
to live again, 856a
to live beyond income, 765a
to think well of oneself, 1007b
train noble natures not to d.
more, 98a
under the elms, 1009a
unspoken d., 712a
vanquished by d., 68b
we may be better strangers,
249b
what I tasted of d., 947a
what we ought not to have, 146b
which of us has his d., 660a
with dead d. not die, 518b
without hope we live in d.,
150b
without knowledge or d., 73b
wonder and wild d., 667a
yearning in d., 645b
Desired and timely things, 834a
irresistibly d., 920a
more to be d. than gold, 17b
not one to be d., 643a
pitch which hurts and is d.,
382a
that which most d., 828b
who hath d. sea, 876a
Desires and Adorations, 571b
and dream and powers, 775a
and petitions of thy servants,
60b
be for what is good, 72a
cold when he d., 9b
covetous d. of the world, 61a
each of us d. worth, 198a
equally without d., 101a
grant all things your heart d.,
65b
have few d., 724a
hearts d. be with you, 247a
heat when he d., 9b
liberty doing what one d.,
61b
limited nature infinite d., 565b
love that so d., 730b
mastery of d., 805b
no calamity greater than lavish
d., 74b
painting gives form to d., 964b
priest d. philosopher d., 955b
religion falls in with d., 845b
reviving old d., 567a
sinful d. of the flesh, 61a
submitting things to d. of
mind, 207a
undaunted daughter of d., 854b
unworn with all d. known, 60b
weaned heart from low d., 178a
weight of chance d., 514b
Desireth not death of sinner, 59b
Desiring this man's art, 92a
Destiny, repose not d. of man, 797a
shady leaves of d., 554a
waits alike, 79a
wedding is d., 182b
with men for pieces plays, 650b
Determinate of emotional warmth, 794a
Destroy, abolish vice d. virtue, 393a
blade of grass, 917b
dothes life d., 409a
evil they set out to d., 1011a
fib or sophistication, 410b
for one grape vine d., 220a
free world, 1063a
natural resources, 848a
nor sword nor age d., 129a
not come to d. law, 403b
not to d. but fulfill, 40a
one to d. is murder, 598b
power of reasoning, 95a
power to tax not power to d., 758b
power to tax power to d., 485b
sought to d. institutions, 701a
surely not in wrath d., 690b
they shall not hurt nor d., 51a
thought would d. paradise, 459b
whom God wishes to d., 86a
winged life d., 488b
worns d. this body, 15b
Destroy, brain d. by thought, 459a
but not defeated, 1045b
by each other, 38a
by madness, 1085b
Carthage must be d., 107a
flower of kings and knights d., 175b
if men are d., 50b
last enemy d. is death, 53a
love without power d., 102b
nations are d. or flourish, 491b
poetry painting music d., 491a
the very ruins d., 145a
things violently d., 511a
were Tao and virtue not d., 158b
when once d., 449a
women d. by subtleties, 750b
Destroyer and preserver hear, 596b
death d. of worlds, 1055a
is my d., 1070a
Destroying, fighting still d., 371b
mankind worth d., 561b
not by d. but promoting, 455b
Destroys good book kills reason, 340a
outrage when man d. nature, 941b
peaceful township in sleep, 950b
saliva d. serpents, 135b
use d. beauty, 870a
Destruction, all other to d. draw, 505b
and barbarism victors, 979b
brought her dowry d., 78b
causes of d., 435b
creation serves as d., 101a
fight perhaps to d., 708b
fool's mouth is his d., 25a
for d. ice suffice, 957a
forces of nuclear d., 1074b
Destruction, give enemies means of our d., 76b
hell of nuclear d., 106b
I will be thy d., 55b
if d. be our lot, 655a
means of d. hitherto unknown, 905b
of life and happiness, 472b-473a
of natural integrity, 101b
of Nazi tyranny, 974b
tea so bold, 465b
tworld of not dreadful, 83a
gode goeth before d., 24b
saving world from d., 1058a
set him apart for d., 375a
shows activity of authorities, 653a
that wasteth at noonday, 20b
their going seemed utter d., 56b
thou turnest man to d., 20a
universe meets own d., 904b
way that leadeth to d., 41b
whose end is d., 54b
world deals d., 845a
world peace or world d., 901a
Destruction's, out of d. reach, 78b
Destructions, rescue my soul from their d., 18b
Destructive damnednable woman, 596b
slipping d. man, 583b
Desuetude, innocuous d., 771a
Detail, feel forces behind d., 787b
finding what d. to do without, 940b
frittered away by d., 659a
Detect, lose it in moment you d., 406a
Detection, traitors escape d., 912a
Detective, nothing but d. stories, 995b
Deter him from portrait, 910b
Deteriorating, shabby equipment d., 1005b
Determine, every thing has d. idea, 91a
Determination enough in mighty enterprises, 147b
esprit de corps and d., 959b
films better world, 854a
Determine, education will d. future life, 494a
men d. gods dispose, 911b
people seldom d. right, 489a
Determined and done, 444b
so long d. not to do it, 575b
to know beans, 685b
Determination, history abhors d., 1085b
Deterent of massive retaliatory power, 1000b
Deterst a siesta, 1043a
begin to d. him, 1071b
D. what you write, 418b
love offender d. offense, 572a
panegyric of king, 1011b
phrases I d., 866a
Sabbath day, 764b
Deterred first husband, 859b
Jim d. it, 902a
Dethroned benefic of reason, 605a
Destract, power to add or d., 685a
Destract will not suffer it, 426b
Deth of clubs pinned to bank, 76b
Deus ex machina, 106b
vult, 159b
Deutschland über alles, 596b
Devastation, slaughter pillage d., 932a
Devlop, men free to d. faculties, 83b
Development, great unital continuous d., 752b
in language d. in feeling, 107b
psychic d. of individual, 859b
with interrupted d. of man, 805a
Develop and enlarges organ, 475a
De Vere hath thou no tear, 642a
Deviates. Shadwell never d. into sense, 566a
Devotion to truth is multiplied, 97b
Device, banner with strange d., 61a
miracle of rare d., 544a
no work nor d. nor knowledge, 28b
that is our d., 598b
Devil, abashed the D. stood, 546a
an angel too, 865b
apology for D., 752b
a-walking the D. is gone, 533a
became woman, 598b
beggar will outride the D., 213b
bird or d., 645a
black as the d., 485b
brother d. to Despair, 806b
builds a chapel, 582a
can cite Scripture, 251b
come and Faustus damned, 213b
counteracts D. who is Death, 444b
damn thee black, 286a
did grin, 356b
drink and d. had done, 825a
eat with d. have long spon, 105a
enters prompter's box, 955a
envy of the d., 36b
every man God or D., 368b
fears a painted d., 265b
from d. does proceed, 484a
deceived by the d., 60b
give d. his due, 154a
go poor d., 457b
God and d. fighting, 708a
God sends meat D. sends cooks, 183a
had final say, 1069b
half d. half child, 985b
hath not arrow, 528a
having trouble with wife, 858b
he's a very d., 853a
how the d. they got there, 410b
if the d. dress her not, 269a
is a gentleman, 278b
is asleep, 855b
is ever God's ape, 179b
Jim having seen d., 701a
knows how to row, 525b
let the d. wear black, 265a
let us call thee d., 273b
looks less terrible, 850a
love a mischievous devil, 758b
man for himself for all, 185b
match for d., 1043a
must be in little jackdaw, 554a
Nazarite conjured d. the, 233a
needs go whom d. drive, 185a
not serve God if d. bid, 727a
old serpent called the D., 58a
ole d. sea, 1009a
renounce the d., 61a
resist the d., 585b
INDEX
Devil
Devil, sarcasm language of d.,
576a-b
seem saint when most play d.,
247a
shoved him kingdoms, 46b
speak truth and shame D., 181b
sugar o'er d. himself, 261b
take her, 53oa
take the hindmost, 316b
then was made d., 312a
to pay, 195b
walketh about as roaring lion,
57a
wry was the d. he was doing in
that gallery, 451b
whispered behind leaves, 875b
why d. have all good tunes,
475a
Lord usquebæ face the d., 495b
would build chapel, 175b
your father the d., 48b
Devil-and-all to pay, 195b
Devildoms of Spain, 652b
Devils and damned tobacco,
312b
excused his d. deeds, 545b
sky, 671a
this wisdom is d., 56b
Devilment, midst of so much d.,
905a
Devil's, got over D. back, 513b
had final say, 1065b
leavings, 419a
madness was, 933a
ture poet and of d. party, 487b
who cleft the D. foot, 504b
Devils, as many d. in Worms as
the, 180a
being offended, 273a
fight like d., 244a
heart place d. dwell in, 330a
in twists of road, 909a
Lord transformed them to d.,
152a
more d. than hell hold, 295b
seven and seventy d., 909a
to ourselves, 269a
wrote at liberty when of d.,
487b
Devils', one more d. triumph.
628b
Devil for thirty pence my death d.,
312b
laws for blood, 231b
wit write pen, 221b
Devised to keep strong in awe,
218a
who d. torment, 1007a
Deviseth, man's heart d. his way,
24b
Devoid of sense and motion, 946b
Devon, if Dons sight D., 865a
Devote himself to life, 959a
not to Death d., 548a
Devoting himself to duty, 369a
Devotion, afflicting charity and
d., 101a
despair twin-born of d., 772b
farewell my book and my d.,
185b
given man capable of d.,
770a
ignorance mother of d., 312a
increased d. to cause, 699a
last full measure of d., 699a
no concern with art, 754b
of patriot soldier, 752a
sweet look of d., 578a
to something afar. 572b
Devotion, unthinking d. to or-
ganization, 915b
Devotion's visage, 261b
Devotions, hide d. under indifference,
934b
I beheld your d., 50a
Devour entire hostile army, 921b
jaws of darkness do d. in, 225b
seeking whom he may d., 373a
we d. ourselves, 966b
which d. widows' houses, 45b
Devoured, great ones d. the small,
290b
Devourer, time d. of all things,
129a
Devouring, cormorant d. Time,
212a
green azures, 89gb
weak of strong, 766a
Devours, animal which d. own
kind, 471a
death d. lovely things, 1055b
Devoutly to be wished, 281b
Dew as the sun morning d., 372b
begotten drops of d., 16a
bespangling herb and tree, 350b
cool d. in little bill, 665b
daiidoll doth of d., 765b
delauche of d., 755a
fades like morning d., 1085b
fearfully o'ertrip the d.,
235a
ghastly d., 457a
gold and bramble d., 824b
honey-heavy d. of slumber,
254b
into a sea of, 820b
like d. on mountain, 540a
liquid d. of youth, 255b
meet morning d., 714a
night one blue d., 1065a
no d. on daisies and clover,
704a
not think we D., 791a
of thy birth, 2004
of you high eastern hill, 257a
of youth, 21b, 265b
on face of dead, 708a
pour sweet d. on his tongue,
674a
smell d. and rain, 535b
thaw and resolve into a d.,
237b
timely d. of sleep, 545b
vale which d. cumbers, 784b
was on the lawn, 974b
will rust them, 297b
womb of morning d., 200a
Dewdrop, lingering d., 517b
on perilous way, 579b
starlight and d., 728a
woman like a d., 661b
Dewdrops gathered in brickyard,
864a
seek some d. here, 293a
with showers and d. wet, 725b
Dewey feel discouraged, 791a
was the morning, 705a
Dew-pearled, hillside's d., 661b
Dews, fresh d. of night, 358a
of evening shun, 416a
of summer nights, 404a
silence fall like d., 900a
Dewy, from noon to d. eve,
345a
morn to d. night, 753a
shakes his d. wings, 954a
William D. Traner Reuben,
753b
Dewy-feathered sleep, 362a
Dexterous, acute inquisitive d.,
455a
Dhink, is d. necessary evil, 895b
Dhry, wet eye d. heart, 901a
Diable, noir comme le d., 485b
que d. allait-il faire dans cette
galerie, 551b
Diabolical, tree of d. knowledge,
480b
Diadem, caught without d.,
737a
of snow, 555b
Diadem and fagots, 608b
Diagrams, in midst of d. and,
equations, 950a
Dia, drew d. from his poke,
248a
finger that turns the d., 983a
laugh an hour by his d., 248b
not figures on d., 679a
ture as d. to sun, 335b
Diaet, Babylonish d., 524a
my Bay State d., 691a
purify d. of tribe, 1006b
Dialogue, wooden d. and sound.
308b
Dial's, many lines in d. center,
243a
Dials signs of leaking houses,
257b
Diamond cut diamond, 317b
Immortal d. is immortal d.,
804a
in the sky, 546a
lacks glitter of d., 992b
lases forever, 1007a
O D. thou little knowest the
mischief done, 804a
point of a d., 345a
rough d., 415b
sixty d. minutes, 556b
spots of d. form, 490b
Diamonds, crown not decked with
d., 215b
see sky all d., 852b
Dian, Temple of D., 1102b
Diana, burned temple of D.,
291a
of the Ephesians, 50a
Diana's foresters, 295b
Dian's, hangs on D. temple,
290a
Diapason closing full in Man.
370a
Diary, never travel without d.,
485b
of superfluous man, 687b
Dice, God plays d. with world.
950b
Hercules and Lichas play at d.,
212b
human bones, 562a
never abolish chance, 797a
Dickers', false as d. oathes, 265a
Dick the shepherd blows his nall.
202b
Dickens, what the d. his name is.
267a
Dicken thy master bought and
world, 500b
Dick's, Dirty D., 1060a
Dickybird why do you sit, 768b
Dicate of common sense, 420b
terms between old and new
world, 482a
what direction work must take.
1028a
Dicates of conscience, 495b
t of the heart, 405a
Dictator, German d., 420b
Dictators ride on tigers, 500a
Dictatorship as absolute as any
other, 974b

1274

INDEX
Differ, when doctors d., 497a
Difference, distinction without d., 434b
extent of d. no democracy, 655b
important, 726b
makes d. whose ox gored, 180a
night makes no d., 320a
of opinion divide, 325b
of opinion makes horse races, 743a
of religion breeds quarrels, 653a
taste in jokes, 690a
oh the d. to me, 5d
only in degree, 327a
sameness with d., 529a
that made all the d., 946b
the d. to him, 515c
they wear our clothes and what d. wear with a d., 659a
Differences among experts, 864b
not blind to d., 1074a
trivial and political, 450b
Differential drummer, 869b
forms and styles, 1028a
from being rash, 687b
from ordinary men, 740a
hatched o'er and hatched d., 689b
hog is d., 761a
integration, 1035b
like but oh how d., 515a
mob not ask better only d., 1729a
names after they are produced, 73a
said hundred d. ways, 1050a
schools in science, 1028a
something d. from either, 1002a
to d. minds, 604b
trees beautiful and d., 1728a
zeal for d. opinions, 480a
Differen is one star d., 538a
Differ, whatever d. from this is no democracy, 655b
Difficile, Latin was no more d., 5254a
Difflids facilius lucundus acerbus, 152b
Difficult and left untried, 481a
as easy as temperance d., 429b
Christian ideal d., 418a
criticism easy aart d., 959b
do immediately, 1105b
doing d. easily, 705b
dreams surely are d., 67a
even those d. to please, 587a
even things d. as rare, 594b
fashionation of what's d., 881a
d. in are friendly forces, 938b
judgment d., 88b, 277b
living up to it d., 658a
nothing so d. but may be found, 108b
of things known most d. 881b
Olympian is a d. foe, 52a
people d. to govern, 74b
poets must be d., 1007b
poetry d. to read, 667a
statesmanship d., 1012b
to flee from reality, 745b
to lay aside long-cherished love, 115a
too d. to think nobly, 458b
when you do it reluctantly,
Difficulties show what men are, 138a
Difficulties, willingness great d. not great, 177b
Difficulty and danger, 1091b
daunted by no d., 661a
deeply beaved, 795b
friend long sought with d. kept, 145a
govern tongues with d., 575b
in life is choice, 827a
makes d. his first business, 71b
most worth tackling, 700b
of what it is to be, 956b
Diffused knowledge immaterialize, 501b
Diluine dissolves d. dissipates, 582b
numbness d. my senses, 180b
Dig deep into actual, 800b
dreach trenches in beauty's field, 291b
forbear to d. dust enclosed here, 290b
gave and let me lie, 835b
them up again, 515a
Digest, edible wholesome to d., 791b
indwardly the Scriptures, 61a
more beliefs than can d., 811a
no more than able to d., 530a
of anarchist, 459a
some writers cannot d., 210a
something to d. 946a
Digested, few books to be, 205b
Digestion, give me good d. Lord, 105b
good on side of best d., 946a
good wait on appetite, 284b
prove in d. sour, 281a
sleep from pure d. bread, 946a
Digestions, unquiet meals make ill d., 218b
Digestes experiences as d. meats, 805b
Diggeth a pit, 26a
Diff. studied windows richly d., 336a
Dimified, better good down d., 988b	right to d. life, 665b
Dignity, joint sum d., 110b
Dignities, earthly d., 238b
Dignity and worth of person, 1104a
Dilacitate with d., 425a
contrary to d. built paper mill, 210b
in effort of patriarchs, 459b
in dilling field, 859a
fure with d., 110b
Negroes find new sense of d., 1084b
of high calling, 455b
of history, 597b, 596b
of man not some men, 1049b
of man still respected, 3688b
of person acknowledged, 684b
of truth lost with protesting, 200b
poet's d. and ease, 411a
proper d. and proportion, 142a
reach the d. of crimes, 475b
Washingtonian d., 758a
wear undeserved d., 853a
Digression, began a lang d., 499a
Digressions, eloquent d., 274b
sunshine of reading, 437b
digresesively, I said rather d., 656a
Dike, last d. of prevareation, 454a
Dilemma, horns of my d., 438a
Dilettante, no room for d., 938b
Dilettantes and pedants, 866b
Diligence, best of me is d., 277a
keep thy heart with all d., 32b
mother of good fortune, 197a
observe physician with same d., 958b
work out salvation with d., 80b
Diligent dispensation of pleasure, 590a
in his business, 25b
Diligently, teach them unto thy children, 10a
they d. practice it, 74a
Diller, a d. a dollar, 1997b
Dim, adazzle d., 659a
and joyless if not shared, 545b
behind d. unknown, 650a
desolation and d. night, 642a
estasy holds her life, 595b
forsake their temples d., 334a
in intense inane, 53a
religious light, 538a
spot which men call earth, 356a
sun in d. eclipse, 340b
time grows beautifully d., 923a
upward d., 714a
windows of the soul, 491a
Dim-discovered, ships d., 419b
worth of something, 669b
Dimension of final thing, 1066b
Dimensions, hath not a Jew d., 215b
Diminish, joys with age d., 669b
some races increase others d., 215b
Diminished, force in nature not d., 706b
hide your d. rays, 344b
stars hide their d. heads, 444b
to her cock, 279b
Diminishes, any man's death d. me, 508b
functional capacity, 472a
Dimension of original sin, 707b
without increase or d., 530b
Diminutions needs must be, 656a
Diminutive, lovely d., 1059a
Dimitri, long live D. Ivanovitch, 593b
Dimmed, glory of sun d., 819a
Dimmystic party ain't on speakin' terms, 650a
Dimness, elms fade into d., 715a
Dimpled cheeks to gaze upon, 1065b
Dimping, shallow streams run d., 311b
Din, cock with lively d., 334b
hear the merry d., 524b
of strife, 71b
when my d. done, 772a
Dine at journey's end, 891b
at ten sup at six d., 502b
going to d. with men, 944a
hang that jurymen d., 404b
to d. dress to call at d., 819a
when Noah sat down to d., 913a
with some men, 954a
Dined, I have d. today, 525b
on mince, 653a
upon cold meat, 375b
when Jefferson d. alone, 1074a
Diners-out from whom we guard spoons, 595a
Dining on following day, 748b
Ding-dong bell, 109g
Dine, d. a. d. d., 250b
Diningroom of d., 694a
Dinners, danced like d., 108b
Dingy, danced along d. days, 738b
Dining and dancing begin, 109a
Dinners, they thought of d., 451a
Dinkey Bird goes singing, 82ob
Dinner, after d. is after d.,

... among old soakers, 877a
better is a d. of herbs, 24b
breakfast d. lunch tea, 902a
good d. and feasting, 375b
in d. talk flinging to targent, 879b
lubricates business, 475b
Michelangelo for d., 753a
much depends on d., 562a
not a d. to ask a man to, 431a
seldom thinks more than of d., 562b
three hours’ march to d., 553b
to the d. bell, 561b
give ye to d., 1089a
write with no d., 109ob
Dinner’s, over glass when d. done, 684b
Dinners, true Amphiiony gives d., 561b
visits his d. not him, 361a
Dinosaurs, 553a
Dinosaur death-steps, 1076b
Dinotherium wandered by, 797a
Dinted, where snow lay d., 687b
Diogenes for d., 753a

director, dictate d. work must
take, 108a

great thing is what d., 639b

guide horse in d. it wants, 854a

in which education starts, 54b

deal of Time, 975b

d. of right line, 375b

which thou canst not see, 408b
Directions, by indirectness find d., 108b
to rode off in all d., 898a
Directs the storm, 393a, 413b
Diffring purpose of Greek woes, 105a
Din, full of d. cruelty, 281b
shapes of death, 721a
Dirge, by forms unseen d. sung,

433a
for her doubtly dead, 438b
in marriage, 237a

of dying year, 558b

Dirt, bequeath me to d., 701a
eats in the line, 1026b

hairs or straws or, 410b
if d. was trumps, 553b

loss of wealth loss of d., 128a

painting child of d., 411a
Dirty, all d. and wet, 591a
at his d. work again, 410b
British coater, 947a
business, 788b
Dick’s and Sloppy Joe’s, 1060a
for all ‘is d.’ ide, 873a
tobacco a d. weed, 1037a
washed d. linen at home, 504a
work again, 410b
work at crossroads, 109b
Dis-aliter visum, 118b
Disabilities accompany your country, 250a
Disbanded, by himself abused or d., 405a
Disaffection, nonconformity mark of d., 412a
Disagree, doctors d., 407a
in faith and hope world d., 498b
share rights with those who d., 1025a
Disagreeable, such a d. man, 788a
tells d. truth boldly, 498b
Disagreements, scholarship record of d., 864b
Disappeared, sun would have d., 511a
with finality of pigeon, 998a
Disappoint continent, 725b
not d. hoping soul, 497b
that I may not d. myself, 658b
Disappointed, fury of d. woman, 385a
he shall never be d. 479b
in monkey, 764a
tide, 738b
 unhoused d. unaneled, 259b
Disappointment, boredom and d., in 404a

great as ourselves, 679a
lay down newspaper with d., 555b
mathematics commence in d., 861a
Disappointments, too familiar with d., 634b
Disappoints, man appoints God d., 170b
Disapprove of what you say, 418a
Disarmament is essential, 797b

Disarray, on d. lays wing, 917b
Disaster clouded Union cause, 752a
evil gains equivalent of d., 67b

exaltation from d. and ruin, 910b
laugh at all d., 627b
no greater than d. greed, 74b

noble spirit raises itself in d., 464b
nuclear d. engulf all, 1073b
occasions not causes of d., 847a

triumph and d., 77a
unmerciful d., 643a
Disasters, day’s d. in morning face, 448b
make guilty of our d., 277a
middle station fewest d., 958b
weary with d., 284b
Disastrous beating of wings, 905b
born to d. end, 201a
spake of d. chances, 272b

twilight sheds, 342b
Discreetly, business fares d., 505b
Disbanded, funeral done and d., 1069b
Disbelief in great men, 577a
suspension of d., 730a
then skeptism when d. 699b
Disbranch, siver and d., 279a
Disburdened of my gear, 1079b
Discreditable knowledge, 101b
Disdained, welcome d. home d.,
faith, 397a
Discern, as I can now d., 680b
infinite passion, 683a

innocence of neighbors, 683b
what can we d. 301a
with this clear eye, 680b
Discerner of the thoughts, 55b
Discerning, gives genius better d.,
to a d. eye, 753b
Discharge, no d. in war, 82b
856b
to die a debt we must d., 321b
Discharged, at once indebted and d., 544b
debt d. through eternity, 478a

with greater ease, 321b
Discharging less than tenth, 268b
Disciple not above master, 42a
true teachers of d., 429a
Disciples, gave bread to d., 44b
threatening against d., 45b
Discipline, care of d. is love, 37a
desire of d., 37a
in military unit, 959a
liberty a beloved d., 1067b
organization and d. of war, 177a
rising or falling d. one, 1066a
soul of army, 480b
Disciplined and limber, 1056a
by peace, 1073b
infection, 50lb
Disciplines, I know d. of wars, 244a
Disclose, merits to d., 441a
not d. essence of phenomena, 984a
Disclosed, before buttons be d., 285b
Disclosures, press lives by d., 109g
Discobolus standeth face to wall,

Discomforts accompany my being blind, 578a
INDEX

Disconsolate, at gate of Eden d.,

Dis consistency, only two ways of d.

truth, 207a

Discovering, flute in dying notes d.,

790a

Discovered, fresh perfection, 550b

Discovery, errors portals of d.,

968b
gave ungrudgingly of d., 904a

if European d. delayed, 997b

in completing one d., 962a

joy of sudden d., 960a

mistaking paradox for d., 996b

reality brings d., 960a
terra firma of accomplished d.,

949b

Discredit what they do not excel in,

too, 411b

Discreet, virtuousest d. best,

947a

Discreetly blotted, 955a

entered into reverently d.,

advisedly, 61a

Discretion, better part of valor d.,

414b

Drunkenship seputation of his d.

169a

fair woman without d., 24a

in man not too young, 131b

inform their d., 452b

philosophy nothing but d., 317a

should be thrown aside, 102a

to the young man knowledge

and d., 23a

Discriminate between important and insignificant,

499a

Discriminating, keen d. sight,

506b

Discrimination, art d. and selection,

790b

exactness and d., 451a

lack of d., 955a

sophisticated modes of d.,

967a

Discrowned, crowned and d., 895a

Discuss freely settle question, 938a

Discussing duty to God, 700b

Discussion, free political d.,

865a

open mind free d., 912b

policy settled by free d.,

948b

Disdain, for me to it, 572b

give me more love or more

327a

Lady D., 445b

to be instruments, 485a

Disdained, one feeling d.,

572b

Disdainful smile, 460a

Disdainfully, think not d. of

death, 145a

Disdaining littlenesses, 95b

Disdains all things above his

reach, 315b

culture not live by d., 796a

Disease, against d. of writing pre

cautions, 154a

as physician observes d.,

508a

bad rhyming a d., 412b

brought on by boredom, 1056a

called lack of money, 191a

consciousness d., 868b

cure d. kill patient, 200a

cured yesterday of my d.,

567b

favor bestowed upon d.,

477a

gain strength by delays, 289a

interest in d. interest in life,

937b

life is an incurable d.,

358a

long d. my life, 410b

Disease, medicine has to examine

d., 136a-137b

medicine more harmful than d.,

108b

meet d. at first stage, 133b

of evil conscience, 51b

of modern life, 714a

of not listening, 241b

of old men average, 514a

old age only d., 607a

or sorrows strike him, 868b

perfect d. rare, 565a

physician hath favorite d.,

437b

presume d. curable, 564b

quarrel sedition, 982a

remedies analyzers of d.,

568a

remedies worse than d.,

235b

remedy too strong for d.,

53a

shapes of foul d., 651a

specialists in mental d.,

972a

success our national d.,

792b

d. is incurable, 241b

pretend to know is a d.,

758a

tyranny poverty d. war, 1275b

tyranny's d., 78a

victims of d., 959b

wine cause of d., 589a

writing a contagious d.,

154b

Diseased, man d. animal, 865b

minister to mind d.,

568a

nature breaks forth, 955b

of own beauty mind d.,

577a

words are physicians of mind

d., 78a

Diseases desperate grown, 584b

of physical frame, 614a

poverty most deadly of d.,

1003a

Disembodied emotion nonentity,

794a

Disenthrall ourselves save country,

658b

Disfigure, in a moment so d. us,

350a

Disfranchised, in literature not d.,

956b

Disgrace and ignominy of natures,

330b-350a

impatient of d., 568a

d. in d. with fortune and men's

eyes, 491b

might as well be d. to be poor,

854a

not without d. associated, 681a

peace with d., 107b

to be vice-president, 855a

when in d. with fortune, 291b

Disgraced, dies rich dies d.,

795b

Disgraces, labor d. no man, 717b

Disgruntled, not d. but far from

grunted, 956b

Dispute, cherishing enemy in d.,

456a

fair nature with rage, 243b

no d. can conceal love, 355a

pantheism atheist in d.,

858b

profession is to d., 178b

to go naked best d.,

391b

virtues but vices d. in d.,

532a

Disguises, gods go in various d.,

66b

troublesome d. we wear, 548a

Disgust, achievement birth of d.,

791b

carry work without d.,

791b

without exist where hunger is,

844b

Disgusting instead of persuading,

47b

Dish, as man wipeth a d., 14a
Dish, butter in a lordly d., 11a chameleon's d., 263a
dainty d., 104b
feast of joy a d. of pain, 204b
fit for gods, 254b
nor serve him in d., 901b
of meat too good, 326b
other men serving d., 899a
ran away with spoon, 1054a
thirty-two tons one d., 482a
woman a d. for the gods, 289a
Dishes, homemade d., 528b
shalt not wash d., 1095a
Dishonest, man assumed to be d., 1093a
not d. because in debt, 771a
dishonor, by honor and d., 55b
fears d. worse than death, 112b
honor rooted in d., 625b
no point halt at second place, 111a
vessel unto d., 51a
ways to d. Sabbath, 761b
will not trouble me, 84a
dishonorable graves, 225b
dishonorably, to speak d. is pardonable, 82a
dishonored fragments of Union, 547a
shroud, 1002a
disecti membra poetae, 120a
dissillusion, one d. mankind, 976b
disingenuousness of years, 596b
disinherited, city's d., 827b
disinheritance, dam'd countenance, 481b
disinterested as being who made him, 468a
commence between equals, 488b
ever endeavor to learn, 715b
intellectual curiosity, 941b
disinterestedness, self-interest
plays d., 355a
Disjoin remorse from power, 204a
dislike, hesitate d., 411a
same things is friendship, 115b
disliked, each day two things d., 523a
person who d. gray, 961b
dises, culture not live by, 796a
dislocate language into meaning, 1027b
dismal, at d. treatise roose, 286b
headache, 976b
science, 576a
tidings when he frowned, 440b
universal hiss, 548a
Waterloo d. plain, 599a
dismay, neither shape or danger d., 515a
nothing you d., 1099a
old d., 1075b
dismayed her crew, 792a
live laugh nor be d., 896b
neither be d., 10b
ran d. away, 283a
was there man d., 652a
dismember or overthrow it, 657a
whirl asunder and d. me, 255b
Dismembered poet, 120a
Dismis'sed, at length d. from thee, 523a
Dismount, rides tiger afraid to d., 906a
Disobedience, discontent disorder 1d., 452a
of man's first d., 341b
Disobedient, even if d. I shall follow, 1095b
Disorder, all prodigality and d., 457b
you desire d. disobedience, 452a
domestic d., 383a
great is order, 956a
order and d., 419a
sweet d. in the dress, 320a
violent order, 956a
Disorderen, men d. like you, 453a
Disorders, all ruinous d., 277a
medicine for mental d., 1045b
Disputch in putting end to it, 99b
the soul of business, 415b
Disputch, sooner d. the better, 775a
Disputchful looks, 346a
Dispute long tongue all d., 1080a
mist d. when woman appears, 401b
Dispelling, gleams through fog without d., 402b
Dispensary, analogy a d., 1045d
Dispensation of pleasure, 550a
Dispense with necessities, 654a
with trifles, 487a
Diminishing equality, 94b
Disperse, by spreading d. to naught, 214a
Dispersed, Scots d. over whole earth, 209a
Dispersed, fainting d. race, 715b
Display, electrical d. of God, 1002a
extended to d. its patterns, 78a
ridiculous d., 501b
Displayed, flower d. doth fall, 254a
glory of world d., 898b
Displeasing, misfortune of our friends not d., 515b
Dispoged, tips to it when d., 670b
Dispone, men determine gods d., 311b
unsearchable d., 530a
Dispoyed, tyrant has d. of foreign enemies, 95a
Dispoyer of other men's stuff, 191b
Dispoyes, man proposes God d., 170a
Disposition, antic d., 260a
horribly to shake our d., 259a
I know d. of women, 109a
patronizing d., 689a
to be pleased, 432a
truant d., 258a
unfriendly d. towards U.S., 491a
Dispositions, praise depends on d., 515b
Dispossessed, his little heart d., 799a
Dispraise, no d. or blame, 550a
thing you desire to buy, 260a
enraged at no small praise, 548b
Dispraises, praising most d., 411a
Disprized, pangs of d. love, 268a
Disputable, dispute upon everything d., 810b
Disputand pruritus ecclesiарum scabies, 501a
Disputants like sportsmen, 413a
put me in mind of skuttle fish, 893a
Disputation, feeling d., 295b
run in debt by d., 522a
Disputation, too exacting d., 555a
Disputations, doubtful d., 515b
Dispute confute change hands, 353a
it like a man, 285b
my right none to d., 457b
scholars d. and case still before courts, 193a
'twixt Tweedledum and Tweedledee, 415a
upon everything disputable, 381a
Disputed barricade, 1006b
Disputed, equal justice in private d., 89b
Disputing, itch of d., 501a
warmer way of d., 195a
Disquoted, never to be d., 321a
they are d. in vain, 18b-19a
why art thou d. in me, 19a
Disquieting, drums continuous d., 876b
Disquietly, follow d. to our graves, 277a
Disquiets, almighty time d., 83a
Disregard, atones for later d., 988b
Disrespectfully, speak d. of equator, 528b
Disruption, noise d. of thought, 584a
Dissatisfaction with world, 865a
Dissatisfied, I am troubled I'm d., 996b
not one is d., 700b
Socrates d., 619b
with what I learn, 986b
Dissatisfy, what d. in American civilization, 716b
Dissect, creatures you d., 406a
Dissensions, learn anatomy from d., 518b
Dissolved, right to d. your love, 491a
Dissiminating their circumference, 757a
Dissension, in d. never judge, 86a
Dissent, disidence of d., 453a
few days I should d., 398b
orthodoxy chokes d., 912a
voices d., 1056a
Dissenting, passed without one d. colony, 468a
Dissiwer my soul from the soul, 644a
sacred hair d., 404b
Dissolved discordant belligerent, 547a
Dissidence of dissent, 453a
Dissimilation innate in women, 565a
love without d., 51a
playing the knife and d., 375a
without d. no business, 415b
Dispirates to re-create, 528b
to shining either, 602b
Disposition without pleasure, 466a
Disassociate language from science, 474b
Disassociation of sensibility, 1007b
Dissolute, caldron of d. loves, 1458b
damned despairful, 932b
Dissolutely spent Tuesday morning, 237b
Dissolution, anguish not often in d., 565a
community in d., 912a
keep these limbs from d., 506b
INDEX

Divine

Diverse, strong and heart, 1041, 1041

Diverse or improvement of country, 394

Walking ‘tis a country, 392

Diversity, universal quality is d., 1090

World safe for d., 1074

Diventer of sadness, 580a

Divest, deprive or d. posternity, 449a

Divide and rule, 150b

Biped class, 59b

Distinguish and d., 590a

Et impera, 190b

Great scramble and big d., 78a

Life from death, 64a

Mountains d. us, 590a

Liver d. upon opinion, 392b

Not d. Sunday from week, 255b

Sense from thought d., 368a

Therefore doth heaven d., 24a

Thin partitions their bounds d., 386a

Two almost d. the kind, 406b

Two loving hearts d., 806b

Words d. and rend, 779a

Divided an inheritance with him, 46b

Duty, 275a

Fair d. excellence, 236a

Gaul d. into three parts, 112a

Have they not d. the prey, 112a

House d. against itself, 45a

In death they were not d., 152b

Mankind into parties, 480a

Why kingdom is d., 55a

We fall, 500a

With but half a heart, 521b

Dividends, literature pays d., 770b

Dividing assunder of soul and spirit, 55b

By d. we fall, 45b

Lover and lover, 773a

Your sweet d. threat, 57a

Divina natura dedit agros, 20gb

Divinity, criticism rod of d., 879a

Divine, against thy D. Majesty, 61a

Ask save man d., 580a

All things by law d., 590a

And terrible radiance, 599a

Ardor d., 715b

Ask a drink d., 305a

Athena d. city, 79b

Bird of Zeus, 53b

Comfortable words, 659a

Countenance d. shine forth, 490b

Despair, 64b

Discontent, 591b

Discovery of d. truths, 397b

Drink d., 305a

Event, 56a

Fear of some d. powers, 512a

Fellowship d., 580a

God the Father a school d., 412a

Good amiable or sweet, 548a

Hand that made us d., 599a

Heavy but no less d., 581b

How d. a thing woman, 514b

Human face d., 344a

Human form d., 47a, 49b

I myself more d., 563a

Idea which each represents, 606a

Ideas below, 60a

Illusion, 716b

1281
Doctors, if d. had more Christi
anity, 89b
d. know hopeless case, 105a
d. disagree, 47a
Doctrinaire logic, 102b
Doctrine, all the winds of d., 44b
every wind of d., 44b
from women’s eyes this d., 222a
go for refuge to D., 80b
hidden under strange verses, 160a
involving pernicious conse-
quences, 678a
little difference in d., 451a
not for d. but music, 403a
of pathological generation, 710b
of separate but equal, 1012a
of strenuous life, 874a
or practice or interpretation,
143a
peculiar d., 68a
per. Almighty d. orthodox, 352a
so illogical and dull, 976b
that each select one, 571a
yesterday fact today d., 1091a
Doctrines, makes d. plain and
235a
Documents, historian wants d.,
795b
Dodge, gracefully d. bore, 818b
Dodge, artful D., 55a
Doer, a fellow d., 1088b
Doer, speaker of words and d.
of deeds, 63b
doisers of the word, 56b
to agree d. on, 217a
Does, dogged as d. it, 679a
he who can d., 865b
sees it and d. it, 864a
Doeth, what thine right hand d.,
46b
whatsoever he d. shall prosper,
16b
Doff it for shame, 258a
Doffed, lightly d. hat, 866a
Dog, Almighty gave d., 51b
than his, 674a
beware of d., 150a
biggest d. has been pump, 790b
bites man not news, 808b
Billaway a d.
Body my good bright d., 1078a
breed maggots in dead d., 268b
broodin’ over bein’ a d., 511a
cat d. pipe or two, 855a
circumcis’d, 676b
condemns himself to favor,
845b
cutthroat d., 234a
did nothing in nighttime, 850a
dies like a d., 668b
difference between d. and man,
766a
door what d. on wrong side
of, 1026b
drunken d. ragged head, 534a
easy house like stray d., 756a
every d. his day, 691a
faithful d. bear him company,
766a
fetch poor d. a bone, 1068a
gingham d. went Bowwow,
83b
grimp’ing d.’s, 83b
hair of d. that bit us, 184b
hath a day, 184b
have his day, 266a, 561a
heart to d. to tear, 877a
Dog, hold-fast the only d., 243b
I am his Highness’ d., 412b
in grave like old d., 1071a
in life firmest friend, 554b
in the main, 763a
is thy servant a d., 139b
it was that died, 448b
jumps over lazy d., 1101a
let no d. bark, 931b
like d. hunts in dreams, 647a
little d. laughed, 1094a
living d. better than dead lion,
268
looking for place to sleep, 1067b
make starving d. prosperous,
768b
ne’er bites d., 808b
mine enemy’s d., 880a
my little d. Fala, 975b
O d. my God, 1068a
offers drowning d. drink, 324a
old d. Tray, 537b
old wife old d. ready money,
441b
poor d. Tray, 535b
rather be d. and bay the moon,
237a
reform taking bone from d.,
893a
returneth to his vomit, 268a
since I am a d. beware, 254a
so poor he could not keep a d.,
147b
starved at master’s gate, 490a
starving d. behind, 953a
stronger d. can be on top, 905a
suspicion of buried bone, 790b
this d. my d., 290b
thou calledst me d., 234a
to gain private ends, 449b
to this d. praise, 617b
tossed d. that worried cat, 1095b
toy d. covered with dust, 820b
truth’s a d. must to kennel,
277b
turned to his own vomit, 577a
whose d. are you, 412b
why should a d. have life, 280b
will have his day, 866a
woman or d., 676a
wound of bat tongue of d., 285a
Dogged as does it, 679a
strength, 894b
strong d. unenlightened, 712b
Doggedly, set himself d. to it,
108b
Doglike, on bended arm d., 78b
Dogma, Bible literature not d.,
867b
Dogmas of past inadequate, 668b
Dogmatism, greater ignorance
greater d., 817a
puppism at full growth, 610b
Dogmatisms, narrow d., 795a
Dog, more deadly than mad d.,
tooth, 818b
walking, 450b
Dogs, all the d. in town, 1093a
as many d. there be, 448b
careful of breed of d., 581a
crowing of cocks and barking of
d., 752a
dancing d. and bears, 906a
dog to bark and bite, 596a
display reluctance, 1051b
drink running at the Nile, 129b
eat of crumbs, 438
fought d. killed cats, 662b
Dogs, hark do d. bark, 1097b
hates children and d., 951b
Inquisition, 654b
let slip d. of war, 255a
lies with d. riseth with fleas,
524b
little d. and all, 797a
mad d. and Englishmen, 1043a
manner I admire d., 586a
not live as d. in manger, 797a
pedigree of cattle d., 682b
rain cats and d., 391a
shall eat Jerebel, 13b
shame the gray head, 64g
sleeping d. lie, 679a
straw d., 73b
throw physic to the d., 286b
which hath deeper mouth, 214a
Dogs’, puppy d. tails, 1096b
Dog-star rages, 410a
Doing, being not d., 1066a
to cease think about d., 540a
difficult easiest, 706b
one good of professions which
is full, 682b
impossible genius, 706b
is another thing, 196b
it all takes d. and I do, 800a
joy’s soul lies in d., 267b
learn by d., 97b
manners happy ways of d., 608b
miserable d. or sultering, 324a
secure friends by d. favors, 903a
strain of the d., 749b
the great god Pan, 619a
up and d., 620b
Doings, amend your ways and
your d., 43a
broadcast d. of day night, 699b
child known by his d., 25a
of mankind subject of my book,
195a
something in d. of man, 696b
Dolabella’s Cleopatra, 567b
Dolce far niente, 140b
vita, 162a
Dolce happy man is his d., 182b
happy man happy d., 182b
unequal laws, 686a
weighing delight and, 257a
Doleful, chants d. hymn, 257a
dolls, 181b, 184b
shades, 941b
Doll, once had sweet little d., 691a
Dollar, a illar a d., 1097b
atmily d., 550b
broken never clear again, 688a
Dollars, hours and minutes d. and
cents, 432b
million d. timorous, 1017b
silver d., not distributed as
gifts, 771a
Dolores, splendid and sterile D.,
773b
Dolphins, like his delights were d.,
228a
Dolphins, mermaid on d. back,
228a
Dolphins, trident and d., 954a
Boils, three greatest d., 549a
Dolphins, such d. France con-
quered, 720b
Done, fired Ephesian d., 331a
of many-colored glass, 672a
art of thought upon soul, 559b
of vast sepulcher, 569b
orchard for d. a d., 735b
rounded Peter’s dome, 60a
stately pleasure d. 525b
**INDEX**

**Down**

**Drawing-down of blinds.**

**Drawn in pearly monotones.**

**Linked sweetness long d. out.**

**Never curtain d.,**

**Never d. breath of life.**

**Wine of life is d.,**

**With team of reals,**

**Yet were they d. swords,**

**Draws.**

**Beauty d. with single hair.**

**Lightly d. its breath.**

**Drawhorse.**

**Great gray d.,**

**Dread abide.**

**And fear of kings.**

**Back from the d. fray.**

**Close eyes with holy d.**

**Empire chaos.**

**Fifty above, g7b**

**Grave as little as bed.**

**Inferno.**

**Innocence has nothing to d.,**

**Jove's d. damors.**

**Naught's d. to, g85b**

**Nothing more d. and shameless.**

**Of mother-in-law.**

**Of something after death,**

**Of tomorrow.**

**Preach ideal d. realization,**

**Two fates of d. death,**

**Walk in fear and d.,**

**What d. grasp,**

**Whence this secret d.,**

**Dreadeth, burnt child fire d.,**

**Breadful, acting of d. thing,**

**Called thee mighty and d.**

**Day, g98a**

**Deed of d. note,**

**Done a thousand d. things,**

**Endured something more d.**

**Gathers samphire d. trade,**

**Hot weather,**

**Knowledge of truth,**

**Lion among ladies d.**

**Loud roared d. thunder,**

**No witness so d.**

**Noise of water,**

**Note of preparation,**

**Nothing so d. that philosopher**

**isn't saying it,**

**Past,**

**Pleasing d. thought,**

**Praecise silence that d. bell,**

**Summit of the cliff,**

**Dreadful, e'en fools,**

**Dream, Adam's d., g58b**

**All night without stir,**

**All we see or d., g64a**

**Anguish wriiter.**

**Awakened from d. of life,**

**Behind a, g95b**

**Behold it was a d., g66a**

**Beholding shape of d.,**

**Beneath tamarind tree,**

**Bonds were brittle,**

**But I love them still,**

**Closes within d., g80b**

**Deep d. of peace,**

**Disturb not her d., g59b**

**Dreamer making d. true,**

**Each age d. that is dying,**

**Every d. we thought lost,**

**Eye hath not heard what my d. was,**

**230b**

**Drawn faces of Negro children.**

**Loungers of Empire d., g8g9b**

**Dra~nless shower of light, g85a**

**Draws, it d. your purse, g4g4a**

**Opiate to d., g58a**

**Drake and Shakespeare, 1071b**

**He's in his hammock, g8g5b**

**Let me lie down with d., g85b**

**Drats, ducks and d. with shil-lings,**

**Drama, single d. of heaven, 75gb**

**Drama, close d. with the day,**

**Of plastic act, g64b**

**Only develop in civilization,**

**Whether damned or not, g4g1a**

**Writing is d. or nothing, g9gb**

**Dramatic criticism, 1074a**

**Writing as good as it is d., g9gb**

**Dramatist, Sherard Blaw the d.,**

**This more liberties, 800a**

**Dramatists, Shakespeare first of d., g4gb**

**Dramatize it dramatize it, 800a**

**Drang, Sturm und D., 484b**

**Duck at every vine, 108gb**

**And at d. precious words, 75gb**

**Our liquor straight, 1050a**

**Pint of English ale, g919a**

**Rich d. too much, 1054a**

**Without thirst, g6ggb**

**Drapery, one that wraps of d.**

**Couch, 574b**

**Draught, fee doctor for nauseous d., g75a**

**Of life, 759a**

**Of vintage, g58a**

**One d. above heat, g51b**

**Draughts, shallow d., g503b**

**Draw, able to d. with their feet,**

**Other all to destruction d., g95**

**As love with thread, 512b**

**Begun to d. to our end,**

**75a bow ride and speak truth,**

**Chair up close to edge,**

**1097a close his eyes and d. curtain,**

**252c evils d. men together, g8b**

**From one mother both d.**

**Breath, 75b**

**From others lesson,**

**Inward quality after,**

**Line where God has not,**

**Living faces from marble,**

**119a my songs d. Daphnis home,**

**116b new mischief on,**

**g75a not d. out more than already**

**Already, 80g9b**

**Out levithan with a hook,**

**16b powers into higher classes,**

**74f right here a picture,**

**757b salary before spending,**

**886b thy breath in pain,**

**866b up the paper lawyers,**

**80gb you with single hair,**

**132a Drawers, chest of d. by day,**

**450a of water,**

**Shirttails Into D., 1095b**

**Draweth out thread of his verbos-**

**ity, 222a**

**Drawing down of blinds,**

**From no less kindled earth,**

**55ga no unnecessary lines,**

**900b nothing up,**

**g58a**

**cried outward, 1109b**

**Hallucinate.**

**229d**

**Draw, world turned upside d.,**

**310b you will meet'em on way d., g91a**

**Down-gyved to his ankle, g26b**

**Down street, household in D., g95b**

**Down's, sea d. edge, 775a**

**Downs, all in the D., g40a**

**Downsitting, thou knowest my d.,**

**29g**

**Downstairs, habit coaxed d., 762a**

**Kick you d., 745b**

**Threw him d., 1094b**

**Why kick me d., g91b**

**Downstream, upstream and d.**

**Alien, 43a**

**Downward beat thy wings,**

**115b face d. in sun, 1028b**

**Thoughts always d. bent, g54a**

**To darkness, g95a**

**Voices of duty call,**

**756b Downwards, look no way but d.,**

**g56a**

**Downy, shake off this d. sleep,**

**234a**

**Downy, brought her d. destruk-**

**tion, 7gb**

**Doxy, heterodoxo another man's d.,**

**419a orthodoxy is my d., g419a, 577ga**

**Doze, docent doesn't d., 1040b**

**Student doesn't d., 1040b**

**Doesn.7 kills seven d. Scors, 25gga**

**Doesn. making gods by d., g90a**

**Reckons up by . . . 776gga**

**Drab, ditch-delivered by a d.,**

**g28a**

**Drachenfels, crag of D., g55gb**

**Draghmas, buy repentance at ten thousand d., g99a**

**Draft, corner d. fluttered flame,**

**1013a**

**Drailed, no loophole in case d.,**

**g54a**

**Drag Atlantic for whales,**

**760a slow d. of days, 8gb**

**The slow barge, 425ggb**

**Truck along the road,**

**56ggb Zeal from heaven to earth,**

**66gb Dragging themselves through negro streets,**

**1081b**

**Dragon, before he killed d., g91a**

**Between d. and wrath,**

**277a dare d. in his den,**

**571b great d. was cast out,**

**g75a Michael fought against d., g58a**

**O to be a d., g97a**

**Saint George that wagoned d.,**

**256a that is in the sea,**

**3iga world, g56a**

**Young lion and the d., g8ob**

**Dragonflies draw flame,**

**80gb Dragonfly on the river,**

**619a Dragonish, cloud that's d., g8gb**

**Dragon's, hook baited with d.**

**Call, 532a**

**Teeth, 1053a**

**Dragons, brother to d., g64a**

**Habitation of d., g52a**

**Drags at each remove,**

**447b belleys and d. in wind,**

**882a its slow length along,**

**403b verity d. me to ground,**

**456a Drain, leave by town d., g8y7b**

**Of eternity,**

**415a Drainage, bad criticism as serious**

**As careless d., g916b**

**Drained cup of Lethe,**

**110gb**

**1286**
Dream, first d. that comes, 812a
fly forgotten as a d., 97a
ghost fled like d., 118b
glory and freshness of a d., 513a
glory and the d., 513b
grandeur is a d., 458a
Hanging Gardens a d., 933b
happiness ceases like d., 345b
hidden door of soil, 938a
hope a waking d., 97a
hope beyond shadow of d., 580b
horrid dreams, 598a
how d. place without us, 1080a
how I'll d. fast asleep, 698a
hunger despite d., 1090b
iridescent d., 745b
is a theater, 556a
keep d. or grave apart, 617b
let no man d., 654a
life an empty d., 402a
life as like dreams sky, 870a
life but empty d., 680b
life d. in night, 878b
life is a d., 190b, 958b
life not d. so dark, 979b
like shadow like a d., 66a
love's young d 542a
mankind is d. of a shadow, 79b
might be all we d. of, 598b
morbidly d. before, 842a
nor Homer nods but we, 402b
not all a d., 559a
not at all day long, 691a
nothing happens unless first d., 945b
of battled fields, 520a
of home, 917a
of Jeannie, 727b
of joy all but in vain, 171a
of spring, 587b
of things that were, 555b
of untriangulated stars, 89b
old men shall d. dreams, 585b
old men's d., 858b
one man with d. conquer, 807a
opera so they can d., 870a
out of misty d., 890a
past the wit of man, 253a
past vanished like d., 177b-a
patriot d., 849a
phantasma or hideous d., 254a
poet's d., 513b
President had d., 699a
republic is a d., 946b
salesman got to d., 1071b
short as any d., 228b
sight to d. of not tell, 524a
slightly as a d., 453b
sits as new-risen from d., 215b
sleep not d. not, 685b
somnambulist of vanished d.,
599a
story and moving d., 807b
summer d. beneath tree, 641b
sweet d. when trick's over, 947a
taught me this wisdom, 325b
that I forget, 774b
that is coming to birth, 807b
that it fades from kiss to kiss, 880b
theater, 936a
two who d. by day, 693a
to sleep perchance to d., 261b
too is from Zeus, 62b
translators between d. and reality, 998b

Dream unseen unsought, 998b
vision in higher d., 1063b
vision or waking d., 589a
wasted in a d., 95b
we live as we d. alone, 842b
with d. of meet death with, 666b
within d., 641a
You are crossing Channel, 767b
youthful poets d., 553a
Dreamcrossed twilight, 1004a
Dreamed Greece might be free, 586b
and be and behold a ladder, 7a
dwell in marble halls, 586b
life was beauty, 680a
never d. wrong triumph, 688b
of in any philosophy, 1012b
of your philosophy, 260a
of toasted cheese, 842a
past never past redeeming, 1076b
saw what men d. of seeing, 859a
Dreamer, beautiful d., 728a
behold this d. cometh, 7b
making dream come true, 968a
of dreams, 10b, 753a
scene actor prompter, 996a
Dreamers of dreams, 807a
soldiers are d., 599b
Dreamful case, 813b
Dreaming, butterfly d. I am a
man, 101a
demon's that is d., 643a
dreams no mortal dared, 643a
eyes of wonder, 744b
false or honest d., 1078b
I was a butterfly, 101a
lives and souls d. d., 680a
my excuse for d., 1021b
of joys of night, 486a
on both, 471a
on things to come, 258b
pool, 961a
spirits, 714a
Dreamless, deep and d. sleep,
752a
Dreamlike trade of blood, 586b
Dreams abuse cumbered sleep,
89a
advances in direction of d.,
689b
all my nightly d., 642a
arise from d. of thee, 570a
at length deceive 'em, 987b
before we like land of d., 714b
being poor have only d., 880b
blustful d. of long ago, 7782
books each a world, 515b
broder with d. of, 878b
communicateth with d., 829a
desires d. and powers, 775a
doubtful d. of, 777a
dream horrid d., 685a
dreamer of d., 10b, 753a
dying of d. of his Argos, 110b
England of our d., 876b
forgotten, 642b
gate of ivory for false d., 119a
had I d. of, 861a
image d. wrought, 890a
in d. begins responsibility, 881a
in d. beheld Hebrides, 990a

Dreams, in my d. I'd be, 615b
joys as d. do fly, 1085a
land of d., 714b
land of ray, 1012b
lie down to pleasant d., 574b
make d. come true, 1025a
man's best d. to shame, 618b
men in exile feed on d., 79b
night full of ghastly d., 217a
no mortal dared before, 643a
not responsible for d., 998a
old man shall dream d., 53b
painter's brush consumes d., 843b
pleasing d. slumber's light, 513b
revisit in d. the dear dead, 832b
rich beyond d. of avarice, 453a,
455b
signed for Agnes', 581b
sleep full of sweet d., 580a
somnambulistics reverses, 6972
spread d. under your feet, 888b
stew as if d. make on, 297b
surely are difficult, 679a
than this world d. of, 654a
themselves are only d., 328b
thought of old best d., 1051b
to tell a, 800b
touchstones of characters, 681b
transit where d. cross, 1003b
tread softly on d., 880b
ture I talk of d., 832a
unbound, 807a
vain hopes like d. of those who
wake, 1016a
we are dreamers of d., 807a
we have great, 1028a
what d. may come, 561b
Dreamy, brief d. delight, 880b
lullaby, 7768a
Drear, chill and d., 519a
epitaph d., 878b
vast edges d., 714b
Dreariest and longest journey,
751a
Drearighted December, 858a
Dream, all world sad d., 727b
bad and d. lives, 858b
if morals make you d., 852a
midnight d., 642b
some days dark and, 621b
those d. dumps, 258b
to be somebody, 755a
to live in world, 652a
tract of country, 642a
Drea, drunken the d., 39a
of life, 396b
of Romulus, 111a
Drenched in fraternal blood, 547b
our steedies, 278a
Dress, all this fleshly d., 586b
as nation don't well, 852b
by yellow candlelight, 834a
if the devil d. her not, 259a
Peace the human d., 497a
plays in d. will, 424a
in diet, 414a
sacredness d., 489b
terrible the d., 415b
sweet disorder in the d., 5801
rattle in mortal d., 981b
ci by contraries, 892a
Dressed, all d. up nowhere to go,
896b
April d. in all his trim, 283b
fine as I, will do for this short comedy, 109b
good spirits when well, 670a
how then was Devil d., 533a
in brief authority, 270b
Dressed, lord neat trimly d., 238a
nature to advantage d., 403a
out in all her finery, 45ob
told on in every d., 774a
can't do without d., 554a
came to do d., 700b
many companions for food and d., 774a
meet d. and cloth to us, 181b
more than enough to d., 853a
never d. by daylight, 581a
never d. no spirit, 653a
never trust who always d., 304a
nevermore to d. again, 912a
no longer water, 553a

Drink, nor any drop to d., 585a
not meat nor d., 1034b
not my design to d., 381a
tnot the third glass, 531b
not to elevation, 433b
oblivion of a day, 750b
offers drowning dog d., 324a
old wine to d., 207b
one can do too much, 455a
pawn intelligence to buy d., 1030b
pretty creature, 511b
Russians' joy to d., 170a
shoulder sky d. ale, 853b
sit and d. with me, 902a
sleep is d. to thirsty, 197a
snake came to d. there, 956a
snored of mete and d., 166b
snagger but not with strong d., 96b
strive mightily d. as friends, 219a
strong d. is raging, 25a
sweetest d. to sorrow, 903a
taken to d., 900b
tempt that I can d., 188b
thirsty and ye gave d., 441b
tipped d. more fine, 585b
tog general joy of table, 285a
to me only with thine eyes, 503a
to the bird, 900a
to the last, 481b
today and d. sorrow, 313b
unto him that is ready to perish, 26b
way they eat d. and everything, 955b
when man takes first d., 863b
when men d. they are rich, 90b
when woman takes latest d., 860b
while you live d., 660a
wild anarchy of d., 504a
will not d. with you, 232a
with me and drink as I, 418b
women d. or smut, 1034b
ye all of it, 44b
Drinker: So be merciful to this, 155b
Drinker: tears of children, 552a
Drinking: and kept on d., 893b
Drinking: and Sabbath-breaking, 543b
Drunk: red wine, 867b
deep of divinest anguish, 685b
eating and d. like brutes, 702b
eating d. breeding, 700a
eating d. d. d. death, 1005a
largely sobers us again, 403a
laws which ran like d. songs, 90b
merry dancing d. time, 572a
much d. little thinking, 589a
my griefs, 583a
not d. but excess, 317a
now is time for d., 121a
poor brains for d., 275b
prescribe rule for d., 893b
quartz of milk a day, 1010a
since leaving d. of wine, 575a
Son of man came d., 420a
what's d., 559a
with d. fresh and fair, 325b
Drinks and gapes for drink again, 357b
Drinks, one never d. enough, 455a
she d. water her keel plows air, 205b
wine with laughter, 1100a
Drip, slow d. over stones, 1064b
Dripped, from eyelids d. love, 67b
Dripping snow on green grass, 1009b
thought it came up, 579a
water hollows stone, 113a
Drive, needs go whom devil d., 185a
one heat d. out another, 205b
out Nature with a pitchfork, 118b
people difficult to d., 540b
the rapid car, 459b
Driven, all d. into same fold, 121b
by love are d. away, 468a
by passion d., 493a
by the spheres, 365b
every from other corner, 444a
leaves dead d. like ghosts, 956b
sickness is d. away, 487a
white as d. snow, 295b
Drives, final Ruin fiercely d., 395b
horses of sun, 819a
my green age, 1070a
night along with heaven, 629a
Ruins' piowshover d. elite, 403a
through green fuse d. flower, 1070a
where storm I. shelter, 133a
who d. fat oxen, 435b
Driveth, care d. away sleep, 58b
chaff which wind d. away, 16b
Jehu d. furiously, 18b
time d. onward, 645b
Driving, catch the d. gate, 409b
is like the d. of Jehu, 15b
Drizzle, Nashville d., 904a
Drôle de guerre, 579b
Dromedary, muse on d. trots, 547a
Drone, frogs d. their lament, 117a
Dromed, minister d. monotonously, 759b
Droning, beetle wheels d. flight, 440a
Droop, parted by world and d., 510a
Drooped, great star early d., 702a
Droop: blind and drinks d., 883b
but not d. drop by, 453a
can't d. it if I tried, 874b
curled last holy d., 553b
drop-scenes d. at once, 884b
every d. drawn by lash, 640b
every dimpled d., 869a
lips of a strange woman d. as honeycomb, 323b
makes it run over, 469a
make deep fathoms down, 68a
merrily did we d., 543b
never d. returne may, 164a
now any d. to drink, 533a
not a. d. of blood shed, 473a
of a bucket, 35b
of alloying Tiber, 289b
of black blood, 1051b
of mainly blood, 604b
one d. would save my soul, 213b
'ow quick we'd d. 'er, 876b
Raining d. staineth slop, 988a
tears as fast, 276b
tiny d. of thing's essence, 907b
Dropped from angel's wing, 517a
from zenith like star, 543a
his tongue d. manna, 543b
my love d. like a flower, 114b
not wish to be d. by, 453a
plates d. from his pocket, 280a
Recording Angel d. tear, 483a
Droppeth as gentle rain, 543b
Droppings bucket into empty
wells, 543a
contentions of a wife are con-
tinual d., 543a
down ladder rung by rung, 875b
down with bales, 647a
d. from veils of morning, 875b
one d. eye, 257a
d. peace comes d. slow, 875b
pearls and vermin, 597a
petal down Grand Canyon, 946b
ships d. from clouds, 419b
Drops, begotten of d. of dew, 16a
blue-fringed lids, 543a
earliest to ground, 543a
into poetry, 875b
d. kindred d. been mingled, 457b
little d. of light, 543b
little d. of water, 510b
number the d. of rain, 57a
of water hollow out stone, 257a
on gate bars hang in row, 784b
sliding from oak, 1056a
that was heart, 254b
Droop-scenes, all d. drop at once, 884b
Dropsical, he's d. the sore-eyed, 815a
Droop, rest is d., 580a
stools not to show of d., 253a
what gods call d., 604a
Drought, careful in the year of
d., 543b
d. dust and d. of plain, 1050a
March preceded to root, 166a
opponents blame for d., 915b
rain snow hail d., 700a
Droughty, ancient trusty d. crony, 455b
Drove out the men, 6a
them out of temple, 48a
to tumult in clouds, 388a
Drowned, before my tears did d. it, 324b
d. drink today and d. sorrow, 512a
T'll d. my book, 297b
men who d., 450a
neither can floods d. it, 50a
tears shall d. the wind, 282b
wake us and we d., 1001a
what pain it was to d., 217a
Drowned now and again, 509a
Drowned, ceremony of innocence
d., 823a
dreams, 667a
glory in shallow cup, 580b
into Mississippi and d., 1041b
jail with chance of being d., 450a
not afraid of sea will be d., 509a
now and again, 509a
oceans d., 1052a
pluck up d. honor, 238b
plunged into fountain and d., 566a
see evil d. in mercy, 588b
the coeks, 278a
with us in endless night, 321a
Drowning man cling to straw, 765b
no d. mark upon him, 256a
offers d. dog drink, 534a
Drouns, coughing d. parson’s saw,
third d. him, 251b
Drowned with fume of poppies, 584a
Drowness shall clobre a man
with rags, 56a
Drown, beetie with his d. hams, 256b
dull ear of d. man, 256b
ear of night, 552a
keep d. emperor awake, 884a
makes heaven d. with harmony,
253a
numbness pains, 583a
syrops of world, 274b
sinkings lul, 440a
who d. at that hour, 531a
Drownshead, land of d., 450a
Droog, harmless d., 457b
Drudgery, makes d. divine, 524a
Drug it's the fashion to abuse,
763a
which d. a way grief and pas-
sation, 653a
Drugs, true apothecary thy d.
quick, 224b
Druids, stand like D. of old, 622a
Drum, Bible and a d., 666b
clamor of fife and d., 783b
dumb as d. with hole, 666a
frenziled d., 883a
not a d. was heard, 566b
on your dreams, 496b
pulpit d. ecclesiastic, 551b
rumble of distant d., 689b
spirit-stirring d., 278a
take my d. to England, 863a
them up the Channel, 863a
war d. throbbed no longer, 
467b
Drumbeat, morning d. circles
earth, 543a
of St. Stephen's, 1075a
Drumcliff churchyard, 885a
Drummed, as we d. them long
ago, 865a
Drummer, different d., 567b
Drum’s discordant sound, 455b
Drums and fife's sweetly play,
509a
and trampings of three con-
quests, 518b
clang of metal beaten d., 887b
drum on your d., 948b
hearts like muffled d., 620b
ruffle of d., 860b
rum-tumbling everywhere, 543a
sound trumpet beat d., 450b
sound trumpets beat d., 371a
with d. and guns, 1099b
Drunk, accustomed to deliberate
when d., 98b
all learned all d., 459b
and asleep in boots, 555a
dead d. judge, 1068a
delight of battle, 646b
gloriously d., 456b
hasten to be d., 372a
hath not d. ink, 252a
hearts d. with beauty, 893b
hemlock I had d., 582a
hydroptic earth hath d., 506a
is he who prostrate lies, 552a
milk of Paradise, 534a

INDEX

Dryad

Drunk, Mylvane Vundead never
d., 500a
not d. who can rise, 556b
pleasure to be d., 534a
queen be d. as we, 453a
stag d. his fill, 530a
what potions have I d., 254a
with fire, 497b
your water and wine, 871b
Drunkard and glutton shall come
to poverty, 25a
cannot meet cock, 783b
rolling English d., 519a
town d., 1047a
Drunkard's eye, 588a
Drunkards, fools d. and United
States, 1100b
liars and adulterers, 577a
where notorious d. laid, 783a

Drunken, Antony brought d.
forth, 889a
but not with wine, 52a
dog ragged head, 534a
of things Lethean, 577a
private of Buffs, 656a
sailor on a mast, 516a
stagger like a d. man, 21b
the dregs, 53a
Drunkenness, babbling b. 253a
degrees of d., 559a
is sepulture of wit, 169a
not in rioting and d., 51b
Drury, lives in D. Lane, 1097a
Dry, air thoroughly small and d.,
10009
atmospheric, 490a
before my sight did d. it, 323a
blowing of d. dust, 488b
bones hear word of Lord, 55a
breath d. as paper, 588b
cold hot moist and d., 365b
desert of a thousand lines, 412a
die a d. death, 296a
driftwood bleached and d.,
758b
eyes and laugh at fall, 664a
fields burn, 705b
good wine a friend or being d.,
572a
hand yellow cheek, 441b
heart d. of blood, 45d
hearts d. as summer dust, 516a
his hands formed the d. land,
21a
hot cold moist and d., 344a
in a d. and thirsty land, 19b
into a d. Martin, 999a
into the sea upon d. ground, 8b
keep powder d., 559a
loud d. wind, 510a
never miss water till well d.,
423a
O ye d. bones, 52a
old man in d. month, 1001b
prepared the d. land, 50d
river of water in a d. place,
32a
smooth-shaven green, 535b
starring tear, 796b
stone no sound of water, 322a
stood firm on d. ground, 10b
sun dry wind, 182b
volumes of ethics, 470b
wet eye d. heart, 591a
what shall be done in the d.,
47b
when the well's d., 423a
wrung life d., 774a

Dryad, light-winged d., 582a
Dryden aggravated dissociation, 109b
Dorian, 412a
Dryer, smaller and d. than will, 109b
Dying after bracing showers, 105b
up single tear, 561b
Dubreuil, old lady from D., 105b
Ducaet, dead for a d. dead, 84a
Dubets, my daughter O my d., 233a
Duck on arms of chambermaid as d., 43b
my last d., 66a
said D. in hoarse growl, 745b
and tatt said D., 744a
Duck, hold-fast the only dog my d., 245b
saw a little d., 109b
Ducks and drakes with shillings, 40a
found on pond, 729a
Due, custom to whom custom d., 51b
fear to whom fear d., 51b
give devil his d., 194b
honor to whom honor d., 51b
meat in d. season, 21b
participation of office, 472b
see that none is, 745b
then again may have d., 390a
to be crowned again, 486a
tribute to whom tribute d., 51b
word spoken in d. season, 24b
Dues, render to all their d., 51b
simper, d. of fellowship, 618b
Duke, bury the Great D., 631b
everybody praised the d., 53a
keep your coin, 1080a
margins d. and a' that, 496a
Dukedom, library d. large enough, 296a
prize above my d., 296a
Dulcet et decorum est, 18b
speak d. non et decet, 486a
Dulce lies moriens reminiscitur
Argos, 119b
Dulcet and harmonious breath, 492b
Dulcimer, dambil with d., 524a
Dulcis alebat Parthenope, 847a
Dulcium academic half-dozen, 937b
age d. and mean, 66a
business not make d., 710b
care, 1068b-1078a
catalogue of common things, 591b
cold ear of death, 446b
commercial litiugies, 850a
conform and be d., 1000a
creep in one d. line, 403a
dark soundless day, 64a
ear of drywax man, 295b
fighting and keen guest, 240b
how d. to pause, 645b
in Fleet Street, 534b
man always sure, 96b
man talk d. 730b
motions of his spirit d., 235b
my days d. and hoary, 786b
narcotics numbing pain, 56a
not all books d. as readers, 68a
not only d. himself, 448b
opiate to drugs, 58a
ought to be d. sometimes, 94b
piercing night's d. ear, 244a
Dull privations and lean empti-
ness, 360a
Dull privations slender and d.
prospect of distant good, 370b
rich d. and drank, 1052a
roots with spring rain, 1002a
sherry is d., 490b
shrink continuous, 85b
sleep in d. cold marble, 299a
so d. so dead in look, 421a
spared my d. revenge, 264b
stale tired bed, 772a
stirring d. roots, 1002a
sublunary lovers' love, 306a
they and gentle yet not d., 575a
venerably d., 456a
were all we taste, 1031b
without single absurdity, 448a
would be he of soul, 511a
Dullard and the tame, 69a
George Third honest d., 789a
Dullard's envy of brilliant men,
910a
Duller than fat weed, 425b
Dullest melancholy, 896a
Dullness, cause of d. in others,
433b
eat not to d., 425b
gentle D. loves joke, 415b
never swept into d., 885b
of foul whetstone of wits, 947a
Dulis edge of husbandry, 255a
Duly and daily serving him, 445b
Dumoila, loving, 111a
Dumb and silent be led, 461a
as drum with hole, 66a
beggar that is d., 195a
charge once more be d., 715a
dead and d. done, 515a
death, 1031b
excellent d. discourse, 979a
great griefs d., 114b
in havens d., 602b
inscrutable grand, 715a
justice blind deaf d., 890b
last poetic voice d., 711a
lips are d., 645b
listen, m. nations be d., 579b
muffled and d., 608b
noisy bells be d., 855a
one rational voice d., 1060a
Oracles are d., 354a
orders d. when beauty plea-
teth, 860a
sense of what life means, 795a
shallow murmurs but deep are d.,
195a
to d. forgetfulness a prey, 441a
to tell crooked rose, 1070a
tongue of the d. shall sing, 38a
Dumbly, humbly d., 696a
Dumbshow, inexplicable, d., 286b
dupers, dobbled diddle d., 1096b
hell idea born on undigested d.,
696a
Dumps, d. d. of mind oppress,
215b, 1045b
these dreary d., 215b
Dumpy, hate a d. woman, 560a
Dun, her breasts are d., 295b
Dun, her fatal entrance of D.,
281b
Dunbar, his faculties, 282b
hear it not D., 285a
is in his grave, 285b
Duncef Kept at home, 456b
sent to roam, 456b
with wits, 413b
Dunces, wit with d., 415b

INDEX

Dundee, bonnets of Bonny D.,
525a
single hour of that D., 513a
Dunes, soar into air above d.,
1095a
Dunfermline town, 1087a
Dund and death, 1005a
Dungeon, live upon vapor of d.,
247b
my body my d. is, 824a
scourged to his d., 574b
so dark as own heart, 614b
Dunhill, cock has great influence
on own d., 152b
sun shineth upon d., 96b
Duns, beeches in brows and d.,
784b
Duninane, Birnam wood to D.,
858b, 955a
Dupe, man d. receiver decay, 506a
mind is d. of heart, 355b
Duplicate, atom in matter d. in
found, 599a
Duplicates, mob of unnecessary
d., 607a
Dupree, Weatherby George D.,
758a
Durability, territory of certain d.,
68a
Duck, make recreation d., 456b
non-sense thought slow d., 664b
odors of ointments more d.,
208a-b
true love a d. fire, 191b
Durance vile, 496b
Dumps the omnipotent, 514b
Dusk, breeze d. and shiver, 645b
bumps along the d., 819a
each slow d., 1025b
faces with silken turbans, 48b
out of d. shadow, 810a
stars in purple d., 1010b
Dusky, bend low d. night, 758a
night rides down sky, 444a
rear my d. race, 547b
trusty d. vivid true, 834b
Dust and drought of plain, 1005a
and reek of towns, 695b
and silence of shelf, 599b
and sot of the crows, 817b
as chimney sweepers come to d.,
291a
as d. that drives, 816a
as we are, 510a
ashes am I and d., 152b
blossom in the d., 357b
blowing of dry d., 688b
bones are d., 578a
cinders ashes d., 58b
darkness fruit there of d., 775b
drawing near to d., 865a
earth and grave and d., 159b
equal but in d., 509a
even while d. moves, 1005a
excuse my d., 1095a
farther from God nearer d.,
1004b
forbear to dig d. enclosed here,
1005b
formed man of d. of the
ground, 5a
given brother d. to eat, 85b
guilt of d. and sin, 342a
handful of d., 1005b
hath closed Helen's eye, 500b
he sleeps in d., 527b
heap called history, 800a

1290
Dusty cobweb-covered maimed,
752b
eat d. bread, 1098a
grazed to d. nothing, 368b
hit the d. trail, 922b
purlies of law, 65ob
road long and d. to grave, 82ab
way to d. death, 868b
Dutch, best that d., 1093b
city of New York, 864b
determine properties, 537a
fault of the D., 507a
Dutchman in Eden would plant
see Flying D., 506b
Dutchman's, icicle on D. beard,
538b
Duties, brace ourselves to d., 912b
day live without d. obscene, 610a
new occasions d., 629a
property has d., 612a
Duty, astra from d. and interest,
461b.
be better one's own d., 106a
book you read from d., 455b
brave man inattentive to d.,
502a
constabulary d., 765b
dare do d. as we understand it,
625b
dead then my d. ended, 809a
devoting himself to d., 352a
discussing d. to God, 700b
divided d., 737a
do d. in all things, 629a
do your d., 531b
done my d. and no more, 444a
done my d. ever, 825b
essence of d., 948b
every man to do d., 493a
faithful below he did his d.,
475b.
gives from sense of d., 695b
gratifying done, 769a
knowledge of their d., 90a
layed on me a sinner, 595b
lies in what is near, 106a
limping with d., 101a
lively sense of filial d., 470a
love is then our d., 401b
my d. to obey orders, 722a
nestiness a d. 421b
not law nor d. bade fight, 888b
not to be silent, 728b
of being happy, 842b
of judicial department, 465b
out of d. cheat others, 908b
path of d. way to glory, 651b
performing d. or violated, 547b
picket's off d. forever, 728a
possession implies d., 932b
public d., 717b
seen d. and done it, 1102a
seen d. dead-sure thing, 778b
sense of d. pursues us, 547b
some sense of d., 469b
subject's is king's, 244b
sublimest word, 620a
such d. as subject owes, 213b
thank God I have done d., 492b
to love those who wrong him,
142b
to my country to love it, 898b
transforms obedience into d.,
465b
trespasses against d., 452a
voices of d. call, 796b
we all did our d., 468a
we owe Creator, 465b

Dusty whispers low, 686b
whole d. of man, 92a
woke found life d., 680a
Duty's, constabulary d. to be
done, 768b
faithful child, 590b
Dux femina facti, 112b
O vitae philosophia d., 111b
opinions est, 113b
Dwarf on shoulders of giant, 310a
sees farther than giant, 194a
Dwarfed and absorbed below, 886b
Dwarfish thief, 886a
who's, 586b
Dwell a weeping hermit, 443a
tall as eye d., 642a
better to d. in a corner, 855b
critic d. on excellencies, 955b
heart place devils d. in, 350a
house we d. in every day, 728b
in house of the Lord, 18a
in midst of people of uncivil
life, 50b
in possibility, 736b
in the tents of wickedness, 40a
in the uttermost parts of
the sea, 25a
not d. in temples, 564a
nothing ill d. in such a temple,
296b
on heights of mankind, 496b
peace and rest never d.,
541b-543a
shall I like a hermit d., 199a
such as d. in tent, 6a
to perdite there to d., 341b
together in unity, 92b
twin turtles doves d., 704a
two souls in my breast, 476b
where Israel, 641b
where thoughts and feelings d.,
742a
who shall d. in thy holy hill,
17a
with vilest worms to d., 295b
world and they that d. therein,
199b
Dwelled, Abram d. in Canaan, 6b-
7a
Lot d. in the cities, 7a
Dwellers by the sea, 859a
sur la branche, 869b
Dwelt in the secret place, 2ob
not in temples, 50a
Dwellin', fair maid d., 1088a
Dwelling, desert my d. place, 557b
in tents, 7a
much on right, 357b
of the blest, 118a
single soul d. in two bodies, 97a
so close to d. place, 886b
thou hast been our d. place,
2oa
Venus here choose d., 571a
whose d. is light of suns, 509b
Dwelling in me d. no greatness,
653b
surely d. loving Father, 497a
unwitting where Master d.,
942a
waste d. in lowly places, 7eb
wherever Roman conquers he
d., 191a
with beauty, 384a
with gods above, 868b
Dwelt among untroubled ways,
510b
by the brook Cherith, 15a
child who d. upon tract, 516b
INDEX

Earth

Ears, with ravished e., 371a
woods have e., 167a
word of earth in e. of world,
175b
Earth-blest forever, 27a
according to thy heart, 4a
after e. stopped ears, 853a
dalana to stars, 648a
e. forgot, 543a
e. o'erwhelm them, 258a
guilt punished on e., 477a
the corners of e., 59b
to us in e. air, 1065b
e. and all common sight, 513a
gate and dense smoke, 195b
and high heaven, 853a
water striving again, 405a
angels bending near e., 657b
as in wild e. a vase, 903a
as showers that water the e.,
20a
axis of e. sticks out, 648a
bears no balsam, 791a
c我一直 wench unfortified foot,
121a
beauty for e. too dear, 253a
belonging to, 473a
best of men that e'er wore, 301b
blessed piece of e., 253a
blessed are peacemakers on
214b
brave of all the e., 865a
bridal of e. and sky, 533a
bright e. when thou blesset, 4a
bringeth forth fruit, 45a
calling heaven and e. to witness,
290a
calling to and sea, 700a
center of my soul's e., 245b
change the e. or sky, 1063a
cloud enveloping the e., 527a
cold in the e., 658b
combines essence of heaven and e. c. 1103a
confound all unity on e., 285b
confound the language of all e.,
6b
covenant between me and the e.,
6b
crawling between heaven and e.,
583a
daughter of E. and Water, 570a
days on the e. are as a shadow,
14a
days when e. young, 577a
deep places of the e., 21a
deep-delved, e., 583a
demi-atlas of this e., 287b
did quake, 45a
differ as heaven and e., 653a
dim spot men call e. 353a
dust shall return to, e., 249a
echo of voice of God, 813b
element of e., 950b
embroider e. about line, 377b
ends of the e., 872b
English as much, 877a
every living thing that moveth
upon e., 5a
exponent of e., 773a
fall to the base e., 253a
false as sand, e., 683b
fell to e. knew not where, 623a
fell upon the e., 37a
felt the wound, 347b

Earth, get away from e. awhile,
945b
giants in the e., 5b
girdle round about e., 289b
glance from heaven to e., 290b
glory from the e., 513a
go from e. to paradise, 944b
God created heaven and e., 5a
goodness Demeter or e., 853a
goes over to squall of time,
1023b
going the way of all the e., 11a
going and fro on the e., 14a
great society of e., 10a
has not anything to show, 512a
hath bubbles, 821a
hear word of the Lord, 54b
heard in dread, 444a
heaven and e. pass away, 44a,
513a
heaven like egg e. like yolk,
141a
heaven on e., 542a
hell on e., 856b
help of any thing on e., 450b
hold e. from heaven, 790b
hoi Mother E., 78b
hurt not the e., 53b
hydropic e. hath drunk, 503a
I am part of e., 986b
I have come back to e., 890b
I will move the e., 105a
e. be shadow of heaven, 346b
in ashes ending, 15b7
in darkerness like death, 5b
in earthly bed, 65b
in him the red e., 872a
indifferent children of e., 261a
iron of, 1053a
is but a star, 98b
is full of his glory, 50b
is full of thy riches, 21b
it is the Lord's, 18a, 52a
kindly e. slumber, 647b
kindly fruits of the e., 56b
kings and counselors of e., 14b
kist heaven gives the e., 593a
ladder set up on the e.,
73ap, 441a
lards the lean e., 238b
last best hope of e., 95b
late discovered, 25a
lay her in the e., 566a
learned on e. practice in heaven,
646b
left souls on e., 583b
less of e. than heaven, 320a
let all the e. keep silence, 36a
let go hold of e., 1041a
let loose to play upon e., 340b
let the e. rejoice, 21a
lie lightly gentle, e., 515b
light be the e., 85b
like snake renew, 570b
little e. for charity, 493b
Lords of heaven and e., 503a
loveller flower on, 510b
lowly e. to vaulted skies, 690a
made the e. to tremble, 51b
make e. happy, 71b
maker of Heaven and e., 60a
man marks e. with ruin, 557b
marriages consummated on e.,
870a
marry best man on e., 853a
master of e. and sea, 868b
measuring e. and heaven, 95b
meech shall inherit the e., 13b
more near e. than wont, 270a

Early, leaves fall e., 988a
let e. education be amusement,
94b
nipped, my flower sae e., 452a
not rise e. never do good, 488b,
493a
those that seek me e., 29b
to bed early to rise, 428b, 1053b
too e. see unknown, 258b
vote e. and often, 718b
Early-born, dawn the e., 62b
Ear, I e. that I eat, 249b
little spend little less, 852a
life e. art gay, 498a
life real life e., 620b
stare, 648b
twixt e. and joke, 488a
Earnestness, sincerity e. and kind-
ness, 79a
Ear, first consideration e. liv-
ing, 378b
Earnings, division of unequal e.,
545a
labors of F. poured e., 721a
Ears, he only e. freedom, 478b
whate'er he can, 621a
Ear-piercing fife, 275a
Ears, belly has no e., 107a
blast of war in e., 245b
bring to our e. clash of arms,
46b
compliments reaching proper e.,
87b
each has stopped e., 853a
got a wolf by the e., 105a
have e. but hear not, 22a, 54a
make heard holy word, 488b
having e. hear not, 465b-466a
he that hath e., 483a
hearing with sharper e., 1079b
hum about mine e., 897a
I have e. in vain, 982b
incline e. to my sayings, 4a
lend me your e., 255a
let music creep in our e.,
235b
look with thine e., 279b
my e. hum, 9b
noise of waters in my e., 217a
of the deaf shall be unstopped,
32a
of the old cur, 55b
only for what experience gives
access, 506b
porches of mine e., 258b
seven empty e., 7b
she gave me, 51b
shout about my e., 415a
small pitchers have wide e.,
185a
softest music to attending e.,
224a
spur's delighteth the e., 29a
split e. of groundlings, 263b
to hear, 42a
trust e. less than eyes, 86b
walls have e., 167a

203a

Earth, more things in heaven and e., 890a, 1021b
my footstool e., 408a new heaven and new e., 58b new heavens and a new e. 53b niggar e., 409b
higher heaven than now, 661b nightly to listening e., 393a no less kindled e., 569a no more a mother, 53a not gray but rosy, 668a
not sky of e., 510a not steadfast place, 588b nothing but hath bound in e., 219a
nothing on e. but laundry, 1079a
of all languages of e., 593a of the e. earthly 58
on bare e. he lies, 371b on confines of e., 501a on e. broken arcs, 665b on e. no sure happiness, 200b on e. peace and good will, 462a on e. peace to men, 59a
one mighty blood spot, 613b only when we are half e., 716a or air, 257a
or ever thou hadst formed the e., 20a
paradise on e., 894a
touch of e., 653b

Earthly, very honey of all e. joy, 357b
who mind e. things, 53b
Earthquake, dam’d by e., 760a
gloom of e. and eclipse, 568b
Lord was not in the e., 10b
when not smiling back, 1071b
Earthquakes with thunder light-
anting, 790a
Earth's, ablation round e. shores, 51a
as e. close down, 1072a
break e. sleep, 1082b
crushed with heaven, 619a
diarious course, 51a
foundations fled, 85a
dead, 57b
green fields, 676b
God's, 657 b
heaven, 72b
not returns, 663b
right place for love, 546b
shadows fly, 572a
smoothness tough, 666a
wide regions round, 53a
Earthworm, feeble e., 56b
Earthworms, earth plowed by e., 626b
Earthly and cold hand of death, 241a
earth in e. bed, 62 b
dead, 55a
Earth in e. own generation, 786a
for another gives e., 49a
careless e., 358a
Earthquake, dam'd by e., 760a
drowned at e., 251b
drowned at e., 116b
Earthquake, dam'd by e., 760a
drowned at e., 251b
drowned at e., 116b
drowned at e., 251b
Earthquake, dam'd by e., 760a
Earthquake, dam’d by e., 760a
Earthquake, dam’d by e., 760a
Earthquake, dam’d by e., 760a
INDEX
in writing, 403 b
side E. other, 6570
virtue can have naught to do

Ease, true

e.

Easy, as

with e., igoa
with e. and you beside, 7360
with the greatest of e., 78oa
woman in hours of e., 5190
words flow with e., 3773
write with e. to show breeding,
48sa
Easeful death, s8ab
Easier go through eye of needle,

marry rich woman,
.

gr3ss
3s leaves

book

bad

564b

generally e.,
take love e., 87ga
e. art difficult,

me

bid

Eat, let

o
w
grows on weirs, 87 gb
grow on tree, 87ga

as

3g8b

criticism

decent

e.

evil is e.,
false

man

men, 4663
363b

does e., 2843
throne would be

give

how

e., ggb
bush supposed a bear,

e.

2 (job

43b

no

than oak, 6g2b
nothing e. than rest, 7773
nothing e. than self-deceit, gga
played on than pipe, 26b
than
swallowed
flap-dragon,
222b
sweats e. than I., 68sb
thirst blister e., 735a
to be critical than correct, 6i2a
to believe than deny, 7?ob
to fight for principles, io48b
to get favor from Fortune, issb
to get into enemy's toils, 76b
to stay out than get out, 76sb

grass blade

move

Easiest,

e.

e.

who

difficult

to

Ie3p

e.

e.,

e.,

a64b

10233

argument with e. wind, 6g4a-b
blasted with the e. wind, ?b
cherubims e. of the garden, 6a
faint e. quickens, 772b
his belly with e. wind, i5a
from e. to western Ind, 24gb
from e. to e., 78gb
is

fill

good

gorgeous e. in fee, 5i2b
gorgeous E. with richest hand,
turn
E.
E.

my

back to the

e.,

486a

West San Francisco, 864a
West West, 872b

the e. Juliet the sun,
of Suez, 87sb
one ship e. another west,
or west Phoenix builds,
Side West Side, 862b
somewheres e. of Suez,
star in the e., 3ga
tried to hustle the e., 87b
west south north, sg6a
wind never blow, sasb

it is

who from

223b
8a5b
3273

873b

e. travel,

5i3b
Eastard and points between, 76oa
Easter, no sun upon an E. day,
youth

66oa
honor,

my

35k
Eastern, blabbing e, scout, 336b
dew of yon high e. hill, 2573

not by e. windows, 688b
wipe out E. instincts, 87 ib
worship E. civilization, loigb
Eastman, If It Isn't An E., i03ob
East's, feeling E. gift, 664b
Eastward, a garden e. in Eden,
roll of world e., 782b
to the sea, 873b
Easy, abstinence e. to me, 42gb
all zeal Mr. E., 567b
and comfortable on raft, 7613

to yell,

gssa

inoffensive

Power

down

Divine,

to be true, 378b
blow and swallow

to

7203
e.,

down

writing soon element3ry, 846b
hard re3ding,
writing's cursed
4823
young and e., io7ob
E3t, birds for people to e., go6b
bread in swe3t of thy face, 6a
bread without scarceness, loa
cake and have it, i8sb
cannibals that each other e.,

272b
cannot

e.

but

little

meat, i88b

cones under his pines, g26a
dare to e. a peach, looia
did e. and were filled, 42b
dogs shall e. Jezebel, isb
drink be merry, 28b, 46b
drink tomorrow die, 3ib
dust shalt them e., 6a
dust to e., 8g8b
dusty bread, 10383
eat me soul, 38 ib
enough to e. 3nd we3r, 8553
f3me food dead men e., 7&2b
fine women e. crazy sal3d,
for tomorrow we die, sib
frogs e. butterflies, gs$b

882b

ones
2gob
he h3th not

ones,

e.

great

up

little

e.

wh3t

p3per, 22ib-2223

I see,

7443
e., 24gb
you up, sosb
I'll e. my head, 66ga
in orchsrd enough to e., 4
in the evening, 487b
it in haste, 8b

I

e3rn that I

I

want

to

e.

1295

-as

e.

mightily

tell

friends,

this

e.

is

me what you

my
e.,

body, 44b

484b

that shall ye e., gb
that they may live, 87b
the fat of the land, 7b
their flesh shall ye not
thou shalt not e. of
to e. thy heart, 201 a
to
to

e.

live

up

e.,
it,

gb
5b

with apple tart, 82gb
not live to e., 3613,

himself, 268a

wad
way

e.

we, 661 a

that

want

it,

4g5b

they e. drink
thing, gssb

and

e.

we hae meat we can
will not e. with you,
with the rich, 878a

worm

that

e.

every-

e.,

495

2323

of a king, s64b

you earn bread

I'll
e.,
6g6a
Eaten a sour grape, 34b
bit by bit, go2a
crust e. in peace, 76a
God made and e., 664b
have we e. on insane root, 281 a
me out of house and home,

242a
slowly e. bit by bit, gosa
thee for a word, 2220
they'd e. every one, 7463
to death with rust, 24 ib
e. them, 25oa
ib
your bread and salt, 87
Eater, great e. of beef, 2513
came
meat,
out of the e.
Eateth grass as an ox, i6b

worms have

nb

'Eathen, pore benighted 'e., 8733
of supply,
Eating air on promise
24ib
and drinking like brutes, 7o2b
with e., i8ob
appetite comes
appetite makes
bitter

his pleas3nt fruits, 2gb
I e. 3nd e. I swear, 3453
I e. the 3ir, 2633
I e.

sit

us must

into hell, n8b
word for casual goodbye, losoa
words are e. like the wind, 3oga

go

to

42ib
not

io6a
to

the fruit,

e.

2iga
take

'tis e.

to

6o4b
264b

of fish that fed of worm,
of the habitation, 2323
of the tree I did e., 6a

strive
diffi-

Hell, io4b
so e. and so plain a stop, 2413
there life is supremely e., fyb

O

436b

e., g6b
and e., 324*
some hae meat canna e., 4g5b
some s. I will not e., 10312

open hand

e.

cake,

not to dullness, 4235
not to e. not for love,

so I did

not e. to call back, g48b
not pray for e. lives, 7553
nothing e. in war, ioi6b
nothing so e. but becomes
cult, io8b

e.

e.

poor when anything

423

is e.,

yoke

them

wolves fight like devils,
2443
Nebuchadnezzar did e. grass,
35 a
neither e. it nor make flannel,
9 86a
nevermore to e. again, 9153
no beans, giob
no fat, iog2b
no onions nor garlic, 23ob
like

plant vineyards and
33

smooth

st6$b

property of e., 26sb
Easing savior's birth, 1055*
East and West will pinch heart,

I

bright

pluck

said,

Easiness, lend a kind of

is

minds,

in

e.

know, 23 ib

live quiet die, 5213
morning's ride, 7s8b

thing

good

to

e. as

learned to

7o6b
how e. things go wrong, 7ssb
never have come back so e.,
doing

jolly

signal

by and by

Easily,

do as
and

if to

e. shoe, 8595
Rabelais' e. chair, 41 gb
road to Hades e. to travel, io4b

dance, 4ogb

is

to

e.

66oa

Truth one

Eating

bread

e.

ssob
banishment,

delight,

of

227a
bread and honey, iog4b
cares, 335a
Christmas pie, logsa
curds and whey, iog6b
drinking breeding, 7ooa
drinking dung death, 10053
egg without salt, 8723
produce of the land, 64b
in
proof of pudding
several times a day,

e.,


Eating

Eating, Son of man came e., 423
whether breathing is e., 923
worn out with e. time,
Eats, believes he e. ... field of public e., 10213
in the obvious, 788b
is making men, 7413
let early e. be amusement, 94)
liberal e., s86b

INDEX

Eclipse, sick almost to doomsday
with e., 1853
sun in dim e., 343b
Eclipsed gaiety of nations, 488b
Eclipses, clouds and e. stain, 292a
of moon and other experiments, 1793
Ecolgy, sensitive science of e., 1073b
Economic and racial forces, 901a
distress teach men, 913b
equality, 1014a
existence of e. freedom, 914b
freedom, 914b
fundamental e. situation, 1062b
great e. experiment, 990b
life primitive, 983b
military power and e. output, 1063b
monuments, 1063b
oustdandence in e. matters, 903b
position, 897b
principle of e. production, 957b
pulse of modern life e., 957b
pyramid, 957b
royalists, 971a
slavery nobody's business, 971b
status not depend on e. process,
963a
strongest of e. motives, 845b
superstructure on e. foundation,
903a
tyranny above, 991a
Economical, experience in e. order, 797a
Economics, needless self-interest
bad e., 971b
in terms of pathology, 1054a
Economist, slaves of defunct e.,
977a
Economize, let us e. truth, 762b
Economy distributive virtue, 455a
from e. to stock market, 1063b
is beauty, 800a
nation's e. unimpaired, 990b
not saving but selection, 455a
parsoniety not e., 455a
Principles of Political E., 994a
revival of working, 995b
Erease the infâme, 417b
Eratosthenes, dissolve me into e.,
389a
set at others' e., 900a
Estasy, blind e., 1043b
come to breath, 1083a
dim e. holds her life, 953b
in such an e., 583b
maintain e. success, 781a
roll in e. at your feet, 980b
run up on rein in his e., 803a
very e. of love, 806b
waked to e. living lyre, 440b
way wherein no e., 1005b
what wild e., 583a
Estatic, carollings of e. sound,
785b
each e. instant, 734a
Eddy, most men e. about, 713b
Eden, a garden eastward in E.,
bset of the east of G., 6a
find fault in E., 883a
flowers of E. inherit, 543a
older place than E., 913b
our way with loss of E., 941b
still his E. keeps, 590b
that old-fashioned house, 783b
thing other E. was, 286b
through E. took solitary way,
343b
Eden, voice that breathed o'er
E., 669b
Edens, lest we lose E., 669b
Edge, as near e. as I can, 681a
ax's e. did try, 535b
children's teeth set on e., 340b
devourly e. of appeteite, 520b
dangerous e. of things, 665a
dulls e. of husbandry, 853a
finest e. with blunt whetsone, 203b
knife ill-used lost e., 293a
no jesting with e. tools, 315b
of doom, 294a
sea land's e. also, 1006a
shamder whose e. sharper than
sword, 291a
Edged with poplar pale, 354a
Edges, bright e. of world, 940a
two e. one of laughter, 797a
vast e. drear, 714b
Edging, age employed in e. steel,
482a
Edible good to eat while wholesome,
E.
Edifies where Greeks worship
God, 170a
Edifies his ears, 404a
Ediftith, charity e., 53a
Edimus bibi-mus vivi-mus ore-
nums, 442b
Edied, dead sinner revised and
e., 798a
for old lady from Dubuque,
1024a
wife e. him, 901b
wife not only e. works, 991b
Edith with golden hair, 828b
Edition, in new more elegant e.,
418b
mollusck cheap e. of man, 609a
Editions of Balbec and Palmyra,
442b
Editor, temptation to the e.,
985b
Editor's conviction, 1014a
Edmund, here lies our good E.,
452a
Edwin, over E. will I cast out my
shoe, 19b
Educated Americans go to Eu-
rop.e, 588a
beyond intellect, 772a
inhabited city, 972a
only e. are free, 348b
Educating, assimilating e. se-
lecting, 91eb
Education accumulates inert facts,
772b
and catastrophe, 888b
beer and skittles part of e.,
718a
beginning and end of political
e., 726b
best provision for old age, 97a
inhabited city with college e.,
762a
city e. is to Greece, 90a
concern of American e., 1056a
contact with manner is e., 157b
direction in which e. starts, 94a
first part of politics, 590a
for character, 705b
females common mind, 406b
hanging around till caught on,
950a
in field of public e., 1021a
in the obvious, 787b
in making E., 741a
let early e. be amusement, 94b
liberal e., 385b
Elegance rather than luxury, 63b
Elegant but not ostentatious, 488a
in new more e. edition, 481b
simplicity of three percent, 475b
so e. so intelligent, 1002b
sufficiency, 419b
Elegantiæ arbiter, 140a
Elegantly, write chastely and e.,
660a
Element, back above e. they lived
in, 289a
basic e. in Constitution, 984a
criminal e. I am of it, 851b
earth their proper e., 512a
of blank, 736b
of earth, 599b
of fire quite put out, 307b
one God law e., 851a
people most important e.,
100b
uranium new source, 950b
Elemental force freed, 1006b
this war e. conflict, 1012a
Elementary, easy writing soon e.,
485b
feelings permanently in race,
712a
said Holmes, 850a
Elemented, things which c. it,
306a
Element's, thy e. below, 277b
Elements and angelic sprite, 907b
by term e. we mean, 476b
competitive e., 1054b
esential provider of e., 712b
framed us of our e., 212a
government balance of e., 882b
heaven and all the e.,
172b
I tax you not you e., 278a
least visible, 1068a
of antagonism, 1054b
reconciles discordant e., 510a
so mixed in him, 856b
something in us before e., 330b
weak and beggarly e., 538b
Elegant ate all night, 821a
leans or stands, 532a
e. like. roaming at will, 80b
e. like. stuck in mud, 80b
stalls above like e., 1076b
that practiced on site, 747a
traveling through dense forest,
98b
tried to use telephon, 822a
went to e. though blind,
680a
with sign saying Buffal, 684b
Elephants endorsed with towers,
948b
place e. for want of towns, 136a
women e. and c., 904a
Elephone tried to use telephone,
822a
Elevate life by conscious endeavor,
683a
Elevated if we live artistically,
995b
joy of e. thoughts, 509b
Elevation and beauty, 716b
drink not to e., 485b
Elevator, no opium-smoking in e.,
941a
Eleven possession e. points, 392a
Elf in green grass, 641b
Elfland, horns of E., 648b
Elginbrode, Martin E., 1105a
Elgin's, stands in E. place, 668a
El Ell lama sabachthani, 45a
Elijah the prophet, 58a
went up by a whirlwind, 158b
Eliminated impossible, 849b
Eliot, meet Mr. E., 1004a
Elite, each calling has own e.,
1084a
minority, 978a
Eliza, at last Elizabeth E. said,
704a
made desperate retreat, 658a
Elizabeth, at last Eliza E. said,
704a
from Jane to E., 533a
great E., 646b
my son's wife E., 704a
Ell. give an inch take an e., 185b
Ellen, wed fair E., 519b
Elliptical billiard balls, 758b
Elm, expect pears from an e.,
146b
old as yonder e., 683b
round e. tree bole, 668a
tell me tell me e., 906b
Elms. desire under the e., 1009a
fairest dimness space, 715a
immemorial e., 649b
Elucidation, wherefore waste e.,
759a
Eluged-yellow-fruit school of
writing, 1045b
Eloument except for presents,
886a
Eloument, army not halted by e.,
677b
fill winepress of e., 146a
frothy e. not convince me, 850a
gods do not give all men e., 658b
in forum rhetoric in study,
683a
mother of arts and e., 948b
of Mr. Webster, 1043a
silence more e., 658a
splendid e., 416b
take e. wring neck, 808a
talking and e. not same, 304a
thou has inspired with, 154a
too e. takes no heed of e., 363a
truth secret of e., 706b
turned scale, 601b
Eloquent digressions, 725b
feeling and imagination make
sense e., 1158b
just and mighty Death, 190b
old man e., 540b
on theme of themselves, 770b
pure and e. blood, 807b
to be not as e. more e., 462a
Else, leave all e. to the gods,
1212a
Elude him reel and pass, 1058a
Eludes, spiritlike e. embrace,
713b
Elusive, absolutely c., 1083b
The Vague and E., 74a
Elves, make my small e. costs,
225b
whisper in your ear, 857a
whose little eyes glow, 380b
Elysian, life e., 642b
send you to E. plain, 658b
Elysium as far as nearest room, 739a
daughter of E., 497a
palpable E., 989a
what E. known, 583b
Emancipate, my e. far within,
496b
Emasculation, pallid and e. scholar-
ship, 721a
Embalm minor poet, 1053a
Embalmed and treasured up to
life, 340a
darkness, 585b
Embalm, precedent e. principle,
514a
Embark, firs cloaked as if to e.,
816b
on bold new program, 982b
Embarrassment of riches, 418a
Embodied armies clad in iron,
349a
farmers stood, 603a
we are, 1073a
Emblish adventures, 468a
Embitter: you e qu'll touche,
416a
Ember, each separate dying e.,
642b
Embers, glowing e. through the
room, 353b
O joy that in our e., 516b
cities, 1083a
Embezzlement, rate of e. grows,
1093a
undiscovered e., 1062b
Embittered, remorse and not be
e. 850a
Emblem, chosen e. of her land,
578b
shears and pastepot e., 908b
Emblems of deeds done in clime,
559a
of untimely graves, 458b
sacred e. to partake, 734b
Embodiment, flag e. of history,
841b
everything excellent, 767a
darriv, 912a
Embody the law, 757a
Embody thee untamed as thee,
703a
Emboids, nothing e. sin as
mercy, 290b
Embossed in the deep, 447b
Embrace, arms take your last e.,
225b
as to e. me she inclined, 541b
endure then pity then e., 409a
does not 1045b
my dead mother's ghost, 66a
none do there e., 568a
all you millions, 497a
Pole as Frenchman, 191a
possibilities I didn't e., 800a
principles or mistresses, 447a
rest that knows no care, 115b
simplicity, 74a
spiritlike eludes e., 712b
time to e., 27b
Embraced by porter at hotel,
955b
by strumet wind, 232b
ghost e. fled, 118b
summer dawn, 830b
Embraces, break e., 1059b
Embraces this morn, 546b
Embroder world upon loom, 878b
Embroidered, heavens e. cloths,
850b
loosened the e. girdle, 64a
speech like e. tapestries, 78a
Embroideries, coat covered with
e., 816b
Embroid earth about fanged line,
977b
Embryo, yesterday e. tomorrow
ashes, 142a
Emerald, cause or men of E. Isle,
456b
Encouraging, pour c. les autres, 4174
Encouraging clever pupil, 445a
Encroach, habit will c., 528a
Encroachment, insidious c. by men of zeal, 839a
Encroachments, gradual and silent, e., 450b
Encumber him with help, 425p
Encumbrance, periodization of history e., 1045b
Encyclopedia of Error, 745b
End a contest quicker, 461a
Apathetic e., 666a
Appointment at e. of world, 984b
At his e. shall be a fool, 245b
At the e. take your fill, 49b
At their will's e., 21b
Attempt the e., 260b
Beauty sufficient e., 838a
Began to draw to our e., 57a
Begin with certainties e. in doubt, 266b
Beginning and the e., 55b
Beginning of the e., 48a
Beginning of time resemble e., 975a
Being's e. and aim, 409b
Better is the e. of a thing, 28a
Blessed the latter e. of Job, 10b
Born to disastrous e., 204a
Bow and accept e., 968a
By opposing them, 261b
By sleep we e. heartache, 261b
Chapters of life to natural e., 828b
Come but not in sight, 1064b
Come to bad e., 910a
Crowns all, 886b
Crowns us not the fight, 30a
Death a necessary e., 284b
Decline to accept e. of man, 1095b
Democracy means to e., 1045b
Depends upon beginning, 19b
Dependancy and madness, 512a
dine at journey's e., 881b
dispatch in putting e. to it, 25b
Even unto e. of world, 45a
Fairest things fittest c., 856a
Findeth e. in garden, 4b
go with me to e. my, 298a
God will put an e. to these, 117b
Going forth is from the e. of the heaven, 17b
Good beginning good e., 185b
good of subjects e. of kings, 838a
great e. of learning, 100b
guide original and e., 148a
to stand an e., 255b
Heartache, 241b
Here, 963a
Here at life's e., 884b
Hold fast our e., 716b
Hope to the e., 56b
Humanity come to terrible e., 925b
If e. brings me out, 641a
de. in dependency and madness, 1097b
in joy, 1068a
in my beginning is my e., 1004a
in my e. my beginning, 192b, 1006a
in one purpose, 243a
End, in the e. truth will conquer, 1659
is bitter as wormwood, 28b
is not yet, 45b
is the renown, 2750a
journey's e., 275a, 881b
journeys e. in lovers meeting, 25b,
justifying means by the e., 145a
keeps e. from being hard, 928b
knew when war going to e., 965b
Knocks you with butt e., 451b
Last e. be like his, 10a
latter e. of a fray, 245b
laws e. tyranny begins, 463a
let e. try the man, 293a
Let the e. be legitimate, 485b
Let there be, 661b
Liberty as e. and means, 832b
Life to e., 1016a
Long weary day have e., 201b
Loses restored and sorrows c., 92a
Made e. of life with light, 114a
Made finer e. and went away, 243b
Make me to know mine e., 15b
Makes a swainlike e., 235b
Mankind put e. to war, 1075b
Minutes hasten to their e., 29ab
Must justify the means, 387b
My wrath did c., 485b
Naught at the e., 872a
No e. in wandering mazes, 344a
No e. of it the voiceless calling, 1066a
No e. to chain of responsibility, 593a
No e. to withering, 1006b
No prospect of an e., 446b
Not even beginning of e., 942a
Not forsake me in my e., 372b
Of every man's desire, 775b
Of exploring to arrive, 1007a
Of flight to tombstone white, 872a
Of journey too, 866b
Of life cancels bands, 240a
Of life is action, 725a
Of love or season, 356a
Of making many books there is no e., 39a, 926b
Of my tether, 491b
Of perfect day, 866b
Of that man is peace, 45b
Of the beginning, 942a
Of the one-boss shay, 644a
Of the unending, 1066b
Of the world, 173a, 45a, 965a
Of this day's business, 255b
One must consider the e., 359b
Only when life comes to e., 756b
Pleasure the beginning and e., 1598b
Quiet-closeted e. of evening, 656b
 recurrent e. of unending, 1006b
Remember the e., 357b
Right true e. of love, 307a
Sans e., 430a
See the e. and beginning, 1057a
Served no private e., 407a
Sleep itself must e., 331b
Snow swept world e. to e., 1018a
Socialism means to e., 1045b
Some say world e. in fire, 927a
Something ere the e., 645b
Stay awhile e. the sooner, 207b
Such e. true lovers have, 492a
Swan-like e., 96b
End, their words to the e. of the world, 17b
There's an e. of May, 859b
There's an e. on 't, 451b
This is not the e., 359a
till I e. my song, 201b
Time will one day e. it, 269b
to all an e., 956b
to beginnings of wars, 794a
to make the e. most sweet, 225a
To pause to make e., 646b
to war, 794a
True beginning of our e., 295b
to e. of understanding had good e.
truth to the e. of reckoning, 724a
War put to e. mankind, 1075b
War that will e. war, 888a
We shall go on to e., 921a
Where e. knows God, 1050b
Where you begin, 452a
Whole has beginning middle and e., 99a
Whose e. is destruction, 54b
World without e., 950b, 459b
Yes to the very e., 754b
you are beginning and e., 1049a
End-all, be-all and e., 285a
Deep arguments, 699a
Enduring elegance of female friendship, 483a
with e. will, 449b
Young charms, 544a
Endearment, each fond e. tries, 445b
Endeavor, achievement death of e., 791b
By no e. can magnet, 787b
Christian e. hard on pulchritude, 961a
Disinterested e. to learn, 715b
Elevate life by e., 683a
In continual motion, 245a
Endavors to preserve peace, 972a
To live life imagined, 685b
Ended, God be praised George's e., 934a
His cares now all e., 245b
Our revels now are e., 257b
So c. Sicilian expedition, 90b
Endin', now seen de e., 903a
Ending, all lovely things have e., 1010b
Art of e., 655a
Bad beginning makes bad e., 85b
Bread sauce of happy e., 799a
Crowns the work, 150b
Hard beginning good e., 185a
Heaven and earth in ashes e., 1527b
Is despair, 297b
Never e. still beginning, 371b
O bitter e., 608b
Of interminable night, 1006b
Endings, beginnings and e. until, 893a
Endless, absence which e. is, 679a
Exclusion of unhappy hates, 715b
Frontier, 1015b
Humility is e., 1051b
Lights, 513b
In e. error hurled, 409a
My days of e. doubt, 158b
Olives of e. age, 959b
Perpetual posteriority, 55a
Pure and e. light, 959b
Regret or happiness, 81b
Endless road you tread, 82gb
some born to e. night, 49ob
summer days, 72ga
time an e. song, 88oa
whole vocation e. imitation, 51gb
Endlessly, cradle e. rocking, 701b
Endorsed, elephants e. with
towers, 49gb
Endow college or cat, 497a
with all my goods I thee e., 61b
Endowed by ruined millionaire, 1005b
by their creator, 470b
Endows, native personality e.
man, 703a
Ends, all well that e. well, 182b
all's well that e. well, 27oa
candle burns at both e., 1023a
come from e. of earth, 872b
consult our private e., 516b
cunning seldom gain e., 1093a
delays have dangerous e., 214a
dash off gain private e., 44gb
filled with e. of worms, 1023a
formula for making e. meet,
596b
game that never e., 1093b
his circuit unto the e. of it, 17b
in wisdom, 94gb
irrelevances and loose e., 910b
law e. tyranny begins, 572b
means requisite to e., 485a
means to achieve great e.,
1016a
needless Alexandrine e. song,
493a
of being and ideal grace, 618b
of world come, 781a
one e. other begins, 84gb
past free of loose e., 910b
smile upon fingers e., 243b
strange eventful history, 240a
thing that e. other deeds, 288b
thou almost at, 299a
violent delights have violent e.,
248b
watch that e. night, 596b
watch the world e., 1093a
with Revelations, 84oa
your family history e. with
you, 63a
Endurance and courage, 86oa
beyond e. and need rest, 976b
for one moment more, 80gb
Endure accent of coming foot,
729a
all deaths I could e., 547b
all that human hearts e., 428a
as long as He, 737a
for ages to come, 482b
do thy peace she e., 959a
greater than dare, 661a
his name shall e. forever, 20a
knows how e. poverty, 128b
last pure stretch, 1056b
man will not merely e., 1093b
men must e. their going, 88oa
misfortunes of others, 355a
more able to e., 515a
my heart, 67a
my own despair, 487a
nation e. if we stand up, 1015b
naught e. but mutability, 588a
Negroes will e., 1093a
neither evils nor cures, 182a
no disappointment we e., 670a
no picture made to e., 988b
not e. husband with beard,
445b
Endure not yet a breach, 506a
philosopher e. toothache, 427a
so long shall your honor e.,
112a
testing whether nation e., 69ga
the consequences, 89gb
then pity then embrace, 403a
toll of growing up, 885b
weeping may e. for a night, 18a
who Malherbe writes will e.,
204a
would you have songs e., 661b
youth's a stuff will not e.,
951b
Endured, moon hath her eclipse
293b
much e. little enjoyed, 482a
remembers all that he wrought
and e., 661b
something more dreadful, 67a
torments of grief, 604b
Endures, heaven e., 852a
man in love e. more, 806a
moment or day, 89g
nothing e. but change, 71b
Endureth, blessed the man that
his temptation, 59a
his mercy e. for ever, 14a
his truth e., 21a
word of the Lord e., 51b
Enduring monument, 571b
the e. are near to virtue, 72a
Endymion, in E. leaped headlong,
493a
Enemies, advance on new e.,
92oa
amuse friends annoy e., 84ga
believers take precautions
against e., 149a
called for peace, 904a
choice of e., 89ga
defend country against e.,
89gb
defend in assaults of our e.,
50a
disposed of foreign e., 95a
fourth glass for mine e., 954b
German for converse with e.,
485a
give means of our destruc-
tion, 76b
giving e. aid and comfort, 474a
giving e. the slip, 457b
great woe to their e., 63b
his e. shall lick the dust,
a
humanity has three e., 817b
I can defend myself from e.,
507a
in the presence of mine e.,
18a
in war in peace friends, 476b
internal e., 795b
just friends and brave e.,
427b
learn from our e., 129a
look e. in face, 375a
love him for e., 278a
love your e., 40b
make e. of nations, 457b
make my e. ridiculous, 417b
my most intimate e., 731b
naked to mine e., 954a
not worth living without e.,
89ob
man of, 1073a
of persecuted blacks, 615b
of the future, 1017b
old friends become bitter e.,
310a
saved from our e., 46a
secret history of e., 683a
soften to us e., 82ga
ten jokes a hundred e.,
497b
trophies to e. of truth, 592b
unhappy lot finds no e.,
128a
Enemies, we are not e. but
friends, 637b
wise learn from e., 91a
Enemy and friend together hurt,
705a
art hath e. Ignorance, 902a
be able for thy e., 25gb
best soul of e. man, 697b
best is e. of good, 417b
biography written by e., 813a
cannot be hidden, 58a
care's e. to life, 251a
cherishing e. in disguise, 462a
cruel and unrelenting e.,
481a
dashed in pieces the e., 8b
defeat e. in one battle, 467a
drive e. beyond frontier, 504b
every man his greatest e.,
53oa
eye neighbor as e., 912a
faints not nor faileth, 688b
find out where e. is, 717a
fury and might of e., 913a
goes over to, 452a
happiness e. to pomp, 594a
has thou found me O mine e.,
15b
here shall we see no e., 248a
if thine e. be hungry, 268a
in their mouths, 274a
is the unknown, 937a
kisses of e. deceitful, 268a
last e. is death, 58a
met e. they are ours, 553a
mightiest still the e., 17a
more formidable e. than Ger-
manny, 1067a
my e. is dead, 703a
my vision's greatest e.,
491a
nearest and dearest e., 240a
nearly slew ye. 1095b
no e. but time, 86gb
no e. ever haul colors, 599a
no man's e., 1095b
nobody's e. but own, 671b
not how many e. are but where,
58b
one e. is too much, 325a
place ship alongside e.,
493a
punished as e. of country, 509a
reason greatest e. faith has,
186a
rejoice not over thy e.,
57b
spy e. could send, 735b
thyself may be thine e.,
735b
to slander you, 765b
treat friend as if he might be-
come e., 126a
weak man better e. than friend,
58ga
wherever e. goes troops go,
717a
will meet one e. everywhere,
148b
world small when e. loose,
806b
worst friend e. Death, 994a
wrested war with wrong e.,
1025b-1026a
you my e. and I yours, 435a
Emeny's, by e. beak gouged,
1073a
easier to get into e. toils,
76b
mine e. dog, 28oa
stand aside from e. onset,
90a
Energetic mongers, 917a
Energies, best e. of men and
women, 717b
diverse e. of free men, 1074a
of system decay, 813a
self-circling e., 548b
cannot that die, 789b
Energy and sleepless vigilance, 658b
atomic e., 698b
atomic e. lead to bombs, 950b
atomic e. menace, 950b
better to live one day of e., 80a
equal mass times speed of light squared, 950a
government want e. to pre-
serve itself, 472a
horse provides locomotor e., 854a
true to be. 107b
power wielded by abnormal e., 777b
public life situation of, e., 652a
quantity of, 790b
release of atomic e., 982b
small quantities of e., 842a
uranium new source of e., 950b
Enfant terrible of literature, 756b
de la patrie, 499a
Enfant, chauvin comme l' e., 482b
l' e. des femmes, 859a
Enfoul, how many perils do e., 800a
Enforce, tongues of dyeing e. at-
tention, 2356b
with temper, 453a
Enforceable safeguards, 598b
Enforced from our quiet sphere, 246a
it use e. ceremony, 286a
obedience, 277a
Enforcement, gentleness my strong
e., 245b
Enfranchisement, liberty freedom e., 255a
Engaged in great civil war, 659a
struggle in which so long e., 465a
Engagement, get loose from hon-
orable e., 452a
Engarlanded, with mist e., 714b
Engagers, every cloud e. not
storm, 816b
not white hair that e. wisdom,
106b
shudder in loins e., 885b
so much more, 1056a
Engine, great e. never sleeps, 660a
human e. waits, 1006b
power alone, 910a
steam e. in trouzers, 523a
two-handed e. at door, 536b
which drives enterprise, 977a
wit's an unruly e., 532b
Engineer hoist with own petar,
264b
sometimes striking the e., 528b
story of brave e., 993b
writer e. of soul, 954b
Engineers of soul, 895b
Engineer hoist with own petar,
264b
Engines, feeble e. of despotism,
475b
he has his e. set, 1096a
you mortal e., 275a
England, alas alas for E., 918b
an empire, 590a
and Saint George, 444a
awake, 401a
be E. what she will, 458a
bound with triumphant sea,
277a
bow made in E., 850a
breeds valiant creatures, 444a

England comes to shame, 656a
can common law of E., 1017a
corner of field forever E., 994a
dress in E., 936b
expects, 468b
frontier of E. on Rhine, 886a
further off from E., 744b
gentleman of E., 528b
goes down German up, 959a
Greece and Italy and E. did adorn, 970b
has no name for prairies, 574b
hath given warning, 466b
hath need of thee, 512b
highborne to E., 459b
history is now and E., 1007a
I am in E. everywhere, 530a
if E. to itself true, 235b
if E. was what E. seems, 876b
in E. I've mate, 673b
in E. now, 663a
in time lag, 885b
Ireland gives E. generals, 731a
is a garden, 979a
keep my bones, 297a
know kings of E., 756b
knuckle-end of E., 538b
let not E. forget precedence,
195b
light candle in, 180a
many a peer of E. brews, 855b
mariners of E., 557b
martial airs of E., 548a
men of E. wherefore plow, 570a
meteor flag of E., 557b
middle class in E., 716b
model to inward greatness, 245b
old England, 816a
navy of E., 444b
neck wrung like chicken, 932b
never at foot of conqueror,
247b
nor E. did I know, 510b
of a king of E. too, 189a
of our dreams, 876b
oh to be in, 665a
old E. to adorn, 876b
or E. breed again, 211a
paradise for women, 312a
paradise of women, 201b
paradise of individuality, 867b
person E. at roots, 917b
poorest he in E., 317b
refrigerator called E., 877b
reversed system succeeded, 721b
rightwise king of E., 175a
roast beet of old E., 932b
Saint George for E., 519a
Scots friends to E., 205a
sea once made E. secure, 938b
see allies stronger, 1012a
shower of curates on E., 879b
slaves cannot breathe in E.,
457b
sends sentry, 781b
stately homes of E., 573b, 975b
such night in E., 593b
take my drum to E., 866a
there I find flag of E., 504b
there'll always be E., 1068b
they that fought for E., 816b
this realm this E., 286b
thoughts by E. given, 994a
was merry England, 519b
we have I done for E., 816a
what is left of E., 508b
what would I not do E., 816a
who dies if E. live, 877b
who only E. know, 874a

England, whoever wakes in E.,
656a
wins last battle, 923b-924a
with all thy faults, 456a
wont to conquer others, 227a
world where E. died, 970b
youth of E. are on fire, 235b
England's green and pleasant
land, 490b
mountains green, 490b
old E. winding sheet, 490a
pleasant pastures, 490b
song forever, 865b
the one land, 958b
English, almost speak E. without
accent, 1012b
among E. poets after death,
585b
attain E. style, 458a
beer into E. Channel, 818a
can't think of E., 745b
Chaucer well of E., 900b
civilization humanizing, 715b
close, wall, 245b
dictionary best reading, 949a
defather of E. criticism, 482b
fields upland dim, 714b
for suppressing other, 715b
happy E. child, 546a
hierarchy tremble, 462a
his E. sweete upon his tonge,
165a
in an E. lane, 665b
in favor of boys learning E.,
902a
king's E., 267a
kissed by E. dead, 1088b
language of E. good, 968a
least nation of philosophers,
778a
liberalism nor Tyrism, 715b
majority of E. nobls, 877a
marks our E. dead, 875a
most beautiful words in E.,
800b
mother made moan, 895b
never abolish anything, 862a
not Turkish court, 244b
oak and holly, 756b
one pair of E. legs, 244b
pint of E. ale, 919a
propriety of E. constitution,
445b
rolling E. drunkard, 919a
seen enough E. towns, 1047a
spoke bad E. in children's
books, 865b
strung on E. thread, 694b
sweet as E. air, 848a
take of E. earth, 877a
tear, 956b
to E. the sea, 500a
privilege of our E. nation,
241b
unofficial rose, 959a
up with which not put, 963a
we. E. nation of brutes, 844a
white as angel E. child, 486b
winter ending in July, 562a
wood of E. bows, 859a
Englishman beat three French-
men, 959a
blood of an E., 1098a
content to say nothing, 435a
either for E. or Jew, 491a
he made E. drunk, 1079a
if I were American as I am E.,
456a
in Eden find fault, 685a
in Wellington's army, 456b

1302
Englishman interested in America, 1046b
last great E., 651b
Lord Byron was E., 812a
moral when uncomfortable, 866b
prejudices of true E., 955a
rights of E., 1091a
stirred heart of E., 896a
true-born E., 281b
vain ill-natured E., 886a
Englishman's, beef was E. food, 955a
part of every E. education, 718a
thoughts, 718b
Englishmen, mad dogs and E., 1043a
O when shall E., 211a
our fathers were E., 519a
English-speaking, union of E. people's, 816b
Engraven, deep on his front e., 342b
Engross, pens stamina when should e., 410a
Enhance, rubs e. value of favors, 442a
Enigma, riddle in mystery in e., 948b
Enjoin that which pleases weak, 462b
Enjoy, crown that seldom kings e., 215b
delight with liberty, 901a
don't have to go e. it, 978b
go get what want and e. it, 878a
grudge what they cannot e., 763a
her while she's kind, 962b
indifferent and cannot e. it, 492b-493a
interval, 867b
most e. contented least, 929a
neither e. nor suffer, 847a
other people's sufferin', 891b
private men e., 244b
prize not while we e. it, 246b
resources within thy reach, 79b
things we ought, 958a
too late to e. it, 375b
trip after unpacking, 886b
your dear wit, 537b
Enjoyed, bards of old e. in you, 462b
hours I once e., 465b
in vision bestific, 433a
more chased than e., 891b
much endured little e., 428a
no sooner but despised, 294b
not e. if not been there, 859a
supinely e. gifts of founder, 465a
the Lady, 485a
to have e. sun, 711b
Enjoying, oh think it worth e., 571b
Enjoyment, credulity helps e., 705b
human benefit and e., 453a
intellectual e., 857b
life not from e. to e., 492a
material e., 1013b
of life and liberty, 446a
variety mother of e., 611a
Enjoyments, seasoning of all e., 461a
Enjoys air it breathes, 506b
beauty ne'er e., 411b
who e. not life, 590a
Enlarge, circle never ceaseth to e.,
214a
my life, 427a
Enlarger of public life, 752a
Enlarges, develops and e. organ, 475a
Enlighten people generally, 473a
Enlightened enough to exercise control, 475b
his eyes were e., 12a
who knows himself is e., 74a
Enlightenment, safety e. civilisation, 706b
Ennobled, we must e. our works, 159a
Ennobled, it e. our hearts, 952a
Enoch walked with God, 6b
Enormous, knowledge e., 986b
E-nor-mouse, tall is e., 970a
Enormously improved by death, 904b
Enough as good as least, 186a
beauty are you not e., 982a
damn that cries Hold e., 257a
for all, 946a
for my life, 37b
for this life, 1021a
freedom from something not e., 984b
God if this were e., 842b
if something, 517a
in world for everyone, 985a
know what is more than e., 878b
long e. and just so long, 1041b
love is e., 753a
never know what is e., 487b
not e. to fight, 956b
not e. to help seeble up, 290a
of children's gratitude, 883a
or too much, 488a
'tis e. twill serve, 285a
have to die once e., 119b
to sit is not e., 505b
tradition not e., 1008b
troll to thyself be e., 729a
word wise e., 197a
work to do, 877a
Enrage those paying your annuities, 418a
Enrich yourselves, 554a
Enriched our blood, 922a
pension never e. young man, 925a
Enriches, that which not e. him, 274a
Enraged hearts, 458b
Enshrine her and she dies, 900a
Ensign, beauty e. yet is crimson, 246b
full high advanced, 494b
latter greater e., 959a
Enskied, thing e. and sainted, 270a
Enslave, people impossible to e., 540b
we fight not to e., 467a
Enslaved, baptism e. me, 830a
destiny alike for free and e., 74a
London in ruins rather than e., 921b
namely and abjectly e., 912b
Enslavement certainty of worse, 1069a
face e. if captured, 752a
Ensmare, man's imperial race e., 904b
Ensured release, 854b
Entails, when truth e. ruin, 83a
Enstalling alliances, 472a
what o. e. as death, 508b
Enter, all hope abandon who e.
here, 192b
enchaunted woods, 730b
into his gates with thanksgiving, 211a
into joy, 44a
into kingdom of heaven, 41b
Lord Christ e. in, 841a
nation which keepeth truth may e., 316b
not into temptation, 44b
they that e. must go on knees, 315a
to grow in wisdom, 751b
to help the sick, 85a
wind storm rain may e., 456b
ye shall not e. into heaven, 43a
Entered, I have e. on enterprise, 452a
in springs of sea, 15a
under unadvisedly, 61a
Engraft our hands, 306b
Enterprise for glory of Christian, 172a
heretic e. gone, 452a
is sick, 267b
lifeblood of our e., 240a
more in walking naked, 881b
private e. not yet tried, 972a
profit engine of e., 277a
set habits of age, 1047a
thrift nurse of e., 976b
want of e. and faith, 868b
without precedent, 456b
Enterprises, in mighty e. determination enough, 127b
great pitch, 286a
that require new clothes, 682b
Enters, idly bent on him that e.
next, 288b
naught e. there, 251a
war seldom e. but where wealth
allures, 510b
Entrain all comers, 63a
laid-end of my life, 246b
strangers, 56a
this stary stranger, 354b
Entertained angels, 516a
spirits once e. you, 1065a
Entertainer who understood his
time, 965a
Entertaining, more e. than half
the novels, 963a
Entertainment, knee joint not e.,
915a
Entertains exclusive worms, 1029a
harmless day, 906b
Enthroned, dark Care sits e., 121b
mercy e. in hearts of kings,
241b
on darkest altar, 1068a
Enthusiasm, briefcase of e., 1096b
flights of e., 456b
nothing great without e., 607a
whatever poet writes with e.,
316a
Enthusiasts, how to deal with e.,
952b
Entice dewy-feathered sleep, 356a
if sinners e. thee, 25a
Entire, Vénus touite e., 238b
Entire, that ye may be perfect and
e., 56a
Entities not multiplied beyond
necessity, 162a
Entitled, more no man e. to, 847b
Entire and quiddity, 352a
Entriis, in our own proper e., 256b
webs from e. spin, 193a
Entrench, all men have one e. into life, 57a
beware e. to quarrel, 285b
defate e. of Duncan, 381b
give God e. ticket, 708a
Entrench, exits and their e., 249a
Enrapt, seeming truth to e. wise, 235a
Entreat me not to leave thee, 11b
Entreats, Hesperus e. thy light, 47a
Entrenched greed, 97a
Entrenched, man to whom populace is e., 62b
with great concerns, 72b
Entreats life to one hole only, 105b
Entwine itself verdantly, 542a
laural wreaths e., 769b
Envelop, bloodied e., 1057b
mistake of enclosing e., 985b
Enveloping earth, 572a
Enviably death was his, 942b
Envied, better e. than pined, 85b
Envy, charity, e. not, 52b
love e. not, 56b
Envious and calamitizing time, 269a
beggar is e. of beggar, 67b
Casus, 255b
humble are usually e., 374a
more free than e. court, 247b
of wounded soldiers, 909a
serpents e., 308a
singe of watery Neptune, 272a
silence e. tongues, 909a
ungrateful Public, 559b
Environ, what perils do e., 200a
Environment, change e., 1019b
controlled by e., 1019b
freedom in e., 672a
inequality of e., 757a
internal e., 672a
satisfied with e., 1019b
Envisage circumstance all calm, 584b
Envoy's, her e. ubiquitous, 680a
two punctilious e. Thine and Mine, 377b
Envy and wrath short life, 38b
attracts e. of world, 458b
born from the start, 86b
calamity hate pain, 97a
canal hissing hot, 97a
dared not hate, 583b
dullard's e. of brilliant men, 910a
for the dead, 76b
from e. hatred and malice, 60b
golden mean avoids e. of palace, 121b
honor without e. friend who prospered, 72b
no man's happiness, 249b
not e. generals, 701a
not reverence of dead but e. of living, 518a
of less hippier lands, 226b
of the dead, 84a
of the devil, 36b
pain successful men cause neighbors, 191b
Envy, pride e. avarice three sparks, 150a
pride e. malice, 535b
slayeth the silly, 14b
sways itself by own arrows, 146b
stirred up with e., 341b
strongly rooted as e., 481b
toil e. want, 427a
too low for e., 357b
vice of republics, 823a
void of e. guile, 420a
whim e. or resentment, 456a
with e. Time transported, 1086b
Envy, strife and e., 51b
Envy's a coal comes hissing, 679a
Enwrought with gold and silver, 886b
Eon, lie down for e. or two, 872b
Exile his bourgeois, 709a
Ephemeral, fame is e., 144a
story e. and dreamed, 1059b
Ephesian sod, 507a
youth that fired E. dome, 931a
Ephesus, temple in E. built, 1105b
Ephraim, gleaming of grapes of E., 112a
Epicure, serenely full e. say, 523b
Epicurean rocks sharpen his appetite, 879b
paradox, 634a
Epicurus, he was E. owne none, 166b
so forth highest good, 1142a
Epicurus', hog of E. herd, 193a
Epidemic of world lawlessness, 971b
Epidemical love of flattery, 955b
Epicram criticism of life, 954a
purrs like an e., 946b
what is an e., 527a
Ephigams, your e. are shorter, 155b
Epilogue, so e. I pray you, 281a
Epistle, love in e. man's life, 508b
Epistles, Renaissance and Reform in E. 1047a
Epitaph, believe woman or e., 554b
better bad e., 261b
dread, 877b
me who am their e., 506a
not remembered in thy e., 241a
of those who fell, 944a
of which not ashamed, 85a
to be my story, 99a
Epitaph, let's talk of e., 227b
dear of miseries, 1105b
Epitaphs, doing of e., 458b
Epitaphs' by gentlemen, 534a
his name sake e. for knave, 176b
Epitaphs, stuffed with e. of war, 727a
Epitome, all mankind's e., 368b
Epoch in history, 462b
man lives life of e., 957a
one immune to spirit of e., 956b
spirit of e., 956b
Equal, admitted to that e. sky, 468b
all animals e., 1059b
e. except Negroes, 634a
all evils e. when extreme, 351b
all men created e., 470b, 659a
and exact justice, 472a
Equab before the law, 748b
born free and e., 470b
but in dust, 909a
division of unequal earnings, 545a
hold teacher e. to parents, 88a
I am e. and whole, 775b
in e. scale weighing, 257a
in presence of death, 125a
inferiors revolt to be e., 62b
ivy man e. if not careful, 89a
Justice for all, 89b
more e. than others, 1053b
mutual actions e., 917b
nature with e. mind, 711b
none e. Alcides except himself, 131a
piece of justice Death, 392a
sees with e. eye as God, 406b
separate and e. station, 470b
separate but e., 1021a
sharing of miseries, 909a
some more e., 1059b
syllables requisite, 409a
taken with e. thanks, 265a
talked long e. about e. rights, 1059b
those e. in any respect, 98b
to all things, 451b
to god sitting opposite you, 115a
to whole of that commerce, 454b
upairs, 859b
when favor of gods was e., 86b
Equalizing, think of e. men of worth, 71b
Equality, age of political e., 1014a
apostles e., 93a
believe in e. of man, 457b
certain of democracy, 1045b
choose e., 716a
dispensing e., 94b
economic e., 1014a
if e. found in democracy, 98b
dearism, 85g
law in majestic e., 820a
liberty e. fraternity, 1105b
live in e., 758a
never e. in servants' hall, 837b
of property, 616b
political e., 1014a
role is death, 709a
Equalizer, work great e., 817b
Equally, because e. free absolutely equal, 98b
entitled to protection, 503a
youth and age e. a burden, 93b
Equals and unequal alike, 94b
commerce between e., 938b
connects and e. all, 408b
energy e. mass times speed of light squared, 950a
first among e., 151b
peace between e., 843a
revolt to be superior, 98b
Equanimity, cultivate e., 516a
Equations, in midst of diagrams and e., 930a
Equator, speak disrespectfully of e., 324b
Equators, north poles and e., 746b
Equus et poetae alendii, 197b
lente currere nociti e., 213b
noli e. dentes inspicere donati, 148b
Equilibrium from within, 978a
INDEX

Equinox, who knows when was
the 517a
Equinoxes, precession of e., 652a
Equipment, shabby e. deteriorat-
ing, 1005b
Equity according to conscience of
Chancellor, 517a
act against natural e., 468a
and fair play, 911b
is a roguish thing, 517a
cut law of humanity justice e., 454a
Equivalent, evil gains e. of disas-
ter, 67b
mechanical e. of heat, 793b
moral e. of war, 795b
Equivocality, I will not e., 615b
Equation, poetry purged of e.,
900b
will undo us, 925b
Era, new e. in life from reading,
682a
of wonderful nonsense, 1028b
Exadicated, savage in man never
e., 682a
Eras, when e. die, 925a
Erics' vein, 292a
Erebus, dark as E., 295b
Erect, avowed e. and manly foe,
506b
by bending above fallen, 749a
Godlike e., 454a
head e. beneath years, 842b
sprang to feet stood e., 662a
two souls e. and strong, 618a
Erected, fleshed fair e., 1083a
least e. spirit, 942b
with e. look, 356b
Erecting, corrupted youth in e.
grammatic, 215b
Eremite, nature's patient E., 581a
Eretria, farewell renowned E., 92b
Enrimes who exact punishment
underground, 64b
Erpfult caelo fulmo mox spectra
tyranus, 131b
Jovi fulmen virisque tonandi, 111b
Ermined and minked, 866b
goosegrill e., 1042b
'Erros, thin red line of e., 705a
Eros builder of cities, 1060a
unarm E., 288b
Zeus's child, 82b
Erotic instinct questionable, 956b
Err, Art may e., 972a
better e. with Pope, 554b
cautious seldom e., 71b
fifty times to one does e., 580b
grace as few, 588b
morally and may e., 957b
reasoning but to e., 408b
do they not do e., 515b
to e. human forgive divine, 405b
to e. is human, 137b, 150b
Errand, folly e., 487b
joyous e., 612a
sleeveless e., 183a
sun e. boy, 697b
thy e. here below 535b
Errane humanum est, 150b
Err'd, we have e. and strayed,
59b
wisest men have e., 942a
Erring, blind man's e. judgment,
409b
extravagant and e. spirit, 257a
Lord for the e. thought, 771b
Erring, power e. men call Chance,
357b
reason's spit, 408b
rod to check the e. 514b
sister's shame, 558a
Erroneous, thickens e. observa-
tions, 1028b
truth in things e., 706a
Error, all men liable to, 752b
charged the troops of e., 958b
chinks windows of mind, 301b
correct cave, 1079a
delay preferable to e., 471b
Encyclopedia of E., 749b
fruitful e., 814b
grief of no. 540b
hardy plant, 658a
hosts of e., 858b
if this be e., 254a
gnus, imprudence e., 471a
in endless e. hurled, 404a
in pride our e. lies, 408a
is immense, 597b
is impatience, 980b
keep citizen from e., 1021b
keep government from e., 1028a
life a mist of e., 515a
life is only, 498b
love truth pardon e., 416b
more dangerous the more true,
706b
no e. not find defenders, 749b
of 1848 and 1849, 677b
old and gray-headed e., 350b
only to be exposed, 960b
opponent weaned from e., 897a
prayer of religions e., 689b
reformers of e., 475a
religion not popular e., 722a
show a man be in, 752b
saint of uncertainty and e., 364a
to expect favors, 461b
trial and e., 893a
truth to one e. other, 972a
very e. of the moon, 276a
when e. begins to appear in
state, 109b
wounded writhe, 574b
Errors agoni and fears, 572a
amusing with numerous e.,
448a
besetting e., 569a
correct e. when shown e., 662a
deliver from e. of wise, 351a
if she to female e. fall, 404a
reasoned e., 745b
stratagems which e. seem, 402b
vexation, 968b
wanderings mists and tempests,
113a
'Ere's, 'ear e. legs, 654b
Errs if he do deed without God's
knowledge, 79b
man e. while struggle lasts,
479b
Erump, evade e. 110b
Erupit, abit excessit evasit e.,
110b
Erupition, strange e. to our state,
256b
Erupitions, strange e. 235b
Essai, hands are hands of E., 7a
sold his birthright, 7a
was a cunning hunter, 7a
Escailier, l'esprit de l'e., 487a
Escape, better ten guilty e., 444b
cannot e. history, 925b
Escape from life, 1058b
golden e., 1050a
good thing to e. death, 82a
how will you e. it, 708b
immortals cannot, 445b
into calm regions, 434b
less evil that some e., 788b
let no guilty e., 717b
me never, 684a
mental exertion, 778a
not e. my iambics, 115b
poetry e. from emotion, 1007a
shift to e. thinking, 694b
those who dream at night, 642a
thou shalt not e. calumny, 869b
thought dissolve and e., 977a
what struggle to e., 589a
whipping, 201b
Escaped from the deep, 150a
define quite e. smile, 990b
does not speak e. teeth, 83a
with skin of my teeth, 15a
Escapes, hair-breadth e., 272b
rarely e. injuring own hands,
75a
virtue e. not calamitous strokes,
525a
Escaping left Death's scraping,
935b
Eschewed, one that evil, 14a
Eschol, thou art to me E., 342b
Tom Jones will outlive E., 406a
Eschino, little frosty E., 82b
Ootah had explanation, 88b
Espagnol, je parle e. à Dieu, 163b
Espoir, un peu d'e., 715b
Espouse everlastin sea, 51b
Espoused, saw my late e. saint,
541b
Esprit de corps, 955b
l'e. de l'escalier, 447a
l'e. de son âge, 418a
Essay loose salty of mind, 427b
to and for impurities in e.,
975a
of arms make short e., 972a
refined e. in Atlantic Monthly,
930b-a
Essays, e. my e. come home, 207b
Essence, drop of thing's, 907b
fellowship with e., 530b
his glassy, 271a
looks to e. of thing, 114b
not disclose e. of phenomena,
984a
of novel is moral, 858b
time is of e., 1105a
Essentials, combined e. of heaven
and earth, 110a
Essential, assistance from fate e.,
379a
concept and first truth, 1068b
disappearance is e., 974b
facts of life, 683a
e. four freedoms, 972b
gaudiness of poetry, 957a
give up e. liberty, 445b
great expense may e., 455a
knowledge, 676a
natural e. rights, 470b
poetry, 520b
provider of elements, 71b
relation to existence, 676a
service to country, 89b
thing in form, 597a
things e. or things circumstan-
tial, 565b
Euripides, all Hellas monument of E., 90b
chorus ending from E., 665a
drew men as they were, 81a
Europa, butt that kidnapped E., 111a
Europe, all E. may be free, 92a
artist no home in E. save Paris,
incontinent of energetic mongrels, 871a
depredations of E., 387a
educated Americans to E., 608a
fifty years of E., 647b
governments of E., 471a
if cold washed away E. less, 508b
lamenting going over in E., 865b
liberation of E., 1016b
libraries of E., 475b
longest kingly line in E., 417a
new order in E., 956b
inflation in E., 855a
of ancient parapets, 890a
people of Western E., 1016b
prison of nations, 954b
races of E. melting, 870b
real a swarm, 798a
regarded her as stranger, 466b
sauntered E. round, 414a
settlement in E., 1018b
superstitious valuation of E., 463b
two continental powers in E., 1012a
under his heel, 408a
United States and E., 492a
United States of E., 600a
window on E., 594a
European, adopting E. war tac-
tics, 997b
colonization by E. powers, 491b
gibe of E. scholars, 99a
If E. discovery delayed, 997b
instruments of E. greatness, 489a
martyrs, 896a
nose, 1080a
periodization of E. history, 1047b
tricked into E. war, 913b
washed out 419b
Europe's latter hour, 71b
Eurydice, half-regained E., 355a
Euston, Scotland through pyli-
s of E., 951b
Euphelia, happy flexibility, 716b
Euxine, more dangerous breakers than E., 581a
Eve, erump, 110b
Eve, fear mitigated by e., 1015a
Evanescence, route of e., 735b
Evanescence, velocities of e. incre-
ments, 399b
Evangels, things moral or things e., 965b
Evangelist Saint John, 697a
Evangelists of the mind, 696b
Evangel of what white men set
them, 1095a
Evatis, abit excess e. erupt, 110b
Eve, Adam and E. and pinch me, e.
and I, 685b
believe in Adam and E., 901b
called his wife's name E., 6a
Eve, child of our grandmother
E., 821b
faires of daughters E., 345a
from noon to dewy e., 345a
like toad at ear of E., 455a
motherless E., 906a
obey voice at e., 604a
oh had simple E., 906a
pensive E., 443b
said to e. Besoon, 856b
E. son of Adam and E., 587b
E. name, 1084a
St. Agnes' E., 581b
stag at e., 520a
warblest at e., 539b
wonder what Adam and E. is,
E. Evelyn, beautiful E. Hope, 665b
Even, approach of even or morn, 344b
as you and I, 875a
break, 975a, 502b
deep and crisp and e., 687b
gray-hooded E., 350b
such is time, 95b
waters stilled at e., 731a
would God to dewy were e., 106
Even-balanced soul, 710b
Even-handed justice, 828a
Evening and morning were first
day, 5a
beauitiful e. calm free, 512a
Boston E. Transcript, 1001b,
1045b
bright exhalation in the e., 948a
come in the e., 676b
descends autumn e., 715a
dews of e. carefully shun, 416a
die in e. without regret, 71b
et in the e., 497b
expects his e. prey, 441b
faster than e. air, 215b
follows morn, 1052a
full of linnet's wings, 879b
gracious e. star, 767b
grateful e. mild, 345b
housewife ply e. care, 440a
in the e. it is cut down, 20a
is come rise up, 115a
iteration of sky at e., 955a
it was a summer e., 532a
life's, 509a
like an e. gone, 956b
man that was in e. made, 408b
morning e. noon night, 662a
morning incense e. meal, 483a
must utter night, 571b
not unpeaceful e., 554a
now came still e. on, 345b
of their lives, 708b
open house in e., 918b
quickly come as the E. Star,
110a
colored-end of e., 665b
rainy e. to read this discourse,
345b
shades of e. drew on, 2465a
shades prevail, 932a
shadow at e. rising, 1006b
shadows of the e., 750b
shut of e. flowers, 347b
soup of the e., 744b
spread out against sky, 1006b
star for which e. waits, 900a
star love's harbinger, 548a
star you bring all things, 69b
sunset and e. star, 655a
Evening, to his labor until e., 211b
twilight and e. bell, 655a
until e. comes, 598a
true of e. star, 673b
wont welcome peaceful e. in,
458b
when it is e. fair weather, 438b
when slanted radiance, 944a
withhold not thine hand in the
perhaps, 508b
Evenings, long dark autumn e.,
665b
we had had summer e., 990a
Evensong, at last ring to e., 105b
at length ringeth to e., 105b
dead ere e., 1088b
Event, caprice of minutest e.,
657b
divine, 651a
greatest e. in war, 90b
haunt spot of great e., 914a
how much the greatest e., 475b
men labels that name e., 723a
one e. happeneth to all, 47b
prophets make sure of e., 445b
thinking too precisely on e.,
254b
third e. to me, 729a
united third e. to me, 729a
verity is an e., 729a
we know the e., 1014b
Eventful, strange e. history, 249a
Eventide, fast falls e., 587a
Eventing, last shadows before, 538a
controlled me, 635b
course of human e., 470b
not lead e. but follow them,
578b
President on top of e., 983a
signs should prefigure e., 111a
soon on top of him, 983a
spirits of great e., 538a
study e. in bearings, 712a
three e. in life, 981b
Ever-during dark surrounds me,
544b
sleep one e. night, 300a
Ever-fixed mark, 92a
Evergreen, final growth e., 1097b
tree of diabolical knowledge,
486b
Ever-increasing wonder and awe,
538b
Everlasting, achievements of intel-
lect e., 111a
an e. now, 533a
beauty is e., 997a
bonfire, 838b
decomposed to be e. possession,
89a
condemned into e. redemption,
246b
damned to e. fame, 410a
deprived of e. bliss, 813a
doors, 19a
espouse e. sea, 512b
eyes of Pierot, 1045b
fear in, 552a
Father, 31a
first last e. day, 905b
flint, 224b
from e. to e. thou art God, 507b
here set up my e. rest, 238b
hills, 8a
his mercy is e., 21a
life, 458a
no, 576a
open ye e. gates, 347a
personal identity, 595b

1307
Everlasting, sleep of one e. night, 114b stood from e. to e., 97a the e. arms, 10b

Everlastings, bright shoots of e., 96b

Ever-living, our e. poet, 291b

Evermore, probing through you of e., 1049b

Ever-nearing cirle weaves shade, 714a

Ever-open door, 84a6

Ever-returning spring, 70a2

Ever-rolling, time like e. stream, 397a

Evers, Tinker to E. to Chance, 56a2

Ever-whirling wheel, 200b

Every day in e. way, 844b day's news, 271b inch a king, 279b man architect of his fortune, 743b man for himself, 185b wind of doctrine, 54a

Everybody, democracy e. but me, 298b everything happens to e., 937b goes Awaw, 108b0 hard to please e., 127a he who praises e., 469a if e. minded business, 743b suspect c., 670a Everybody's business nobody's business, 546a

Everyday, refinement of e. thinking, 80a0

Everyman I will go with thee, 1084a

Everyone, enough in world for e., 56a3 has one sermon, 1108a in world is Christ, 99b3 is a moon, 76a2 mad on one point, 87a2 not e. can get to Corinth, 183b reaches future, 1049a to his own, 96b4 upon which e. has sat, 102b1 war of e. against e., 571b when e. is somebody, 779a will say, 767a world breaks e., 1044a

Everybody's, his world and e., 107b6 tired of turmoil, 1076b true worship, 92b

Everything, a bore to tell e., 416b and anything, 97b6 answer to e., 1006b belongs to fatherland, 496b cannot do e. but something, 717b comes by way of strife, 77b comes if man wait, 61a come too late, 77b conscience in e., 483a costing not less than e., 1007a custom reconciles to e., 492a don't tell her e., 66a else is still, 497b esteem e. esteem nothing, 56a1 exists nothing has value, 95b1 feeling not always e., 709a find tale in e., 568b for poetry idea e., 716b for security of future e., 741a glory of e., 1046b

Everything, God not willing to do e., 177b good for something, 36a9 good in e., 249b happens to everybody, 937b has two handles, 153a he is above e. he possesses, 417a he wants nothing you want, 715a I have e. yet nothing, 109a in its place, 765a in relation to nothing, 36b5 includes itself in power, 268a is gratuitous, 109b5 is in mind of man, 844b is lawful, 708b is naught, 543b know e. forgive e., 502b lived in me, 742a made of one stuff, 606b man accustomed to e., 707b man esteems, 883b mean between nothing and e., 137a moments when e. goes well, 86a9 not all capable of e., 116b order and beauty, 707a passes art alone eternal, 1109b passes perils palls, 68a3 practice is e., 196a sans e., 249b smattering of e., 668b spirit of youth in e., 293b that is pretty, is 99b6 that's lovely is, 88b6 training is e., 762a tries e. before arms, 109a turn nothing into e., 877a understand e. makes tolerant, 95b6 way they eat drink learn and e., 99b6 we look on blessed, 884a What is God e., 80a worth what purusher will pay, 107a written as good as dramatic, 95b6 young know e., 483b Everything's got a moral, 744a no regular can't stand it, 749b Everwhere, daybreak e., 657a he is in chains, 433b his place, 558a I roam, 787b one little room an e., 827b out of e. into here, 729b the same as e., 477b water water e., 556b we have need of Zeus, 104a who lives e. lives nowhere, 53a5 Eve's, curses all E. daughters, 567a one star, 85a4 eyes, file on summer, 83b7 now for October e., 990a summer e. by haunted stream, 833a Evidence, actual e. have I none, 96b denunciation in place of e., 912a for God, 769a growth e. of life, 95b7 no notion of e., 56a3 of immortality, 605a of things not seen, 57a of truth but only e., 53b8

Evidence, passions cannot alter e., 46b3 some circumstantial e. strong, 85a5

Evil, agricultural population least given to e., 113a all e. shed away, 99a4 all e. to crazy Ahab, 966b be not overcome of e., 151b be thou my good, 475b believe no e. till done, 95a9 bent on e. never want occasion, 156a brothers are e., 9a by e. and good report, 53b communications, 53a days and e. tongues, 346b days come not, 28b deeds do not prosper, 95b deliver us from e., 40b depart from e., 18b do after good leave e., 17a do e. so completely, 96a3 do not seek e. gains, 67b entire city suffered because of e. man, 76b every e. has good, 606b extravagance of her e., 66a eye that looks to mood apart, 95a9 fallen on e. days, 346b find means of e., 343a food is filled with e., 80a generation, 46b good becomes indistinguishable from e., 1011a good e. which is permitted, 114b good or e. side, 69b6 goodness in things e., 244b government necessary e., 46b5 great book great e., 105b2 hacking at branches of e., 68b3 hope in the day of e., 49b how e. a country China, 419a I will fear no e., 18a if all means permitted to fight e., 1011a if dirhink e. not niciary, 88b4 ill deeds doubled with e. word, 18b5 imagination of man's heart is e., 6b in life of worms, 74a9 inadvertently said some e. thing, 96b infect the soul with e., 92b3 is easy, 85b6 judge should have learned to know e., 94a keep thy tongue from e., 18b knowing good and e., 5b lack of money root of e., 85a7 law punishes e. in all, 46b6 Lord shall preserve thee from all e., 227a maketh sun rise on e. and good, 40b man of e. repute, 9a manners live in brass, 499a many e. men are rich, 68b marriage a necessary e., 103b marriage an e. most men welcome, 103b met me in my hour, 493a most e. of half-tamed demons, 835b necessary for triumph of e., 45b4

1308
INDEX

Excellence

Evil, never suffer e. in future, 66b
news fly faster than good, 157a
news ridden post, 5ga
no e. can happen to good man, 93a
no e. deed live on, 791a
no e. for one who commits none, 50b
no e. in atom, 104b
not into e. wrought, 771b
notion of E. One, 1061a
observes the show of e., 235b
of moral e. and of, 50a
on grounds of expediency, 847b
one e. ignorance, 87b
one that eschewed, e., 14a
overcome e. with good, 51b
partial e. universal good, 40b
pervading e. of democracy, 750a
plan is most harmful to plan-
ner, 67b
please e. his neighbor, 499a
possibilities for good and e.,
1033b
punish world for their e., 314b
rash in e., 1071b
in hour, 347b
recognition of e., 79b
recompense no e. for, e., 51a
religion potent in persuading to,
112b
restless e., 40b
return good for e., 488a
rewarded for e. good, 7b
rewardeth e. for good, 25a
root of all is, 50b
see e. drowned in mercy, 858b
show me a greater e., 82a
snake stood for e. in Garden,
592a
Socrates a doer of, e., 592a
spinning fates good or e., 792a
stiffening opinion is e., 619b
subborn heart shall fare e., 39b
submit to present e., 193b
sufficient unto day is e., 412
supernatural source of e., 844a
that men do lives after them,
255a
e. do, 51a
thing that call e. good, 50b
ing of e., 643a
think not lightly of e., 8oa
to depart from e. is under-
standing, 15b
to him who evil thinks, 169a
tongue an untruly e., 65b
tree of knowledge of good and
e., 3b
unconscious not only e. but
good, 936a
vanish like e. spirits, 47ta
vise lost half its e., 454a
what e. I intend to do, 84b
whether it be good or e., 92a
wit 'tippenny fear nae e., 456b
with indifference notes e., 599b
with lent money e. done, 69b
withstand in the e. day, 54a
write e. in marble, 175b
wrought by want of thought,
592a
Evidencers, seeing e. taken to ex-
cuse, 171a
Evidencing, greatest penalty of e.,
96a
pleasance waits upon e., 145a
Evil's, believe no evil till e. done,
553a
Evils, all e. equal when extreme,
331b
avoided powers exercised, 158b
cities no rest from e., 54a-b
compel philosophy to inquire
about e., 111b
Congress has right to prevent,
788b
drew men together, 56b
endure neither e. nor cures,
125a
greatest of e. is poverty, 872a
health of e., 72a
least of the e., 97b
least of two, 84a
most preferable of e., 64a
no necessary e. in government,
50b
one e. and another of bless-
ings, 65a
philosophy triumphs over past
e., 555a
present e. triumph over philos-
ophy, 555a
suffering e. of long peace, 156b
they say e. come from us, 65a
three great e., 417a
two e. monstrous either one,
100a
weak e. age and hunger, 245b
e. worst most, 245b
which never arrived, 564b
yield not to e., 118b
Evolution, advance of science an,
849b
general theory of e., 752b
not a force but a process, 771b
of thought, 712b
some call it e., 667a
Ewe, liling at e. milking, 448b
tapping your white e., 272a
Ewe, milk my e. and weep, 296b
Ewig-Weibliche, das E. zieht uns
hinan, 479b
Ex pede Herculem, 86b
ungue leanan, 150b
Exact, devotion to e. observation,
94b
equal and e. justice, 472a
knowledge of the past, 59a
set wealth of states, 240a
timing is e., 88b
writing maketh e. an. man, 209b
Exaction becomes extortion, 771a
Exactitude, i.'e. la politees des
rols, 485b
Exactness, facts detailed with e.,
721a
write life with e., 431a
Exaggerated, reports of death e.,
78a
stress on not changing mind,
91b
Exaggeration, chargeable with no
50b
Exalt him above all, 59a
himself shall be abused, 45b
will to live, 559a
Exaltation from proximity of dis-
pleaser, 191b
in chanting of Muses, 84a
Exalted, both will be e., 951b
every valley shall be e., 52b
Export an e. father, 85b
no very e. opinion, 452b
Satan e. sat, 443a
them of low degree, 45b
whose humble himself be e.,
49b
Exalteth, righteousness e. a na-
tion, 24b
wisdom e. her children, 37b
Exalts not what man does e.,
66b
Examination, decent and manly
e., 531a
of acts of government, 531a
Examine, I pause I e., 195a
turn inwards and e., 71b
Example, annoyance of good e.,
733b
bear patiently results of own e.,
156b
from others take e., 109b
government teaches by e., 833a
is school of mankind, 455a
low orders set e., 84oa
more efficacious than precept,
428a
profit by their e., 456b
salutary influence of e., 488b
Examples from Alexander to
Mao, 997b
no longer able to provide bad
e., 335b
Exceeds, flies worms e. me still,
565b
never e. your rights, 455b
reach e. grasp, 664b
Exceedeth, thy wisdom and pros-
perity e. the fame, 429b
Exceeding, gave e. delight by his
verse, 49b
grind e. small, 59a
honest e. poor man, 255a
useless to e., 428a
Excellence, activity in accordance
with e., 96a
beating on of character, 96a
elite based on e., 1052a
fair divided e., 429a
fame of her e., 57a
Excellencies, smaller e. of conver-
sation, 469a
tree critical dwell on e., 504b
Excellent angler now with God,
526a
dumb discourse, 397a
Excellence, true cricit dwell on e.,
504b
Excellence, virtue with e., 1052a
Excellence, true virtue with e.,
504b
Excellence, true virtue with e.,
297a
hard to be truly e., 70b
how e. is thy lovingkindness,
18b
how e. is thy name, 17a
Excellent

I cried, 850a
man of understanding is of e. spirit, 29a
not, 29a
canopy the air, 261a
parts of in are e. 281b
situation e. I am attacking, 826a
so e. a king, 278b
so is e. good, 250b
the e. lies before us, 501b
ing thing in woman, 280b
things difficult as rare, 374a
things in counsels, 25b
things more, 450a
to have giant's strength, 270b
to make a poet e., 553b
well a fishmonger, 280b
what actions most e., 712a
wretched, 274a

Excellently, goddess e. bright, 302a
Excellently, thou e. them all, 27a
Excellency, light e. darkness, 27b
wisdom e. folly, 27b
Excelling, cunningest pattern of e. nature, 276a

Isle all isles e., 371a

Excels dune kept at home, 456b
quirks of blazoning pens, 273a
Excelsior, 621b

Excelsis, gloria in e. Deo, 59a
Except a man be born again, 48a
if die, 53a
the Lord build the house, 22b
the Lord keep the city, 22b
the present company, 476a
thou bless me, 7b

Exception, glorious to be e., 657a
in your case make e., 1053a
no rule admits not some e., 510b

Excess, blasted with e. of light, 441b
desire of power in e., 208b
don't regret a single e., 800a
give me e. of it, 232a
in charity no e., 208b
moderation even in e., 611a
not drinking but e., 317a
nothing in e., 151a
of glory obscured, 44a
of severity not order, 780a
of subjective properties, 794a-b
of wealth cause of covetousness, 215a
reproach to religion, 381a
such e. of stupidity, 450b
surprise by fine e., 565a
wasteful and ridiculous e., 237a
when love is in e., 82a

Excessit, abit e. evasi erupit, 110b

Excessive, dark with e. bright, 345b
good fortune, 728b
If national debt not e., 484b
laughter, 38a
Exchange, always credited to E., 342a
atish-aught a poor e. poor, 493b
by just e. one for other, 205b
cross for crown, 91b
eXcelleXceXcellence for riches, 66b
Scrooge's name good upon e., 870b

Exchequer of the poor, 227a
Excite hateful tax, 447b
Excise, those to whom e. paid, 437b
Excitatbat enim fluctus in simpul- lo, 111b
ExcitAte glandul spleen, 566b
my amorous propensities, 490b
Excited abnormal condition, 857a
passionate fantastical, 884a
passions not at will e., 643b
reverie, 882a
Excitement, passion e. of heart, 643b
public e. runs high, 1079b
Excites us to arms, 370a
Exciting, found it less e., 769a
politics almost e. as war, 919b
Exclude, not till sun do I e. you, 701b
to define it is e., 978a
Excludes, not till sun e. you, 702b
excluding fire if I can, 190b
Exclusion, principle of e., 721b
Exclusive, entertain e. worms, 1029a
Excommunicate, corporations can-
not be e., 1968a
Excrement, place of e., 884a
Excitons, nourishment and e., 675a
Excuse, any e. will serve tyrant, 768a
cause prologue, 847b
denial vain and coy e., 338a
fault worse by e., 237a
for the glass, 481b
I will not e., 615b
my dust, 1029a
never e., 331a
not single e. for failure, 875b
play needs not e., 231a
Excused from it as against my conscience, 443a
his devilish deeds, 450b
Excuses himself accuses himself, 188b
ignorance e. no man, 371a
Excusing, love shows by e. nothing, 951a
make fault worse, 237a
Excusable shape, 441a
sum of all villanies, 420b
Execute, by contraries e., 295b
down to hand e., 466a, 1091b
debts, 445b
to e. laws royal office, 454b
villainy you teach me, 239b
Executed, successfully e., 477b
Execution, fitter for e. than coun-
self, 290a
seeing evildoers taken to e., 186b
stringent e. of bad laws, 717a
Executioner, I victim and e. 707a
man his own e., 350a
mine e. 928b
the master e., 75a
Executioners would be most learned, 179a
Executions for the master execu-
tioner, 75a
Executive, judicial distinct from e., 496b
legislative nominated by e., 463b
plant instrument of E., 591a
political e. magistracy, 444b
Executors, let's choose e., 227b
or more properly creditors, 680b

Exegesis, immortal in thy e., 1053a
Exemplary, our lives in acts e., 205b
Exempt from public haunt, 247b
ture nobility e. from fear, 215a
Exercising, being honest good e., 853b
bodily e. when compulsory, 94b
each e. art he knows, 91a
free e. of religion, 465b
gratulous e. every day, 798a
prohibiting free e. thereof, 474b
leading to mind as e. to body, 395b
sad mechanic e., 659b
their constitutional right, 657a
wise to cure on e. depend, 752a

Exercises his mind with suffering, 100b
Exertion, mental e., 778a
Exertions, what people attained with e., 456b
Exhalation, bright e. in evening, 295a
Exhale, he was e., 379b
sighs infrequent e., 1002b
Exhausted business politics, 703b
every whim, 958b
my body infirm and e., 174a
my patience are e., 688b
no State without being e., 456b
resources not e., 631b
Time winds th' e. chain, 495a
wells, 1005a

Exhilarated, imagined new, 426b
Exhibited, human relations per-
cfectly e., 99b
Exhilarating, book collecting e. sport, 941b
to be shot at without result, 919b
Exigencies, great e. of govern-
ment, 678a
Exile guise, 1043b
king in e., 688a
kiss long as my e., 290a
men in e. feed on dreams, 79a
sleep in e., 850a
friends everything, 904a
Exiled, joy Marcellus e. feels, 409b
on ground in jeers, 707a
son's appeal, 761b
Exiles, band of e. moored bark, 573b
paradise of e. Italy, 593b
woe none save e. feel, 974b
Exist, God is in me or does not e., 957b
if God did not e., 418a
pathos pietie courage e., 931b
saint if God does not e., 1056b
death to man began to e., 459b
sir I e., 905a
true democracy never will e., 435b
we e. alone, 908a

Existed, true democracy never e., 435b
Existance, art shield from e., 838b
called New World into e., 507a
closing your account, 690a
consecutive moments of e., 705b
destroy reason for own e., 778a
determination to develop own e., 941b
Extravagance, calls his e. generosity, 44b of her evil, 66a Extravagant and erring spirit, 257a flaunting e. quen, 481b Extreme actions ascribed to vanity, 504b all evils equal when e., 511b fear neither fight nor fly, 220a for e. illnesses e. treatments, 88b in quest to have e., 514b justice extreme injustice, 131b justice often injustice, 108b law is extreme injustice, 108b of wickedness or folly, 67b perplexed in the e., 776b savage e. rude cruel, 294a Extremes, change of choice e., 344a fate of all e., 406a meet, 465a women run to e., 582a Extremism in defense of liberty, 467b Extremity, daring pilot in e., 368a Ext. be secret and e., 881b O shores, 703b Exultation only discoverer can experience, 997a Exultations agonies, 512b Exulting people all e., 703a Eye, adds precious seeing to the e., 222a affection beaming in one e., 670a aloof with hermitic e., 526b altering all, 1066b an unforgiving e., 481b apple of his e., 10b apple of the e., 17a Athens the e. of Greece, 586b beam in thine own e., 41a beauty bought by judgment of e., 221b beauty in e. of beholder, 729a, 841b begins to see, 1066a beholding beauty with e. of mind, 59a bigger than belly, 525b careless e. on men who drown, 450a cast cold e., 885b cast longing e. on offices, 471b casts a sheep's e., 196a close e. of day, 335b crack glass e. across, 94ob cursed me with his e., 525a day's garish e., 586a deliriae in their, 447b discern with clear e., 685b divorced from e. and bone, 108a don't view with critisc's e., 507a drunkard's e., 884a dust hath closed Helen's e., 300b ear and e. expected impossible, 585b easier to go through e. of needle, 43b equal e. as God, 408a every old man's e., 241b every tear from every e., 400a evil that looks to mood apart, 429a expert e. finds prior work, 826b
INDEX

Eyes

Eye, one auspicious e., 1873a places e. of heaven visits, 224b poets have sensuous e., 610b poet's e. in fine frenzy, 253b rude e. of rebellion, 287a sail with unshut e., 711a see e. to c., 32a see for hand not mind, 681b see eye and heart, 514a see with half an e., 195b see with not through e., 401a seeing seven and seventy devils, 909a see one open heaven, 498b seller needs not one e., 354b set honor in one e., 253b smile in her e., 589a smile on lips tear in e., 513b sober coloring from e., 514a still soliciting e., 277a such a wistful e., 404b such beauty as woman's e., 222a tender e. of pitiful day, 244b that sun thine, e., 906a thoughts legible in the e., 514b to a discerning e., 753b tongue sword, 492b twinkling of e., 553a unshut e., 711a upward glancing of e., 518a vacant heart hand e., 581a view with hollow e., 233a wakeful from sleep or e., 973a wet e. dry heart, 891a what immortal hand or e., 493b when first your e. I eyed, 295b which girls hath merriest c., 218a wishing his foot equal with e., 218a with my little e., 1095b with set not 504b Eye-beams, our e. twisted, 306b Eyebrow, mistress' e., 249b Eyebrows, bushy e. and message, 875a Eyed, when first your eye I c., 293b Eyed-deep in hell, 488a Eyeless in Gaza, 549a Eyelids a little weary, 781a from, a dripped love, 67b from wiped tears, 243b heavy and red, 523b of the morn, 583b slumber to mine e., 22a take thee with her e., 25b tinged e. and hands, 781a tired e. on tired eyes, 642b weigh e. down, 242a Eyes, all things flourish where you turn e., 402b and back turn upward, 1005b and see not, 34a are what one is, 895a as is theater e. of men, 228a attentive e., 429a avenged for my two e. c., 11b beauty c. never see, 895b bedroom e., 1065b before sleeping e., 742b begin to roll, 413b believe not your e., 684b black e. and lemonade, 544b blest long stars, 906a bright e. of danger, 824a Bullen's e., 449b burnt fire of thine e., 493b buyer needs a hundred e., 324b Eyes, Byron's e. shut in death, 711a candid brow pure e., 843b cast one's e. so low, 787a close e. with holy dread, 554a close up his e. and draw curtain, 815b close e. in endless night, 441b confess secret of heart, 435b craters of my e. gape, 1085a crossed with direct e., 1003a cry my e. out, 195a cynosure of neighboring e., 353a darkness of her e., 906a dazzle, 786b death close come e., 1063a die before our own e., 816b do not set e. on things far off, 789a dreaming e. of wonder, 742b drink in comrades' e., 719b drink to me only with thine e., 903a dry e. laugh at fall, 865a dust thrown in my e., 983a dying e. were closed, 406b eagle e., 577b elves whose little e. glow, 308b eternity was in our e., 287a everlasting e. of Pierrot, 1045b eyelids upon e., 642b face with both e. open, 178a fearless e., 865a fields e. have woods have ears, 167a fix e. on greatness of Athens, 905a fixed above sullen shields, 906a foe with feet e., 865a for the blind, 742a fortunate and men's e., 241b fountains fraught with tears, 204a from kindness cannot take e., 882b from starlike e. seek, 372a from those great e., 843b from woman's e. this doctrine, 342a full of e. within, 57b gazp and stretch e., 902a gather to the e., 544b gazet see with mortal e., 742b get the glass e., 975b gone under earth's lid, 988b good for sore e., 906b greenest of things blue, 779b had I your tongues and e., 260b hands and e. and heart, 557a hath not a few e., 235a have all the seeming, 643a have seen glory, 690b have their silence, 1031a have they but see not, 221 having e. see not, 465b he turned up his e., 488a heaven before mine e., 936a heavy to look with many e., 826a her aspect and her e., 553b her e. were wild, 961a him who hath e., 742b his e. are in his mind, 288b his e. were enlightened, 122 his flashing e., 534a homes of silent prayer, 650a Eyes, I will lift up mine e., 22a I will not give sleep to mine e., 25b in c. foreknowledge of death, 775a infantryman's e., 1065b innocence closing up his e., 251b July in her e., 1085a kindling her undazzled e., 350b kiss in Colin's e., 981b ladies whose bright e., 353a let mine e. not see me a lies in woman's eyes, 545b light comes from thine e., 1085b light fade from e., 903a light of knowledge in e., 785b like agate lanterns, 1045b like unwashed platters, 1045b living lighting from e., 404b long-strayed e., 506b look into happiness through another's e., 245b look your last, 225b love learned in lady's e., 222a love looks not with e., 225b love-darting e., 357b lovely e. Cupid's arms, 1085b made for seeing, 601b make thy two e. like stars, 253b make to April, 606b mind has thousand e., 865b mine e. dazzle, 915a mine e. have seen the King, 308b mistake not to close e., 865a my mistress' e., 204b never able to school e., 981a night has thousand e., 843b night hath a thousand e., 209a no eyes but fountains, 204a not a friend to close e., 257b not only in my e. is Paradise, 167a of all people upon us, 318a, 1075b of flame, 745a of gold and brawny dew, 248b of the blind shall be opened, 182a of unholy blue, 542a of youth, 267a on inward vision close e., 865b on world to turn thine e., 473e ope their golden e., 246b open before marriage, 422a open to cry of pulleys, 1078b painted to the e., 782a painting feast for e., 591b pair of sparkling e., 799a Paradise stood formed in her e., 167a pearls in beauteous ladies' e., 241a places that were his e., 265b persuade e. without orator, 202a pictures in our e. to get, 306b poorly satisfy our e., 306b quaint exalted e., 355a rainey e., 227b rapt soul in thine e., 356b ravished e., 356b read history in nation's e., 440b riding e. through side, 1045b right in his own e., 11b sans teeth sans e., 245b saw him with my own e., 386b
Eyes, saw with open e., 906b
scales fell from e., 49b
scornful yet jealous e., 410b
scratched out e., 1098a
seen things through his e., 103a
see whites of e., 495a
see with no e., 427b
sent tongues of love, 194a
severed and beard, 249a
she gave me e., 51b
shining for me, 1008b
show his e., 285b
shrunk my e. to see, 1065b
sight for e. see, 390b
sky daily bread of e., 604b
small tall e-nor-mouse, 570a
smile lit e. of Kentucky, 769b
so long as e. can see, 147b
soft e. looked love, 556b
Spearmint Girl With Wrigley
E., 1030b
still dizzied by God, 952b
stretched forth neck and wanton e., 104b
strike mine e. but not my heart, 502b
suspicion struck full of e., 240b
tear each other's e., 390b
that can see, 995a
that looked with human e., 650b
that phone now dimmed, 542b
that stare lips that touch, 1010b
that would not look on me, 481a
the glowworm lend thee, 350b
there's not the lion's ruddy e., 487a
these wakeful e. weep, 574a
tose e. the break of day, 271b
to keep our e. open longer, 512a
to the blind, 15b
triangular, 978b
trust ears less than e., 86b
two e. make one in sight, 948b
ugly sights of death in e., 217a
unused to melting mood, 276b
up to e. in blood, 452b
upon double string, 306b
upraised as inspired, 443b
view ourselves with clearer e., 424a
where 'er casual e. cast, 532b
which spake again, 555b
whites of their e., 449b
wipe my weeping e., 597a
women's e. for stars, 105b
world's e., 881b
young maidens quiet e., 834b
your e. shall be opened, 5b
Eyesight and speech wrought, 763a
Eyewitnesses, accounts of different e., 89a
Eyne, Bacchus with pink e., 288a
Erra right half the time, 1043a

F

Fabric, mystic f. sprung, 458b
of life, 1061b
of this vision, 297b
simply base, 458b
Fabula, acta est f., 159a
de te f., 120a
Fabulous shadow only sea keeps, 1043b
Fainamino haec praesentis dictas, 104a
Face, a spirit passed before my f.,
abfent f. that fixed you, 618a
angel's f., 200a
April in her f., 1085a
assert nose on f. his own, 457a
assist him to save f., 1053a
autumnal f., 106a
beauty of aged f., 46b
blackest features of f., 1091a
blows it in my f., 261b
beast f., 56b
burn soul of any man, 797b
can't think of your f., 807b
change in my f., 819b
climber upward turns f., 254a
continual comfort in a f., 314b
cover her f., 315a
darkness upon f. of the deep,
5a
desert's dusty f., 66b
divine plain f., 56b
downward in sun, 1024b
dust blows in your f., 279a
dimpness of ages in f., 86b
everybody's f. but own, 86b
fall on your f., 1035b
false f. must hide, 828a
fierce fur soft to f., 1079b
final f. of love, 1060a
find one f. lad, 691a
friend whose f. never change,
507a
furrowed f., 680b
garden in her f., 300a
graced on f. of Agamemnon, 718b
give me a f., 502b
God has given you one f., 286b
God moved upon f. of the wa-
ters, 5a
grace and music of her f., 355b
grows old, 770b
have seen God f. to f., 7b
hides smiling f., 456b
honest labor bears a lovely f.,
501b
how am I to f. the odds, 854a
how silently with how wan f.,
205b
human f. divine, 544b
husband with beard on f., 245b
I never forget a f., 1053a
if I lie spy in my f., 239a
in sweat of thy f., 6a
in thy f. see map of honor,
215a
is as a book, 282a
is my fortune, 1059a
jealous a horse f., 405b
Jezebel painted her f., 12g
kind and northern f., 1045b
knew thy f. or name, 305b
 languid patience of thy f., 59b
like a benediction, 194b
like netsuke, 978b
look fear in the f., 981b
look on her f., 404a

Face, magic of a f., 537a
fabric, 457a
make f. of heaven so fine, 235a
man die for, 666b
mice wear human f., 1064a
mind's construction in f., 281b
mirror of mind, 145b
mist in my f., 660b
morning f., 460b
Moses hid his f., 8a
most loved happy human f.,
551a
music breathing from her f.,
55b
my f. I don't mind it, 942a
my f. in thine eye, 304b
never eye did see that f., 314b
night's starred f., 51a
no more spoil upon my f., 245a
nose on man's f., 220b
of Father Brown, 919a
of God shine through, 1093a
on-rain-floor, 797b
on-coming snow, 1066a
one f. is somebody's ease, 799b
open f. of heaven, 579a
pardon all except f., 561b
Paty has a human f., 487b
plain as nose in f., 181b
poor lean lank f., 656b
prism and silent f., 510a
rounded jolly fruitful f., 655b
sages have seen in thy f., 457b
saw mawners in f., 449a
sea's f. and gray dawn, 946b
sees other's umbered f., 444a
set my ten commandments in
that on, 243b
she has a lovely f., 646a
shining morning f., 244a
smiling f. dream of spring,
617b
smiling in my f., 282b
so pleased my mind, 1086a
soft f. of a girl, 82a
some awful moment, 515a
something in a f., 207a
sorrows of changing f., 87b
strong men f. to f., 87b
that drove me mad, 797b
that launched a thousand ships,
213a
this fair f. the cause, 213a
this sunburnt f., 497a
thou cannot see not my f., 9b
ye classic f., 641b
to f. silent, 616a
f. to f. with own clumsiness, 884a
to lose youth for, 666b
transmitter of foolish f., 419a
true f. of death, 898b
truth has such f. and mien,
750a
truth showing its f. undis-
guised, 79b
turn thy f. towards Mecca, 148b
turned f. with gasty pang,
55a
visit her f. too roughly, 237b
wear one f. to himself, 614a
whole f. of world changed, 65b
why hidest thou thy f. from
me, 20a
winter f., 1086b
wish I loved silly f., 860b
with twain he covered his f.,
30b
worst thing about him, 270b
you could not see, 673b
INDEX

Faint, eerie f. carouse, 10223 heart ne'er won fair lady, 196a, 708a in light she loves, 692b in the day of adversity, 26a man so f. so spiritless, 241a on hill or field, 642b to some f. meaning make pre- tense, 56a walk and not f., 53a whole heart is f., 50a wish more f., 811b with envy of the dead, 84a Faintest, water bears thy f. word, 241b why f. thou, 714b Fainting dissipated race, 715b robin, 737a Faintly then he praises, 412a Faints at every woe, 597b not nor falleth, 688b Fair adventure of tomorrow, 23a all f. is good, 201b all that's good and f., 332b always f. weather, 866b ambition to be f., 454a and f. and twice so f., 204b and flagrant things, 354b and learned and good as she, 51b and softly goes far, 162a and unpolluted flesh, 266a and wise and good, 106a apparently painted f., 532b any man's f. daughter, 952b anything to show more f., 512a as a star, 516b as a sun may be, 204b as the moon, 52b at first when our day f., 764a attitude, 538b Bacchus ever f. and young, 752a baseness to write f., 566a bevy of f. women, 548a book of knowledge f., 344b breeze blew, 542b buzzed wings and f. annals, 412a chaste and f., 502a chaste unexpressive she, 249b daftbolds we weep to see, 320b damned in a f. wife, 272a day ado, 272a day ay f. in land o' leaf, 502b day's wages for work, 577b die because a woman's f., 318a disguise f. nature, 249b divided excellence, 356a Elaine the f., 535a Ellen of brave Lochinvar, 530b equity and f. play, 911b exterior a silent recommendation, 152b fairer daughter of f. mother, 121a fallen unto me in a f. ground, 113b farewell f. cruelty, 251b fat and forty, 476a fleshed f. erected, 108a fool called her lady f., 875a forever love and she f., 582a forfeit f. renown, 510a from foul to f., 210b going to f., 1092b Greece sad relic, 552b guerdon we hope to find, 338b hand that made you f., 271b Harvard, 556a

Fair, holy f. and wise is she, 221a hot wench in taffeta, 237b house upon another man's ground, 870a how sweet and f. she seems, 325b I have sworn thee f., 294b I was f. too, 472b if it prove f. weather, 350b if ladies but young and f., 248b in hope of f. advantages, 235a is foul and foul is f., 261a it will be f. weather, 352a justice in f. round belly, 249a Lady Jane was fair, 554a laughs morn, 414b like through toy f., 692a like up girl, 854b luminous cloud, 527a Madeline's f. breast, 582a maid dwellin', 1084a maidens commonly fortunate, 330b means or foul, 315b mistress moderately f., 557b Montague I am too fond, 225b most divinely f., 645b my f. lady, 1992a my how f. you are, 763b my own f. hands, 588b none but brave deserves f., 371a not f. to outward view, 535b nothing on f. face, 302b one f. daughter, 261a open face of heaven, 579a path more f. or flat, 847b play f. just and patient, 724b power of one f. face, 792a practices to fair notions, 95a queens have died young and f., 500b rise up my f. one, 29b Sabrina f., 337b sauce fresh and f., 494a scent the f. annuys, 457a Science frowned not, 441a seadtime had my soul, 500b sex, 196a sex your department, 80b she a f. divided excellence, 356a she that was ever f., 249b slain by f. cruel maid, 232a so a f. house, 268b so foul and f. a day, 821a so lovely f., 272b so sweet pure f., 588a stood wind for France, 211a tale of a tub, 178b terms and villain's mind, 325a their very memory is f., 562b there be women f. as she, 770a thou art all f., 29b thou art f. thou art godly, 773a though f. and wise, 371a tide full moon lies f., 714b to f. frieze never old, 235b treatment and appreciation, 599a trees that grow so f., 876b tresses race ensnare, 404b view f. Maltr, 518a viewed in her f. face's field, 220a wants us to fight f., 801a was she not f., 196b weather comeeth out of the north, 162 what care I how f. she be, 315b what's right and f., 718a when love and life f., 841a wild and f., 530b wisely f. and soft, 162a woman true and f., 390b women and brave men, 555b words shall prevail, 874b young and so f., 593b young f. maidens quiet eyes, 887a Youth-coined soul, 857a Faire, laissez f. laissez passer, 416b Fairer, be she f. than the day, 718b daughter of fair mother, 121a grows f. than at first, 794a house than worse, 756b lady never seen, 1087b marks, 518b than evening air, 213b when we look back, 692b Fairest, descriptions of f. wights, 535b and from f. creatures desire in- crease, 91a Isle all isles excelling, 751a joys give most unrest, 586b mock time with f. show, 829a of creation, 542b of her daughters Eve, 454a things fittest end, 854a thou f. among women, 52a Fair-haired Rhadamantys, 56b Fairies at home, and garden, 942a beginning of f., 858a don't believe in f., 858a— not believe in f., 780b rewards and f., 53b Fairies' midwife, 423a Fairin, ah 'Tam thou'ill get thy f., 456a Fairly, report news f., 1020b Fair-spoken and persuading, 299b Fairy, by f. fiction dressed, 432a by f. hands knell rung, 454a come not near our f. queen, 745b fruit and flowers, 642a gifts fading away, 545a godmother in soul, 857a gold, 952a love-gift of f. tale, 745a love-tide of f. in world, 691a no f. takes, 257a queen, 292b somewhere falls dead, 852a story of simian, 952b tale of olden days, 588a 'tis almost f. time, 251a wide enough to wrap a f., 251b Fairy's child, 581a Fais ce que voudras, 181a Faith, alternative to f. we lose, 1054b an affectionate thing, 995b and fire within us, 784a and justice on nations, 461b and knowledge in medicine, 565a and morals hold, 516b animated by f. and hope, 482b be alone and f. renew, 792b become intuition, 516b begets heretics, 850a boyhood's thoughtless f., 697b break f. with us who die, 912b breasts plate of 5., 554b cannot dispense with f., 847a care enough for f. today, 741a
Fall to reprobation, 276a

to the base earth, 257a

tyrants f. in every foe, 496a
unless billboards f., 1051b
upon gilded eaves, 468b
upon thorns of life, 568b
we f. to rise, 688b
what if sky were to f., 106b
wide arch of ranged empire f.,
with others’ souls may f.,

568a
Fallacy, pathetic f., 698b
Fallen at length that tower, 651b
Babylon is f., 318, 568b
be forever f., 342a
by the edge of the sword, 38b
by the tongue, 58b
cold and dead, 702a
from life, 568a
from his high estate, 371b

god who remembers heavens,
how am mightier f., 12b
how art thou f., 31b
into the sere, 268a
leaves piled against doors, 101a
lines are f. unto me, 172a
lot is f. unto me, 172a
moon stars f. on me, 688a
on evil days, 546b
past retrieving, 1055a
prince and great man f., 12b
so f. so lost, 656b
soldier’s pole is f., 288b
speak for f. and weak, 691b
splendid tear, 659b
strength like f. angel, 580a
though f. great, 555b
what do when body f., 1078a
Fallen a blessed martyr, 295a
if thou f. O Cromwell, 295a

Fallow, brief as water f., 1011a
at a star, 508b
cruelly to load f. man, 298b
gently f. on thy head, 360b
greatly f. with f. state, 405a
greatness of f. into naught, 99b
in love at first sight, 871b
in melody back, 526b
London Bridge f. down, 826b
of a leaf, 697b
of a tear, 518a
on dark central plain, 568a
out of faithful friends, 108a
press not f. man, 298b
righted up f. man, 684a
secure amidst f. world, 593a
stiffly. Bog of Allen, 598a
star. 343b

371a
Fallows, came a f. doc, 1088b
Falls, as long divorce of steel f.,

357b
brightness f. from the air, 300b
Coliseum Rome fall, 557b
commonly we say judgment f.,

317a
decides f., 678b
force with wisdom f. of own weight, 122a
into abatement, 251a
like Lucifer, 268b
monotonously f. rain, 1040b

Falls, nature f. into revolt, 244b
nips his root then be f., 248a
no shadow where no sun, 901b
ripest fruit first f., 247a
salmon f., 282b
splendor f. on castle, 648b
the Shadow, 1005a
though the heaven f., 330b
thy shadow Cynara, 505a
when light f. 1056b
with leaf in October, 512b

False Achitophel was first, 368a
ambition drove men to become f., 1135b
among f. Jews, 1088a
and hollow, 344b
as air as water, 288b
as common fame, 382b
cressid, 648b
dansers’ oaths, 264a
tears of crocodiles, 205b
as water, 276b
betrayed by f. within, 730a
burn out f. shame, 988a
by philosopher equally f., 468b
creation from brain, 289a
distinguish true from f., 373a
face must hide, 288a
fictions only and f. hair, 328a
framed to make women f., 257a
from t. f., 268b
gallop of verses, 249b
history must be f., 587b
how f. the argument, 119b
idea of what true and f., 373a
idle and f. imposition, 275b
idol or noble true birth, 95b
if I f. be or sware, 268b
in friendship f., 268b
Knowing write what is f.,
little better than f. knives,
mains in love, 268b
man does easy, 284a
man f. man, 384b
never say I was f., 293b
not f. to others. 209a
of heart. 249b
or honest dreaming, 1098b
philosophy, 344a
plots true or f. necessary, 368a
pretense, 747a
prophets, 418b
proved true before prove f.,
punishment if one swears f.

oath, 64b
ring out the f., 651a
sea shows f. alluring smile,
shoo f. love, 1083b
that which accepted f., 909b
to any man, 259a
object, 1059b
to two or three, 304a
told raucously that f., 900a
wit, 458b
witness against thy neighbor, 99a
witness by their own mouth, 39a
words infect the soul, 99b

Falsehood, flattery and f., 1091b
God’s mouth knows not f., 79b
goodly outside f. hath, 252a
has to be invented, 968a
let her and F. grapple, 340b
Mississippi of f., 719b

Falsehood more miraculous than fact, 434b
no f. lingers to old age, 84a
of the tongue, 241a
stain the heart of f., 268b
of truth f., 691b
time’s glory to unmask f., 240b
trouble to pull down f., 358a
upbraid my f., 268b
wipe off f. of life, 775a
your bait of f., 260a
Falsehoods, deliberate f., 1020b
we know how to speak f., 67a

Falsely, deal f. with God, 318a
science f. so called, 55b
tree, 659b
Falsehoods in impressions of external,
698b
Falsner than vows made in wine,
tomorrow’s f. than former day,

507b
Fallstaff slays to death, 238b
Fallen are lost in storm, 715b
life awash, 518a
or explore, 1079a
when the sun, 756b
Falltered, if I f. more or less, 824a
Fama volatil, 118b
Fama, all Greek all Roman f.,
412a
all the family of f., 582b
blush to find it f., 412a
conquered f. of heroes, 701a
created something of nothing, 555b
damned to everlasting f., 410a
damned to f., 410a
desire of f., 659b
estate good f., 593a
fair f. inspires, 410b
food dead men eat, 788b
fool to f., 410b
foolish and false as f., 382b
for his f. the ocean sea, 309a
for pot of ale, 244a
from zone to zone, 791b
great heir of f., 354a
grief f. never heal, 674b
Hall O’ F. when you croaks,

1009a
halls of f., 1101b
heard of the f. of Solomon, 13a
if not double-bred, 349b
is ephemeral, 142a
is no plant, 335b
is the spur, 358a
lives in f. died in virtue’s cause,

2610
lost to f., 117a
love and f. to nothingness, 581a
love of vanity, 867a
march up heights of f., 999b
more of honest f., 516b
nor F. I slight, 402b
nor too fond of f., 404a
nor yet fool to f., 410b
of her excellence, 67a
only to myself, 333a
outlives in f. pious fool, 311a
over living head bent, 517b
poets’ food love and f., 569b
pursues f. at risk of losing self,

101a
rage for f., 468b
rather than love money f., 684a
Riches F. and Pleasure, 374b
ruins of another’s f., 401b

1318
INDEX

Farced

Fame, sang of love not of f., 726a
sun of dead, 59ob
take my chance with f., 868a
temple of f., 1092a
thirst of youth, 556b
to fortune and f. unknown, 442a
to trust to common f., 609a
vain for f. to wish, 531b
was noise'd throughout the country, 11a
well known to f., 1100b
what's F., 409b
while f. elates thee, 544b
wisdom and prosperity exceed
the f., 13a
Famed in song famous Athens, 79b
Troy walls f. in battle, 118a
Fame's eternal beardroll, 20ob
eternal camping ground, 704b
Familiar acts beautiful, 585a
and well-beloved in home, 1067a
as his garter, 243a
as rose in spring, 142a
be thou f., 255b
beauty grows f. to lover, 393b
new things are made f., 448b
old and f. objects, 589a
old f. faces, 554a
once f. word, 557b
played f. with hoary locks, 558a
style f. but not coarse, 448a
things are made new, 453b
wine a good f. creature, 847a
Familiarity breeds contempt, 76a
breeds contempt and children, 764b
too early f. with Bible, 850b
with danger, 695b
Familiarize yourselves with chains, 659a
Familiarly, if one approaches f., 996a
Families, best-regulated f., 671b
first f. in Virginia, 1042a
Grotto setteth the solitary in f., 19b
great f. of yesterday, 858a
happy f. alike, 738b
I hate you, 897b
lie together, 1060b
rooks in f. go, 784b
Family, all the f. of, 536b
church and private school, 717b
father of a f., 140b
greatest thing in f. life, 900a
happier for his presence, 829a
history begins with me, 96a
holding the ropes, 748b
I am part of my f., 986b
is not in residence, 155b
join the f., 983a
nobody not in f., 533b
of rare long-stemmed flowers, 985a
party tribe or clan, 1100a
refuse to help f., 850b
relationship, 850b
represents one aspect, 850b
root of the state, 99b
servant of scattered f., 754a
stamped character on child, 986a
Family, supporting f. paying tax-
es, 756a
trees remember name, 1041b
unhappy f. unhappy in own way, 734b
word like great f., 582a
Famine, die by f. die by inches, 386a
fear f. and war, 813b
seven years of f., 7b
Family, refuse to help f., 850b
Famous Athens divine city, 79b
awoke and found myself f., 558a
by my pen, 555b
by my sword, 553b
by their birth, 280b
Chaucer broad f. poet, 314a
day and year, 649b
earth sepulcher of f. men, 50a
forgotten for want of writers, 182b
found that f. country, 1023b
garden never make me f., 1052a
Hanover city, 662a
harmony of leaves, 880a
high top-hat, 955a
island descending, 50b
hus praise men, 53b
maiden f. to all time, 1828
make thee f. by my pen, 555b
not give up writing too f., 1011a
remarks seldom quoted correctly,
957b
through infinite inferiority, 666b
to all ages, 540a
worth, 532a
Famoused, painful warrior f. for
fight, 591b
Fan, brain him with lady's f., 295a
cool gales f. the glade, 408b
Fanatic can't change mind, 949a
does what Lord wud do, 812a
Fanatical, my f. will power, 1012a
Fanaticism redoubtful efforts, 97a
far to barbarism one step, 457a
Fancied, can it be f. that Delity, 645b
Fancies, high reason of f., 533b
host of furious f., 1086b
lay earthly f. down, 651b
our f. are more giddy, 523a
proud and full of f., 579a
realities less dangerous than f.,
917b
Fanciful, no test which is not f.,
82b
Fancy, ever let f. roam, 583b
excellent f., 456b
from flower bell, 662a
full of shapes is f., 521a
hopeless f. feigned, 648b
is mode of memory, 589a
keep f. free, 852b
motives of more f., 270a
my f. files, 447b
no time for f. dans, 1023b
not expressed in f., 538b
now f. passes by, 858b
sweet and bitter f., 950b
when I go to rest, 949a
where is f. bred, 525b
whispers of f., 488a
work of brain and f., 576b
Fancy, young man's f., 647a
Fancy-free, maiden meditation f.,
258a
Fancy's, impediments in f. course,
270a
misled by f. meteor ray, 493a
Shakespeare F. child, 352a
Fanueil Hall cradle of liberty,
546b
Far, fields f. with flints, 1065b
Fangs, beware my f., 843a
Fanny's, pretty F. way, 98a
Famine's, thousand f. to begin to
throng, 956b
twilight f., 571b
Fantastic century move, 482a
light f. round, 356b
light f. toe, 555b
plays such tricks, 271a
reveries, 781a
summer's heat, 248a
tripped light f., 862b
Fanciful, high f., 251a
imagination, 862a
Fantasy, begot of vain f., 233a
dynamic principle of f., 925a
lure f. to utmost, 915a
reason of old, 850a
Fantasy's, not f. hot fire, 518b
Far and few, 679a
and near unite, 456b
as angels ken, 341b
as col'd would stretch, 237b
be it from God, 16a
brother f. off, 26b
calls coming f., 696a
cry to Locosh, 521a
do not peer too f., 79a
do not set eyes on things f. off,
79a
fair and softly goes f., 165a
far ahead, 515b
fierce haut' and sweet, 499a
forward since we have come so f.,
219b
from fiery noon, 584a
from madding crowd, 440b
from old folks at home, 727b
from the sun, 441b
green hill f. away, 684b
how f. candle throws beams,
253b
ill news travels f., 137a
in pillared dark, 498b
in western brookland, 858a
not too amorous of f., 916a
not too f. from yew, 1006b
other hills and f. away, 854a
on ringing plains of Troy, 646b
one near one too f., 664a
over hills and f. away, 401b,
1095a
peace to him that is f. off, 538b
pushed just so f., 893b
sight what's near by aiming f.,
84a
so f. only should we hate, 81a
so f. trust thee Kate, 92a
so near yet so f., 651a
those f. off are attracted, 72a
whistles f. and wee, 1090a
why art thou so f. from helping
Far East, those who brought war
to F., 928b
Farce is played, 162a
Farded title fore king, 242b
1319
Fardels, who would f. bear, 262a
Fare, bread and Gospel good f., 696b
dress f. in another's house, 38b
forward, 106a
forward voyagers, 1006b
hard very hard is my f., 401a
I have eaten traveler's f., 620b
last of Romans f. thee well, 256b
like my peers, 666b
miles on foot to f., 97b
well thee well if forever, 509a
when you receive f., 748a
Fares, ill f. the land, 449a
Farewell all joys, 1086a
also called F., 731b
and then forever, 494a
bid f. to every fear, 957a
content, 275a
dear paintings, 328b
disturbing town f., 409b
fair cruelly f., 251b
forever f. Cassius, 256a
goes out sighing, 289a
hail and f. my brother, 113b
hope f., 449a
hope bade wondrous f., 672a
Horace whom I hated, 557a
king, 227b
Leicester Square, 924a
loiter-nights f., 490b
Monseur Traveler, 520a
Morning Star, 110a
mute f., 704a
my bok and my devoun, 156b
neighboring speed, 275a
only feel f., 543b
Othello's occupation's gone, 275a
plumed troop, 757a
remorse, 845a
renowned Eretria, 92b
rewards and fairies, 515b
sweets to the sweet f., 266a
the tranquil mind, 275a
thou art too dear, 293a
thou child of my right hand, 503b
to my greatness, 298b
to Lochaber, 400b
to the Highlands, 452b
Farewells, as many f. as stars, 56a
everlasting f., 325a
should be sudden, 568b
Far-flung battle line, 875a
Farm, best business father's f., 689b
crouched on hillside, 1050b
keep 'em down on f., 994b
smug little f. the world, 533a
village and f., 624a
Farmyard in the dell, 1076b
sowing the corn, 1098b
Farmer's boy, 1087a
daughter hath soft brown hair, 1089a
on f. land may fall, 868b
wife, 1092b
Farmers, ah too fortunate f., 1172a
embattled f., 609a
founder of civilization, 548a
gentlemen f., 561b
mechanics and laborers, 503a
pray that summers be wet, 117a
Farmland, apple-faced f., 1099a

Farmhouse, stop without f. near, 927b
Farm, houses and f. pillaged, 461a
what that f., 859a
Farmyard, cock louder in own f., 678b
Far-off curfew sound, 335b
divine event, 651a
old unhappy f. things, 513a
spies a f. shore, 216a
touch of greatness, 653b
Farquhar, Peyton F. was dead, 791b
Fishing ancestry, 721a
Farrier, Felix Randal the f., 803a
Far-stretched, all the f. greatness, 199b
Farther away on either hand, 1043a
off from heaven, 592a
Farthest Thule, 1172, 419b
way home's the f. way, 321b
Farthing, do not care f. candle, 256b
hold f. candle to sun, 312a
two sparrow sold for f., 44b
Farthings, Latin word for three f., 421b
Fas est et ab hoste doceri, 183a
Fascinate, blandishments not f. us, 472a
Fascination frantic, 788b
grace force f., 710a,b
of war regarded as wicked, 893a
of what's difficult, 881a
Fashion as we feel, 966b
birth intellect, 721a
bravery never out of f., 661a
Bristol f., 678a
drug it's f. to abuse, 769a
faithful in my f., 892a
glass of f. mold of form, 268b
high Roman f., 288b
like rusty mailed, 288b
literature out of life, 772a
never in f. for sake of it, 809b
of these times, 426b
of this world passeth, 52a
out of world out of f., 958b
refinement rather than f., 850b
shipshape and Bristol f., 678a
vegetable f., 767b
all wears faith as f. of hat, 245b
wears out more apparel, 245b
worn-out poetical f., 1005a
Fashionable, other f. topics, 448a
supersede f. novel, 596a
time like f. host, 288b
Fashioned first plowshare, 677a
gods f. by men, 867b
 Providence f. us holler, 693a
so slenderly, 592b
Fashion's brightest arts, 450a
word is out, 884b
Fashions in proud Italy, 216b
in f. please best, 219b
Fast and furious, 496a
bind fast find, 182b
driveth onward f., 645b
drop tears as f., 276b
faster and more f., 661b
followed f. and faster, 449a
hit f. hit often, 668a
how f. shadows fall, 901b
ill weed growth f., 183b
men die f. enough, 88a
money go out so f., 1051a
now he is dead should I, 12b
or come be f., 519a

Fast, spare F., 352b
stumble that run f., 224b
they follow, 269b
thick and f. came at last, 745b
tine arrows stick f. in me, 18b
wit speeds too f., 221b
Fasted forty days and nights, 95b
Fasten hands upon their hearts, 584b
him as a nail, 31b
Fastened me flesh, 809b
to dying animal, 889a
Venus f. to prey, 743b
Faster and f. fly shuttles, 789b
and more fast, 661b
beat to follow f., 287b
faster, 745a
followed fast and f., 643a
speed far f. than light, 917b
travel f. than stagecoach, 450b
walk a little f., 744b
world would go round f., 743b
Fastest, travels f. alone, 872a
Fastidious, a few f. people, 878a
most f. critics, 595a
Fastidiousness, unconscious f., 596b
Fasten lives on hope die f., 432a
thank heaven f., 250a
when full talk of f. easy, 145b
Fat, all of us are f., 746a
and bean-fed horse, 442a
and greasy citizens, 247b
and sleek a true hog, 123a
black bucks, 954b
Bobby Shaftoe's f. and fair, 1096b
butter only make us f., 1056b
contentions, 540a
duller than f. weed, 256b
eat the f. of the land, 7b
fair and f. stylish, 476a
feast of f. things, 31b
feed f. the ancient grudge, 232a
geese are getting f., 1066b
if to be f. be hated, 239b
is in the fire, 121b
Jack Sprat eat no f., 1096b
Jesurun waxed f., 10b
king's eye made horse f., 157a
laugh and grow f., 476a
men about that are f. 25b
more f. than bard beseem, 420a
of others' works, 510a
oily man of God, 492a
one is f. and grows old, 592a
resolved to grow f., 476a
Seymour's F. Lady, 1078a
sharp names never f., 1041b
should himself be f., 453b
take f. with lean, 762a
thin man in every f. one, 1053a
'twas a f. oyster, 413a
Venus grown f., 551b
while f. postwar London, 1075b
white woman, 991b
who drives f. oxen, 438b
Fatal and pernicious bank, 988b
as it is cowardly, 705b
asterisk of death, 624b
bellman, 828a
circumference, 748b
complain, 104b
Dominant X, 956b
entrance of Duncan, 281b
facility of oscylatory, 558b
futility of fact, 759b

1320
Fate, thy f. Heracleitus, 104b torrent of his f., 472a
voice of f., 498a what be maiden's f., 518a what f. or gods give, 871a what f. predestined, 504b why know their f., 499b wisest ask no more of f., 694a written a tragedy, 932a
Fated, though f. not to die, 570a Fateful lighting, 690b
Factor's, jest of F. contriving, 402a Fate have given a patient soul, 64b impose that men abide, 216a masters of their f., 253b molding mighty f., 899a not most unenviable of f., 52a of dread death, 64b spinning our own f., 793a
Father Abraham, 658b alone is God, 548a and I went to camp, 1090a and muster gave mad, 494b answered never word, 651a anticleric denieth the F., 57a baptizing in name of f., 45a become f. not hard, 748b bosom of his F., 442a Brown, 919a
Burglar Banker F., 734a buy cemetery plot, 958b called brother's f. dad, 256a calls me William, 858b chiefly known by rod, 669a child of f. man, 512b cold mad f., 658b
dear f. come home, 747b deadly thy f., 242b eternal F. strong to save, 765a far greater than his f., 65b foolish son calamity of f., 25a for hoarding went to hell, 215b forgive my injuries, 1076b forgive them, 47b full fathom five thy f. lies, 258b gave f. forty-one, 1101a George said his f., 490a ghost of Hamlet's, f., 851a glorify your f. in heaven, 40a glory be to the F., 59b God an exalted f., 853b greatness in name of f., 904a happy to be f. to many sons, 216a hard to be a f., 742b hath the rain a f., 16a have we not all one f., 36a held out golden scales, 64b honor thy f. and thy mother, 9a I cannot tell, 428a I bind it from my f., 298a in my youth said f., 743b in Thy gracious keeping, 732a into thy hands, 47b liars and f. of it, 48b lived his soul, 103b mad feary f., 699a man shall leave f. and mother, 5b more than hundred schoolmasters, 193a moved through dooms, 1018b my f. feeds flocks, 442a my f. wept, 498b my God my f. and Friend, 374b
Father, name called the everlasting F., 31a not God for f. if not Church for mother, 144a of a family, 140b of all in every age, 41ab of English criticism, 428b of Jesuoslous, 489a of lights, 56b of mankind, 665b of many nations, 7a of such as dwell in tents, 6a of such as handle harp, 6b of today's guilt, 1058a of Waterns unversed to sea, 69b of your country, 46b old f. antic the law, 297b old f. old artificer, 908b old F. William, 513b, 743b omnipotent F. with his thunder, 66a pathos which divide f. from son, 1027a please world and f., 858a prince subject F. Son, 507b rather have turnip than f. 492a religion, 834b resembled my f. as he slept, 283b ruffian, 295b Scylla your f., 254a smile at his f., 115a sold me while yet tongue, 497a Son and Hollow Ghost, 547b, 757b struck f. when en swore, 312a surely dwells loving F., 497a Tiber, 596a to corruption thou art my f., 13a took second place, 843b true-begotten f., 233b used to say, 996a was a butcher, 56a watched across gulf of years, 1027a which art in heaven, 40b who art in heaven, 40b will of my f., 41b wise f. that knows child, 228b wise son maketh a glad f., 24a wish f. to thought, 24ab withered when my f. died, 265a without f. bred, 352b you think yourself, not, 84a your f. the devil, 48b Fathered, so f. and so husbanded, 245b Fatherland, die for friends or f., 112b everything belongs to f., 496b German F., 505b no fear be thine, 699a O f. O ilium, 118a Fatherless, judge thee f., 50a Father's, about my F. business, 46a daughters of my f. house, 25ab defiled his f. grave, 142b desire f. death, 78b house not house of merchand- ise, 48a in my f. house, 49a joy mother's pride, 513b lean in joy to f. knee, 487a looked into f. heart, 1042b made chimney in my f. house, 215b porter of f. lodge, 795a sword girded on, 542a 421a
Feast

Feast of Stephen, 687b
of wines on the lees, 31b
courts of life's f., 59a
pomp and f. and revelry, 335a
riech from f. with keen appe-11$
tice, 243b
sat at good man's f., 24b5b
small cheer makes merry f.,
to spleen a grateful f., 516b
to the Lord, 8b
what f. is toward, 266b
when f. finished, 59a
would I make a f., 210a
Feasting, good dinner and f.,
house of f., 48a
if f. rise, 746b
Feasts, movable f., 59a
shown in courts at f., 337b
Feast of Tell the archer, 498b
Feather, a wit's a f., 409b
as f. waited downward, 61b
birds of a f., 31b
for each wind, 493a
his own f. on dart, 55a
in hand better than bird in air, 333b
in his cap, 48a
never moults f., 66b
pluck out flying f., 774b
pun pistol not f., 536a
plumed, f., 68a
stuck f. in hat, 100a
tomorrow f. duster, 91a
whence pen was shaped, 517a
Feathered, despotic to liberty
in f., 471b
Feathered, divide into featherless
and f., 96b
his nest well, 514a
tarred f. carried in cart, 62a
with eagle's plumes, 76b
Featherless, divide into f. and
feathered, 96b
Feathers, beat f. flat as pancakes,
114a
brain of f., 415b
cover thee with his f., 20b
crow beautified with our f., 206a
field of f. for strife of love,
128b
he shall cover thee with his f.,
20b
not only fine f. make fine
birds, 76a
owl for all f., 581b
plumes her f., 357a
thing with f., 735a
twitter and f. sleek, 579a
with our own f., 75b
Feastly, foot it f., 296a
Feast, 'twas one of my f., 56a
Feature, haint one agreeable f.,
56a
one f. distinguished him, 779a
show virtue her own f., 262b
Features, homely f. to keep home,
337b
human f. composed of ten
parts, 132b
der cleral cut, 100a
paint man as well as f., 753b
February, excepting F. alone, 187a
Fect, homo f., 109b
Fed, bite hand that f., 455a
death who f. the guns, 992b
Fed, fish that hath f. of worm,
264b
grown by what it f. on, 247b
look up and are not f., 528b
machine f. with flesh and oil,
93a
man's resinous heart f., 885b
dainties of dainties bred of a book,
21b
on fullness of death, 774a
on honeydew hath f., 544a
purely upon ale, 97b
those former bounty f., 371b
to be happy, it f. well,
96o
washed dressed warmed f., 974a
work and house be f., 704a
Federal, not approve of f. system,
549a
F E Union, 503a
Federalism practice not principle,
105b
Federalists, we are all F., 472a
Federation of the world, 647b
Fee bestow upon foul disease,
277a
curc complete he seeks f., 820a
doctor for nauseous draught,
572a
gorgeous east in f., 512b
set life at pin's f., 256b
Feeble earthworm, 96a
engines of despotism, 47b
exploits f. aid join, 403a
help f. up, 99a
if Virtue were, 538a
most forcible F., 424a
religion of f. minds, 454a
for to quote arguez f. industry, 88b
Feather, nothing f. than a man,
66b
Feed among the lilies, 2gb
brain with better things, 915b
cloy appetites they f., 267b
cow and bear shall f., 91b
fat the ancient grudge, 32a
flame to the grudge, 293b
gave thee life did thee f., 466b
He that doth ravens f., 247b
him with bread of affliction,
19b
his flock like a shepherd, 52b
his sacred flame, 56b
men in exile f. on dreams, 79a
nor f. the wine, 1095b
on Death, 34b
on fault not mine, 56b
on her damask cheek, 239b
on hope, 301a
sleep and f., 26b
with wormwood, 34a
this mind of ours, 56b
thy harm dost f., 1084a
upon strawberries, 109b
upon what must Caesar f., 25b
worn shall f. sweetly, 15b
you cannot f. ceasons so, 26a
Feed, Death that f. on men,
294b
mock up f. on, 374a
my father f. flock, 445a
on books alone, 790a
three, 86b
upon burrs of life, 58a
who gives himself f. three, 636b
Feel amid city's jar, 711a
and know we are eternal, 73b
and as top of head off, 793b
as if we were free, 793a
beauty as we f., 689a
by turns bitter change, 344a
can Sponus f., 411b
fashion as we f., 968b
Feel fog in throat, 666b
great forces behind detail, 79b
happier in passion we f., 85a
heavy as yonder stone, 96b
hell within myself, 53a
her finger light, 714a
how swift how secretly, 102b
I must f. it, a man, 36b
in wintry age f. no chill, 45a
it and am in torment, 115a
it cannot utter it, 1049b
it so like myself, 106b
let me f. your pulse, 21b
like doing for babies, 105b
like morning star, 73a
like thirty cents, 88b
might free on a raft, 76a
more to do than f., 53a
my fate, 106a
my heart new opened, 95b
new wind blew they not f.,
94b
not f. the crowd, 45b
now does he f. his title, 286a
old as yonder elm, 668b
only f. farewell, 554b
paint best who f. most, 409b
passions we f. expand time,
907b
see not f. how beautiful, 57a
slime of wet nest, 106a
speak what we f., 286b
steady candle flame, 66b
sweets I know charms I f., 45a
thou again old sea, 695b
thing that could not f., 511a
those who would make us f.,
456a
thy finger and find thee, 80b
tragedy to those that f.,
442b
we are greater, 517a
what we f. indeed, 716a
what we say and f., 716a
what we think we f., 716a
what wretches feel, 275b
will make us f., 711b
Feeling, a f. and a love, 503a
apprehend by f. as by intellect,
95a
as old as he's f., 728a
blue, 84a
comfortable f. of superiority,
96b
deepest f. in silence, 96b
development of f. in language,
1007b
disputation, 29b
fellow f., 310a
for single good action, 478a
formal f. comes, 755b
gives greater f. to the worse,
236a
gratifying f. duty done, 76a
high mountains f. f., 55b
his cold strength, 94b
imprecation of f., 903b
makes us eloquent, 136a
no f. not in every heart, 73b
no f. of his business, 265b
not always everywhere, 703a
of sadness and longing, 61b
one f. falsely disdained, 573b
petrifies the f., 45b
profound or vehement, 549b
pure of cosmos, 95b
religious f. part of conscious-
ness, 705b
religious f. toward life, 898b
sensible to f. as to sight, 28a

INDEX
Fellowship
Fields of air, 459b
of corn where Troy was, 128b
immortality, 571a
once tall with wheat, 1046b
out in f. with God, 1101b
out of olde f. newe corn, 164a
plows in the, 582a
potters f. of continents, 657a
unborn f. boundless, 572b
valleys groves hills f., 212a
walk through in f. gloves, 991b
Fiercest, Fide, 1088a
fell from heaven, 152a
Foul F. Apollon, 563b
frightful f., 532b
like a f. in a cloud, 488a, 489b
lion not soon eat with, 108b-169a
f. marlbe-hearted f., 277b
so spake the F., 545a
sung the f., 790b
Faithfulness of business competition,
991a
Fiends, juggling f., 489a
soe plagues three thus, 542b
Fierce agonising meek, 907a
and accustomed to woods, 177b
boules of f. fire, 1075a
change of f. extremes, 544a
composition and f. quality, 277a
contending nations know, 904a
extremes by change more f.,
544a
far f. hour, 919a
f. champions f. strive, 544a
fur soft to face, 1073b
generous true and f., 590a
more f. and wild, 532b
light beats on throne, 652a
lion not soon eat with, 542b
liveth not in f. desire, 518b
look not so f. on me, 212b
more f. and inexorable far,
545b
no beast so f. but knows pity,
216b
safer meek than f., 666b
spirit f., 970a
though little she is, 850a
warm and faithful loves, 500a
wretchedness that glory brings,
290b
Fierceness, swampeth the ground
with f. and rage, 16b
Fiercer, now f. by despair, 545a
Fiercest, strongest and f. spirit,
548a
Fierce, bathe in f. floods, 271b
far from f. noon, 584a
furnace, 55a
mind very f. partide, 561b
soul, 568a
mourned steeds, 225a
Fierc, camaor of f. and drum, 728b
ear-piercing, 758a
elephant practised on, 747a
fill the f., 459b
Thee of F. had a wife, 866a
wry-needled f., 545b
Flies, drums and f. sweetly play,
809a
Fifteen wild Decembers, 685b
no place for f. wheel, 187a
of November, 1087a
shall close drama, 400a
smote him under the f. rib, 18b
Fifth Symphony, Beethoven's F. 551b
sublime noise, 551b
Fifths, three f. gentle f., 468b
Fiddles, tranquillized F., 1076a
Fifty, at f. chides delay, 509a
Corpulent man of f., 551a
sharps flats, 600b
dread f. above more than f. below, 997b
forty till f. stoic or satyr, 816b
here's to the widow of F., 481b
million upon million, 1053a
north forty west, 876a
care not to live after f., 891a
only leaves me f. more, 852b
store strong, 600a
springs little room, 852b
wise at f., 542b
years of Europe, 647b
Fifty-four forty or fight, 600b
Fifty-fourth, Negroes of the F., 705b
Regiment, 751b
Fifty-three, we have sighted f., 654b
Fifty
Fifteen fruit then ripen, 182a
call f. a, 182b
every man under his f. tree, 18a
care fig for woe, 182a
for him who frets, 859a
lost of vines, 594a
sawed f. leaves together, 56b
Fight against his brother, 51b
 aloud very brave, 734b
and conquer again, 499a
back from eyes tears, 1010a
baffled to f. better, 668b
don't want to f., 797a
Duke great f. did win, 552a
end crowns us not f., 520a
end of f. tombstone white, 876b
extreme fear neither f. nor fly,
820a
fall out and chide f., 356b
twenty-four or f. forty, 600b
fire and ice within me f., 853a
for lost causes, 1008a
for one's country, 63b
for the religion of God, 149a
bought the better f., 356b
gods f. against necessity, 68b
gone to f. French, 500a
good f. of faith, 55b
graceless zealots f., 406b
and f. of grace, 503a
harder matter to f., 654b
her till she sinks, 545b
I give the f. up, 60b
if all means permitted to f. evil,
1011a
if life not real f., 793a
in fields and streets, 512a
in France and on seas, 512a
on this line, 717b
like devils, 844b
love as much as good f., 970b
man who runs may f. again,
108b
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Fight</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Index</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

- **Fight**
- mental, 490b
- never rise to f. again, 40ga
- fight, mental f., 4gob
- never rise to f. again, loga
- no one conquers who doesn't f., 55a
- not enough to f., 5g9b
- fight, mental f., 4gob
- never rise to f. again, loga
- no one conquers who doesn't f., 55a
- not enough to f., ... f. them,
- seek and ye shall f., 41 a
- seeking shall f. Him, 664b
- so much of goodness, 78gb
- so much of sin, 7gb
- you enough
- fixed well
- his f.
- love 5iga
- s85b
- paper,
- for by
- figure care,
- sojers beginning
- men two
- my f.
- another
- gagb
- a
- within,
- boys,
- f.,
- issue,
- 'tis grief
- take f.
- not sleeping,
- fire,
- to f.
- in the day,
- up f.
- straits,
- f.,
- be
- that and
- a
- shall
- can
- of
- one
- f.
- to
- 2$6b
- f.,
- f.
- 65gb
- f.,
- conquers
- I
- of
- gagb
- a
- within,
- boys,
- f.,
- issue,

- **Figure**
- his f. is handsome, 780a
- human f. interests me most, 89b
- make me a fixed f., 875b
- of a nut, 75b
- poem makes, 96b
- quaint great f., 95a
- same for love, 95b
- Figures, other f. merely projec-
- tions, 1007a
- pedantical, 22b
- universe in geometrical f., 21b
- Filament, one living f., 45b
- Filches my good name, 274a
- File, black rank and f., 752a
- marching in endless f., 65gb
- years go by in single f., 900b
- Files, beautiful f., 90a
- foremost f. of time, 64b
- on Parade, 87a
- Filial, lively sense of f. duty, 470
- pity is the root of man, 51a
- reverence by quoter, 86b
- youth should be f., 71a
- Filiños, Greeks Cheeks or F., 101gb
- Fill all penuries, 908b
- all the glasses there, 357b
- at beginning of cask: take your f.
- we
- cup that clears, 690a
- high the bowl with Samian
- wine, 51a
- his belly with east wind, 15b
- libra full of moths, 59b
- jug he had gone far to f.,
- 900a
- me from crown to toe, 281b
- mouths with hollow phrase,
- 59b
- stag drunk his, 550a
- the fife, 45b
- void world never f., 456b
- whole blamed paper, 814b
- wood f. up with snow, 54b
- world with fools, 706b
- Filled, because 'tis f. with fire,
- 88b
- body f. and vacant mind, 244b
- did eat and were f., 42b
- fool is f. with evil, 80a
- little house well f. 41b
- mouth with dust, 508b-509a
- rosebuds f. with snow, 500a
- sails f. streamers waving, 34b
- source that keeps it f.,
- 70b
- the hungry, 46b
- they shall be f. 40a
- thicker with honeyed song, 91a
- waterpot is f. by waterdrops,
- 80a
- with ends of worms, 1025a
- with Holy Ghost, 49fb
- Fill, solemn f. 64a
- Fillet, foul bird that f. own nest,
- 176a
- Filling, two buckets f. one anoth-
- er, 246a
- Fillip, giving f. to passage, 812b
- Fills, grief f. room of absent
- child, 236b
- he f. he bounds, 408b
- shadows and windy places, 77ab
- white rustling sail, 52a
- Filly, likeness of f. foal, 295b
- Film, balanced f. with f.,
- 739a
- thought beneath slight f.,
- 734b
- Filtered, opinion truth f.,
- 659b
- Flith, hunger f. and ignorance,
- 1014b
- identical and so is f., 951b
- Flits savor but themselves, 779a
- Flithy, fog and f. air, 801a
- let him be f. still, 55b
- lucra, 55b
- righteousnesses are as f. rags,
- 5gb
- so f. nobody touched, 597a
- tobacco f. weed, 43a
- Fin, gold f. in porphyry, 649a
- Final belief in fiction, 956b
- cause produces motion, 97b
- dire discussion of f. thing,
- 605b
- face of love, 1080a
- form of love forgiveness, 1045b
- growth overgreen, 1057b
- harbor, 697b
- judged in light of f. issue, 99a
- resting place, 69b
- Ruin fiercely drives, 95b
- word in reality, 1082b
- Finge of seem, 853b
- Financial panics, 1065b
- stranger in f. straits, 88b
- Find at end of perfect day, 862b
- beautiful human soul, 475b
- but seldom use them, 860b
- by searching f. out God, 153
- chance to f. yourself, 843b
- directions out, 260b
- faithful friends hard to f., 59a
- fast bind fast f., 18ab
- felicity we make or f., 428a
- few there be that f., 41b
- go and f. it, 87b
- happiness she does not f., 427b
- happy could he f. it, 35b
- hard to f. one just suited, 55a
- he f. you sleeping, 45b
- he it found shall f., 884b
- he that lose life shall f. it,
- f. his mouth a rein, 774b
- in his own eye, 410b
- in His ways f. Him not, 654a
- like again, 515b
- little to perceive, 517b
- look for truth not f. it, 43b
- love f. way, 1050b
- me the men who care, 743a
- money if you can f. it, 775a
- much sought I could not f.,
- 505a
- next morning it was someone
- else, 59b
- none but love f. me out, 19gb
- our agony will f. Thee, 1088a
- ourselves dishonorable graves,
- 253b
- out be damned dear boys, 874a
- out cause of this effect, 260b
- out moonshine, 250a
- out of good f. evil, 34b
- out where enemy is, 717a
- place where men pray, 91a
- rise stone and f. me, 727b
- right road, 1056a
- safe bind safe f., 182a
- search will f. it out, 350b
- seek all day ere you f. them,
- 81a
- seek and ye shall f., 41a
- seeking shall f. Him, 664b
- so much of goodness, 789b
- so much of sin, 79b

**1328**
Fire, no f. without smoke, 1834
not f. nor stars, 846
not fantasy's hot f., 518b
not long life by f., 860a
not resolution to f. it, 430a
now stir the f., 458a
of life, 556b
of my loins, 1095a
of soul kindled, 665b
of the heart, 995b
of the mind, 995b
old and nodding by f., 875b
one f. burns out another's, 825a
out of trying pan into f., 144g
overcome heresy with f., 179a
pain like lost f., 1065a
pale his uneffectual f., 260a
pillar of f., 8b
pull chestnuts out of f., 985b,
913b
revealed by f., 52a
run through f. and water, 267a
sacred f. of liberty, 461b
sea or f., 497a
set around kitchen f., 819a
set by f. and spin, 1094a
set f. to Thames, 442b
set house on f. to roast eggs, 700a
shadows which f. throws, 94b
shall try man's work, 52a
silent language of star, 1011a
sit beside lonely f., 726a
small f. whose gown burns, 324a
some say world end in f., 927a
soul of f. 447a
spark o' Nature's f., 499a
sparkle right Promethean f.,
222a
speech a burning f., 773a
spirit all compact of f., 219b
stand by the f. and sunk, 277b
stood against my f. 880a
sulphurous f., 1085a
sun mere f., 1080a
tend wounded under f., 873a
that in heart resides, 711a
that once was gold, 92a
thorough flood thorough f., 429a
those who favor f. 97a
three removes as bad as f., 422a
through f. and through water, 19b
time the f. in which we burn,
1095a
tongued with f. beyond living,
1006b
tongues of f., 49b
tree is cast into f., 29b
true love a durable f., 198b
turning as flames in f., 955a
turns unceasing from f., 1040b
two iron in the f., 316a
view what f. was near, 210b
virtue more than other water
72b
water and f. rot, 1066b
what hand dare seize f., 489a
what of faith and f., 764a
when ready Gridley, 777e
whether in sea or f., 257a
which seems extinguished, 351b
while I was musing the f.
burned, 18b
youth of England on f., 243b
Firebell, like f. in the night, 475a
Firebrand to smoke, 172a
Fire-breathing Catholic C.O.,
1075a
Fired another Troy, 473b
don't fire unless f. upon, 455a
Ephesian dome, 851a
shot heard round world, 605a
that house reject him, 410b
Firefly wakens, 549a
Firn folk sitting in the air, 803a
Firleit, think of f. homes, 992b
Fire-red cherubin's face, 107a
Fire's, wore f. center, 1057b
Fires, death f. danced, 535a
fuel to maintain his f., 827a
hollow f. burn to black, 855b
keep home f. burning, 973a
late when the f. out 825a
live their wanted f., 441a
no other can, 1045b
roars and shakes his f., 487b
show remnant of their f., 577a
that scorched, 680b
thought-executing, 278a
together kindles, 410b
veils her sacred f., 414a
violent f. soon burn out, 230b
wine inspires and f. us, 401b
Fireside great oplate, 551b
king by your own f., 195b
no f. howsoever defended, 658b
sit by f. with sorrow, 577a
Firesides, protect health homes f.,
211a
Firewood ironware, 947b
Firing, no f. till you see whites of
eyes, 425a
First, men in f., 608b
Firm against the crowd, 649b
although he seems f. to us,
1002a
and stable earth, 519a
Canusius be resolved and f.,
114b
choose a f. cloud, 405b
fly from f. base, 30a
ground of result, 915b
take f. hold, 100b
my f. nerves never tremble,
285a
priest stood f. on dry ground,
office boy to attorney's f., 756a
soil win of watery main, 295b
stands guard along Rhine, 695a
the f. are near to virtue,
72a
too f. a heart, 406a
zealous beneficent f., 713b
Firmament, brave overarching f.,
261a
Christ's blood streams in f.,
213b
curses of the f., 738a
fall to base earth from f., 287a
no fellow in f., 254b
now glowed the f., 545b
planets and the f. 507b
sheweth his handiwork, 17b
spacious f. on high, 993a
Firmer, tired ox treads with f.
step, 145b
Firm-footed by sea unchanging,
594a
Firmness, saved by f., 90a
in the right, 648b
Firm-set earth, 285a
First, pointed f. darkly cloaked,
816b
First, absurd is the f. truth,
1065b
First, after f. death no other,
1070a
after last returns f., 667a
Amendment has erected wall,
911a
among equals, 151b
and great commandment, 1015b
and second class citizens, 1052a
as a wit if not f., 451a
best country is at home, 447b
between acting and f. motion,
76a
blow half battle, 450b
came the seen, 58a
cannot be f. in everything, 76a
cast a stone, 48b
chance to build Great Society,
112a
comes f. eats f., 157a
evening and morning were f.
day, 5a
families in Virginia, 1042a
cold fireless rapture, 665a
for which f. made, 666a
get there f., 709b
God f. planted garden, 209b
golden time of f. love, 498a
good die f., 516a
Great F. Cause, 459b
guarantee of F. Amendment,
991b
him f. last midst, 945a
hundred days, 1095a
I am for F. Amendment, 991b
in hearts of countrymen, 468a
in the f. of moon, 1085b
in the very f. line, 451a
in war first in peace, 48a
is deep love, 75a
last everlasting day, 505b
last shall be f., 49b
last was like the f., 1095b
loved at f. sight, 212b
man among these than second
in Rome, 112a
man who said This is mine, 445b
men f. subjects afterward, 680b
moment of atomic age, 1086b
pay for it f. or last, 676b
seed of f. en last, 1095a
seems to comprehend whole, 725a
shall be last, 49b
shoot f. inquire afterwards,
1065b
step is hardest, 418b
sweet sleep of night, 750a
that ever burst, 544b
that found famous country,
1022b
the f. and the last, 58b
there is no last or f., 661b
thing let's kill lawyers, 215a
things the f. poets had, 211b
thy f. love, 57b
ture gentleman, 302a
try to make it f. rate, 787b
we pass through grace, 596a
we practice to deceive, 510b
women and children f., 1099b
writers are first, 98b
youth tested to old age, 710b
zeus cause, 79b
Firstborn, brought forth f. son,
45a
offspring of heaven f., 544b
smite all the f., 8a
First-class fightin' man, 873a
INDEX

1330
First-class laundry, 8g8a
First-frosted September, 9863
Firstfruits of them that slept, 533
Firstling of the infant ... f., io66a
cord or axe or f., 6563
courses beneath my skin, 6gb
draft fluttered f., 10183
dragonflies draw f., 8o3b

INDEX
Flame

Fixed as an aim or but, 245a
Everlasting had not f., 257b
eyes f. above sullen shields, 97ga
fate free will, 544a
give name to every f. star, 211a
great gulf f., 47a
like a plant, 40ga
make me a figure, 275b
objects f. and dead, 53ga
of old founded strong, 853a
sentinels almost receive, 244a
star in constitutional constella-
ti 201b
still stood f. to hear, 547a
ty soul the f. foot, 306a
day f., 445b
Fizz, blood f. like wine, 946a
Flableness, morii f., 792b
Flabby bold lobotomized, 1076a
Flaccid, contemplate my f. shape, 1092a
Flag. American f. floats, 451b
Barbara Frietchie never waved, 1017b
beneath starry f. 704b
blood-red f. ahead, 598a
braved a thousand years, 537b
companionship and country, 659b
dead's pale f., 252b
embodiment of history, 841b
floats free and guarded, 851b
goes by, 831a
haul up the f., 1069b
in f. government and truths, 576b
is passing by, 866a
meteor of England, 557b
not f. only but nation, 674b
not f. or fail, 92ia
not kiss your f. ling f., 1091a
obey laws respect f., 856b
of man naturalized, 821b
one f. land heart hand, 599a
passing by, 866a
pledge allegiance to f., 835b
rally round f. boys, 704b
represents experiences, 814b
spare country's f., 626b
special f. or signal, 707b
that men to us you return, 878a
there I find f. of England, 504b
there is national f., 659b
things f. stands for, 841b
to April's breeze, 60ga
was still there, 541a
Flagon, out of English f., 919a
Flagons, stay me with f., 99a
Flagpole, old f. still stands, 99a
Flagrant cases of wrongdoing, 828a
fair and f. things, 354b
Flagrante delicto, 150b
Fight, battle f. 647b
raise glorious f. again, 92oa
ing f. straining, 918b
Flagstones, a little farther only f., 708b
Flail, rain with silver f., 991a
Flame, adding fuel to the flame, 250a
as parallax a f., 798a
both moth and f., 1066a
cord or axe or f., 656a
courses beneath my skin, 66b
draft fluttered f., 1018a
dragonflies draw f., 869b
INDEX

Fleeting, how f. the estate of man, 148a
ornament life in f. way, 498b
renown is f. and frail, 118b
years slip by, 121b
Fleets, ten thousand f. sweep, 575b

circuity, 567b
Fleer, si vis me f., 458a
Flesh, a little f. little breath, 118b
alive and in the f. 968b
all f. is as grass, 58b
all f. is grass, 56b
and blood so cheap, 58b
brought him bread and f., 13a
collop cut f. own f., 184a
contact possible to f., 100a
every living thing of all f., 6b
fair and unpolluted f., 268a
fastened me f., 80b
fish f. or fowl, 88b
fish nor f. nor good red her-
ing, 185b
deceits of the f., 6b
f. gross f. sinks downward, 28b
hair of my f. stood up, 12b
how art thou fishified, 225b
how f. of man, 108b
in f. beauty immortal, 588b
in my f. shall I see God, 15b
increases but not wisdom, 80b
is sad alas, 797a
is weak, 46b
laughing f. of girls, 107b
little f. little breath, 118b
lureth against Spirit, 58b
make not provision f. f., 51b
maketh f. his arm, 38a
man of f. and blood, 98b
marriage makes one f., 51b
merely f. and blood, 100a
more f. than another man, 240a
much study is weariness of the f., 89a
must live, 668a
my f. for thee, 19b
neither f. nor fleshless, 100a
of flesh bone of bone, 348a
of my flesh, 58b
of thy flesh, 135b
on f. siroccos crawl, 736b
present joys more to f. and
blood, 57b
rise from f. to spirit, 106b
sensible affections of f., 590a
set today on f. of hate, 108b
sinful desires of the f., 61a
soul horrified by f., 747b
strong as f. and blood, 518b
swift red f., 1045b
take off my f., 583a
that f. is heir to, 261b
their f. shall ye not eat, 9b
these set our f. upright, 207a
they shall be one f., 58b
this f. of mine might be, 775b
this too solid f., 287b
thorn in f., 58b
unmysterious f., 108a
wants to make f. creep, 668a
watching for riches consumeth f., 68b
way of all f., 314b
we are one f., 348a
we wrestle not against f., 54a
wilderness of human f., 866b
Word was made f., 48a
world-wretched f., 258b
Flesh-colored fruit of my branc-
ches, 775b

Flashed, how f. f. to destruction, 708b
Flight and perching, 730a
f. four the Thursday, 930a
grand f. Sunday baths, 98a
of angels sing thee, 266b
of enthusiasm, 46b
Flinders, little Polly F., 103b
Fling away ambition, 58a
f. arrows of f. like hail, 598b
open little dooms, 108b
stone giant dies, 41b
us handful of stam, 88b
Flinging pot of paint at public, 71b

Flinging, bubbling venom f., 555a
Flint, everlasting f., 242b
weariness smore upon f., 291a
Flints, fields fanged with f., 105b
Flippant, behold thee f. vain, 579a
Flirt, money won't surrender to f., 89b
Flirtation, significant word f., 416a
Flit, across narrow beach we f., 75b
on wings of borrowed wit, 515b
Flits by on leathern wing, 446b
Flitter dip and soar, 1079a
Flitting, no eagerness for f., 588b
Raven never f., 643a

Flat, how sweetly did they f., 337a
iron in water f., 1089a

Floomed, web f. wide, 466a
Floating bulkwark of our island, 444b
hair, 54a
ice mast-high came f. by, 542b
like vapor on air, 788a
many bells down, 1051b
on the floor, 669a
over Harvard Square, 1048a
spat to men that sink, 1044a

Flights above wrecks of time, 779a
no bubble f. longer, 818b
on high o'v'rales, 514a
on river of thoughts, 866b
though unseen among us, 588a

Flower, few of a feather f. together,
311b
feed his f. like a shepherd, 92b
keeping watch over their f., 473a
shun the polluted f., 900a
silent f. in fold, 831b
Flocks, bad herdsmen ruin their f., 66b
battering their f., 388a

Flock of ambassadors, 955a
f. of pigeons, 955a
her f. are thoughts, 812a
my father feeds f., 445b
or herd or human face, 344b
while shepherds watched f., 88a
Flogged, man never f. never
naught, 1023a
she f. herself, 652a
Flood, accidents by f. and field, 273b
arched the f., 603a
carry them away as with a f., 20b
decay no f., 802a
enchafted f., 273a

Flood, great race before the f., 971a
half our sailors swallowed in f., 216b
INDEX

Flower safety, 929a
say it or shrank leaf, 944a
seize the f., 495b
summer with f. and bee, 574a
summer's f. to summer sweet, 293a
that smiles today, 920b
thou tree f., 972a
through green fuse drives f., 1070a
torch of a f., 586a
transmute to f. and leaf, 765a
victory bright-colored f., 919b
wearing lemniscus of 25, 51a
weed f. in disguise, 610a
white f. blameless life, 625b
winds creep from f. to f., 588a
without fragrance, 979a
you are like f., 583a

Fowerer, meanest f. of vale, 441a
Flowering in lonely word, 564b
of His Fields, 564a
of republic of man, 1049a
wontons through f. thorn, 494a
Flowerless fields of heaven, 772b
Flowerlike, is love f., 575b
Flowers, all f. sprang up to see, 728a
all its twined f., 584a
all the f. were mine, 624a
alphabet of f., 507a
and fruits of love, 563a
and that f. gynn sprynge, 165b
appear on the earth, 29b
April showers May f., 188a
are lovely, 563a
as in causes sleep, 527a
begotten, 772a
blue in sweetest f., 580b
buds of barren f., 772a
choke them amid 114a
cover with leaves and f., 515a
deck with fragrant f., 565a
faerie fruits and f., 643a
flies worse and 295b
foam of f., 773b
for thee earth puts forth f., 112b
frangrant f. or poisonous, 1084a
fruits and man's birds, 172a
fruits f. leaves branches, 808a
fruits outdo what f. promised, 204a
glass f. at Harvard, 966a
hollows where f. grew, 790b
hundred f. blossom, 1027b
in garden meat in hall, 165b
knew stars f. birds, 909a
leaves and f. in sun, 881a
love I most f. white and rede, 165b
loved f. that fade, 801a
lulled in these f., 295b
made of earthly, 587b
May full of f., 210b
no hothouse f., 979a
nosegay of cull ed f., 191b
o'er f. venom flies, 555a
of all hue, 438a
of friendship faded, 935b
of June together, 741a
of forest a' wide away, 446b
of forest withered, 447b
of chaled f. that lies, 290b
painted in tints, 861a
Paris with f. in hair, 887b
play with f. and smile, 243b

Floood, in f. time your Mississippi, 924b
land of mountain and f., 519a
Milton Proteus of f., 59b
Mr. F. since you propose it, 90oa
of mortal ills, 179b
of remembrance, 986b
roll full f. to better days, 981b
taken at the f., 955a
ten years before the F., 955b
thorough f. thorough fire, 282a
torn raised from f., 961b
Flooding in the main, 688b
Floods, bathe in fiery f., 271b
he hath established it upon the f., 18a
neither can f. drown it, 50a
phases like 3 f. and streams, 190a
rilless f., 1045a
that are deepest, 1086b
Floor, along gusty f., 582a
but 2 f., 797b
careless on granary f., 584a
cleaned windows swept f., 766a
common sense on ground f., 58a
curled up on f., 770a
echoes down creaking f., 1022a
fell upon sanded f., 555b
forest's ferny f., 914b
front of this small f., 354b
nicely sanded f., 450a
of heaven, 509a
of heaven is lain, 255b
punchon f. in summertime, 76a
reorganized upon f., 1042a
scratching at f., 829b
shadow on the f., 643a
starry f., 480b
sun beneath Watery f., 339a
two jars on f. of Zeus, 65a
up though the f., 531a
wrought ghost upon f., 642b
Flooding; dead footsteps on old f., 829a
of silent seas, 1001a
Flopsy Mopsey Cottontail Peter, 582b
Flower and country green, 582a
Flowers in the Azores, 642b
Floziella, where old f. lay, 875b
Flounder enjoyed suffering, 80a
Flourish, almond tree shall f., 29a
first onion f. there, 844a
may f. or may fade, 449a
men only for a moment, 67a
nations are destroyed or f., 491a
poetry painting music f., 491a
righteous shall f., 20b
set on youth, 295b
those which most admirably f., 293a
when he sleeps in dust, 287b
where you turn eyes, 402b
Flourished, bloody treason f., 295b
Flourisher, gold f., 566b
Flourishing, society where moderation f., 911b
Flourishing and multileith fruit, 48b
as flower of the field, 21a
in the morning it f., 20a
Flourishing like a green bay tree, 18b
of the arts, 1027b
Flout, banners f. the sky, 281a
'em and scout 'em, 297a
thing to f., 923a
Flouted policy of United Nations, 984a
Flow, all pleasant fruits do f., 300a
caseless ebb and f., 829a
ebb and f. by the moon, 280b
trom discord f., 304a
from little fountains f., 507a
from my lips would f., 570b
from whom all blessings f., 975g
faintly sweet Afton, 499a
how well soe'er it f., 411a
I within did f., 376a
its one will f., 1045b
of soul, 411b
oh could I f. like thee, 357a
salt tides seawards f., 710b
soft luxurious f., 597b
streams f. with ambrosia, 165a
water will f. indifferently, 100b
with tears of gold, 487a
words to say it f., 577a
Flower, as a f. of the field, 21a
battle is burning f., 955a
bloom another year, 580a
brief as f. falling, 1011a
can read us lectures, 383a
canst not stir f., 850b
crimson-tipped f., 499a
culture in finest f., 881b
displayed doth fall, 252a
enjoy it airs breathes, 508b
fatheth, 32b
fanciful f. bell, 665a
first f. of wilderness, 566a
from every opening f., 396b
full many a f., 440b
glory in the f., 514a
glory of man as f. of grass, 56b
goodness as the f. of the field, 58b
he cometh forth like a f., 15a
he who gives passion f., 944b
heaven in wild f., 490a
in crannied wall, 564b
in the f. of their age, 11b
like petal of f., 659a
little f. if I understand, 655b
little western f., 293b
London f. of cities all, 176a
look like innocent f., 282a
loved tree or f., 549a
lovelier f. on earth, 510b
loveliest f. is free, 517b
maidens in her f., 642a
masterpiece appear as f., 754a
meadow f. bloom unfold, 517b
meanest f. that blows, 514a
moon like a f., 487a
my love dropped like a f., 114b
nipped my f. sue early, 495a
of all his race, 508a
of kings and knights destroyed, 175b
of knyghthood and of fredom f., 65b
of wickedness, 667a
of wissful pacence, 168b
on the ground the purple f., 65b
of wearing-stone, 697a
orange f. perfumes bower, 541b
prized beyond sculptured f., 574b
prove a beauteous f., 224a
1334
Flowers, rare long-stemmed f., 98a
flap f., that grow, 620b
say it with f., 912b
scent of f. does not go against
wind, 8oa
shown glass f., 96a
shut of evening f., 74b
slowly advancing, 98a
soonest awake to f., 541b
summer with f. that fell, 77a
sweat f. in forest, 10oa
that bloom in spring, 78b
through grass, 156a

to stew Thy way, 32ab
touch a hundred f., 103a
trees f. watercraft, 70ab
what f. are at feet, 58a
where’er you tread f. rise, 40b
Winter’s head with f., 354a
with at north wind, 574a
withered while I spent my days, 14b
withering of withered f., 1006b
Flower, at her work doth sing, 33a

crops f. food, 408a
meads in May, 318b
tale more sweetly, 58a
walk f. way, 767a
Flow, sea itself f. in veins, 57b7
Flowing cups pass swiftly round, 53b5
earth’s sweet f. breast, 99a
feet, 318b
land f. with milk and honey, 8a
robes loosely f., 502b
with birds, 1068a
Flown, black bat night f., 65a2
his glittered flight, 84b
riches f. to heaven, 4b
with insolence and wine, 34b
Flows along forever, 82a
as water f. downwards, 1008a
fond of to unknown sea, 76b
methinks how sweetly f., 33a1
thence f. all that charms, 57a
time stanchless f., 1032a
Flutter nee mergitur, 150b
Flutterings of passions, 46ab
Fluent men of place and conse-
quence, 89a
Fluidity of self-revelation, 800a
sold for, 90a
Flumin, 438a
Fluminosa f. minimo
sono, 19oa
Flung, doors are widely f., 106b
roses riotously, 89a
us on windy hill, 95a
Flunked, never f. never iled, 77b8
Flush as May, 54a4
Flushing his brow, 51b
Flute, distraction music of f., 79ab
soft complaining f., 73oa
stem is the f., 105oa
violin bassoon, 62ab
Flutes, broken f. of Arcady, 89a6
dance to f., 841a
Dorian mood of f., 94ab
music of f. of Greece, 77b5
sound of lyres and f., 781a
tune of f. kept stroke, 87b7
Flutter like the linnet, 108b
Fluttered and failed for breath, 71ab
Fluttered, draft f. flame, 1018a
plumance like f. bird, 654b
round the lamp, 747a
your Volscians, 29oa
Fluttering empty sleeves, 96a
ghost fled like f. breeze, 118b
saw my heart to f., 69b
Flutterings, yellow f., 579a
Flux, all is f., 77a
of the senses, 28a
Flutterings, what are these f., 99b
Fly, a f. like thee, 48a
Anoop’s f., 787b
all things on earth f., 82b
as arrows f. to one mark, 245a
as the sparks f. upward, 14b
away breath, 52a
away home, 1093a
away Jack, 1096b
beasts f. to wilderness, 1004a
bumblebee cannot f., 1062a
busy curious f., 418b
but little way to f., 89a
creep swim or f., 77a
do not want to be f., 89a
down Death, 1096a
encountering a f., 738b
extreme fear neither fight nor
f., 230a
forgotten as a dream, 307a
from not hate mankind, 550b
get up on f. and f., 1072a
ghosts of defunct bodies f., 85a
gilded f. does leech, 27b
great shuttles, 78b
human race born to f. upward, 16a
I can f. or I can run, 337b
I said the f., 1093b
in greatness of God, 796b
joys as dreams f., 108b
land can’t f. away, 679a
laughed at for exclaiming, 57b5-
576a
let me to Thy bottom f., 45eb
like eagle wings of wren, 785a
litte birds f., 675b
little birds that f., 99b
little f., 489a
love f. away from love, 900a
nake fur f., 35ab
my words f., 264a
neglect God for noise of a, 308b
no longer wings to f., 1006b
on bai’s back. I do f., 297b
rode upon a cherub and did f., 17a
seem to f. in, 50a
shoo f., 755a
soon cut off and we f. away, 20b
spider to f., 593a
stars that sweep turn f., 871b
stir her laws canapie, 193a
that slips treacle, 402a
then f. betimes, 527a
this rock shall f., 52oa
those that f. may fight again,
538a
thrust lobsters to f., 89a
Timothy learned sin to f.,
1089a
to her, 648b
tone mark, 248a
to others we know not of,
282a
to war and arms I f., 355b
up above world you f., 742a
Fly upon the wings of the wind, 17a
way f. is hell, 345a
when me they f., 804a
which way shall I f., 345a
white sails f. seaward, 1004a
willingly as kill a f., 819a
wings to f. back again, 90oa
wishes soon as granted f. 19b
with arms outstretched would f.,
256a
with twain he did f., 30b
your Mississippi in f. time,
94ab
Flyin’ fishes play, 87b3
Flying, banner torn but f., 557a
care follows me f., 188b
chasing through air, 459b
Dutchman, 808b
fishes play, 87b5
hoping lingering f., 404a
keep em f., 1077a
pluck out f. feather, 774b
seaward f., 1004a
time f. never to return, 117b
trapeze, 78oa
white birds f. after, 947a
wild echoes f., 645b
Flywheel, enormous f. of society,
729b
Fool, likeness of fily f., 29a
Foe, to f., 542b
Foe bell no conscience, 715b
born and die like f., 156b
copeolate in f., 88a
cruiel crawling f., 69b
like f. on river, 50oa
of flowers, 77s5
opening on the f., 58a
poetry new as f., 604b
too full for sound f., 655a
weeds and f., 803a
white f. flew, 54ab
Foaming lips of inebriate virtue,
776a
out their own shame, 57a
Fools, f. my sad heart f. at stern,
80gb
Focos pro aris atque f., 116a
Fodder’s in the shock, 815b
Foe, angry with my f., 489b
at another gate let in the f.,
349b
avowed erect manly f., 506b
call no man f., 1021a
comes with fearless eyes, 85a
fearest thou outward f., 1084a
foils f. by effusion of ink, 44ab
friend or f. spread lies, 731b
friend to her f., 592a
grim Death my son and f., 544a
heat not furnace for f., 292a
idleness sorrow friend f., 1029a
last armed f. expir’es, 565b
make one worthy f., 411a
most insatiable f., 46ab
met dearest f. in heaven,
298a
never made a f., 653b
of favoritism, 843a
officious fool worse than f.,
503b
Olympian a difficult f., 6ab
our quarrel with f., 912b
overcome but half his f., 842b
perhaps a jealous f., 371a
scratch lover find f., 1098a
sheer into heart of f., 645b
somewhere to prove our f.,
81a
Foe, sternest knight to f., 176a
support friend oppose f., 107ab
the f. they come, 556a
thou that semest f., 179b
timpanus f., 411a
tyrants fall in every f., 496a
unrelenting f. to love, 440a
without hate, 747b
wolf that's f. to men, 515a
Foeman bares steel tartarita, 766b
Foeman's, beneath f. frown, 656a
Foemen worthy of steel, 520a
Foest, ah my f., 109ga
beat down baffling f., 711b
fools or f., 412a
his courage f. proclaim, 368b
inventor f. saluted, 568b
judge man by f., 842a
king to slay, 738b
learning's barbarous f., 426b
man that makes character f., 538b
not know friends from f., 681a
our f. press on, 158b
so far only hate our f., 81a
thrice he routed f., 971b
what their f. liked was done, 106b
will provide with arms, 118a
Foetus, irresponsible f., 1001b
Fog and filthy air, 821a
betwixt us and sun, 845b
comes on cat feet, 948a
feel f. in throat, 666b
gleams through f., 438b
London f. thirty parts, 884a
London particular a f., 672a
patience everywhere like f., 1054b
woodthrush singing through f., 1004a
Fogs, his rising f. prevail, 560a
Fob a fico for the phrase, 260b
tie f. and tum, 279a
Foibles, half our misery from f., 468b
Foiled, after thousand victories f., 281b
Foils foe by effusion of ink, 24b
Fold, all driven into same f., 121b
as I guard o'er the f., 487b
climb into the f., 588b
flock in woolly, 581b
hands and wait, 770b
home fast f. thy child, 809b
sheep not of this f., 48b
sheep to f., 854a
star that bids shepherd f., 538b
tennis like Arabs, 411a
walking round the f., 487a
when sheep are in the f., 479b
wolf in f. sad thing, 116b
Folded glory of wings, 1092a
in flowerless fields, 772b
lord of f. arms, 241b
smoothed work and f. it, 843b
Folding of the Apennine, 714b
of the hands to sleep, 23b
Folds, full distant f., 106b
of bright girdle furled, 714b
ripping in breeze, 689b
wings and is rocked to sleep, 94b
Foilage, children in f., 100ga
trees never lose their f., 117a
Folio, whole volumes in f., 221b
Folk dance like wave of sea, 880b
Folk, facts put before ordinary f., 975b
O yonge freshe f., 165b
Folks go to church when got to, 761a
never understand f. they hate, 695b
no right to cessuah, 911b
on swift journeys, 1049b
quarrester f. of all, 856b
tail against other f., 442b
there's where old f. stay, 757b
unhappy f. on shore now, 517b
Fool', I say f. stummers, 814a
Follies and misfortunes of man-
kind, 465b
and wickedness, 109ga
cease with youth, 452b
hold earth from heaven, 790b
town crept slowly, 452b
perished by their own f., 69a
that themselves commit, 233a
vices and f. of humankind, 591b
woes because of their own f., 653a
Follow a shadow, 508a
admire virtue f. not her lore, 584a
after peace, 51b
and will not see its back, 74a
as night the day, 285a
best to f. faster, 285b
typed all they could f., 874a
deception of thrust, 1005a
do not f. in footsteps, 590b
drops sliding from oar, 106a
even if disobedient I shall f., 105b
goodness and mercy shall f. me, 18a
grasp subject words will f., 107a
that he sets thee right, 142b
I f. but myself, 272a
if thou f. thy star, 160b
king, 653a
knowledge like star, 646b
lamb will never cease f., 216b
lead of others no way, 379a
let who loves country f., 620a
loves me let him f. me, 162a
me fishes of men, 56b
me let dead bury dead, 41b
nature, 715b
nor path to f., 902b
so fast they f., 865a
spirit of men who f., 597a
still changes of the moon, 274b
the gleam, 655a
the king, 643a
things which make for peace, 51b
thrift may f. fawning, 263a
us disquietly to graves, 277a
well in order, 701b
what is right he will f., 71b
your spirit, 244a
Followed fast and faster, 653a
first f. it bymeselfe, 165b
him honored him, 686b
me since black worm held, 106a
mercenary calling, 654a
Followeth, he that f. me, 48b
Following fallen star, 918b
in f. him I follow myself, 272a
plow along mountainside, 515b
return from f. after thee, 11b
Following the master artist, 1000a
the roe, 494b
Follows but for form, 277b
care f. me flying, 188b
God in his works, 597b
In his train, 549b
Folly, a little f. desirable, 191a
goodness according to his f., 844a
alone stays fugue of Youth, 78b
answer a fool according to his f., 48a
brave man's f. life's wisdom, 595b
breed of f., 335b
call it madness f., 500b
cannot remedy f. of people, 178b
Cathulis you should cease f., 114b
centuries of f. noise sin, 665b
every f. but vanity, 430b
fool returned to his f., 26a
fool from f., 715a
from f. to defeat, 1080a
goodness goes f. stays, 606b
good f. worth pay, 886a
goodly self we seek in our f., 120b
in all of every age, 777a
joys to this are f., 310a
lovely woman stoops to f., 448b,
1060b
nights wherein you spend f., 313b
noise of f., 335b
not peevish f., 765b
of being comforted, 880b
one's wisdom another's f., 675a
profit by f. of others, 153a
rememberest not slightest f., 248a
reveals to man own f., 1092a
rid of f. beginning of wisdom, 758a
shakes rooted f. of age, 577b
shielding from effects of f., 706b
shoot f. as it flies, 407b
stands to f., 1092b
to be wise, 459b
to the world, 637b
uses f. like walking-horse, 251a
who lives without f., 356b
wickedness or f., 637b
wisdom excelleth f., 27b
Folly's all they taught me, 542b
at full length, 406a
Fond, as f. kiss, 494a
and wayward thoughts, 510b
foolish f. old man, 880a
got cat f. of that, 852a
lover, 530a
memory thou f. deceive, 447a
more f. than mistress, 406b
nor too f. of fame, 404a
prove so f., 920a
though that covet with gain f., 280a
too f. to rule alone, 410b
trivial f. records, 400a
Fonder, absence makes heart grow f., 1189a, 382a
Fondest hope decay, 543a
Fondness, habitual hatred or f., 461b
INDEX

Fons Bandusiae splendidior vitro, 122a
Font, porphyry f., 64ga
Food as luscious as locusts, 2733
beef ... ib
I am two f. I know, 3053
illusion of f., losga
in all tongues called f., 25ob
in idle wishes f. stay, 4833

Fool lies here, 872b
life time’s f., 240b
love’s not time’s f., 294a
lunatic lean-witted f., 277a
may prove self a f., 614b
may talk wise man speaks, 504a
may wys-man ofte glide, 164b
me to top of my bent, 235b
miserable to me a f., 790b
met a f. in the forest, 248a
more hope of a f., 46a
more knave than f., 195b, 211b
motley f., 248a
muddle choose by show, 253a
my poor f. is hanged, 285b
nature makes f. she means it, 685a
no f. like old f., 184b
nor yet f. to fame, 410b
now and then right, 457a
O f. I shall go mad, 278a
officious f., 505b
old doing f., 175a
old man who will not laugh is f., 867b
once harm done even f. understands, 64a
over drought above heat makes him f., 251b
patriot a f. in every age, 411b
pious f. that raised it, 351a
play the Roman f., 297a
plan f. 296b
rather have f. make me merry, 250a
releating f., 217b
remains f. his life long, 485a
revolved to live a f., 518a
returneth to his folly, 46a
said my muse to me, 202b
serviceable, 844a
smarts so little as f., 410b
some people all the time, 641a
stirrump’s f., 287a
suspects himself a f., 599a
talk sense to a f., 85a
the more f. I, 545a
there was made his prayer, 875a
think he is wise, 250b
thinks himself wise is great, 418a
this night thy soul, 65b
though he be a f., 375a
to fame, 410b
uttereth all his mind, 26b
way of a f., 25a
when he holdeth his peace, 25a
when we play the f., 556b
wise enough to play f., 258b
wise man dieth as the f., 27b
wise man knows himself f., 252b
wisest f. in Christendom, 504a
with f. no companionship, 88b
with f. strikers right or wrong, 95a
fond with foolish play the f., 102a
with judges, 136a
Foolish with hope, 507b
Foolery governs world, 517a
that wise men have, 247a
walk about like sun, 252b
Fool-gudgeon opinion, 231b
Fooling, adapted to my f., 995b
Foolish, an f. notion, 458a
and false as fame, 538b
consistency, 656a
fond old man, 280a
fool calls you f., 85a

Foolish, forgive f. ways, 656b
frantic boast f. word, 875b
gets f. or wife does, 85b
God hath chosen f. things, 51b
hath save from f. friend, 505b
hold that mortal f., 85b
I being young and f., 875b
fool’s best thing to ruin f., 144b
kind and f. comrade, 855b
lean and f. knight, 918b
learned fool more f., 56a
man who trusteth woman, 115b
never said a f. thing, 35a
old and f. king, 27b
passionate man, 85b
penny wise pound f., 310a
people without understanding, 54a
questions of people, 811a
seem f. among wise, 156a
so is calamity of his father, 24a
son the heaviness of his mother, 24a
studied in my youth, 171a
thing but a toy, 255a
thing well done, 451b
tings to confound wise, 51b
to make long prologue, 35a
too for f. tear, 45b
transmitter of face, 419a
virgins, 45a
when he had not pen, 455a
whistling of a name, 355a
wise f. so I am L, 845b
with f. play the fool, 102a
women f. to match men, 685b
young and f., 879b

Foolishness, not fools but f., 316a
of yesterday, 817a

Fool’s bolt soon shot, 184b
errand, 457b
mouth is his destruction, 25a
paradise, 605a, 1084a

Fools a little wise best f. be, 355a
admire men of sense approve, 405b
amongst f. a judge, 136a
are my theme, 54b
be thankful for f., 785a
but f. caught it, 881b
by foilies they perished the f., 65a
by heavenly complication, 272a
children and f. cannot lie, 184b
children and f. want everything, 375a
credibly as dull f. suppose, 372a
discourse of f. is irreconcile, 65b
do not imitate successes, 107a
do not know how much more is half than whole, 97b
dreading thine e’en f., 411a
fill world with f., 705b
flaneled f. at wicket, 875b
food of f., 85a
God protects f. and United

States, 110ob
great stage of f., 285a
greatest f. most satisfied, 372a
have always mocked wise, 156b
hundred f. not make wise man, 101b
I am two f. I know, 504a
illusion of f., 105a
in all tongues called f., 25ob
in idle wishes f. stay, 45a
Fools

INDEX

Fools in town on our side, 761b
laugh at men of sense, 781b
learn in no other, 424a
leaves 'em still two f., 911b
let f. contest, 409b
let f. use talents, 251a
lighted f. way to dusty death, 285b
like you, 412a
make a mock at sin, 424a
make such vain keeping, 315a
millions mostly f., 572a
more f. than wise, 1066a
no more U/I use, 405b
not f. but foolishness, 516a
of fortune, 290b
of nature, 259a
old men know young men f., 305a
or foes, 412a
Paradise of F., 544b
poems made by f. like me, 99a
play f. with time, 242a
poor f. decayed, 357b
pride vice of f., 406a
print it and shame f., 410b
rush in, 404a
scars crow of f., 725a
so deep-contemplative, 248b
some made coaxoms nature meant f., 409b
suckle f., 275b
suffer f. gladly, 53b
tedious old f., 856b
that crowd thee so, 258a
to the stop busy, 652a
too green and only good for f., 75b
we f. of nature, 259a
what f. call nature, 667a
what f. these mortals be, 129b, 135a
who came to scoff, 449b
wise men profit more from f., 107a
wish to appear wise among f., 258b
words are money of f., 317b
young men think old men f., 807a
Fools' experiments, 625b
outweigles all the f., 665a
Fous, my f. won't moos, 968b
Foot, accent of coming f., 739a
and hand go cold, 188b
beat earth with unfettered f., 121a
beggar on f., 885a
better f. before, 237a
cannot put shoe on every f., 146b
Chancellor's f., 317a
crow to sole of f., 246a
dash thy f. against a stone, 20b
for foot, 9a
from the f. Hercules, 82b
her f. speaks, 689a
her f. was light, 581a
it fealty, 295a
less prompt, 714a
miles on f. to fare, 247b
my f. on my native heath, 521a
no f. of unfamiliar men, 714a
no f. slide, 1103a
noisem f. of time, 297a
of hand of f. of lip, 298b
one f. already in grave, 157a
one f. in sea one on shore, 346a
one while f. try him, 1101b
Foot, pretty f. gift of nature, 478a
print f. of naked f., 385b
f. proud of conqueror, 397b
put forward best f., 257a
rest for the sole of her f., 6b
so light a f., 242b
stamped f. and cried, 735b
suffer thy f. to be moved, 222
thy soul the fixed f., 303a
to gallows f. and after, 877a
wear steps of his door, 57b
who left Devil's f., 949b
wishing his f. equal with eye, 216a
worth on f., 762a
Foot-and-a-half-long words, 124a
Footfalls echo in memory, 1004b
Footling, 'twixt his stretched f., 288a
Foot-in-the-grave young man, 709a
Footman, eternal F. snicker, 1001a
Footnotes, half words need f., 918a
Footpath, log on the f. way, 299b
Footprint is our own, 597a
on shores of unknown, 667a
saw his F. in sod, 860a
Zuleika looking for man's f., 910a
Footprints in the sands of time, 850b
of gigantic hound, 850a
Footstep, where thy f. gleams, 642a
Footsteps, dead remembered f., 890b
distant f. echo, 622a
do not follow in f., 380b
home his f. turned, 518b
plants his f. in the sea, 456b
trod in f. of calf, 845a
Footstool, earth as f., 888b
earth is his f., 406b
God's f. may be throne, 943b
my f. earth, 406a
of Virgin's Son, 909a
Foppery, excellent f. of the world, 777a
Fops, whole tribe of f., 777a
Forbade me to put off my hat, 364a
to wade through slaughter, 449b
Forbear and persevere, 854a
be not too bold, 806b
blunt musker, 212b
scarce f. to cheer, 556b
to judge, 215a
to dig dust enclosed here, 926b
Forbearance ceases to be virtue, 459a
practice Christian f., 465b
Forbid, God f., 97b
it Almighty God, 465a
it sea gods, 653b
them not, 456
Forbiden by Constitution, 485a
not f. is permitted, 498a
tree whose moral state, 404a
wanted apple because f., 762a
Forbids, my mind f. to crave, 192a
rich as well as poor, 802a
Force, abandonment of f., 974b
acceleration proportional to applied f., 375b
Allied Expeditionary F., 1016b

Force and beauty of process, 806b
and oppression made wrecks, 869b
citizens to confess faith, 101b
conservation of, 709b
constant f. for muddlement, 792b
elemental f. freed, 1008b
end of a f., 779b
from which sun draws power, 982b
goodwill mightiest f., 809a
government is f., 742b
grace f. fascination, 701a, b
had not f. to shape, 653a
has no place for skill, 96b
impostor employs f., 1002a
in nature not increased, 709b
interfere by f. with slaveholder, 684a
join f. and full result, 409a
knowing f. of words, 73a
knowledge more than f., 206b
language into meaning, 1007b
love f., 879a
material moral spiritual f., 865a
moment to its crisis, 1001a
no f. however great, 575a
no motion has she no f., 511a
not by f. or violence, 495b
not remonstrated, 658a
of heaven-bred poesy, 211a
of his own merit, 927b
of righteousness, 897a
of temporal power, 944b
oppressor to commit brutality openly, 1083a
or fraud, 709a
overthrow by f., 864b
paralyzed by, 1007b
passion spent novel f., 467a
produce according to f., 687a
proportional to motive f., 379b
secret f. driving me, 652a
some patient f., 649b
soul f., 852a
spiritual f. stronger, 608b
surely not left vain, 715a-b
terror and f., 101b
that through green fuse, 1070a
them in spirit of Nature, 53b
them to write, 552b
too revolutionary for old ideas, 388b
U.S. greatest potential f., 865a
uncomprehended which was his life, 735a
use of f. but temporary, 454b
when one by f. subdues, 99b
who overcomes by f., 543b
wins easiest victory, 101b
without wisdom falls of own weight, 122a
world f. not presence, 957b
Forced by fate, 571a
gait of shuffling nag, 825b
praise on our part, 855b
the sound is f., 487b
to surrender truth, 970b
wedlock f. a hell, 214b
Forces, avoid perils by united f., 806a
by which nature animated, 479a
deliberative f., 848b
determination of f., 723a
don't oppose f. use them, 954a
economic political racial f., 910a

1338
Forces, feel f. behind detail, 737b
imagination one of f. of nature, 957b
pressed upon it, 579b
though in the difficult are friendly f., 959b
man who f. opportunity, 484a
military f. are one team, 1025b
natural and moral f., 710a
one to repeat no, 809b
our f. on Philippine soil, 559a
politics struggle of f., 777b
spiritual f., 545b
these f. met master, 971b
which theater soul, 947b
Forsake, how f. are right words, 14b
most f. Feeble, 424a
Forcibly if we must, 559b
Forfeited, you were kind man, 1075b
Fordoes, makes me or f. me quite, 276a
Forfeard, forewarned f., 196a
Forecast, others f. the rising stars, 1192b
Foredoomed father's soul to cross, 410a
Forefathers, contemplate our f., 444b
had no books but score, 215b
met the boat, 954a
rued f. of hamlet, 440a
think of your f., 503b
Forefinger, agate on f. of alderman, 248a
of all time, 648a
Forefront, fighting in f. of the Greeks, 70b
set Uriah in f. of battle, 1ab
Forego, propensity to f., 752a
Foregoing, youth forgone f., 958b
Forgoconclusion, 275a
f. youth forgoing, 958b
Forehead, Heart's fearful f., 790a
of every traitor, 749a
of crowning skies, 193a
of humanity, 558b
of the morning sky, 239a
right in middle of her f., 653a
Foreheads villainous low, 897b
Foreign aid of ornament, 419b
apprenticehood to f. passages, 29a
avoid f. collision, 539b
boys not sent into f. wars, 972b
by f. hands eyes closed, 406a
corner of f. field, 994a
disposed of f. enemies, 95a
gear of f. dead men, 1008a
intercourse with f. nations, 458b
lery, 484b
nations and the next age, 209b
policies based on myths, 1053b
relations policy, 1015a
things f. or things at home, 955b
troop in my country, 428a
wandering on f. strand, 519b
Foreigner, no f. do business here, 747b
Foreigners, all equal except f., 659a
spell better than pronounce, 759a
Foreknowledge absolute, 544a
dead, 773a
Forelock, by f. take time, 201b
Foremost files of time, 647b
Forensic, aim of f. oratory, 111a
Forepangs, pangs schooled at f., 804a
Foresaw, sees what he f., 515a
Foretelling, no soul f., 784a
Forest, beasts of the f. creep forth, 21b
beautiful changes as f., 1079b
birds silent in f., 479b
cannot see f. for trees, 458a
cutting through the f., 959a
every beast of the f. is mine, 19a
flowers of the f. 457a, 468b
gentle cousin of f. green, 568b
lyre even as it is, 568b
make hills and f. dance, 509a
met a fool in the f., 248a
primeval, 622a
vast wastes of f. verdure, 708b
foresters, Diana's f., 297b
Forest's ferny floor, 514b
Forests are rended, 540b
helmets gleamed in f., 720b
in the f. of the night, 489a
Pelion with its leafy f., 66a
Foretold that danger lurks within, 216a
Forever, as farewell and then f., 494b
and a day, 250a
corner of field f. England, 994a
diamond last f., 1037a
fear thee well, 559a
farewell Cassius, 256a
Fortune wilt thou prove, 420a
good jest, 216b
his time is f., 958a
I go on f., 693a
life death and that f., 691a
life goes on f., 1023a
may be f., 549b
never, 622a
piping songs, 583a
same yesterday today and f., 56a
stranger and alone, 1049b
time will not be ours f., 909b
would you live f., 455a
forevermore, adieu f., 494a
glory gone f., 658b
forewarned forearmed, 1069a
forefeit, all souls were f., 270b
confidence of citizens, 641a
fair renown, 519a
to a confined doom, 429b
Forgave, coward never f., 457a
hugged offender f. offense, 372a
took kindness f. theft, 609a
Forged in smithy of soul, 989b
practice and thought f. art, 117a
random grim f., 503b
Forged, chain I f. in life, 670b
Forges, what his breast f., 529b
Fort all feuds, 506b
and forgive, 156b, 280a
and if thou wilt f., 739b
and smile, 740a
because we must, 712b
beast to f., 668a
better by far and f. smile, 740a
better to f., 600a
courage to f., 710a
dissolve and f., 582b
don't f. Virginia, 725b
dream that I f., 775b
gods are old, 815b
Forget green thumbs, 1070a
how long wilt thou f. me, 17a
I never f. a face, 1039a
if I f. thee O Jerusalem, 22b
in nightime not f. 777a
knew we should both f., 775a
lest we f., 879b
love to friends and brethren, 58a
my own name, 195a
my prince you'ld soon f., 939b
never f. he is President, 989a
never f. horror of moment, 745a
never f. it is a constitution, 485b
never f. nobler things, 909b
never f. what they did, 569a
new-made honor doth f. men's names, 262a
nor f. sunshine never failed, 759b
nor worms f., 970b
nor to do good and communicate, 568b
not yet tried intent, 186b
politician knows what to f., 779b
source that keeps it filled, 730b
that I remember, 729b
the best sometimes f., 279b
till future date f. past, 571a
to take pleasure, 975b
what I have been, 287b
when image is effaced, 95b
womb shall be, 15b
women and elephants never f., 904a
years of gold, 815b
Forgetful, blessed are f., 809b
of his horsemanship, 64a
Forgetfulness, not in entire f., 515b
of affliction, 36a
of all ills, 65a
space engenders f., 937a
sleep senses in f., 242a
to dumb f. a prey, 441a
Forget-me-not bluebell and violet, 581a
Forget-me-nots of angels, 622a
Forgets dying bird, 497b
heart that loved never f., 542a
man f. to live, 561b
Forgetting, if f. could be willed, 730b
sleep and a f., 519b
those things behind, 54a
valiant more and more f., 790b
world f. by world forgot, 406b
Forgive, as we f. our debits, 40b
as we f. those who trespass, 40b
being with the right to f. 708a
blindness we may f., 899a
children f. parents, 899a
close eyes to f., 863a
cursed be tribe if I f., 291a
Father f. them, 47b
forget and f., 195b, 280a
give thanks and f., 776a
God f. you but I never, 189a
good to f., 668a
hero, 1098b
I f. you you f. me, 489b
if death knew how to f., 117b
if they dare not f., 708a
if you f. people you belong to
them, 1047b
Forgive, know everything, 502b
lamb not f., 670b
man who forces opportunity, 48a
me my injuries, 1076b
mercy to f., 370a
much to hate much to f., 926b
O Lord my little joes, 90ga
only brave know how to f., 457a
our foolish ways, 626b
public seldom f. twice, 496b
some sinner, 956b
them as a Christian, 535b
those I have injured, 1076b
those who bore us, 556b
Thy great big one on me, 926a
to f. divine, 403b
us our trespasses little creatures, 747b
us our debts, 40b
us our trespasses, 40b
Forgiven and forgotten, 820a
her sins are f., 692b
Forgiveness, after knowledge what f., 1001b
ask of thee f., 820a
awkwardness has no f., 608b
final form of love, 1024b
of sins, 60a
saved be f., 1042b
injured does belong, 130b
Forgiving, enemy f. all, 1052b
Forgive, and acquaintance be f., 494b
by the world f., 409b
cooperheads and assassin, 948b
cry of gulls, 1002b
Father Son are things f., 1007b
for which he toiled, 291b
foundations we f., 1006b
much Cynara, 89ga
proposed as things f., 404a
time hath f. itself, 668b
to wind clock, 457a
was Britain's glory, 736a
world was all f., 551a
Forgotten, all, 897a
all I have done for him, 978a
as a dead man out of mind, 18a
as a fire, 982a
cry of vultures, 1002b
door, 10a
eagle f., 982b
even by God, 661b
everything learned, 1104b
fly f. as a dream, 577a
for want of writers, 125a
forgiven and f., 820a
glimpses of f. dreams, 644b
grief f., 773a
I am all f., 897a
I have f. your name, 773b
if you would not be f., 421b
is man of evil repute, 3a
learned nothing f. nothing, 484a
let it be f., 982a
man, 785a, 970b
memory of them is f., 28b
mornings, 1096b
not f. inside of church, 404a
nothing new except f., 1009b
old times not f., 678a
pain glad to be f., 996b
unmerosely f., 1001a
volume of f. lore, 644b
wars, 1002a
you have my kisses, 775b
Forked mountain or blue pro-
monitory, 288b
poor bare f. animal, 278b
torch of a flower, 986a
Forks and hope, 747a
fingers made before f., 996b
Forlorn, faery lands f., 582a
glimpses make me less f., 515b
like ject, 511b
Sigean cave f., 534b
Form and pressure, 586a
all-form only rational f., 795a
as nothing without f., 708b
goldsmiths make, 883a
before heaven and earth had
taken f., 1103a
bodily f. from natural thing,
862a
charming f. of government, 94b
collective unit f., 795a
combination and f. indeed, 644a
divine, 556a
each carries own life f., 555b
each of like f. from everlasting.
141b
earth was 'wout f., 9a
essential thing in f. 1037a
ever follows function, 893a
finding what f. to do without,
940a
follows but for f., 297b
follows function, 883a
free f. not assure freedom, 957a
free in whatever f. used, 957a
freedom regardless of f., 957a
from off my door, 643a
human thought or f. 583a
in f. in moving, 661a
is the cage, 783a
Love the human f. divine, 487a
matter indifferent to f., 552a
mold of f., 983b
of popular government, 490b
perfection of outward f., 549b
proportion season f., 637b
quiet at heart of f., 1063b
shape without f., 1003a
soul is f. and doth body make,
102b
spots of diamond f., 453b
terror the human f. divine, 483b
Formal, beard of f. cut, 249b
feeling comes, 735b
Formalism hallmark of national
culture, 960a
Formalities, get f. right, 753a
Formed but one such man, 559a
by thy converse, 410a
for ruin of our sex, 443b
his hands f. the dry land, 21a
if you have a circle, 408b
man was f. for society, 444b
moment when friendship f.,
409a
of joy and mirth, 409b
of various stuff, 495a
or ever thou hast f. the earth,
20a
scarcely f. or molded, 495a
Former, get rid of f. bear latter,
408b
latter and f. rain, 51b
no remembrance of f. things,
278a
one jot of f. love retain, 211b
people, 984b
things grow old, 408b
thy f. light restore, 478a
Former vos battalions, 499a
Formidable, makes small numbers
f., 490b
tendency to lapidary style, 607a
Formless queer and incomplete,
870b
ruin of oblivion, 156a
Forms all produced by laws, 648a
and styles develop freely, 1082b
by f. unseen dirge sung, 449a
differ in external f., 451a
evil has infinite f., 506b
for f. of government, 409b
more real than living, 556a
of things unknown, 295b
their colors and their f., 509a
truth in different f., 174b
waves with purple f., 890a
Formula for making ends meet,
965b
for morale is patriotism, 559a
in same f. largest and lightest,
479a
of that particular emotion, 1007b
Formulas, clear myself of f., 570b
Formulations, inadquate f.,
368b
Fornication but in another coun-
try, 211b
Forseke, do not f. me in my end,
970b
her Cyprian groves, 971a
let the wicked f. his way, 53b
me like memory lost, 579a
me not when my strength fail-
th, 18b
not an old friend, 37b
their temples dim, 334a
Forseen beliefs, 719b
courts pale pavilions, 1047b
have not seen the righteous f.,
18b
my God why hast thou f. me,
17b, 45a
old f. bough, 624b
town like place f., 573b
Forseakers, world losers and world
f., 807a
Forsaking all others, 61a
Forsan et haec olim meminisse iu-
rabit, 117b
Forsitan et nomen miscibetur
ritis, 128b
Forspent, clean f., 768b
Forsier, old lady quoted by f.,
1051a
Forswear, if I transgress and f.,
38b
Forsworn, that so sweetly were f.,
371b
Fort, hold f. I am coming, 705a,
777b
Forted residence, 272a
Fortescue, Charles Augustus F.,
508b
Fortieth to the wilderness, 947b
Forties, in f. know won't save us,
107a
the dangerous ages, 1082a
Fortieth, laugh never granted be-
fore f. day, 130a
Fortifies my soul to know, 688b
Fortify thy name against old age,
211a
Fortitude, all man has of f., 852a
and delicacy, 582a
and perseverance, 444a
great f. of mind, 490b
what f. soul contains, 789a
Foul, from f. to fair, 210b
goat-head, 885a
I doubt some f. play, 258a
lifeline f. as hell, 894a
pearl in your f. eye, 250b
play, 258a
shapes of f. disease, 615a
so f. and fair a day, 251a
Fowl's death aims with f. spine, 542b
Foulest crime in history, 702a
Foolishness of their fate, 592b
Found, came to ask what he had
common daylight sweet, 812a
crooked sixpence, 1095b
death in life, 590a
dove f. no rest, 5b
drill for rating customers, 442a
favor in thy sight, 7a
fresh rhodora, 603a
fun f. it, 817a
has f. out thy bed, 483a
hast thou f. me O mine enemy, 13b
her first and best, 874a
hims a shining of stars, 674a
I could extinguish hope, 810a
I have f. it, 105a
I oft f. both, 251b
in heart of friend, 622a
lost town dog was f., 448b
in whose hand the cup is f., 7b
it is f. again, 890a
left untaught what f., 573b
looked inwards f. Nature, 557a
lost time never f., 483a
man who has f. himself out, 853a
much f. I could not bind, 590a
one man among a thousand, 28b
out the remedy, 270b
promptly f. out, 977a
rebellion in way lie f. it, 240b
reformation f. at Rome, 491b
Rome city of bricks, 142b
sense beneath rarely f., 409a
sheep which was lost, 47a
sought but f. him not, 29b
struggle to f. Roman state, 117b
that famous country, 1022b
the root of the matter is f., 15b
thing to love, 918a
things much as always f., 912a
tree of deepest root is f., 468b
unmysterious flesh, 1093a
was lost and is f., 47a
weighed in the balances and f.
wanting, 542a
when f. make note, 671a
where shall wisdom be f., 15b
where word be f., 1090b
who loveliness within hath f., 597a
woman have I not f., 28a
worship he f. in use, 92b
you as a morsel, 288a
Foundations, fear f. of govern-
ments, 469b
for rehabilitation of nation, 95b
is love, 108b
laid in your, 859b
new government laying f., 470b
no sure f. on blood, 257a
of constitutional government, 865a
Foundations, earth's f. fled, 854a
earth's f. stand, 855a
loosen old f., 948b
marred f. we forgot, 1066b
of states laws and arms, 177a
order our f., 589b
when I laid f. of earth, 18s
Founded, earth and heaven f.
strong, 856a
government f. on compromise,
453a
he hath f. it upon the seas, 18a
principle on which society not f., 352a
securely f., 477b
upon a rock, 41b
Founder, supremely enjoyed gifts of
true f. of civil society, 453b
Foundest me poor, 450b
Founding, Franklin one of f. fa-
thers, 957a
since the f. of the city, 148b
Bandusian more sparkling
than glass, 122a
of joy's delicious springs, 555a
still from the f., 554
Fountain and a shrine, 642a
back to burning f., 572a
choked dark f. ere flows, 568b
choked f. of industry, 548a
dying of thirst by the f., 170b
even f. have rest, 683b
from f. wells up bitter taste,
114a
like bubble on f., 530a
of sweet tears, 51b
pitcher broken at the f., 20a
returns again to f., 62a
rise like f. for me, 654a
that which f. sends forth, 62a
the f. overflow, 467b
tormenting image in f., 656a
troubled like f. stirred, 263a
woman moved like f. troubled,
210b
Fountain's silvery column, 565b
Fountains, Afric's sunny f., 549b
fraught with tears, 504a
from old f. new judgment, 852a
silver f. have mud, 92a
streaming from little f., 507a
under f. and graves, 1086b
Fountainside, die of thirst at f.,
1080a
Four, age best f. things, 207b
and twenty tailors, 1094b
angels to my bed, 557a
doors were five, 1035b
ducks on a pond, 739a
freedoms, 972b
grant that twice two not f.,
688a
hands are f., 1092a
intimate quality of the F., 976b
lean bounds, 1093a
not friends in world, 565b
Point F. program, 683b
makes gilding, 604b
spend in prayer, 198b
things better without, 1092a
things which I know not, 26b
things wiser to know, 1092a
two and two make f., 734a
undergraduates right number,
915b
venerate f. characters, 468b
when angry count f., 762a
winds of the heaven, 50a
Fourth, threefold f. tomb, 119a
Fourth-in-hand, fiery f., 550a
Fours, crawling on all f., 417b
Fourscore and seven years ago, 595a
and upward, 580a
if by reason of strength they be f.,
10b
wins him up for f. years, 567b
Foursquare in hand and foot, 70b
to winds that blew, 651b
Fourteen hundred years ago
aired, 347b
Fourteenth Amendment not enact
Spencer, 787b
Fourth estate, 575a, 577b, 660a
generation of them that hate me,
9a
safe and sane F., 887b
this is the F., 474a
Fowl, dominion over f. of the air,
50a
elegant f., 679a
fish flesh or f., 882b
Fowler, snare of the f., 40b
Fowls, May I come here I syge,
95b
of the air shall tell, 15a
of the air sow not, 41a
small f. flew screaming, 657b
Fox, Aesop's f., 510b
be f. to recognize traps, 177b
Bef F. he lay low, 814a
false as f. to lamb, 268b
from lair in morning, 573b
has many tricks, 68a
knows many things, 68a
may f. build on hearthstone,
90a
prince imitate f. and lion, 177b
prince must know how to play f.,
156b
quick brown f., 1101a
says they are not ripe, 7b
to wear arctic f., 997a
tremabausn trusted like f., 240b
wings lift him, 1081a
Foxes have holes, 41b
honored among f., 1070b
little f. that spoil vines, 92b
Foxes from maxin with F., 679a
Foxholes, no atheists in f., 1055a
no white or colored signs in f.,
1074a
Fox's, patch lion's skin with f.,
135b
Frabjous day, 745a
Fractions, happiness made of f.,
350a
there are no f., 1094a
 Fragile but with more vitality,
907b
dewdrop on perilous way, 579b
profound and f. lips, 1013a
frame, ship f. detached, 843a
Fragmentary blue, 927a
Fragment, broken dishhonored f.,
547a
death tramples it to f., 572a
again cover f., 48b
live in f. no longer, 95b
of the f. twelve baskets, 42b
of the world seek each other,
965a
thored against ruins, 1093a
Fragrance, as metal keeps f., 990a
fresh without f., 990a
jar will keep f., 542b
1342
Fragrance, no spicy f. while they grow, 208a
perfect flower without f., 879a
f. in greek, 106oa
Fragrant, air so f., 172a
bodice, 588a
flowers or poisonous, 1088a
in your f. bosom dies, 547a
most when crushed, 208a
portals, 598a
thousand f. posies, 212b
Frail gauge and small, 789b
inhibits our f. blood, 258a
may f. its roof shake, 459b
renown is fleeting and f., 115b
so f. a thing man, 1089b
that I may know how f. I am, 15b
to f. mortality trust, 210a
Frailties from dread abode, 441a
Frailty, in f. consider last day, 81b
meat flesh therefore more f., 240a
noblest f. of mind, 508a
of the mind, 598a
tempt f. of our powers, 269a
the name is woman, 507b
Frame, all human f. requires, 902a
beats into f. he pleases, 513b
heavens a shining f., 599a
f. no hypothesis, 757b
mind mingles with whole f., 119b
nor that his f. was dust, 738b
ofadamant, 458a
of nature break, 502a
out of three sounds f. star, 665b
quit this mortal f., 404a
stir this mortal f., 450a
this goodly f. earth, 861a
this universal f. began, 570a
thy fearful symmetry, 458a
universal f. without mind, 208b
Framed her last best work, 459a
in prodigality of nature, 217a
Nature hath f. strange fellows, 213a
nature that f. us, 218a
speech finely f., 540a
to make woman false, 273a
Framers, wisdom of f. of treaty, 870b
François, je parle f. aux hommes, 158b
Frange person, 590a
best colony of f., 721b
breasts that feed f., 206a
burden of F., 1016a
conquered for civilization, 720b
fair stood wind for f., 211a
fall of F., 1016a
fight in f. and on seas, 921a
forward sons of F., 502a
get out of f. quickly, 458b
has more need of me, 504a
has not the war, 1016a
is invaded, 504a
King of went up hill, 1092b
labor of f. poured earnings into Versailles, 721a
landing on coast of F., 1016b
let word of f. fall, 1016a
mother of arts, 189b
nearer is to F., 744b
never go to F., 598a
no F. without sword, 1016a
France, not F. without great-
ness, 1016a
one illusion F., 797b
order matter better in F., 458a
Puritan born in F., 726b
respect for art in F., 728b
save squadron honor f., 667b
shall F. remain here, 721a
son of F., lack stature, 895a
toward F. journeyed, 588a
worst moment in history of F., 1016a
Francesca di Rimini miminy pim-
po, 767a
Frank, friendly and f., 668a
hospitality cordial and f., 919b
if heart just f. kindly, 501a
in all besides, 469b
Frankle and Johnny, 1101b
Frankincense, gold and f., 59b
Franklin, before f. took hint, 909a
Benjamin F. Printer, 412a
one of founding fathers, 997a
Franklin's quiet memory, 598a
Frankish among thy servants, 757b
boast foolish word, 875b
fashioned a f. lover all as f., 450b
with f. pain, 480b
when religion f., 659a
Franco-indian with evermore un-
rest, 269b
Fraternity, liberty equality f., 1103b
of henpecked, 592a
of strangers, 599b
or death, 450b
Frankenze, beckon you to f., 1060b
Fraud, force or f., 792a
Frauds, people's little f., 878a
pious f. of friendship, 424b
Fraught, swell bosom with thy f., 273f
Frau, all our great f. forgiven, 280a
back from the dread f. 63a
latter end of f., 240b
Fraud, more f. than hurt,
Frayed, poor wings so f., 778b
Freak, wanton f., 579a
Freakish youth, 458a
Freckled, whatever is pickle, f., 220a
Freckles, love curiosity f. doubt,
1038a
Frederick, spires of f. stand, 626a
without tyranny, 547b
Free active individuals, 712a
agent thou wast before, 142b
alchemized and f. of space, 508b
all men born in f., 513a
all men should be f., 640b
and easy on raft, 761a
and independent states, 460b,
458b
and loyal subjects, 1090a
arrestless and f. with all they pos-
sess, 173a
as Nature first made man, 397a
as the breeze, 518a
as the road, 338a
assure freedom to f., 683b
bards of meter f., 568b
beautiful and f. is life, 569a
Free, because equally f. absolu-
tely equal, 988b
born f., 541a, 1015b
born f. and equal, 470b
but I was f. born, 508b
colonies are and ought to be f.,
459a-b
communication in f. society, 96b
days have been wondrous f., 598a
destiny alike for f. and en-
slaved, 79a
die to make men f., 699b
died to make verse f., 981a
encounter, 340b
evening calm and f., 512a
arise of religion, 456b, 474b
fain have her f., 739b
feel as if f., 759a
fight to set country f., 457a
fighters free lovers, 899b
fixed fate f. will, 444b
flag that makes you f., 748a
for irreligion, 1022a
for religion, 1022a
form not assure freedom, 598a
frame a boisterous f. us, 493a
freemen not really f., 998a
from all meaning, 598a
from hope and fear set f., 777a
from overemphasis, 459b
from rifle bullets f., 998a
from troublesome sights f., 890b
furrows followed f., 542b
God wills us f., 668b
government for people, 508b
government which kept us f.,
472a
habit shackle for f., 792a
hair as f., 508b
half slave half f., 638b
healthy f. world before me, 701a
her looks were f., 599a
himself from God not f., 602a
his half-regained Eurycle, 558a
holiday rejoicing spirit, 558b
hungry man not f., 1048b
if there be name more f., 405b
if we wish to be f., 452a
in historical sense not f.,
753a
in my soul am f., 589a
in whatever form used, 937a
institutions, 938b
Jesu set me f., 192b
keep fancy f., 859b
land in beloved home, 704b
land of the f., 541a, 1015b
leaves soul a little, 665a
let me gang f., 522a
let me have f. country, 468a
live hair shining and f., 997b
love Virtue she alone is f.,
237b
lovely little flower is f., 517b
maids that weave thread, 252a
mastery f., 512a
man abide with honor, 681a
man is born f., 425b
man is created f., 459b
me from this turbulent priest,
155b
men by nature equally f., 445b
men citizens of Berlin, 1074a
mother of the f., 869a
much bound I could not f.,
590a
Free, my lines and life are f., 323a
nation ignorant and f., 473a
nations and men, 1074a
neither bond nor f., 454b
no one f. till all f., 706a
not all f. who scorn chains,
454a
not f. from faults, 404a
nothing-withholding and f., 796b
only educated are f., 136b
open mind f. discussion, 912b
open-minded adjustment, 842b
play of mind a pleasure, 712b
political discussion, 865a
press good or bad, 1068b
press necessity, 1014b
principle of f. Thought, 782a
principles of f. Constitution
lost, 466b
private enterprise, 972a
protection of f. Speech, 788a
pure in life f. sin, 1212a
reason left f. to combat, 472a
responsibilities because f., 1025b
Russian speech, 688a
Russian tongue forever,
1041b
search for truth, 964b
set bodily f. from surroundings,
957a
set my poor heart f., 271b
should himself be f., 453b
society, 1072b
soil free men, 1095b
solitude unsponsored f., 955a
soul in prison I am not f., 893b
speech in repulsive form, 942a
speech press assembly, 864b-865a
spontaneous cooperation of f.
people, 842b
suppression of f. speech, 832b
take away our f. will and glory,
177b
that moment they are f., 457b
the human will, 412b
theforeward and forever f., 684a
think they ought to be f., 452a
thou art f., 710b
thou, 789a
thought, 297a
thought is f., 297a
so cleanly I myself can f.,
211a
still thou at length art f., 659b
to choose government, 1605a
to go very slow, 930a
to regulate industry, 472a
to speak write, 475b
trade unpopular, 549b
trade in ideas, 788a
trade not a principle, 814b
truth shall make you f., 45b
unreproved pleasures f., 354b
vallant man and f., 651a
walk f., 706b
was he f. was he happy, 1606b
we must be f. or die, 512b
we were born f., 1015b
we will die f. men, 475a
when actions are from personal-
lty, 849a
when evils most f., 254b
will and that sort of thing,
778b
with all men everywhere f.,
682a
Free, woods more f. from peril,
247b
world, 1058a
yearning to breathe f., 817a
Free, elemental force f., 1056a
much I f. returned to me, 950a
no man’s pie f. from his finger,
297b
Freedmen not really free, 988a
Freedom, abridging f. of speech,
479b
abridgment of f., 480b
all who love f., 1016b
altar of f., 940b
and constraint, 1048a
and democracy as principles,
1053b
and not servitude, 453a
assure f. to the free, 658b
based on courage, 916a
battle cry of f., 704b
Bill of Rights guarantee of f.,
983b
born to f., 973a
cannot surrender f., 1020b
cause of f. cause of God, 499b
celebration of f., 1072b
courage to be better, 1069a
clothes Greece in f., 70b
cultural. f., 941b
deny f. to others, 686b
deny participation of f., 452a
drawing f. and peace, 568a
earns f. and existence, 478b
equality justice, 845b
fight for f. and truth, 749b
fight to maintain f., 973a
fills space twist marsh, 796b
forefathers in souls, 981b
for land of f. do not give
damn, 772b
for something, 948b
for thought we hate, 789a
free form not assure f., 957a
free press without bad,
1068b-1069a
from every B.V.D. f. ring,
1090b
from fear, 973a, 974b
from mountain height, 578b
from prejudice, 716b
from something not enough,
941b
from want, 973a, 974b
generous with our f., 1085a
greater f. for average man,
971a
grand champion of f., 941b
greatest gift f. of will, 161b
great press’s, 693a
has a thousand charms, 465b
having my f. boast of nothing,
236b
history progress of f., 597b
hunted round the globe, 466b
idea of f., 657b
if f. fall, 604a
if f. fall, 977b
if I have f. in my love, 585b
in highest position least f., 115b
in that f. bold, 517b
indispensable condition of f.,
903a
indivisible word, 1054a
infringement of human f., 466b
is a breakfastfood, 1031a
is a noble thing, 652a
law can only bring f., 479a
Development, let f. ring, 624b
liberal institutions enemies of f.,
806a
liberty f. enfranchisement, 255a
light in which f. lives, 1048b
love f. if value something more,
932a
love not f. but license, 341a
means to enable press, 948b
new birth of f., 699a
no love f. but good men,
411a
not metaphysical power, 1058b
not safety but opportunity,
948b
not trifled with, 1020b
odyssey bane of f., 568a
obtained with price, 1015b
of expression matrix, 903a
of knighthood and of f. flour,
165b
of the mind, 1011b
of my mind, 937b
of navigation, 842b
of population, 472a
of press callbur of liberty,
449a
of press has suffered most,
1088b
of press religion person, 472a
of religion, 472a
of speech and conscience, 783a
of speech and expression, 972b
of speech may be taken,
461a
of speech means, 991b
of the soul, 555a
of thought, 444a
of worship, 972a
on mountains is f., 498b
only to limits of consciousness,
956b
political f., 941b
political f. business of govern-
ment, 971a-b
preserved f. for themselves,
997b
reap blessings of f., 467a
regardless of form, 957a
religious f., 941b
Revolution not to obtain f.,
997b
rhymes suggest wildest f., 640b
secret of f. a brave heart, 90a
secret of happiness, 90a
seven-pillared house, 1008b
shall abide repair, 444a
shrieked as Kosciusko fell, 537b
so celestial article as f., 467a
spirit of truth and f., 792a
striking blow for f., 991b
system based on courage, 916a
take back f. thou cravest, 735b
to speak, 606b
to think, 636b
to worship God, 573b
unchartered f. tares, 514b
values anything more than f.,
952a
must and f. reign, 447b
whose service is perfect f.,
60a
with great sum obtained f., 306b
without f. press bad,
1068b-1069a
yet F. yet thy banner, 557a
Freedom’s, bled in f. cause, 508a
holy light, 647b
Freedom’s, four f., 972b
Friend, nor f. to know me, 824a not a f. to close eyes, 371b not ashamed to defend a f., 82a of every country but own, 506b of friendless name the f., 453b of my better days, 562a of Pleasure, 445b one chained f., 571a one f. in lifetime much, 772a one f. leads to another, 945a or foe spread lies, 751b peck of salt with f., 194a person with whom sincere, 606b poesy should be f., 580a save me from sad f., 507a say Welcome f., 554a sharpeneth countenance of his f., 56b should bear friend's infortunes, 56g a single soul in two bodies, 57g so great poet so good f., 371b soul of f. we've made, 86g a statesman yet f. to truth, 407a stoop to become f., 858b support f. oppose foe, 107gb supports whom Fortune crushes, 749a suspicious f., 41la that sticketh closer than a brother, 25a think on thee dear f., 29a a this is my f., 29b thou not my f., 601b time a kind f., 682a to get news to you, 768a to have f. be one, 606b to her foe, 503a to human race, 846a to me fair f. never old, 29gb to public abuses, 431a travel with f. and song, 945a treat f. as if he might become enemy, 185a trust f. that berad horse, 175b up up my f., 509a weak man better enemy than f., 88sa well-chosen book or f., 900b whose face never change, 807a wildly striking sometimes a f., 58gb without treachery, 747b worst f. and enemy Death, 994a worth loving, 80ga Friendless bodies of unburied men, 915b of every f. name friend, 423b omnipotent but f., 56a Friendliness, herein f. hardiness love, 174b-175a more than common f., 801a of British Empire, 191b Friendly and charming relationship, 175b and frank, 68a host, 100a cow red and white, 82gb hath friends must show himself f., 45a in difficult are f. forces, 48gb mingles with f. bowl, 411b open and f. in private, 8gb social f. honest man, 459a universe not hostile nor f., 952g Friend's, bear his f. infortunes, 256a debauch f. wife genteelly, 451b Friends absent speak, 907a adieu kind f., 1100a adversity tries f., 827a age leaves f. and wine, 545a ah my foes oh my f., 1054a all thy f. lapped in lead, 909a amuse f. annoy enemies, 804a and now kind f., 812a are exultations, 51b be warned by me, 902a become bitter enemies, 101a behave as we with f. to behave, 97a better f. not be knowing, 105gb book f. talk to me, 958b born not made, 776b call that backing your f., 29ga deepening fidelity with f., 56ga defend me from f., 507a depart, 587b distresses of our f., 356b do with f. as books, 608b enemies in war in peace f., 470b faithful f. hard to find, 309a falling out of faithful f., 106a few f. and many books, 357b for when we awaken, 348b forget love to f. and brethren, 96a forsake me like memory, 578a French for converse with f., 445a golden f. I had, 855b good book best of f., 668a has thousand f. not friend to spare, 148b have all in common, 9ab have it I do wrong, 855b he cast off his f., 451a he that repeatheth a matter separareth f., 45a held up of his f., 88a his truth proclaim, 968b honor truth above f., 97b humblest f., 517b I had old and young, 735b if your f. are sore, 412a in thirldents want f., 1037a joy to their f., 65b just f. and brave enemies, 472b keep f. with himself, 82ga keep f. without capitulation, 85ga kindred days, 60ga laugh at your f., 41sa lay down life for f., 49a leave f. and go, 85gb little f. wrong, 76ob live without f., 741b look with love as f., 375a made fortune send for f., 92a make your world, 749b makes f. without trying, 914a man that hath f., 25a misfortune of our f., 95b misfortune shows f., 99a multitude of f., 50a nature teaches beasts to know f., 65g nearest f. can go, 92ga never f. with roses, 774a no one would choose to live without f., 98a not be four f. in world, 56gb Friends not equal to yourself, 256a not go where f. perilished, 755b obsequiousness begets f., 106a of my youth where are they, 14gb of today, 3a old f. always best, 815b old f. are best, 207b old f. times manners, 450b old f. to trust, 207b ornament of house of, 509a ought to forgive our f., 207b part of self, 759b part when f. dear, 45oa people people have for f., 85gb power in hands of f., 777b prosperity makes f., 127a Roman citizens, 255a Scots f. of Edinburgh, 259a second glass for my f., 954b secure f. by doing favors, 90a secure you count many f., 255a see f. and read books, 411a servant of parted f., 752a share all things, 96a shifts of fortune f. est, 111b soul remembering my good f., 297a spare to us our f., 85ga state not know f. from foes, 681a strive mightily eat as f., 219a those f. thou hast, 255b three f. hardly possible, 777a three faithful f., 421b thricb blessed are f., 942b thrust away by his f., 26a to congratulate made haste, 56b to have advanced f., 711b trencher f., 950b troops of f., 298a two f. in lifetime many, 777a tyranny's disease to trust no f., 78a with f. I make, 1029b those f. not enemies but f., 657b we choose our f., 468a we love so dear, 75gb wealth maketh many f., 25a who were poor but honest, 26g what became of f. I loved so, 125a who go with the wind, 158a who plow sea, 765b who set forth at side, 715b who are children afraid, 39oa win f. and influence people, 100a wise never without f., 1099a without three good f., 249b you find few f., 446a wounded in house of my f., 96a wretched have no f., 96ib you and I long f., 429a Friendship, author demands your f., 536b boughten f., 98gb commerce between equals, 448b constant save in love, 243b crown is love and f., 568b distance endures f., 568a 'elegance of female f., 428a essential for happiness, 818b faded, 935b from wine sudden f., 40lb hardly ever brings money, 533b
Friendship, herein f. cowardice
murder, 175a
holy passion of f., 768a
in appearance at f. with me, 578a
in f. but faithless haven, 81a
in f. false, 586b
is the strongest, 834b
keep f. in repair, 430a
last lifetime unless asked for
money, 785a
let f. die, 435b
like and dislike same things is
f., 115b
love and liberty, 547b
love f. charity, 69g6
love without wings, 554a
moment when f. formed, 470a
needs no reason, 70a
needs parallelism of life, 777a
of the many, 754a
offer a man f., 815b
only solitary know joys of f., 940a
out of f. cheat others, 908a
pality f. of man, 644b
peace and honest f., 472a
plous frauds of f., 442b
rural quiet f. books, 435b
sacrifices of f., 904a
sets f. above public welfare, 81b
sheltering tree, 537b
sounds too cold, 545b
swear on eternal f., 861b
that can cease never real, 145a
time strengthens f., 81b
true f. never serene, 562a
two chairs for f., 683b
wing of f. new mouths, 669b
with a man, 100a
Friendship's, where f. a little
truer, 914a
true f. laws, 409b
Friendships, for f. won by awards
not real, 177a
from bad beginning great f., 109a
invalidated by marriage, 756a
keep f. in repair, 430a
Frietchie, flag Barbara F. never
waved, 1017b
Frieze, no jutty f. buttersn, 828a
Frigate, no f. like book, 758a
Fright, power of f. and lust,
1034b
Frighted, sleep I have f. thee,
142a
the reign of Chaos, 424b
Frightened, crept like f. girl, 868b
don't be f. it won't last, 869a
little mouse under chair, 109a8
Miss Muffet away, 109b6
need to be thoroughly f., 1094b
out of fear, 288a
to death, 611a
Frightful fiend, 524b
vice a monster of f. mien, 409a
Frights, it f. the isle, 273b
Fringe, lunatic f., 848b
Fringed curtains of thine eye,
263b
Frisk i the sun, 895a
Prison nouveau, 599a
Fritter my wig, 745b
Frittered away by detail, 689a
Frittering away his age, 532a
Fritz, were yourself alive good f.,
631a
Frivolity, how precious is f., 952a
Frivolous work of polished idle-
ness, 501b
Froizled stale and small, 1076a
Fro. going to and f. on the earth,
144b
many shall run to and f., 35a
reel to and f., 21b
Frocks and curls, 737a
Frog, better 'n any other f., 718b
eye of newt toe of f., 892a
how public like a f., 735a
leaping in, 580b
oh to be a, 104a
on log expiring f., 669a
outjump any f., 735b
thus use your f., 346b
would a-wooling go, 1049b
Frogs die in earnest, 104b
drone their lament, 117a
eat butterflies, 955b
in the marsh mud, 117a
Frog-spawn of ditch, 884a
Frolic architecture of snow, 606b
forward and f. glees, 530a
wine, 940b
Front, all quiet on Western f.,
1040b
cannon in f., 654a
of love himself, 284a
of this small floor, 954b
only essential facts, 683a
others f. It fearlessly, 711b
see f. or battle lower, 496a
smoothed his wrinkled f., 381b
Frontier from Atlantic to Pacific,
94b
grave far away, 869a
New F., 1072a
no defensible, 1067b
of my Person goes, 1065b
science endless f., 1015a
Frontiers, aggression outside f.,
974b
ture f. march, 1071b
wherever man fronts fact, 681b
Frost, curdled by f. from snow,
296a
daily more keen, 1014b
fell death's untimely f., 495a
is on the punkin, 815b
it was not f., 760a
is itself doth burn, 864a
love in the f., 1070a
not night kills but f., 866b
performs secret ministry, 528a
prime of youth a f. of cares,
404b
six weeks to f., 1018a
snapping of f., 1014b
snow concealed with biting f.,
59b
third day comes a f., 298b
was specter-gray, 783b
which binds so dear head, 571a
Frosts are slain, 777a
Frosty, blessings on your f. pow,
426b
but kindly, 248a
Caucasus, 226a
Eskimo, 828b
wind made man, 740a
Froth of falsehood, 778a
Fothing, hopping through f. waves,
745b
Froward, like a f. child, 566b
Frown, trembled with fear at f.,
690a
Frownd, critic you have f., 517a
dismal tidings when he f. 449b
Frowned, fair Science f. not, 441a
Frowning, behind f. providence,
450b
forehead of f. skies, 1034a
Frowns fairer than smiles, 838b
o'er wide Rhine, 555b
sits on battlements and f., 501a
Frowsy couch in sorrow sleep,
496b
Frowzy current, 440b
me to hear such talk, 761a
or snow, 970a
Frozen as charity, 535a
carcass of leopard, 1045a
children walk on f. toes, 900a
corpse was he, 61a
grass, 581b
milk comes f. home in pall,
22a
music, 476a
toes, 900a
torrid or f. zone, 247a
tunes f. up in horn, 488a
when we are f. within, 715a
which thy f. bosom bears, 271b
wind off f. peak, 988a
Fructify in lives of others, 106a
Frugal, how f. the chartist, 738a
mind, 437b
swain, 443a
wise and f. government, 472a
Frugality, industrious, and f., 717b
second is f., 75a
Fruit, brought as f. to tree, 718b
bringeth forth his f. in season,
156
brought forth f., 64b
cankers root and f., 1043b
cease from yielding f., 24b
earth bringeth forth f., 45a
fell like autumn f., 597b
forth reaching to the f. she
plucked, 347b
hang like f. my soul, 92a
his f. is sweet, 4b
husbandman waiteth for pre-
cious f., 56b
I bore was sun, 157b
luscious piece of f., 1045a
man stole the f., 324b
multipleth f., 4b
no f. but untimely grave, 387a
of action not be motive, 106a
of her hands, 247a
of loyal nature, 595b
of my branches, 753b
of sense beneath, 409a
of Spirit, 52b
of that forbidden tree, 341b
of thy womb, 4gb
plant vineyards and eat the f.,
35b
plucking f. of memory, 844b
reach ripest f. of all, 212a
restore with cordial, f., 324a
ripest f. first falls, 287a
that can fall without shaking,
414a
to me that thy seasons bring,
143a
tree bringeth not forth f., 93b
tree known by f., 42b
tree whose f. threw death, 907b
unheard of, 89a
weakest f. drops earliest, 244a
Fruited, above f. plain, 849a
Fruitful, be f. and multiply, 5a
to error fall of seeds, 814b
INDEX

Fruitful of golden deeds, 244b
sickle in f. field, 488a
vineyard in a very f. hill, 50b
was not the f., 110b
Fruitful, prospers more pleasing
than f., 110b
sweet f. of earthly crown, 212a
Fruitless, cold f. moon, 245b
wreath and f. words, 340a
wishes, 592b
Fruits, all pleasant f. to do flow,
300a
by their f. know them, 41b
Deed Sea f., 541b
descendants shall gather your f.,
111b
eat his pleasant f., 29b
dairy f. and flowers, 342a
make f. and many birds, 172a
here are f. flowers leaves, 808a
judge but f., 58b
kindly f. of the earth, 60b
no f. no flowers, 592a
of life and beauty, 488b
of love gone, 560a
outdo what flowers promised,
204a
Fruit-tree, tips with silver f. topa,
300a
Fruhme Bandensnatch, 745a
Fratricide, ghost, 665a
not f. of his hope, 359b
Fry me own grace, 152b
me or fritter my wig, 740b
with fear freeze love f., 1085b
Frying, out of f. pan into fire,
444a
Fudge call old notions f., 694b
two fiftys sheer f., 695b
Fudges, merits of Bells and F.,
595b
Fuel, adding f. to the flame, 300a
was to maintain his fires, 357a
Fugit incapable temperant, 117b
Fugitive and cloistered virtue,
340a
Famine f., 688a
from law of averages, 1085b
receive the f., 460b
shall thou be, 6a
what was so f., 513b
Fugitive, folly alone stays f. of
youth, 176b
Fugues, prophesying like writing f.,
500a
Führer is always right, 1026b
Fulfill desires of his servants, 60b
not to destroy but f., 40a
f. lusts, 51b
Fulfilled, in heaven hope f., 728a
till all be f., 40a
Fulfilling, love f. of law, 51b
Fulfilment, all men’s plans to f.,
64b
bring all his words to f., 64b
give each moment f., 957b
Fulfill, God f. in many ways,
654a
great Nature’s plan, 499a
Full, age f. of care, 1064a
all his beams f. dazzling, 701b
bloody f. of blame, 594a
cause of weeping, 278a
David died f. of days, 14a
earth is f. of his glory, 50b
earth is f. of thy riches, 21b
fathom five, 295b
hell f. of good intentions, 154b
I am f. of matter, 16a

Full, iste is f. of noises, 297a
little knownest that hast not
tried, 201a
man that hath quiver f., 22b
meridian of my glory, 298a
moon throw shadow, 585a
night f. of ugly sights, 217a
not the f. our seasons, 1025b
o’ beams and benevolence, 611a
o’ milk of human kindness,
281b
of ariless jealousy, 265a
direct cruelty, 281b
of few days and f. of trouble,
15a
of grace and truth, 48a
of high sentence, 1001a
of number of things, 932b
of quarrels as egg of meat, 224b
of shapes is fancy, 251a
of smiles in early days, 95a
of sound and fury, 268b
of spirit as mouth of May, 240a
of strange oats, 245a
of wiles full of guile, 91a
of wise saws, 249a
reading maketh a f. man, 209b
sea is not f., 27a
sea of faith at F., 714b
speed ahead, 597b
supp’d f. with horrors, 286b
that your joy may be f., 42a
be to empty and to be f., 744b
too f. for sound or foam, 655a
wana f. but had plenty, 495b
wheel is come f. circle, 280b
woods are f. of them, 1099a
youth f. of grace, 710a
youth full of pleasantness, 1084a
Full-blowen rose, 581b
Full-dazzling, all his beams f.,
1l1b
Fullness, and earth f. thereof, 18a,
52a
of all things, 65b
of perfection in him, 256a
Full-loaded ship, 1102a
Full-throated case, 505a
Full-voiced choir below, 356a
Fully, report news F., 1020b
Fum, fie foh and f., 275a
Fulee and fill mouthes, 893a
with the sheets, 245b
Fume exhales rheum, 1085b
of poppies, 584a
Fun, allowed himself f. and relax-
ation, 58b
and mirth, 496a
animal dead what f., 915a
has the mostest f., 819a
more f. to be with, 1029a
more f. when cabin boy, 981a
nothing more f. than a man,
1093a
painting just for f., 947b
taken f. where found it, 859a
to match sorrow, 751b
what jolly f., 860b
Function, form follows f., 858a
joy and f. of poetry, 1071a
judicial f., 559a
not f. of government, 1021a
of citizen, 1021b-1022a
retain ability to f., 1026b
it is to f., 789a
Functional capacity, 472a
Functions, man in divers f.,
245a
that poison their lives, 925b
which resist death, 517b
Fund of good sense, 1091a
Fundamental human rights, 1104a
principles of constitution, 445b
principles of equity, 911b
strength of economy, 950b
Fundamentally, conditions
sound, 950b
Furnace, baked meats, 592a
done and disbanded, 1065b
enforce at f., 762a
enforce to f., 1065b
marches to grave, 605b
mirth in f., 245a
misbehaved once at f., 594b
no f. gloom when I am gone,
1069b
nobody’s f., 1006b
not a f. note, 566b
not celebrate f. with weeping,
1065b
past like f. gone by, 811b
presents at your f., 1058b
Furnerals, coward’s, 103a
Fungus crop of sentiment, 711b
Funny, as f. as I can, 633a
If happening to somebody else,
954a
Fur, fierce f. soft to face, 1070b
make f. fly, 553b
oh my f. and whiskers, 743b
side inside, 907a
Fury, churchyard where Michael F. buried, 668a
Furies, I acknowledge the F., 906b
Furious anger, 38a
fancies, 1086a
fast and f., 496a
his Scotch soul f., 973b
in party f. to power, 589b
to be frightened out of fear,
288a
vast and f. ocean, 313a
winter blowing, 1006b
winter’s rages, 951a
wise amazed temperate f., 284a
Furious, Jehu driven f., 19b
Furled, battle flags were f., 647b
bright girdle f., 714b
Furlong, thousand f. of sea, 946b
pulls sails lay him to rest, 966b
Furnace, burning fiery f., 54a
feet as if burned in a f., 57b
heat not f. foe, 298a
in what f. thy brain, 496a
lover sighing like f., 425a
of affliction, 951b
Furnaces, your worship is your f.,
917b
Furnish forth marriage tables,
255a
you with argument and intel-
lects, 448a
Furnished, live in f. souls, 1090b
me from mine own library,
506b
furnished four rooms, 1001b
Furnishes oil for own wheels,
457a
Furnish for man’s upper cham-
ber, 634b
no f. charming as books, 525b
science first-rate f., 569b
Furred, robes and f. gowns, 275b
Furry, half-reased f., 584a
Furrowed face, 680b
Furrows followed free, 545b
smite sounding f., 645b
Furs to touch, 995b
INDEX

G
G. belongs to company G, 753a
Gabc, gift of g, 567b
Gabble, geese g everywhere, 1046b
Gaggle g gobble g, 872b
Gaberdine, Jewish g, 282a
Gabriel who bare his horns, 1088b
Gaging vine, 366a
Gadire, bound for Javan or G, 346b
Gael of Ireland, 918a
Gage, for all we g, 220a
Gal, tourjours g, 946a
Gality before death, 1042b-1043b
Gallant, 158a, 220a
Gallooed g of nations, 458b
Gain advantage on kingdom of shore, 392b
Gain better to incur loss than g, 109b
Gallen's, 276a
Gaige, 366b
Gain timely inn, 84b
Dominion, 734a
Gains, do not seek evil g, 67b
Gait, excessive laughter and g, 38a
Gaiters, gas and g., 665b
Gal, every g. born into world, 767b
Gale and more than g., 876b
catching the driving g., 406b
no g. that blew, 752a
note that swells g., 41a
life blew high, 853a
portake g., 410b
sun and summer g., 44b
that sweeps from north, 46b
yell for yell to g, 846a
Galen, more than G. cured, 244b
says withstand love's shock, 945a
Galcott was the book, 160a
Galerie, dans la g. d'un Turc, 561b
que diable allait-il faire dans cette g., 561b
Gales, cool g. fan the glade, 402b
set of sails not g., 825b
Gallipole, O pale G., 774a
Filot of the G. lake, 836a
La Gaine have conquered G., 148b
Galllee, Sea of G. and Dead Sea, 945a
wave rolls nightly on deep G., 158b
Gallio with his woes, 557a
Gall, bear bonds that g., 774b
enough in thy ink, 255a
I am g. I am heartburn, 804a
lack g, 361b
of bitterness, 49b
take my milk for g., 828a
water of g. to drink, 34a
Gallant, in g. trim vessel goes, 44ib
old soldier, 600a
Gallanter I know, 74b
Gallantly streaming, 45a
Gallantry, conscience more no to do with g., 458b
what men call g., 560a
Galled, let g. jade wince, 263b
Galleon, moon ghostly g., 26ib
Galleons of Carth fire, 1045a
Gallery of works turned to wall, 744a
what the devil do you do in that g., 561b
Galley, Cervantine on g., 918b
Generals, substitute for G., 456b
talent recognizes G., 85oa
taste is feminine of G., 652a
thee own G. gave blow, 555a
Thoreau's G., 738a
two thirds of him G., 66ab
towering G. disdains path, 63a
vessel of my G. now holts sails, 160b
what use G. if no focus, 607b
when my G. calls, 606a
will live without training, 66b
word-coining G., 97sa
work our own salvation, 58a
Geniuses shortest biographies, 6b8a

Genji. The Tale of G., 45b
Genetcl, Shabby G., 110b
Genetely, cheat at cards G., 41b
debauch friend's wife G., 41b
Genian, reach me a G., 986a
Genitle, judges neither Jew nor
G., 69sa
might of the G., 559a
Genitives, light to lighten G., 46b
Genlity, cottage of G., 535a
Genite, a very great, 239b
ah! dame g. dines, 457b
by g. decay, 567a
carry g. peace, 299a
come g. Spring, 41b
do not go g.涤07b
don't be g. to your wife, 66b
droppeth as g. rain, 24sb
from mouth flow g. words, 67a
go please the g. and good, 16b5
his life was g., 245b
Jesus meek and mild, 45b
knight pricking on plain, 200a
tie lightly g. earth, 41b
limbs did she undress, 524a
love is g., 190b
mind by gentle deeds, 20b
more nearly kind and g. 1068b
of manners g., 95b6
our g. senses, 4b2a
plain just resolute, 702a
reader, 508b
sensitive mind, 88a
sign to know g. blood, 20b
sleep it is a g. thing, 5b5
sleep O g. sleep, 424a
that dooth gentil dedis, 168b
though g. yet not dull, 357a
trust thee g. Kate, 259a
voice was g. and low, 28b
wind does move, 438a
with these butchers, 255a
world kills the g., 1044a
Genite-hearted, terming me g. in
print, 534a

Genial, ancestors of honorable
G., 611b
and scholar, 45a3
be g. be idle, 205a
devil is a g. 278b
first true g., 302a
God send every g., 1088b
grand old name of g., 651a
he's a g. look at boots, 257b
in the parlor, 53b5
never inflicts pain, 58a
no lady ever a g., 95oa
not in your books, 445b
officer and g. 87ab
on whom I built trust, 281b
once g. always, 67a8
prince of darkness a g., 278b
showed him g. as' scholar, 493a
INDEX

Ghost

Germany’s, Rhine G. river, 503b
Germens, all g. spill at once, 278a
Gertrude always fight, 1045a
Gesang, Wein Weib und G., 428a
Gesture, disturbing my g., 1069a
each g. a commitment, 1058b
without motion, 1063a
Gestures, get at thing without g.,
Get and beget, 817a
at enemy as soon as you can,
Get at thing without gestures, 953b
desire to g. on in world, 997a
easier stay out than g. out,
752b
from where you are not, 1065b
men g. and give, 477a
men take best they can g., 432b
money still get money, 1238a
out of kitchen, 583a
that I wear, 245b
the trick, 245b
thee behind me, 438b
thee glass eyes, 27gb
thee to a nunnery, 562a
there first with most, 797b
time to g., 477b
understanding, 23gb
up begin again, 664a
up sweet snug-a-bed, 350b
what you want, 878a
whole world out of bed, 947a
with child mandrake root, 504b
writing, 997a
you g. no more of me, 211a
you the sons your fathers got,
525a
you to my lady’s chamber, 865b
you’ve got to g. up, 995b
Gethsemane had one, 856a
Gets, Dead Sea g. to keep, 945a
Galilee g. to give, 945a
him to rest, 245b
pleased with what he g. 248b
them that has g., 811a
up till bell, 755a
Getting along with women, 477a
and spending, 515b
better and better, 845b
Gospel of G. On, 856a
not g. what one wants, 850b
on in world, 915a
on together, 666b
out of world known before,
975a
prevent lower from g. more,
98a
to heaven at last, 755b
what one wants, 859b
with all thy g. get understand-
ing, 83b
youth is the time of g., 351b
Getrysburg can’t understand it,
1065b
pile high at G., 948a
Gewesen, wie es eigenthig g.,
586a
Ghostly crew, 535b
dew, 542a
grim ancient Raven, 643a
long and g. kitchen, 675a
night full of g. dreams, 217a
trembling cold in g., 488a
turned face with g. pang, 545a
Ghost, becomkong g., 405b
before not g. of shores, 790a
come back again, 1045b
embrace my mother’s g., 664

Gentleman, smooth-faced g. Com-
modity, 256a
so stout a g., 241a
take him for grettest g., 168b
tea g. at least, 919a
that loves to here himself talk,
245b
very nice g., 1081a
which when a g., 1084a
word of g. and Christian,
195a
writes well for a g., 587a
Gentleman-like, lovely g. man,
292a
Gentlemen and seamen in navy,
596b
born to purple, 1086a
cooks are g., 510b
distinctions between g. and
common people, 1012a
dust was g. and ladies, 736b
farmers, 561b
God Almighty’s g., 355b
God rest you g. g., 1093a
great-hearted g., 462a
lays eggs for g., 1096b
like Cerberus three g., 481a
make cry Peace, 465a
no ancient g., 265b
not to forget we are g., 452a
of England, 245b
of old regime, 984b
of the shade, 257b
prefer blondes, 1027a
rankers, 875b
scholars and g., 510a
three jolly g., 914b
two g. rolled into one, 499b
unafraid, 873a
unhand me g., 259b
were not seamen, 957a
what is it the g. wish, 465a
who wrote with ease, 412a
whose hair gray, 943a
Gentleness, angling produce g.,
556a
fruit of Spirit is g., 55b
let g. my strong enforcement
be, 245b
man of g., 179a
survives, 1082a
Gentian still g. sister woman,
493b
Gentilier ou spirit lies, 645b
Gently, do my spiritg. 296a
fauls lie g. on him, 899a
flow g. sweet Aton, 499b
o’er perfumed sea, 641b
replacing in oblivion, 759a
roar you g. as sucking dove,
299a
scan brother man, 495b
smiling jaws, 743a
speak g. she can hear, 898b
thou and nature so g. part.
182a
time laid hand g., 624a
use all g., 262b
Genuine night admits no ray,
59a
substantial and g. virtue, 471a
wisdom never dear if g., 659b
Genus, hoc g. omne, 120a
irrivable vatun, 144a
Geographical crowded edges of maps,
136a
Geographical boundaries or dis-
tinctions of race, 705b
coherent g. unit, 1068b
Geography, desert idle in our g.,
1069a
that my sons study g., 464a
Geometric, he by g. scale, 352a
Geometrical, increases in g. ratio,
502a
mind, 985a
universe in g. figures, 211b
Geometrical, grammarian rheto-
rician g., 193a
Geometry, geometrical mind not
bound to g., 985a
no royal road to g., 1093b
every artist’s own, 792a
shaped by hand of g., 985a
George, England and Saint G.,
244a
for King G. upon throne, 500a
said his father, 490a
Saint G. for England, 913a
Saint G. that swinging dragon,
258a
the first vile, 934a
the Second viler, 934a
the Third honest dullard, 829a
the Third ought never to have
occurred, 934a
the Third profit by example,
464b
when G. the Third was king,
122a
without money G., 1085b
Georgian summer drink, 886a
George’s, St. G. Hanover Square,
756a
Georges, God be praised G.
ended, 954a
Georgetown mighty fine, 1041a
hell’s broke loose in G., 1041b
marching through G., 749a
Germ of all virtue, 691b
German, achieved as G. soldier,
1018a
dictator, 920b
dives into sentence, 761b
Fatherland, 505b
for converse with enemies, 453a
French and G. blood spilled,
797b
I speak G. to my horse, 165b
if G. people despair, 1012b
not even G. culture, 606b
proud G. army, 924a
statecraft, 679b
sturdiness of G. tongue, 453a
to be G. means, 667b
unity of G. nation, 1012a
wherever G. tongue heard, 505b
German-Americans, have done
with G., 821b
German and women have no
depths, 806b
are like women, 806b
beastly to the G., 1043a
fear God nothing else, 677b
Lord bomb G., 1052a
to the air, 500a
Germany, aggression of G., 1012a
authoritarian G., 1058b
England down G., 905a
in the world forward, 815a
is a nation, 590a
preeminence in G., 1101b
Prussia part of G., 585b
pur G. in saddle, 676b
ruins culture, 806b
the cause of Hitler, 999a
world power or not at all,
1012a

1353
INDEX

Gibes, where be your g. now, 285b
Giddy, fancies are more g., 282a
habituation g. and unsure, 242a
I am g., 466a
thinks world turns round, 219b
Giddily-barked, brisk and g. times, 283a
Gideon Bibles only in bedrooms, 1418a
sword of Lord and of G., 111a
Gie me ae spark, 499a
Gift, beauty the g. of God, 97a
eave of thee g., 557a
death g. to life, 1012b
every good g. and perfect g., 56a
fatal g. of beauty, 557a
feeling the East's g., 664b
gauntlet with g. 618b
given for naught priceless g., 712b
God's to God, 1056b
great love goes with little g., 104a
greatest freedom of will, 16b
hke the g. to know it, 248b
hearts not had as g., 88b
heavenly g. of poetry, 56y
heaven's last best g., 946a
immortality not g., 86b
it is a god who gave you this, 62b
love g. of fairy tale, 745a
manner of giving worth more than g., 391b
no horse in mouth, 146b
not so much nature of g., 82b
of excellence to few men, 77a
of God eternal life, 51a
of laughter, 93b
of martyrdom, 370a
of sleep, 816a
of the g., 507b
of unaffected conversation, 592a
only g. portion of thyself, 607b
pretty foot g. of nature, 478a
reason God's crowning g., 82a
skilled poet through natural g., 392a
spirit in which g. offered, 82b
tablet a g. of memory, 95b
terrible g. lifted from hearts, 708b
though small is precious, 65b
time with g. of tears, 773a
to be well-favored g. of fortune, 245b
tree love's g., 518b
true love's g., 218b
various g. to each, 682a
what does g. mean, 1056b
without giver bare, 625b
woman's g. to rain shower, 219a
word better than g., 38a
your g. survived all, 1060a
Gifted, poetically g., 713a
Giftie, some power g. gie us, 493a
Gifts, no more g. I instead of me, 38b
benefit in g. of bad man, 84a
cluster of g. experience, 791b
drowned g. of robber, 466a
good fancy g. fading away, 542a
fear Greeks even when they bring g., 118a
glorious g. of the gods, 62b

Gifts, gods do not give all men g., 56b
liberality in g., 86b
more of his grace than g., 300b
my lady's admirable g. 159a
no hard g., 944b
people I cannot win with g., 34b
presented unto him g., 99b
rarer g. than gold, 944a
rich g. wax poor, 266a
riches to make g. to friends, 8a
seven hundred pounds goot g., 266b
shining g., 605b
spend not then his g. in vain, 302b
thank Thee for g. of Thine, 702a
two jars of the g. he gives, 63a
Gig. crew of captain's g., 756b
Gigantic hound, 56b
Gin, precious g., 36b
Gibber, flowers, 685a
Gibbems, young, 89b
Gigantically down, 842a, 1043b
Giggle a gable gobble g., 872b
had to g. we're miffin in pot, 911b
Gild refined gold, 265b
Gilded and stickly, 99b
bit of wood g., 304a
bricks, 945b
cage, 50s2
Giddy-paced, 114b
car of day, 336a
eaves, 65b
fag bug with g. wings, 412a
fly does lecher, 279b
footh, 901b
gay g. scenes, 392b
beasts, 1009b
laugh at g. butterflies, 280a
not marble nor g. monuments, 292a
vessel goes, 441b
Gilding, stripped of lettering and g., 421a-b
Gilds, eternal summer g. them, 56b
love the scene, 481a
Gilded, no balm in G., 34a
Gills, soul swims without g., 943b
Giplin long live he, 457b
Gilt, dust that is a little g., 269a
more laud than g. o'erdusted, 269a
surcingle, 738b
Gimble, gyre and g., 745a
Gin, perhaps it's the g., 1054a
union of g. and vernamouth, 1058b
Ginger, board money in g. jar, 753b
hot the mouth, 252a
nummegs g. cinnamon clove, 522a
Gingham, bits of g. and calico, 840b
dog went Bowwow, 840b
Gins, gives traps g. pitfalls, 65b
Gipsy, fortunate fickle g., 60b
Giraffe in queer gracefulness, 965a
Gild sword O man, 801a
up thy loins like a man, 16a
Girded, father's sword g. on, 542a
he g. up his loins, 15b
let loins be g., 47a
Girded, with your loins g., 8b
Girdeth, him that g. on his harness, 13b
Girdle, bright, g. furled, 714b helps with g., 855a loosened the embroidered g., 64a round about earth, 258g round about world, 208b
Girdled, walls and towers g. round, 543b
Girl bead from boy bean, 1053a
Burma g. a-settin', 875b crept like frightened g., 858b fair little g., 943b green g., 859a
heaven protect working g., 845a I left behind me, 1090a I like to see, 1059a little g. by day, 944a looks well on steampship, 1057a needs good parents, 884a nice g. won't give an inch, 153a not a g. goes walking, 966b soft face of a g., 82a speak like a green g., 859a Spearment g., 1059b sweet g. graduates, 843a sweetest g. I know, 943a teach orphan g. to sew, 645a then spoke I to my g., 939a there little g. don't cry, 819a there was a little g., 859a unlessoned g. un schooled, 254a walking in Cotswold lanes, 966b wink at homely g., 960b Girlish glee, 768a laughter, 849a
Girls, all g. he can please, 780a boys and g. level with men, 288b boys and g. together, 868b dancing wonderful for g., 1017b dust was lads and g., 738b garden of g., 628b gayest of gay g., 288b golden lads and g., 291a hear what servant g. said, 908b in g. again courted, 1086b laughing flesh of g., 1095b little maid g., 408b of all g. so smart, 400b turn wives, 1081b what shall I do for pretty g., 854a which g. hath merriest eye, 214a who wear glasses, 1025a with g. be handy, 1050c wretched un-idea'd g., 842b
Girl, just g. me for onet, 744b Git that trustest with mostest, 709b Gitche Gumee, shores of G., 625a Gits, them that has g., 812a Give a little love to child, 608b a man enough rope, 181b a new commandment, 49a all I can g. you I g., 775b all that a man hath will be g., 14a all thou canst, 517a all to love, 603a an inch take an ell, 185b and not count cost, 180b ask only what they can g., 886b author's skill to g., 866b back lost delight, 758a
Give bouquets while I'm living, 949a can't g. word of honor g. promise, 967b check a little red, 406b countries g. themselves to you, 983a country to Indians, 1043a cured G. me, 557b crowns pounds guineas, 824b Davroless a chair, 416b delight and hurt not, 977a enemies means of our destruction, 735b every man thy ear, 925b fame for pot of ale, 244a freely received freely g., 42a great meals of beef, 444a hand and heart, 547a has nothing g. nothing, 1056b hautboys breath he comes, 571a haves of g., 1015b him a little earth, 939a him death by inches, 909a his angels charge, 20b I generally had to g. in, 504b I will g. you rest, 42a I will not g. sleep to mine eyes, 24b if you can that g. that you're a writer, 1044b in life did harbor g., 939a is an understanding, 258a it gets to, 945a kiss better than you g., 269a man pipe he can smoke, 758b me a dozen infants, 949a me a kiss, 530a me a look, 902b me ae spark, 425a me a thousand kisses, 114b me a torch, 984a me again my hollow tree, 411b me an ounce of civet, 279b me another horse, 217b me back my heart, 553a me back my legions, 124b me but that, 154b me but that this riband round, 353b me excess of it, 451a me good digestion Lord, 964a me hand that is honest, 518a me handfuls of lilies, 119a me health and a day, 605a me home where buffalo roam, 808a me John Baptist's head, 42b me liberty or death, 465b me liberty to know, 540b me more love or more disdain, 472a me my scallop shell, 199a me ocular proof, 277a me quoth I, 281a me splendid silent sun, 701b me that man, 949a me the daggers, 283b me thus daily bread, 943b me to drink mandragora, 874a me today take tomorrow, 145b me truth, 684a me Vesuvius' crater, 697a me where to stand, 105a me your answer do, 885b me your hand, 212b me your tired your poor, 817a meanest flower can g., 514a men get and g., 477a
Give, more blessed to g., 50a mother g. me sun, 724b my regards to Broadway, 944a name to every fixed star, 221a never g. all heart, 886b no more g. the people straw, 8a no more to every guest, 590a not a windy night rainy morning, 592a not what we g. but share, 854b of possessions is little, 976a of yourself truly g. 976a one life for each g., 977b peace I unto you, 40a place to better men, 545a praise to g., 505b reason on compulsion, 599a sorrow words, 858b these peace, 9b them meat in due season, 21b these delights if thou canst g., 355a they beg I g., 192a throne would be easy, 99b thy thoughts no tongue, 258b thy worst of thoughts, 274a to a thief, 1067b to get esteem, 457b to spend to g. to want, 201a to the poor, 42a two daughters crying g. g., 565b up verse my boy, 588b us a song to cheer, 758b us endless sky, 1072a us grace and strength, 853a us luxuries, 654a us our daily bread, 40b us rest or death, 845b us serenity, 1084a us taste of your quality, 261a us the tools, 924a warning to world, 926b we receive but what we g. 572a what we g. and preserve, 653b what you command, 147a what you have, 628b when I g. I g. myself, 700b women all take no g., 932b world assurance of a man, 264a world the lie, 199a you some violets, 654a your heart to hawks, 954a Given, as if checks g., 727b ask and it shall be g., 42a brother dust to eat, 858b for naught precious gifts, 271b gladly not to be standing here, 1065b God has g. you one face, 268b hast thou g. the horse strength, 16a
difficult heart change of mood, 927a heaven alone g. away, 692a his heart to cause, 945b I have g. all such knowledge, 238b in vain I vain, 558b more g. less work, 738b much g. much required, 47a not have g. it for monkeys, 215b nothing g. nothing required, 444a of thine own have we g. the, 144a our hearts away, 515b pay for what gods g. 910b take what is g., 950a thee till break of day, 488b them the slip, 586b

1355
Given, thou hast g. him his heart's desire, 17b too dear for what's g. freely, unto everyone that hath be g., 44a what scanted in hair g. in wit, 213a who has g. me this sweet, 89b youth to whom was g., 511a
Giver, cheerful g., 53b gift without g. bare, 63a keep modest as g., 80a of sustenance, 5b
Givers, when g. prove unkind, 26a
Gives a child a treat, 947a blesseth him that g., 224b but for another g. ease, 49a but greater feeling to worse, 213a
doubly benefits who g. quickly, 193a 'er all she needs, 874b from sense of duty, 69a
harness belfs a shake, 977b he that lends g., 294a heart and soul away, 82b himself with aims, 69a
lovely light, 1023a new meaning, 99a
no man a sinner, 98a only worthless gold, 69a secure what'ere he g., 427a somewhere back thoughts, 99a sterner good-night, 265b the more he g. to others, 75b thoughts nature g. way to, 283a to sify anything, 230b truth to summer's lie, 1023a twice who gives promply, 150a
Given his beloved sleep, 2ab land the Lord g. thec, 9a life and breath, 50a man g. up the ghost, 15a not as world g., 49a unto the poor, 26b
Given, brief as the g. breath, 1011a enemies the slip, 437b heart to dog to tear, 877a in g. we receive, 157b know nothing of g., 85b manner of g. worth more, 811b more g. less buying, 914a not in g. vein today, 217b stealing and g. odor, 251a
Glizzard, something in her g., 976a
Glacier knocks in cupboards, 1059b
woman, 1049b
Glad did I live gladly die, 82b
diviner's theme, 306b green leaves like wings, 78a heart too soon g., 66a I fought agin her, 772b kindness, 882b let us live and be g., 151a make g. heart of childhood, 78a men with soft black eye, 543a moments of g. grace, 879b never g. confident morning, 62a
New Year, 643a not born before tea, 523b of other men's good, 84a
Oaf g. and big, 1011a pain g. to be forgotten, 994b
Glad, sad g. brother's name, 778a show ourselves g., 59b some have what others would be g. of, 44a to be of use, 1001a to sleep with Aphrodite, 66a when they said unto me, 22a while he lives be g., 773b wine that maketh g. the heart, 21b wise son maketh a g. father, 24a with all my heart, 211a you like adverbs, 80a
Gladdening west, 890a Gladdest thing under sun, 1023a Glade, bee-loud g., 870b cool gales fan the g. 402b crown the watery g., 433a points to yonder g. 406a
Gladiators, if only g. died, 945a Gladly, be your wife g., 679b beyond any experience, 1091a die, 82b
died g. with all you knew, 1075b Ierne and gladly teche, 166b suffer fools g., 53b
Gladdness, begin in g., 511b garments of g., 31b notes of g., 537b of the heart, 58b serve the Lord with g., 21a teach me half g., 376b wealth small aid for daily g., 59a
Gladsome law of jurisprudence, 198a most g. thing in world, 887b Glamis hath murdered sleep, 82b thou art and Gawdor, 861b
Glamour in winning presidential elections, 83b moment of romance of g., 84a of childhood days, 98b
Glance from heaven to earth, 230b glum, 76a
tomat's g. reprove, 449a O brightening g., 88g of the Lord, 539a ten thousand saw I at a g., 51b without a g. my way, 756a Glances, gray eye g., 84a Glancing, upward g. of eye, 51b Glare, moths caught by g., 55a rocket's' red g., 54a
sunsburnt by g. of life, 61ab glareth, not all gold that glareth, 52b
Glasgerion swore great oath, 1088a Glass abraded by beach, 721b break bloody g., 1062a cool as g., 900a
dome of many-colored g., 57a drink not the third g., 32b excuse for the g., 415b falling hour by hour, 1062a fill every g., 401b first g. for myself, 504b Fortune like g. easily broken, 504b fount more sparkling than g., 122a get thee g. eyes, 276b green g. beads, 953b
Glass, grief with g. that ran, 773a hate you through g., 1059a house is g., 24a house of German statecraft, 677b if your windows g., 541b made mouths in a g., 278a sole为准 or broken, 106a of brandy and water, 500b of fashion mold of form, 265b of years is brittle, 774a pride is his own g., 96a satire a sort of g., 98b see through g. darkly, 52b shown g. flowers, 963a stand before g. tie my tie, 1010b
swift sandy g., 301b thou art thy mother's g., 291b than not tame, 382b
Time turn up his g., 301b to Venus consecrates g., 1086a turn down empty, 853b Venus take my votive g., 38a wherein noble youth dress, 24a whose house is g., 34b glass-bottomed, through sewer in g. boat, 941a
Glasses, fill all the g. there, 957b girls who wear g., 1029a self in temppest, 557b Shakespeare and the musical g., 448a stand to g. ready, 719b
Glass's, over g. edge dinner done, 664b Glassy cool translucent wave, 357b his g. essence, 877a
Glaze, gloat on and mark, 804b Glazed with rainwater, 973a
Glazen, upon the g. shelves, 1001b Gleam, alabaster cities g., 843a bright g. of noble deeds, 79b
led visionary g., 513a follow the g., 653a of her own dying smile, 571b Gleamed upon my sight, 514a Gleaming, like g. taper's light, 447a twilight's last g., 54b
Gleams, light g. an instant, 39g of remote world, 568a on whom pale moon g., 807a through fog, 458b thy footsteps g., 64a untraveled world, 646b Gleam, let me g. after the reapers, 11b shall not g. thy vineyard, 9b Gleaned my teeming brain, 513a
Gleanings, shall not gather the g., 9b Glee, birds mad with g., 758a counterfeited g., 449b forward and frolic g., 520a
girlish g., 786a mutual g., 1045b piping songs of pleasant g., 468b
Glen, down the rushy g., 729a Glenartney's, lone h.azel shade, 520a
Glens, gray and wintry g., 909a Glib about eternal things, 106a and oily art, 277a
INDEX

Glory and shame of universe, 364b
and the dream, 513b
be become perfect, 56b
to be the Father, 59b
belongs to our ancestors, 137a
catastrophic in g., 648b
crown of g., 57a
eve of g., 56b
days of youth days of g., 56b departed from Israel, 68b
desire for g., 14oa
destinies of honor and g., 574a-b
die in g. never old, 85a
doesn't mean argument, 745b
drowned in g., 63a
doctrine of g. 925a
desire for g., 14oa
desires in honor and g.,
die in g. never old, 85a
doesn't mean argument, 745b
drowned in g., 63a
doctrine of g. 925a
desire for g., 14oa
desires in honor and g.,

Glory

Glide, in sunny beams did g., 486a
leisurely we g. 743a
safe into heaven g., 485b
soul into boughs does g., 350a
to wind tossing water, 979a
Gildeth at own sweet will, 512a
Gilding, snakes g. up hollow, 662a
Glimmer, midnight's all a g., 879b
of twilight, 662b
on my mind, 537b
Glimmering, gone g., 552b
hold g. tapen to sun, 312a
incarnations of hopes, 571b
mere g. and decays, 56a
now fades g. landscape, 44oa
river lake g. pool, 72oa
twilight g. by, 893b
weirs, 859b
Glimmers, holy g. of goodbyes,
106a-b
polish until g., 814b
Glimpse, nor g. divine, 414a
same old g. of Paradise, 859b
Glimpses, heaven gives g., 927b
make me less forlorn, 512b
of forgotten dreams, 544b
only to those, 927b
revisits g. of the moon, 259a
thousand g. wins, 711b
Glint, bearings g., 1045b
in g. old gold, 918b
Glisten, all that g. still gold,
155a
Glittered when he walked, 90oa
Glittering eye, 542b
generalities, 591a
society my g. beside, 516a
Glitters, all that g. is not gold,
155b
Gloomin', roamin' in the g., 903a
Gloaming, shuddering in g.
light, 74b
snow had begun in g., 693b
Gloat on glance and mark, 804b
Global thinking, 1053b
Globe, 905b
Globe, country spread over half
g., 632b
distracted g., 260a
doubled g. of dead, 107pa
flames had spread over g., 472b

freedom hunted round the g.,
466b
great g. itself, 897b
power dotted over g., 547b
sof all this solid g., 268a
Glorie, le jour de g. est arrivé, 499a
Gloom, chase my g. away, 500b
convert's solitory g., 402b
counterfeit a g., 335b
deep thicket's g., 477a
encircling g., 597b
in g. black-purple, 918b
moral g. of world, 619b
no funeral g. when I am gone,
106b
nor g. of night, 87a
of earthquake and eclipse, 598b
sunny light sudden g., 593a
tempted her out of g., 643b

Gloom, beetle booms adown g., 819a
Splendors and G., 571b
wowsome kindred g. 419b
Gloomy calm of idle vacancy, 491a
deep and g. wood, 509a
shadowed tower, 65a
view of future, 542a
Gloria in excelsis Deo, 59a
mundi, 170a
Gloriam, ad malorem Dei g., 186a
Gloried and drank deep, 692b
Gloes, conquer g. triumphs
spoil, 852a
heaven's g. shine, 652b
like glowworms, 515a
my g. and state depose, 268a
of our blood and state, 352b
some Saian g. in shield, 68a
Glorified pawnbrokers, 845b
Glorify Father in heaven, 40a
what else is damned, 419b
Glorious, acclaim your g. name,
1031a
blood-red, 669a
builds g. temples, 648b
by my sword, 512b
circumstance g. of war, 2755a
crowded hour of g. life, 455b
crowded with g. action, 532a
deaths g. in thy defense, 593a
fault of angels, 465a
full many a g. morning, 52a
gifts of the gods, 65b
heaven's g. sun, 26a
honorable and g., 461a
inarts, 211b
institution, 453b
king's daughter all g. within,
10a
made g. summer by sun of
York, 210b
make thee g. by my pen, 552b
making city g. and great, 77b
mirror, 557b
mission of trade unions, 821a
morning for Americas, 444a
most g. city of God, 147a
most g. to victorious, 90b
necessity to g. gain, 515a
railway termini gates to g.,
955b
right hand is become g., 8b
shadow of g. name, 134a
song of old, 659b
stirring sight, 85a
sun in heaven, 568a
sunshine a g. birth, 513a
Tam was g., 455b
de the Ninety-two, 46a
more g. the triumph, 465b
thing to be pirate king, 765b
things had no glory, 1044a
things of thee are spoken, 446a
war's g. art, 959b
Gloriously drunk, 459b
he hath triumphed g., 86b
perjured, 132a
succeeded, 1045b
Glory, a light a g., 557a
all-cloudless g., 56b
and blue air, 56b
danger alike, 85b
and freshness of a dream, 513a
and grief agree not, 695a
and nothing of a name, 559a

nothing so expensive as g., 526b
O what joy and g. must be,
154a
of Christian religion, 17a
of coming of Lord, 609b
of everything, 1045b
of his country, 545b
of Him who moves everything,
161b
of honors beauties wits, 509b
of Lord thone, 40a
of old story is forever, 119b
of rulers or races, 945b
of the Lord is risen, 53b
of their times, 58b
of thy people Israel, 46a
of war moonshine, 705a
of winning were the won, 730b
of woman who occasions last

talk, g. of world displayed, 885b
Old G., 601b
Old G. on broomstick, 894a
one star differeth in g., 55a
INDEX

Glow, sunset, g., 80gb
thoughts that g., 720a
Glowed, now g. the firmament, 645b
Glowered, as Tammie g., 466a
Glowing axe doth alayl, 356b
chase g. hours, 556a
embers through the room, 353b
green, 1054a
Gloos, gold orange g., 477a
in every heart, 936b
Intense atom g., 571b
Glowlorm, eyes the g. lend thee, 370b
shows way to be matin in, 260a
Glowlormows, glories like g., 315a
Gle and lume of love, 310b
Glued, student g. to desk, 721a
Glim, glauce, g., 766a
Glut sorrow on rose, 584a
Gluts twice ten thousand caverns, 579b
Gluut, droukward and g. shal, come to poverty, 26a
Gluutonous, behold a man g., 42A
Glynn, marishes of G., 796b
Gnarling sorrow hath less power, 466a
Gnashing, weeping and g. of teeth, 41b
what g. is not a comfort, 306b
Gnat, strain at g., 43b
 Gnaw, small g. mourn, 584a
Gnaw, thousand men that fishes g., 817a
Gnawing, like g. of mouse, 1025a
what g. of worm not tickling,
Go a-angling, 366b
about woodlands g. I, 852b
a-fishing, 686a
hunting we will g., 424A
all right then I'll g. to hell, 761b
alone come back with throops, 891b
and catch a falling star, 504b
do and throuse likewise, 46b
and listen as thou goest, 161a
and look behind Ranges, 876a
and sin no more, 88b
and the Lord be with thee, 12a
as cooks g. she went, 393b
at once, 853a
back to great sweet mother, 774a
burrow underground, 900a
but one to bid him g., 1058b
by go by, 204a
by way wherein no ecstasy, 1009b
can't g. right like that, 505a
clear as you g., 765a
come and trip it as you g., 535b
Death makes arrest we g., 947b
don't want g. to no furder, 462b
down again to the depths, 21b
down Death, 907a
down to Kew, 561b
down to the sea in ships, 21b
dressed up nowhere to g., 806b
easy to g. down into Hell, 118b
feet heavy but on 1 g., 84b
find out be damned, 874a
for refuge to Buddhas, 35b
for they call you, 715a
forth under open sky, 574a
forward give us victories, 696b
Go from me, 618a
from strength to strength, 20a
gentle into that good night, 1076b
hand in hand we'll g., 494b
hang yourselves critics, 181b
home and get sleep, 897a
home in dark, 864b
I can scorn and let her g., 318b
I die as often as from thee I g., 305b
I g. on forever, 653a
I g. to prepare a place, 49a
I will arise and g. now, 870b
if g. high use own legs, 805a
in peace, 152a
into it baldheaded, 653a
into it yourself, 490b
into night g. one and all, 816a
into the house of the Lord, 22b
it alone, 680a
know where'er I g., 513a
learn to creep ere learn to g., 184a
leave friends and g., 852b
let my people g., 5a
let us g. then, 1000b
let world g., 172a
like wound I g., 650a
little bok litel myn tragedy, 165b
little book, 562b
long way to g. 934a
love without the help, 402b
lovely rose, 332b, 562b
make it g. by sitting in row, 502a
mark him well, 513b
men may come and g., 652a
miles to g. before I sleep, 947b
my love, 664b
needs g. whom devil drive, 183a
no g. my honey love, 1062a
no more a-rolling, 559b
nor sit nor stand but g., 666a
not for every grief to physician, 34b
not g. where friends perished, 753b
not into every way, 57b
not like quarry slave, 574b
not to Lefte, 584a
not try to g. at all, 926a
off with you where you want to g., 165b
once let ripe moment g., 488b
one by one phantoms g., 899b
out see Nature's riches, 340a
out to swim, 1109a
over rolling waters g., 648a
poor devil, 437b
presently they g. away, 942b
reason why it's no g., 1068a
round about Peer, 774a
reason to come and g., 412b
second best to g. back quickly, 83a
shall I bid her g., 1084b
side that I must g. withal, 256b
since I. the gods must die, 199a
sir gallop, 504a
softly all my years, 32b
Soul the body's quest, 199a
swear to love I do not g., 505a
tedious as g. o'er, 205a
tell the Spartans, 706b
tell those who sent you, 479b
they all g. into dark, 1059b

1358
Go, they'd immediately g. out, 490a
time stays we g., 792a
to bed by day, 858a
to encounter g. reality, 668b
to g. beyond is wrong, 72a
to grandfather's house we g., 598a
to grass, 51b
to it O jazzmen, 948b
to it with delight, 88a

to lost sheep of Israel, 42a
to play with poor, 878a
to go, 451b
to the ant, 23b
to the bishop they g., 532a
g. up and down as a talebearer, 4b
waiting for you g., 856b
we know not where, 271a
we shall g. on to end, 921a
we'll gather and g, 507b
with young man, 656b
when half-gods g., 609a
where glory waits thee, 541b
where money is, 654b
where none will on surfaced, 681b
who will for g. us, 50b
who wicked from out thee g., 358a
will not let thee, 7b
with anyone to death, 965a
with drift of things, 965b
with me like good angels, 305a
with night will g., 486a
with show of inconvenience, 974a
would come to g. is to stay, 348b
women come and g., 1000b
world thinks G., 1017b
would not g. without word, 974a
write it before them, 32a
ye and teach, 45a
ye into all the world, 45b
year going let him g., 651a
you may call it madness, 500b
G. where mummy is, 654b
Goads them on behind, 879b
words of wise are as g., 92a
Goal, do not turn back at g., 186b
god of the gods, 750b
grave not its g., 600b
independence no conscious g., 997b-999a
is living in agreement with na-
ture, 109b
not g. that matters, 851a
pint people to the g., 693a
progress our g., 536b
Psychy my g., 645b
rider determining g., 844a
riders not stop at g., 789a
stands up, 853a
the sky, 1103a
this my pilgrimage and g., 866b
works for glory misses g., 844b
Goals, muddied oafs at g., 875b
Goat, lust of g. bounty of God, 487b
miked g. instead of cow, 1009a
splashing with hoofs of g., 619a
with g. feet dance antic hay, 212b
wagged curly hair, 509a
you bring the g., 60b
Goat-head, foul g., 895a
Goats, divested sheep from g., 44a
eat ivy, 1097a

Gods, lecherous g., 308a
Gobble, gibble gabble g. git, 872b
Gobble-uns 'at gits you, 819a
Gobble, upon first g., 599a
Goblin, Rag and hungry g., 1085b
Goblins 'at gits you, 819a
sprites and g. 295a
God, a. G. ready to pardon, 148a
abandoned these defended, 854b
accept him, 615b
act as if G. exist, 869b
as if there were G., 795a
act of G., 679a
act of G., defined, 1017a
afraid to look upon G., 8a
all mercy is God unjut, 599a
all service same with G., 661b
Almighty has hung sign, 548b
Almighty's gentleman, 508b
alone knows, 770a
and attributes eternal, 375a
and devil fighting, 708a
and history remember, 1020a
and I knew once, 790a
and man decree, 854a
and politicians, 1015a
and sinners reconciled, 45b
and your native land, 568b
angler now with G., 306a
angry G., 1075a
announced selves from a g., 544b
answer sharp, 616b
appeal to arms and G., 465a
as G. gives us to see right, 640b
as if G. wrote bill, 605b
as revealed to vicars, 1095a
asking G. to stretch hand, 909a
assumes the G., 371a
athist half believes G., 399a
attribute to G. himself, 254b
autograph of G., 790a
backed with G. and seats, 216a
be merciful, 47a
be praised Georges ended, 994a
be still and know that I am G., 109a
be thanked, 665b, 944b
be thanked for books, 544b
beauty the gift of G., 972a
became man devil woman, 595b
beggar before door of G., 734b
behold your G., 39b
bein' G. ain't bed of roses, 1015a
being with thee, 512a
believe in G. and angels, 772b
believe in one G. and no more, 467b
believes he eats G., 458b
bequeath my soul to G. 209b
bless man who invented sleep, 680a
bless Prince of Wales, 508b
bless the Pretender, 414b
bless us every one, 671a
bless you, 1098b
bless you my dear, 454a
b'lieve in G. and angels, 772b
body Nature G. soul, 808b
brooding on G., 1066a
built G. a church, 457a
bush affire with G., 619a
but for grace of G., 186b
by G. Mr. Chairman, 445b
by G. she'd better, 665b
by grace of G. our forces in
Philippines, 959a
Cabots talk only to G., 895a
God, Cabots walk with G., 853a
cast all cares on G., 654a
caused his eye, 1040b
cause of freedom cause of G.,
caused a deep sleep, 9b
changes and man and form,
charged with grandeur of G., 809a
chide G. for countenance, 590a
chosen people of G., 472a
circumvent G., 165b
city of G., 147a
closer walk with G., 456b
comes as sun at noon, 908b
comes G. behind them, 666b
committed themselves to G.,
818b
conscience a g. to all mortals,
109a
corage G. mend all, 729b
could have made a better berry,
466b
created heaven and earth, 5a
created woman and boredom
cessing, 86ca
curse G. and die, 14a
darkness of G., 1005b
dazzled by ways of G., 955b
dear G. the very houses, 512a
dear G. who loveth us, 545a
dear to G. famous to all ages,
340a
dearth not originate in G., 790a
dead of one G. death of all,
109b
decides he is not G., 787b
deem himself g. or beast, 408b
defend the right, 214b
did G. care, 759b
didn't want to sign, 820a
died before g. of love was born,
506b
discussing duty to G., 700b
doorway to get in G., 692b
doubt G. exact day labor, 841b
draw line where G. has not,
780b
dwells there among men, 170a
dwth an echo of voice of G., 819b
ef you want to take in G.,
803b
effect whose cause is G.,
456b
either a beast or a g., 98a

edical display of G., 1009a
Enoch walked with G., 6b
enter into kingdom of G., 45b
equal to g. sitting opposite you,
81b
erects house of prayer, 313a
eternal G. is thy refuge, 10b
every g. set his seal, 264a
every man G. or Devil, 568b
evidence for G. in inner experi-
ences, 795a
except for G. our only lord,
21a
face of G. shine through, 103a
far be it from G., 16a
father from G. nearer dust,
1004b
favor with G. and man, 45b
fear G. and keep command-
ments, 32a
fear G. and take own part, 501a
fear G. honor the king, 56b
fear G. nothing else, 857b
fell upon knees and blessed G.,
315b-319a
God, fight for the religion of G., 149a
finding man not sufficiently alone, 90gb
first planted garden, 90gb
for G. sake hold your tongue, 90gb
for Harry, 244a
for us all, 15gb
forbid, 47b
forbid it Almighty G., 464a
forgive you but I never, 189a
forgotten all I have done, 97b
found G. gone by G., 661b
formed matter, 57gb
freedom to worship G., 57gb
from the machine, 108b
from whom blessings flow, 577b
fulfills in many ways, 644a
gave loaf to bird, 736b
gave Noah rainbow sign, 1101a
gave the increase, 54a
Gift is God's to G., 106gb
give blood to drink, 614b
give joy of knowing, 95gb
give them wisdom, 45gb
give us men, 60gb
give us serenity, 1084a
giver of breath and bread, 80ab
gives us love, 646a
given both mouth and meat, 185b
glory to C., 464a, 59a
gods fade G. abides, 785b
goes up to G. in vain, 887a
good fortune is g. among men, 70a
good G. prepare me, 576a
good-bye G. bless you, 880a
grace is given of G., 888a
grace of G. in courtesy, 902a
grant you find one face, 691a
granted it, 417b
grants liberty, 54ga
great democratic G., 666b
great G. I ask thee, 680b
great G. I'd rather be, 515b
great G. our King, 627b
great g. Pan, 519a
great G. to thee we tend, 14gb
greater than G. cannot be con-ceived, 154a
greatness of G., 79gb
ha' mercy on such as we, 87gb
had I but studied, 171a
handiwork you give G., 826b
Hannah C. and me, 746b
happiness not gift of G., 958a
has a few of us, 608a
has brought us this peace, 116a
has given you one face, 262b
has written all the books, 756b
hates bray of braggng, 81b
has chosen foolish things, 51b
hath given liberty, 47gb
hath made man upright, 28a
hath made them so, 906a
hath not given spirit of fear, 55b
hath not one G. created us, 95a
hath numbered thy kingdom, 55a
hath said there is no G., 17a
hath sifted a nation, 572b
have mercy on America, 967b
have mercy on sinner, 100gb
have mercy on such as we, 87gb
be for G. only, 946a
heart within G.'s head, 620b
God, heirs of G., 51a
help us we knew worst too young, 874a
helping her, 942a
helps them that help selves, 421a
herdsman goads, 87gb
himself can't to kill words, 45b
himself from G. not free, 662a
himself scarce seemed to be, 56a
his Father and his G., 441a
homely verse to G. dear, 887a
honest G. noblest work, 760a
honest man noblest work of G., 409b, 492b
I am a g., 569b
I am a jealous G., 92a
I am a worm a. G., 470a
I am like G., 564b
I bless G. in libraries, 444b
I treated him G. cured him, 187b
I who saw face of G., 215a
I wrestle wrestling with G., 809b
if G. be for us, 51a
if G. did not exist, 418a
if G. lets them down, 101ab
if G. were not necessary, 366b
if it be of G., 45b
if we were enough, 84gb
if triangles had g., 41gb
if you want to take in G., 669a
if you wish for our love, 986b
I'Il leap up to my G., 213b
in apprehension like a g., 261a
in faces I see G., 700b
in G. dazzling darkness, 36gb
in G. is our trust, 541a
in hand of G. I stand, 284a
in mercy lend grace, 664a
in the image of G., 6b
in three Persons, 549b
in works and in word, 396b
in youth remembered my G., 515b
inclines to think there is G., 688b
incomprehensibility of G., 591a
insult to G., 662b
invite G. and his angels, 306b
is a verb, 1096a
is an exalted father, 85gb
is an "in order to," 780a
is and all well, 662b
is and is not voice of G., 412a
is G. blunder of man, 805b
is here, 454a
is in heaven, 28a
is in me or does not exist, 957b
is light, 57a
is love, 57a
is man blunder of G., 805b
is no respecter of persons, 50a
is not a "because," 780a
is not a man, 102a
is not mocked, 54a
is our refuge and strength, 19a
is their belly, 5gb
is they are, 666a
isn't G. upon ocean, 87gb
it who gave you this gift, 62b
it is fearful thing, 559a
it's a nuisance G. said, 916a
it's not G. I don't accept, 706a
jealous G. ga
just are the ways of G., 349a
God, keeps thee from G., 597b
kissing carillon, 205b
know what G. and man is, 64gb
know ye that the Lord he is G., 21a
knowledge makes g. of me, 584b
knows which G. G. recognizes, 1955a
label men for G., 856b
law of G. law of good, 706a
laws of G. laws of man, 854a
laws of nature and nature's G., 470b
lay me ahold on greatness of G., 796b
lay me on anvil O. G., 948b
let it be with donkeys, 1079a
let not G. speak with us, 9a
let us worship G., 946b
life of ease not for a g., 877b
light is shadow of G., 351a
light prime work of G., 544b
live innocently G. here, 423a
live out lifetime of G., 696a
lives without hope, 945b
livin' G. that made you, 874a
living working still, 679b
looks after fools, 1106b
Lord G. Almighty, 549b
Lord G. formed man, 9sa
Lord G. is subtle, 951a
Lord G. made them all, 884b
Lord G. of Hosts, 875b
Lord G. planted a garden, 5b
Lord G. send high wave, 903a
Lord G. walking in garden, 5b
Lord G. we paid in full, 873a
love I dare say, 75gb
love of G. had blessed, 551b
loves idle rainbow, 906a
lovest cheerful giver, 53b
lust of goat bounty of G., 497b
made high or lowly, 684b
made him let him pass for man, 291b
made integers, 760a
made the country, 457b
made the world, 149b
make me strong, 1195b
make straight a highway for our G., 35b
makes sech nights, 693a
man bupoints G. disappoints, 170b
man fallen g., 56gb
man g. in ruins, 605a
man in bush G. meet, 603a
man proposes G. disperses, 170a
man sent from G., 48a
man with G. always in majori-
ty, 186b
man with G. strive, 557a
man's word G. in man, 563a
many afraid of G., 710a
marble leaped to life g., 565a
Masai House of G., 1045a
men G. made mad, 918a
Mencken Nathan and G., 966a
mighty fortress is our G., 17gb
mills of G. grind slowly, 349a
mists of young man, 526a
monopoly of G., 65gb
most glorious city of G., 147a
moved upon face of the waters,
moves in mysterious way, 456b
my G. and King, 53gb
God, my G. Father and Friend, 574b
God, have mercy, 191b
my G. look not so fierce, 213b
my G. why hast thou forsaken me, 17b, 45a
my soul thirsteth for G., 19a
nakedness of woman work of G., 287b
name of G. upon lips, 456a
name called the mighty G., 32a
Nature and Nature’s G., 397b
nath the art of G., 382b
Nature’s G., 897b, 410a
nearer my G. to thee, 615b
nearer to church further from G., 189b
never said I. be praised, 617b
nest on greatness of G., 796b
never made work for man to mend, 727a
never spoke with G., 727b
next to of course g., 1090b
no G. and Mary His Mother, 1075b
no G. but He most merciful, 352b
no g. higher than truth, 897b
no g. stronger than death, 774b
no g. wrong worm, 506b
no man hath seen G., 48a
no more Aurora Leighs thank G., 631a
no nearer to G., 1006b
no society bring kingdom of G., 63a
noblest work of G., 405b, 492b
none but is near, 51a8
none other but the house of G., 7a

not what G. blessed accursed, 669a
not alone G. is within, 19a8
not G. for father if not Church for mother, 144a
not G. he’ll catch, 1054a
not G. in gardens, 734a
not G. of dead, 47b
not pay Saturday, 667b
not serve G. if devil bid, 727a
not to get near G., 808b
not willing to do everything, 177b
not worshiped by herd, 947b
noting not G. greater than self, 700b
now G. alone knows, 770a
O dog my G., 1068a
O G. O Montreal, 755b
O G. that bread so dear, 592b
O G. that it were possible, 501b
O Lamb of G., 59a
O sole G., 4a
obligeth no man to more than ability, 149a
of battles, 245a
of Clootilda grant victory, 145b
of fathers known of old, 856a
of God, 50a
of Life Creator, 62a
of music out of doors, 85ob
of my idolatry, 224a
Nature, 53b
of Nature placed in power, 465a
of such is kingdom of G., 45b
of the Congo, 593a
of truth, 10b
Omega, 716b
God, on right hand of G., 50a
on seventh day G. ended his work, 5a
on side of best digestion, 966a
on side of big squadrons, 957a
once a loved a garden, 592a
one even the Father, 544a
one g. greatest among gods, 70b
one G. law element, 651a
one G. one principle of being, 44b
one nation under G., 83gb
one that feared G., 14a
only G. and angels lookers-on, 207a
only G. can make tree, 992a
only G. had for asking, 692a
only knows which is which, 776b
other Mother, 844b
do others call it G., 667a
our help in ages past, 955b
out in fields with G., 1101b
out of me G. and man, 775b
owe G. a death, 44b2
pairs off like with like, 65b
patriarch obedient to G., 705b
peace of G. pasceth understanding, 45b
perfect blessedness vision of G., 156b
plays dice with world, 955b
pleased G. to visit us with death, 519a
poor dear G., 1075b
poverty in hand of G., 4b
praise G. sang Theorite, 66a
presume not G. to scan, 408b
pride of peacock glory of G., 48b
pseudonym of G., 302a
purlieu of G. of love, 906b
put G. in his statements, 701b
put hand to ark of G., 452a
reason in man like G. in world, 152b
rebellion obedience to G., 1090b
reflect that G. is just, 471a
register of G. 331a
reigns government lives, 741a
render unto G., 45b
rest you merry, 1099a
ribe which Lord G. had taken, 5b
round fat oily man of G., 402a
sacrifice to G. of devil’s learnings, 414a
said I am tired, 603a
said LetNewton be, 414b
said Let there be light, 5a
said Let us make man, 5a
saint if G. does not exist, 1068b
save the king, 12a, 401a
save the king say amen, 238a
save the mark, 238b
save the people, 542a
save thee Ancient Mariner, 542b
saw that it was good, 5a
say first of G. above, 407b
say there is no G., 483a
Scourge of G., 411a
sea of infinite substance, 152a
scouted from sight of G., 906b
see G. mad and eaten, 664b
seen G. face to face, 7b
sees G. in clouds, 408a
self-reliance is reliance on G., 608a
God send every gentleman, 1088b
sends meat Devil sends cooks, 185a
servant of G. well done, 346b
servant of living G., 444b
served my G. with half the zeal, 299a
service greater than the g., 268a
sets nothing but riddles, 706a
settle the solitary in families, 19b
shall any teach G., 15b
shall smite thee, 50b
shall wipe away tears, 58b
she for G. in him, 543a
shed grace on thee, 849a
shield us, 29oa
sigh in heart, 850b
smiled again, 906b
so commanded, 547b
so loved the world, 46a
so near to G. man, 80gb
some lesser g. made world, 545a
something known only to G., 963b
sometimes with G. back, 866a
Son of G. goes forth, 542a
Son of living G., 53a
sons of G. shouted for joy, 16a
sons of the living G., 83a
souls are in the hand of G., 57b
souls mounting up to G., 731a
speed the mark, 60ab
Spirit of G. descending, 53b
spirit shall return unto G., 29a
standeth G. within shadow, 65a
stands winding horn, 880a
stay with me G., 1105b
stepped out on space, 906b
stern daughter of voice of G., 514b
strong brown g., 1006a
subject to G. and Justice, 155a
take in G., 690a
temper’s wind, 128b, 496b
temple of G. is holy, 52a
thank G. for peace, 914a
thank G. for tea, 53ab
thank G. I have done duty, 492b
the Father a school divine, 412a
the Father in second place, 854b
the first garden made, 352b
the herdmans goads, 597b
the most resembles G., 493b
the unknown g., 50a
the word spake it, 189a
these old men, 89b
they shall be called children of G., 40a
they shall see G., 40a
think himself act of G., 679a
think not G. at all, 484b
think public opinion voice of G., 784a
this is the finger of G., 8
this nation under G., 856a
this thing is G., 775b
those G. loves do not live long, 102a
those whom G. hath joined to gether, 61b
thou art the Son of G., 41b
thought and thought, 966b
three-personed G., 906a
through darkness up to G., 650b

INDEX

God,
INDEX

Gold

Golden, nature with g. process, 905a

Gone, Othello’s occupation’s g., 275a

poets dead and g., 58b

romantic Ireland’s dead and g., 88b

room from which faith g., 1054b

sea discoverers to new worlds have g., 904b

she is g., forever, 88b

some she was from g., me, 488a

sweet cheat g., 914b

these things are past and g.,

thou art g. and forever, 520a

Thursday come and week g.,

282a
to her death, 529b

under earth’s lid, 828b

while she comes is g., 828b

wind passeth over it and it is g., 212a

with all his rose, 649a

wind, 828a

yes thou art g., 714a

Gonfalon bubble, 526b

Gongs rang loudly, 555b

strong g. groaning, 318b

women strengthened, 529a

1043a

Good, a little fun and g. morrow,

751b

a little work and g. day, 751b

a thing moderately g., 485b

abroad for g. of country, 528a

all g. men, 1100b

all g. to me is lost, 945a

all that’s g. and fair, 532b

Americans die go to Paris, 598b

amiable or sweet, 438a

ancient g. uncoth, 659a

and bad angel, 510b

and bad of every land, 679a

and faithful servant, 44a

and truth borrow, 604a

annoyance of g. example, 725b

any g. thing I can do, 531a

and g. thing out of Nazareth, 48b

apothecary, 275b

appreciation of g. life, 1025a

appréciation of the g., 228a

arrived in a 315b

as g. almost kill man as g. book, 346a

as g. be out of world, 302b

as g. in the dark, 530a

as g. luck would have it, 267a

as gold, 670b

as I can be, 821a

as seems beforehand, 689b

ask not g. fortune, 701a

bad book as much labor as g.,

1035a

bad himself thought nothing g.,

791b

bad indifferent, 574a, 488a

be g. and happy today, 583b

be g. be lonesome, 756b

be g. sweet maid, 691a

be of g. cheer, 45b, 49b

becomes indistinguishable from evil,

1011a

befriend themselves, 83a

best is enemy of g., 417b

best is g. enough, 477b

better made by ill, 208a

bid me good m., 470a

book best of friends, 6583

book lifeblood of spirit, 540a

1364
Good boy am I, 1093a
bringeth thee into a g. land, 10a
but not religious-good, 79b
evil by g. and report, 55b
by quiet natures understood, 85b
call was Friday g., 100b
cannot come to g., 245b
captive g. attending captain ill, 10gb
charm to make bad g., 274a
tis the best physician, 75b
c. chief and market, 104b
cigar is a smoke, 871b
c. club assembly of g. fellows, 497b
commodity of g. names, 108a
g. common g. and public authority, 964a
communicated more abundant, 546a
g. company good discourse, 326a
constituted for practice of g., 100b
g. corn wood boards to sell, 608a
c. counselors lack no clients, 270a
crown g. with brotherhood, 849a
day's work, 245b
deed in naughty world, 235b
deed to say well, 298a
deem themselves as g. citizens, 461b
deny not for our g., 285b
depart from evil and do g., 15b
desires be for what is g., 72a
devil have all g. tunes, 475a
die early bad late, 58b

die first, 516a
digestion wait on appetite, 284b
dinner and feasting, 575b
do after g. leave evil, 175a
do all the g. I can, 768a
do all the g. you can, 411a
do g. the right way, 775b
do g. to them that hate you, 40b
doing g. one of professions full, 684b
doing the end of government to do g., 591a
deed to shed blood, 847b
Epicurus set forth highest g., 114a
errors of g. men, 551a
every creature of God is g., 55a
every evil has, 606b
every g. gift, 58a
everything in world g. for something, 369a
evil be thou g., 845a
evil which is permitted, 744b
fair and learned as g. as she, 519b
fair is by nature g., 201b
g. faith toward nations, 461b
familiar creature, 747a
fell into g. ground, 42b
g. fellows get together, 568b
fences make good neighbors, 946b
fight of faith, 53b
filches my g. name, 747a
finds g. in everything, 247b
five-cent cigar, 484a
for a man that he bear the yoke, 58b
for sore eyes, 59b
Good fortune is god among men, 79a
fortune may be short-lived, 318b
fortune to be born human, 579a
fought a g. fright, 55b
free press g. or bad, 1068b
friend for Jesus' sake, 89b
full of g. nature as egg of meat, 224b
g. general is plea of soucndrel, 491a
gentle beast of a g. conscience, 240b
g. gentle into that night, 107b
g. glad of other men's g., 246b
g. go please the gentle and g., 16gb
g. go with me like g. angels, 998a

g. God saw that it was g. 5a
gods do not give all men g. looks, 56b
grey head all knew, 551b
gods how he will talk, 584b
g. great and joyoust, 569a
g. great man inherit, 527a

g. great poet so g. friend, 371b
half so g. a grace, 240b
hand that made you g., 21b
hanging too long for him, 56b
happiness the only g., 749b

g. hard beginning g. ending, 183a
Haroun Ainschid, 644b
no have no need of advocate, 96b
hay sweet hay, 230a
he g. our will sever, 502b
he who would do g., 491a
hearkeners seldom hear g., 86b
hell full of g. intentions, 154b
hell full of g. meanings, 342b
hell paved with g. intentions, 154b, 341b
help g. wise great, 888a
highest g., 111b, 114a
him that bringeth g. tidings, 53a
hold fast that which is g., 55a
hold thou the g., 65b
honest painful sermon, 577a
how few know own g., 571a
how g. and how pleasant, 25b
how g. man's life, 65a
I am g. the shepherd, 48b
I have g. eye uncle, 244b
if all g. people clever, 785b
if g. why do I yield, 26la
if he had not been born, 44b
ill wind blows no man g., 18gb
in everything, 247b
in which mind at rest, 161b
is good east to east, 78b
it is not nor cannot come to g., 257b
jest forever, 246b
joke cannot be criticized, 91b
jolly g. lesson, 875b
judge men by g. fortune, 55b
keep g. tongue in head, 297a
King Arthur, 1068a
King Charles' golden days, 1090a
King Wenceslas, 687b
kissing carrion, 250b
know g. as g., 75a
know what were g. to do, 251b
knowing g. and evil, 5b
lad of mettle a g. boy, 294a
largest universe of g., 794b
Good, law commands that which is g., 452b
law is g., 55a
law is good order, 98b
law of God, law of g., 790a
laws lead to better, 458a
laws where state armed, 177a
leave while looking g., 107a
leaves aside g. and bad, 453b
left country for country's g., 598a
life is g., 994b
life of battle g., 864a
life or g. place, 1001a
lieretar popular, 941a
literature must do g., 855a
live in world g. or bad, 61a
Lord deliver us, 60b, 1096b
Lord is g., 21a
lose g. we oft might win, 570a
love as much as g. fight, 970b
love g. pursue the worst, 152a
love sought g., 294b
loves what he g. is at, 580a
luck gayest, 588b
luck giddy maid, 588b
luck in odd numbers, 86a-b
luxury was doing g., 886a
maintain g. government, 483a
make g. thing too common, 241b
makest sun rise on evil and g., 40b
man and a just, 47b
man does not argue, 75a
man's fortune, 777b
man's love, 406a
man's sin, 488a
man's treasure, 74b
many g. men are poor, 56b
marriage, 902b
Master of All G. Workmen, 87b
meaning g. or bad, 369a
meaning in saying he is a g. man, 295a
men and true, 446b
men desire the g., 98a
men eat that they may live, 87b
men of g. will, 46a, 55a, 101a
men of ill judgment ignore g., 58a
men to do nothing, 444b
mingled yarn g. and ill, 269b
morat what you feel g. after, 1044b
morrow to our waking souls, 504b
mothers and fathers, 105b
mouth-filling oath, 940a
music g. to melancholy, 754a
must associate, 452a
my g. vain hope of gain, 804a
my religion is to do g., 457b
name better than precious ointment, 88a
name better than riches, 153a
name in man and woman, 744a
name is rather to be chosen, 25b
name like precious ointment, 508a
nature in conversation, 504b
neighbor is great blessing, 67b
neighbor policy, 971a
neighbors, 1104b
neither honesty nor g. fellowship, 25b
never bad man g. service, 453b

INDEX

Good
Good

Good, never done no g. to me, 874b
never g. to bring bad news, 488a
nothing g. war or bad peace, 428b
news baits, 50a
news worthy of acceptance, 356b
no evil can happen to g. man, 59a
no physician considers own g., 92b
noble to be g., 64ga
not enough to do g., 779b
not enough to have g. mind, 347b
not g. for swarm not g. for bee, 142b
not g. that man should be alone, 5b
not g. to be without temptation, 758b
not love because g., 561a
not three g. men unhanged, 239a
not to make world g., 681a
nothing either g. or bad, 261a
nothing g. alone, 60a
nothing g. makes complete sense, 104gb
obstinance in bad cause constant
in g., 546b
of moral evil and of g., 50a
of subjects end of kings, 385b
oft interfered with bones, 255b
old age, 7a
old Boston, 58ga
old paths where is the g. way, 54a
old times are gone, 569a
old times grand old times, 659b
old times when unhapp, 1105b
one g. custom corrupt, 654a
one g. knowledge, 87b
one g. turn deserves another, 1123a
only g. discerns, 619a
only what is g. in man, 841a
or bad for humankind, 515a
or evil side, 65lb
oratory a g. man skilled in speaking, 107b
our courtiers were g., 95ab
out of g. find evil, 544a
overcome evil with g., 51b
panics produce as much g., 467a
Parent of g., 546a
partial evil universal g., 408b
people all with one accord, 447a
people's g. the highest law, 111b
perseverance in g. cause, 457b
philosophy a g. horse, 448b
play audience pleased, 917a
pleasure ease content, 409b
poet's made as well as born, 359b
portion of g. man's life, 509a
possibilities for g. and evil, 1035b
poverty parts g. company, 51ab
principle of distant g., 570b
provocation to harm, 477a
public good, 151b
public g. and private rights, 460a
Good pun may be admitted, 469a
put on g. behavior, 561b
quiet wise and g., 572b
recognize g. but be barred, 79b
religion g. that teaches g., 467b
relinquish life for g. of country, 50b
reputation valuable, 125a
return g. for evil, 588a
rewarded evil for g., 7b
rewarded evil for g., 23a
rich in g. works, 55b
right reader of g. poem, 92gb
ripe and g. scholar, 299b
sat at g. man's feast, 248b
say not of Beauty she is, 950a
scent of g. goes against wind, 80a
Scots lords, 1087b
second class of intellect g., 117b
see your g. works, 40a
seiz g. fortune, 479a
sense equally distributed, 527a
sense gift of Heaven, 407a
sense in country, 1092a
seven hundred pounds g. gifts, 266b
shall not see when g. cometh, 544a
share the g. man's smile, 44gb
shepherd, 48b
Sir Critic g. day, 679b
smell of old clothes, 993b
so absolutely g. is truth, 667b
so much g. in worst of us, 763b
go. society good life, 519a
Soldier best novel, 1075b
some g. some so-so, 135a
some said I might do g., 569b
so-so is g., 350b
soul remembering my g. friends, 227a
speed to your youthful valor, 110b
spinning fates g. or evil, 793a
strong and of g. courage, 10b
strong thick stupefying, 664b
substantial world pure and g., 513a
sum of g. government, 472a
supremacy of g., 867a
sustain g. fortune, 255a
taste and see that the Lord is g., 18b
tendency to g. like water, 100b
that horn and every g., 882b
that might have been, 779b
the g. I do not, 51a
the G. lies so near, 479a
the gods provide thee, 371b
those that call evil g., 50b
there is no man so g., 192a
they are g. they are bad, 846a
time when an't woman's, 669a
things fruits of originality, 619b
things not had simply, 595a
things strive to dwell, 509b
things which belong to prosperity, 208a
third glass for g. humor, 954b
this world's g., 572b
tought to aim at some g., 97b
time coming, 512a, 677a
to be born on, 694a
to be merry and wise, 182a,
459b, 753b

Good, to do g. and to communi-
cate, 56a
to forgive, 668a
today better tomorrow, 615b
too g. for any but angels, 385b
too g. to be true, 356b
too much of g. thing, 194a
touched lives of g. men, 572a
tree of knowledge of g. and evil, 5b
trust that somehow g., 562b
two nations g. bad, 650a
unconscious the source of g., 59a
undefined g. thirsted for, 544a
universal common g., 654a
value it next to g. conscience, 346b
voice and act to bring g., 794b
want power, 565b
war slays g. man always, 82b
wastes and withers there, 841a
we know the g., 84b
week's labor, 514a
what do I care you are g., 779a
what a g. boy am I, 1093a
what g. came of it, 554a
what g. can painting do, 947b
what g. from you has come, 505b
whatsoever things are of g. re-
port, 54b
when all men's g., 646a
when Fortune means most g., 256b
when g. men die, 85b
do. when she was g., 68ga
when were g. was, 644a
whether benevolence g., 765b
whether it be g. or evil, 95a
why g. words ne'er said, 809b
wine a good creature, 874a
wine needs no bush, 127a
wiser being g. than bad, 666b
without three g. friends, 249b
wits jump, 197a
woman if five thousand a year, 660a
words worth much, 584a
work together for g., 51a
world kills the g., 1044a
write g. in dust, 178b
writing as g. as it is dramatic, 956b
yet to everything g., 792b
Good-bye and keep cold, 987b
brothers, 84ga
can scarcely bid g., 586a
God bless you, 82oa
leave them laughing when say g., 544a
like g. to statue, 1044a
more than word for g., 103oa
night g., 845b
Piccadilly, 544a
proverb, 1059b
reap sorrow and go g., 751b
to all that, 1045b
to bar and moaning, 691a
Goodbyes, holy gimmers of g.,
1023b
Goodest man ever you saw, 819b
Goodfellowship, nauseous sham
g., 587b
Goodhumoured stomach, 190b
Goodliest, Adam the g. man, 545a
among press of knights, 178a
Goodliness is as the flower of the
field, 5gb
Government

Goodly apple rotten at heart, 252
how g. are thy tents, 1oa
I have a g. heritage, 17a
outside falsehood hath, 25a
states and kingdoms, 75b
this g. frame earth, 25a
Good-morrow to our waking souls, 26a
to sorrow bade g., 25b
Good-natured woman, 55a
goodness and mercy shall follow me, 18a
armed with power, 102b
believe source of g. is sky, 173a
crownest the year with thy g., 15b
does not perish, 25b
dwells only upon g., 45a
felt awful g. is, 45a
find so much of g., 27a
fruit of Spirit g. is, 5b
g. as sun, 6a
if g. lead him not, 25b
in things evil, 24b
Infinite G. has wide arms, 161a
infinite power wisdom g., 56a
investment that never fails, 5b
more g. in little finger, 9b
good never fearful, 271b
no g. dies, 57b
goat where no g., 73a
powerful g. want, 56b
result of one's own merits, 154b
tainted, 262b
for thanks all for g., 6b
throw away g. on conceited, 65b
thy fatherly g., 60a
wisdom and g. to vile, 279a
Good-night, a little warmth and g., 75a
and joy, 502a
Annette, 82a
dear heart, 82a
dear work g., 55a
ensured release, 85b
to the rest of us, 85a
turned, 277b
gay g. and turn away, 285b
gives sternest g., 263b
Mrs. Calabash, 106b
my last g., 521a
my native land g., 555a
say not G., 470a
sweet ladies, 265a
sweet prince, 266b
till it be morrow, 243b
to all g., 541a
to each a fair g., 251b
Goods, all his worldly g., 67a
and services paid with g. and services, 16a
compel philosophy to inquire about g., 111b
consumption of valuable g., 85b
distribution of g., 950a
got the g., 96a
no man taketh g. with him, 3a
not shared not goods, 175b
set not heart upon g., 57b
so long as you hast much g., 46b
with all my worldly g. 61b
you're the g. 86b
Goodwill and complacency, 867b
in peace g., 95a
Goodwill, men of g., 45a, 59a,
1015a
mightiest force, 89a
promoter of peace and g., 75a
to men, 657b
toward men, 46a
Goodwin, along with Captain G., 590a
Gooze, all gold the g. could give,
762a
cried in g. Alas, 100b
every g. a swan lad, 591a
hangs high, 110a
lead a wild-g. chase, 164b
look, 286a
royal game of g., 450a
steals common from g., 791a
wild-g. chase, 164b
with golden eggs, 76b
Goosegirl ermined g. still, 90ab
Goosequill, Corporation of G., 605a
Goosey gander, 109b
Goot, seven hundred pounds g. gifts, 966b
Gopher, an ark of g. wood, 6a
Gorbonuce, niece of King G., 55a
Gonk, knew he will not unloose, 245a
Gore, preserved his g. O., 79a
shredding seas of g., 516b
God by climacteric of want, 1076b
makes difference whose ox g., 180a
mine own thoughts, 75a
Gore, dire g. of salt sea tide, 244a
my g. rises at it, 265b
Gorgeous as sun at midsummer, 450a
East in fee, 512b
East with richest hand, 34a
palaces, 297b
go all London stared, 57a
rice g. ceremony, 244b
Tragedy, 335b
Gorging Jack, 651a
Gorgonized me, 652a
Gorilla, distinguishable from g., 69a
Gory, shake thy g. locks at me, 285a
welcome to your g. bed, 496a
Goschen, I forgot G., 515b
Gosh, by g. by gum, 101a
Goshen, land of G., 7b
Gospel, brown bread and the G., 386b
go and preach g., 43b
light first dawned, 43b
lineaments of G. books, 514b
not g. that thou speak, 184b
of Getting On, 89b
to true g. concerning wealth, 757b
Gospels, perfection preached in G., 1016a
Gossamer of mankind, 57b
Goodmorrow, a Godly gift, 59b
Gotham, wise men of G., 1042a
Gotham's three wise men, 553a
Gothic, more than G. ignorance, 25b
do not g. our cathedrals, 99a
Gott all dings gommand, 811a
people, 811a
pulls mit me, 811a
Godtbrunenker, ein G. Mensch, 57a
Gottingen, University of G., 506b
Gouged, by enemy's beak g., 1042a
Gourd, sugar in the g., 1090a
Gout kills more rich than poor, 264b
without g. or stone, 567a
Governing angels to g., 472b
another without consent, 653a
easy to g. not to enslave, 540b
every cook learn to g., 90a
how can tyrants safely g., 210b
legitimate right to g., 163b
most make least noise, 31b
my passions with absolute sway, 566b
man no man another, 56a
not g. without criticism, 1014a
others first master himself, 515b
difficult to g., 74b
reflect how you are to g., 452a
reigns but does not g. 126b
right of kings to g. wrong, 413b
stars g. our conditions, 732a
syllables g. the world, 517b
those that think must g., 443b
to g. is to populate, 31ab
tongues with difficulty, 373b
Governed, consent of the g., 570b,
956b
grant of power from g., 591a
make views effective, 1015a
with how little wisdom world g., 317a
Governing governor, 54b
it well, 742a
more important than winning, 1048a
Government, all persons share in g., 58b
art of g., 1042a
at Washington lives, 742a
attachment to g., 543a-b
attempting to make life livable, 278b
bad g. becomes autocratic g., 55b
balance of natural elements, 24b
basis of opinion, 471a
bearing burdens of g., 653a
behavior toward g. today, 682a
behind g. and people, 717b
belong to people, 901a
best g. people happy, 55b
British g. best model, 483b
by aristocracy, 485b
by crony, 955a
by means of his virtue, 71a
by mob, 484b
by plutocracy, 484b
charming form of g., 49b
cheerfully support g., 771a-b
Government, complain of injustice of g., 503b
conservative g. hypocrisy, 61a
consists in taking money, 417b
cost of, 504b
deliberative forces in g., 832b
draw me into pretensions, 752b
duty of g. to find remedies, 973a
end of g. to do good, 591a
excess the bees for g., 195a
exceed reproach to g., 381a
exigencies of g., 698a
for common benefit, 448a
for forms of g. content, 409b
form of g. never take root, 504a
forming a republic g., 485a
founded on compromise, 452a
founded on dignity, 1045b
free to choose g., 1082a
free to people, 586b
gives bigotry no sanction, 461b
good g. obtain, 72a
happiness of g., 656b
has been carried on your g., 72a
in flag g. and truths, 674b
in which all have part, 841b
include all people, 616a
increase of his g., 91a
inflation weakens g., 1065b
influenced by shopkeepers, 445a
institute new g., 470b
involved in lives, 501a
is a trust, 566b
is force, 748b
is organized opinion, 931b
it deserves, 468b
just obligations of g., 771a
keep g. from error, 1082a
kept sheep rather than undertaken g., 398a
legitimate object of g., 472a
locked to g. for bread, 455a
luxury of liberal g., 697b
made for people, 547a
maintain good g., 485a
maintain in emergencies, 640a
monarchy intelligible g., 746b
more interested in than politics, 972b
necessary evil, 466b
never take root, 504a
newspapers without g., 471a
no administration Injure g., 587b
no g. by divine right, 531a
no g. provides for termination, 637a
no g. by stable in unstable world, 511a
no necessary evils in g., 506b
not at war with rights, 471b
not belong to God's g., 709a
not endure half slave, 656b
not function of g., 1081b
not stronger than people, 1049a
not support people, 771b
not to confer happiness, 544b
not too strong for liberties, 656b
object of British g., 484b
object of g. happiness, 949b
object of g. warfare, 848a
of all the people, 616a
of by and for people, 692a,
676b, 895b
Government of eternal justice, 657b
of laws not men, 469b
of men and newspapers, 658b
of others, 472a
of the sage, 73b
old forms of g. oppressive, 706a
people not belong to g., 901a
period of military g., 883a
petition g. for redress, 474b
petticoat g., 549b
play ignoble part, 789b
political freedom business of g., 911b
political understanding to run g., 928b
potent omnipresent teacher, 832a
poverty a reproach to g., 381a
power in g. sovereign, 485a
power of making laws, 485a
problem for other governments, 1093a
republican highest g., 708b
republican model of g., 461b
respective to people, 865a
resting on property, 94b
result of shared experiences, 504a
shall be upon his shoulder, 91a
sharing privileges of g., 636a
sovereign control over g., 972a
Soviet g. plus electrification, 903b
spirit and form of popular g., 485b
spirit of country, 828a
strong enough to protect, 972a
sum of good g., 479a
teaches by example, 853a
the less g. the better, 807b
thing better than good g., 813b
this Bible for g. by people, 196g
this g. best hope, 472a
first class share in g., 495a
vices of G. of 466b
virtue of paper g., 425b
wary of existing g., 657a
which imprisons unjustly, 681a
which kept us free, 472a
why g. at all, 485a
will ever maintain good g., 485a
wise and frugal g., 472a
wise g. enforce conciliately, 435a
without king, 591a
without newspapers, 471a
Government accountable, 1015a
as city on hill, 1072b
climates councils g., 645a
dictatorships out of weak g., 972a
fear foundation of g., 468b
government problem for other g., 1053a
instituted among men, 470b
liberty is in moderate g., 485a
never learned from history, 907b
whose independence acknowledged, 492a
Governor, contempt for g. who is afraid, 81b
governing g., 549b
of New York not acrobat, 916b
of South Carolina said, 847b
Governors, method of changing g., 1015a
supreme g. the mob, 442a
Governors, foolery g. world, 517a
law which g. all law, 454a
like a king, 405b
opinion g. world, 841b
Gowd, locked heart in case of g., 1082a
man's g. for a that, 496a
Gower, O moral G., 165b
Gown, cap and g. atavistic, 853b
chose wife as she wedding g., 459b
ease heart like satin g., 1093a
my g. of glory, 190a
plucked his g., 449b
smell fire whose g. burns, 342a
Gowns, furred, g. hide all, 279b
some in velvet g., 1098a
Goya of the bare field, 1083a
Grab bag at a fair, 553a
Grace a summer's queen, 530b
America not afraid of g. 1074b
an air and peculiar g., 597b
and music of her face, 435b
and strength to bear, 853a
beauty harmony g. melody, 747b
beauty without g., 608b
but for g. of God, 186b
comely g., 1086a
custom of saying g., 555a
does it with better g., 315b
fallen from g., 53b
force fascination, 703a,b
full of g. and truth, 482a
get wealth with g., 412a
given of God, 688a
God in mercy lend g., 616a
God shed g. on thee, 349a
Gods do not give all men gifts of g., 465b
half so good a g., 270b
heaven such g. did lend her, 281a
her strong toll of g., 286b
ideal g., 813b
inward and spiritual g., 61a
let your speech be with g., 546b
little g. my cause, 274b
love brings believing g., 84b
makes simplicity a g., 590b
me no grace, 227a
ministers of g. defend us, 235a
moments of glad g., 875b
more abounded, 546b
more of his than gifts, 506b
never mind did mind his g., 314b
never mind did mind such g., 507a
not an Artic g., 988a
not to the righteous g., 837b
day that is dead, 646a
of God in courtesy, 900a
of Lord Jesus Christ, 53b
power of g., 537b
renown and g. is dead, 284a
settled on this brow, 264a
shame, gives proper g. to women, 81a
speech be alway with g., 546b
spirit's vestal g., 711b
springtime damask, 1066b
sweet attractive g., 314b, 455b
sweet cowslip's g. 476b
tender g. of day dead, 463a
thanks for means of g., 60b
to South there, 454b
to win, 695b
unbought g. of life, 454a
Grass, Nebuchadnezzar did eat g., 35a nibbling inward, 103b no less than stars, 70ob no more g. to cut away, 98b over g. in West garden, 98a paler than g., 59b people may eat g., 577a pigeons on g. alas, 93a Quick-mown, 808b roots, 86aib roots marsh g. sends, 76b small g. covers him, 96b snake in the g., 116b snow on g. again, 72a soft hair of the g., 775b splendor in the g., 514a stoops not, 202b through frozen g., 581b through g. behind bush, 966a tides of g., 775b tumbling in rings into g., 906a two blades of g. grow, 98b unlawful beneficence of g., 74b vault in sunny g., 531b what is the g., 700a withereth flower fadeth, 34b withereth flower falleth, 56b wonderful g. on breast, 719a Grasses of forest's floor, 914b Grass-green turf, 465a Grasshopper, ant and the g., 76a shall be a burden, 93a ye can't catch, 89a Grasshoppers under fern, 454a Grass-roots heroes, 740a Grass's, takes g. tone, 595b Grassy, tell the g. hollow, 730b Grate, fire dying in g., 730a Grated to dusty nothing, 266b Grateful evening mild, 985b even g., for the prize, 508a God is g. and knowing, 149a mind by owing owes not, 344b they arc so g., 452b to spew a feast, 516b to those who gossip for us, 904a Gratiano, but the world g., 281a speaks infinite deal of nothing, 281b Gratified, desire g. plants fruits, 488b lineaments of g. desire, 488b sorry it wishes were, 76b to answer promptly, 760b with mediocrity, 501b Gratify some astonish rest, 769b Gratifying feeling duty done, 79a Grating, nor harsh nor g., 508b Gratitude, children's g. woman's love, 88a deep debt of g. to Adam, 76a desire for benefits, 56a fruit of great cultivation, 449a repays first installment, 131a shall our g. sleep, 508b soon grows old, 97a still small voice of g., 44a Gratitudes and privileges, 59a pensions and family g., 545b Gratuitous, everything is g., 1036b exercise every day, 79a Grave, airs martial brisk or g., 458b Alcestis from the g., 541b Grave Alice, 643b almost as go into g., 375a a-moldering in the g., 755a and grass and bough, 789b approach thy g., 574b bends to the g., 449a between cradle and g., 419a, 191a botanize upon mother's g., 511a both astride a g., 509b buries emphes in common g., 465a but she is in her g., 510b cheat g., 791b clothing of g., 901a come to thy g. in full age, 148b conclude on edge of g., 775b cradle stands in the g., 909b defiled his father's g., 124b dig g. and let me lie, 825b dred g. as little as bed, 577b Duncan is in his g., 264b earth and g. and dust, 196b fall in g. like old dog, 1071a fine and private place, 560a from cradle to g., 595a from g. to gay, 410a from g. to light, 577a frontier g. far, 866a funeral matches to g. 620b ghost sitting crowned upon g., 518a glory or g., 538a gone with old world to g., 816a hides things beautiful, 588b humble g. adorned, 406a humors g. or mellow, 904a hungry as the g., 419b I will pay you in g., 573a ignominy sleep with thee in g., 341a in law's g. study six, 198b in the cold g., 591b in the dark and silent g., 193b is but a covered bridge, 624a is not its goal, 610b is such a quiet place, 560a jealousy is cruel as the g., 504a keep dream or g. apart, 617b Kennerthick's g., 1046b lead but to g., 440a lead thee to thy g., 515a lead these graces to g., 251b learned secrets of g., 781a lessons on thy soul, 497a little g. an obscure g. 257b mummers, 419b natural philosophy deep moral g., 269b nature a g., 539a no wisdom in the g., 28b none shed tear at g., 909a not its goal, 508b now with love now in colde g., 167b O g. I will be thy destruction, 35b of Mike O'Day, 1104a old and godly and g., 880a on my g. as now my bed, 530b one foot already in the g., 137a or satirical, 858a our lives marches to g., 620b peace is in g., 588b pompous in the g., 831a ransom them from the power of the g., 35b renown be thy g., 291a rest profound as g., 777a Grave, road long and dusty to g., 829b rotting g. 'ne'er get out, 450a scalding g., 909a secret as the g., 197a secrets of the g. 76a shown Longfellow's g., 966a sinks without a g., 557b soldier's g. for thee best, 508a something beyond the g., 129a strewed thy g., 265b these lessons on thy soul, 407a things holy profane g. and light, 318a this side of the g., 565b this verse g. for me, 858b until g., 517a unto a soul, 256b vortex of our g., 1045a were English oak, 765b where is thy victory, 51a where Laura lay, 199a with O'Leary in g., 881b with sorrow to the g.- 7b yew to deck my g., 419b your shall find me g. man, 225a Zeus grant g. restraint, 79b Gravel inside of it Italy, 665b Gravedigger, if I were a g. 610b Gravel, month filled with g., 25b pick about g., 584b shadow over g. of drive, 985a Grave-makers, gardeners ditches and g., 465b Gravel-making, he sings at g., 265b Graven images of her gods, 91b shalt not make any g. image, 50a Grave's a fine and private place, 560a Graves, cradles to g., 656b dishonorable g., 253b follow disquietly to g., 277a follow to g., 565b hair of g., 700a let's talk of g., 227b of little magazines, 581a stood tenacious, 458b they have g. alar, 416b under fountains and g. 106b until g., 452b watch from their g., 662b Grayeyard, from one g. to another, 100a no g. grimness when I am gone, 107a Grayeyards, white or colored in g., 1074a Graving, tilling and g. feed France, 506a Gravity, humor only test of g., 453b out of his bed, 230a settled g., 492a sometimes man of g., 179a to practice g., 728b Grayv, no g. no grub, 100b person who disliked g., 561b Gray, aged and g. Maggie, 779a all cats g. when candles out. 157b amice g., 349a and full of sleep, 879b and melancholy waste, 574a and wintry glens, 909a beginning of years, 775b behind lay g. Azalea, 700a blest of things g., 776a
Great star early drooped, 70a
steamers white and gold, 876a
sweet mother, 77a
that he is grown so g., 253b
thereby the g. is achiexial, 74a
thine has g. hook nose, 491a
things are done, 490b
things both g. and small, 526a
that guide of little, 606b
those who were truly g., 1067b
though fallen g., 555b
thoughts come from heart, 438b
time of good deeds, 679a
time a teacher, 49a
437b
to be a g. man, 707b
to do thing that ends all other, 288b
too g. for revenge, 741a
upward to G. Society, 1064a
war and petty peace, 888a
whales sailing by, 711a
whatever g. seemed little, 555b
whatever little seemed g., 599a-b
when little fears grow g., 261a
when nature removes g. man, 507b
where love is g., 265a
Where White, 880b
who is from nature, 607b
wide beautiful world, 719a
winds shorewards blow, 710b
wink of eternity, 1045a
with a g. sun, 501b
with child and longing for
prunes, 267b
with young, 1088b
Great Britain going to war, 828b
Greater, Brutus makes mine g., 256a
far g. than his father, 69b
ignorance g. dogmatism, 817a
love false to object, 1088b
love hath no man, 49a
man greater courtesy, 653b
more strong far g., 494a
none beneath sun, 876b
nothing g. than self, 700b
out of small beginnings g.
things, 312a
prey upon less, 418b
punishment g. than I can bear, 6a
service g. than the god, 268a
than God cannot be conceived, 547a
than mighty armies, 598b
than Solomon, 42b
than we know, 517a
the g. the more humble, 57a
thy necessity g. than mine, 2042a
to the g. glory of God, 186a
Greatest artist embodied g. ideas,
603a
beau g. names, 946b
bent personality, 792a
empty vessel g. sound, 245a
event in war, 90b
fool is man, 577a
griefs those we cause, 81b
happiness for g. numbers, 416b
how much the g. event, 476b
man ever seen, 451b
minds capable of g. vices, 352b
my vision's g. enemy, 412a
not always most agreeable, 828a
of these is charity, 53b
pass days in that where skill g.,
127b
to penalty of evading, 96a
Greatest, politics g. adventure,
934b
question ever debated, 463a
scandal waits on greatest state,
928b
service or greatest injury, 93b
sooner fail than not g., 558b
tell aloud g. falling, 536b
victissitude of things, 928b
well-wrought urn becomes g.
ashes, 305a
Great-grandfather was but a
waterman, 563b
Great-hearted gentlemen, 662a
Stenton, 6a
Greatly falling with falling state,
405a
they shall be g. rewarded, 956b
think or bravely die, 406a
to find quarrel in straw, 265a
Greatness, abuse of g., 254a
all g. unconscious, 577b
all the far-stretched g., 199b
be not afraid of g., 253b
boy my g., 289a
changed to empty name, 555b
deliver to all my g., 256b
far-off touch of g., 655b
final proof of g., 855b
fix eyes g. of Athens, 503a
France not France without g.,
1106a
god's custom to bring low all
things of g., 87a
highest point of my g., 285a
honor and g. of his name, 923b
instruments of European g.,
482a
inward g., 243b
is a-ripening, 596b
knows itself, 245b
moment of g. flicker, 1001a
no g. where no simplicity, 732a
not size but quality, 755a
nurse into g., 552a
of Athens, 503a
of British nation, 925a
of God, 796b
of name in the father, 304a
penalty for g., 833a
political g. and wisdom meet,
94a
rough road leads to g., 1103a
sense of g., 842a
some achieve g., 253b
who say this not g., 661a
within range of marshes, 756b
won by men with courage, 90a
Greatan, as in earth g. vase,
605a
goldsmiths make, 889a
highborn soul toward G. tents,
253a
Urn worth old ladies, 1045a
Woes og goddess slog, 405a
Greece, Athens the eye of G.,
423b
beauty not repeat G., 607a
bulwark of G. famous Athens,
758a
city is education to G., 90a
city-states of G., 1045a
clothe G. in freedom, 760b
fair G. sad relic, 523b
glory that was G., 641b, 923a
isles of G., 560b
Italy England did adorn, 570b
music of Flutes of G., 773b
of China and of G., 1052a
Greece saw Byron's struggle cease,
711a
to G. direful spring, 405a
to Gaul G., 457a
Greely, entrenched g., 971a
no greater disaster than g., 743b
satisfy your g., 875b
Greedy hands, 535b
men hope of gain allured, 765b
not for needy but g., 976b
of filthy lucre, 55a
the sinful and lawful, 1043b
Greedy-gut, put on pot says G.,
429b
Greek accent slanting wrong, 684a
g. all g. Roman name, 412a
come in Latin or in g., 330b
be G. and Latin suggests, 532a
hungry little G., 139a
imagery of G. and Latin, 435a
is like lace, 435a
islands over Harvard Square,
104a
learn g. as treat, 940a
literature superior to Latin,
715b
merest G. could that, 737a
neither G. nor Jew, 54b
small Latin and less g., 303b
speak G. naturally as pigs
squeak, 531b-532a
thought and life, 728b
to me, 254a
turn pages of G. models, 124b
Greeks, fear G. even when they
bring gifts, 413a
give sea deity, 865b
had modesty we have cant, 555b
had word for it, 901a
led us to where they worship,
170a
Norwegians or Filipinos, 1015b
seeking land of G., 477b
when G. joined G., 848b
Green, all a g. willow, 182a,
276a
all in g. went my love, 1090a
among thy g. bracis, 495a
and dying, 1070b
and pleasant land, 495b
and yellow melancholy, 253b
as emerald, 542b
azures, 846b
babbled of g. fields, 245b
banks of Shannon, 557b
bay tree, 18b
be the g. grass above me, 739b
be turf above thee, 565a
beechen g., 586a
blue gentle cousin of g., 586b
casque has outdone elegance,
589a
green clear bell, 704a
devouring g. azures, 856b
do these things in g. tree, 47b
drives my g. age, 1070a
dry smooth-shaven g., 555b
effin from g. grass, 431b
England to mountains g., 490b
felicity, 880a
Flora and country g., 528a
forget g. thumbs, 1070a
girl, 595a
glaes beam, 953b
glowing young spring, 1054a
golden lamp in g. light, 560a
golden tree of life is g., 478b
good crier of g. sauce, 1013a
gorse like g. fire, 1053b
1372
INDEX

Green graves of your sires, 563b
Greta woods are g., 520b
groves of the blest, 119a
grave the rashes O, 495b
happy as grass was g., 1070b
heads g., hands blue, 873a
heard on the g., 497b
hill far away, 684b
immutable as hills not so g., 573a
in hamlets dances on g., 518b
in judgment, 287b
in thy lap, 441b
isle in sea love, 844a
keep memory g., 541b
laid him on the, 1088b
laurel g. for season, 774a
lavrader's g., 1097b
leaf shall be g., 34b
learn of g. world, 986a
legend of g. chapels, 1070b
lie down in g. pastures, 17b
light, 1017b
little Johnny G., 1904a
little vautier, 551b
making the g. one red, 289b
mantle of standing pool, 27bb
married to g., 580b
Medlar's magnificent g. 337a
memory be g., 257a
moon made of g. cheese, 189b
o'er g. cornfield did pass, 250b
old age, 587b
on g. turf suck showers, 389a
on ilka g. loaning, 446b
on the echoing g., 496b
pastures, 17b
remain g. forever, 498a
sight of g. field or tree, 969b
silent tents of g., 629a
sing all a g. willow, 276a
snow on g. grass, 1009b
 sod above, 833a
soul bright invisible g., 681b
speak like a g. girl, 259a
spreading himself like a g. bay
 trees, 18b
sucking g. from ferns, 1028b
swell in havens dumb, 808b
text old orator too g., 220a
thought in a g. shade, 360a
through g. fuse drives flower, 1070a
thy rays in great g. sea, 4a
to what g. altar, 588a
too g. and only good for fools, 71b
 tossing g. water, 679a
 U blue O, 830a
underwood and cover, 773a
water spurted through hull, 848b
wearin' o' the G., 1090b, 1091a
when all trees g., 691a
when g. back in trees, 819b
with bouguhes, 827a
Greener, cleaner g. land, 873b
laurel g. from brows, 651b
Greener vallery, 707a
Greentest of things blue, 775a
Green-eyed jealousy, 238b
monster, 274a
Greenhouse, loves a g. too, 488a
Greenland's icy mountains, 545b
Greenly, we have done but g., 265a
Greenness, clothe earth with g., 544a
heart recovered g., 328b

Grief, most idle has most g., 791a
my distracting g., 449a
my joy my g., 537b
of 1. I died, 1065a
past help should be past g., 295a
pitched past pitch of g., 864a
purge of sighing and g., 295a
put in words g., 649b
returns with revolving year, 571b
sees into bottom of my g., 225a
shame and g., 906a
silent mansliness of g., 450b
smiling at g., 252b
teaches to waver, 82a
that does not speak, 385b
think you can shut g. in, 792a
thus brief my love is g., 1011a
weather as to g. 797a
weep to weep make less depth of g., 215b
too great to banish, 888a
torments of g. endured, 604b
unmanly g., 257b
was ever g. like mine, 322b
wepes alone, 808a
what greater g., 84a
what restraint to g. for one so dear, 1218a
wings of Time g. flies, 259b
with g. and shame bowed down, 353a
with glass that ran, 773a
worm canker and g., 569a
you must first feel g., 456a
Gries, all my g. are gone, 210b
drinking my g., 228a
even his g. are a joy, 66b
great g. dumb, 121b
fresh tears over old g., 85b
gripping g., 1084b
he hath borne our g., 93a
light g. loquacious, 141b
my state depose but not my g., 228a
patch g. with proverbs, 247a
private g., 355b
solitary g., 859a
some g. are medicinable, 248b
sufferest mortal g., 244b
that harasst distressed, 426b
we cause ourselves, 81b
Grievance, no g. redress by mob
law, 655a
Grievances, clod of aliments and g., 836b
inferior g. lose force, 1091b
redress of g., 475b
repeat no g., 450a
Grieve at funeral, 762a
die ere she shall g., 316b
his heart, 469b
men are we and g., 512b
not for what past, 1083a
not g. over inevitable, 106a
one suffer than nation g., 368b
woman to be overmastered, 245b
Grieved, by wind g. ghost, 1049b
Grieves, that which g. me more, 901a
Grieving, Margaret are you g., 806b
Grievous burden was thy birth, 217b
gossip is to bear, 68a
my most g. fault, 59a
Grievous pleasure and pain, 7,748a
remembrance of them is g., 61a
roar, 59a
Grievous sins most g. committed, 61a
Griffith, met by Mr. G., 59b
Grim and ancient Raven, 8,49a
brow of g. mouth prim, 1,004b
death, 51a
Death my son and foe, 544a
heaven not g., 568a
hushed in g. repose, 441b
kindling g., 58b
shape towered up, 5,10a
wolf with privy paw, 533b
Grime, accelerated g., 89a
Grimates called laughter, 518a
Grim, Roussou conceive how G.,
G.,
Grimness, no graveyard g. when I
am gone, 157a
Grin, all Nature wears one g.,
424a
beard and g., 712a
devil did g., 596b
draws out coffin nail, 468b
ending with the g., 7,44a
how cheerfully seems to g., 7,43a
owned with a g., 73a
remained after rest gone, 744a
universal g.,
442a
Grind, ax to g., 542a
bones to make bread, 1,098a
dead horrid g., 668b
exceeding small, 56a
faces of the poor, 90a
in mill of truish, 608b
laws g. the poor, 448a
mills of God g. slowly, 539a
souls in self-same mill, 87a
with water that's past, 534a
Grinders cease, 8b
Grinding, sound of the g. is low,
29a
up lives, 542b-543a
Griens, God's mill g. slow, 539a
Grissell, hold noses to g., 1,58a
Grinning, mock your own g., 286b
Grip, got a muddin' tight g.,
77b
Grin, griefs heart wound, 1048b
Grislida, in trust to fynde G.,
1,68b
Grizzly gang, 529a
Grizzle, a people still in the g.,
42b
Grizzled, his beard was g., 258a
his hair just g., 367b
Grout, condemned alike to g.,
43b
Grog they dreamed they swal-
lowed, 561b
Groined aisles of Rome, 60a
Grobholian, great G. plain, 67a
Groove, freight proportioned to
G.,
73b
Grooves, ringing g. of change,
1,478b
Gross and scope of my opinion,
256b
flesh sinks downward, 248b
gratitude among g. people, 492a
not g. to sink but light, 2,02a
population violent and g., 724a
scarcce so g. as beetles, 279b
tings rank and g., 257b
two g. broken statues, 588b
Grosset superstitions, 688b
Grossly, deecy both g. close it in,
235b
err as g. as the few, 568b
Grossness, lost evil by losing g.,
564a
Grovenor Gallery young man,
77a
Groteasque, so striking and g.,
G.,
Grotius, celebrities such as G.,
749b
Ground, acre of barren g., 256a
all seated on the g., 564a
another man's g. 287a
army supported by aviation,
1,026a
as water spilt on the g., 1,2b
bear the g., 366b
bewith stirrup and g., 1,07b
bit of g. to call own, 732b
Cain was tiller of g., 6a
call it holy g. 571b
cannot dedicate this g., 69a
choose g. take thy rest, 56b
Christian g., 414a
color of g. in him, 827a
crushed to g. diffuse sweetes,
308a
dark and bloody g., 704b
drops earliest to g., 523a
exiled on g. in jeers, 707a
fallen unto me in a fair, 17b
Fame's camping g., 704b
fell into good g., 42b
four thousand miles deep, 733b
gain little past of g., 26b
gazes on the g., 826b
grow on Irish G., 1090b
hallowed g., 108b
haunted holy g., 558b
holy g. where they trod, 57b
hunting g. for ambitions, 1,049a
in mill of conventional, 758a
into the sea upon dry g., 8b
kings sat down upon the g., 282a
look down to test g., 1056b
lose g. won today, 712a
massa's in cold g., 727b
miles of fertile g., 52b
more malign with bad seed,
16b
my lodging is on cold g., 401a
my tail go to the g., 182b
neither a foot for feet, 70b
on g. between two stoobs, 182b
on the g. the purple flower, 6gb
passion that left g., 66b
place whereon thoustandest is holy,
8a
plat of rising g., 558b
rage outside happy g., 714a
rope just above g., 980b
Ground, sorrow holy g., 841a
stand on own g., 579a
stand your g., 459a
stood firm on g., 10b
stood like trees in g., 728b
swalloweth g. with fierceness,
16b
still thou return unto the g., 6a
to own a bit of g., 732a
Tom Tiddler's g., 86a
traced of inland g., 516b
tread on classic g., 593a
vantage of g., 1,19a
willing to quit g., 468b
Groundlings, split ear of g., 262b
Grounds, fight on landing g.,
512a
Group action in g. problems, 913a
of willful men, 842a
Grove, but cloud and like shady
g., 487a
court the camp the g., 518b
meadow g. and stream, 513a
no quiet g., 482a
olive g. of Academe, 548b
shade which g. of myrtles
made, 509a
spicy g. cinnamon tree, 408a
Grove, mediolce and you g., 468a
Groveled here long enough, 70b
Grove's are of laurel, and
forsake her Cyprian g., 271a
God's first temples, 574a
green g. of the blest, 119a
o'er shady g. they hover, 515a
of the Academe, 1,049a
valleys of g. hills, 212a
Grow, all things g. old, 97a
asked how pearls did g., 2,03a
cannot g. by inch, 88b
consider llies how they g. 41a
corn and taters, 828b
enter to g. in wisdom, 751b
forever and forever, 648b
from grass I love, 701a
grass will g. in streets, 931a
green g. the rashies O., 493b
hatched would g. mischievous,
254a
head g. beneath shoulders,
27b
in place of one, 58b
into likeness of bad men, 36a
learn but nor with g. liberties not made but g., 819b
like a cedar in Lebanon, 21a
like savages, 24a
lopped tree may g. again, 8b
love's mysteries in souls g., 506b
makes not fresh nor g. again,
313a
my wrath did g., 489b
oaks from acorns g., 1,512a
old along with me, 66a
Irish g. ground, 1090b
out at heels, 27b
pastime and happiness g., 515b
planks that g., 271b
poets by sufferings g.,
353b
riches g. in hell, 643a
roses and white llies g., 300a
rules to make them g., 513a
say which grain will g., 281a
she can hear daisies g., 853b
so be it when I. old, 511b
straight in strength of spirit,
73b

date to what they seem, 447b
trees g. up again quickly, 80b
trees that g. fair, 876b

1374
Guile, full of wiles full of g., 93a
keep thy lips from speaking g., 18b
packed with g., 99b
serpent whose g. deceived, 541b
trade of blood and g., 548b
void of evil g. lust, 42oa
Guile shore to dangerous sea, 45b

Guilt, affection and g., 110b
cannot do evil when g., 97oa
earth one stain of g., 613b
image of war without g., 953a
life without industry g., 609a
no greater g. than discontentment, 74b
so full of jealousy is g., 465a
today’s g., 105oa
what art can wash g. away, 448b
what is our g., 99b6
your g. consists in this, 95oa
Guillier than they say it, 257b
Guiltless of country’s blood, 440b
together though g. must suffer, 86a
Guilty, better ten g. escape, 448b
better to risk saving g., 477a
make g. of our disasters, 277a
no g. man escape, 717b
of corruption and renounce defense, 407a
defense and sin, 524a
splendor, 458a
started like a g. thing, 977a
suspicion haunts g. mind, 216b
thing surprised, 515b
Guinea, first g. more difficult, 445b
juggling of, 847a
Guinea’s, rank but g. stamp, 49b
Guineas, crowns pounds and g., 81b
Guinevere for whom I make mention, 175b
Guile, mingled in exile g., 1043b
Guises, revealed in various g., 1053a
Guitar, sang to small g., 673a
Gules, warm g., 98a
Gulf, bottomless g., 545b
famous island descending to a dark g., 92ob
great g. fixed, 47a
of mutual incomprehension, 1095b
of years, 1077a
stream setting forever, 693a
Versailles was a g., 721a
yawning g., 697b
Guils, Persian g., 594b
will wash us down, 546b
Gull, landless g., 609a
whish a g., 693a
Gull’s way and whaie’s way, 943b
Guils and deep sea swell, 1003a
far calls, 98oa
Gum, by gosh by g., 19oa1a
med’cinable g., 275b
more for books than g., 853b
Gummed with Arnstein’s cement, 109oa
Guns, boneless g., 828b
Gun, escape from rope and g., 40lb
hot text of pilgrimage and g., 532a
little man had little g., 909b
named birds without g., 603a
no g. but I can spit, 106ob
Gun, went to carry a g., 1095b
Gunga Din, better man than I G., 873a
Guile, game, 846a
Gunpowder printing and religion, 575b
ran out at heels, 443a
treason and plot, 1086a
Guns aren’t lawful, 1035a
begin to shoot, 873a
blew great g., 672a
boom far, 918b
chaps with couple o’ g., 981a
death who fed the g., 995b
great g. unawares shook our coffins, 784a
make us powerful, 1083b
monstrous anger of g., 1083b
or breaker, 1040a
shows games sports g., 468b
vile g., 275b
winds blow great g., 475b
with drums and g., 1090b
Guished, love g. from my heart, 595b

Gustibus, de g. non disputandum, 150a
Guards of clearing-blow west wind, 65b
Gusty, carpets along g. floor, 582a
Guys in his head, 266a
plain old-fashioned g., 1080b
Guys in sasa cadet, 113a
Gutter, idealists walk into g., 87oa
we all in the g., 893b
Guttering, lights g. low, 893b
Gutteranime, bloodthirsty g., 973a
Guy, County G. hour is nigh, 521b
what g. inhabits poem, 1061a
Guys, nice g. finish last, 1098a
Guzzling Jimmy, 663a
Gymnasium, democracy life’s g., 705a
Gypsy, sets g. blood astril, 86oa
Time you old g. man, 96oa
vagrant g. life, 948a
Gyre and gimble in wabe, 745a
turning in widening g., 852a
Gyves, prisoner in his twisted g., 87oa
upon his wrist, 952a

H
Ha ha quoth he, 595b
saith among the trumpets H., 15oa
Habes corpus, 151a
protection of h., 475a
Haberdasher to Mr. Spurgeon, 735b
Habernam, hills of H., 706b
Habit built obstruction, 863a
costly thy h., 258b
discontinued labor h. lost, 599b
easy to abandon, 599b
fall into h. cease to be, 865b
fills up time, 907b
flywheel of society, 795b
honor pereth in meanest h., 815b
is his nurse, 493a
not to be flung out window, 755a
nothing stronger than h., 128b
Habit of living, 531a
of making history proof, 75oa
of moving, little finger, 792b
order breeds h., 777a
ordinary actions ascribed to h., 805b
rap a h., 110ob
rules unreflecting herd, 517a
shackle for free, 792a
takes place of happiness, 553b
tyrannical h. of reading, 694b
use doth breed a h., 211a
will encroach, 593a, 1061b
with him test of truth, 493a
youth h. of hers, 872a
Habitable, look round the h.
world, 572a
Habitant of castle gray, 665b
Habitation, benevolence the tranquil h., 100a
eat of the h., 252a
good and unsure, 242a
local h. and name, 23oa
of dragons, 32a
Habit’s, to evil h. earliest wile, 566b
Habits, census othsa folks about h., 911b
character h. and manners, 721a
ill h. gather by degrees, 973a
moral h. induced by public practices, 135b
my other h. are good, 75ob
of age of atomic energy, 1087a
of peace and patience, 35oa
well pursued betimes, 475b
what h. lead us, 1061b
Habitual hatred or fondness, 468b
lie becomes h., 471a
nothing h. but indecision, 793a
what you make h. practice, 188b
Hack, somebody to howe and h., 525b
Hacking at branches of evil, 63oa
Hackles, henna h. halt, 955a
Hackney, starred h. sonneteer, 403b
Hackneyed phrases, 851b
Hack-writers, what difference from h., 107oa
Had having and in quest to have, 294b
Hades, descent to H. is same, 89a
hateful as gates of H., 65b
is relentless, 65b
no man takes wealth to H., 77a
pass gates of Hades, 77a
road to H. easy to travel, 104b
sent to H. many valiant souls, 62a
Hag and hungry goblin, 1085b
Hagbard, if I do prove her h., 274oa
Haggards ride no more, 86oa
Hags, secret black midnight h., 85oa
Hail and farewell my brother, 113b
arrows flew like h., 99oa
Columbia, 50oa
congenial horrors h., 413b
divines Melancholy, 585oa
element of earth, 99oa
Emperor we who are about to die, 141oa
fellow well met, 93oa
holy light, 944b
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>INDEX</th>
<th>Halls</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><em>Half savage country, 988a</em></td>
<td>seas over, 390b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>see with h. an eye, 196b</em></td>
<td>served God with h. the seal, 299a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the bull he was, 906a</td>
<td>the wit for half the beauty, 50a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the world living in misery, 982b</td>
<td>their words need footnotes, 918a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>they h. believe in it, 74a</td>
<td>299b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>to rise and h. to fall, 409a</td>
<td>true blackest lie, 64b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>use h. talent, 104b</td>
<td>was not told me, 12a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>well begun is h. done, 98b</td>
<td>who has begun has h. done, 12a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>with but h. a heart, 312b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Half-acre tombs, 305a</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Half-a-crown, help to h., 728b</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Half-believers of casual creeds, 712a</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Half-dozen, dull academic h., 937b</em></td>
<td>six of one h. of other, 567b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Half-educated, unwashed and h., 976b</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Half-gods, when h. go, 603a</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Half-held, sea h. by night, 7004</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Half-know, better know nothing than h., 685b</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Half-known, horrors of h. life, 697a</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Half-look, backward h. over shoulder, 1068b</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Half-moon, yellow h. large low, 663a</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>*Half-moon's vegetable eye, 1070a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Half-pay for life, 561b</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Half-respested furrow, 584a</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Half-regained Eurydice, 953a</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Half-sleep, lulled into h., 1065b</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Half-truths, all truths are h., 861b</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Half-witted, old h. sheep, 516a</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>law state was h., 681a</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Half-world, o'er one h. nature dead, 283a</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Haling out of heart old dismay, 542b</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Hall, bride paced into the h., 542b</em></td>
<td>*dazzlingly lighted h., 697a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Daglas in his h., 519b</em></td>
<td>*equality in servants' h., 875b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>flowers in garden meat in h., 165b</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>in h. or bower, 336b</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Liberry H., 450b</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>my life like music h., 873b</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>o' Fame when you croak, 1009a</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>'tis merry in h., 188a</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Tom bears logs into the h., 218b</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>vasty h. of death, 718b</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>waite roars through h., 720b</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Hallmark of national culture, 960a</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Halfs</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>hallo loo loo, 297b</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Halow, we cannot h., 699a</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>*words such as h. obscene, 1044a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Hallowed be thy name, 40b</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>ground, 1084a</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>one of past, 59a</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>*relics should be hid, 534a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>*so h. and so gracious, 257a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>Halls, in h. in gay attire, 518b</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><em>marble, 588b</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Halls, my ho head h., 968b
of fame, 1101b
of hell, 969a
of Montezuma, 1100a
pasteboard goddess of music h., 934b
Halicarnassians of poets, 960b
Halo tip steelyards of skies, 848b
Halt and blind, 47a
cells never h., 947b
henna hackles h., 955a
how long h. ye between opinions, 13a
I pegh you make a little stay, 15b
no dishonor to h. at second place, 111a
Halted, army not h. by eloquence, 677b
Halter, hope one will cut h., 338b
threads of h., 475a
Halters, ill talking of h., 195a
Halt, wanderer h. and hears, 153b
Halves, two h. of God, 588b
Ham, Noah begat h., 6b
Haman, they hanged h., 14a
Hamlet's kape's come h., 479b
to my ain countrie, 5g1a
Hamelin town's in Brunswick, 56a3
Hamlet, Bacon not written h., 578a
I am not Prince H., 1001a
much Antony of H. most, 815b
rambles Lear rages, 884b
ruin forefather of h. 440a
there treats us h., 884b
O H. what a falling-off, 22g9
Hamlet's, ghost of H. father, 86a1
Hamlet, in. h. dances on green, 51b8
they have H. we Karamazovs, 708b
Hammarskjöld you live not in vain, 1
Hammer along 'ard 'igh road, 810a
back of beating h., 966a
iron when hot, 184b
take me into crowbar, 45b9
hearth nor ax, 458b
no sound of h., 458b
of red and blue, 458b
our solid piece of work, 787b
what the h., 492a
when you are a h. strike, 543b
Hammered, attacking and getting h., 957a
doubt h. gold, 965b
de h. steel of woe, 69a7
gold and gold enameling, 88a4
Hammers, busy h. closing rivets, 244a
laughs at broken h., 948b
no h. fell, 458b
Hamcook, Drake he's in his h., 86g3
me they'll bash in h., 6g8a
Hampden, some village H., 440b
Hampering with ceremonies and music, 101a
Hampshire, captain of H. grenadiers, 466a
Hams, taking h. was stealing, 759b
Hamstring, conceit lies in h., 268a
Han', prentice h. tried on man, 493b
Hand against every man, 7a
against Heaven's h., 341a
and heart to this note, 947a
as arrows in the h., 22b
automatic h., 1002b
beneath awful H. we hold, 875a
bird in h. worth two in bush, 174a
blue h. that fed, 455a
bless h. that gave blow, 36a9
bloody and invisible h., 848b
bondman in h. bears power, 254a
book in his h., 465b
books you hold in, 49a
Caesar's h., 60a9
capped withered heart, 1054a
child of my right h., 30b
childish h., 1057b
close h. out of love, 85g4
cloud like a man's hand, 19b
cold h. of death, 934a
castable with lifted h., 906b
death lays icy h. on kings, 5g7b
died by the h. of the Lord, 5b
do not raise air with h., 268b
dry h. yellow cheek, 241b
dyer's h., 944a
each army hath a h., 235b
East with richest h., 944a
either h. rightly clutch, 877a
cumers with helping h., 450a
every man's h. against him, 7a
eye see for h. not mind, 68b1
farther away on either h., 1058a
fear thy skinny h., 5g5a
findeth to do, 88b
fine Italian h., 1057a
foot and h. go cold, 188b
for hand, 9a
from h. no worthy action, 1006a
gave unto his mighty h., 575b
give me your h., 218b
God's capricious h., 1057a
great h. of God, 844a
handle toward my h., 283a
having put h. to plow, 4g8b
heart in h., 68ga
heaving up my either h., 321a
her h. on her bosom, 276a
here's my h., 297a
his hat in his h., 448b
hold fire in his h., 265a
hold infinity in palm of h., 490a
hold poison in the h., 8oa
hold your h. victorious, 85b9
hop a little from her h., 284a
hunts my h., 275g
if thy right h. offend thee, 40a
in every honest h. a whip, 275b
in glove, 914a
in hand on edge of sand, 673a
in hand Americans all, 460b
in hand we'll go, 459b
in hand with wandering, 348b
in her left h. riches and honor, 29a
in his h. are the deep places, 21a
in one h. a stone, 105b
infection and h. of war, 259b
iron h. in velvet glove, 186a
kingdom of heaven is at h., 95b
kissing h. may feel good, 1074a
Han', larger heart kindler h., 551a
lay h. upon the 2rk, 458a
lays h. upon woman, 508a
leans her cheek upon her h., 235b
leather h., 1056b
left h. know what right h. doeth, 40b
left his garment in her h., 7b
lend a h., 718a
lends h. to honest boldness, 102b
length of days in her right h., 25a
lifted h. in awe, 398b
like base Indian, 257b
living from h. to mouth, 195a
made all to proper in his h., 7b
man's fortune in own h., 90a9
man's h. not able to taste, 230b
may turn from weaker h., 235b
medieval h., 757a
morality's strong h., 257a
my spirit in God's h., 364b
my thoughts h., 458a
my tips are in thy h., 18b	nature's sweet cunning h., 235b
never had blister in h., 91a
no more than moist h., 95b9
no rude h. deface, 51b
nonchalance of h., 865a
not h. but understanding, 195b
not lift h. to help, 88g4
of all that hate us, 40a
of foot of potter shake, 68g9
Old Age and Experience h. in h., 888b
open h. easy shoe, 88g8
orders in his h., 904b
our h. finished 1t, 216b
our times in his h., 66a6
papers in each h., 410a
poverty in h. of God, 4b
prentice h. tried on man, 495b
put in his h. by the hole of the door, 2gb
raised to shed blood, 408a
rush in evil hour, 357b
red right h., 348b
right h. forget her cunning, 27b
right h. is become glorious, 8b
right h. of God, 60a
scotre snatched with unruly h., 948b
seen her wave h. 845b
shake of the h., 1001b
shakes parting guest by h., 268b
sheep of his h., 21a
shut when thou shouldst repay, 37b
slim h. so lovely, 9g1a
soft h. softer breast, 58a1
souls of righteous in h. of God, 96b
stout of h., 518a
stretched out to receive, 37g
sweeten this little h., 285a
sword sleep in my h., 49b9
take h. part with laughter, 77b4
taking in a city, 77b
ten thousand at thy right h., 20b
that held dagger struck, 97a8
that I were glove upon that h., 235b
Hang

Hang themselves in hope one will cut halter, 533b there like fruit my soul, 291a together or hang separately, 292a up philosophy, 292a upon his penthouse lid, 281a us every mother's son, 292a where idles h. by the wall, 28a yellow leaves do h., 28b Hanged, house of a man, 152a I'll be h., 235b how shall it be h., 432b longed to see him h., 901b millstone h. about neck, 473 my poor tool is h., 28b our harps upon willows, 28a that horses not be stolen, 276b they h. Haman, 14a when skies are h., 1052a Hangin' Danny Deever, 875a more on men there, 1091a Hanging and wiving by destiny, 182b around in world, 30a around till you've caught on, 972a breathless on thy fate, 622b Danny Deever, 875a Gardens were dream, 935b In a golden chain, 964a likewise destiny, 182b men and women there, 1091a not desire h., 191a too good for him, 682b woman for man, 901a Hangman, if I were a, 610b Hangman's, fear of hell's a h. whip, 912a Hangover became part of day, 1057a Hangs as mute on Tara's walls, 541b blossom that h. on bough, 297b bodiless as false dawn, 1076b goose h. high, 1100a he h. between in doubt, 408b head for shame, 720a in clear green bell, 704a in uncertain balance 206b on Dion's temple, 490a on princes' favours, 298b tail h. down behind, 875b thereby h. a tale, 161b, 219b, 248b upon cheek of night, 228a what h. in balance nowise in doubt, 1014b Hank of hair, 875a Hank in amount to H. Cook, 1102a God and me, 740b Hannibal is at the gates, 151a know how to win victory H., 555b put H. in the scales, 190b Hanover, famous H. city, 66a St. George's H. Square, 750a Hans Breitman give a biting, 745b Hansom, helped to h. outside, 1059a Hap, from better h. to worse, 210b my hope my h. my love, 195b Ha'penny will do, 109b Hapless sons of clay, 957b Haply I think on thee, 292a Happen, accidents which started to h. to somebody else, 946a cannot tell what will h., 836b it can't h. here, 967a lies at last letting it h., 1075b things you do not hope h., 106a we're nuts and things h., 1009a Happened, good book h. to you, 1044b history tell how it h., 936a nothing ever h. at all, 761a put down what really h., 1044b this could have h. once 665b what men believe h., 1017a Happening, being and h., 1061a funny if h. to somebody else, 994a Happens, future in us before it h., 935b nothing h. unless first a dream, 946b too much man h., 1092a trouble h. to others, 946b trouble h. to you, 946a truth h. to idea, 795a unexpected always h., 106a whatever h. as it should, 141b Happier air, 714b envy of less h. lands, 226b family h. for his presence, 859a I am h. than I know, 547a in passion we feel, 956a people capable of being h., 1014b remembering h. things, 647a the one who goes is h., 725a those who feel love most are h., 565a to be dead, 609b Happiest conversation no competition, 431b day happiest hour, 641a heart that ever beat, 819a intellecation, 1079a marrying one of h. marriages, 1083b nations no history, 689b of mortals, 417a time of New Year, 645a tryst of natural education, 496a women have no history, 689b Happily, plenty to live on h., 935a Happyness activity in accordance with excellence, 98a avarice and h., 431b being's end and aim, 409b beneficial for body, 90a care of life and h., 475a ceases like dream, 388b consume h., 936a counting upon h., 584b dreads less on exterior things, 456b efforts to create h., 958a envy no man's h., 245b eternal h. above in heaven, 52 every hun as seeking h., 885b freedom secret of h., 90a friendship essential for h., 818b great task of h., 844a greatest degree of h., 446a h. for greatest numbers, 415b habit takes place of h., 959b hairbreadth misings of h., 442b Happiness, health foundation of h., 619a hope for h. beyond life, 487b in hands of others, 559b in married estate, 959b is of retired nature, 954a ivrywhere except where people, 451b jeaous possessions of h., 987b keep h. in store for society, 958a liberty secret of h., 835b lifetime of h. hell, 986b loot, and through another's eyes, 950b made of minute fractions, 590a make ourselves worthy of h., 445b makes up in height, 928b mistaken path to h., 564a no h. perfect as martyr's, 865b no h. where no wisdom, 86b no man bear lifetime of h., 865b not in multitude of friends, 590a not suffer from scientific holi- day, 966b not write down h., 802a object of government h., 949b of common man, 949b of human race, 455b of nobodys but dictators, 1035b of peoples, 802a of society end of government, 465b on with no sure h., 200b on terrestrial ball, 1051b pastime and our h., 516b politics art of human h., 871a principles to effect h., 470b produced by good tavern, 425a pursuing and obtaining h., 466a pursuit of h., 470b, 975a regret or secret h., 816b religion assures final h., 834b result h., 671b result of man's effort, 958a rhyming gives men h., 415b rob of illusion rob of h., 746b search for human h., 1016b secret of h. freedom, 90a she does not find, 475b sum of human h., 966a supreme h. of life, 599a talk h., 825b tender h. betray, 512a that makes heart afraid, 592a the only good, 746b thirst after h., 430b to be dissolved into something great, 930b to crave h. is revolt, 720a-b too swifty fities, 435b two foes of human h., 564a what right have we to h., 729b wherein lies h., 580b wine of rarest vintage, 878a work out h. for selves, 544b Happy a health unto the h., 966a as any in world, 752a accident, 514a, 960a age when idle with impunity, 530a a taste of mind, 415b and I wrote my h. songs, 435b as a lover, 515a as grass was green, 1076b as heart was long, 1070b
Happy as kings, 823b
as we imagine, 553a
ask yourself whether h., 619b
autumn fields, 46b
be and have immortal bliss, 200a
be good and h. today, 538b
best government desires to make
50b
blessed with two h. hands, 201b
bounding fies, 599a
bread sauce of h. ending, 799a
brood of men, 240b
bridegroom Hesper brings, 854a
call that man h., 79b
Christmas to all, 541a
combination of circumstances, 512a
convents, 412a
days that make us h., 947a
dee pown, 1014a
description of h. state, 379a
duty of being h., 822b
dativity of as, 379a
daylight h. is rose distilled, 283b
denning, 799a
English child, 546a
families alike, 732b
fault, 59a
few, 246a
find a mossy cavern, 582b
fool h. he knows no more, 409a
for son whose father went to
hell, 215b
good government when those
nearly made h., 78b
good-night air, 789b
hail Columbia h. land, 508a
he of calm and h. nature, 99b
he who has once been h., 781b
he with such mother, 649b
heart that sighed, 210b
high majestical, 569b
highways where I went, 859a
horse to bear Antony, 289a
hour wherein man might be h.,
325b
house shelters friend, 665b
how h. he who crowns, 449a
how vast fields, 649b
how h. with either, 402a
how we make ourselves h., 445a
if ever wife h. in man, 851b
if you want to be h. be, 684b
illusion which makes me h.,
462a
in arms of chambermaid, 452b
in nothing else so h., 227a
in work three things needed, 658b
is he born and taught, 300b
Isis, 646b
Jersalem h. home, 1085b
laugh before we are h., 381b
let a lord once own the h. lines,
405b
let us h. as we can, 453a
liking what they do, 458b
little h. if I say how much, 246a
little needed to make h. life,
142b
lucid intervals and h. pauses,
make earth h., 715b
make fellow creatures h., 467b
make two lovers h., 407b
man be his dote, 182b
man happy dote, 182b
Happy man that hath his quiver
full, 22b
man who could search out caus-
es, 1173
man who works ancestral acres,
108b
man's without a shirt, 182a
master of himself a h. man,
122b
and he one mindful of h. time in misery,
160a
moron, 1103b
Nature to explore, 409a
never was so h., 1099a
no lad so h. as I, 557b
no lot is altogether h., 121b
no man h. who does not think
so, 126b
no man h. without hobby, 818a
no one h. till all h., 706a
noble h. human beings, 658b
old man, 116a
partner, 545b
people die whole, 994b
people whose annals blank,
578a
persons with torn bodies h.,
909a
place green groves of blest, 119a
place to be h., 749b
place with me, 686a
policeman's lot not h., 765b
ports and h. havens, 268a
prologues to swelling act, 281a
prospects more pleasing than
fruitation, 140b
rage out side h. ground, 714a
rarely find a h. life, 120a
realize I'd been happy, 1068b
remote from the h., 1005a
rich h. in plenty, 409a
right happens to h. man, 1066b
ring h. bell, 651a
so h. as America, 459a
that we are not over happy,
261a
the h. that have called thee so,
532b
the man and h. alone, 569b
the man who void of care, 573a
the man whom wise, 409a
they h. are and love, 538b
thing to be father to many
sons, 211a
this h. country, 444a
this the h. morn, 533b
those early days when I, 562b
those who plant cabbages, 181a
those whose walls already rise,
118a
though married, 866a
time to be h. is now, 749b
to be h. be well fed, 696b
to be h. makes others so, 749b
to have been h. most unhappy,
148a
too h. tree, 580a
'twere now to be most h., 273b
until dead not call man h.,
65a
Warrior, 515a
warrior of politics, 916b
warrior sleeps, 679a
was he free was he h., 1060b
where one is h. there's home-
land, 15b
where h. wing-beats are, 407a
which of us h. in world, 660a
who hath this only, 88b
who in verse steer, 575b
Happy who knows rural gods,
1172b
who uses blessings with wisdom,
121b
whom unbroken bond unit es,
121b
world not making you h., 582b
world of h. days, 217a
yet h. pair, 545b
Harangue, telling nothing in
great h., 561a
Harbinger, evening star love's h.,
561a
Harbinger are come, 582b
to heaven, 595a
Harbor, age the h. of all ills,
1045b
arrived in a good h., 318b
bar be moaning, 589b
cleared, 542b
even a little h. is good, 816a
final h., 565b
I carried not in any h., 729b
in life did h. give, 5093a
looking over h. and city, 948a
run into a safe h., 65a
ship comes into the h., 319a
ship of state safely to h., 81b
takes and gives something, 816a-
b
whence unmoo no more, 697b
Harvard I by sweating blood won,
174a
Hard as a piece of neither mill-
stone, 16b
as nails, 665a
beginning good ending, 182a
cause that makes these h.
hearts, 759a
Christ ain't going to be too
hard, 779b
cursed h. reading, 428a
dealing teaches them suspect,
232b
doubtful dangerous times, 575a
for women to keep counsel,
245b
gemlike flame, 781a
heart of child, 950a
heroic for earth too h., 665b
hit h. fast often, 688a
stairs, 162b
how h. the way up another's
it is well I die h., 460a
It shall go h., 235b
keep end from being h., 948b
latent value, 759b
long boots h. boots, 945b
no h. gifts, 944b
not think what h. is impossi-
ble, 143b
nothing's so h. but search will
find, 540b
prove him with h. questions,
13b
sloth finds down pillow h., 291a
solid mossy h. particles, 578b
things that are too h. for thee,
57a
thrice to be, 723b
this is my h. time, 1065b
to argue with belly, 107a
to be a father, 742b
to catch and conquer, 725b
to kick against pricks, 40b
to please everybody, 127a
very hard is my fare, 401a
was their lodging, 585b
way of transgressors is h., 244
1381
Hard

Hard, when h. up pawn intelligence, 1030b
Hard-boiled as picnic egg, 103gb
Hard, he h. Pharaoh's heart, 8a
Hardens and grows cold, 1062a
it h. a' within, 49gb
Harder, heart h. than stone, 67a
nothing h. than indifference, 747b
Hardest, first hundred years h., 941a
first step is h., 418b
is being taken in, 72ab
knife ill-used, 493a
of all to close hand, 805a
softest things overcome h., 744b
Hard-favored rage, 24gb
Hardihood, dauntless h., 721a
endurance courage, 896a
Hardiness, herein friendliness h. love, 174b-175a
Hardship, godlike h., 579b
meet any h., 1072b
morale not destroyed by h., 599a
embarrassment, 91gb
Hardships, to stare through h., 150a
unknown h. we suffered, 1025b
Hard-working ancestry, 1072a
Hardy as Nemean lion's nerve, 259b
breast, 699a
kiss me H., 492b
Thomas H. lie in Mistletoe now, 78ab
Hardy-handsome, big-boned and h., 809a
Hare and tortoise, 75b
hold with h. run with hound, 189b
limped trembling, 581b
mad March h., 176a
March H. went on, 744a
of whom proverb goes, 256a
rousing lion than start h., 258b
today on the flesh of a h., 728b
Harebells, heath and h., 689b
Harebrained chatter, 613a
Hares, little hunted h., 906a
pull dead lions by beard, 256a
Hark, in the nightingale, 712b
deep sound strikes, 656a
don't ye hear it, 517b
hark dogs do bark, 1097b
hark my soul, 676b
hark the lark, 590b
the herald angels sing, 452b
to exiled son's appeal, 781b
Harlot's cry, 490a
youthful curse, 489b
Harlots, ye h. sleep at ease, 405b
Hard, content with my h., 249b
didn't want to h. the man, 308a
who do h. to other nations, 1090a
do me no h., 549a
do not h. subtle wraith of hair, 306b
does h. to another, 67b
does h. to my wit, 251a
fate cannot h. me, 538b
flea does all h. he can, 508a
good provoke to h., 272a
no h. in being wrong, 977a
no h. in painting for fun, 947b
no one h. man who does self no wrong, 144b

Harm, none shall h. Macbeth, 285b
nothing do much h., 1039a
once h. has been done, 64a
thy h. dost feed, 1084a
to one harm to all, 753a
whether benevolence good or h., 726b
then do us to our harm, 281a
Harmful, more h. than reasoned errors, 735b
to growth of art and science, 253a
Harmless as doves, 42a
drudge, 427b
entertains the h. day, 900b
inoffensive aristocracy, 634b
necessary cat, 285a
pleasure, 486b
Harmonies, tumult of mighty h., 709a
Harmonious and humane life, 716b
dulcet and h. breath, 29ga
madness from my lips, 570b
Harmoniously confused, 405a
Harmonize natural and artificial, 599a
Harmony, absolute h., 1055a
attention like deep h., 226b
beauty is h., 747b
between tired and life, 899a
cultivate peace and h., 46b
disposed to, 535a
famous h. of leaves, 880a
for thee O Universe, 142a
from h. from heavenly h., 570a
hidden soul of h., 535a
I don't want h., 708a
in discord, 125b
is pure love, 211a
like h. in music, 510a
makes heaven drowsy with h., 221a
more h. in her bright eye, 558b
music wherever there is h., 530a
not understood, 408b
of leaves, 880a
of the whole universe, 178a
order proportion, 530a
perceived h. of object, 583a
power of h., 590a
spirit and instinct in h., 936b
such in immortal souls, 258b
too high a price for h., 708a
touches of sweet h., 235b
universal h., 709a
what becomes of h., 708a
Harms, beg often our own h., 287b
himself who does harm, 67b
took not for thy h., 856b
Harness, battle h., 940b
die with h. on our back, 286b
died in h., 542a
gives h. bell's shake, 297b
him that girdeth on his h., 15b
Hammed, three together h., 505b
Harnessing power of universe, 986b
Hazard stands on place of skulls, 558b
Haroun, good h. Alraschid, 646b
Harp, as harper lays palm on h., 644a
hang h. on willow-tree, 1100b
no h. like my own, 537b
not on that string, 217b
once the h. of Innamfall, 573b

Harp, one clear h., 649b
such as handle h., 6b
that once through Tara's hall, 71b
thunder h. of pines, 740b
tuning lyre and handling h., 77b
wild h. sung behind him, 549a
Harper, as h. lays palm on harp, 64a
wind grand old h., 740b
Harping, still h. on my daughter, 268b
Harms, hanged h. upon willows, 22b
of gold, 567b
played before the Lord on h., 125b
Harpischord, old tune on h., 931b
Harris, words she spoke of Mrs. H., 879b
Harrow house of dead, 1055b
rust to the h., 912b
toad beneath h., 871b
up thy soul, 259b
Harrowing clods, 704a
Harry, cry God for H., 244a
Harry succeeds, 242b
little touch of H., 244b
such as King H., 211a
these were swift to h., 987b
young H. with Beaver on, 240a
Harsh as truth, 619b
berries h. and crude, 598a
cadence of a rugged line, 569b
gives three h. masters, 844a
in this h. world, 569b
nor h. nor grating, 509b
out of tune and h., 266b
philosophy not h., 577a
school in which nothing h., 149b
words of Mercury are h., 239a
Harsher, qualify war in h. terms, 705a
Harshly, strings untouched will h. jar, 219a
Harsiness is good of boy, 579a
no h. gives offense, 409b
Hart, as h. panteth after water brooks, 19a
as pants the h., 584a
be thou like to a young h., 90a
lame man leap as an h., 32a
ungalled play, 263b
Harvard, always tell H. man, 1022a
fair H., 566a
Greek islands over H. Square, 1042a
Law School, 696b
wholeship my H., 696b
Harvest, earth laughs with h., 610b
gathereth her food in the h., 23b
God comes as sheaves in h., 908b
home, 298a, 655b
is past, 54a
morn, 588a
no h. but a thorn, 333a
of a quiet eye, 511a
reap the h. of your land, 9b
seedtime and h., 6b
shall not gather the gleanings of h., 9b
this was all the h. I reaped, 690a
Harvest, time of h., 1005a
truly is plentiful, 49a
Harvests, countries made to bear
wholesome h. reaps, 590b
Harwich, steamer from H., 767b
Has, what man h. he's sure of,
197a
Harvery, coup de dés n'abolira le h., 797a
Haste, always in h., 410b
away so soon, 430b
brings failures, 87a
eat it in, 8b
I said in my h., 22a
in paying obligation, 555b
in wicked h. no profit, 182a
make h. better foot before, 297a
make h. my beloved, 50a
make h. on decay, 994b
maketh waste, 182a
married in h. repent at leisure,
901b
marry in h. repeat at leisure, 949b
more h. less speed, 142b
mounting in hot h., 556a
now to my setting, 298a
of fool slowest thing, 580a
thee Nymph, 554b
this sweetly h., 258b
while one with moderate h., 283a
without h. but without rest, 479a
wooded in h. wed at leisure, 219a
Hasten, minutes h. to their end, 292b
to be drunk, 572a
Hastening, to h. lils a prey, 449a
Hastens, midnight strikes and h., 854b
Hastily, no workman may work
well and h., 168b
nothing can be done h. and
prudently, 126b
Hastily, common sense takes h. view, 691b
marriage seldom proveth well, 216a
orisons, 1082b
pudding, 428a, 1093a
start awa sae h., 452b
Hat, brass h., 1035a
cockle h. and staff, 269a
his h. in his hand, 495b
lightly doffed h., 688a
Lord forbade me to put off my h.,
364a
my h. upon my head, 492a
not worse for wear, 427b
off with your h., 831a
on account of beaver h., 673b
penny in old man's h., 1096b
runcible h., 673a
stake feather in h., 1093a
Ultimatum mortens of respectability,
654a
wear the gold h., 1096a
wears faith as fashion of h.,
1096a
Hatched, count chickens before h.,
75b
don't count boobies until h.,
1033b
o'er and hatched different,
689a
silent when eggs h., 333b
would grow mischievous, 254a
Hatchet, buried h., 899a
I did it with my h., 426a, 499a
Hating vain empires, 945b
Hate, because we h. no people, 1025a
chatter love and h., 719b
cherish hearts that h. thee, 299a
common herd, 121b
counsels not in such quality, 233b
creative h., 950b
dearth h. and hell, 918a
do good to them that h. you, 50b
drum's discordant sound, 455b
dumpy woman, 50aa
each other so little, 849b
enough religion to make us h.,
739a
envy calumnny h. pain, 572a
envy dared not h., 558b
families I h. you, 869b
fly from not h. mankind, 556b
foe without h., 7417b
for arts, 416b
found only on stage, 621a
freedom for thought we h.,
798a
gods h. the obvious, 632a
hand of all that h. us, 46a
hath in virtue sin, 175a
him for a Christian, 228a
I don't h. it, 1004b
I and I love, 115a
I. definitions, 611a
I h. nobody, 9500b
I. quotations, 604b
I. the day, 201a
I. war, 971b
I. ye all, 958a
I know enough of h., 972a
I shall h. all women, 905b
immortal h., 342a
implacable in h., 368b
inaccuracy, 255a
ingratitude, 255a
is a fear, 1040b
Juno's unrelenting h., 371a
let them h. so long they fear,
1209b
love and desire and h., 890a
love treason but h. traitor, 112a
loved him too much not to h.,
798a
mankind, 906b
matter whether you h. self,
955a
much to h. much to forgive,
935b
my verses, 995a
naught I did in h., 276b
no h. lost between us, 514a
no sport in h., 475b
nor love thy life nor h., 348a
not fear not, 1049b
of hate, 544b
of those below, 556b
one and other love, 41a
one another and know it, 576a
only those who h. Negro, 882a
owe no man h., 249b
Italian luxury I h., 121a
rage and h. from Adam down,
656b
scourge laid upon your h.,
255b
smile to those that h., 559b
so far only should we h., 811a
something in this richness that I h.,
990a
Hate the tree, 147a
things we ought, 98a
those I fight I do not h., 881b
time to h., 97b
to be unquiet at home, 576a
to leave world, 1045a
traitors and treason love, 376b
understand folks they h., 669b
war, 571b
were why men breathe, 1031b
whom they fear they h., 792a
whom they have injured they h.,
190b
why do you h. the South, 1094b
you through the glass, 592a
Hated for my name's sake, 42a
If to be fat be h., 259b
past reason h., 249b
the approximate, 598a
to be h. needs but be seen, 400a
with hate found on stage, 561a
with scabby hatred, 1085a
Hateful as the gates of Hades, 68b
pride is h. before God, 982a
second wife h. to children, 58b
self is h., 364a
woman once loved h., 910b
Hate-hardened heart, 996b
Hater, very good h., 499a
Hating children can't be all bad,
951b
God h. bray of bragging, 81b
him that would stretch him,
580b
tell him he h. flatterers, 545b
thing he would not kill, 954a
unhappy h., 712b
Hath, unto everyone that h.,
44a
Hating ill-natured gossip, 904a
Hated comes from heart, 595b
envy h. and malice, 60b
excites h. to conceal abuses,
580b
for white men, 1081a
habitual h. or fondness, 461b
hate Negro see h. in him, 888a
hated with scabby h., 1083a
hated never cease by h., 60a
healthy h. of sounddraile, 572a
Intellectual h. worst, 882b
love to h. turned, 592a
must be preached, 606a
of bourgeois beginning of wis-
dom, 709b
of entrenched greed, 976a
rage h. and murder, 1081a
renders votaries credulous, 456b
soul-destroying h., 591b
stalled ox and h. therewith, 54b
stirreth up strifes, 24a
through h. borne apart, 85b
truth beget h., 1083a
where h. let me sow love, 157a
Hatreds never cease by hatred,
80a
Hatred, in time of famine, 592a
Haughtiness of soul, 938b
of the terrible, 31b
Haughty day, 605b
Juno's unrelenting hate, 371a
nation proud in arms, 536a
spirit before a fall, 54b
vigilant resolve, 590a
Haul, cut sawyers h. out, 704b up the flag, 106b
Hauling, crazy as h. timber into woods, 120a
Hawk, Bessie, hump is Obev, 874b
Haunche, sits on silent h., 948a
Haunt, breed and h., 202a
exempt from public h., 247b ghostlike the spot, 614a
living world von h., 106b murmurous of h. of flies, 582b
so h. thy days, 581b
Haunted air, 1010b
beneath waning noon h., 529b by ghosts, 207b
holy ground, 55gb
me like a passion, 509a
spring anddale, 354a
summer eyes by h. stream, 385a
Haunts about of shape, 589a
busy h. of men, 574a
me night and day, 981b
coot and horn, 65gb
s-h. on h. guillimind, 210b
tempest laughts at archer, 707a
Hauhtboys, give h. breath he comes, 471a
Have, all I h. given gladly, 1065b
all we h. and are, 877b
by hoping more h. but less, 200a
curtailed when you h., 566a
desire what weought not to h., 215b
everything yet nothing, 109a
House of h., 750b
in quest to extreme, 294b
little, and seek no more, 192a
more than thou showedst, 271b
not to h. is beginning of desire, 195b
pay for all you h., 900a
these for yours, 84gb
they lack h., 192a
to h. and to hold, 61a
to h. to hold and let go, 871a
to h. what we would h., 271a
try to h. and use it, 611a
what others would be glad of, 449b
what we h. we prize not, 246b
where ask is h., 444a
Haven, in friendship but faithless h., 81a
in sunny Palestine, 947a
safe into h. glide, 446b
under the hill, 64ga
Have-nots, haves and h., 196b
Havens, in h. dumb, 802b
ports and happy h., 298a
Haves and have-not, 196b
of give, 1091b
Having fewest wants, 87b
had h. and in quest to have, 544b
not a h. and resting, 716a
nothing possessing all, 53b
Havoc, cry h., 205a
Hawk, know h. from handsaw, 206a
sooner kill man than h., 994b
which h. flies higher pitch, 214a
Hawked, by mourning owl h. at, 284a
Hawk's, inhuman as h. cry, 995a
the darling of his fere, 192a
Hawks, dark heart hear us, 598b
give your heart to h., 995a
Hawks, such hounds such h., 1088b
Hawser, cut h. haul out, 704b
unloose thy h. O mariner, 105a
Hawthorn in the dale, 335b
Hawthorne, sedulous ape to h., 844a
Hay, antic h., 210b
bottle of h., 250a
came creeking to barn, 1075a
cry was still More h., 821a
good h. sweet h., 230a
live on h., 1105b
make h. when sun shineth, 42b
needle in bottle of h., 196a
new-mown h., 905b
sat on tuft of h., 359a
world bundle of h., 364b
Haydn, some cry up H., 559b
Haystack, needle in h., 196a
under h. asleep, 1095b
Hazard, art's long h., 900a
new in that h. all, 225a
nice h. of doubtful hour, 240a
of concealing, 495b
of new fortunes, 259a
die of the, 218a
of their lives, 487b
Hazards, smoking may be h., 197a
Haze, last communion in h., 754b
that side of the, 735b
Hazel, lone Glenartney's h. shade, 500a
Huang Switch for discovery, 878a
Haulit, sedulous ape to H., 230a
He cannot tell h. from she, 999a
for God only, 545a
forget the h. and she, 305a
is risen, 56b
Is the Rock, 10b
poorest h. in England, 317b
was he and I was I, 190a
Hé Dieu si j'esse étudité, 171a
Head, adjusts tumbled, 758b
and heft of Law, 874b
anointest my h. with oil, 18a
apples on Newton's h., 950a
at his h. a grass-green turf, 276a
bare Ben Bulben's h., 895a
behold my h., 928b
bending low, 727b
binds so dear a h., 371a
b/set/ black wires grow on her h., 95b
blessings upon the h. of the just, 244a
bloody but unbowed, 816a
bowed h. held breath, 711a
bowed comely h. down, 355b
bullet through his h., 900a
call in thy death's h., 351b
chills upon h. or heart, 824a
chop off her, 735b
chop off your h., 1095b
crotchets in thy h., 287a
crown in my heart not on h., 215b
crown of h. to sole, 245a
desolate and bowed h., 800a
dogs shame the gray h., 64b
drunken dog ragged h., 534a
eat my h., 566b
erect beneath tragic years, 539b
feel as if top of h. off, 735b
four angels round my h., 358a
Head, from heels up to, 829b
from the fair heur, 404b
full of quarrels, 314b
gently falling on thy h., 359b
grown gray as h., 359b
grown gray in vein, 572a
huts in his h., 568a
hairs of h. numbered, 42a
heep coals of fire upon his h., 86b
heart runs away with, 500a
heaven to weary h., 592a
her h. on her knee, 278a
here rests his h., 441a
hers is the h., 781a
here rests his, 441a
hide h. under his wing, 1065a
hit nail on h., 185a
hoary h. a crown of glory, 42b
if she'd but turn her h., 880b
imperfections on my h., 260a
in heart or in h., 235b
inconstantly stand on, 743b
it shall bruise thy h., 40b
Jeezbel tired her h., 19b
John Baptist's h., 42b
keep good tongue in h., 278a
King Charles's h., 671b
lay sleeping in my love, 1065a
make you shorter by the h., 195a
man with the h., 64ga
Medusa's h., 1023a
meet and not see its h., 74a
my hat upon my h., 492a
my ho. halls, 565b
no bigger than his h., 279b
no more for him, 301b
not sound the rest not well, 195b
not yet silvered, 458a
O sacred h. now wounded, 333a
off with her h., 744a
off with his h., 217b, 529b
on horror's h. horrors, 275a
one small h. could carry, 452a
over and heels, 113b
placed lock on shapeably h., 779b
precious jewel in his h., 247b
repose with heels higher than h., 191b
root of family is person of h., 95b
sacred h. of thine, 538b
scratch h. with lightning, 76o
shake of his poor little h., 768b
shot it through the h., 1097b
show my h. to the people, 498b
sing me white h., 278a
slide into lover's h., 510b
so empty each, 458a
so young body with so old h., 234a
some once lovely h., 693b
Son of man where now to lay h., 41b
stick h. in mouse, 967b
stone of the corner, 22a
strike stars with my exalted h., 120b
stuff the h. with reading, 415b
sudden if thing comes in his h., 216b
temperate brain than full-stuffed h., 190a
that wears crown, 244a
this old gray h., 665b
to contrive, 466a

1384
Heart, a man's h. deviseth his way, 24b
abundance makes h. grow fonder, 128b, 588a
all that mighty h., 512a
all the h. soul senses, 65a
all thy open, 64a
to comprehend, 4b
apply h. unto my knowledge, 2gb
argues not mind, 718b
as he thinketh in his h., 2gb
awful warmth about h., 58a
because my h. is pure, 47b
become to bleed, 109a
benevolent and kind, 49b
betray h. that loved her, 50gb
better than all heads, 601a
bind them h. and brow, 807a
bind with thy h. to rest, 110a
broken and contrite h., 19b
build on his h., 56b
buildeth on vulgus h., 42a
burn at h. of living, 1049a
burn within us, 47b
burb h. at Wounded Knee, 1041b
by sorrow of the h. the spirit is broken, 24b
cake the bread and selam, 1028a
candle of understanding in thine h., 56b
captive of my h., 108gb
cause the widow's h. to sing, 15b
cheer poor man's h., 519b
don't upon head or h., 84a
cheap breakfast to him, 1049a
comfort his sad h., 731b
committed adultery in his h., 40a
congenial to my h., 450b
counsel of thine own h., 58b
courage of h., 502a
create earth according to h., 4a
creates in me a clean h., 19a
cruelty has human h., 48b
darling of my h., 400b
day never doth it is my h., 80gb
deep in h. believe, 1104b
departeth from the Lord, 34b
dies when h. is whole, 1028b
Heard melodies are sweet, 58a
Heareth, 423b
Hearkened, 278a
INDEX
Heart disposed of stopped, 799a
disturbing arts, 450a
do not submit in h., 99b
don't let h. depend, 405b
each cell holds h., 1056b
ease h. like satins gown, 109a
ease h. of love, 601a
East and West will pinch h., 1052a
eat thy h., 201a
endure my h., 67a
even in laughter the h. is sorrowful, 24b
every h. prepare room, 597a
excitement of h., 649b
faint h. never won fair lady, 196a, 768a
falsehood of the h., 471b
fear at my h. as at cup, 52a
fed on truth, 59b
fell dead, 106b
felt along the h., 509a
find Calais lying in my h., 189b
fire of the h., 99b
fire that in h. resides, 711a
followed all my days, 94b
followed delight with h. unsatisfied, 152b
fool hath said in his h., 17a
for any fate, 60b
for every fate, 55b
for h. from itself kept, 771b
for his hard, 649a
fountain of sweet tears, 511b
fresh complexion and h., 29b
full h. reveal, 1039b
gathered to thy h., 81a
give a loving h. to thee, 319b
give lesson to head, 495a
give you h. to hawks, 99a
given h. change of mood, 927a
given h. to cause, 994b
giving h. to soul away, 85gb
giving h. to dog to tear, 877a
glad with all my h., 211a
grace of the h., 56b
grows in every h., 35b
God sigh in h. of my h., 39b
good night dear h., 82a
grant all things your h. desires, 65b
great thoughts come from h., 48b
Greenfeet my h. of gold, 1084b
grieve his h., 585b
grown cold in vain, 572a
hailing out of h. old dismay, 107b
hands and eyes and h., 579a
happiest h. ever beat, 819a
happiness makes h. afraid, 502a
happy as h. was long, 107b
happy the that sighed, 210b
hard h. of child, 590a
hardened Pharaoh's h. 8a
has seen all my days, 945b
has h. gets speeches by it, 500b
has hidden treasures, 679b
has its reasons, 56b
has hardened h., 956b
he that is of a merry h., 24b
hear her and beat, 65gb
hear in my h., 80a
hearth of ghost guessed, 89b
Hearken, old men h. when he was young, 124b
Hearkening seldom hear good, 56b
Hear! different drummer, 68b
ear of him that, 22b
him in the wind, 48b
arch, 571a
neither h. nor see, 512a
other mainly h. the No, 477b
step to music he h., 68b
sun which h. all things, 65a
wanderer halts and h., 85gb
you nearby sweetly speaking, 6b
Hearse, gilded h., 100gb
marriage h., 49b
underneath this sable h., 319b
Heard, 599a
Heart, heathen h. that puts trust, 85gb
help by lifting his h., 109gb
hid in h. of love, 88oa
hid what false h. know, 288ga
high as my h., 42gb
high-erected thoughts in h. of courtesy, 203ga
history begins in h. of man or woman, 95gb
hold me in thy h., 266gb
hope deterred maketh h. sick, 243gb
hot within me, 18b
how but through broken h., 841a
how dear to this h., 552a
how h. grows weary, 727gb
how this small h. beat, 67gb
human h. by which we live, 5134a
humile and contrite, 875b
I am sick at h., 256gb
I have a h. of a king, 189ga
I told her all my h., 488b
idol marble h. stone, 89oa
in a blind h., 532gb
if h. just frankly, 361a
if one has no h., 588b
imagination of man's h., 6b
in a little heaven, 387gb
in a blind desire, 773a
in h. cold December, 1085a
in his pained h., 51b
in my h. of, 262a
in the h. or in the dead, 252b
in unison with mankind, 815b
into h. air that kills, 853a
intoxicated with bliss, 452a
is a lonely hunter, 832a
is deceitful, 54b
is harder than stone, 67a
is Highland, 509a
is in Highlands, 494b
is lying still, 512a
is slow to learn, 1085b
is wounded within me, 21b
keep h. when all lost, 661a
keep thy h. with all diligence, 14b
keeps open house, 1064b
kep' golin' pity-pat, 693a
kindness makes h. run over, 469b
knock at my ribs, 613b
know truth by the h., 365b
knowest own bitterness, 242b
laid h. open to indifference, 1065b
language of the h., 411b
languor not in your h., 715b
large wealth larger h., 626b
larger h. kindlier hand, 691a
last h. of my board, 1075b
leaps up, 511b
lent out h. with usury, 534b
less bounding, 714a
let h. have its say, 631a
let h. out of h. fail, 12a
let not h. to be troubled, 49a
level in her husband's h., 252a
lies open unto me, 649a
light falls steep and h., 791a
like bowl brimming, 747a
like music on my h., 525b
like singing bird, 735b
little body mighty h., 243b
Heart, live without h., 741b
loaves when h. joyous, 4b
locked my h., 1069a
logic of h. absurd, 46b
lonely hunter, 885a
look in thy h. and write, 206gb
look into your h., 497b
looked into father's h., 104gb
Lord Christ's h., 604a
Lord looketh on the h., 12a
lost h. stifffens, 1004a
love cow with all my h., 829b
love gushed from my h., 545b
love the Lord with all thine h., 10a
love-sick h. dies, 102gb
make glad h. of childhood, 76gb
man after his own h., 12a
man's own resinus h. fed, 885b
May when lusty h. blossom, 177b
mediation of my h., 17b
meet mutual h., 453a
mend the h., 494b
Mercy has a human h., 477a
merry h. doeth good, 39a
merry h. does all day, 26gb
merry h. maketh cheerful countenance, 24b
mind is dupe of the h., 355b
mind lives on the h., 353b
mind thou in eyes h. one, 286b
mine with my h. in it, 297a
mortality touches the h., 118a
moved more than with trumpet, 190gb
music in I. bore, 513a
must break piecemeal, 680b
must pause to breathe, 555b
my crown is in my h., 215b
my h. aches, 428a
my h. consumed in fire, 153a
my h. in my mouth, 135b
my h. is at rest, 467b
my h. is heavy, 476b
my h. is not here, 494b
my h. is pure, 647b
my h. is wax, 197b
my h. leaps up, 511b
my h. shall not fear, 18a
my h. with Oxford men, 969a
my sad h. foams at stern, 85gb
my true-love hath my h., 206b
naughtiness of thine h., 12a
ne'er within him burned, 518b
never ached with my h., 773b
never give all, 885b
never given in vain, 85gb
never say I was false of h., 95gb
new-opened, 96b
no feeling in h. not in every h., 75gb
no human h. goes wrong, 820a
no island but continent, 206b
no matter from the h., 26gb
no nor for constant h., 1088a
no pity could change h., 790b
no wider than h. wide, 1024a
nook for h. tried sore, 379b
nor h. to report, 490b
not a cloud in heart, 740a
not keep alive on either, 1071b
not lose his child's h., 1002b
not with club h. broken, 735b
not your h. away, 85gb
now cracks a noble h., 266b
nowhere beats so kindly, 674b
O h. if she'd but turn, 866b
Heart, O h. O troubled h., 883a
O stricken h. remember, 842b
obey thy h., 604a
o'erfraught h., 295b
of a king, 189a
of a lion, 149b
of form, 1065b
of hearts, 205a
of hope, 41b
of lead, 159b
of man changeth countenance, 378a
of man depressed, 401b
of man place devil dwell, 39oa
of ministrel breaking, 541b
of my heart were it more, 775b
of my mystery, 26b
of oak our ships, 455a
of Russia not forget, 611a
of old darky's h., 828b
once woman has given h., 388a
one jot h. or hope, 514a
open my h. and see, 653b
open unto me, 649a
out of h. rapture, 810a
penknife in your h., 1023a
perch love of, 813a
Pharaoh's h. a
physical tinged with h., 614a
plunges lower than night, 979b
poor h. would faint deny, 286a
possessing h. of woman, 979b
pourest thy full h., 57gb
preaching down daughter's h., 647a
press to my h., 596b
prithee send back my h., 590b
put fear out of h., 856b
put them in thy h., 4b
quanch my h. troubling, 1010a
razors to my wounded h., 215b
recoiled at war, 1091a
recover old h., 100b
recovered greenness, 345b
red-leaved table of my h., 501b
replies, 459b
revolting and rebellious h., 34a
rise in the h., 648b
room my h. keeps, 521a-b
rose in deeps of h., 860b
rule my h., 59gb
runs away with head, 500a
sad h. of Ruth, 583a
said to h. How goes it, 50oa
same h. in every breast, 711b
savage indignation tear h. 391a
seal upon thine h., 50a
search thine own h., 68a
scared and blighted h., 641a
season pricket every gentil h., 167a
secret anniversaries of h., 645a
secret of freedom a brave h., 50a
set me poor h. free, 771b
set not h. upon goods, 57b
sets my h. a-clickin', 819b
sets my h. to fluttering, 69b
shaft that quivered in h., 555a
Shakespeare unlocked h., 517a,
668a
she wants a h., 406b
shier into h. of foe, 645b
short straightest h. 757a
sick at h., 256b
sky melt into his h., 59gb
some h. did break, 650a
some h. responds, 641a
INDEX
Heart

1387
Heart, as much love as if giving h., 175a
as pure and fair, 767b
blind h., 115b
cashboxes for h., 591a
cause that makes hard h., 279a
cheerful h. now broken, 542b
christ h. that hate thee, 726b
cleanse thoughts of our h., 60b
come not to steal away h., 255b
country cherished in h., 655b
daystar arise in your h. 574
drunk with beauty, 85gb
dry as summer dust, 516a
enamobbed our h., 592a
ensanguined h., 458b
fasten hands upon h., 854a
feet leave but not h., 638b
finile h. that yearn, 664a
first in h. of countrymen, 466a
given our h. away, 515b
high in people’s h., 554a
hoard little h. great, 852a
hope men set h. upon, 652b
hugest h. that break, 732b
human h. to chew, 570a
in imagination of their h., 45b
in love use own tongues, 24gb
in retiring draw h., 34gb
in unison strike twelve, 105b
itch grows old in sick h., 139b
keep your h. and yours, 154b
keeps their h. vacuous, 73b
kind h. more than coronets, 64ga
Knavel H., 105b
land of broken h., 918a
Lord dwelt in people’s h., 564a
Lord searcheth all h., 14a
men with Splendid H., 99gb
menachtoned in h. of kings, 246b
neither have h.’t to stay, 55gb
new heraldry hands not h., 275a
not had as gift, 882b
not their h. that roam, 874b
O blind h., 115b
of controversy, 235b
of oak, 183b
of the noble may be turned, 84ga
our h. all with thee, 626b
pluck their h. from them, 245a
Queen of H., 104ga
rain falls in h., 1046b
shutting away of loving h., 1054a
sing to find your h., 980a
slow uncon reckoning h., 1097b
somewhere h. are light, 898a
steel my soldiers’ h., 245a
strong minds great h., 69ob
that beat as one, 61ga
that kindle, 72oa
that roam, 874b
they leave behind, 598a
though stout and brave, 65ob
thousand h. but happily, 55gb
tight hot cell of h., 1058a
touched with fire, 786b
true plain h., 504b
two h. multiply, 1086b
two loving h. divide, 86gb
union of hands and h., 556b
unto whom all h. are open, 64b
utter what h. hold, 898b
we leave behind, 558a
Heaven, not enter into kingdom of h., 45a
not grim but fair, 668a
not h. if we knew what it were, 50b
not h. itself upon past has power, 556b
nurseries of h., 856b
of all the with, 956b
offspring of h. firstborn, 344b
on earth, 845a
open face of h., 579a
or near it, 570b
ordinances of h., 73a
our Father which art in h., 40b
parting all we know of, 739a
peep through blanket, 262a
Persian's h. easily made, 542b
places eye of h. visits, 252a
plays such tricks before h., 271a
practice in h., 650b
presents the solid blue, 597a
prove that I and she ride together, 663a
guts all in rage, 450a
quiet port o' h., 865a
reach port of h., 458b
rejoce the lore, 517a
remembrance fallen from h., 773a
rest of h. blue, 641b
rich man enter h., 851a
riches flown to h., 4b
ring bells of h., 956b
same world hell h., 604b
save from foolish friend, 506b
say over door of h., 1076b
saing nothing, 578b
sea and h. as one, 956a
see in h. wildflower, 490a
see in h. open, 48a
serve in h., 542a
short arm to reach h., 857a
shut thee from h., 658b
silent finger points to h., 516b
sincerity the way of h., 100a
single dram of h. 739a
smells to h., 265b
so he goes to h., 265b
so much of h., 511a
smell from h., 712a
spark from h. immortal, 497a
spirit that fought in h., 343a
star of unascended h., 356a
starry cope of h., 542a
stay the bottles of h., 16a
steep and thorny way to h., 256b
such grace did lend her, 212a
summons thee to h. or hell, 858a
sun drives night from h., 649a
swear neither by h. nor earth, 40b
symbol of power of h., 997a
take my soul, 257a
tasted eternal joys of h., 213a
tell little Greek to go to h., 150a
thank h. fasting, 250a
that leads men to hell, 294b
theirs is the kingdom of h., 59b,
40a
then summer then h. of God, 736a
therefore doth h. divide, 243a
things are sons of h., 497b
though the h. falls, 556b
thill and earth pass, 40a
Heaven, to appreciate h. well, 806b
the young was very h., 510a
to gaudy day denies, 558b
to h. being gone, 506b
to throne in, 290a
toward h. advancing, 497a
treasure in h., 49a
treasures in h., 40b
tries earth if it be in tune, 659b
trouble leaf h., 261b
under leaf as well as over heads, 628b
unextinguishable laugh in h., 351a
unfolds both h. and earth, 258b
vain war with h., 544a
visited in h., 737b
wanted one immortal song, 586b
war in h., 55a
watered h. with tears, 498a
way to h. of like length, 195a
what's a h. for, 654b
when h. was falling, 545a
wherever bright sun of h., 290b
which giant Atlas upheld, 84b
whispered in h., 501a
who sword of h. will bear, 271b
will most incorrect to h., 257b
will protect working girl, 845a
wind from blue h. blows, 477a
winds of h. in our land, 1012b
winds of h. visit face roughly, 257b
winged seraphs of h., 644a
wished hell for ease from h., 490b
with all splendors lie, 629a
with the company of h., 61a
would I were h., 286a
Heaven-born band, 508a
child, 334a
Heaven-bred poesy, 221a
Heaven-kissing hill, 264a
Heavenly blessings without number, 596b
can h. minds yield, 117b
caught my h. jewel, 209b
collection, 1081b
days that cannot die, 510b
destiny, 513a
fools by h. compulsion, 277a
gift of poesy, 586b
mansion, 570a
paradise is that place, 500a
pen wherever thou h. sing, 517a
powers, 477a, 511a
princes like to h. bodies, 208b
race demands zeal, 420a
rhetoric of thine eye, 222a
Rosalind, 247a
roses into earthly life, 497b
things h. or things earthy, 506b
Heaven-enclosed land, 600a
Heaven's, against h. hand, 341a
all gracious King, 267b
at h. gates claps wings, 202a
blue h. height, 812a
breath smella woollingly, 282a
cherubin horsed, 287b
command, 400a
despite, 459a
eternal King, 344a
eternal year is thine, 586b
Heaven's glories shine, 869b
godfathers of h. lights, 221a
great lamps do dive, 300a
in h. high bower, 487a
jeweled crown, 756a
joybells ring in h. street, 974a
lark at h. gate sings, 500b
last best gift, 546a
light forever shines, 572a
men touched by h. virtue, 576b
net is indeed vast, 75a
nothing situate under h. eye, 218a
riches of h. pavement, 343a
study like h. glorious sun, 251a
sugar cake, 551b
vaults should crack, 280b
wide pathless way, 352b
Heavens, ancient h., 511b
clothed with h. 577b
declare glory of God, 17a-b
distorts the h., 491a
fill with commerce, 467a
fill with shouting, 647a
hung be h. with black, 314a
islands whose h. opened, 850a
look bright my dear, 542a
new h. and a new earth, 33b
potentates blazing in, 75b
pure as naked h., 513b
rejoice in motion, 507a
sing ye h. earth reply, 495a
spangled, 955a
starry h. above me, 445a
thank h. sun gone in, 856b
themselves blaze forth, 545b
themselves the planets, 287b
though the h. fall, 505b
Heaven's embrodiered cloths, 880b
Heaviest ore of the body, 956a
Heavily, they were h. insured, 755b
Heaviness, foolish son h. of his mother, 44a
garment of praise for spirit of h., 33b
God taken h. away, 1065b
that's gone, 299b
Heaving up my either hand, 341a
Heavy as yonder stone, 608b
but no less divine, 561a
change now thou art gone, 358a
crown of Monomakh, 595b
eyelids h. and red, 561b
laden, 42a
light gains make h. purses, 250a
light wife h. husband, 251b
my heart is h., 475b
plummet's pace, 399a
steps of plowman, 880b
toward school with h. looks, 224a
weight of world, 506a
wine unto those of h. hearts, 26b
Hebraism strictness of conscience, 716a
Hebrew, called in h. Armageddon, 58b
Hebrides, in dreams behold H., 590b
sea colder than H., 490a
stormy H., 589a, 420a
Hecate's, black H. summonses, 284b
pale H. offerings, 285a
Hecla whose sulphurous fire, 1085a
Hector is dead, 265b
Hecuba, what's H. to him, 251b
Hedge, divinity doth h. a king, 265a
over h. before stile, 194b
pull not down your h., 344a
Hedgehog knows one great thing, 65a
Hedgehogs, thorny h., 249b
Hedgerows, these h. little lines, 509a
Hedges grow if left alone, 1047a
social fences like h., 1047a
unkept about those h., 993a
Heed, I will take h. to my ways, 183b
rumble of distant drum, 629b
take h. lest he fall, 52a
take h. of loving me, 360b
ye who lead take h., 999a
Heedless, earth's h. sons, 1036a
ran my h. ways, 1070b
self-interest bad economics, 971b
unwise to be h. while giving advice, 198b
Heejous, creature of h. mien, 891a
Heel, bids it come to h., 1000a
coat from h. to throat, 891b
Europe under his h., 928b
decision of courtier, 285b
of Northeast Trade, 754a
shout shall bruise his h., 6a
tread each other's h., 284a
Heels, at his h. a stone, 265a
first toes then h., 902a
follow truth too near h., 199b
fortune grow out at h., 277b
fill him up to head, 859b
gunpowder out at h., 443a
hi but she h. to it, 1024b
horses' h. over pavin, 1004a
out at h., 287a
over head and h., 114b
repose with h. higher than head, 191b
took to my h., 109a
Heelap I never could bear it, 522b
Heft of cathedral tunes, 753a
Heifer, if ye had not plowed with my h., 11b
lately at skies, 868b
Heifer's, false as wolf to h. calf, 868b
Height, asks of us certain h., 939a
blue heaven's h., 812a
depths of h., 1031b
happiness makes up in h., 938b
measure h. by shade, 661b
my soul can reach, 618b
nor depth, 51a
objects in an h. air, 397a
of man equal to tips of hands, 132b
smiles from h. at me, 1053a
street wide as h. of houses, 174b
worth's unknown though h. taken, 949a
Heights by great men reached, 682a
dwell on h. of mankind, 496b
march up h. of fame, 990b
towering h. of hills, 674a
Heir as great in admiration as herself, 959b
grandchild h. of the first, 504a
great h. of fame, 354a
of all the ages, 647b
of mongrel bitch, 277b
Heir, that flesh is h. to, 261b
yourself sole h. of world, 357b
Heirs, joint h. with Christ, 51a
of all eternity, 211a
of God's good intentions, 659b
of spiritual life, 544b
of tomorrow, 789a
Helen brought her dowry destruction, 75b
did not board the ships, 69a
Leda mother of h., 781a
like another h., 371b
sweet H. make me immortal, 215a
threw into wine a drug, 65a
thy beauty is to me, 541b
Helen's beauty in brow of Egypt, 240b
dawn in H. arms, 884a
dust hath closed H. eye, 900b
Helican, damned if I see how h., 955b
Helicon, muses of H., 672a
shepherding below holy H., 672a
watered our horses in H., 202b
Hell, agreement with h., 615b
all h. broke loose, 346a
all h. stir for this, 245a
all right then I'll go to h., 761b
all we need of h., 755a
better to remain in h., 342a
black as h., 249b
born you undigested dumpling, 609a
characters of h. to trace, 441b
city much like London, 570a
cunning livery of h., 271a
curse of h. true me, 788b
death hate and h., 918a
differ as heaven and h., 655a
each bears his own h., 1193a
easy to go down into h., 115b
England h. of horses, 201b, 312a
entertained great scorn of h., 160b
failure in great object, 500a
father for hoarding went to h., 215b
five minutes of h., 808b
followed with him, 56a
full of good intentions, 145b
full of good meanings, 312b
gates of h. not prevail, 43a
give 'em h., 552a
halls of h., 969a
has no fury, 959a
hath no limits, 213a
hearthstone of h. best bed, 909a
heaven h. or Hoboken, 962a
heaven that leads men to h., 294b
hissing hot from h., 579a
hot as h., 486b
I myself am h., 1076b
I oft wished for h., 490b
I shall move h., 119b
I suffer seems a heaven, 345a
in h. roast like herin, 456a
in heaven's despicable, 489a
injured lover's h., 546a
Into mouth of h., 652a
is alone, 1007a
is oneself, 1007a
is other people, 1059b
Italy h. for women, 312a
itself breathes out, 265b
keys of h. and death, 57b
Hell, lead apes in h., 219a
liberated the h. out of place, 1104a
limbecks fuel as h., 944a
madness risen from h., 773a
make a heaven of h., 342a
make my bed in h., 23a
milk of concord into h., 285b
more deep than to hold, 250b
muttered in h., 501a
myself am h., 545a, 1076b
never married that's h., 912a
nor h. a fury like woman scorned, 955a
of a good universe, 1035a
of nuclear destruction, 1082b
old age is woman's h., 355a
on earth, 865b
out of h. leads to light, 345b
passage broad to h., 104b
paved with good intentions, 154b, 241b
Presbyterian in h., 764a
print news and raise h., 1095b
procures to lords of h., 650b
Puritan's idea of h., 751a
rebellious skies, 284a
reign in h., 542a
riches grow in h., 342a
road to h. gradual, 1043a
same world h. heaven, 604b
served my time in h., 1105b
spinach and the h. with it, 1045a
summons thee to heaven or h., 582a
take curtains, 979a
tell him to go to h., 552a
this is h. nor am I out, 213a
though h. bar way, 961b
till h. freezes, 1104b
tyranny like h., 466b
very respectful h., 894a
walked eye-deep in h., 988a
war is h., 705a
way I fly is h., 345a
we make ourselves, 793a
wedlock forced a h., 214b
what h. in ruin long, 210a
what in h. I done, 948a
what is h., 1007a
where h. there is must we be, 213a
where we are is h., 215a
whip all h. yet, 705a
whole body not be cast into h., 40a
with h. are we at agreement, 944a
within h., 544b
within myself, 530a
wrote of devils and h., 487b
Hellas, all H. monument of Euripides, 90b
conquered H., 90b
Helene, boy is most powerful of H., 77b
Hellenism, governing idea of H., 716a
spirit of consciousness, 716a
Hellespont, Propontic and H., 273a
Hell-kite, O. h., 885b
Hello sucker, 983a
thingumbob again, 799b
Hell's broke loose in Georgia, 1041b
broken loose, 206a
Hells
INDEX

Helps, God h. them that help selves, 42b
who h. others saves himself, 117a
with their h. only defend, 216a
Hemisphere, extend system to this h., 49sa
Hemispheres, where find two better h., 54ob
Hemlock I had drunk, 52a
snow from h. tree, 97sa
Hemlocks, cry against the h., 955a
murmuring pines and h., 86sa
Hemp, molders h. and steel, 52ia
Hempen, sing in a h. string, 313a
Hen, as h. gathereth chickens, 43b
egg’s way of making egg, 755b
has right to set, 72ia
homely h. lays one, 1101b
marsh h. secretly builds, 719b
my black h., 1096b
two owls and h., 67sb
eyard in printing house, 98sb
Hence all you vain delights, 315b
durde their going h., 260a
horrible shadow, 855a
loathed Melancholy, 324b
stay far h. you prudes, 128b
these tears, 108a
vain deluding Joys, 955b
with denial vain, 538a
ye profane, 58a
Henley, his place H. Invictus, 1000a
Henna Jackie’s halt, 955a
Henssey, Oh well said Mr. H., 814b
Henpecked, fraternity of h., 395a
you all, 590a
Henroosts, defend ourselves and h., 584a
Hens, milk-white h. of Dorking, 67sb
Hent, merrily h. the stile-a, 925b
Heraclditus, thy fate H., 104b
told me H. dead, 719b
Herald, hark h. the angels sing, 45sb
Homer h. of your glory, 102a
lark h. of the morn, 243a
Morning Star h. of dawn, 110a
of tomorrow, 87la
night’s owl h., 22oa
silence perfectest of h. joy, 426a
station like h. Mercury, 524a
Herald Square, remember me to H., 944a
Heraldly, boast of h., 450a
new h. hands not hearts, 275a
Herb, dew bespangling h. and tree, 320b
Herbs and trees flourish in May, 172a
better is a dinner of h., 42b
Media gathered enchanted h., 233a
men with h. to smoke, 172a
Hercules and Ghe bequeathed 555b
and Lichas play at dice, 323b
behind Gates of H., 790a
from the foot H., 86b
let H. do what he may, 266a
snakes beside cradle of H., 714b
Theseus a second h., 193a
Herd, avoid reeking h., 900a
derel h. that left the h., 495a
God not worshiped by h., 947b

Herod, hate the common h., 121b
imitators you slavish h., 125b
in Mammon’s mesh, 86ob
lowing h. wind slowly, 440a
elephant traveling, 848b
drift of swine ran into sea, 41b
spirit, 415b
that only sleep and feed, 264b
unreflecting h., 517a
Herder, what H. taught to Goethe, 709b
Herd, flocks or h. or human, 544b
of walruses and whales, 659a
Herdsman, God the h. goods, 85gb
valiant h., 5b
Herdsman, bad h. ruin flocks, 66b
High a little child I stand, 321a
a little there a little, 32a
a sheer hulk, 475b
am I, 11b
am I send me, 50b
and now cease to matter, 1006a
and there eat and drink, 715b
comes the lady, 725b
comes the trout, 325b
from h. to eternity, 87sb
gone h. and there, 205b
he lies where he longed, 825b
I am and here I stay, 78a
I have been h. before, 713a
I stand, 179a
in the body pent, 518a
is God’s plenty, 57sa
is my space, 592a
is no water, 1006a
it can’t happen h., 987a
Kilroy was h., 104oa
Lafayette we are h., 855a
lies a King that ruled, 352b
lies a truly honest man, 324b
lies lady of beauty, 1006b
lies Matthew Prior, 327b
lies my wife let her lie, 372b
rests his head, 441a
thouallest h. and, 711a
where sword nations drew, 556a
where wind north-northeast, 900a
where world is quiet, 775a
wish he were h., 720b
Hereafter, heaven points out h., 395b
she should have died h., 286b
what is love ‘tis not h., 251b
what may come h., 778a
Herebefore, hitherto h., 812a
Hereditary, contemporary and h., 365a
dyspepsies, 66b
strokes of character, 1091a
virtue is not h., 465b
Hereels, no h. in dead religion, 856a
truths begin as h., 728b
Herey anomalies hobbys, 867b
lifeblood of religions, 856a
overcome h. with fire, 179a
Hericin rebel thing to flout, 847a
that makes the fire, 925a
they will proclaim me h., 717b
Heretics, faith begets h., 856a
Hercog, come into our h., 994a
I have a goodly h., 179a
liberty h. of all, 659a
of woe, 558b
our h. the sea, 551a
pride of ancient h., 1072b
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>INDEX</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Heron's, brood like decrepit h., 80b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Herostratus lives that burned temple, 351a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heroin, in hell roast like h., 496b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Herring, fish flesh nor fish good red h., 183b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Herrings, red h., 109a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Herz, mein H. is schwer, 473b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hesiod, Homer and H. attributed to gods, 70a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hesper, Herodias to all, 502a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hesperus, that led the starry host, 345b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hid, wheat h. in two bushels of chaff, 251b</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

| Hidest, what thou lovest thy true h., 986a |
| youth's h., 666a |
| Hermit, aloof with h. eye, 546b |
| crab whale's back bone, 106a |
| dwell a weeping h., 443a |
| New England h., 809b |
| old h. of Prague, 253a |
| poor in place obscure, 193b |
| shall I like a h. dwell, 199a |
| Hermitage, take for that h., 356b |
| Hermon, heights of H., 945a |
| Heron, court and h., 682a |
| Hero, A H. of Our Time, 677a |
| basic h. of books later, 89a |
| cheering h. or throwing confetti, 945b |
| conquering h. comes, 450b |
| conqueror Worm, 641b |
| every h. becomes bore, 607b |
| forgive the h., 1076b |
| millions a h., 460a |
| must drink brandy, 453a |
| of course Alexander h., 632a |
| of next war, 506b |
| perish or sparrow fall, 408a |
| show me a h., 1037a |
| soldiers who wish to be h., 1104a |
| to his valet, 99b |
| when his sword has won, 556b |
| Herod, born in the days of H., 35a |
| daughter of Herodias pleased H., 42b |
| out-herods H., 628b |
| should return not to H., 39b |
| Herodias, daughter of H. danced, 48b |
| Heroes as well as idealists, 786b |
| blood of our h., 472b |
| conquered fame of h., 701a |
| created by demand, 1017b |
| fit country for h., 886a |
| gladiators died or h., 945a |
| grass-roots h., 740a |
| hail ye h., 508a |
| hand in hand with my h., 632a |
| if we will, 710b |
| many valiant souls of h., 62a |
| peers h. of old, 66b |
| seeds of patriarch and h., 466b |
| thin red h., 873a |
| thin red line of h., 705a |
| to think great thoughts be h., 786b |
| were plenty, 1100b |
| world's brave h., 1100a |
| Heroic decision not from cowards, 1011b |
| enterprise is gone, 454a |
| for earth too hard, 665b |
| lay tuneless now, 560b |
| little monkey, 682b |
| obstacle to being h., 614b |
| pleasures of h. poets, 283a |
| poem a biography, 575b |
| sires, 377a |
| systematically h., 793a |
| womanhood, 528b |
| Herocles, mad, 580a |
| heroism endurance for moment more, 589b |
| feels never reasons, 667a |
| labor matter of h., 956b |
| trust h. to resist doubt, 614b |
| upon land and sea, 699b |
| with you is h., 699b |

| Hidest, what thou h. from the eye, 510b |
| handful of divine inert, 665b |
| investigation of h. causes, 192b |
| like h. lamps, 457a |
| motion of h. fire, 518a |
| nature often h., 507a |
| noise like h. brook, 545b |
| O h. under dove's wing, 1004a |
| player on other side h., 742b |
| something h. behind things, 591a |
| something h. go and find, 876a |
| soul of harmony, 355a |
| thy works h. before men, 4a |
| treasures, 676b |
| under dove's wing, 1004a |
| Hide, for all 'is dirty h., 879a |
| furred gowns h. all, 579b |
| hair goes with h., 1010a |
| head under his wing, 1063a |
| is sure to flatter 'em, 901b |
| it under his tongue, 15b |
| let me h. myself in thee, 460a |
| lies to h. it, 352a |
| me from day's garish eye, 356a |
| me O my Savior, 455b |
| me under the shadow of thy wings, 17b |
| one talent death to h., 541a |
| owest beast no h., 273b |
| rude stream that must forever h. me, 926b |
| shame from every eye, 448b |
| stars h. their diminished heads, 901b |
| the fault I see, 415b |
| the haughty barbers, 1505b |
| their diminished heads, 548b |
| those hills of snow, 271b |
| thou wear lion's h., 236a |
| thyself for a little moment, 32a |
| tiger's heart in player's h., 206a |
| tiger's heart in woman's h., 215b |
| underground alchemy, 602b |
| us each other's sight, 521a |
| what false heart know, 283a |
| what may man within h., 271b |
| world to h. virtues in, 251b |
| your diminished raw, 544b |
| your golden light, 621b |
| Hideways, bones in h., 1015b |
| Hidous, making night h., 259a |
| more h. in a child, 377b |
| notes of woe, 462a |
| phantasma or h. dream, 354a |
| ruin and combustion, 541b |
| storm of terror, 315a |
| vice a creature of h. men, 591a |
| Hides, death fact nature h., 740b |
| night that h. things from us, 165a |
| not visage from cottage, 293b |
| one thing speaks another, 48b |
| smiling face, 456b |
| what lighted cunning h., 377a |
| Hidest, why h. thou face from me, 20a |
INDEX

Hiding, dark and lonely h. place, 526a
place from the wind, 52a
Hid me off to Arcady, 758a
Hier steh ich ich kann nicht anders, 179a
Hierarchies, deck of cards h., 1019a
Hierarchy, English h. tremble at air pump, 452a
English h. tremble, 462a
Hieronymo beware, 204a
Hieronymo's mad again, 204a
Hierophants of inspiration, 573a
Hies to his confines, 527a
High and boastful neighbors, 244a
and low and rich and poor, 509b
and palmy state of Rome, 556b
as my heart, 697b
as the heaven is h., 21a
banished from h. life, 695b
birth vigor of bone, 585a
cannot be heard so h., 279b
characters cries once, 580b
child so h. you are, 987b
death makes equal h. and low, 182a
iddle diddle, 1083a
earth and h. heaven, 85ga
for contempt too h., 557b
full of h. sentence, 1001a
gale of life h., 859a
God made h. or lowly, 648b
in action soar as h., 584b
in azure steeps, 1045b
in heavens' h. bowers, 497a
in people's hearts, 254a
instincts, 517b
killed all in h. style, 563a
know how h. we are, 736b
dlfe, 448a, 564a, 695b
man aiming at million, 668a
mountains are a feeling, 565b
no bird soars too h., 487b
no h. no low, 408b
no higher than soul h., 1035a
object strange and h., 58a
on a throne of royal state, 548a
only know it shall be h., 668b
pile h. at Gettysburg, 494a
price cruel h., 87ab
pride exultation of discoverer, 907a
Roman fashion, 888b
shore of world, 446b
soar not too h. to fall, 515b
spacious firmament on h., 593a
spiritual wickedness in h. plac-
es, 54a
that proved too high, 666b
tinking, 512a
thoughts must have high lan-
guage, 95a
trust in all things h., 649b
wall must be kept h., 991a
we seldom rise h., 652b
where he got that h. brow, 189a
you'll take the h. road, 1099a
High-blown pride broke under me, 988b
High-bouncing lover, 1083b
Highbrow, in art no h. stuff, 910b
High-Churchman, furious h. I was, 1090a
Higher, draw powers into h. class-
es, 473b
law, 651b, 1013a
no h. than soul high, 1037a
Higher, rock that is h. than I, 19b
see h. than himself, 657b
steps h. that they took, 560b
than the sphere chime, 398a
things, 953a
High-elevated thoughts, 209a
Highest, dispose of h. wisdom, 590a
Epicurus set forth h. good, 111a
good to God in h., 46a, 59a
good, 111b, 114a
in h. position least freedom, 115b
people's good the h. law, 111b
point of my greatness, 466a
run on ladder of thought, 74a
stand on h. pavement, 1000b
this is the very h. of all, 96a
to humblest tasks, 948b
type of men hear Tao, 74a
High-hearted ways, 648a
Highland, between lowland and h., 776a
heart is H., 590a
my sweet H. Mary, 495a
your H. ladder gone, 500a
Highlanders, pipes of H., 686a
Highlands, farewell to the H., 494b
hills of H., 494b
in h. in country places, 824b
my heart's in the H., 494b
ye H. and Lawlands, 1086b
High-lived, high life and h. company, 448a
Highly, they speak of so h., 1100b
Highness', I am his h. dog, 415b
Highnesses, give story of countries to Your H., 172b
your H. had strong desire, 172b
your H. won these vast lands, 175b
Highroad that leads to England, 493b
Highway, broad h. of world, 571a
heaping field and h., 695b
make straight a h. for our God, 49b
open because dawnest, 4a
quietly along king's h., 437b
Highwayman came riding, 966b
Highways, happy h. where I went, 853a
Hi-hi-hic, 954a
Hill, all sleeping on h., 853b
alone on h. in midnight, 752b
and house live together, 900b
ascend into the h. of the Lord, 18a
becomes the valley, 1066b
below the kirk below the h., 542b
city set on an h., 40a
city upon a h., 518a, 1079b
climb the theeghrib, 494b
cloud-topped h., 408a
dancers all gone under h., 1005b
flung us on windy h., 955a
green h. far away, 684b
haven under h., 684a
heaven-kissing h., 264a
high Dunsinane h., 285b
house should be of h., 900b
hunter home from h., 824a
hunts on lonely h., 839a
is this the h., 585b
Hill, Jack and Jill went up h., 1054a
King of France up h., 1092b
laughing heard on h., 487b
lived under a h., 1097b
mine be cut beside h., 500b
on a dark h., 982a
on Richmond H. a lass, 484b
or field or river, 654b
over h. over dale, 290a, 552a
over h. to pothouse, 809a
Pillock and h., 578b
round it was upon a h., 955b
shall be made low, 32b
stood upon silent h., 961b
tipoe upon little h., 579a
tree yet crowns h., 714b
vineyard in a very fruitful h., 93b
who shall dwell in thy holy h., 96b
wild birds rounding h., 1078b
yon high eastern h., 257a
Hill-hid tides throb, 758b
Hillmen desire hills, 578a
Hills, alter what we do, 758b
blue remembered h., 585a
brown h. melted into spring, 485b
cattle upon thousand h., 19a
everlasting h., 5a
far across h. went, 647b
fight in the h., 521a
Grangian h., 415a
great shout upon h., 824a
hewn on Norwegian h., 534a
hide h. of snow, 271b
hillmen desire h., 575a
immutable as h., 572a
Israel scattered upon the h., 13b
lift up mine eyes unto the h., 22a
little h. like lambs, 22a
look down on mountains, 852a
loves New England h., 1048b
make h. and forest dance, 505a
no lovelier h. than thine, 512b
o'er h. and far away, 545b
o'er vales and h., 485a
of Chankly Bore, 674a
of Habersham, 795b
of Highlands, 493b
of home, 547b
of Maryland, 669a
old as h., 916a
on h. like gods together, 645b
out of h. thou mayest dig brass, 10a
over h. and far away, 401b, 1059b
peep o'er hills, 403a
reared in vain, 686a
revererate h., 251b
rock-ribboned and ancient, 574a
shine forth upon clouded h., 496b
sleep among lonely h., 516a
snow on treeless h., 698a
strength of h. is his, 21a, 59b
they call you Shepherd from h., 712a
understanding with h., 944a
vaules woodland plain, 405a
valleys grows h. fields, 213a
Vermont h. and valleys, 911b
whose heads touch heaven, 578b
wildflowers on h., 535a
ye too changed ye h., 714a

1394
INDEX

History

Hippopotamus, broad-backed h., 100a
Shoot H., 89a,b
Hippie when your h. stick, 103a
Hipsters, angelheaded h., 101b
Hire, for all lady's h., 109b
Idiots to paint, 49b
Laborer worthy of h., 46b
Shall win love's h., 48b
Those who lied for h., 98b
Hired money didn't they, 91a
Objection not to be h., 93a
Tears, 93b
Hirschboiling, 107a
Bomb on H., 98b
Bomb that fell on H., 98b
Hispanic for converse with God, 44b

Magnificence of H., 45a
His, dismal universal h., 45a
Not turn my back on H., 105b
Now becoming a roar, 101b
Roasted crabs of H. in bowl, 47a
Hissed the countess, 88b
Hissing hot from hell, 69a
Historian, first law for h., 110b
Goldsmith poet of h., 43a
Out of fine consonances, 844b
Of the Roman Empire, 46b
Prophecy in reverse, 53b
Shackles of a h., 32a

Sinner than h., 58a

Wants more documents, 79b
Yield self to subject, 99b
Historians give own country a break, 107b
Have conception of men not h., 92a
Hints to budding h., 99a
Men who are not h., 93a
Of opinion, 93b

Reverses should be critical of h., 107b
Reviewers would have been h., 58a

Historical, awkward h. fact, 95a
Books tedious, 401b
Fights h., 76b

Hieroglyphs lie, 714a
Make men wise, 409b
Writers of small h., 48b

History abhors determinism, 108b
Absence of romance in my h., 89a
Action in bondage to h., 73a
Ages before commencement of h., 45b

All h. modern, 95b
Anybody can make h., 40b
Assurance of recorded h. 106b
Attains happiness depends on dinner, 96a

Biography of great men, 577a
Cannot escape h., 96b
Cout tolerable chance, 108b
Consider an epoch in h., 48b
Court of h. in judgment, 107b
Crisis of h. a Thermopylae, 73a
Dignity of h., 59b, 59b
Divine hawk called h., 80a
Expertise and h. teach, 59b
Faithfulness to truth of h., 72a
Family h. begins with, 9b
Few materials for h., 46b
Flag embodiment of h., 84b
Foolest crime in h., 70a

God and h. remember, 102a
Happiest nations no h., 88b

History, happiest women no h., 69b
Happy people whose h. blank, 57b
Has cunning passages, 101b
Hear by tale or h., 42b
Hurty h., 104b
Immediate context of h., 104b
In all men's lives, 42a
Incomprehensible without Christ, 72a

Influence of sea power on h., 78a
Lost h. 118b
Invested h. 141b

Is a race, 88b
Is more or less bunk, 71a
Is now and England, 100a
Is on our side, 105a
Is philosophy learned from examples, 117b

Lawyer without a h. a mechanic, 53b
Le, answer question, 472a
Life of peoples, 53a
Liquid h., 84a
Live the h. of woman's life, 50b

Mississippi of falsehood, 71b
Most dangerous situation in h., 105b
Must be false, 59b
Never embraces reality, 715b
No h. only biography, 60b
Of an art, 98a
Of country begins in heart, 99b
Of human mind, 99b
Of seals, 88b
Of individual is individual, 47a
Of liberty of hers, 96a
Of masterwork not failures, 98a
Of our race, 93a
Of science is science, 477a

Society history of class struggles, 66b
Soldier's wound, 47b

Only great man write h., 8h6
Ought to judge past, 58a
Page of h. worth volume of logic, 78b
Peers of never learned from h., 50b
Periodization of European h., 104b
Picture of crimes and misfortunes, 41b
Poetry more philosophic than h., 99a
Progress of freedom, 50b
Proof of theories, 736
Read h. in nation's eyes, 44b
Register of crimes, 46b
Sacred thing, 59b
Second time in our h., 89h
Sober study natural h., 49a
Statements of h. are singulars, 99a

Strange eventful h., 24a
Takes a great deal of h., 78a

Thursides wrote h. of war, 89a
To be soldier know h., 99a
To the defeated, 103b
Tortured with h., 104b
Triumphed over time, 19b
True h. of United States, 101b
Truth of h., 72a
Truth only merit to h., 730a

1395
History, uninstructed in natural
...
Home

where buffalo roam, 808a
where we love is, h., 63gb
wish him at rest, 500a
you'll be comin' h. again, 84ga
Home-keeping youth homely wits, 220b
Homeland of patience, 611a
where happy there's h., 151b
wherever he prosps, 279b
Homeless near thousand homes, 568b
teppest-tossed, 817a
Homely beauty of good old cause, 512a
conversational or h. type, 502b
definitions, 530a
features to keep home, 337b
hen lays one, 1101b
home be it never so h., 568b
home simple pleasures, 855a
home-keeping youth wits, 220b
jays, 44o
men with charmed women, 864b
rather handsome than h., 812b
alighted shepherd's trade, 338a
something h. and innocent, 612b
verse to God dear, 887a
was their food, 988b
wink at h. girl, 960b
Homemade contraption, 1036a
dishes, 598b
Homer, Achilles exists only through H., 509b
all the books you need, 988b
and Hesiod attributed to the gods, 70a
and Whitman roam in pines, 898a
even good old H. nods, 124b
first of heroic poets, 428b
found H. herald of your glory,
learned root of H., 501b
likin H. to setting sun, 144a
living H. begged bread, 501b
made blind H. slug to me, 215a
and new, 968a
nods, 124b, 402b
our poets steal from H. 310a
read H. once, 988b
smote bloomin' lyre, 874a
there were poets before H., 1111b
translator of H., 712b
warred for H. being dead, 501b
you must not call H., 386a
Homeric, in H. times two names, 870a
or Biblical canticles, 709b
Homier's rule best, 411b
Homer, quandoque dormitat H., 1245b
Home's, way h. the farthest way, 538b
Hornets, eyes h. of prayer, 650a
homeless near thousand h., 568b
introduce philosophy into h., 1111b
old h. old names, 896a
poverty keeps h. together, 904a
protect health H.'s firesides, 811a
shut-in h. closed doors, 879b
stately h. of England, 327b, 573b
think of firelit h., 998b

INDEX

Homeliness, poem begins as h., 98gb
Homeward, look h. Angel, 599a
plainman h. plods, 440a
rooks in families h. go, 784b
Homicidal civilization, 956b
Homes, quot h. tot sentientiae, 109a
Homing, horizon of his h., 1006b
Hominized, love in h. form, 968a
Homo avec Dieu dans la majo-
rité, 188b
cabout h. porte la forme de
une animale condition, 190b
la vraie étude de l', 408b
le style c'est l'î. même, 438b
l'î. c'est un roseau pensant, 365b
l'î. est né libre, 435b
que'est-ce que l'î. dans la na-
ture, 935b
Homo, ad unguem factus h., 120a
coco h., 94b
feeric, 1097b
sum humani nihil a me alienum
puto, 1098b
Honest, a few h. men, 537b
alhouse, 878a
and industrious men's lives, 519a
and perfect man, 519a
and wise men rule, 465b
anger, 542b
anglers or very h. men, 568b
armor is his thought, 900b
and as world goes, 260b
beeing h. good exercise, 838b
calling, 1036a
day is for h. men, 858a
depository of public interests, 473b
dies in h. fellow, 512b
direct and h. not safe, 275a
doubt, 651a
dullard, 828a
exceeding poor man, 268b
George Third h. dullard, 829a
God noblest work of man, 749a
good h. painful sermon, 375a
good to be h. and true, 495b,
753b
hand that is h. and hearty, 318a
hard-working ancestry, 1072a
here lies a truly h. man, 352b
I one of few h. people, 105e
in every h. hand a whip, 275b
labor bears lovely face, 501b
looking for h. man, 968b
man appeals to understanding, 1092a
man close-buttoned, 459a
man looked h. enough, 759a
man sent to lie abrad, 901a
man's aboon his might, 456a
man's the noblest work of God, 495b, 498b
men rebel and revolutionize, 681a
men shaped conduct, 469b
men with understanding, 472b
merry and yet h. too, 678a
no such thing as h. man, 400a
not h. that filleth own nest, 179a
not so h. more h., 664b
our h. sexton tells, 483a
peace and h. friendship, 472a
poor but h., 865b, 1103a
prejudices of Englihemman, 395a
Honest, religion made h. woman
of the supernatural, 1061b
room for h. men, 467a
six h. servingmen, 876a
social friendly h. man, 493a
soul that can be h., 413b
tale speedily pliantly told, 817b
thief tender murderer, 665a
tired of h. things, 1042a
be to h. to be kind, 825a
to no purpose, 1094a
too h. to steal, 1106b
twelve h. men, 599b
water, 890a
whatesoever things are h., 548b
win us with h. trifles, 281a
wist suffered corruption, 514a
Honesta turpitudo est pro causa
bona, 125b
Honestly, let us walk h., 51b
Honesty, armed so strong in h.,
258a
best policy, 1973a
corruption wins not more than h.,
259a
is his fault, 900a
is praised and starves, 1595a
love paradox without losing h.,
607a
manhood nor fellowship, 288a
erich h. dwells like miser, 250b
root of h. in good education,
137a
thy h. and love, 273b
Honey and plenty of money, 673a
eating bread and h., 1042b
gather h. all the day, 956b
in the carcass of the lion, 11b
in the horn, 1095a
land flowing with milk and h.,
8a
land of h.,
10a
locusts and wild h., 95b
milk and honey, 8a, 868b
no go my h., 1058b
nor h. make nor pair, 537b
pedigree of h., 748b
speech sweeter than h., 26b
stile for teas, 999b
surfaced with h., 240a
sweeter than h. and honecomb,
17b
This Self is h. of all beings, 62a
touch h. of romance, 95b
very h. of earthly joy, 557b
with milk and h. blessed, 867b
Honeybee, hive for the h., 879b
Honeybees, so work the h., 243a
Honecomb, he dipped it in h.,
12a
lips of a strange woman drop as h.,
538b
sweeter than honey and the h.,
17b
Will H. calls ladies, 905b
wreath sweeter than h., 94b
Honeydew, on h. hath fed, 244a
Honeyed, bee with h. thigh, 356a
filled thicker with h. song, 91a
suck the h. showers, 385a
words like bees, 999b
Honey-heavy dew of stubner, 254b
Honeyless, leave them h., 256a
Honeysuckle, odor of h. fifteen parts,
864a
Honi soit qui mal y pense, 169a
Honneur, mieux vaut h. que hon-
neureuse richesse, 185b

1398
INDEX

Honor, accompany old age as h., 286a
action faithful h., clear, 407a
all lost saw h., 180b
all men, 6b
all tasks of equal h., 243b
greatness of his name, 296b
as valiant I h. him, 253a
bards have a share of h., 66a
to h. is humility, 24b
bestowing h. pudding pence, 60b
better h. than shameful wealth, 169b
to h., 266b
brothers all in h., 510a
but an empty bubble, 571b
by h. and dishonor, 59b
he can h. set a leg, 240b
can't give word of h. give promise, 967b
changes labor from burden to h., 954b
chastity of h., 454a
clear, 407a
comes from Zeus, 6ab
comes a pilgrim gray, 443a
dearer than life, 195a
depends on opinion of mob, 574a
desirous of h. and glory, 374a-b
die with h., 560a
done with hope and h., 874b
duty is word of great h., 468a
favor well bestowed an h., 395b
for while you strike, 865a
free amide abide with h., 681a
friend who prospered, 78b
from books of h. razed, 291b
done with all days of rich and h., 14a
giving h. unto the wife, 57a
good death does h. to whole life, 163a
has come back, 994a
his memory, 994a
hurt that h. feels, 647a
if peace not with h., 897a
if we can vertical man, 105gb
in her left hand riches and h., 29a
inherits h. or wealth, 527a
is a mere scutechon, 240b
jealous in h., 249a
lacking neither h. nor lyre, 121a
life and h. in hands, 752a
like an island, 577b
louder talked of h., 595a
love in excess brings nor h., 84a
loved I not h. more, 258b
make one vessel unto h., 51a
man of h. regrets discriditable act, 961a
man willing to sink, 695b
map of h. in thy face, 215a
march in ranks of h., 92a
may we h. law, 549b
meaning and import, 468a
men who have a sense of h., 15a
men who have h., 690b
mine h. is my life, 286a
national h. national property, 59b
naught in hate all in h., 276b
neither property nor h. touched, 177b
new-made h. doth forget, 253a
Honor, no h. in sure success, 1008b
no longer live with h., 860a
not least in h. or applause, 202a
not pay h. with tears, 106b
of striking blow for freedom, 995b
or dishonor to last generation, 608b
our sacred h., 471a
peace with h., 515a, 897a
peace with justice and h., 107b
peace without h. not peace, 867b
peasants carry h. in their hands, 516b
peareth in meanest habit, 215b
perference keeps h. bright, 268b
physician, 39b
pluck bright h. from moon, 248b
pluck up drowned h., 248b
post of h. is private station, 99b
pricks me on, 240b
prophet not without h., 42b
purchase by merit, 225a
quaint h. turn to dust, 360a
Republic's roll of h., 735a
roll of h. holds no nobler figure, 924b
rooted in dishonor, 653b
sacred h., 471a
sense of h. in action, 90a
set h. in one eye, 255b
shall uphold the humble, 26b
signed with their h., 1067b
sin to covet, 245a
sin to prefer life to h., 195b
sinks, 447b
so long shall your h. endure, 118a
stain in thine h., 98b
strength and h. are her clothing, 47a
story of my story, 255b
take h. from me and life done, 248a
that h. would thee do, 245b
the king, 55b
those they have slain, 706b
through his h. I conquered him, 516b
thy father and mother, 92a
who to whom honor due, 51b
travels in strait so narrow, 268b
truth above friends, 97b
voyage not for gain h. wealth, 174a
what is h. a word, 240b
what is left when h. lost, 125b
when faith lost h. dies, 625b
whom king delighteth to h., 148b
with native h. clad, 354a
womans, 497b
words such as h. obscene, 1044a
Honorably, all men, 555b
ancient and h., 31a
are glorious, 461a
Brutus is an h. man, 255b
conquests, 435b
designs were strictly h., 244b
get loose from h. engagement, 453a
have that which is truly h., 106b
intentions h., 460a
Honorably murderer, 276b
no title more h., 567b
not h. to tell lies, 83a
object only of war h., 467a
politics most h. adventure, 954b
quixotic sense of h., 644a
retreat, 249b
style of Christian, 245b
to die for one's country, 121b
true and h. wife, 6ab
yet write verse badly, 561a
Honored among foxes, 107b
bones, 393a
by strangers h., 460a
by the few, 64a
custom more h. in breach, 253a
die h. and admired, 92a
followed him h. him, 62ab
how loved h. once, 406a
in their generations, 938b
of them all, 640b
these h. dead, 660a
Hook, habilitudinitibis, 222b
Honoring, not so much h. thee, 303a
Honor's, can h. voice provoke, 440b
listens for dear h. sake, 597b
when h. at the stake, 285a
Honors acquired by unrighteousness, 71b
bears his blushing h., 298b
dishonor, 266b
gave his h. to the world, 299a
highest h. this air give, 656b
mindless of its just h., 517a
people I cannot win with h., 245b
Hook, him that wears a h., 188b
more than a h. to make monk, 150b
Hooked clouds like friars, 628b
Hoodoo, Mumbo-Jumbo will h. you, 953a
Hoodwinking, respected succeeded in h., 1087a
Hook, head and h. of Law, 874b
 whatsoever parteth the h., 9b
Hooks of invisible horses, 860a
of swinish multitude, 454a
Hooedooed it in ocean-booms, 205b
Hook, bait the h. well, 246a
bailed with dragon's tail, 352a
by h. or by crook, 169b
draw out Leviathan with a h., 16b
spares next swath, 854a
thine has great h. nose, 491a
without bait, 608b
Hookey, taking sweetmeats only h., 759b
Hook-nosed fellow of Rome, 242b
Hooks, silver h., 906a
Hoops, grapple with h. of steel, 269b
Hooting and shrieking, 254a
at glorious sun, 565b
Hoots, owl that nightly h., 229b
Hop, hoppiest hoppiest h., 970a
lit h. a little, 7b
light ladies, 814a
Hope a waking dream, 97a
Admiral cheered them holding 451b,
against h. believed in h., 50b
all h. abandon who enter here, 159b
all I have am and h., 465a
Hope, all we h. in heaven, 641a
call will yet be well, 636b
Americans h. of world, 446b
animated by faith and h., 428b
beacons of h. appear, 715b
beautiful Evelyn H., 663b
because I do not h., 1006b
be the is so, 363a
eternal, love, 6933
in a future, h.,
none of the end, 52b
Hope, all we h. in heaven, 641a
all will yet be well, 636b
Hope, all we h. in heaven, 641a
because I do not h., 1006b
be the is so, 363a
eternal, love, 6933
in a future, h.,
none of the end, 52b
Hopkins, Mark H. on one end,
Hopping, birds still h. on tree,
meager shriveled h., 454b
through frothing waves, 748b
Hoppity hoppy hop, 570a
Horace, studied sputaneously of H., 154a
Horatio, I knew him, 26b
Came in my mind's eye H., 254b
speak to it H., 256b
thrift thrift H., 258a
Horde, society one polished h., 562a
Horizon, eye fixed on h., 1056a
limit of sight, 785a
of his homing, 1006b
of human life, 507b
our h. never at our elbows, 586a
restithe in his h., 4a
settest in western h., 3b
Horizon's, line of h. growing thin, 1066a
Horizons, always somebody else's h., 856a
lost sight of h., 859a
of the sky, 3b
Horizontal, cord into h. line, 575a
man, 1059b
Hornt, a rafter that h., 88ab
beetle winds sullen h., 445b
blew wreathed h., 515b
come blow h., 1095b
cow with crumbling h., 1098b
gate of h., 67a, 119a
God winding lonely h., 886a
gray-flies winds sultry h., 358a
great h. spoon, 693a
honour in the h., 1059a
hounds and h., 554b
huntsman winds his h., 444b
lusty h., 52b
mouth of Plenty's h., 88ab
of hunter on hill, 554b
one blast upon bugle h., 52a
poured through mellow h., 449b
sound of h. at night, 589a
sound upon bugle h., 67a
true gape, 199a
Hopes, adversity not without h., 505a
and fears of all years, 755a
Hopes, hearts h. prayers tears, 539b
life's span forbids we enter on h., 120b
like towering falcons, 576a
no more change name, 541b
of future years, 52ab
stirred up with high h., 340a
tender leaves of h., 258b
tender leaves of h., 295b
could not die, 756b
tender leaves of h., 341a
of future years, 52ab
Hoping, by h. more have but less, 250a
not disappoint h. soul, 497b
tender yeaming sweet h., 498a
trembling h. lingering, 404a
Hopkins, Mark H. on one end,
Hopping, birds still h. on tree,
meager shriveled h., 454b
through frothing waves, 748b
Hoppity hoppy hop, 570a
Horace, studied sputaneously of H., 154a
Horatio, I knew him, 26b
Came in my mind's eye H., 254b
speak to it H., 256b
thrift thrift H., 258a
Horde, society one polished h., 562a
Horizon, eye fixed on h., 1056a
limit of sight, 785a
of his homing, 1006b
of human life, 507b
our h. never at our elbows, 586a
restithe in his h., 4a
settest in western h., 3b
Horizon's, line of h. growing thin, 1066a
Horizons, always somebody else's h., 856a
lost sight of h., 859a
of the sky, 3b
Horizontal, cord into h. line, 575a
man, 1059b
Hornt, a rafter that h., 88ab
beetle winds sullen h., 445b
blew wreathed h., 515b
come blow h., 1095b
cow with crumbling h., 1098b
gate of h., 67a, 119a
God winding lonely h., 886a
gray-flies winds sultry h., 358a
great h. spoon, 693a
honour in the h., 1059a
hounds and h., 554b
huntsman winds his h., 444b
lusty h., 52b
mouth of Plenty's h., 88ab
of hunter on hill, 554b
one blast upon bugle h., 52a
poured through mellow h., 449b
sound of h. at night, 589a
sound upon bugle h., 67a
Human, being h. though boys, 90b
being item with skin wrapped around, 103b
being portable plumbing, 101b
being fogging at me, 1067a
beings in underground den, 94b
beings in machine, 95b
benefit and enjoyment, 453a
beside a h. door, 511a
best work the h. mind, 495a
body a watch, 434a
body is sacred, 701a
body politic like h. body, 435b
build on h. heart, 661b
chariot that bears h. soul, 783a
Chinese poetry most h., 895a
civilization scarcely h., 95b
civilized h. being, 95b
combination or society, 359a
community, 974a, 105b
condition, 105b
constant in h. sufferings, 468b
costiveness of h. wisdom, 444a
course of h. events, 470b
creatures’ lives, 55b
creeds root in h. needs, 791a
cries of h. affrain, 45b
Cruelty has h. heart, 495b
custom guide of h. life, 454b
Declaration of H. Rights, 964-b
delightful h. tadpole, 85b
distance between h. beings, 93b
earth’s h. shores, 91a
enemies of h. army, 920a
engine waits, 100b
error is impatience, 46b
everything h. pathetic, 745b
face divine, 944b
faith in h. beings, 101b
features composed of ten parts, 138b
felicity produced by little advantages, 459b
field of h. conflict, 32f
figure interests me most, 92b
find beautiful h. soul, 475a
four essential h. freedoms, 972b
free the h. will, 41b
functions and activities, 85b
fundamental h. rights, 1104a
future of h. race, 942a
good fortune to be born h., 379a
happiness of h. race, 453b
he served h. liberty, 884a
heart break piecemeal, 68b
heart by which we live, 514a
heart has treasures, 67b
hearts to chew, 530a
highest type of h. nature, 706b
hope springs in h. breast, 408a
hopes and h. deeds, 791a
humb of h. cities, 55b
I had no h. fears, 511a
in h. life much endured, 428a
infringement of h. freedom, 496b
Jealousy has a h. face, 48b
just some h. sleep, 96b
kind not bear much reality, 1004b
king’s might greater than h., 373a
knowledge of h. nature, 535b, 776b
life a mansion, 505a

Human, Love the h. form divine, 497a
March of h. mind slow, 453b
Mercey has a h. heart, 497a
mice with wings wear h. face, 1063a
milk of h. kindness, 81b
millions of h. beings, 882b
moonlight, 1031a
more than h. arms, 65b
music ministers to h. welfare, 706b
my Treatise of H. Nature, 424b
nature changes, 444b
nature in its horror, 1067a
nature made arrogant by consideration, 90a
natural not change, 64b
nature weak in bookstoe, 674b
no h. things of importance, 95a
no themes so h., 795b
noble happy h. beings, 66b
nor h. spark is left, 44b
nothing h. is alien, 108b
O h. love, 641a
observation of h. life, 88b
observer of h. nature, 96b
of h. bliss to h. woes, 951a
of h. days, 935a
on my faithless arm, 1065a
part of the h. race, 966b
Peace the h. dress, 67a
peasant is also h., 49b
Pity has a h. face, 47a
politics art of h. happiness, 57a
pompous on h. core, 956a
power cannot remove, 1009a
predatory h. hands, 813b
primary h. affections, 712a
principles of h. nature, 502a
provide for h. wants, 434a
pursuit of h. glory, 437a
race born to fly upward, 161a
race organized like bees, 867a
relations perfectly exhibited, 95b
reverence h. nature, 542a
rights, 1104a
rights to which committed, 105b
ruler having h. body as subject, 93b
same heart in every h. breast, 711b
same with h. race, 946a
sanction of h. nature, 1045b
scientific thought h. progress, 89a
Secrecy the h. dress, 48b
see h. soul take wing, 599a
sorrow of h. existence, 455b
species of two races, 534b
stars of h. race, 451b
status not depend on economics, 485a
stories repeat themselves, 95b
suffering h. race, 937a
sum of h. things, 455b
tale of h. life, 455b
tamer of h. breast, 44b
Terror the h. form divine, 48b
things subject to decay, 365a
thought or form, 586a
three words for h. race, 832a
till h. nature came, 765a
to err is h., 157b, 150b, 405b
to love for being loved, 56b
step aside is h., 43b

Human, tragedy The H. Heart, 953b
undimmed by h. tears, 849a
vanity of h. hopes, 473b
vast empire of h. society, 512a
voices wake us, 1004a
weakness of h. mind, 975b
wholeness of h. problem, 957b
wisdom of h. contrivances, 452b
wish I loved h. race, 865b
Humane, harmonious and h. life, 71b
heaven and earth are not h., 75b
Humani nil a me alienum puto, 105b
Humanity achieve lasting peace, 95b
base metal of h., 817b
chaotic stage of h., 105b
common right of h., 966b
exalted duty of h., 55b
forehead of h., 56b
has three enemies, 817b
herein chivalry courtesy h., 714b
history life of h., 732a
I love you, 105b
imitated h. so abominably, 26sa
justice and h., 865b
justice equity, 454a
law of h., 454b
may come to end, 93b
nobody writes for h., 894a
nothing real but h., 585b
one race, 823a
only three days old, 94db
reason and justice, 453a
still sad music of h., 95b
veined h., 617b
victory for h., 456b
violence and injury to h., 100a
wearsome condition of h., 324a
with all its fears, 634a
Humанизed, to be h. to comply with law, 714a
Humane, liberal arts study h., 13g
Humane, power of h. nature, 13g
whole body of society, 715b
Humankind, good or bad for h., 515a
lords of h. pass by, 847b
not bear much reality, 1004b
of all tyrannies on h., 309a
porcelain clay of h., 301b
vices and follies of h., 319b
Humans, creatures both insects and h., 139b
Humility Allen, 1412a
and contrite heart, 825b
and hearty thanks, 60b
and sweet poverty, 1079b
appearance of telephone, 742a
are usually envious, 874a
as if pride not h., 668a
be it ever so h., 557b
cares delicate fears, 511b
frowned not on h. birth, 441b
grave adorned, 466b
heart in pain, 833a
heyday in blood is h., 824a
himself shall be exalted, 43b
honor shall uphold the h., 89b
hungry mean, 105b
kept the h. way, 813a
livers in content, 295a
members of society, 503a
INDEX

Hurlyburly's
when the

Hurlyburly's,

h. done,

28ob

Hurrah

for next that dies, 7203

10770
we bring the Jubilee, 748a
Hurricane, sired by h., 7603
Hurricanoes, cataracts and h.,
2783
Hurries from nothing to naught,
8723
lives in haste h. to feel,
5733
Hurry, always in haste never in
h., 4sob
history, io48b
Nature will h. back, iz$b
to get up when we fall, 975b
up and wait, i iojb
up please its time, loosb

Hurrying, delaying not h. not,
7oib
parted by h. world, 5ioa
shapes met face to face, 764b
Hurt, balm of h. minds, 28gb
enemy and friend h. you, 7633
give delight and h. not, 2973
grief h. pain or woe, 10843
he who shall h. wren, 4903
if I don't h. her,
5463
isn't h. that counts,
8873
man keenest in self-love, 728b
more frayd than h., 1833

found upon Daniel, 353

not the earth, 583
panics produce as much good as
h., 4673
power to h., 2933
sweareth to his own h,, 173
that honor feck, 6473
the

little

wren, 4goa

their health it might h., 4513
they h. me I grow older, g88a
they shall not h. nor destroy,

3*a
things that help
that h., 799b
too badly h. to

with things

thee,

6383
4$7b

you into poetry, io6oa
Hurtles in darkened air,

4423

why

should

I

h.

laugh,

Hurtless breaks, 27gb
Hurts, fellows it h. to think, 853b
it h. my hand,
275b
pinch which h. and is desired,
*8ga
some h. you cured, 6o4b
truth never h. teller, 667b
Husband and wife keep a household, 65b
any her h. rather than Christian, 2353
at all times faithful h., ggsb
being h, whole-time job, 88gb
chaste to her h., 4o6b

delight

of

h.

aunts

infant,

ioogb
detested first h., Sjgb
doth safely trust in her, 273
easier to be lover than h.,
5gob
frae wife despises, 495b
give you h. and home, 6sb

holy
is

h.,

city

known

adorned for
in

the

till

h. cools, 407 a

woman a crown to her
h., 24a
with beard, 245b
woman oweth duty to h., 2igb

virtuous

last h.,

h.

over

sovereignty

i68a-b

for old Kentuck, 5523
for revolution, 8853

no

Husband,

h.,

gates,

58b
273

light wife heavy h., 235b
lover in h. lost, 4343
man-o' -war's 'er h,, 874b
no worse a h. than best, a87b
shape a h. out of, 65gb

Husbanded, so fathered and so

Hyperion to a

56b
Husbandry, edge of

h.,

homage
355 b

for precious

h.,

hadde

at chirche dore

fyve, i66b
think of fidelity not h.,

Hush hark deep sound

j^b

strikes,

556a

my

dear, 3g6b
whisper who dares, g6gb
with setting moon, 652b
Hushabye Street, 82ob
Hushed be every thought, 5173
in grim repose, 44 ib
in silence h. his soul, 5i6b
now air is h., 443b
till it is h. and smooth,
58ob
Husk of young stars, io7oa
Husks, dead h. of life, io6ib
strewed with h., 26ga
Husky, old h. nurse, 7033
stormy h. brawling, g48a
Hustings, pasteboard goddess of
h., 93 4b
world's h., 6g6b
Hustle, tried to h. the East, 8?2b
Hustled, Indian summer never h.,
777b
Hustles, tells you how he h., gigb
Hut, love in h., 58 ib
of stone, 6343
only in h. live without fears,
h.,

4ogb
Hyacinth hair, 64 ib
the garden wears, 62gb
trample underfoot a h., 6gb
Hyacinth's temperament, go4b
Hyacinths are dark too, n6b
Hybla, words rob H. bees, 2563
Hydra, monstrosity more prodigious than H., 1233
Hydrant, talking is a h. in the
yard, 9303
Hydroptic earth hath drunk, 3063
Hyena, man who sold h. skin,
9243
song of siren nor voice of h.,
aosb
Hyla breed shouted in mist, g6b
Hylas, je ne vous aime pas H.,
386b
Hylax barks in doorway, u6b
Hymn Brahmin sings, 6043
chants doleful h., 2373
sober as a h., 8isb

cassock

band

h.

too,

6173
h.

faint

Hymns,

chanting
moon, 228b

to

hotel instead of h., gs7a
of praise to life, gg8a
psalms h. and spiritual songs,

54a
that

fall

Hyperboles,

world safe for
Hypocrite

2523

Hymnbook,

out

of

wind,

9573

h.,

22 2b

three-piled

1406

pays

to

virtue,

organized h., 6123
panics touchstone of h.,
speaking lies in h., 553

2593

in heaven, 2833
ye are God's h., 52a
Husband's, level in her h. heart,

1563
Huzzas, loud

vice

of bishop, iogib

fruit,

Husbands

6353

Christian without h., 747b
from pride vainglory and h
6rb
has ample wages, i7gb

254b

Husbandman waiteth

satyr,

Hyperion's curls, 264a
Hyphenated Americans, 848b
Hypocrisy, base alloy of h.,

falls

h.,

4673

io4gb

into sin, 1463

lecteur,

7o6b
reader, 7o6b
scoundrel h. flatterer, 4913
thou h., 41 a
Hypocrites, cant of h. the worst,

4383
not h. in sleep, 5403
play h. and deny needy, 1493
scribes and Pharisees h., 4gb
Hypocritic days, 6o3b
Hypotheses, I frame no h., 37gb
Hypothesis, fertile h., 10713

no need of that h., 47gb
whatever not deduced

is

h.,

379*>

Hyrcan

tiger,

2853

Hyssop, purge me with h., iga
Hysterias trench confessions, 9883
Hysterica passio, 277b
h.
naked,
Hysterical,
starving

io8ib
Hysterics, blind h. of Celt,

6513

i

I

accept the universe,

am,

8a, 533,

am a Jew, 2333
am a Liberal, 7i5
am a Roman citizen, i lob
am Actaeon, i28b
am Alpha and Omega, 5&b
am become death, 10553
am Davos not Oedipus, io8a
am dying Egypt dying, 288b
am Fortune's fool, 2253.
am from Missouri, Sgob
am guilty of corruption, 2073
am he that liveth, 57b
am I you are you, 6643
am innocent of the blood, 453
am Jehovah said, 4443
am master of my fate, 8i6a
am not as other men, 473
am not what I was, 1220
am only one, 7i7b
am quite myself again, 8533
am rising to a man's work, i42b
am Sir Oracle, 23 ib
am that I am, 8a
am that which began, 77$b
am the bread of life, 48b
am the door, 48b
am the good shepherd, 48b
am the grass, 948a,b
am the light of the world, 48b
am the people, g48a, losob
am the resurrection, 48b
am the state, 3783, 5043
am the way, 4ga
am what I am, 5$a


Ignoring all you reject, 610b
Illad has great master's stamp, 714b
Iliad, supreme court follows i., 809b
In-turned into angels be i., 811b
Ilium, cloud-kissing 1., 820b
Ilium, O fatherland O 1., 118a
Impres towers of 1., 213a
Ill, as i. luck would have it, 267a avenues of i., 609b
benefit of i., 254a
best things confused with i., 264b
bid all i. go by, 104a
can he rule the great, 208b
capable good attending captain 1., 254b
cook that cannot lick fingers, 235b
deeds doubled with evil word 215b
farse the land, 449a
fit instruments of i., 404b
God loveth not speaking i., 149a
good better made by i., 508a
good, final goal of i., 508b
habits gather by degrees, 774b
how i. white hairs become fool, 245b
illusion comprehensive i., 1069a
latter bill for darker i., 695a
layer-up of beauty, 245a
love had been i. to win, 1089a
love pressed with i., 455a
luck select alone, 104a
maintain no i. opinions, 450a
malice or i. will, 509b
means to do i. deeds, 257a
men of i. judgment ignore good, 81a
men whom men condemn as i., 789b
mingled yarn good and i., 265b
ne'er wants occasion, 824a
news travels fast, 173a
not lived i. who passed un-unknown, 123b
nothing becomes him i., 221b
nothing can dwell in such temple, 209b
policy in Leo the Tenth, 469a
power to do me i., 259a
rather calamities than suffer no i., 154b
rather speak i. of ourselves than not talk, 955b
report while you live, 261b
run to meet i. luck, 610b
speak i. of the dead, 629b
spirit have so fair a house, 926b
spirit sob in blood cell, 1076b
things i. got had bad success, 121b
took i. on Thursday, 1096a
unquiet meals make i. digestions, 218b
ware is never cheap, 584a
weary and i. at ease, 725b
weed growtheth fast, 185b
wind blows no man good, 859b
I'll not budge an inch, 219a
ill-advised, some quotations i., 211b
ill-born, ambibious i. mob, 585a
ill-bred as audible laughter, 449b
this age how i., 114b
ill-dad, ill-housed i., 971b
ill-favored thing but mine own, 259b
vile i. faults, 287a
ill-housed ill-clad ill-nourished, 971b
illliberal as audible laughter, 449a
illliteracy, conquest of i. first, 1065b
in the line of i., 1059b
illiterate him from your memory, 480b
ill-natured gossip, 940a
vain i. Englishman, 585a
illnesses, fires extreme i. extreme treatments, 888
ill-nourished, ill-housed ill-clad i., 971b
illogical, belief in improbable, 960b
doctrine so i. and dull, 976b
ills, age the harbor of all i., 104b
bear those we have, 262a
flood of mortal i. prevailing, 179b
forgetfulness of all i., 65a
from what i. you are free, 113a
medicus marveling on i., 1009b
mighty i. done by woman, 585b
no sense of i. to come, 450b
o'er i. o' life victorious, 495b
scholar's life assail, 472a
to hastening i. a prey, 442a
ill seeing, muddied i. thick, 219b
ill-spenders, borrowers i., 659b
ill-tempered and queer, 673a
ill-timed truth, 795b
illuminated reader is the poem, 1299b
illuminatio, dominus i. men, 18a
illuminations, bonfires and i., 485b
illumine, sunset i. rolling waves, 830a
what in me is dark i., 341b
illuminies, history i. reality, 110b
ill-used, hardest knife i., 295a
illusion, certainty generally i., 787a
Clemenceau had one i., 975b
comprehensive ill, 1065a
great i., 974a
in love i. reaches zenith, 806a
life is an i., 328a
of philosophers, 1035a
of power of friends, 777b
religion an i., 835b
rob of i. rob of happiness, 790b
that times were better, 652b
which makes me happy, 463a
world of divine i., 710b
illusions by which cheated, 908a
natural to indulge in i., 454b
poetry purged of i., 909b
illustrate all shadows, 838b
illustration, vivid physical i., 1372b
illustrious acts high raptures in- fuse, 532a
bustle so i., 738a
name i. and revered, 134b
precursors, 495a
spark, 457b
Ill-will, no malice or i., 509b
Image, age demanded an i., 588a
immortal i. of the creature, 235a
dreams wrought, 809a
give i. of what we see, 780b
graven i., 9a
horrid i. doth unfixed hair, 281a

Image, idea with i., 539a
in rivers and oceans, 656a
in the i. of God, 6b
made in i. mankinin, 453b
make man in our i., 8a
man is God's i., 528b
man's i. and his cry, 880a
of eternity, 557b
of his own eternity, 56b
of phantom of life, 680a
of war without guilt, 597a
scorn her own i., 256b
speech is i. of actions, 680b
that blossoms if rose, 808b
shriec tried to clasp her i., 66a
time the i. of eternity, 142a
tormenting i. in fountain, 698a
Imagery of Greek and Latin, 455a
Images, both i. regard, 452b
deposits of accumulated experi- ence, 935a
elevate i. of senses, 96a
find hair in every mind, 482b
given i. of her gods, 9b
heap of broken i., 1002a
of beauty, 59a
of collective unconscious, 995a
return i. without absorbing, 777a
reflect before throwing i., 1018b
what i. return O my daughter, 1004a
Imagery, gardens with real toads, 996a
necessities, 584a
paint shadows in i. lines, 210b
relish is so sweet, 258a
Imagination, a really grasping i., 797b-798a
abhorred in my i., 265b
Adam's dream, 545b
as i. bodily forth, 295b
baffled by facts, 542b
cold and barren, 452b
bare i. of feast, 245a
colors of i., 55a
discourses difficult, 548b
dwell most on woman won or lost, 883a
fantastical i., 584a
fate had i. about her, 984a
gifted with exceptional i., 815b
higher gift of i., 845a
in balance or reconciliation, 935b
in i. of their hearts, 45b
incalculable debt to i., 955a
indebted to i. for facts, 482a
judgment and i., 536a
lady's i. rapid, 533a
literals of the i., 66a
living power prime agent, 545b
loose i., 884b
makes us eloquent, 136a
man without i., 976b
master of art, 841b
of boy healthy, 568a
of i. all compact, 235b
of man's heart, 5b
one of forces i. nature, 995b
outstanding by i., 745b
primary i. living power, 528b
reconciling mediatory power, 528a
regard i. by reality, 499a
resemblance striking i., 469b
solitude needful to i., 685a
such tricks hath strong i., 235b
suspend i., 1045a
Imagination, sweeten my i., 279b
trace dust of Alexander, 286a
truth of i., 584b
truth only in i., 844a
were it not for i., 452b
wings of ostrich, 595a
Imaginations and wanton tem-
ners, 462b
I understandeth all the i.,
14a
my i. are as foul, 262a
waste not remnant of life in i.,
141b
world canvas to i., 681b
Imaginative awe, 1061a
education of i. life, 800b
genius of west, 703b
Imaginately excellence, 1079b
himself pleasing to all, 372b
how it feels, 902a
people i. a vain thing, 17a
to i. is everything, 802a
too bold to i., 456b
Imagined, each i. pinnacle, 572b
exhausted worlds i. new, 463b
live life he has i., 683b
one chose person one loved,
907b
republies and principalities, 177a
round earth's i. corners, 907b
imagines he cannot do this or
that, 279b
Imagining in excited reverie, 882a
some fear, 230b
Imaginings, horrible i., 281b
Imbecile, Apollo i., 604a
Imbeciles, three generations of i.,
788b
Imbecility, convinced of i., 489b
Imitate acton of the tiger, 245b
fools do not i. successes, 1072a
great poets of former times,
150b
him if you dare, 884a
immortality poets i., 1007b
the sun, 429a
Imitated humanity so abominably,
263a
Imitates, art i. nature, 135b
third art i. them, 59a
Imitation, art i. nature, 190a
limps after in base i., 226b
of action that is serious, 98b
sincerest flattery, 543a
whole vocation endless i., 519b
Imitator poor creature, 757b
without precedent and i., 435a
Imitators, no garlands for i., 498a
you slavish herd, 123b
Immaculate, lack i. of landscapes,
909b
mainliness in ourselves, 656b
white chrysanthemum remains i.,
363b
Immanent will and its designs,
783b
Immanuel, call his name i., 91a
Immature poets imitate, 1007b
Immaturus obi, 1109a
Immediate, context of history,
1024b
jewel of souls, 374a
passage i. passage, 702b
Immediacy, difficult i., 1109b
they'd i. go out, 400a
Immemorial elms, 643b
most i. year, 643b
Immense, at twelve i felt i., 886b
Immense, error is i., 507b
long derangement, 850b
river of oblivion, 722a
silkworm size or i., 977a
Immeasurably of first power, 502a
of life, 632a
Immersed in place and period,
997b
Immigrants, all descended from
i. 972a
all i. except Indians, 973b-974a
welcomin' Irish i., 864b
Imminent, contagious blasters
i., 240b
deadly breach, 272b
Immoderate, unseasonable and i.
sleep, 448b
Immoderately married, 1063b
Immodest, no more modest than
i., 700b
words admit no defense, 572b
Immoral, moral or i. book, 895a
what you feel bad after, 1044b
Immorality, schools nurseries of
i., 444a
Immortal, bee to be i., 956b
bird, 582a
crown, 490a
death who live again, 689a
dead has taken mortal life, 113b
Death the only i., 764b
desire to be i., 652b
diamond is i. diamond, 804a
dim light of this i. day, 509a
driven away from i. day, 457a
either soul i. or perishes, 532a
e of us, 503a
genius is not i., 478b
God created man to be i., 56b
gods i. I could not, 590a
grow i. as they quote, 506b
happy be and have i. bliss, 200b
haic, 342a
in flesh beauty i., 955b
in thy excresces, 1055a
love's dead dams, 795a
lay plans as if i., 753a
life eternal love i., 756a
locks fell forward, 65b
longings in me, 282a
look, 459b
make me i. with a kiss, 212a
married to i. verse, 855a
moral or i. here I die, 656a
names not born to die, 506b
no i. work behind, 586a
not similar are i. gods and men,
63a
now is i. life, 814b
O ship i. ship, 701b
one i. song, 688b
part of myself, 273b
scrip of joy i. diet, 199a
Shakespeare rose, 446b
ship, 701b
sight of i. sea, 519b
songs composed of tears, 657a
spark from heaven i., 497a
spirit grows, 510a
such harmony in i. souls, 235b
thine i. wine, 794b
too much however, 555b
way to be i. is die daily, 330a
what i. hand or eye, 483a
wheat, 357b
where saints i. reign, 577a
wound, 593b
youth to mortalmaids, 536b
Immortality, evidence of i., 605a
fields of i., 577a
from death to i., 62a
hope full of i., 56b
is an achievement, 658b
labor at eternal task, 722a
load of i., 585a
longing after i., 593b
moral put on i., 53a
not a gift, 889b
nurslings of i., 569a
ourselves and i., 738b
unveil third event, 793a
Immunizations, diffused knowledge
i., 501b
Immortally, wished to remain i.,
906a
Immortal, cannot escape, 88b
he lives not long who battles i.,
63a
President of the i., 784a
seek not life of i., 75b
death you to Elysian plain, 63b
Immune to spirit of own epoch,
956b
Immured, love not alone i. in
brain, 422a
Immutable art i., 872a
Imogen, as much Iago as i., 583b
Imp of the pervers, 649a
Impaint, watercolors to i. cause,
248b
Impassioned in one another's
arms, 345b
Impart, solitary and cannot i. it,
459a
Impartial adjustment of claims,
842b
Death with i. tread, 121b
in thought and action, 841a
judge, 454b
Impartially, considers i. as his
treasure, 109b
Impassioned expression in counte-
nance, 511a
great speech i., 101a
Impassion and laziness, 920b
human error is i., 968b
Impatient as the wind, 516a
mind i., 257b
disgrace, 568a
Impatience, soft i., 481a
Impeccable all-perversiveness, 796a
Impediment, we marched without
i., 217b
Impediments, admit i., 294a
in fancy's course, 270a
to great enterprises, 208a
wife and children are i., 208a
Impel, causes which i. separation,
479b
Impelled, speech i. us, 1006b
Impels all 'thinking things, 509b
Impending, wrath and doom i.,
17b
Impediments, an as monabled of Leb-
niz, 567a
movable particles, 573b
Impera, divide et i., 150b
Imperative, categorial i., 443b
magistrate or i. type, 902b
to preserve rights, 864b
Imperator vitus animus est, 116a
Imperceptible, obstacle become i.,
506b
water, 596b
Imperfect offices of prayer, 516a
Imperfections, dwell on excellen-
cies not i., 594b
14.10
Imperfections of human mind, 1055b
on my head, 26oa
outward bound, 104a
pass my i. by, 507a
Imperial, act of the i. theme, 58ia
ensign full high advanced, 542b
found, 756b
man's i. trace ensnare, 404b
country and i. boundaries the same, 1038b
sword once crown i., 244b
Thoreau, Jones outlive i. eagle, 465a
votaries passed on, 259a
Imperialism and Chinese, 1027b
obstruct peace, 974a
Imperialist, Union would be i., 739b
Imperious Caesar dead, 266a
Imperishable peace, 854b
gives, 1065b
Personality of science, 575a
Imperitiveness, lesson on grammar i., 750a
imperturbable, me i., 69gb
Impeccable, be thou me i. one, 570a
such i. blood, 511a
Impetuousity of pious, 706a
Impious, course of i. stubbornness, 557b
men bear sway, 599b
Implicable Charybdis guards left, 254a
in 266a
Impalpable. already said by philoso-
Implications, trace i. of things, 759b
Imply, I adore thee i. thee, 102b
Implores,
Implores passing tribute of sigh, 441a
Import, honor meaning and i., 276b
Importance, art makes life and i., 80ob
eternal i. like baseball, 966b
hence i. of poetry, 715b
no human thing of i., 95a
poem no i. except as poetry, 957a
Important, beginning most i. part, 94a
beyond this fiddler, 996a
discriminate between i. and
negligible, 949a
if anyone think it important, 759a
people most i. element, 100b
principles inflexible, 641a
question is what you think, 715a
Timing is most i. factor, 68a
important change, 455b
pawing and neighing, 80oa
rashly i., 593b
Importune, I here i. death, 288b
too proud to i., 442a
Impose, fates i. that men abide, 216a
one style of art, 1026a
imposition, reputation a false i., 275b
Imposibility, begotten upon i., 56oa
likely i. preferable, 99a

Possibility, physical and meta-
physical, i., 575b
impossible, can't believe i. things, 246a
carry out the i., 859a
certain because i., 145b
doing what is i. genius, 705b
ear and eye expected i., 865a
eliminate i. truth remains, 849b
in two words i., 967b
in war nothing i., 967b
looked on as i. until effectend, 145b
loyalties, 715b
most i. of conclusions, 867a
not think what is hard is i., 145b
impossible i. in supernatural, 868a
nothing i. to willing heart, 183a
nothing unnatural that is not i., 481b
takes longer, 1109b
that not i. the, 548a
these i. women, 91b
to be cheated, 665b
to be silent, 454a
live pleasurably without living
wisely, 1059b
love and be wise, 154a
to all the world, 959a
reduce society to level, 657a
write history i., 723a-b
with God nothing i. 481b
word i. not French, 594a
impossible, in two words i., 967b
Impositor employs force, 1093a
Impostors, sages all i., 455b
treat two i. same, 877a
impartial, all-powerful to be i.,
laome and i. conclusion, 273b
Impomently great, 405a
impooverished stock of harmless
pleasure, 426b
En thirstment in symbolim, 955b
Impression of feeling, 1005b
Impregnable, seas for fence i., 216b
Impress, themselves our minds i., 500b
Impressed, line in which force i., 978b
Impression as from seal of ring, 95b
be not swept off feet by i., 188b
Impressions, did not trust my
own i., 89a
early i. hard to eradicate, 145a
falseness in i. of external, 865b
forever courting new i., 718b of free mind, 889b
Impressive, poetry most i. mode,
715b
Impudence, 764a
Imprisoned, remember what is i., 95b
Imprisonment gifts in such calling,
888a
Imprisoned in every fat man, 1059a
in viewless winds, 271b
Montezuma, 595b
Imprisonment, age ache penury,
271b
improbable, absurd not the i.,
675a
truth sometimes i., 569a
what remains however i., 89gb

Impropriety, indulge in without
i., 737b
soul of wit, 539a
improve each raving hour, 986b
shining tall, 743a
Improved by death, 904b
for literary conversation, 310a
Improvement, diversion or i. of
country, 994a
learned with view to i., 72a
makes straight roads, 487b
of underdeveloped areas, 98ab
Improvements by generation, 456b
Improves, love i. a woman, 398a
Improving, middle age time of i., 951b
Improvisate, le courage de l',
504b
Improprudently married barber, 442b
Impudence, Cockney i., 755a
Impulse, blot out pomp check i.,
1452
faction united by common i.,
480a
household of I. mourns, 108oa
lonely i. of delight, 881b
obey that, 867b
one i. from vernal wood, 509a
to see it tried, 640b
to take life strivingly, 759b
Impulses, primitive i. of heart,
1452
Impulsive, our virtues are i.,
614b
Impunity, no one provokes me
with i., 1518
ravage with i. rose, 661b
Impure, although it passes among
i., 95b
ditches i., 889b
Impurities, no room for i. in
essay, 977a
Impute, sin I. to ghost, 656a
In and out the Eagle, 1098b
birds without despair to get i.,
495b
look out not i. 718a
those I. wish to get out, 608a
when age i. wit out, 245b
who's I. out, 280a
Inability to stay quiet, 725b
Inaccessible, desert i., 243b
tower of past, 895b
valley of revener's, 939b
Inaccuracy, not mind lying hate
... 757a
saves explanation, 904b
Inaction, disciplined i., 501b
moment not of action or i.,
107a
saps vigors of mind, 174a
Inactivity, wisy and masterly i.,
501b
Inadequacy, intellect understand
it i., 595a
Inadequate formulations, 1028b
their food is i., 989b
Inadvertently said some evil
thing, 96b
Inane, Insipid, 569a
Inanimate, mortality of i. things,
77a
Inanition, spirit die of i., 739b
Inarticulate, said i., 1065b
Inartistic, Thoreau i., 798a
Inattention, patient i., 751a
Inattentive, brave man i. to duty,
503a
### Inaudible

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Inaudible and noiseless foot, 707a</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>its name is The I., 742a</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### INDEX

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Inclines to think there is God, 688b</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Include me out, 597b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Includes itself in power, 588a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Inclusion, life i. and confusion, 799b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Income, annual i. twenty pounds, 671b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>business with i. at heels, 457a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>he has i. she pittable, 1092a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>just man will pay more i. tax, 94a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>live beyond i., 756a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rent is sorrow i. tears, 581b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>solvency not matter of i., 878a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>twenty expenditure nineteen, 671b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Incommunicable, burden of i., 538a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Incomparable, Clemens sole i., 772a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>oil Macassar, 560a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Incompatibility spice of life, 523a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Incompatible things by same name, 685b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Incomplete and unfit for view, 547a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Incompleteness, God's greatness round i., 617b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Incomprehensible of God, 591a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Incomprehensible, history i. withdrawn but Christ, 722a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Incomprehension, mutual i., 1058b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Inconceivable idea of sun, 595b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Incongruous with intelligence, 799b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Inconsistencies in principle, 782b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>of opinion justifiable, 548a-b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Inconsistent in American moralism, 1058b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Inconstancy, constant in Nature i., 537b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nothing constant but i., 588b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>state of man i., 365b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Inconstant childish proud, 599a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mob is varied and i., 374a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>moon, 212a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>she will i. prove, 1085b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Inconvenience, go with show of i.,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Inconveniences, modern i., 760b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Incorrect, will most i. to heaven, 212b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Incurable, corruptible raised i., 53a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>smiling sincere i., 1065a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Incurruption, corruptible put on i., 53a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>raised in i., 53a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Increase, as if i. of appetite, 927b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>from fairest creatures desire i., 291a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>God gave i., 52a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>his tribe i., 353b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>in proportion with years, 1097b of his government, 51a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>without i. or diminution, 550b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Increased devotion to cause, 875a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>force in nature not i., 707b from the whale comforts i., 496a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jesus i. in wisdom, 46b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>knowledge shall be i., 53a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>means and leisure, 612a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Increases, absence i. great passions, 565a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>berte i., 1063a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>flesh i. but not wisdom, 80b</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Increases, necessity of being ready i., 657b

### Inaudeth, he that i. knowledge i. sorrow, 97b

### Increasing belly, 241b

### purpose runs, 647b

### store with loss, 925b

### youth waneth by i., 204b

### Increment, unmanned i., 615b

### Increments, velocities of evanescent i., 599b

### Incumbent, care of poor i. on society, 374a

### Incurvature, accept as i. the present, 938b

### disease i., 241b

### hope, 1085b

### life is an i. disease, 588a

### old age is an i. disease, 607a

### Ind, from east to western I., 249b

### wealth of Ormus and I., 545a

### Indebted, at once i. and discharged, 645a

### to memory for his jests, 482a

### Indecency, prejudicial as public i., 196b

### Indecision, nothing habitual but so, 793a

### Indefatigable pursuit of unattainable, 878a

### Indefinite, science repulses i., 679a

### Indefinitely desolate, 978b

### Indelicate fool Americano, 107a

### Indemnify, literature effort to i., 607a

### Indemnity for the past, 486a

### Inheritance, this oath and this i., 88a

### Independence, as Japan kept i., 997b

### be our boast, 508a

### bulwark of our i., 696a

### equal in marriage, 943b

### forever, 547a

### glittering generalities of Declaration of I., 591a-b

### governments whose I. acknowledged, 492a

### ideal of I., 915b

### individual i. economic principle, 997b

### lost genius of i., 686a

### magnanimity fruit, 688b

### middle-class blasphemy, 837b

### mutual guarantees of i., 842b

### no conscious goal, 997b-998a

### now and independence forever, 547a

### of solitude, 606a

### reluctant last resort, 997b-998a

### resistance to herd, 915b

### sentiment in Declaration of I., 697a

### to this day, 997b

### Independent and have inherent rights, 445b

### free and i. states, 460b, 495b

### scientist, 1038b

### support renders i., 481a

### Ineptitude, beauty I., 863a

### Indestructible Union indestructible states, 667a

### Indeterminable, life-form i., 359b

### Index, death at an i., 474a

### marble i. of a mind, 510a

### Indexes baby figure of giant mass, 288a

### Indian, I'll be an I., 1085b
Infancy, heaven about us in i., 51b
nations like men have i., 59b
not only around our i., 62a
perish in their i., 106b
shined in my angel i., 56b
tetchy and wayward thy i., 217b
Infancy’s unconscious spell, 60b
Infant, compared to an i., 71b
crying in night, 65b
firstling of the i. year, 357a
mewling and puking, 249a
of three, 100b
Infanticide, rape death humiliation, 106ia
Infantryman’s look at i. eyes, 1080b
Infant’s, in every i. cry of fear, 434b
newborn i. tear, 48b
Infants boys men and 1b eternal-
ly, 607b
canker galls i. of spring, 258a
give me a doreen healthy i., 940a
may who but i. question, 751b
where unbaptized i. are laid, 783a
Infect, false words i. the soul, 93b
to north star, 454a
Infected, all seems i. that i. spy, 408b
Infection and hand of war, 250b
Inelicity, her i. years too many, 313a
sense of constant i., 356b
Inferior grievances, 1051b
no make one you feel i., 981b
of man whose rights 1 trample, 749a
superior providence of i., 749a
Inferiority, acknowledgment of i., 346a
feeling of i., 1020b
infinite i., 658b
moral i. of man, 765a
rancor feeling of i., 977b
Senator seldom proclaims i., 767b
Inferiors, between superiors and i., 756a
revolt to be equal, 643b
Infernal constancy, 654a
newspapers the most i., 451b
serpent whose guile, 541b
Inferno, Dante of dread i., 656b
Infidel I have thee on the hip, 234a
worse than an i., 55a
Infidellity, neither loses through i., 853b
Infidels, Jews kiss and i. adore, 404a
sleep with Turks and i., 228a
Infinitesimal, climbing after knowledge no-
thing, 212a
day excludes the night, 597a
deal of nothing, 231b
debt through eternity, 478a
echo of i., 787a
evil hath i. forms, 656b
fellow of i. jest, 263b
fellows of i. tongue, 245a
genius i. capacity for taking pains, 770a
God a sea of i. substance, 153a
goodness has wide arms, 161a
he cannot bury under finite, 576a
Infinitely, heaven about us i., 51b
in faculty, 261a
inferiority, 569b
king of i. space, 261a
marvelous mercies i. love, 774a
meadows of heaven, 622a
nature’s i. book of secrecy, 287a
nothing in relation to i., 562b
passion and the pain, 664a
possibilities are i., 861b
power wisdom goodness, 587a
riches in little room, 211b
shapeless white, 958b
silence of i. spaces, 356b
though i. can never meet, 360a
variety, 287b
virtue comest smiling, 288a
what cannot see over is i., 576a
what is that to i., 599a
while men believe in i., 683b
wrath and i. despair, 546a
Infinitesimals, countless i. of feeling, 530a
Infinities, numberless i. of souls, 307b
Infinitude, finite reveal i., 1065b
gasp as much out of i., 861b
of silence, 705b
Infinity, hold i. in palm of hand, 409b
Infirm, child i., 605b
instruct i. and old, 518a
my body i. and exhausted, 1734
of purpose, 243b
poor i. weak old man, 278a
Infirmities, bear his friend’s i., 258a
bear i. of weak, 51b
Infirmity, last i. of noble mind, 598b
of his age, 277a
of will, 506a
Inflamed with mutual animosity, 480a
with study of learning, 360a
Inflation is repudiation, 911a
weaksen government, 1068b
Inflections, beauty of i., 955b
Inflexible, important principles i., 541a
law def inexorable i., 462b
we must be i., 941b
Influence, cock has great i. on
own dunghill, 152b
commands all light all i., 513a
corrupt i., 415b
over lives of others, 698b
planetary i., 277a
rain i. and judge prize, 553a
salutary i. of example, 489b
some being or i., 701b
teacher’s i. never stops, 777a
unwarranted i., 1016b
widest helpful i., 658b
win friends i. people, 1000a
Influenced by the polls, 589b
Influences, servile to all skye y i., 271a
sweet i. of Pleiades, 16a
wide world-embracing i., 257a
Informed, tongues of flame i., 1007a
Inform, occasions i. against me, 465b
press home Christmas, 910a
their discretion, 473b
Information, benignant i. hobby, 905b
Information, can find i., 431b
judgment not better than i., 1020a
knowledge lost in i., 1004b
only ask for i., 571b
woman of little i., 533a
Informed, correctly i. as to past, 556b
people well enough i., 797a
Infrequent, signs short and i., 1001b
worshipper of gods, 121a
Infringement of human freedom, 490b
Infuse, illustrious acts high rup-
tures i., 353a
souls of animals i. into men, 234a
Infuses that liberal obedience, 425b
Infusing thoughts and passions, 430b
Ingenious portable plumbing, 1017b
Ingenuity, skill and i., 454a
surprise you with i., 508b
Iniquity, chi fa i. non perdona, 130b
Inglorious arts of peace, 355b
mute i. Milton, 440b
Ingrateful man, 278a
Ingratitude deeply with mind, 391b
Ingratitude, denote i. coldness, 549a
haste in paying is i., 555b
hate i. more than lying, 233a
man’s i., 249b
thou marble-hearted fiend, 277b
Inhabit, build houses and i. them, 253b
country belongs to people who
i. it, 657a
house and all that i. it, 469b
parched places, 54a
soul of grandam i. bird, 234a
Inhabitants, Californians a race
not i., 864a
not only i. of field, 454b
Inhabits our frail blood, 533a
poem, 1061a
Inharmonious, sickness sin death
i., 709a
Inhere as do the suns, 773a
Inherent as oak tree in acorn,
1043b
decay i. in all things, 608b
Inherits, all which it i. dissolve, 297b
flow rests of Eden i., 543a
good to i. library, 818b
meech shall i. the earth, 186, 408a
tonight it doth i., 712b
with pain purchased i. pain, 221a
Inheritance, divided an i. with
him, 460b
enter upon your i., 502a
meek enter i., 907a
must I lose soul’s i., 883b
not be destroyed, 1091a
questions of i., 776b
Inherited, tradition not i., 1097a
Inheritor, president is i., 1068a
Inherits honor or wealth, 573a
Inhuman as hawk’s cry, 995a
of the veritable ocean, 595a
Inhumanity, indifferent is essence of i., 86b
man's i. to man, 49b
Innies, living, without i., 89ob
Invariable vegetative gracefulness, 98ga
Iniquities, judge allow i., 79ga
Inquity, approved i., 89gb
born i., 40b
drew i. with cords of vanity, 90b
gray i., 295b
him that doeth i., 9a
I was shaken in i., 19a
is pardoned, 92b
love soft words hate i., 863a
of oblivion, 95a
punish wicked for their i., 51b
reaped i., 95b
religious know more about i., 871b-872a
visiting the i. of the fathers, 9a
Inhuman creation, 792a
Injuries, venti not fit i., 152a
Injunctions, partial i., 95a
Injure, to benefit and not i., 75b
Injured, forgiveness to i. does
being, 190b
lover's hell, 946a
minds i. by hunger and thirst, 100b
no one i. save by himself, 144b
party to, 790a
those I have i., 1076b
whom they have i. they hate, 150b
Injuries, never pardons those he i.,
Injuries, forgive me my i., 1075b
saints in your i., 273a
Injuring, at expense of i. their
virtue, 72b
kill time without i. eternity, 682a
rarely escapes i. own hands, 75a
restrain men from i., 472a
Injurious, beauty though i., 396b
Injury, add insult to i., 189b,
455b
engraved in metal, 1792a
fear of i., 892b
greatest service or greatest i., 95b
ever forget i., 904a
never use treatment with view to
i., 88a
recompense i. with justice, 72b
sooner than insult, 415a
such i. vex a saint, 210a
violence and i. to humanity, 100a
violence and i. to willow, 100a
where i. let me saw pardon,
157a
Injustice, bear with patience i.,
192a
complain of i. of government,
505b
conscience with i. corrupted, 212a
easy to bear, 56ob
extreme justice extreme i., 151b
extreme justice often i., 108b
extreme law is extreme i., 108b
fear of suffering i., 355a
inclination to i., 1042b
jealousy i., 400a
makes democracy necessary, 1042b
Injustice, mankind censure i., 94a
no i. to person who consens, 132a
nothing so felt as i., 676a-b
on part of government, 99a
one man's justice another's i., 607a
road to downfall, 651b
sometimes public service, 1091b
threat to justice, 1082b
Injuy other people's sufferin', 891b
Inland, crave shelter of i., 842b
effusion of i., 444b
essential in painting, 153a
every drop of i. ran cold, 442a
gali enough in thy i., 255a
galley slavish in time, 590b
hath not drunk i., 222a
never saw pen and i, 253a
seated livelong day before i.
lab, 162a
Inkstand, Vessuvius' crater for i., 697a
Inky, not alone my i. cloak, 257b
Inland with patines of bright
gold, 255b
Inland island, 776a
though i. far we be, 514b
tract of i. ground, 515b
Inlets, through creeks and i. mak-
ing, 886b
Inn, book's an i., 946a
classics have charm in i., 608a
gain timely i., 284b
happiness produced by i., 452a
make my house your i., 996b
no room in the i., 452a
remember I. Miranda, 902a
take mine ease in mine i., 183a
up to old i. door, 961b
warmest welcome at an i., 952a
world not i. but hospital, 833a
Inner air i. light, 1042b
blindness, 1000b
man, 54a
mine with i. weather, 928a
resolve i. conflicts, 986a
temple's i. shine, 912a
weather, 948a
what I. voice says, 497b
Innfall, harp of i., 557b
Innissfree, go to L, 879b
Innocence and health, 449a
ceremony of i., 88a
changed for i., 455a
closing up his eyes, 211b
confession next thing to i., 127b
fearful i., 512a
has nothing to dread, 357b
her a child, 96b
ignorance not i., 567b
murtherous i. of sea, 88a
never blossom into license, 575b
of love, 952a
of our neighbors, 689b
our peace our L, 912a
recovered i., 683b
silence often of pure i., 295a
what is our L, 956b
Innent and beautiful, 985b
armed without i. within, 412a
as new-laid egg, 765b
calm quiet i. recreation, 356b
children's souls not i., 168b
doom i. the i. person, 417b
coursed down his i. nose, 247b
he that maketh haste to be rich not i., 456b
Innocent, look like i. flower, 382a
man sent to legislature, 895a
merriment, 705b
minds i. and quiet, 358b
moon, 89b
no i. wit be suppressed, 469a
of the blood, 455a
officious i. sincere, 435b
sins of i. lamb parchement, 2152a
sleep, 883b
than one i. suffer, 444b
who perished being i., 14b
women i. and pure, 936b
Innocently, live i. God here, 485a
Innocuous desuetude, 771a
Innovation, opponents of i. die
out, 847a
scientific i. rarely converts op-
ponents, 847a
Inns not residences, 996b
of molten blue, 735a
Innuendoes, beauty of i., 935b
Innumerable bees, 649b
caravan which moves, 574b
things creeping i., 21b
Inoffensive, smooth easy i. down
to Hell, 1045b
untitled aristocracy, 634b
Inquire, shoot first i. afterwards,
1055b
why things as they are, 801b
Inquirer, workshop of serious i.,
277b
Inquiries, suspended religious i.,
466a
Inquiring eye or tongue, 536b
Inquiry thought to aim at some
good, 97a
undismayed unintimidated i., 912a
Inquisition, committee i., 951a
dogs, 654a
Inquisitive, acute i. dexterous,
453a
Insane love to speak of selves,
772b
most i. of passions, 887a
ordinarily he is i., 568b
toot, 81a
Insanity often logic, 695b
Insatiate blood, 1056b
insatiable with heaven, 343a
Inscape is what I aim at, 804a
Inscription, altar with i., 50a
Inscriptions, lapidary i., 451b
Insculptor colossal and alone,
512a
dark i. workmanship, 510a
dumb i. grand, 715a
just unseen i., 20b
Insect carries impress of Maker,
58a
I am that i. brother, 708a
man mere i., 708b
scraping on surface of life, 77a
wile of i. that has risen up, 460b
Insects, creatures both i. and hu-
mans, 946b
get meaning for other i. 772a
loud and troublesome i., 454b
of the house, 454b
to whom God gave lust, 708a
Insensible care of mortals, 115b
Insensibility, stark i., 435b
Insect, honor i. then, 240b
to freedoms of Constitution,
292a
Insensible, nonviolence and
truth i., 897a
Inseparable, one and i., 547b.

895b sex and beauty i., 96a

Inside, for side i., 97a

not forgotten i., 4 of church, 24oa

smash to see what's i., 67gb

Insidious encroachment by men of zeal, 85ga

Insignificant, man i. and aware of it, 913b

Insincere, most i. line written, 1000a

Insubstantial appearance, 71a

Insipid as queen on card, 654a

happiness i. to vulgar, 878a
tale without love i., 802b

Insist course proportion, 297b

Insolence, above i. and triviality, 966a

flown with i. and wine, 342b of office, 262a

strength without i., 554b

sured begets i., 77a

Insolent menaces of villains, 45a

Insomnia, amor vincit i., 1062b

Inspiration, cleanse by the i. of thy Holy Spirit, 60b

generally percent i., 811b

Hierophants of L, 375a

lost an i., 98b

madness without i., 1091a

no more i. than muffins, 85gb

whatever poet writes with div- i.e., 88a

Inspire hopeless passion, 666a

two qualities i. affection, 98a

we do not i. conduct, 550b

who i. love most fortunate, 55a

Inspired, eyes upraised as i., 443b

Inspires, fair fame i., 410b

wine i. us and fires us, 501b

Inspiring bold John Barleycorn, 403b

Installment, gratitude repays first i., 191a

Instincts, wise saws and modern i., 544a

Instancy, majestic i., 85gb

Instant, for each ecstatic i., 724a

in season, 55b

made eternity, 664a

more i. than Feet, 85gb

Instant's truce between virtue and vice, 68gb

Instinct, erotic i. questionable, 97b

for self-preservation, 84gb

men should be right by i., 82a

no longer guided by i., 905b

reason against it i. for, 75gb

running off upon i., 1081a

spirit and i. in harmony, 936b

telepathic i., 97gb

truth by i. here, 667a

volcanic political i., 58b
test, against it, 851a

war not an i., 979a

Instinctive, killing for food not i., 98b

pursuing i. course, 58b

Instinctively, rain i. have quit it, 929a

Instincts, a few strong i., 513a decisions more i. than will, 259b

here no i. but our own, 359a

high i., 51gb

plant himself on i., 60gb

uncivilized Eastern i., 871b

Institoohuns, greatest i. of land, 725b

Institute and digest of anarchy, 54b

Institution, governments i. among men, 470b

Institution, establishment closed i., 1072a

glorious i., 455b

lengthened shadow of one man, 506a

life's a pleasant i., 76ga

Institutions cease being liberal, 803b-806a

conditions for free i., 99gb

continuity of i. and Empire, 92a

creation, 615b

greatest i. of land, 745b

hostility against i., 548a

liberal i. enemies of freedom, 86b

neither for nor against i., 701a

overthrow of i. by force, 864b

political i. superstructure, 993a

sought to destroy i., 701a

country with its i., 657a

Instruct sorrow to be proud, 926a

Instructing, delighting and i. at same time, 124b

Instruction, I will better the i., 335b

satisfaction and i. 4b
text of civil i., 472b

Instructor, age not qualified as i., 88b

Instructors, practice best of i., 185a

Instructs, delights reader i. too, 377a

Instrument, fever is Nature's i., 364b

little i. appeared, 74ga

made i. to know, 553a

mind like musical i., 705b

of slavery, 449b

of trade and commerce, 752a

of your peace, 157a

plant i. of Executive, 531a

sweeter than sound of i., 530a

tune the i. here at the door, 708a

Instruments, find fit i. of ill, 404b

fit i. to make slaves, 456a

genius and mortal i., 254a

darkness, 281a

of European greatness, 439a

played before the Lord on i., 12b

thousand twangling i., 297a

to plague us, 880b

we've notes we've, 505b

Insubstantial pageant faded, 307b

Insufficient, ability alone is i., 747a

Insular Tahiti full of peace, 697a

Insult, add i. to injury, 129b, 435b

injury sooner than i., 415a

To God, 666b

Insulting, rushed to meet i. foe, 483b

Insults of Fortune, 446b

unavenged, 516b

Insure domestic tranquillity, 547b

peace of mind, 886a

Insured, they were heavily i., 765b

Insures us to git best o' noose, 659b

Insurrection, never did i. want such watercolors, 450b

servile i., 752a

suffers nature of an i., 254a

Intangible, world i. we touch, 857a

Integra vitae scelerisque purus, 121a

Integri, God made i., 720a

Integration, different i., 1093b

Integrity, clothed with i., 261a

destruction of natural i., 101b

in silence preserve i., 159a

territorial i., 845b

we were men of i., 1072b

Intelligent achievements of i. everlasting, 116a

adduces authority uses not i., 174a

conformity of object and i., 155a

effort of i. to see poor, 1082a

extraction of living i., 340a

fashion birth i., 721a

feather to tickle i., 556a

forced to choose, 854a

health and i. the two blessings, 102b

improperly exposed, 526b

invisible to man who has none, 554b

to emotion as clothes, 862a

judgment of i. half truth, 935a

light between truth and I., 161a

march of i. 556a

marks of God in liberal i., 544a

mugwump educated beyond i., 772a

not i. but personality, 709a

not understood only by i. 955a

opinion from feelings not i., 709b

physical tinged with i., 614a

pure i. find pure pleasure, 801b

restless versatile i., 747a

sin of i. that triumphed, 613b

subtlety of i., 779b

taste connects i. with senses, 526a

thought labor of i., 509b

truth satisfaction of i., 648b

unaging i., 882b

understand its inadequacy, 935b

voice of i. 508b, 584b

weakness of i., 765b

will and i. the same, 737b

Inlection, happiest i., 1079a

Inlectics, argument and i. too, 448a

three classes of i., 177b

Intelectual, a tear an i. thing, 409a

All-in-all, 511a

before committees, 951a

being, 544b

chains, 105gb

chap, 797b

curiosity, 941b

dandyism, 752b

desolation, 687a

enjoyment, 857b

hated woman, 882b

Japanese propensity for i., 988b

life like bees, 857a

material progress depends on i., 628a
Intent, pious passion grave i., 849a
pick sides of my i., 849b
truth told with bad i., 490a
upon our interests in old age, 109b
Intention of communicating truth, 549b
starts the center, 295a
Intentional, abstain from i. wrongdoing, 88a
Intentions, hell full of good i., 154b
hell paved with good i., 154b, 349a
honorable, 450a
Intents are savage-wild, 239b
discern of thoughts and i., 25b
wicked or charitable, 259a
Inter, in hugger-mugger i. him, 269a
in peace children i. parents, 86b
Intercede with Neptune, 699b
Interchange, quiet i. of sentiment, 451b
Interchangeable shows, 1097a
Interchangeably, sighs i., 1086a
Intercourse between tyrants and slaves, 449b
lived in social i., 431a
open and friendly in private i., 89b
speed the soft i., 405b
with foreign nations, 456b
Interest, art makes life and i., 800b
by those who borrow trouble, 93b
85b
duty and i., 461b
exceed in i. knock at door, 532a
impulse of passion or i., 480a
I'd believe in i., 693a
people's frauds have i., 879a
public i., 1014a
selves interest other people, 781b
unborrowed from the eye, 503a
Interest's on dangerous edge, 685a
Interested, not i. in defeat, 699a
were not i., 699a
Interested because unimportant, 1018b
Interested but tough, 671a
Interested, only obligation of novel to be i., 798a
want of the i., 716b
war talk i., 760b
Interest, carnal i., 535b
conflicting i. of society, 912a
exposed to conflicting i., 956b
great i. at stake, 68b
human figure i. me most, 898b
in hands of honest men, 478b
of community, 480a
various powerful i., 543b
Interfere by force with slaveholder, 864a
Interfered in behalf of rich, 594a
Interfused, something far more i., 596b
Interim like a phantasma, 254a
Interline aphorisms in reading, 496b
Interlude, strange i., 1009a
Interluder, vacant i. cave, 349a
Intermeddle, stranger doth not i., 24b
Interminable night, 1006b
Intermingling jest with earnest, 209a
Intermission, laugh sans i., 248b
pleasure is i. of pain, 317b
Internal domestic empire, 1095b
environment, 675a
medium, 675a
International, bring order to i. affairs, 920b
live competitive, 1045b
nuclear control, 1074b
police power, 848a
spirit of science in i. affairs, 1090a
Internationally, bring suit in court i., 982a
Interpose, who in quarrels i., 401b
Interposed, mountains i., 457b
Interpret interpretations, 191b
Interpretation, aid to i. of future, 867b
doctrine or practice or i., 1483a
interpreter not need i., 779b
this is the i. of the thing, 553a
Interpretations, interpret i., 191b
Interpreter, critic i. of artist, 759b
is the hardest of the two, 416b
nature not own i., 698a
not need interpretation, 779b
perfect i. of life, 991a
I was great i., 996b
Interpreters, for crowd they need i., 79a
men on shore i., 905a
Interpreting divine Principle, 559a
Interprets, poet i. poem, 859b
Interred, good oft i. with bones, 255b
life is shrunk dead and i., 506b
Interrupt with such silly question, 457b
Interrupted by dying, 532a
Interruption, noise impartent i., 569a
Interrupte commerce, 1011b
Intersellar spaces, 888a
vacant i. spaces, 1009b
Interruptedly, judges legislate i., 879a
Interssest of gold, 244b
Interval, enjoy i., 869b
lucid i., 959a
Intervals, full of lucid i., 156a
lucid i. and happy pauses, 207b
Interventionism, total i. no anwer, 1049a
Interview with Satan, 851b
Intestines, prejudices trace to i., 905a
Intimacy, heart-revealing i., 898b
Intimate, my most i. enemies, 731b
dar, 1066a
quality of handmade things, 940a
quality of the Four, 978b
Intimates are predestined, 777a
eternity to man, 958b
Intimation, steel against i., 956b
Intimidate human race into order, 956b
threats of halter i., 475a
Intimidation, smoke screen of i., 1009b
Intolerable, burden of them is i., 61a
deal of sack, 259b
Intolerable, in worst state i., 466b
music falls, 855a
shift of flame, 1007a
situation becomes unimportant, 908a
that beings doomed, 68a
was i. becomes unimportant, 598a
wrestle with words and meanings, 1005a
Intolerably just, 906b
Intolerance, fought against i., 936b
Intolerant, learned toleration from i., 976a
Intone
dull commercial liturgies, 895a
Intoxicate the brain, 405a
Intoxicated, heart i. with bliss, 495a
Intoxicable, sullen untamed i., 1006a
Intrepid sailors, 936b
Intricate as death, 905b
Intricated, poor i. soul, 936b
Intrigue, spotless through i., 681a
Intrinsically useless, 415b
Introduce philosophy into homes, 111b
Introduced, cut anyone i. to, 746b
when i. to one, 865b
Introspection, prone to i., 997a
Intervention of hitherto, 965a
inclination to i., 608b
Intrude, for belles' sake i., 335b
Intrudes, society where none i., 509a
Intuition, intelligence which goes with "sex i., 965a
more sublimer than premise, 797b
passionate i., 516b
reliance on i., 935a
Intuitions without method, 867a
Intuitive, beautiful always i., 548a
calculating transcended mathe-
matics, 958a
Japanese propensity for i., 938a
our virtues are i., 614b
Inurned, weep a people i., 959b
Invalid, better not, 555a
writhing breath i., 716b
Invalided, France is i., 1045b
Invaliding, ours is the i. army, 681a
Invalid, invaluable permanent i.
Bunbury, 940a
Invalidated, friendships i. by marriage, 756a
Invasion, waiting for i. so are fishes, 925a
Invent, lies you can i., 490a
necessary to i. him, 418a
to remember or i., 928b
would children i. game, 985a
young men litter to i., 809a
Invented an invaluable Invalid, 840a
disappointed in monkey i. man, 794a
Infallible i., 566a
first i. sleep, 197a, 609a
first i. Warren, 212a
first i. work, 593b
foil i. kissing, 599b
history, 415b
time someone i. plot, 975b
Invention, brightest heaven of i., 243a
Invention, equal license in bold i., 124a
greatest i. of century, 861a
horrible i. the bourgeois, 709a
is unfruitful, 435b
man's greatest i., 1060a
necessity mother of i., 133b,
151a
of meekness of i., 861a
scaled i., 965a
stomach dispenser of i., 133b
war is an i., 978a
Inventions, sought out many i., 896a
Inventories, statistics and history i., 606a
Inventors, seldom or never i., 417b
Invention of undiscovered embez-
泽lement, 1065b
Invents, modern man i. museum, 1056a
Invention, negative i., 1060b
Inverted, country an i. once, 435b
winter ruler of i. year, 428b
Investigation of hidden causes, 978b
scientific i., 741b
Investment, goodness i. never falls, 683b
of genius pays dividends, 770b
Invertebrate, long i. woes saluted, 865b
Invisible, 1005a
Invictus, third place Henley's I., 1000a
Invidious, birth i. bar, 680b
Innovated and reinterpreted, 466b
Invincible, in me i. summer, 1065b
no animal more i. than woman, 91b
right idea i., 1012a
shaking her i. locks, 546b
soul's i. surmise, 867a
Invulnerable constitutional rights, 854b
thade, 712a
Involute sea, 651b
Visible, all things visible and i., 54b
also i. in night, 845a
at times i., 997a
beauty, 944b
bloody and i. hand, 584b
choir i., 689a
country i. by commercial art, 1063a
Fortune though blind not i., 200a
hands restore year, 902a
hoof of i. horses, 865a
its name is The i., 74a
jest unseen inscrutable i., 293b
labor, 559b
no bird but i. thing, 514a
of world i., 859a
poor become i., 1082a
skuttle fish becomes i., 955a
soap, 590b
soul bright i. green, 681b
spirit of wine, 497b
web you wove, 1007a
why art silent and i., 498a
worm, 490a
winds i., 280a
Invisibly, silently i., 488a
Invitation, more i. than command, 395b
Invite, all occasions i. his mercies, 408b
God and his angels, 301b
soul, 907a
Invites, bell i. me, 858a
his wit i. you, 406b
my steps and points, 406a
Invocation, true poem an i., 1106b
Invoke genius of Constitution, 465b
Involuntarily, it was i., 1072a
Involves us in wrong war, 1035b
Involved in mankind, 509b
we are not person i., 762a
Inward and spiritual grace, 61a
as men of i. light are wont, 1065a
beauty in i. soul, 948b
draw i. quality after, 88b
eye, 514b
glass nibbling i., 1053b
greatness, 426b
horror, 936b
journey i., 1065b
never a war not i., 996b
on i. vision close eyes, 586b
outward and i. at one, gal
self-disparagement, 516b
to read Nature looked i., 979
turn i. and examine, 71b
upward and i. delight, 696
vision, 861a
Inwardly in secret great, 694
Inwardness of the situation, 795a
Iona, ruins of i., 428a
Ipsedixit, 151a
Irish, 427b
Iram indeed is gone, 689a
Ireland, dance wyth me in I. 1085b
gives England generals, 731
grace you look, 811b
great Gaels of i., 918a
holy lande of i., 1085b
ich am of i., 1085b
if ever ride in, 918a
Irishmen never do well in I. 872a
mad i. hurt you, 1063b
snow all over I., 969a
was I. on road to L., 1051
Ireland's, romantic i. dead an
gone, 811b
Ireson, old Floyd L., 626a
Iridescent dream, 743b
no bubble so i., 518b
Irish' woof, 336b
Irish. beer into I. Channel, 81b
bithe I. lad, 557b
grow on I. ground, 1096b
I am troubled. I'm. 99f
Lady howl in I., 236b
no language like i., 909a
poets learn trade, 885a
upon the i. shore, 434a
Irishcomin' i. immigrants, 856
Irish-Americans, have done wI. 812b
Irishman, give i. lager for mont
906b
Irishmen do never well in It
land, 827a
Irks care crop-full bird, 666a
Irreds, all great i., 1. 46
discourse of fools is i. 3
Irlonde, dance wyth me in I. 1083b
INDEX

Joy, poor capable of j., 878a
pray in j. and abundance, 976a
pure j. of knowledge, 1071b
real itself when transformed in us, 988b
riding’s a j., 664a
rule it with stern j., 981a
scorn of j. immortal diet, 199a
secret, of thinker, 789b
senses forever in j., 665a
shall reap in, 22b
shipmate joy, 703a
silence perfectest herald of j.,
slily j. at silly things, 449a
snatch a fearful j., 499a
somebody to divide j. with,
sons of God shouted for j., 18a
sorrow and j. are one, 1060b
source of humor not j., 762b
spontaneous j., 881a
stern j. warriors feel, 500a
strength through j., 1017b
surprised by j., 516a
sweeten present j., 500a
that your j. be full, 499a
the luminous cloud, 579a
the thrill the whirl, 695b
thing of beauty j. forever,
this alone life j. empire, 569a
this torment my j., 1066a
thou spark from heaven, 497a
to pass to world below, 118b
to the world, 975a
to their friends, 68b
walked in glory and j., 511b
was never sure, 775a
we end in, 1066a
weep at j., 242b
where poverty and j., 157a
with j. and love triumphing,
sdalith, without canker or cark, 804b
work with j., 976a
written not at passing j., 500a
Joybells ring in heaven’s street,
Joyful all ye nations rise, 425b
births, 849a
in day of prosperity be j., 28a
let poet be, 688a
make a j. noise, 19b, 21a
shall my j. temples bind, 353b
joyfully, singing most j., 712a
joyfulness prolongeth his days,
38b
Joyous, good great and J., 569a
loves when heart j., 4b
too launch out, 704b
Joyously, flowers through grass j.
sprung, 156a
Joyousness, lends j. to a wall,
720a
Joy’s delicious springs, 555a
grape, 584a
soul lies in doing, 285b
the voice, 1051b
Joys as seasons fleet,
214b
and sorrows song aroused, 705b
as winged dreams, 1058a
be j. three parts pain, 666a
blest with some new j., 680b
dreaming o’er j. of night, 488a
fading j. we dote upon, 585a
fairest j. give unrest, 586b
fall not to rich alone, 123b
Joys, homely j., 440a
in another’s loss of ease, 489a
kill your j. with love, 265b
let j. be as May, 382a
minds me o’ departed j., 494a
mingle with, occupation, 493a
must be used, 917b
nakedness all j. are due to thee,
509a
only solitary know j. of friendship,
940a
our youth our j. our all, 199b
perish in infancy, 1068b
present j. to more flesh and blood,
570b
raise j. and triumphs high, 458a
rob us of our j., 1085b
sah’s chief j., 457a
summer hath his j. 500a
taste whole j., 907b
tasted eternal j. of Heaven,
s8a
lenderness its j. and fears, 514a
that came down showerlike,
527b
thy j. when shall I seek, 1085b
to this are folly, 510a
van deluding, 1958a
with age diminish, 667b
withered like grass, 600b
youth’s season for j., 401b
Jubal father of such as handle
harb, 6b
Jubilant, bright pomp ascended
j., 4247a
Jubilee, bring the j., 748a
lays to thy j. throng, 566a
Jubjub bird, 454a
Judah and Israel dwell safely, 13a
say unto the cities of J., 52b
sin of J., 34a
Judah had given them the slip,
586b
so J. did to Christ, 228a
Judea, Bethlehem of J., 39a
judge, didn’t know everythin’ in
593a
Judge above his last, 102a
allow iniquities, 789a
amongst fools a j., 139a
by sample we j. whole, 194a
children j. parents, 893a
condemned when criminal ab-
solved, 128a
dead drunk j., 1068a
fitter to invent than j., 209a
forbear to j., 215a
I j. not thee, 197b
I’ll be j. I’ll be jury, 743b
impartial j., 454b
justice j. or vicar, 481a
man by foes, 484a
mind proper j. of man, 150b
my friend j. not me, 197b
never j. until other side heard,
58a
no king can corrupt, 298a
no one should j. own case, 126a
none blessed, 58a
not according to appearance,
58b
not j. by one act, 847a
not play before done, 921b
not that ye be not judged, 41a,
408b
betray of all things, 664a
of authors’ names, 405b
of my merit you j., 699a
out of thy mouth will I J., 47a
Judge, people j. men by success,
355b
people seldom j. right, 485a
quick and the dead, 60a
rain influence and j. prize, 335a
right j. judges wrong, 82a
setting yourself up as j., 98a
should not be young, 94a
sober as j., 449a
sole j. of truth, 409a
the fatherless, 50a
upright j. learned, 295a
whole piece by pattern, 798b
you are,
Judget according to lies, 156b
in light of final issue, 99a
intellectual product j. by age,
78a
not j. that ye be not j., 413a,
640b
not to have lived, 780b
should be j. as a captain, 173b
Judget’s robe, 276b
Judgets, a fool with j., 196a
all ranged, 402a
as j. neither Jew nor Gentile,
978a
crown j. of property, 497b
constitution what j. say, 864b
do and must legislate, 788a
hungry j. sentence sign, 404b
in every state bound thereby,
47b
naif simple-minded, 787b
of facts not laws, 559b
right judge j. wrong, 82a
Jugate thou another, 50b
judging character motive im-
pulse, 976b
for themselves, 451b
no way of j. future, 465a
people by appearances, 559b
Judgment, accurate in his j., 462b
and imagination, 528a
beauty bought by j. of eye,
211b
bounded by Day of j., 655a
bring every work into j., 29a
commonly we say j. falls, 317a
complains of his j., 355b
Daniel come to j., 234b
defend against your j., 311a
difficult, 88b, 477b
do not wait for last j., 1086b
enough for me, 810a
ever awake, 529a
execute j. against gods of
Egypt, 8b
fled to brutish beasts, 655b
from old fountains new j., 857a
God and history remember j.,
1020a
God’s great J. Seat, 872b
good j. of Americans, 616b
green in j., 487b
he looked for j., 108b
He which is top of j., 270b
his ways are j., 10b
leaves of J. Book unfold, 786a
men’s erring j., 405b
men of ill j. ignore good, 81a
my j. approves measure, 484a
no comparison no j., 453a
nor people’s j. always true, 568b
not better than information,
1020a
not industry only but j., 452b
of intellect half truth, 955a
or intuitions more subtle, 787b
INDEX

Judgment, private j., 444a
reserve thy j., 255b
seek j., 50a
shallow spirit of j., 214a
time makes possible Day of j., 50b
vulgarize Day of j., 610b
we thought it j. Day, 784a
were we men of j., 107a
young in limbs in j. old, 234a
Judgments, brawling, 653a
men's j. parcel of their fortunes, 884a
certain righteous, 71b, 640b
selling j. of law, 908b
so in our very j., 50b
with j. as watches, 402b
Judicial, duty of J. department, 46b
essence of j. duty, 482b
function, 853a
power distinct from legislative, 445b
writing, 402b
Judiciary safeguard of liberty, 864b
Judicious, a little j. levity, 834b
swearin' keeps temper, 801a
wae's portion with j. care, 494b
Jug he had gone far to fill, 900a
wine of loaf of bread, 653b
one old j. without handle, 673b
when gits loose fun j., 814a
Juggler, threadbare j. fortuneteller, 212b
Juggling fiends no more believed, 247b
jug-jug, cuckoo j. pu-we, 300b
Julia, in silks my J. goes, 521a
Julian, remembered poor J., 1043a
Julia's, where my J. lips smile, 320a
Juliet and her Romeo, 232b
is the sun, 323b
unless philosophy make a J., 255a
Julius Caesar thou art mighty yet, 256b
mightiest J. fell, 256b
July, English winter ending j., 562a
in her eyes, 1054a
June and J. flowers, 510b
March j. October May, 187a
second day of J. 177b, 454b
swarm of bees in J., 1087a
July's day short as December, 295a
Jumbly, land where J. live, 673a
Jump, good wits j., 197a
I see him j. before me, 823b
not j. with common spirits, 215b
over the candlestick, 1056b
thought j. sea and land, 292a
we'd j. life to come, 282a
jumped into bramble bush, 1084a
jumping from chair she sat in, 515b
Jumps in after train started, 807b
over lazy dog, 1101a
June and July flowers, 510b
cuckoo is in J., 840a
kneee-deep in J., 819b
leafy month of J., 539b
newly sprung in J., 494a
June, rare as day in J., 692a
seek ice in J., 554b
sophistries of J., 734b
skies clouds of J., 742a
swarm of bees in J., 1087a
tell one's name livelong J., 735a
tenth day of J. 1940, 972b
thirty days hath J., 187a
this moment in J., 975a
when j. is past the fading rose, 545b
Jungle, law of the j., 933b
laws of the j., 874b
pack meets pack in j., 874b
power politics law of j., 1019a
triumpht and the j., 975a
Juniper, leopards under j. tree, 1003b
Juno's unrelenting hate, 971a
Jupiter knows how to sugarcoat, 361b
laughs at perjuries of lovers, 284a
what you see and touch, 134b
Jupiter's statue by Phidias, 1102b
Judicial-political organization, 946b
Juries fill stomachs selling judgments, 508b
trial by j., 472a
Jurisprudence, gladsome light of j., 195a
June, 'twill be judge, I'll be j., 745b
passing on prisoner's life, 270b
Jurymen, that j. may dine, 404b
Just, a j. war, 442b, 467a
actions of the j., 527b
Add Hot Water, 1093b
and lasting peace, 640b, 952b
are the ways of God, 343a
be j. and fear not, 959a
be j. before you're generous, 445b
blessing upon head of j., 44a
blood of this j. person, 45a
cause it is j., 541b
company of J. and righteous, 85b
contemplates j. and unjust, 503b
friends and brave enemies, 472b
gentle plain is to resolve, 703a
gods are j., 880b
good man and j., 47b
how should man be j., 15a
if all men were j., 53a
if heart j. frank kindly, 561a
in j.-spring, 1050a
intolerably j., 800b
jewel of the j., 364a
made what is strong j., 563b
man will pay more income tax, 934a
memory of the j. is blessed, 434a
merely j. is severe, 410b
not a j. man upon earth, 48a
nothing to do with that j. man, 44b
path of the j. as shining light, 53b
place for j. man prison, 681a
play fair j. and patient, 724b
rain on j. and unjust, 40b
reflect that God is j., 471a
shall man be more j. than God, 14b
spirits of j. men, 56a
strong j. weak secure, 107b
sweet remembrance of j., 537b
Just, thrice armed that hath quarrel j., 215a
unjust peace before j. war, 423b
upright man laughed to scorn, 11a
way is plain peaceful j., 658b
whatever is j., 387b
whateoever things are j., 54b
Justice, last j. millenium, 417b
Justice accommodation of interests, 912a
and humanity, 865b
art of good and fair, 151a
biased in point of j., 533a
blind deaf and dumb, 89b
characteristic of democracy, 1045b
Chief J. rich quiet infamous, 565a
confidence in j. of people, 673a-b
doing j. loving mercy, 467b
done though true, 246b, 186a
equal to accuse, 44b
equal and exact j., 472a
equal j. for all, 89b
equal piece of J. Death, 329b
establish j., 884b
even-handed j., 482a
extreme j. extreme injustice, 151b
extreme j. often injustice, 105b
defense has no sense of j., 564a
forever in passion, 661a
government of eternal j., 657b
great interest of man, 564b
humanity reason and j., 452a
in their round about, 453b
in j. none should see salvation, 234b
is the only worship, 743a
judge or view, 454a
lance of j. hurldless breaks, 87b
law of humanity j. equity, 454a
let j. be done, 330b
liberty and belief for all, 853b
liberty plucks j., 270a
love of j. simply fear, 560a
machine rolls of itself, 89b
made for sake of peace, 175b
man in democracy possible, 1042b
man's capacity for j., 1044b
mercy seasons j., 234b
moderation in j., 467b
nothing such as j., 844b
one man's j. another's injustice, 607a
passions without j., 867a
peace a disposition for j., 375a
peace and sobriety, 392a
peace more important than j., 179b
penetrates eternal j. as eye into, 123a
poetic j., 415b
price of j. publicity, 889b
rails upon thief, 275b
reason and j., 452a
recompense injury with j., 73b
revenge a wild j., 208a
strength without j., 365b
strong lance of j., 275b
subject to God and j., 155a
superhighway of j., 1028b
sword of j. has no scabbard, 482b
sword of J. lay down, 383b
1424
Justice, temper j. with mercy, 348a
temporary but conscience eternal, 170b
the law my duets, 235a
there take says J., 413a
though, be thy plea, 242a
threat to j. everywhere, 108ab
thundrers condemnation, 69oa
Thwackum was for doing j., 453b
to none sell j., 157b
toward all nations, 461b
truith in action, 612a
uncompromising as j., 613b
waiting j. speaks, 69a
done, 78ga
weep for me who has j., 174a
what stings is j., 66ob
which is the j., 27gb
without strength, 356b
Justifiable, inconsistencies often j., 543a-b
ways of God j. to men, 349a
justification, work of art carry j., 83ga
Justified, evil not j. for expendi-
tion, 847b
wisdom j. of her children, 42a
Justify, end must j. the means, 357b
God's ways to man, 85gb
he will not j. you without you,
147a
tought to j. wrongdoings, 417b
ways of God to men, 341b
justifying means by the end, 145a
virtue debases in j., 416b
Justly, do j. and love mercy, 35b
just-spring, in J., 109ao
justly, no j. frieze buttress, 282a
J'y suis j'y reste, 69ga

K

Kaiser auf der Vaterland, 811a
Kansas and Colorado have quar-
trel, 68a
what's matter with K., 89oa
Karamazov way, 708b
Karamazovs, all we K. such in-
sects, 708a
they have Hamlets we K., 708b
Kaspar's old K. work was done, 532a
Kate, kiss me K., 219a
some alas with K., 106oa
thrust gentle K., 238a
Thistle Mavournine, 594b
Katie, no music in rest K., 68b
Keats, out-glittering K., 601b
we old John K., 156b
Kedar, tents of K., 29a
Keel, drinks water k. plows
air, 505b
greasy Joan doth k. pot, 22eb
keep mind steady on k., 655a
ship sink on even k., 190a
thrift of life along k., 62ab
Keeison, main-truck higher than
k. low, 52oa
of creation is love, 70oa
Keen and quivering ratio, 734b
blessed man who possesses k.
mind, 92a

Keen discriminating sight, 506b
dull fighter and k. guest, 24ob
frost daily more k., 101b
love's k. arrows, 350a
polished razor k., 614a
with k. appetite he sits down,
235b
Keener sounds, 59a
with constant use, 55oa
with his k. eye, 83gb
Keen-scented, these the k., 357b
Keep abreast of truth, 69a
and pass and turn again, 604a
another thing hidden, 66a
at times freae being sour, 453a
bid them k. teeth clean, 285b
breath's a ware will not k.,
358b
citizen from falling in error,
1012b
cold young orchard, 927b
coming back and coming back,
957a
compny he is wont to k., 86a
cool, 683a, 1035ga
corner in thing I love, 274b
down base in man, 655b
drow emperor awake, 88ga
easier to get than k. Fortune,
235b
e'em down on the farm, 989b
em flying, 1097a
England k. my bones, 357a
except the Lord k. the city, 282b
eyes open before marriage, 42aa
fear God and k. his command-
ments, 95ga
friends with himself, 825a
golden mean, 121b
good tongue in head, 857a
good-bye and k. cold, 987b
government from error, 1022a
huard and k. them, 74b
he may k. that will and can,
854a
home fires burning, 917a
how to k. is there any, 839b
ideas won't k., 861b
in adversity k. an even mind,
121b
in any case k. cool, 1035a
in despite of light k. us togeth-
er, 305b
it gets to k., 945a
keeper stands up to k. goal,
853a
keeping men off k. them on,
401b
let it k. one shape, 230b
Lord bless thee and k. thee, 9b
many to k., 59ob
me as the apple of the eye, 17a
moving on, 717a
no bad company, 450a
one in paint and powder, 987a
our Christmas merry still, 515b
own appointed limits k., 753a
past upon throne, 653b
promises to k., 927b
push on k. moving, 502a
start going to church, 735b
shop and shop keep thee, 205a
six honest servingmen, 87ga
state in wornet manner k., 302a
start upper lip, 712b
stop hole to k. wind away, 256a
strong if possible, 1053a
such consort as they k., 356a
sword within scabbard k., 372a
Keep talk from getting oversee,
98a
the Lord bless thee and k. thee,
9b
thee in all thy ways, 20b
thee in the way, 9a
tee only unto her, 61a
them within thee, 29b
ting seven years, 522a
this up forever, 963a
thou my feet, 597b
thy friend under own key,
265b
thy heart with all diligence,
29b
thy tongue from evil, 18b
time to k., 27b
up appearances, 67oa
up your bright swords, 272b
who can, 513a
wolf from door, 176a
word of promise to our ear,
265b
wrong to k. guest back, 66b
you shall k. the key, 255ga
your fancy free, 85gb
your hearts and minds, 54b
your power draped, 112ga
yourself to yourself, 669a
Keeper, Abel was k. of sheep, 6a
brother's k., 6a
of warm lights, 84a
stands up to keep, 405a
the Lord is thy k., 22a
Keepers of the house shall trem-
ble, 28b
Keeps, company thou k., 245b
ports of slumber open, 242b
Keepeth, he k. that Israel, 22a
he that k. thee will not slum-
ber, 22a
Keeping, fools make such vain k.,
515a
in thy gracious k., 772a
men of being hard, 982b
finds young k. young, 35la
his house in hand, 82a
keys of all creeds, 69oa
money movin' around, 89ib
on windy side of care, 246a
perseverance k. honor bright,
288b
self-made laws, 707b
thee from thy God, 597b
truly k. his first last day, 905b
warm her note, 357a
Keerless man in talk was Jem,
251b
Keg, fizz like wine in k., 946a
Kelly and Burke and Shea, 810b
slide K. slide, 1101a
Kelly's, Fanny K. divine plain
face, 55a
Kelson, main-truck higher than
low, 66oa
of creation is love, 70oa
Kenmerich's grave, 1040b
Ken, as far as angels k., 341b
nane sail k. where he is gone,
1088b
swims into his k., 579b

INDEX

Kennedy

4125
INDEX

Kingdom

Kindled at taper of conviviality, 669b
earth, 639a
light here, 319a

Kindles, fires true genius k., 410b
in clothes a wantonness, 350a
love kindled by virtue k. another,
181b

Kindleth, how great a little fire k., 56b

Kindling hand, 651a

Kindness of sheers, 596b

Kindled her undazzled eyes, 340b

Kindly, be k. affectioned, 51a
earth slumber, 547b
frosty but k., 248a
fruits of the earth, 60b
had we never loved sae k., 494a
if heart just frank k., 361a
Light, 597b
Nature's k. law, 409a
stomach for me, 756b
to his fellow men, 63a
word goodly act, 494a
words do not enter so deeply, 100b

King, a of God of great k., 14a
acts of k. and of love, 509a
begets kindness, 81a
Christ took k., 667a
cup of k. yet, 953a

Killed, glad k., 861b
have you had k. shown, 782a
in women not looks, 210b
kill wife with k., 210b
learned k. from unkind, 976a
lose natural k., 886b
milk of human k., 281b
much k. in the Jew, 253b
no act of k. ever wasted, 75b
not free from ridicule, 585b-639a
not therefore kind, 406a
of wood and wooer, 1038b
recompense k. with k., 72b
repetition for k. enters deeply, 100b
save in the way of k., 508b
sincerity earnestness and k., 73a
to fellow creatures, 551a
tongue is the law of k., 27a
what wisdom greater than k.,
456a

Kindnesses, great persons great k.,
one kindness among k., 469a
thought of k. done, 115a

Kindred, brothers sons k. slain,
410b
friends k. days, 609a
like k. drops been mingled,
457b
to God who made him, 657b
too true to k. points, 517a
with k. glooms, 410b

Kindreds, all nations and k., 58a
Kinds, absolute natures or k., 95a
birds are k. of knowledge, 96a
material objects of two k., 113a
Kine, learn from k. ruminating,
805a
Pharaoh's lean k. loved, 295a
seven thin k., 7b
King a' for our right' k., 404a
a new k. over Egypt, 8a
all looking for a k., 723b
asked the queen, 966b
Ballyhoo's Court, 998b

King balm from an anointed
king, 247a
be you clown or k., 821b
beloved of a k., 1082a
best k. of good fellows, 166b
born to be k., 849b
but thou the k. did banish,
246a
by your own fireside, 105b
Cambyses' vein, 259a
can do no wrong, 444b
cat may look on k., 183a
catch conscience of k., 261b
Charles's head, 61b
chief defect of Henry K., 902a
Christ the world all akeak,
1031a
come back as k., 995a
cometh unto thee lowly, 96a
counter to k. built paper mill,
215b
Copletta loved beggarmaid,
283b
cotton is k., 596b
David and K. Solomon, 895b
divinity doth hedge a k., 265a
earth receive her k., 967a
every inch a k., 285b
farced title fore k., 244b
farewell k., 227b
first k. fortunate soldier, 417a
follow the k., 265a
glorious to be pirate k., 765b
glory to newborn k., 425b
God bless the k., 414b
God save the k., 123a, 401a
God save the k. say amen,
285a
gold-crowned k., 58a
k. Wenceslas, 687b
governs like a k., 420b
great God our k., 985b
greater than k. himself, 426a
grew vain, 371b
half the zeal I served my k.,
299a
heart and stomach of a k., 185a
heaven's all gracious k., 67b
here lies a k. that ruled, 525b
here lies the k., 582a
honor the k. 506b
I am the Roman k., 361a
I was a k. in Babylon, 816a
if chance will have me k., 281b
carriage may ride, 631a
in exile, 581b
in Prussia forward, 81a
in sleep a k., 293a
is the k. dead, 217b
Jesus K. of Jews, 45a
kings did k. to death, 1070a
Lear, 470a
let there be one k., 65b
little profits idle k., 649a
long live k., 457b
made for quietness sake, 317b
mine eyes have seen the k., 306b
mockery k. of snow, 228a
Moloch sceptered k., 543a
more royalist than k., 1105b
mortal temples of k., 227b
my God and k., 349b
niece of K. Gorboduc, 593a
no k. in Israel, 11b
not every year a k. born, 108b
of a k. of England too, 185a
of all kings, 1084a
of Babylon stood at the parting,
55a
of France went up hill, 1095b

King of glory shall come in,
18a
of infinite space, 861a
of kings, 58b, 459b, 508b
of pain, 774b
of shreds and patches, 264a
of Spain's daughter, 1095b
of terror, 15a
of the Jews, 59a
of the sea, 654a
offends no law is k. indeed,
205b
old and foolish k., 37b
old k. to sparrow, 4b
old mad blind despised k., 570a
only is so by being so, 191a
over children of pride, 10b
Ozymandias k. of kings, 568b
pagentry of k., 1091b
Pandion he is dead, 59a
pirate k., 765b
reigns but not govern, 192b
remain k. in undergraduate, 869a
rightwise k. of England, 175a
ruthless k., 441b
seemed to me like k., 865a
shall reign in righteousness, 42a
signs of Angel k., 450a
singing Long live k., 457b
singer accompany the k., 495b
sits in Dunfermline, 1087a
so excellent a k., 257b
Son of Heaven's eternal K.,
344a
state without k., 591a
still I am k. of those, 228a
stomach of a k., 183a
strike at k. kill him, 610a
such as K. Harry, 111a
the K. went on, 745a
think not k. did banish thee,
258a
this hath not offended k., 175a
to be k. not within prospect,
281a
to execute orders not to be k.,
454b
tomorrow shall die, 38a
to be true beggar true k.,
455a
was in countinghouse, 1049b
wash balm from an anointed k.,
257a
whosoever k. reign, 108b
who is this K. of glory, 18a
who Pretender or who k. 451b
wholesome even for k., 78b
whom the k. delighteth to
honor, 14a
will not leave country, 1047b
winter k., 1049b
without woman I love, 1034a
world is a k., 506b
worm that eat of a k., 265b
tree's year's pleasant k., 500a

King Lear, impressed by reading
470b

Kingdom, advantage of k. on
of shore, 269b
and patience of Jesus Christ,
572a
by the sea, 644a
death's other k., 1093a
enter into k. of heaven, 41b
fit for k. of God, 46b
God a hath numbered, 184b
k. good mind possesses k., 131b
is divided, 55a
keys of k. of heaven, 45a
large k. for little grave, 227b

1427
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Kingdom, little k. I possess, 742a</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>man like little k., 254a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mind content both crown and k. is, 40a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>may for a horse, 218a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>my mind to me a k. is, 192a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>no society bring k. of God, 66ga</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>not enter into k. of heaven, 43ga</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>of daylight’s daugh’s, 50ga</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>of heaven is at hand, 53b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>of heaven like a net, 75a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>of heaven like mustard seed, 41b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>of perpetual night, 217a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>of such is k. of God, 45b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>of the shore, 25ab</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>palaces in K. come, 947a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>remember me when in thy k., 47b</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Kingdoms, all the k. of world, 46b

are but cares, 171a
are clay, 687a
destroyed by bandits, 672a

did shake k., 181b

goodly states and k., 579b
kissed away k., 4008a
of this world, 58a
met three k., 572b

Kings, little k. 501a

nine worthy and best k., 174b
not k. and lords but nations, 545b
plucker down of k., 215b

on Etruscan cup, 1075b

Ozymandias king of K., 551b

polluteness of k., 485b

pride of k., 407b, 760b

princes but breath of k., 495b

prophets and k., 46b

geright divine of k., 413b

rivers of k., 1041b

royal throne of k., 226b

ruin k., 586a

sad stories of death of k., 227b

saddest among k. of earth, 495b

saddest of all k., 585a

satyr up of k., 216b

showers on her k. barbaric

pearl, 453a

slave to fate chance k., 306a

spirit of Zeus-fostered k., 63b

spirit of k., 672a

sword of justice lay down, 453b

tax heavier than k., 425b

tearing womb of royal k., 226b

they are no k., 585b

tired of k., 506a

triumphing over k. and aces, 1091a

tyrant from policy, 454a

until philosophers are k., 94a

vain the ambition of k., 313a

walk with k., 872a

what have k. that privates have not, 244b

wound not play at, 458b

Kinsquaring Congs their titles take, 807b

Kinship with the stars, 730a

Kissmen, as k. met a night, 726a

Kipling, Rudyard’s cease from k., 88a

Kipling’s, other is K. If, 1000a

Kirk, below the k. 514b

in this the k. 516b

Kiss, as fond k. 495a

afresh, 320b

after k. comes throttle, 1059b
again with tears, 308a

Kiss and cling, 821b

and tell, 951b

cleanliest: shift is to k., 250a

come k. me, 1121b

come let us k. and part, 211a

coward does it with k., 841a

dazes out from k. to k., 868b

give me a k., 922a

in Cohn’s eye, 515b

Jews k. infidels adore, 404a

keep k. in refrigerator, 1058b

last lamenting k., 306b

leave a k. but in the cup, 306a

long and fervent k., 515b

long as my exile, 950a

make me immortal with a k., 211a

me and be quiet, 414a

me Hardy, 497b

me Kate, 419a

me sweet and twenty, 251b

not k. your f’ing flag, 1091a

of blankets, 955b

dish of death, 56b

one for all the world, 457a

place to make well, 456a

rough male k. of blankets, 955b

sigh too much k. too long, 739b

so on, 305a

some that shadows k., 383a

Stephon’s k. lost in jest, 981b

this month is a k., 294a

through a veil, 515b

till the cow comes home, 316a

what is a k., 515b

with one long k. my soul, 213b

you take is better, 268a

Kines, by man who didn’t wax

moustache, 872a

came to Jesus and k. him, 44b

curstied when you have and k., 506b

first k. beside thorn, 801a

here hung lips I have k., 267b

in forty years, 1011b

jenny k. me, 551b

lovely maiden all fororn, 1096b

of k. mouth, 773b

pacified psyche k. her, 645b

righteousness and peace have k. each of stones

k. by English dead, 1028b

them and put them there, 820b

toys and k., 401b

we have k. away kingdoms, 88a

wist before I k., 1089a

Kisses, between k. and wine, 89a

bring again bring again, 214b

from female mouth, 550b

give me a thousand k., 1124b

I understand thy k., 259b

joy as it flies, 488b

imag’st thousand k., 268b

more than k. letters mingle

souls, 507a

of enemy deceitful, 26b

played cards for k., 203a

quickly is gone, 560b

remembered k. after death, 658b

stolen k. completer, 515b

you have forgotten my k., 772b

Kissing don’t last cockery do, 720a

fool invented k., 590b

god k. carion, 260b

INDEX
INDEX

Know

Kissing had to stop, 66a
hand may feel good, 1027a
her down, 1027a
no more k. after, 81a
Kist, west before I k., 108ga
Kit, your old k. bag, 958a
Kitchen, get out of k., 98a
long and ghastly k., 675a
scrub k. pavement, 886b
cut around the k. fire, 81ga
Kitchens, wildcats in your k., 273a
Kle cut from the string, 986b
Knite chronicle the wars of k., 300a
Kith, one’s own kin and k., 102ga
Kiti cats sacks wives, 105ga
Kitten, rather be k. and cry mew, 23gb
Kittens, deserve all these k., 946a
sothubble ez baskit er k., 814a
Kitty Fisher found it, 1097a
Hawk, 1096a
Kloppstock, praise K., 455a
questioned, 770a
Knapscap, marshal’s baton in k., 505a
Knife, arrant k., 250a
cat’s a cat Rolet a k., 377a
himself a k., 400a
how absolute the k. is, 925b
men crown the k., 791a
more than foolish, 959b, 121a
of Hearts, 1094b
playing the k., 357a
rascally yea-foresorth k., 841b
surname epithet for k., 1760b
Knives all three, 1097a
arrant all, 262a
called them untaught k., 238b
little better than false k., 246b
thieves and teachers, 837a
Kneaded, a k. clod, 271b
Knee, banjo on my k., 727b
bowed patient k., 556b
her head on her k., 276b
joint not entertainment, 913a
lean in joy upon father’s k., 487a
pregnant hinges of the k., 263a
Knee-deep in June, 81b
Kneel down and ask forgiveness, 280a
mother state to thee I k., 781b
not to k. seemed boast, 958b
Kneeling, Faith k. by his bed of death, 511b
Kneels, not one k. to another, 700b
Knees, brought me down to k., 1066a
down on your k., 250a
fell upon k. and blessed God, 318b-319a
first fell on own k., 686a
light on k., 943b, 975a
man-at-arms now serve on k., 304b
of the gods, 65a
on parent k. newborn child, 496b
shins ankles calves k., 902a
they that enter must go on k., 312a
To Thee all k. bent, 743a
work done upon his k., 877b
young climber-up of k., 501b
Knell, by fairy hands k. rung, 443a
Knell, curfew tolls k., 459b
of Union, 473b
overpowering k., 501b
strikes like rising k., 556a
that summons, 285a
Knelt down with angry prayers, 906a

Knell, death of most noblest k., 175b
flowers of kings and k. destroyed, 175b
ladies dead and lovely k., 293b
let others sing of k., 210b
Knit, come k. hands, 956b
Knits a bolder one, 735b
anguish of sorrow, 1002a
anybody else I k. as well, 682a
carry all he k., 450a
changed from him they k., 925b
God and I k. once, 770a
to nothing k., 494a
head which all men k., 615b
I k. all her ways, 854b
I k. him Horatio, 256b
I k. him when, 906b
if youth but k. and old age could, 188b
Johnny I hardly k. ye, 1096b
life the old Sabines k., 117b
man who k. spoke less, 137a
my son was mortal, 246b
never k. so young a body, 324a
no more he was poor, 752b
not Joseph, 8a
not ‘twas her own, 571b
phoenix in my youth, 881b
roses of world fade, 889b
stars flowers birds, 906a
taught me all I k., 876a
they were pilgrims, 918b
things that were and would be, 89a
thy face or name, 906b
we should both forget, 775a
worst too young, 874a
you k. Astrophil, 514b
Knife, cut off tails with k., 1062b
hardest k. ill-used, 933a
how cut without k., 1094a
I the wound and k., 707a
other men are the carving k., 892a
pinned with bowie k., 765b
put a k. to thy throat, 25b
smiler with k., 167b
war even to k., 555b
watering pot pruning k., 665b
when they take k., 734a
wind’s like whetted k., 946b
without a blade, 470a
Knight, all thee k. at arms, 512a
courteous k. ever bare shield, 175b
dark Care enthroned behind k., 121b
gentle k. pricking on plain, 900a
lean and foolish k., 918b
like young Lochinvar, 510b
never matched of earthly k., 175b
of ghosts and shadows, 1086a
of holy spirit, 888b
of the Woeful Figure, 149b
parfit genti k., 166a
plumed k., 746b
prince can make belted k., 496a
to be their wooer, 1088b
Knighthood, of k. and of freedom flower, 156b
Knightsye years were gone, 816a
Knight’s bones are dust, 527a
Knights, armours accomplishing k., 244a

Knights, apostolic blows and k., 925a
life k. no one can wait, 947b
open locks whoever k., 285a
you down with butt end, 451b
Knoll, bells k. to church, 248b
Knolling departing friend, 414a
Knot, crowned k. of fire, 1007a
dark red love k., 616b
Gordian k. unloose, 249a
seeking k. in a bulrush, 108b
subtle k. which makes us man, 305b
Knots tied in public way, 1041a
Knots, pokers into true-love k., 527a
Knotted and combined locks part, 109b
Know a subject ourselves, 421b
all her seamen k., 515b
all ye k. on earth, 525b
arrive at what not k., 1005b
as I am known, 9ab as much as possible, 800a
be still and k. that I am God, 91a
believed what we least k., 190a
best that is in one, 805b
best things not learned, 499a
better be ignorant than half k., 127a
better k. nothing than half-know, 685b
better k. nothing than what ain’t so, 685b
both act and k., 355b
brave what we k., 101b
by their fruits k. them, 41b
cannot k. how much learn, 899a
charms slaves never k., 45b
dancer from dance, 883b
determined to k. beans, 683b
different idea of things we k., 910a
disciplines of wars, 244a
disposition of women, 109a
Know, do not k. much about
gods, 106a

do you k. me my lord, 160b
doesn't k. what he likes, 102a
don't k. where go better, 92b
dost k. who made thee, 48b
enough who k. how to learn,
77b
every wise man's son k., 251b
everything forgive everything,
50b
everything down in Judea, 693a
for whom bell tolls, 508b
four things wiser to k., 102a
gallanter I k., 75b
go we k. not where, 271a
God with thee k. it not, 512a
good listener gets to k. some-
things, 94b
greater than we k., 517a
handful o' things I k., 77b
have the gift to k. it, 248b
hawk from handsaw, 261a
hearty k., 85a
how first he met her, 660b
how in your darkness k., 90b
how man reacts, 667b
how should I true love k., 265a
how tender 'tis to love babe,
282b
how to speak falsehoods, 67a
how well k. what mean to do,
63b
I am but summer, 1023b
I am happier than I k., 347a
I k. a bank, 239b
I k. myself a man, 501a
I k. not seems, 857a
I k. not the man, 44b
I k. that is poetry, 739b
I k. thy pride, 12a
I k. tomorrow, 52
I k. what I like, 910b
I k. you all, 258a
I shall meet fate, 881b
I sing the sweets I k., 483a
if to do as easy as to k., 231b
if you haven't guessed, 876a
if you mean to k. yourself, 469b
if you want to k. yourself, 497b
ignorance toboggans into k.,
1024a
I'm farther from heaven, 592a
in Boston ask how much k.,
769b
in mathematics never k. what
about, 912b
in part prophecy in part, 52b
in truth we k. nothing, 88a
it no more, 21a
kind old sun will k., 1028b
labor as we k., 956b
learn what I wanted to k., 483b
less understand more, 975a
let him not k. it, 274b
let not left hand k., 40b
liberty to k., 940b
light falls and falls, 1065a
living k. no bounds, 357b
love him and let him k., 592a
lovely tryst, and k. it, 900a
make me to k. mine end, 18b
man not k. of God, 1054a
men k. so little of men, 849a
much say little, 436a
my methods Watson, 850a
my soul hath power to k., 901a
neither shall his place k. him,
14b

Know, never k. how high we are,
737b
never k. what is enough, 487b
never k. when succeeded best,
870a
never prophesy unless k., 953b
never see nor k. nor miss me,
955b
never think you already k.,
818b
no such liberty, 353b
not draw out more than already
k., 508b
not enough to k., 98a
not k. better k. more, 904b
not k. I am a woman, 423b
not k. we are dead, 95a
not k. what it was about, 1044a
not subtle ways, 604a
not utter what dost not k., 299a
not what they do, 47b
not what they mean, 468b
not what we may be, 266a
not where His islands, 658b
not whether laws be right, 841a
not why I am sad, 582a
nothing except my ignorance,
87b
old men k. when old man dies,
1032a
one thing I k. is land, 970b
only broken images, 1002a
only k. we loved in vain, 554b
only that he knew nothing,
349a
others that we k. not of, 26a
parting all we k. of heaven,
789a
place for first time, 1007a
pleasure none but madmen k.,
953a
pools I used to k., 953b
power to k. all things, 501a
reason from what we k., 407b
rest who does not k., 18a
said I didn't k., 760b
say not you k. another, 496b
say what I k., 482b
saying all we did not k., 991a
she thinks o' me, 875b
something of own country, 493a
strive to grasp what they do not
k., 1016b
study great deal to k. little,
414b
subject of knowledge is to k.,
96a
tell me what you k., 504b
that age to age succeeds, 644b
that I may k. how frail I am,
18b
that man might k. end, 253b
that my redeemer liveth, 15b
that the Lord is God, 21a
that we shall k. one day, 781b
that you do not know, 75a
the like no more, 630a
the right timing, 66b
they k. and do not k., 1004b
this I k. full well, 486b
this truth at least k., 950b
thought so now I k. it, 402a
this myself, 68a, 408b
till then what love I bore
there, 510b
to k. is nothing, 802a
to k. to kill to create, 707b
too much convinced of too lit-
tle, 1007b

Know trick work two of that,
258b
we are eternal, 475b
we k. the good, 84b
we k. what we are, 265a
we musicians k., 665a
well I am not great, 651b
what can we k., 501a
what cares he he cannot k.,
719a
what do I k., 190a
what false heart doth k., 282a
what God and man is, 65b
what I like, 910b
what I read in papers, 994a
what is past I k., 46b
what is to come I k. not, 56b
what it is to be child, 857a
what lays afores us, 670b
what no other man can k., 843b
what should it k. of death,
508b
what should they k. of England,
874a
what 'tis to pity, 248b
what we need to k., 1016b
what wood a cudgel's of, 553b
what you don't k. make book,
503b
whatever there is to k., 731b
where'er I go, 512a
who only England k., 874a
who speaks does not k., 74b
whose prayers make whole,
872b
whose woods I think I k., 97b
world unknowable we k., 857a
world without going outdoors,
74b
worst and provide for it, 465a
won't afores us, 670b
ye not there is a prince fallen,
12b
ye the land, 558a
you k. to we French, 662a
you solitary griefs, 853a
young k. everything, 495b
Knowest, speak less than thou k.,
277b
thou k. my downsitting, 83a
thou k. thy estimate, 953a
thou k. 'tis common, 257b
thou the land, 477b

Knoweth, he k. not who shall
grather them, 108b
no man k. of his sepulcher, 10b
sun k. his going down, 11b
Kowning, better friends not be k.,
1032b
God give joy of k., 986b
God is grateful and k., 149a
gossip most k. of persons, 190a
I loved my books, 96a
not k. what they do, 266b
devil's party without k. it,
497b
secret of happiness freedom, 90a
too much of neighbors, 777b
when to have done, 576a
Knowledge, absolute idea of k.,
95a
access to k., 1053b
acquired under compulsion, 94b
after such k., 1061b
all k. and wonder is pleasure,
206b
all k. my province, 905a
and timber seasoned, 843a
Labor

INDEX
Knowledge of Greek thought,

Knowledge, apply thine heart
unto my k., 25b

ignorance,

of human nature, 5330, 776b
of nothing, 668b
of our buried life, 7i2a
of their duty, goa
of world not in closet, 4153

new k., 564b
captivating as
carrier of news and k., 752a
causes to be without k., 73b
climbing after k. infinite, iaa

opinion is k. in making, $4oa
out-topping k., 7iob
poetry finer spirit of k., siia
profess not the k., 37b
puffeth up, 52a
pure joy of k., 107 ib
quest for k. Occidental, 8i8b

birds are kinds of

k.,

g6a

book of k. fair, 344b
born in possession of
born to follow k., i6ob
nearer

us

brings

7ib

k.,

ioo4b
but no power, 87a
by suffering, 6iyb

comes wisdom

lingers, 647b
conformity of object and intellect, 1553
dawn of k. false dawn, logga
death is k., 49&b
desire more love and k., S4?a
desire of k. caused man to fall,

2o8b
desire of k. increases, 437b
diffused k. immortalizes, 50 ib
diffusion of k. advantageous,

6i6b
discard k., icib

human

responsible

k.,

io52b

rich storehouse, 2o6b
science achieve perfect k., 7103
scientific k. from textbooks,

i026b
shall any teach God k.,
shall be increased, 35a
shine with k., giga
should be his guide, 941
of

spirit

and

k.

Lord, gia
subject of k.
subjective

and

objective in

528b
sun in firmament, 546b

earth full of k.

sweetly uttered k., 2O3b
they have too much

of

Lord, jia

makes god of me,

enormous
essential k.,

this is k., 7ia
to the young man k.

676a

exact k. of the past, 8ga
excellent things in counsels and
k.,

25b

extraordinary

collection of

k.,

107 4a
faith and k. in medicine, s65a

fence against world is k., g7ga
follow k. like star, 646b
gradualness in accumulation of
k.,

8i8b

grow from more to more, 64gb
he that hath k. spareth his
words, 25a

he that increaseth

k.,

me with k., 668b
her ample page, 44ob
a

k.

little

dangerous, 7253

is

is
is

force,

2o6b

words without

k.,

action, 82b
never learned of schools, 626a
night unto night showeth k.,
i7b
no k. beyond experience, 37 2b
no work nor device nor k., 28b
not infused from without, loob
not k. but personality, 7033
k.

curious,

more than burnt
35b

utter vain k.,
Knowledgeable of evils, 7&a

i$a

general k. idiots pos-

Knowledges,
sess, 4gob

a better day, 5i8a
k. and cared

we have

among

leaves

never
it,

for,

k.,

88 ib

k. to

God

of fathers k. of old, 8753

}o2a
of-

unknown, 675b

have ye not
in

all

to confess, 42 aa
k. not what it is, SSga
man says what he k., 4363
no beast but k. some pity,
no one k. masterpiece,
it

*i6b
g88b

he tries, i27a
not also to unknow, 7o7b

no one

k. till

not how other half lives, 3253
not how to k., 707b
not what to do, logaa
now God alone k. t 77oa
reason k. nothing of, $6$b
sage k. without going about,

74b
secret

in

sits

middle and

sleep that k. not breaking,
tale every schoolboy k.,
tell wife all he k., 333b
the less one k., 74b
the universe not himself,
toad beneath harrow k.,
what none other k., 884b

k.,

what one

k. of little

52oa
43ga

35gb
87 ib

moment,

777*
what's what, 66ga
k.
does not speak, 74b
k. himself is enlightened,
74a
who k. others is wise, 743
wise father that k. child, 2$2b
wots' wot, 66ga
ye not heavenly powers, 62 ia
you not heavenly powers, 4773
Knuckle-end of England, 52 sb
Ko-ax, brekekekex k. k., g2a

who
who

Kodak, It Isn't A K., io3ob
Kosciusko, freedom shrieked as K.
fell, 5S7b
Kosmos, untented K.
824a

my

abode,

Walt Whitman a

K., 7ooa
with dread abysses, 7962

Kraft durch Freude, ioi7b
the Chuds Slavs and

Krivchians,

6b

Kubla Khan, in Xanadu did

43oa

all

nya-b

how

K., i7oa
Kronos, son of K.,

k.,

from

Kunti, son of K. goes, io6b
Kurtz, Mistah K. he dead, 8443
Kye's, the k. come hame, 47gb
Kyloe, little K. cow, iog4b

Kyrie eleison,

5<ja

32b
the land, 645b
k.,

as I am k., 52b
lady k. as Lou, 9333

letters

should not be

lightning's hour, io55a
much to be done little

searched me and
too late, 223b

whom

k.

k.,

ag6b

k.,

4*8b

me,

233

6ob
what do to be forever k., 357b
am
not
I
K.,
635a
Know-Nothing,
Knows, all this the world well k.,
all

desires k.,

ag4b
babs k. what and babs k. why,
945b
but world end tonight, 664a
each exercise art he k., 91 a
expert k. more about less, 86ab
God's mouth k. not falsehood,
78b

1431

K.,

523*>

know

unto

must come through

ferings,

man

i28b

meager and unsatisfactory, 7233
men by nature desire k., g7b

and

75
wise

k.,

things
best k. and said in world, 7i6a
best k. and thought, 7ijb
cause hidden result well k.,

72b
is the one only
good, 8?b
but action, 725a
life not k.
light of k. in eyes, 78sb
lost in information, 10046
manners must adorn k., 4i5b
may give weight, 4isb

objects
of God

under difficulties, 54ob
virtue harder than k., 373a
wise man has no extensive

because of

sufficient to attain,

more than

23a

high

and do not want

power, 2o6b
proud, 45ga

multiplieth
i6a

discre-

price for k., 4oob
k. for skeptic, 4o8b
tree of diabolical k., 48ob
tree of k. of good and evil, sb

all

in traveling carry k. 4$2b
increaseth strength, 26a
is bought in market, 688a
is of two kinds, 43 ib

74b

k.,

and

k.,

much

Known

27b

help
if

tion,

too
too

the

know, g6a

do deed without God's k., 7ga
dreadful k. of truth, 8ib

k. itself, 24ob
k.
rural
gods,

gaga
i$b

of

fear
to

is

Knows, greatness
happy who

Label

men for God,
men are 1.

Labels,

name

856b
that give

to event,

732a
Labor, a youth of 1., 44ga
all ye that 1., 42a

and capital get together,
and intense study, 33gb
and sorrow, 7&gb
and to wait, 62ob
and wounds vain, 688b
as another's serf, 66a
as we know, g66b
at eternal task, 722a

8


INDEX

Labor
Labor, aversion to

bad book

Labor, weary of

$3*

1.,

much

as

what

1.,

who have

basic hero

1., 8g5a
because they excel, 54oa

bread from mouth of
brow of 1., 8s8b

47* a

1.,

capital fruit of L, 6$7b
of
capital solicits aid

1.,
546b
to
changes 1. from burden
honor, 954b
Chinese cheap 1., 76gb
daily hurled, gyga
discontinued 1. dangerous, sggb
disgraces no man, 7i?b
employers of wage L, 686b
exact day 1. light denied, 341*

talent

intuitive

genius

for

1.,

good week's

1.,

314*

grant me this 1., n6b
has natural and market price,

honest

bears

1.

a lovely

face,

30 ib
in all 1. there
in vain, 22b

is

8g?b
disgrace L, 7i?b
will be in L,
for

my

travail,

i24a

7oia
little is

hire,

46b

enable 1. to subsist, 53ob
fanners mechanics and 1., 503a
harvest

but

plenteous

few,

1.

sin to 1. in vocation, 2383
not ask for reward, i8ob
not to be rich, 5b
nothing but 1. for pains, igjb
nothing without capital, 9313
obtain tradition by 1., 10073

of an age, 334a
of France poured earnings, 78 la
of love, 5413
only relaxation another kind of

Spaa

of 1.,
organization
prior to capital, 6
private property

94*b

fruit

of

1.,

A

say picture shows L, 754a

power, 686b
selling
six days shalt thou L, ga, 6783
sounding 1. house vast, 7i5b
1.

superior to capital, 6s7b
take nothing of his 1., a8a
that has reference to want, soyb
those who 1. in earth, 471 a
thou and I waste, i86b
thought 1. of intellect, 5ggb
his

1.
1.

unemployed

and thought, 77sa
until
1.

evening,

means

much

2ib
want,

loioa

union elemental response, gisa
useless if object useless, 687a
visible and invisible 1., 5ggb
we delight in physics pain, 28sb

881 a

1.,

seas,

go6a
sleep of a

1.

man, 28a

surges of world, 856b
to produce bons mots, 361 a
Laborious, consciousness L achievelive 1. days, 338b
Labor's, sore 1. bath, *v, ~
Labors at this conference,
fruits of 1., 868b

g82b

garner

4*7 a
notice you take of

no

1.

tire,

under

rest

,

my

1.,

429*

L

dangerous

L, s8b
et paturage

deux ma-

melles, 2o6a
in dark
Labyrinth, wandering

1.,

perplexed

latch catch, 8o3b
1.
Greek is like 1., 433 a
Lacedemonians not wont to ask
how many, 87b

Lacerare, cor 1. nequit, 3gia
Lacerate, cannot 1. his breast,

8843
Laces and ivory and gold, g4gb

nemo me impune
of

good counselors

L, 15 la

pence,
1.

no

647b

clients,

he that giveth unto the poor
26b
wisdom, s6a

shall not L,
if

any

1.

in abundance 1., 88b
of discrimination, ggsa
of many a thing sought, 2g2a
of money root of evil, Bffla.
of woman's nursing, 627b
of wit, 26ob
plentiful 1.
shalt

some

not

any thing, loa
he might 1., 866a
sacred poet, i22b

1.

virtues

they 1. a
they 1. I have, 192 a
Lacked, being 1. and lost, 246b
if 1 1. anything, 324a
Lackey, card 1. to those above,
loiga

1432

Laconic and Olympian, Sggb
or sententious type, go2b
Lacrimae, hinc illae 1., io8a
rerum, n8a
Lactiferous maids, nob
Lad, all sport stale L, 691 a
blithe Irish 1., 537b
born to be king, 84gb
come to you my L, 494b
lightfoot 1., 853b
of mettle a good boy, 2$ga
can L, 853b
pass me the
up 1. when journey's over, 852b
well for sailor 1., 648a
when all world young 1., 6gia
when I was a L, 766a
Lads, dust was 1. and girls, 736b
golden 1. and girls, 2913
that die in glory, 853a
that drive me mad, gi8a
though 1. far away, gi?a
thought no more behind, 2g5a
Ladder, behold a L, 7a
build 1. by which rise, 6goa
charity's golden 1., i55b
down 1. rung by rung, 873b
Jacob's 1., 6iob, 85?a
made death his 1., 201 a
make a 1. of our vices, i47a
of human thought, 851 a
of vices frame L, 623a
set up on the earth, 7a
L, 6iob
talk of
to

all

high designs, 2670.
turns

1.

his

back,

254*

young ambition's L, 254*
Laddie, your Highland 1. gone,

Laden with

Lace, brace

Lack, eternal L
gall, 26ib

u4a

matter, 25oa

soul,

1.

Labyrinthine ways, 8s6b

Lacessit,

never L,

1.

neither honor nor lyre, i2ia
Lackluster eye, 248a
Lacks, what it 1. in length, g28b

unto

2iib
Labyrinthical,

lovers

Jacob's

from their

just reveal surge, 734b

which
acquires for
process by
B, 7923
his 1., 63gb
of
product
to 1., g4ib
property stimulus

time for

together with God, 5a
look out,
Laboring children can

Labourage

267b

no

to

worthy of

patient
75 2a

mountains

1.,

sor-

Laborer's task o'er, 72?a
Laborers, class of modern wage L,

fine thing needs

independent of 1. of hands,
68ib
is 1.
learning without thought
lost, 7ia
little effect much L, 534*
live by fruit of 1., 6s6a
look after souls in 1., 95b
man organized by 1., 8g5a
many must 1. for one, ss8b
marvels of man's 1., io64a
masterpiece not created without

my

and

laws 1. make,
.
Lackeys, little
Lacking, contains all nothing

row, gob
Laborare, orare est L, 1513
closed ten
Laboratory, every 1,
years, g56a-b
Labored not for myself only, s8b
nothings, 4osa
b
Laborer, I am a true 1., *49
right of 1. to savings, 75?a
sett'st weary 1. free, 538a
son of robust L, g64b

24b

profit,

independent and proud, 546b

1.

7a

42a

53ob

men

1.,

686b

424a

1.,

1.

their strength

is

yet

g8gb

1.,

of all his
not to 1., 6s8a

profit

icy roses, ioi4b
with rue heart 1., 853b
a little more virginity,

Ladies

Cambridge
dust

is

L, io3ob

gentlemen and

1.,

736b

good fortune to be 1., 76oa
good night sweet 1., 2653
Grecian Urn worth old 1., io4pa

be but young and fair,
1.
248b
in praise of 1. dead, 2gsb
intellectual, 56oa
lion among 1., 23oa
lords and 1. of Byzantium, 88sa
novel on tables of 1., sg6a
of St. James's, 782a
over-offended 1., sgsb
when they write letters, 55ib
whose bright eyes, 335a
wild witches noble I., 88 ib
Ladies', for 1. love unfit, 372a
1. eyes, 221 a
pearls in beauteous
rhyme into 1. favors, 245 a
Ladles, cooks' own 1., 6fab
if

Ladling butter from adjacent
tubs,

noia

Lady Bountiful, 397b
by yonder blessed
swear, 224a
clean as a 1., ggoa
colonel's L an' Judy

moon

I

O'grady,


Lady, dance little l., 1043a

Disdain, 245b
do th protest too much, 263b
enjoyed the l., 488a
false heart never won fair l., 1, 468a, 768a
fairer l. never seen, 1087b
feigning l. by Bazille, 1078b
fine l. on horse, 1059a
garmented in light, 570a
he saw a l. bright, 1088b
hear l. sing in Welsh, 239b
dance little l., 324b
dance little l., 914a
dance little l., 1069b
I asked a lithe l., 488a
if you were April’s l., 774b
in the case, 401b
Jane was tall and slim, 554a
Jingly Jones, 672b
Joan as my l., 320a
he would have borne, 654b
most beautiful l., 914a
my fair l., 1093a
my l. sleeping, 816b
my. sweet arise, 916b
no one ever gentle, 950a
not raise hand against American l., 895a
O I. we receive what we give, 574a
of certain age, 561b
of Christ’s College, 463a
of light, 772b
of my delight, 816a
of Philadelphia, 704a
old l. from Dubuque, 1024b
Old l. of Threadneedle Street, 497a
old l. quoted by Forster, 1061a
old lady, 735b
Our l. of Babylon, 1075b
Our l. of Pain, 775b
rather hear l. howl in Irish, 239b
rob l. by marriage, 424b
Rockaway L., 820b
Seymour’s Fat L., 1097a
sighed for love of l., 756a
sweet and kind, 1086a
talking to heads of Dorking, 679b
that’s known as Lou, 953a
the branch may stand, 827b
three white leopards, 1009b
through whose fragile l., 1031a
treat whose like l., 941a
weep no more my l., 727b
with lamp, 868b
you are the cruellest she, 1312b
young l. named Bright, 917b
Ladybug, fly away home, 1093a
Ladylike, birth most l. of trees, 693a
Lady's, brain him with l. fan, 239a
time all l. hire, 1097b
Lady’s, he capers nimblly in l. chamber, 216b
imagination rapid, 533a
in my l. chamber, 1094b
in the case, 401b
love learned in l. eyes, 222a
Lady-smacks all silver-white, 223b
Lafayette we are here, 563a
Lag, comfortable time l., 888b
Lag-end of my life, 240b
Lager, give Irishman l., 750b
Laggard in love, 515b
Lag fiction l. after truth, 452b
superfluous l. veteran, 474a
Laid aside business, 242b
bait l. to make taker mad, 294b
him on the green, 1088b
in a manner, 468a
in sad cypress l., 252a
me down with a will, 823b
my heart open to indifferencer, 1068b
on with a trowel, 424a
sun is l. to sleep, 592a
make taker mad, 491b
when I am I. in earth, 588b
where was thou when I l. foundations, 16a
Lain for a century dead, 625b
should I have stil, 145b
Lady, deign his midnight l. made, 350a
rove lion from his l., 521b
slugs leave their l., 537b
Lais now old, 1056a
Laisse un pent de soi-même, 585a
Laissez faire l. passer, 416b
Faith were gentle Scots lairds, 1087b
Lalty, paintings the Bible of l., 1, 135a
Lake, dream life as l. dreams sky, 870a
goddess of the silver l., 357b
in l. an arm, 175a
Lebarge, 933a
Pilot of Galilean l., 338b
river l. glimmering pool, 72b
sedge withered from l., 581a
Royal L. that lead, 510b
Lakes, great l. of North America, 563a
light shakes across l., 242b
Lalah member of ancient profession, 872a
Lama, Ell Ell l. sabachtani, 45a
High L. asked him, 1047b
Lamb at home lion in chase, 526a
blood of the l., 58a
by Emerson out of Charles L., 960b
false as fox to l., 288b
go to bed with l., 202b
God will provide himself a l., 7a
he who made L. make thee, 486b
little L. who made thee, 486b
Mary had a little l., 565b
of God, 48a, 59a
pipe song about a L., 486b
quiet as a l., 243b
save one little ewe l., 1ab
dedulous ape to L., 804a
shall be without blemish, 5a
skin of innocent l. parchment, 215a

Lamb, tempests wind to shorn l., 1888, 245b
to the slaughter, 332a
was the holy L. of God, 490b
when lion fawns upon l., 216b
will never cease to follow, 216b
wolf shall dwell with the l., 251a
Lambs could not forgive, 367b
gather that, with his arm, 249a
tiny hills like l., 229a
poor little l. lost way, 875b
we were as twinned l., 295a
wolves and l. have no concord, 70a
Lame and impotent conclusion, 725b
feet to the l., 15b
little l. balloonman, 1050a
live with l. man learn to limp, 157a
man leap as an hart, 54b
wrinkled and slanting-eyed, 66b
Lament, come to dark and l., 978b
for Madame Blaize, 447a
frogs drone their l., 117a
have I not reason to l., 508b
mistakes of great man, 1009a
universal Nature did l., 354a
wild l., 1045a
Lamentable, most l. comedy, 242b
that skin of lamb parchment, 327a
Lamentation and praise, 1060b
empire’s l., 651b
Lamentations, sights l. and wailings, 149b
Lamenting last l. kiss, 905b
Laments in pathetic spoudes, 591a
Lamp, Aladdin’s l., 569a, 694a
beside the golden door, 817b
fluttered round l., 747a
history with flickering l., 422a
I have but one l., 465a
lady with L., 592b
of experience, 453a
slaves of the l., 473b
smell of the l., 101b, 905b
swallowed lighted l., 940b
unless l. unright loin, 605a
under my feet, 572b
when l. is shattered, 572b
word burned like a l., 39a
writing smelling of lamp, 905b
Lamp light o’er him streaming, 242b
Lamps, bright l. shone o’er, 555b
expire, 895a
goat, 856a
golden l. in green light, 350a
heaven’s great l. dive, 300a
like hidden l., 457a
lovely l. windows of soul, 133a
not lit in our lifetime, 458b
old l. for new, 1085b
poets light but l., 737a
virgins took l., 444a
Lance, lay his l. in rest, 793a
never had our l., 512a
strong l. of justice, 275b
threw his shining l., 749a
Lancelot mused a space, 649a
sang Sir L., 645b
there they liest, 175b
through L. war wrought, 175b
Land, America my new-found l., 907a
and the pleasant l., 719b
Land

Land, anybody is as their i., is, 93gb appeared at two leagues, 172a as near by sea as by l., 192a before ever l. was, 77gb blatan l., 656a bomb fell it burst it shook l., 967b bound round of l., 966b bowels of the l., 219b bringeth thee into a good l., 10a can't fly away, 679b chance to reach the l.. 450a chosen emblem of her l., 578b city l. raises taxes, 73gb cleaner greener l., 87gb darkness of the l., 691a death's gray 596a Dixie L., 676a dry and thirsty l., 19b England's the one l., 993b ethic for tomorrow, 1077b city l. in rejoicing, 5b fat of the l., 7b fenced in piece of l., 453b flowing with milk and honey, 83a free l. in beloved home, 704b go to l. of poetry, 478a God and native l., 569b gone into silent l., 735b good and bad of every l., 679a great rock in a weary l. 3a green and pleasant l., 490b hall Columbia happy l., 508a he became a l., 1068a heartigh下次 l. 668a her in his heart, 650a heroism upon l. and sea, 669b his hands formed the dry l., 21a holy l. of Frionde, 1858b holy l. of Walsingham, 198b hour later I saw l., 1051a huge l. will lie revealed, 191a if I will pass through the l., 8b if by l. one lantern, 646b ill discover think there is no l., 207a ill fares the l., 449a incarnation of l. he loved, 934b Indian l. undeified, 1077b it is, 19b it amongst a terrible l., 91b it is promised l., 587a just the same as on l., 679b known in all l., 649b known in any l. or age, 702a law of the l., 197b lends against the l., 447b left to insularity, 5a lie like l. of dreams, 714b light shines over l. and sea, 958b lilacs out of dead l., 1002a long loose black, 668a long l. be bright, 672b Lord's song in stranger l., 22b loss of native l., 84a madden round the l., 410a marching to pround l., 750b more than common l., 697b my native l. good night, 555a my new-found l., 907a my own my native l., 518b my never was on sea or l., 514b no more l. say fish, 995b no prince of Castile gained l., 175b

Land, no slave upon our l., 652b o' the leaf, 502a,b o'er all the pleasant l., 573b of broken heads, 918a of broken hearts, 581a of brown heath, 519a of Calvin and oatsakes, 545b of cotton, 679a of counterpane, 835a of darkness and shade, 15a of dead, 1041a, 1060a of dreams, 714b of drowsyhead, 420a of faery, 830a of Goshen, 7b of heart's desire, 880a of hope and glory, 862a of li, 1068a of Just Add Water, 1050b of Lincoln and Pinkham, 1050b of living, 1041a of lost content, 853a of mountain and flood, 519a of my dreams, 1051b of nowadays, 900b of our birth we pledge, 877a of Pilgrims' pride, 827b of pilgrims' and so forth, 1091a of poetry, 478a of pure delight, 957a of scholars, 447b of slaves never mine, 565a of the Arrow Ice, 1050b of the Chutt Shirt, 1050b of the free, 541a, 1015b of the Gods, 579a of the living, 15b of what and barley, 10a on l. as on the sea, 1100a one if by l., 842a one thing I know is l., 976b or cherry isle, 920a our l. before we here people, 948b our l. great but no order in it, 1790a ours before we the land's, 945b owes nothing to l. 456a Pacific leans on the l., 994b piece of l. with a garden, 120a poet's l., 478a port of l. and ocean, 941a prepared the dry l., 590b Promised l. beyond wildness, 851a rats and water rats, 233a reap the harvest of your l., 9b rock in a weary l., 92a rent with civil feuds, 547b salt l. and not inhabited, 34a scatter plenty o'er smiling l., 440b search l. of living men, 513a seeking l. of Greeks, 477b seems a moving l., 547a seems across weary l., 918b sent to spy out the l. gb sing by l. and sea, 874a six feet of l., 732b sky and sea and l., 853a somewhere in favored l., 888a spirits of l. and grain, 100b stone rests on the l., 964b stranger to a strange l., 8a stable l. at harvest home, 296a supreme law of the l., 474b sweet l. of liberty, 657b that gave you birth, 855a that never has been, 1051a

Land thieves and water thieves, 283a this was charter of l., 420a thought jumped l. and l., 283a to French empire of l., 510b too deep into new l., 512b turning back without sightiing l., 790a unwitling no-mans' l. 764b unwillingly I left you l., 119a various as your l., 1041b verdant l., 679a violet of native l., 650a voice of the turtle is heard in our l., 29b westward look 1. bright, 689a where all men stones, 704b where Bong tree grows, 679a where cypress and myrtle, 556a where lemon trees bloom, 477a where lies the l., 515b where my fathers died, 827b wherein thou shalt eat bread, 874b which the Lord giveth thee, 9a woman a foreign l., 731b wrong rules the l., 852a

Landing, fight on l. grounds, 913a on coast of France, 1016b Landless gull, 656a Landlord, nor l. raise rent, 1105a Landlady's wine, 448b Landmark on boundary of fields, 4b remove not the ancient l., 45b Landmarks set up in Bill of heavy l., 1087b Landor, with l. and with Donne, 881b Land's, land ours before we the l., 938b sea l. edge also, 1006a Lands and horses part of self, 793b beyond the sea, 510b broader 1. better days, 913b covet no people's l. 1025a envy of less happier l., 216b faery l. forlorn, 554a lord of himself not l., 503b men in all l., 503b rulers in all l., 846b sun in lonely l., 651a take us l. away, 738a taking captive all l., 5b voyager at last, 727a where Jumbles live, 679a your Highnesses won these vast l. 1736 Landscape grandest, 804b now fades glimmering l., 440b Landscapes drawn in monotonous, 966b led into Way, 147b long the moon, 903a Landsmen, we l. build upon, 882b Lane, boy who lives down l., 1093a in an English l., 666b long l. knows no turnings, 666b straight down crooked l., 592a to land of dead, 1060a Lang, auld l. syne, 494b, 495a Language, American turn of l., 852a best part of human l., 516b betrayers of l., 498b INDEX
INDEX

Language charged with meaning, 969a
clearness propriety of l. 716b
confound the l. of all the earth, 6b
conveyed in best chosen l. 552b
dictionary best book in l. 916a
dissociate l. from science, 474b
everything in l. perish, 505a
force l. into meaning, 1007b
gradually varies, 550a
heightened and unlike itself, 664a
high thoughts must have high l., 92a
I love the l. 555b
in her eye, 86ga
that as his great l. 662b
learning me your l., 969a
manners laws customs, 511a
mobilized English l. 919b
music universal l., 620a
mutability of l., 550a
my l. isplain, 769b
mysterious l. about life, 565a
no l. but a cry, 680b
no l. like Irish, 909a
O great l. we love, 1016b
dante common l., 1008a
of English poet, 1008a
of the heart, 411b
of the living, 1006b
of truth l. of creation, 999b
oh that lips had l., 459b
perverters of l., 988b
poetical l., 804a
reduce l. to seven words, 976a
sarcasm l. of devil, 567b-a
silent l. of peak, 1011a
soothing l., 471b
speaks a various l., 574a
that would make hair curl, 768b
things used as l. are attractive, 608a
travel'd before he hath l., 407b
under-tropic our l. spoke, 922a
universal in l. of mathematics, 211b
use any l. you choose, 767b
use in measured l. 646b
vital development in l., 1007b
we praise thee for perspicuity of l., 1544a
Languages, Americans not learn l., 895b
great feast of l., 245b
dearth of all l. the tear master, 999a
skilled in works of both l., 122a
Languer monotone, 807b
Languid patience of the eye, 523b
spleen, 766b
strings scarcely move, 486b
Languish brokenhearted, 764b
Languished, smiles and l. air, 486a
Languishes, cat l. loudly, 815b
Languor not in your heart, 715b
wound heart with l., 809b
Luangors, lilies and l. of virtue, 775b
Lark, bronzed l. man, 953a
long and l. we love, 953a
poor lean l. face, 969b
Lanter, if by land one l., 464b
Lanterns, eyes like agate l., 1045b
in North Church, 429b
Lanthorn is the moon, 230b
Lap, breasts in her l., 281a
dropped in her l., 698b
in thy green l. 441b
me in soft Lydian airs, 355a
of earth, 441a
of legends, 501b
sat Beauty in my l. 850a
see l. the mille, 726b
sun in l. of Thetis, 355a
Lapel, plucked lint from l., 864a
Lapidary inscriptions, 431b
tyle, 607a
Lapidem, stilltiled casus l. cavat, 115a
Laplard, lovely as a L. night, 519a
Lapped in lead, 309a
in universal law, 647b
Lapse of murmuring streams, 674a
Lapwings, clamorous l. 405a
Larceny, sparkle with l., 941a
Lard their lean books, 1004a
Lards lean earth, 235b
Largé a charter as wind, 246b
and smooth and round, 552a
as life twice as natural, 745b
as store, 523a
cold bottle, 820b
discourse, 646b
divine comfortable words, 633a
I am l. as God, 565b
I am l. contain multitudes, 709b
kingsdom for little grave, 227b
limbo l. and broad, 544b
resolute breed of men, 704a
small house and l. garden, 557b
style agrees not with purse, 214b
utterance of gods, 504a
was his bounty, 441a
wealth larger heart, 568b
youth l. lusty loving, 701a
Large-brained woman and large-hearted man, 617a
Larger bill for darker ill, 986a
children of growth, 413b
heart kindlier hand, 563a
large wealth l. heart, 368b
Largest and most comprehensive soul, 567a
movements of l. bodies, 479a
those of l. size, 7456a
Lark, as sings the l., 618b
at heaven's gate sings, 905b
busy l. messenger of day, 167a
clouds silence then l., 810a
fresh as a l., 515b
hark hark the l., 290b
herald of the morn, 253a
no l. more blithe than he, 466a
river leaves his watery nest, 533a
rise with l., 208b
that soars singing, 163a
Lark's on the wing, 561b
Larks, four l. and wren, 607b
have l. when sky falleth, 185a
mounting l. notes prepare, 405a
Larspurl listens, 652b
Lars Porsena of Clusium, 596a
Lucina est nobis pagina vita
proba, 134b
Lascivious pleasing of a lute, 216b
Lash, blood drawn with l., 646b
magic creature, 735a
Lath the rascals naked, 276a
Lashed, headstrong liberty l. with
woc, 218a
victory lared name, 950a
Lashes beggar on foot, 885a
Lash, drink to the l., 481b
erst attempting l., 1086a
every l. a queen, 961a
I love a l., 596b
lover and his l., 590b
on Richmond Hill, 483b
penniless l., 502a
unparalleled, 858a
Lass, tout l., 1105b
Lasses' a liling, 445b
sweetest hours among l. O. 495b
Lassie, I love a l., 905a
Lattitude, yield now to l., 945a
Last, a l. a loved a long, 959a
act crowns play, 922a
after l. returns first, 667a
and best of God's works, 347b
arms take your l. embrace, 245b
best hope of earth, 685b
came and I. did go, 358b
cobbler stick to your l., 1024a
of the l. commonly best, 910a
communion in the haze, 734b
daintiest l. to make end sweet, 255b
death comes at l., 510a
dike of prevarication, 454a
don't be frightened it won't l., 869a
dentiments of Middle Age, 715b
every day passed as if our l., 1706b
eyes look your l., 245b
flight till l. grasp, 1014a
first and the l. 58b
first l. everlasting day, 905b
first shall be l. 436b
for more than one century,
framed her l. best work, 405a
full measure of devotion, 633a
gasp, 395a, 214a
gaze of love's latest breath, 911a
God's l. Put out the light, 928a
great Englishman low, 651b
him first him l., 396a
hurrah, 1077b
joy our l. not least, 737b
laughs best who laughs l., 393a
leaf upon tree, 643b
let every man consider l. day,
81b
love thyself l., 999a
my l. end be like his, 10a
nice guys finish l., 1059a
night ah yesternight, 885b
no l. first, 605b
not judge above his l., 1024a
not least in love, 255a
of all the Romans, 255b
of life for which first made,
606a
of red-hot mamas, 984a
on his l. legs, 514a
out night in Russia, 270b
pay for it first or l., 673b
peace at the l., 958a
poetic voice dumb, 711a
poor l. I lay upon thy lips, 286b

1435
INDEX

Last

Last pure stretch of joy, 1066b
rose of summer, 542a
said I, word, 830b
scene of all, 424a
sex to the L., 572a
shall be first, 45b
small showers L. long, 286b
syllable of recorded time, 286b
taste of sweets, 286b
think every day your L., 123a
this is the L. of earth, 509a
though I. not least, 501a
till you write your letter, 504b
time I saw Paris, 1020a
to lay aside, 409a
trump, 53a
try fortunes to 1. man, 24ab
was like the first, 1034b
what is it will I., 641b
will not the night, 1034a
word, 850b
words of Marmon, 516b
world's L. night, 508a
Lasting, just and 1. peace, 640b, 580a
moment more L. than bronze, 124b
more L. peace, 582b
sense of fullil duty, 470a
tell if poem L., 992b
Lasts, diamond L. forever, 1072a
nothing L. save eternal change, 518b
Latch, crosspatch draw L., 1094a
no L. for golden gate, 814a
Latched, when present L. postern, 782a
Latched of whose shoes, 452a
Late and early pray, 500b
and soon, 515a
better L. than never, 125a
born too L., 892b
coffee and oranges, 955a
discovered earth, 990b
everything comes too L., 770b
fails early or too L., 513a
finds too L. men betray, 453b
getting up L., 564a
good die early had L., 582b
know evil from L. observation, 94a
known too L., 253b
life's supreme temptation L., 947b
long choosing and beginning L., 347b
long that comes too L., 270a
Miniver born too L., 892b
minute too L., 267a
not too L. to seek world, 646b
nothing is too L., 645b
riseth L. trot all day, 422a
she is L., 65ab
so I. into the night, 555b
sorrow never comes too L., 536b
toiled so hard and L., 883a
too I. I loved you, 147a
too L. in century too old, 657a
too L. to say anything not said, 513b
too little too L., 1018a
Latch, spurs L. traveler space, 254b
Latent, hard L. value, 795b
Later times more aged than ear-

Lastimer, see L. and Ridley in
might of faith, 186a
Last, all their botany L., 604a
come in L. or in Greek, 352b
giving boys more L., 715b
he Greek and L. speak, 552a
imagery of Greek and L., 453a
learn L. as honor, 500a
mouse prevails in L., 444b
small L. and less Greek, 959b
soft bastard L., 556b
speak no word but L., 167a
was no more dificile, 532a
word for three farthings, 221b
Latitude, longitude and L. for
seine, 760a
send them I. and longitude, 968a
Latter and former rain, 55b
blessed the L. end of Job, 16b
carry off the L., 525b
early but L. rain, 52b
end of a fray, 240b
shall stand at the L. day, 15b
Laud and magnify Thy Name, 61a
more L. than girt overdusted, 269a
Laudable things, 335b
Laudator temporis acti, 124a
Laugh and be well, 418b
and grow fat, 247a
and shake, 415b
and world laugh, 82gb
anything awful makes me L., 554b
at a play to L. or cry, 585b
at any but fools or foes, 412a
at any mortal thing, 561a
at gilded butterflies, 805a
at them in our turn, 553b
at your friends, 412a
audience never fail to L. before we are happy, 581b
broke into pieces, 652a
dry eyes I. at fall, 664a
explode huge L. at feet, 866a
fools I. at men of sense, 581b
for fear of having to cry, 460a
for hope hath place, 775a
had he the L., 731a
he could sing well and L., 104b
if you sickle us do we not L.,
253b
in bed L. in bed cry, 551a
live L. nor be dismayed, 855b
lowest type I. heartily, 744a
made a cat I., 587a
make her I. at that, 866a
men that I. and weep, 775a
my bitter L., 845b
myself to death, 297a
never granted before fortieth
early day, 152a
not thing to L. to scorn, 250b
nothing more silly than silly L.,
114b
sane intermission, 248b
seas I. when rocks near, 513a
sieve to scorn, 826b
that spoke vacant mind, 443a
they I. that win, 275b
thy girlish laughter, 346a
time I. to, 27b
to L. proper to man, 180b
to torn power of man, 285b
too badly hurt to L., 658a
unextinguishable L. in heaven, 351a
Laugh, watch and L., 753b
we must I. and sin, 884a
when you want a good L., 123a
where we must, 407b
who but must I., 411a
yet all these seem to L., 306a
you may L. the more, 412a
yourselves into stitches, 253a
Laughed at original sin, 90b
consumedly, 99b
day on which not L., 469a
first baby first L., 858a
His word to scorn, 457a
in the sun, 955a
like irresponsible focus, 100b
little dog L., 1094a
louid loud I. he, 1087b
no man who L. bad, 756a
upright man L. to scorn, 10b
wartn't often that we L., 761a
with counterfeited glee, 449b
Laughing Allegra, 623b
at yourselves, 632a
bee on stalk, 1082a
fellow rover, 947a
flesh of girls, 1070b
I. said to me, 486b
heard on the hill, 487b
in your sleeve, 460b
leave them I., 944a
quaffing unthinking time, 972a
sets a wise man to L., 665b
shallow dreaming pool, 501a
somewhere men are L., 868a
split sides with L., 195a
sports and plays, 468a
sweetly speaking and softly L.,
65b
up her sleeve, 560b
Water, 652a
Laughingstock, make myself L.,
196a
Laughs at archer, 707a
at broken hammers, 948b
best who laughs last, 988a
earth L. with harvest, 610b
fair I. scorn, 441b
love L. at lovers' perjuries, 253b
Jupiter L. at perjuries of lovers,
128a
laugh and world L., 825b
Laughter, a little time for L.,
811b
and skill and sighing, 737a
arose among gods, 62b
better last smile than first L.,
838a
edges of L. and anguish, 975a
excessive L., 101b
feast is made for L., 26b
for a month, 256b
gift of L. and sense world mad,
585b
heart is sorrowful even in L.,
224b
hidden L., 1005a
holding both his sides, 354b
I'll use you for my L., 266a
illbred as audibly, 440a
laugh thy girlish L., 845a
love and L., 748a
myriad L. of ocean waves, 783a
no all these died of, 101b
no time for mirth and L., 886b
O Christ the L., 947a
of children in foliage, 1005a
of my Galaxy, 1058b
of her heart, 1020a
of the fool, 585b
out of dead bellies, 588a

1436
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>INDEX</th>
<th>Lawful</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Laughter, parody of 1., 1068a</td>
<td>Law of God law of good, 709a of humanity, 454a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>present 1., 251b</td>
<td>of nature and nations, 454a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>running 1., 856b</td>
<td>of our Creator, 454a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sudden glory maketh 1., 318a</td>
<td>of the jungle, 931b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>take hand part with 1., 774b</td>
<td>of the land, 157b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tinkled among teacups, 1001b</td>
<td>of the Medes and Persians, 95a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tired of tears and 1., 775a</td>
<td>of the Yukon, 95b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>under running 1., 856b</td>
<td>old father and the 1., 297b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>worn for and the 1., 850a</td>
<td>old I. sad but not bitter, 941b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>when her lovely 1. shows, 300a</td>
<td>one God I. element, 651a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wine mirth 1., 560b</td>
<td>one I. and one truth, 142b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>with pain fraught, 570b</td>
<td>one I. for all, 454a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Launch, joyous we 1. out, 702b</td>
<td>one with I. majesty, 911a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Laughter, that in that I. a thousand ships, 213a</td>
<td>orderly change of I., 789b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Laundry, idea in first-class 1., 808a</td>
<td>ordinance of reason for common good, 153b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nothing but 1., 1090a</td>
<td>others will please at I., 119a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Laura, grave where L. lay, 199a</td>
<td>ought to weed it out, 808a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>if L. Petrarch's wife, 560b</td>
<td>our reason is our I., 347b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Laures, conceded 1. laudi, 111b</td>
<td>people's good the highest 1., 111b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Laurel and myrtle and rose, 477a</td>
<td>people's safety the highest 1., 151b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>beauty is Apollo's I. bough, 213b</td>
<td>perfection of reason, 1958a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>crown yield to praise, 111b</td>
<td>poetry not matured by 1., 585a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>crowned with L. 1084a</td>
<td>possession eleven points in 1., 913b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>green for a season, 774a</td>
<td>power politics I. of jungle, 1019a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>growing at L. more owls, 615b</td>
<td>precedents constitute I., 1091a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>no 1. crown for outrunning burro, 135b</td>
<td>preserve steady course, 462b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>of approved iniquity, 898b</td>
<td>principles of L., 846b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>outlives not May, 774a</td>
<td>professor of Harvard L. School, 957b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wreath of mistwine, 959b</td>
<td>protection by, 509a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Laureled ox, 776a</td>
<td>public opinion in advance of 1., 894b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Laurels all are cut, 719a</td>
<td>reason the life of the 1., 198a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>northern 1. not change, 460a</td>
<td>remotest aspects of 1., 787a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>worth all your I., 632a</td>
<td>rich men rule the 1., 446a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>yet once more O ye 1., 383a</td>
<td>rules nations under 1., 119a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lavender in the windows, 386a</td>
<td>say what I. is, 485b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lavender's blue dilly dilly lavender's green, 1097b</td>
<td>seat of I. in God, 202a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Laver son linge sale, 504a</td>
<td>seven hours to I., 198b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lavish, liar always I. of oaths, 331b</td>
<td>so general a study, 458a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>no calamity greater than 1. de-</td>
<td>sociability I. of nature, 765a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sires 74b</td>
<td>stable but not stand still, 905b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Law 1. of no rival, 548b</td>
<td>stands mute in midst of arms, 110b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>again wearin' o' Green, 1006b</td>
<td>supreme 1. of the land, 474b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>all things by I. divine, 570a</td>
<td>sword of war or of 1., 473a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>all's love yet all's I., 660a</td>
<td>tested by higher I., 1013a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and order pay, 787b-788a</td>
<td>this is I. I maintain, 1005b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and the prophets, 412a</td>
<td>this is primeval 1., 80a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>applications of 1., 864b</td>
<td>to windward of 1., 465a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>army of unalterable 1., 730b,</td>
<td>tongue of the I. kindness, 27a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1001b</td>
<td>took to the, 745b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ass idiot, 660b</td>
<td>translating into living I., 991a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>bloody book of 1., 272b</td>
<td>true embodiment, 707a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>born under one 1. to another bound, 202a</td>
<td>true I. of human nature, 176a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>by transgressing kept 1., 340b</td>
<td>universal 1., 445b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>can only bring freedom, 479a</td>
<td>unto themselves, 50b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>common 1. not omnipresence, 788a</td>
<td>voice of I. harmony, 202a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>common I. nothing but reason,</td>
<td>what I mean by the, 787a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>186a</td>
<td>what others do from fear of 1., 97a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>common I. of England, 1017a</td>
<td>where no I. no transgression, 50b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Congress shall make no I., 474b</td>
<td>which governs all 1., 454a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>craving to go to I., 770a</td>
<td>who to himself is 1., 205b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>curses in Book of L., 373a</td>
<td>windy side of the 1., 246a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>defense is in 1. and order, 951a</td>
<td>write in books of 1., 1068b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>delight is in 1. of the Lord, 16b</td>
<td>Law-abiding, lawgivers and 1., 1094a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>despair I. chance hath stain,</td>
<td>Lawd, gangway for de L., 1015a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>307b</td>
<td>Lawful, all things I. for me, 52a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>do as adversaries in 1., 219a</td>
<td>ambitions, 844a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dusty purifies of 1., 650b</td>
<td>everything is 1., 708b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>embodies nation's development, 786b</td>
<td>ends tyranny begins, 797a</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Lawful guns aren’t l., 1029a
is it not l., 49b
without some l. recreation, 195b
Lawfully, if a man use it l., 55a
Lawmier, stern L., 514b
Lawgivers and law-abiding, 1049a
Lawlands, ye Highlands and L., 1088a
Lawless attack upon liberty, 444a
linsey-woolsey brother, 49b3b
winged unconfined, 488a
Lawlessness, rush of our l., 708b
world l., 751b
Lawyer, deed was on l., 974b
rivulets through l., 649a
white as driven snow, 295b
Lawns, like satyrs grazing on the l., 212b
Law’s delay, 268a
in L. grave study six, 198b
to take care o’ raskilis, 688b
Laws, abhor makers and their l. approve, 970b
abounds with l. teems with crimes, 1090b
acting around us, 628a
after desuetude, 721a
and arts foundations of states, 1374a
and constitution of country, 1091b
and learning die, 686b
and regulations like spider’s web, 582a
are like cobwebs, 588b
are like spiders’ webs, 68b
bad l. bring about worse, 456a
bad or obnoxious l., 1172b
base I. of servitude, 657a
best I. teach to trample bad l., 659a
breathing household l., 512a
conflict courts decide, 458b
Constitution and I. of U.S., 474a
device I. for blood, 215b
dwell or inhabit permit, 454b
end tyranny begins, 456a
for themselves not me, 854a
forms all produced by l., 688a
found state and give it l., 177b
Franc mother of l., 1372a
give little Senate l., 411a
good I. lead to better, 456a
government free where I. rule, 39b3b
government of I. men not, 469b
grind the poor, 448a
holler l., 691a
human mind put in nature, 669b
judges of facts not l., 909b
know not whether I. right, 841a
language manners I. customs, 512a
little I. lackeys make, 849a
love knoweth no l., 185a
nation territory people l., 689a
nature and nature’s l. hid, 418b
necessary to preserve order, 958a
not assume physical I. exist, 848b
not care who make l., 384b
not good l. where not armed, 1772a
obedient to their l. we lie, 70b
obey I. respect flag, 895b
Laws of distribution, 737b
of God l. of man, 854a
of nature and nature’s God, 470b
of the jungle, 747b
or kings cause or cure, 428a
ought not to remain unaltered, 98a
people make bad l. then suffer, 798b
physical I. all discovered, 857a
power of making I., 458a
right from which I. derive
laws of game I. of nature, 724b
self-made l., 707b
submit thoughts and actions to l., 191a
sweeps a room as for thy l., 334b
the more I. are made prominent, 74b
three I. of righteousness, 78a
35b
to execute I. royal office, 454b
two I. discrete, 602b
unequal I. to savage race, 646a
useless I. weaken necessary I., 414b
which ran like drinking songs, 90b
Lawsuit machine you go into, 401a
mania, 770a
Lawsuits, win I. and are happy, 90b
Lawyer, deceive not thy l., 524a
draw up the papers l., 805b
has peasant inside, 870a
nor for every quarrel to I., 424b
not what I. tells me, 459a
peasant has I. inside, 870a
prairie I. master of all, 958a
skull of all, 166b
train anyone to be I., 494b
without history a mechanic, 508b
Lawyers, charge prepared I. met, 402a
let’s kill all the l., 215a
no I. among them, 175b
Lay side long-cherished love, 115a
deric before and I. behind, 395b
Doric I., 359a
down in her loveliness, 524a
down life for friends, 49a
dying in Algiers, 267b
down reins of power, 640a
earthly fancies down, 651b
even to l. up, 400b
field to field, 50b
heart out for my board, 1075b
her in the earth, 266a
heroic I. tuneless, 508b
him low lay him low, 719a
his weary bones among ye, 522a
hold on eternal life, 55b
it on thick, 756a
like folds of bright girdle, 714b
like warrior taking rest, 566b
me down in peace, 17a
me down to bleed, 1075b
me down to sleep, 1056b
me on anvil O God, 464b
nature’s I. idiot, 507a
no wagers, 450a
not flatteringunction, 264a
Lay not up treasures, 40b
on Macduff, 287a
Pellon on Ossa, 66a
proud usurpers low, 496a
simple heartless I., 629a
sleeping head my love, 1056a
them down in their dens, 21b
till next day there she l. 499b
unpremeditated I., 512a
up treasures in heaven, 40b
upon thy lips, 288b
waste our powers, 515b
Layer upon layer city, 1059a
Layer-up, ill I. of beauty, 245a
Layeth ‘beams of his chambers, 21a
Lays, constructing tribal I., 874a
eggs for gentlemen, 1056b
Laziness, evasion not l., 1093a
impatience and l., 980b
no l. no procrastination, 719a
Lay dog, 1101a
fokes’ stumbling-walks, 814a
grounds like snow cloud, 1090b
leaden-stepping Hours, 859a
look for something to do, 459a
nonprogressive people, 1019b
Scheidt or wandering Po, 447b
lea, slowly o’er the l. 445a
standing on pleasant l., 515b
sun has left the l., 521b
wind was on l., 974b
Leaves apes in hell, 212a
bullets made of l., 1097b
but not master them, 75b
but to grave, 440a
easy to l., 540b
from death to immortality, 62a
heart of l., 412b
in traces I. ’em, 659a
kindly Light, 597b
lapped in l., 508a
little child shall I. them, 512a
me from darkness to light, 62a
me from unreal to real, 62a
me to rock higher than I., 19b
me Zeus and Fate, 109b
my steps aight, 574b
road rail pig l., 947b
sea of I. sky of slate, 878b
sky like I., 1066b
take I. in all things, 67b
tears scald like molten l., 280a
thee to thy grave, 515a
there shall I. hand me, 23a
these graces to grave, 251b
those that are with young, 53b
to more than common land, 697b
us not into temptation, 40b
wild-goose chase, 194b
ye who I. take heed, 899a
Leader army conquers world, 871a
dead, 405a
feet, 771b
if I. use I. ones, 901b
scepter, 599a
Leader-eyed despairers, 582b
Leader-stepping, lazy I. Hours, 859a
Leader and commander to people, 53a
because of not daring to be
ahead, 75a
educator wielder of power, 1068a
leaves conviction in others, 1013a
INDEX

Learned

Learn compare collect facts, 818b
fools I. in no other, 428a
from having died, 989b
from our enemies, 198a
from those who teach, 818a
from those who never will return, 899a
gladly he I. and gladly teche, 989a
had to grow old to I., 438b
heart is slow to I., 1038b
him or kill him, 976b
in suffering teach in song, 586b
Irish poets, I. trade, 886b
know enough know how to I.,
777a
live and I., 988a
man I. nothing without being taught, 197a
neither shall they I. war, 50a
nor had never time to I., 1044a
not account pang, 606a
not yet so old but she may I., 593a
of nautilus to sail, 409b
green, 989a
red mark I., 61a
soon as to I., 918a
task first to I. what is, 801b
they I. to be idle, 55a
bear beams of love, 478a
to do well, 90a
hold your own, 877a
labor and wait, 662b
to read slow, 564a
teach is to I. twice, 438b
way they eat drink I. and everything, 497b
what life had to teach, 899a
wise I. from enemies, 91a
with view to approbation, 91b
Learned about women from Ier, 879a
all I. all drunk, 458b
although men say he has not I., 71a
bombed by rote, 496a
angling never fully I., 989b
are seldom pretty, 951a
fair and I. and good as she, 58b
fool more foolish, 598a
forgotten everything I., 1104b
noticed within this I. man, 219b
his great language, 658b
in courtesy have her I., 882b
Jonson's I. lock, 958a
judge should have I. to know evil, 94a
know best things not I., 439a
libraries of the I., 444b
loads of lumber, 404b
love first I. in lady's eyes, 222b
love trade thou hast I., 142a
make the I. smile, 408a
more I. from Danie, 1008a
much I. dust, 458a
nothing forgotten nothing, 484a
on earth practice in heaven, 858b
root of Homer, 901b
thoughts of many men, 65a
look to nature, 509b
meat at others' woes, 498b
upright by I. and judge, 91a
what habits lead you, 1081b
when Sorrow walked, 958b
who does not need you, 1081b
with view to improvement, 72a

Lear, philosophy you I. of life, 111b
test of I., 1015a
that people may require I., 59a
to I. turn one's back, 890a
who understood terror, 1077a
Lear's inimitable soul, 661a
Learners, ambition of military I., 996b
ambitiously contending, 489a
blind I. of the blind, 43a
lie down till I. have spoken, 874a
Leachship, new generation of I., 1072a
Least thou that heifer, 583b
Leade thee beside still waters, 17b
me in paths of righteousness, 17b
Leads, astronomy I. from this world, 94b
calling cookery, 647a
heaven that I. men to hell, 294b
highroad I. to England, 439b
on to fortune, 296a
spirit of man who I., 987a
who I. a good life, 476a
you to believe a lie, 491a
Leaf, abiding I., 1066b
are you the I. blossom, 889b
cut a cabbage I., 442b
die as a I., 53b
falling of a I., 667b
falls with I. in October, 312b
flower falling or I., 1011a
flower say if I. or I., 944a
his I. shall not wither, 16b
I were like the I., 774b
in her mouth was an olive I., 6b
last I. upon tree, 654b
let fall no burning I., 1033a
lift me as I. cloud, 568b
lives on a I., 1046b
my days in yellow I., 568a
ever lasting, I. a fruit, 889b
November's I., 519a
grace of no grass than others, 700b
olive I. pacific sign, 548a
one red I., 544a
rock elm tree hole in tiny I., 663a
sere yellow I., 286a
shall be green, 43b
sorrow and scarlet I., 682a
stone I. unfound door, 1046b
transmute to flower and I., 765a
turn over a new I., 1063a
Leaf-fringed legend, 598a
Leafy mouth of June, 535b
roll up I. Olympus, 117a
streams where cherries, 1079b
League, half a I. onward, 651b
in I. with future, 797a
in with the stones, 14b
of Nations, 940b
Leagues beyond those leagues, 731b
land appeared at two I., 172a
scare I. apart descried, 688b
ten I. beyond world's end, 1088a
thousand I. a thousand years, 483a
with large when weary I., 808b
Leaks, gas I. twenty parts, 854a
Leal, land o' the I., 502a,b
Lean above me broken-hearted, 981b
Lean and foolish knight, 918b
and hungry look, 253b
and low ability, 253a
and sorrow at iniquity, 337b
and slipped pantaloons, 249a
as compass needle, 1077a
body and visage, 333a-b
duel privations and I. emaciation, 96a
four I. hounds, 1036a
grew I. assailed seasons, 890b
horse I. as is a tike, 166b
hungry savage, 869b
in joy upon father's knees, 487a
laid their I. books, 910a
lards the I. earth, 238b
makes you I., 1079a
mournful I. Despair, 486a
on garden urn, 1001b
over too far backward, 1035b
people who I., 898b
Pharaoh's I. line loved, 238b
poor I. lank face, 655b
rent and beggarred, 238b
strong I. upon death, 995a
take fat with I., 672a
unwatched artificial, 237a
white-diamanté bush I., 1046b
wife eat not I., 1092b
Lean-faced, pinch a hungry I. vilain, 218b
Leaning across bosom of west, 501a
against the sun, 753a
on reedy shore, 1086a
stuffed men I. together, 1006a
Leanness, style agrees not with I. of purse, 338b
Leans against the land, 479b
elephant I. or stands, 933a
her cheek upon her hand, 293b
Longing I. am beckons, 694b
Pacific I. on the land, 998b
upon his hoe and gazes, 880b
Leant, on lover's arm I., 647b
Leant-witted, lunatic I. fool, 227a
Leans-extorting I. year, 187a
I'll I. up to my God, 212b
in order to stations I., 370a
in the dark, 918a
into thy saddle once more, 663b
lame thee as an hast, 32a
look before you I., 558a
look ere ye I., 182a
nevermore to I. again, 915a
of whale up Niagara, 482b
to pluck bright honor, 238b
to tentative conclusion, 1071a
Leaped, in Endymion I. I., 585a
to dangerous world I. I., 483b
cut to weet with thought, 850a
Leaping, brooks too broad for I.,
958b
frog I. in, 586b
signs of I. houses, 257b
Leaps, cataract I. in glory, 648b
my heart I. up, 511b
nature not proceed by I., 452a
ship clear she I., 703a
Lean Hamlet rambles I. rages, 884b
pleasant to know Mr. I., 672b
there Hamlet there I.,
884b
till I am Timon and L., 885a
Lean and bright-pugate best, 713b
as thread plays out, 1097a
at no other, 455a
by doing, 97b
by going, 1065a

1439
Learned without sense, 456a
writer shows he is l., 851b
you are no one, 1081b
Learning, a' the l. I desire, 459a
about l., and no sorrow, 74a
Alcuin my name I loved, 152b
angel's wit and singular l., 179a
but an adjunct to ourself, 222a
cast into mere, 454a

discourse according to l., 424b
do not teach intelligence, 77b
enough l. to misquote, 552b
evidence of wasted time, 84b
grammar nonsense, and 1, 450b
great end of l., 106b
grow old l. many things, 68b
hath gained most, 835a
if I should not be I. now, 104a
inflamed with study of l., 540a
labored for them that seek l., 38b
laws and I. die, 686b
light liberty l., 61a
little l. dangerous, 402b
love he bore to l., 449b
love of l., 624b
love of slaughter, 488a
man of little l. grows old, 80b
much I. make mad, 50b
no man wiser for his l., 317a
on scraps of l. dot, 595b
pause from l. to be wise, 427a
polite l., 386b
red plague rid you for l. me
your language, 268a
royal road to l., 106b
secretary of Nature and all l., 74b
steeped in antike l., 730b
thought without l., 71a
l. to l. much inclined, 680a
wear l. like watch, 415b
weight ofE., 612b
whence is thy l., 401a
who so neglects l. in youth, 86a
wise without books, 459a
without thought, 71a
Learning how to vanish, 686a
triumph o'er her foes, 446b
Lease of my true love, 295b
summer's l. too short, 751b
Leash, slow on the l., 987b
Leash-men, pallid the l., 987b
Least desired such a fate, 90b
faithful in l., 47a
I am l. of apostles, 52b
joy last not l., 276b
last not in love, 255a
love l. that let men know, 250b
most enjoy contented l., 92a
myself not l. but honored, 64b
not l. in honor or applause, 201a
nothing so l. as truth, 1081b
of the evils, 47b
of these my brethren, 44a
of two evils, 44a
promise most given when l.
said, 205a
said soonest mended, 159a
though last not l., 201a
unjust in l., 47a
woman who occasions l. talk,
90a
Leather, bones and l., 906a
clad all in l., 1098a
rest all l. or prunella, 490b
Spanish or neat l.'s, 525b
Leather, trod upon neat's l., 253a
Leathern, flit by on l. wing, 443b
hand, 1065b
silk'en or l. purse, 597a
war with remicere for l. wings,
289b
Leave all else to the gods, 1212a
all manner things, 470b
all point of bayonets, 479b
behind bit of ourselves, 85ga
battle on chimepiece, 769b
by next town drain, 807b
do not need l. your room, 908b
enraged not to l. thee, 11b
except from plunder, 859a
friends and go, 938b
give themselves when you l.,
189a
hers to heaven, 260a
him to his pain, 477a
I must l. all that, 385b
it unadvertised, 757b
king not l. country, 1047b
kiss but in the cup, 503a
light of hope behind, 587b
lives in air, 450a
living name behind, 515a
living anchorage we l., 703a
low-vaulted past, 835b
man shall l. father and mother,
53b
me a little, 614a
me O Love, 209b
me to repose, 442a
monument behind, 864a
not a rack behind, 957b
not a stain, 50b
not l. unless father does, 1047b
not l. you comfortless, 49a
off agony of l. off style, 812b
off wishing to deserve thanks,
15ga
peace I. with you, 49a
religion to family, 717b
sack and live cleanly, 541a
something to after times, 539b
the rest to heaven, 502b
their in the storm, 277b
them alone they'll come home
1095b
them for the poor and stranger,
9gb
them honeyless, 505a
them in midst of his days, 54b
them laughing, 944a
them while looking good, 1027a
to l. to die a little, 855a
took l. but was lost to depart,
937b
us old nobility, 568b
we Thy servant sleeping, 772a
why did you l. Owen, 675b
we why didst thou l. 571b
will thou l. me thus, 185b
world no copy, 521b
your friends and go, 835b
Leaven, a little l., 52a
pain for l., 773a
Leaveneth the whole lump, 52a
Leaves, air wash l. cover me, 775b
air wild with l., 900a
among l. never known, 582b
birds l. snows, 1057a
cover them with l., 1084a
cover l. and flowers, 515a
crisped and sere, 642b
dead driven like ghosts, 566b
drifts of withered l., 715a
easy as l. grow on tree, 879a
Leaves fall early, 883a
famous harmony of l., 880a
generation of men like l., 63a
glad green l. like wings, 784b
happier than those he l., 722a
harmony of l., 880a
have drifted from me, 969a
have time to fall, 574a
heart-shaped l. of green, 931b
lisp of l., 727b
manikin fleet of life like l.,
91b
me fifty more, 852b
must walk over the l., 193b
naturally as l. to tree, 582a
no l. no birds,
noisier noise among l., 759a
oak l. horses' heels, 1004a
of any author, 959b
of Judgment Book unfold, 726a
of life keep falling, 679b
piled against doors, 110a
poplar showed white of l., 764b
private conscience for guide,
570a
sewed fig l. together, 5b
shady l. of destiny, 854a
shatter your l., 389a
soul free a little, 656a
stop to rake l. away, 938b
stuck out tongues, 1065b
swayed my l. and flowers, 881a
sweetest l. folded, 529a
teaches l. to curtsy, 1057b
tender l. of hopes, 566b
thick as annual l., 542a
though l. are many the root is
one, 881a
turning in the wind, 954b
turbulent about us, 1080a
vine l. in hair, 728b
what if my l. falling, 585b
where l. the roots,
wings of seraph, 1050a
words are like l., 403a
world to darkness, 440a
yellow l. or none or few, 926b
Leaving all that here we us, 748a
country for country's sake, 538a
love behind, 737a
me never alone, 784a
nothing became him like l.,
281b
outgrown shell, 654a
to direct themselves, 1086b
to take command of troops,
504a
Leavings, devil's l., 413a
lebanon, cedars of L., 215b, 945a
lebanon like a cedar in L., 21a
Lebarge, Lake L., 933a
Lecher, gilded fly does l., 279b
Leccherous goats, 508a
Lecteur, hypocrite l., 706b
Lecture, if you wish to hold a l.,
488b
Lectures, behold I do not give l.,
500b
in nightdress, 595b
or a little charity, 706b
plant read us l. of ethics, 539a
Led, Bruce has often l., 466a
dumb and silent be l., 61a
neither saint nor sophistic l.,
717b
regiment from behind, 769a
to believe a lie, 491a
1440
INDEX

Leda, as L. mother of Helen, 781a
Ledge, rocky 1. woods untamed, 806a
Ledge, farmer L. late at plow, 753b
Lee, between windward and 1., 775a
I and my Annabel L., 644a
Straw of age, 816b
Leaf, by this l., 245a
Leeks, well loved he garleek oynons l., 167a
Leer, assent with 1., 411a
Leet, drink life to 1., 646a
merely l. is left, 284a
stirs up l. of things, 66b
wines on the l., 31b
Leeward, soft shower to 1., 697b
Leewardings, such lovely 1., 697b
unfettered l., 1045a
Left booming surge of Aegean, 92b
cannon to 1. of them, 652a
country for country's good, 398a
fair Scotland's strand, 494a
for handful of silver l. us, 86b
from the right and 1., 581b
his garment in her hand, 7b
implacable Chalcyrdis guards l., 284a
in her l. hand riches and honor, 92a
let not l. hand know, 40b
lies on her l. side, 1022b
look not l. or right, 853b
ner'er l. man in mine, 590a
once taken the other l., 44a
the warm precincts, 441a
the web left the loom, 645b
thou hast l. thy first love, 57b
vivid air signed with honor,
we only are l., 715b
Leg, can honor set to l., 240b
caper and shake 1., 948a
decreasing l. increasing belly, 1112b
justice has wooded l., 890b
never breaks l., 867b
one old timber l., 909a
took him by left l., 1045b
Leggins, books l. genius leaves, 395b
to strange police, 516a
Legacy alleviates sorrow, 197b
Charm in a good l., 197b
Legal justice art of good and fair, 151a
super l. aid bureau, 697a
unanimity on l. questions, 864b
Legalizer, time great l., 609a
Legit., time great l., 609a
Legend, leaf-fringed l., 583a
of green chapels, 1070b
Legend's, qui procul hinc l. writ, 862a
Legends, asleep in lap of l., 581b
rather believe fables in l., 208b
Legis, silent enim l. inter arma, 125a
Legible, thoughts l. in eye, 514b
Legion, my name is L., 45a
of lost ones, 875b
soldier of the L., 697b
that earnest was listed, 874a
Legiones redde, 145b
Legions, give me back my l., 124b
Legulate, judges do and must l., 788a
Legislation, conquists through l., 589b
Legislative, correction through l. action, 537a
every 1. body in U.S., 912a
judicial distinct from l., 465b
nominated by executive, 465b
Legislature, beauty not at call of l., 807a
innocent man to, 895a
not act arbitrarily, 1013a
public opinion stronger than l., 725b
Legmate, let the end be l., 485b
object of government, 478a
Legs, cannonball took off l., 591b
ear 'erse's legs, 645b
giving way under me, 731b
his l. bestrid the ocean, 288b
if go high use own l., 805a
of iron, 55a
on his last l., 314a
one pair of English l., 234a
slimy things crawl with l., 534a
that bird never on l., 671a
vast trunkless L., 586a
walk under his huge L., 253b
with which you run, 1092b
Lelnz, monads of L., 987a
Leicester, farewell L. Square, 942a
Leisure, be doon at l. parfitly, 1681b
degulled l. of crew, 595b
buzy l., 442b
conversation wants l., 592a
gentleman of L., 845b
means l. civilized, 613b
no l. who useth it not, 585a
repeat at l., 948b
repent at l., 951b
retired L., 953b
to grow wise, 712b
with dignity, 110b
wooded in haste wed at l., 219a
Leisurely, full l. we glide, 745a
say Misicere very l., 594a
Leman, such a l., 1088b
Lemon, be with you in squeezing of l., 450b
trees bloom, 472a
twelve miles from a l., 543a
Lemonade, black eyes and l., 542b
weak like your soul, 497a
Lemons, oranges and l., 1093b
Lend a hand, 716a
l. a kind of estinism, 264b
eye a terrible aspect, 244b
eyes the glowworm l. thee, 506b
heaven such grace did l. her, 221a
lesser than thou owest, 277b
me leave to come, 201b
me stone strength, 954b
me your ears, 555a
men who borrow men who l., 593b
us thine aid, 549a
you wings of future, 994b
Lender, borrower is servant to the 1.,
neither borrower nor l., 285b
Lendeth, because it l. light, 201a
unto the Lord, 54a
Lendings, off you l., 276b
Lends hand to honest boldness, 104b
he that l. gives, 595a
something to love he l., 663a
soul l. tongue vows, 595a
Lends, three things I never l., 511a
Length, concept of L., 506a
drag, 825b along l., 404a
Folly's at full L., 400b
in l. of days understanding, 15a
of days and night, 773a
of days in her right hand, 25a
of shambling limb, 66b
operations by which l. determined,
what it lacks in l., 948b
words of learned l., 450a
Lengthening, drags l. chain, 447b
Lengthens not a day, 502a
Lenity, what makes robbers bold
but l., 215b
Lenore, lost L., 645a
Lens, each age a l., 757a
Lent him to a lady, 1097b
with l. money evil done, 668b
Lente currict nostis equi, 213b
Lentilies, gave Easou pottage of l.,
7a
Leo, ill policy in L. the Tenth,
20a
Leolne, Sir L. the baron rich,
524a
Lepidus, always a L. to die, 753a
and Washington, 561b
Leopard, change his spots, 44a
cloud that looked like l., 91a
frozen carcass of L., 1045a
seeking at that altitude, 1045a
shall lie down with the kid, 51a
Leopards, three white l., 1009b
Leprosy, skin white as l., 55a
Lesbia, let us live and love my L.,
114b
my sweetest L., 500a
with her sparow, 1045b
Lesbia's sparow all alone, 945b
Less, by hoping more have but l.,
2202a
can't take l. said Hatter, 744a
fears l. than imaginings, 821b
greater prey upon l., 412b
he spoke more he heard, 810a
how much l. man, 1052a
if clod washed away Europe l.,
506b
in this than meets eye, 999a
more is 564a
more and more about l., 865b
more matter with l. art, 86b
never do l. than duty, 620a
nicely calculated l. or more, 517a
no man shall have, 847b
not that I loved Caesar L., 55a
of two evils, 64a
rather be l. cared not to be, 554a
small Latin and l. Greek, 903b
than kind, 577a
than the dust, 871a
the 1. one knows, 74b
the little l. what worlds away,
66b
they have the more noise, 412a
weep to make l. depth of grief,
215b
Lessened, one pain l. by another's,
225a
Lessening, little things go l., 666b
Lesser breeds without law, 875b
god made world, 654a
Lesser
1441
Lesser

INDEX

Lesser than my name, 227b
woman l. man, 64yb
Lesson, draw from others the l., 106b
each reads his own l., 698a
first l. to be learned, 752a
greatest l. On sail on, 750a
harder l. to die, 186b
hence give l. to his head, 459b
jolly good l., 872b
last l. learned thoroughly, 752a
on grammar impertinence, 720a
seems to carry, 459b
Lessons of paternalism unlearned, 771a
of two such l. forget, 561a
three l. I would write, 497a
Let all her ways be unconfined, 567b
America be America, 1051a
another man praise thee, 58a
at another l. in the foe, 349b
day. Dury dead, 41b
dearly 1. or 1. alone, 521b
each man exercise art he knows, 91a
everything that hath breath praise
face of God shine through, 1043a
freedom ring, 647b
her not walk in the sun, 560b
him look to his bond, 293a
him never come back, 662b
him now speak, 61a
him pass for a man, 231b
it be forgotten, 592a
it be let it pass, 412b
it begin here, 455a
joys be as May, 552a
me die death of righteous, 10a
me have no lying, 295b
me not to marriage of true
minds, 594a
me play the fool, 511a
me tell the world, 240b
my people go, 8a
never curtain drawn, 498a
never l. up for single moment,
598a
never l. you down, 1053b
no bird call, 1024a
no dog bark, 231b
no man's heart fall, 12a
no such man be trusted, 235b
not heart be troubled, 49a
not poor Nelly starve, 366b
not the sun go down, 54a
sleeping dogs lie, 672a
slip dogs of war, 355a
thame say, 302a
the toast pass, 481b
the words of my mouth, 17b
them eat cake, 450b
them have their day, 881b
them say, 202a
this cup pass, 44b
thy words be few, 28a
us all to meditation, 215a
us alone, 645b
us be backed with God and
seas, 216a
us be happy as we can, 453a
us begin, 1075a
us go into the house of the
Lord, 24b
us go singing as far as we go, 116b
us go then, 1006b

Let us have peace, 717a
us have tongs and bones, 230a
us live and love, 114b, 500a
us move forward, 794a
us now praise famous men, 58b
us reason together, 50a
us take it as it comes, 759a
us then be up, 620b
what will be said or done, 452b
who will be clever, 619a, 662b
will not 1. thee go, 7b
your light shine, 40a
your mind alone, 1035a
Let's, cup that brings sleep of L.,
120b
go not to L., 584a
river of oblivion, 544a
rots in ease on L. wharf, 259b
time l., 587a
Lethean, drunken of things of L.,
774a
Lethe-wrds had sunk, 582a
Let's carve him as a slab, 254b
choose executors, 227b
contend no more love, 665a
kill all the lawyers, 215a
look at the record, 516b
see now what is one, 192b
talk of graves, 287b
Lets, make ghost of him that l.
me, 595b
Letter and spirit of constitution,
428b
by card by l. by press, 896b
killed, 553a
last till you write your l., 504b
not l. but spirit, 58a
of yours never grows old, 756a
one writes l. taking particular
trouble, 153a
pleasant to get l., 765a
read in the bitter l., 876b
scarlet l. passport, 614a
to the world, 735b
Lettered, locked l. collar, 494a
Lettering, stripped of l. and
gilding, 431a
Letters Cadmus gave, 561a
fool in four l., 560b
in your l. speak of me, 276b
like written anonymous l., 692a
mingle soul, 507a
no arts no l. no society, 518a
republic of l., 443b
should not be known, 256b
when ladies write l., 551b
Letting hundred flowers blossom,
1027b
I dare not, 281b
Level, boys and girls l. with men,
388b
dealt l. of mass, 650b
in her husband's heart, 252a
levelers wish to l. down not
up, 450b
no stream meanders l. 652a
with their fount, 654a
Leveled rule of streaming light,
357a
gather by Tao, 1012a
Levelers, books true l., 544b
wish to level down, 450b
Leveling, cannot bear l. up, 450b
rancorous mind, 884a
end, 389a
Levels all ranks, 610a
Lever, mind l. of all things, 546b
Leviathan, draw out l. with a
hook, 16b

Leviathan huggest of creatures,
546b
that crooked serpent, 54a
whom thou hast made to play,
21b
Levity, a little judicious l., 841b
say it with utmost l., 585a
Levy, foreign l., 248b
Living way, 475b
Lewd fellows, 50a
rude by day 1. by night, 680b
the sinful and l. 1052b
Lewdness, though l. court it, 259b
Lex, do minimis non curat l., 1.
salus populi suprema l., 111b,
151b
Lexicographer write of dictarion-
aries, 427b
Lexicography, not so lost in l.,
427b
Lexicon of youth, 601b
Lexington and Bunker Hill, 547a
so soft this morning, 596a
Lhude sing cussa, 1083a
sing Goddamn, 987b
Liebie, all men are 1. to error,
283b
Liar always lavish of oaths, 531b
and the father of it, 49b
best l., 756b
doubt truth to be 1., 260b
either l. or madman, 453a
makes amount go long way,
756a
no one such l. as indignant
man, 805a
of first magnitude, 541b
picturesque l., 761b
should have good memory, 153a
show me l., 553a
they answered Little l., 902b
Liars, all men are l., 191a
drunkards l. adulterers, 277a
ought to have good memories,
543b
some women not l., 592b
when they speak truth, 92a
Libelous statements about dog,
767b
Liberrade salutatem pro me l.,
163b
Liberal arts study humanizes,
129a
Democratic Party remain l.,
973a
education, 856b
I am a L., 715b
infuses that l. obedience, 453b
institutions cease being l., 805b,
505a
little L., 767b
luxury of l. government, 777b
party believed in people, 973a
philosophy, 1015a
starry-eyed l., 1015b
tempered by experience, 715b
to love her l. education, 129b
Liberalism, English L. nor To-
syn, 715b
principles of l., 1013a
Liberality in gifts well timed,
91b
 Liberated, I have l. my soul,
154a
the hell out of place, 1104a
 Liberates, neither shoots nor l.,
684a
Liberation of energies of men,
1074a
Liberation of Europe, 1016b
Liberator, shepherd as 1., 659a
Liberavi animam meam, 54a
Liberis, pro patria pro 1., 116a
Liberal, sub 1. quietem, 96a
Libertas, dramatis want 1., 80a
Liberty above all 1., 34ob
not made but grown, 16ob
not too strong for 1., 64oa
people never give up, 1, 453b
preserve 1. Americans already had, 997b
Liberty, chartered 1., 34ga
duffed and reckless 1., 85ab
Libertines, self-love makes more 1., 456a
Liberty a beloved discipline, 1067b
abstract 1. not found, 453a
Americans love 1., 464a
and glory of his country, 546b
and justice for all, 82ab
and tyranny, 669b
and Union, 547b
arduous struggle for 1., 446b
de as end and means, 85ab
basis of democratic state is 1., 95b
bulwark of continuing 1., 972a
bulwark of our 1., 666a
bulwarks of 1., 446a
by accident got its 1., 177b
captivity is consciousness so 1.s, 735b
condition on which given 1., 479b
condemning for 1., 460b-461a
corruption symptom of 1., 466a
courage secret of 1., 85ab
crake of 1., 548b
crumb of bread and 1., 411b
definition of 1., 971a
definition of word 1., 659b
degradation of idea of 1., 1068b
divinest 1., 562a
doing what laws permit, 414b
doing what one desires, 619b
delight with 1., 201a
discerning so 1., 359a
discernment of life and 1., 446a
discernment of personality 1., 359a
discernment of truth and 1., 597b
discernment into 1. in feathered 471b
give me 1. or death, 469b
God who gave life gave 1., 470b
greatest dangers to 1., 855a
Hall, 459b
guardian to preserve than obtain, 546a
he served human 1., 884a
he that commands sea is at 1., 225b
headstrong 1., 818a
heritage of all men, 656a
highest political end, 750a
history of 1. history of safeguard, 657a
hoard up our true 1., 190a
I must have 1. withal, 248b
if 1. found in democracy, 98b
in moderate governments, 485a
in mouth of Webster, 604b
in proportion to restraint, 548b
inspire our souls, 599a
interfering with 1., 619a

Liberty, judiciary safeguard of 1., 864b
know no such 1., 598b
lawless attack upon 1., 444a
life 1. pursuit of happiness, 470b, 573a
light 1. learning, 619a
loosened spirit brings, 728b
love of 1. God planted, 658a
love of 1. love of others, 542a
mocks my loss of 1., 468a
most power least 1., 566b
mountain nymph sweet 1., 534b
must be rationed, 908b
must begin at home, 106a
my heart's at 1., 559a
my soul at 1., 759b
nation conceived in 1., 659a
neither in despotism or democracy, 478a
neither 1. nor safety, 424b
nor pretense of loving 1., 656a
not alone to this country, 657a
of a poet, 532a
of conscience, 532a
of individual, 619b
of press, 616b, 1091a
of thought life of soul, 418a
only to those who love it, 548a
peace 1. and safety, 472b
people so dead to 1., 468a
personality sacrosanct meaning of 1., 545b
placid reposo under 1., 362a
plucks justice by nose, 270a
possessions take away 1., 867b
precious, 908b
price of 1., 479b
property no stamps, 1090a
putrid corpse of 1., 777b
quick with seed of 1., 659a
sacred fire of 1., 461b
secret of happiness, 848b
secure blessings of 1., 474a
seeking 1. which is so dear, 1608b
sleep the captive's 1., 210b
so loving-jealous of his 1., 224b
soul of journey is 1., 559b
spirit of 1., 452b
survival of 1., 1074b
tang of 1., 857b
taken with nature, 778a
this country to preserve 1., 473b
this is L. Hall, 459b
to be subserved, 702b
to know, 546b
to pray, 741a
to think feel do, 559b
Tree, 469b
tree of 1. refreshed, 471b
tree of 1. watered by blood, 484a
V-notes something 1. more, 669b
we all declare for 1., 659b
what crimes in thy name, 483b
what 1. loosened spirit, 739b
where there is my country, 445b
wrote at 1. when of devils, 487b
Liberty's in every blow, 469a
Libraries, have well-furnished 1., 1098b
I bless God in 1., 444b
science and 1. of Europe, 472b
Library, better to collect 1., 819b
circulating 1. in a town, 460b
Library, furnished me from mine own 1., 968a
good to inherit 1., 818b
public 1. affords conviction, 849b
public 1. to beef thrust, 851b
turn over half a 1., 451b
was dukedome large enough, 122a
whereon I look, 521a
Libre, l'homme est né 1., 455b
Lib'ry, public 1. to beef thrust, 851b
Liche's, 1054b
License, equal 1. in bold invention, 124a
innocence never into 1., 578b
love not freedom but 1., 541a
poetic 1., 1118
Licensing and prohibiting, 450b
Licentiae, poetarum 1. liberatoria, 111a
Licentious, newspapers the most 1., 481b
soldiery, 455b
Lichas, Hercules and L. play at dice, 225b
Lid, absurd pomp, 862a
ill cook that cannot 1. fingers, 225b
it into form, 153a
do the, 20a
valleys up, 756a
Licked, admit I'm 1., 1015a
he 1. my wounds, 99b
platter clean, 109b
soup from ladies, 789b
Lickern corn 1. stop victim's watch, 940b
talks mighty loud, 814a
Licking luscious piece of fruit, 1042a
Licks, Bear 1. them into proper shape, 153a
hand raised to shed blood, 507a
pride that 1. the dust, 411b
Lid, cat that sits on hot stove 1., 762b
earth's 1., 988b
penthouse 1., 281a
why not rain 1., 505b
Lids, drops blue-fringed 1., 562a
eternal 1. apart, 851a

Lie, a 1. in world beyond, 190b
to a thought more nigh, 910b
abroad for commonwealth, 910a
all the dead 1. down, 739a
all who I. beneath, 877a
and rest awhile, 973b
asked lady to 1. her down, 888a
asks no questions isn't told 1., 450b
at proud foot of conqueror, 527b
athwart noses as they 1. asleep, 225a
awake in dark weep for sins, 700b
becomes habitual, 471a
before we like land of dreams, 741b
big 1., 1012a
by emperor's side, 927b
cannot tell a 1., 464b, 499a
can't pray 1. 1., 761b
charitable 1., 1054a
children and fools cannot 1., 134b
Lies

INDEX

Lies, underneath this stone doth lie, 503a
unless statistics 1., 1091a
upon the daisies, 765b
what is a, 571b
where'er she 1., 854a
which is all a lie, 554b
who loves to 1. with me, 248a
with a purpose worst, 890b
with my fathers, 7b
yonder all before us 1., 590a
young shall 1. down together, 31a
Lied, good memory needed after
one has 1., 381b
never flunked never 1., 778b
said Right as Pippin but 1., 69a
those who 1. for hire, 688b
Lief not be as be in awe, 235b
Liege of loiterers, 221b
we are men my, 284a
Lies at last as always, 1079b
believe her though she 1., 294b
down below correct in Cypress, 1094a
cruelest 1. in silence, 828b
dalliance in wardrobe 1., 248b
death on my tongue, 257a
exposed he 1., 671b
fool 1. here, 674b
friend or foe spread 1., 751b
full fathom five thy father 1., 258b
great Prince in prison 1., 506b
down half truth blackest of 1., 654b
down heavy about us, 513b
here food for worms, 421b
here a kind of that ruled, 330b
here a beautiful lady, 941a
here 1. Matthew Prior, 957b
here 1. my wife, 972b
here 1. one who meant well, 853a
here 1. our good Edmund, 451a
here 1. truly honest man, 534b
down the lumber fiend, 145a
historical books with no 1., 801b
Hope I. to mortals, 854b
how long a time 1. in one word, 286a
in his bed walks with me, 255b
in the rude manger 1., 934a
judged according to 1., 150b
time long 1. in one word, 286a
Matilda told 1., 929a
music on spirit 1., 645b
my captain 1., 702a
nothing to feed on but 1., 331b
now I. he there, 255b
old men's 1., 688a
on chaliced flowers that 1., 290b
on her left side, 1028b
poets tell many 1., 68b
region of slaves, 864b
speaking I. in hypocrisy, 55a
steep my speech in 1., 79a
subject of all verse, 519b
tells I. without attending, 471a
test I. in action, 79a
that made great equals, 1079b
that way madness 1., 278b
to hide it, 528b
to tell 1. not honorable, 89a
truth to cover 1., 391b
uneasy 1. head that wears crown, 242a
where he longed to be, 828b

Lies with dogs riseth with fleas, 324b
you can invent, 490a
Life a battle and sojourning, 141b
a bubble, 310a
a fury sliding flame, 659a
a man's real 1., 844a
a play of passion, 199a
academic 1., 620b
account of her 1. to clood, 245b
actuality of thought is 1., 597b
add what we can to 1., 817b
admits not of delays, 492a
adores my wild Bird, 1068b
affirmation of 1., 930a
after I. is death, 777a
ain't all beer and skittles, 665a
all a man hath will he give for 1., 14a
all his 1. in the wrong, 382b
all human 1. in monkeys and cats, 768a
all I care about is 1., 786a
all inclusion and confusion, 769b
all I. is an experiment, 788b
all I. is a dream, 568b
all I. moving to one measure, 965a
along parabola 1. flies, 1089b
American I. solvent, 867b
among bumblebees, 1068a-b
and Death doth, Forever, 691a
and its few years, 858b
deed and liberty, 445a
drawn by power scattered, 542b
and what's a, 592a
anying for a quiet 1., 314a,
669a
appreciation of good 1., 1029a
dear long 1. short, 477b
art makes 1., 806b
art of drawing conclusions, 759a
as to I. living, 740b
as much as my I. was worth, 486a
as to bed's feet I. shrunken, 495a
as to breathe 1. 654b
as to future I. man judge, 654b
at the door of, 774a
Aton beginning of 1., 59b
banished from high 1., 695b
bankruptcy of 1., 365a
be not afraid of 1., 769a
bear a charmed 1., 879a
beautiful or reverse, 860b
becomes rootless plant, 531a
before us lies in daily 1., 347a
deg delinquents for 1., 1077a
begins perpetually, 608b
believe is not a dream, 679best portion of man's 1., 593a
birth I. and death, 981b
birthday of my 1., 735b
bitterness of 1., 747b
blameless 1., 626b
blot out of book of 1., 57b
blow through 1., 1057a
boat of 1. be light, 859a
book of I. begins, 845a
book of I. opened, 56b
books substitute for 1., 828b
borne of at core of I., 306a
bread called staff of 1., 586a
bread of 1., 458b
bread of 1. in mouth, 78b
bread of 1. in mouth, 58b
brief I. our portion, 687b

1444
Life, dreaming of life, 572a  
life dreamed of life was beauty, 580a  
dreams of life, 307b  
dream 1, to thee, 645a  
each carries own 1, form, 935b  
everest art gay, 498a  
ease one 1, the aching, 737a  
echo undermine hold on life, 1, 62b  
education of imaginative 1, 800b  
education will determine future 1, 94a  
eclofoscence of civilized 1, 706a  
elevate 1, by endeavor, 683a  
eylson, 822b  
empty dream, 503a, 620b  
end in itself, 787a  
end of 1, cancels bands, 240b  
end of 1, is to be, 822b  
enjoyment of 1, and liberty, 46b  
enlarge my 1, 427a  
enough for my 1, 57b  
entrusts 1, to one hole, 105b  
envy and wrath shorten 1, 56b  
epigram a criticism of 1, 942a  
escape from 1, 105b  
emotional facts of 1, 683a  
eternal 1, gift of God, 512a  
eternal 1, in knowledge of God, 60a  
everlasting 1, 48a  
exempt from public haunt, 247b  
experience of this sweet 1, 162a  
fabric of 1, 1061b  
fading fast away, 81ga  
fall upon thorns of 1, 56b  
falter 1, away, 712a  
fancied 1, in others' breath, 400b  
fashion literature of 1, 722a  
fear among fears, 875b  
fear love fear 1, 912a  
fear of Acheron which troubles 1, 113b  
feels 1, in every limb, 505b  
feels like real fight, 799a  
felt 1, in producing art, 799a  
fever of 1, over, 508a  
fic upon this quiet 1, 237a  
for 1, and joy and for objects, 702a  
for 1, six hundred pounds, 411b  
for 1, to come, 295b  
for the living, 750a  
for why my 1, at end, 1067b  
force unprecomputred was his 1, 737a  
ought for 1, 1067b  
friend is medicine of 1, 57b  
fittered away by detail, 683a  
dream 1, from death to 1, recover, 211b  
front essential facts of 1, 683a  
fruits of 1, and beauty, 488b  
fury slinging flame, 600a  
gale of 1, high, 852a  
game that must be played, 955b  
garment we alter, 1045b  
gave thee 1, bid thee feed, 486b  
general mist of error, 513a  
give to eat of the tree of life, 57b  
giveth his 1, for sheep, 48b  
with 1, I gave liberty, 470b  
God gave 1, gave liberty, 470b  
God of L. Creator, 562a  
goes not backward, 975b  
Life goes on forever, 1035a  
golden tree of 1, is green, 478b  
good death does honor to whole life, 1, 167a  
good society good 1, 912a  
grants nothing without work, 120a  
great business of 1, 775b  
great end of life is action, 727a  
great interpreter of 1, 777b  
greater price than 1, 1045b  
greatest thing in family 1, 593a  
Greek thought and 1, 62b  
grow sweet as caress, 855b  
growth evidence of 1, 552b  
grunt and sweat under weary, 726a  
hair stir as 1, were in it, 856b  
half a 1, asunder, 744b  
half spent before we know, 425b  
half-pay for 1, 561b  
happy all his 1, 352b  
harder toward summit, 806a  
harmonious and humane 1, 712b  
have no meaning except responsibility, 1014b  
have passed roughly, 455b  
have light of 1, 46b  
have you found 1, distasteful, 697b  
he giveth 1, 50a  
he lives on in your 1, 943a  
he that findeth 1, 424a  
he that loveth her loveth 1, 3gb  
he who knows 1, 582a  
here find 1, in death, 550a  
high 1, 456a, 656b  
high 1. mistaken path, 564a  
his 1, a breath of God, 673a  
his 1. was gentle, 566b  
his 1. was in the right, 555b  
hollow existence burden, 752b  
hone 1, natur 5, 872b  
honor dearer than 1, 195a  
hope for happiness beyond 1, 467b  
horizon of human 1, 607b  
horror of half-known 1., 677a  
hot for certainties in 1, 750b  
house to be let for 1, 521b  
how good man's 6, 650a  
human 1. a large mansion, 585a  
human 1. priceless, 1045a  
husks of 1, 1065b  
hymns to glory of 1, 958b  
I am the bread of 1, 48b  
I believe in 1, everlasting, 50a  
I burned my 1, 1080a  
if country require my 1, 463a  
if death not tragedy 1. is, 845b  
if it be 1, to pitch, 608a  
if I bitter pardon, 776a  
if I. my unworthy, 685b  
if not 1. what have you had, 759a  
if you haven't had 1, 799a  
imagination master of 1., 844a  
ills scholar's 1. assail, 427a  
immortel death has taken mortal 1, 115b  
in human 1. much endured, 453a  
in internal environment, 675a  
in my courtesy, 855b  
in I. did harbor give, 50a  
1445
Life in, 1. many things draw us aside, 158a
in London all I. can afford, 427b
in middle of journey of I., 159a
in old dame yet, 946a
in our I. nature live, 547a
in the midst of I. death, 61b
in United States, 108b
in whom standeth eternal I., 60a
Indian summer of I., 777b
inseparable like I. and consciousness, 858a
interest in death interest in I., 937b
international I. competitive, 1054b
into each I. rain fall, 641b is a copycat, 1000a
is a dream, 490b
is a wave, 750b
is action and passion, 786b
is an incurable disease, 958a
is but a day, 579b
is but a span, 1089a
is a dream, 679a
is deeds creativeness, 859a
is eternal love immortal, 753a
is fading fast away, 815a
is good, 954b
is I. so dear, 465a
is never the same again, 723b
is not a dream, 679b
is not I. more than meat, 41a
is only error, 499b
is openings readings secret, 951b
is over life was gay, 829b
is painting picture, 787b
is real life is earnest, 620b
is short art long, 957b
is short live it up, 155b
is supremely easy for men, 65b
is thorny, 585a
is what we make it, 794a
It is all beer and skittles, 718a
it takes I. to love I., 898a
it would be I., 736b
journey of I., 159a
joy of I. is varieg, 438a
jump the I. to come, 282a
jury passing on I. 270b
keep pure both I. and art, 88a
keep way of the tree of I., 6a
knocks at the door, 547b
lag-end of my I., 406b
large as I. twice as natural, 746b
last hour of my I., 420b
last of I. best, 668a
lasted the rest of my I., 749b
lay down I. for friends, 49a
lay hold on eternal I., 55b
leaves of I. falling, 859a
let thy I. be sincere, 57b
liberty pursuit of happiness, 470b, 978a
light I. pleasure pain, 748a
light I. love, 475a
light of I., 48b
light of whole I. dies, 826b
like a froward child, 566b
like a dome of many-colored glass, 769a
like Japanese picture, 769a
like living I. over, 425b
like runners hand on torch of I., 115b
Life like stroll on beach, 681a
literature a phase of I., 996a
little I. rounded with sleep, 957b
little needed to make happy I., 142b
live all days of your I., 390b
live I. beneath making sun, 501a
live I. he has imagined, 683b
live I. not childish task, 1018a
live out thy I. as light, 775b
live thou thy I., 801a
lived forwards, 679a
lived half I. in Paris, 938b
lively form of death, 204a
Lolita light of I., 1048a
London this moment, 975a
long disease my I., 410b
long for another I., 907b
long I. better than fogs, 287a
long littleness of I., 991b
lose. I. shall find it, 48a
lost in the living, 1004b
love an episode in man's I., 502b
love anterior to I., 727a
love I. poor as it is, 684a
love of I. increased, 462b
love only business in I., 551a
love the history of woman's I., 508b
love to woman is I. or death, 845b
loved I. no sorrow to die, 943b
loved her lovelth her I., 57b
luxurie of I., 684a
made end of I. with light, 114a
making ends meet in I., 966b
man lives I. of epoch, 937a
mankind fleet of I. like leaves, 91b
man's I. cheap as beast's, 277b
many-colored I. he drew, 426b
marble and mud, 614b
married to single I., 354a
material of I., 958b
may perfect be, 304a
meant to be lived, 816b
measured I. with coffee spoons, 1000b
medicine for I. which has fled, 70a
memory without pain, 81b
messed up I. for nothing, 106b
mine honor is my I., 265a
miserable mortals flame with I., 64b
money as means to I., 977a
money preserves I., 397a
more abundant I., 971a
more lost than I., 154a
more sweet than painted pomp, 247b
more than he slew in his I., 11b
most loathed worldly I., 271b
my I. has gone, 1081b
my I. is preserved, 7b
my I. like music hall, 881b
my I. my fate, 652b
my I. my joy, 103b
my lines and I. are free, 332a
my poems naughty my I. pure, 134b
my way I. is fallen, 286a
my steady mystery as death, 746b
mystery of I., 565a, 1008a
near bone sweetest, 684a
needs spirit lack I., 668a
Life, never know what I. means till you die, 669b
never to have drawn breath of I., 889b
never turn back on I., 981b
ew new era in I. from book, 884a
New L. Movement, 959b
new I. when sin no more, 678b
nightmare L-In-Death was the, 526a
no bonds attached him to I., 163b
no 1. by others' death, 237a
no I. lives forever, 775a
no I. moves in empty passage-ways, 81a
no life but death, 204a
no man loved other I., 141b
no man loves I. like old, 84a
no no I. 280b
no rock bottom to I., 1071b
no wealth but I., 669b
nobody write I. of man, 431a
nor love thy I. nor hate, 348a
not doing a sum, 767b
not get what can from I., 817b
not keep advantages of I., 910b
not long I. by fire, 860a
not take his own I., 969b
nothing in his I., 281b
nothing much to lose, 850b
novel attempt to represent I., 798a
now I live now I. is done, 209a
now is immortal I., 814b
O death in I., 648b
O for I. of sensations, 584b
o' the building, 284a
object of I. something valuable, 507b
observation of human I., 688b
occupations few tranquil I., 144a
ocean of I., 624a
odds I., 387a
o'er fills o' I. victorious, 458b
of humanity may end, 958b
of jealousy, 276b
of law not logic, 786b
of man heroic poem, 575b
of man solitary, 518a
of mortal breath, 626b
of peoples and humanity, 737a
of poor man in mean cottage, 46b
of Riley, 1100b
of significant soil, 1006b
of simplicity independence and
magnanimity, 681b
of soul, 418a
old age crown of I., 112a
on ocean wave, 676a
on this unavailing star, 878a
one damned thing after anoth-
er, 386a
one last of I. 739a
one one I. death and are we, 797a
one 1. for each to give, 857b
one 1. to lose for country, 484b
only end of I., 824b
only wish to live I., 815b
ornament I. in fleeting way, 497b
out of ashes I. again, 810a
out of it are the issues of I., 246b
outlive his I. half a year, 285a
Life over there behind shelf, 73ob
paint minute of l., 78ob
painting should possess move-
ment of l., 142a
part with l., cheerfully, 142b
people say l. the thing, 878a
perfect interpreter of l., 991a
perfected by death, 617b
perfected l. to, 608b
perfection of l. or work, 884a
philosophy you leader of l., 111b
poem part of sense of l., 957a
poetry gives l. to, 957b
poetry a criticism of l., 949a
price l. exacts for peace, 1042b
progress from want to want, 492a
protracted is protracted woe, 472a
public l. crown of career, 934b
public l. situation of power, 452a
pulse of l. stood still, 599a
pulse of modern l. economic, 957b
pure in l. free from sin, 312a
purpose of human l., 861b
question whether you have enough l., 787a
rarely find a happy l., 192a
rationalism renounces l., 972a
reason the l. of the law, 198a
refreshment of inner l., 728b
religion reaction on l., 794b
religious feeling toward l., 856b
relinquish l. for good of country, 904b
rest of his dull l., 316a
resurrection and the l., 49b
resurrection unto eternal l., 61b
reverence for l., 959a
revolutionized daily l., 955b
rich for others, 1040b
dright to dignified l., 964b
drights to a better l., 962a
Roman's level l. of Roman's arms, 596a
roose into earthly l., 497b
rounded with a sleep, 979b
routine the poetry of l., 818a
rover's l., 608b
rule of l. from tonight, 897b
runs on road strange, 649b
sated with banquet of l., 119b
satisfaction l. depends on
will, 958b
save l. shall lose it, 49a
saw l. steadily saw it whole,
710b
science claims whole l., 381a
science of l. like hall, 675a
scraping on surface of l., 772a
seas of l. like wine, 972a
secret l. of belly and bone, 1066b
secret of success in l., 813b
sedentary l. sin, 506b
see into l. of things, 509a
seek not l. of immortals, 79b
self-evolving circle, 812a
sense of what l. means, 794a
set before you l. and death, 108b
set gray l., 649a
set l. at pin's fee, 256b
set my l. on any chance, 284b
set my l. upon cast, 218a
sex pattern of l. process, 850b
shadow of death, 331a, 772a
Life, shall one reartrace his l., 809b
shape of l., 978b
short a fleeting vapor, 814b
short l. in saddle, 860a
short quiet hours few, 686b
shut sister from l., 962a
similar to that here below, 907b
simple l., 1015b
sin to purify l. to honor, 199b
slits the thin-spun l., 936b
smooth road of l., 438b
so short craft so long, 161a
so was it when l. began, 514b
soul the captain of l., 119a
sound which tells of l., 534a
space of l. between, 516a
spare all l. have take l., 958a
spirit giveth l., 534a
staff of l. bread, 868a
staff of my l., 105a
stands brunt of l., 848b
start l. with good books, 850a
state have possibility of l., 948b
story of my l., 872b
stream of subjective l., 793a
strenuous l., 484a
stuck on death, 618b
struggle not warfare, 770b
struggling for l. in the water,
498b
subtle demonsions of l., 696b
succession of preludes, 568b
sunset of l. gives love, 558a
superior powers direct l., 829a
surging immensity of l., 652a
sweet courtesies of l., 459b
take honors and my l. is done,
256a
take l. easy, 879b
take l. strivingly, 793b
taken round obstacle, 906a
taking l. by throat, 590a
tale of human l., 455b
tedious as twice-told tale, 255b
that breathes with breath, 644b
that dares send challenge, 353b
that they might have l. 198b
that which men call death, 86a
the Lord is the strength of my
l., 18a
the old Sabines knew, 117b
the way the truth and the l.,
498b
theater house of l., 933a
theater of man's l., 207a
therefore choose l., 109b
think l. too long, 983a
thin-spun l., 393b
thirsty for l., 993b
this alone l. joy empire, 563a
this l. enough, 1018a
this what l. taught, 1014a
thou art galling load, 492b
thought the slave of l., 240b
threatened with suffocation,
1085a
thrift of l. along keel, 623b
through creatures, 406b
through l. looked on God, 943b
tides and l. of man, 839a
till storm of l. past, 435b
time of l. is short, 240b
time of your l., 1066b
time stuff I made of, 422a
time's fool, 240b
tired of London tired of l.,
459a
to be taken for l., 672b
Life, to beautify l. it give object, 828a
to neighbor's creed lent, 602a
to sovereign power, 645b
tomorrow's l. is too late, 134b
too short to bore selves,
809b
too short to waste, 602a
too strong for you, 898a
too young, man l. with him,
575b
totality of functions, 517b
tough proposition, 941a
trends on l., 617b
twice used to l. beyond l.,
520a
tree of l. in garden, 5b
Tree of l. middle tree, 452a
tree of l. itself, 899a
trials of l. nearly done, 779a
trifles make sum of l., 672a
trod through l. before, 518a
truth about l., 1056b
twenty years in woman's l., 948b
two things aim at in l., 978a
unbought grace of l., 454a
understand l. at forty, 869b
understood backwards, 679a
unexamined l. not worth liv-
ing, 959a
ungraspable phantom of l.,
656a
use first part of l., 931b
useless i. is early death, 427b
uttered part of man's l., 575b
vagrant gypsy l., 946b
vale of l., 446b
vale of rural l., 414b
value of l. not in length, 186b
variety's spice of l., 458a
veil those who live call l., 568b
very effective therapist, 959a
vicious l., 845b
victissitudes of l., 849b
voyage of their l., 296a
warned hands before fire of l.,
598b
was full of misfortunes, 812b
wasted hours of l., 797b
watch or vision, 779a
water of l., 1096b
way that leadeth to l., 41b
we live and see, 740b
weary pilgrimage, 322a
weathered storms of l., 855b
web of our l., 265b
weight and palm of l., 83a
welcome O l., 509b
well used happy death, 174b
well-written l. rare, 575a
we've been long together, 470a
what am I l., 947b
what gives l. value, 1096a
what is l. a madness, 938a
what is l. if full of care, 905a
what is l. without love, 498a
what is our l., 199a
what is the prime of l., 944a
what is your l., 509b
what is there without Apro-
die, 68b
what makes l. so sweet, 739a
what signifies l. o. man, 493b
what you think of this l., 1350b
what's a l., 322a
wheels of weary l., 567b
when I consider l., 367b, 835b
when I is burdensome, 87a
when love and l. fair, 841a
where is l. lost in living, 1004b
Life, while 1. there's hope, 108b, 410b
while you do not know 1., 72a
who enjoys not 1., 530a
who have not lived holy 1., 80b
who leads a good 1., 476a
why should a dog have 1., 280b
wine of 1. is drawn, 284a
wine of 1. destroy, 480b
with 1. all other passions fly, 539b
without him live no 1., 947b
without industry disgust, 699a
wrote with all duty, 680a
wonder of earth and 1. 1021a
words have longer 1. than deeds, 759b
worth living, 862a
write with exactness, 451a
wrung 1. dry for your lips, 774a
you take my 1., 295a
young 1. is before us, 151a
young prodigal of 1., 540a
your death bought, 962b
Lifeblood, book 1. of master spir-
it, 540a
curiosity 1. of civilization, 941b
heresy 1. of religions, 896a
of our enterprise, 240a
seemed to sip, 539a
Life-form, each carries own 1., 939b
indeterminable, 943b
Life-in-Death, nightmare L. was she, 539a
Lifelike portrait drew, 430a
Lifetime, throw out the 1., 824a
Life-body, missing part of 1., 699a
Lifepreservers there are none, 1031a
Life - a pianistic invention, 786a
a puddling full of plums, 798a
to a tough proposition, 941a
brief span forbids us, 120b
business terrible choice, 667b
but a walking shadow, 250b
common way, 512b
dim windows of soul, 461a
dull round, 433a
enchanted cup, 555b
evenly, 562a
fighting line, 920a
fifty fearful, 282b
gymnasium, 703a
headlong train, 714a
here at 1. end, 884b
I know my 1. a pain, 901a
in the loom, 789b
love o' 1. young day, 589a
not a paragraph, 1021a
nourisher in 1. feast, 283b
old death new, 668b
our L star, 513b
outcast from 1. feast, 568a
page, 555b
pay glad 1. arrears, 666b
perhaps the only riddle, 769a
poor play is o'er, 409b
prose, 742a
spirit that on 1. rough sea, 205b
supreme temptation late, 947b
surges rudest roll, 497b
travel on 1. common way, 512b
troubled bubble, 514b
uncertain voyage, 390b
under thy own 1. key, 262b
unresting sea, 644a
washed in 1. river, 487a
Life, savages, vague generality 1., 886b
Lifet ime burning in every mo-
ment, 1006a
friendship last a 1., 782a
lamps not lit in our 1., 862b
last reasonable man a 1., 759a
live out 1. of God, 696a
not 1. of man only, 1006a
nothing completed in 1., 1042b
of happiness, 856b
once in a 1., 990a
patriotism 1. dedication, 1042a-b
Lifecarrying waters of, 968b
Lift and loosen old foundations, 943b
her with care, 592b
him alive over gullies, 1081a
king to 1. them high, 752b
lamp beside golden door, 817a
me as wave leaf cloud, 569b
my soul to heaven, 699a
not painted well, 568b
one if one totters, 740a
people from dust, 608b
people who 1.859b
thou up the light of thy coun-
tenance, 173a
unto thee hands, 557a
up mine eyes, 22a
up your heads O ye gates, 18a
waters 1. their blossoms, 268a
your pack, 855b
lifted, hath not 1. his soul unto
vanity, 18a
nevermore, 654a
drinking from 1. oak, 1069a
Lifting, help by 1. his heart, 1093b
rises by 1. others, 749a
Light a glory a fair cloud, 797a
a little warmth a little 1., 715b
a little while is 1., 49a
afraid of 1. all of us, 725b
against after-sunset 1., 687b
all was 1., 412b
and life pleasure pain, 748a
and will aspire, 220a
angel of 1., 684a
angels of army of 1., 496b
apparelled in celestial 1., 513a
armor of 1., 51b
a-roving by 1. of moon, 559b
at night faith in 1., 696a
be not darkened, 28b
be the earth, 938
because it lendeth 1., 201a
better to 1. one candle, 961b
black as if bereaved of 1., 456b
breaks when no sun shines, 1070a
bringeth to 1. the shadow of death, 159a
broke upon brain, 559a
burning and shining 1., 48b
by her own radiant 1., 537a
candy and put it under bushel, 593a
of understanding, 36b
candle to the sun, 362a
carrying you into fields of 1., 89b
certain slant of 1., 753a
children of 1., 473a, 715b
children of 1. and day, 55a
cold 1. and hot shade, 400b
comes from thine eyes, 1068b
Light, commands all 1. all influ-
ence, 513a
common as 1. is love, 569a
consider how 1. is spent, 541a
convenient 1. switch, 1042a
danced by 1. of moon, 673a
darkness and 1. alike to thee, 72a
dawn's early 1., 546b
dear as 1. and life, 495a
dies before thy word, 414a
dim religious 1., 396a
doth seize my brain, 486b
doth trample 1. white, 968b
echo and 1. unto eternity, 571a
endeavor 1. our country, 1073a
equivocated for what I'Ve done, 669b
everlasting 1., 755a
every hour of 1. dark, 702b
even day labor I. denled, 341a
excelleth darkness, 27b
excess of 1. 441b
faile from eyes, 903a
did as 1. of common day, 513b
falls on winter's afternoon, 1007a
faintly muddied 1., 982b
falls and fills, 1063a
fantastic round, 386b
fantastic toe, 534b
fierce 1. beats on throne, 653a
fills by protruding l., 191a
flash of 1. cut across sky, 1069b
focused by mirrors, 797b
former 1. restore, 275a
forward the L. Brigade, 652a
freedom's holy 1., 679b
gains make heavy purses, 204a
garmented in 1., 370a
gates of 1., 546b
gave him in his ways, 773a
gives a lovely 1., 1039a
gives 1. in darkness, 214b
gladsome 1. of jurisprudence
132a
gleams an instant, 309b
God is 1., 72a
God's eldest daughter, 533b
God's first creature 1., 544b
gold and silver 1., 310a
golden lamps in green 1., 560a
gone into world of 1., 368b
gospel 1. first dawned, 439b
great men 1. up time, 674b
green 1., 1017b
guide by 1. of reason, 839a
hail holy 1., 546b
half 1. half shade, 646a
half-believers, 712a
have 1. of life, 42b
he is angel of 1., 684a
heaven to day denes, 558b
heaven's 1. forever shines, 572a
here kindled, 510a
Hesperus entreats thy 1., 302a
hide your golden 1., 621b
hop 1. ladies, 814a
I am 1. of the world, 48b
if I. in thee be darkness, 400-
41a
if once we lose this 1., 302b
if vital 1. inhereth, 737a
in despite of 1. keep us togeth-
er, 809b
in the dust lies dead, 532b
in present 1. flames, 393a
in ragged luck, 815b
1448
INDEX

Light

Light, in this waning of 1., 1065b
in which freedom lives, 104b
infant crying for 1., 650b
is all, 1065a
is lion comes to drink, 956a
is shadow of God, 381a
it giveth 1. unto all, 40a
itself not so fleet, 771b
judged in 1. of final issue, 99a
lady of 1., 77ab
lead kindly L., 597b
lead me from darkness to 1., 60a
lead from 1. to 1., 654a
let there be, 1., 5a
let your 1. shine, 40a
liberty learning, 615a
lie I. lie., 82a
life and I. be thine, 661a
lift up the 1. of thy countenance,
175
like grieving taper’s 1., 447a
listened, 106b
little drops of L., 352b
little trim little, 768b
live and love in God’s 1., 178a
live out thy life as 1., 775b
lived in spring, 71b
Lolla 1. of life, 1046a
long 1. shakes, 645b
love life, 475a
made end of life with 1., 114a
made 1. of it, 45b
man I. for man, 1046b
many hands make 1. work, 185a
mass times speed of 1. squared,
590a
men of inward 1., 353a
mocks at it and sets it 1., 226a
more by number than your 1.,
500b
more I., 479a
my burden is 1., 42a
neither heat nor L., 915a
neither joy nor love nor 1.,
715a
night shadow of 1., 775a
no darkness into 1. without emotion, 936b
no 1. but darkness visible, 341b
noose of 1., 669a
not to wise the 1., 827b
of bright world dies, 826a
of fuller day, 691a
of Light, 60a
of light beguile, 221a
of setting suns, 509b
of step and heart, 914a
of the body, 40b
of the world, 40a
of things, 509a
of whole life dies, 825b
on dark theme trace verses of 1.,
113a
once set is our little 1., 300a
one small candle 1. a thousand,
319a
out of hell leads to 1., 345b
path of America, 900b
peace like shaft of 1., 664a
people have seen a great 1., 92a
perturbation of 1., 1657a
place void of all 1., 159b
pleasing dreams slumbers 1.,
51b
poets 1. lamps, 737a
prime work of God, 544b
progeny of 1., 946b
pure and endless 1., 382b

Light, purple 1. of love, 441b
put out the 1., 276a, 845b,
968a
radiant 1. rests on men, 79b
rage against dying of 1., 1570b
raised jug up to 1., 900a
rather 1. candles than curse
1., 675b
rhum, 378a
remember while 1. lives, 775a
river of crystal 1., 850b
roving by 1. of moon, 559b
rule of streaming 1., 577a
sadler 1. than moon, 640b
seeking light, 321a
servants of 1., 742b
shaft of 1. in darkness, 1075b
she loves, 656b
tends on it so 1., 220a
shines over land and sea, 935b
shineth in darkness, 47b
shower of 1. poesy, 580a
shuddering in glooming 1.,
745b
shut sister from 1. 962a
so 1. a foot, 254b
speed far faster than 1., 915b
springing of 1., 556b
stand in your own 1., 185a
strikes sultan’s turret with 1.,
659a
strong shadow where much 1.,
475b
suffusion from that 1., 557a
sun gives 1. soon as he rises,
495a
sunny 1. sullen gloom, 559a
sun to 1. me rise, 406a
sweetness and 1., 888b, 716a
teach 1. to counterfeit a gloom,
355b
that comes from her wisdom,
477a
to lead astray 495a
that lies in woman’s eyes, 542b
that loses night that wins, 773a
that never was, 514b
that shineth more and more,
25b
the Lord is my 1., 18a
the true 1., 45b
thick and crown makes wing,
345b
things holy profane grave and
1., 518a
those that rebel against the 1.,
15b
threshold of waking 1., 1085b
through the word named day,
152a
thy 1. is come, 95b
thy 1. return, 375a
time’s glory bring truth to 1.,
220b
to guide, 515b
to lighten Gentiles, 46a
to them in darkness, 46a
too much 1. often blinds, 462a
tracings of eternal 1., 497a
travel 1., 957b
tribute 1. as air, 545b
tripped 1. fantastic, 861b
truth not sought for comes to 1.,
1085b
truth will come to 1., 150b
two ways of spreading 1., 865b
unbarred the gates of 1., 545b
unconscious not only dark but
1., 968a

Light unto my path, 22a
unveiled her peerless 1., 345b
upon them hath the 1. shined,
51a
us down in honor or dishonor,
658b
Vesper now raising his 1., 115a
void of 1., 342a
waited for the 1., 900a
walk while ye have 1., 49a
was 1. from heaven, 493a
water 1. air, 745b
way which opens into 1., 624a
weep in the 1., 115b
we sought shimmering, 715b
1. through yonder win-
dow, 255b
daylight comes 1., 985b
when else wert blind, 497b
when my I. low, 650a
when our brief 1. has set, 114b
when the I. falls, 102b
which lighteth every man, 48a
why rise because ‘tis 1., 505b
wife make heavy husband, 255b
winning make prize 1., 56b
withdrawn which once he wore,
858b
world rolls into 1., 659a
Lighted fools way to dutiful death,
285b
Lighten our darkness, 60b
Lightened, thundered and 1., 50b
weight of world 1., 509a
Lightens, cease to be ere it 1.,
225a
Lighter than cork danced on
waves, 858b
town is 1. than vanity, 356b
Lightest, movements of I. atom,
479a
sovereign is the 1. 100b
word harrow soul, 355b
Lightfoot, many a I. lad, 853b
Lighthearted, afoot and 1., 701a
Lighthouse, below the 1. top,
542b
took situation at 1., 669a
Lighting a little hour or two,
359b
Lightly draws its breath, 508b
earths rest 1. on you, 151b
entered into unadvisedly or 1.,
61a
hid deepest understood, 1076b
lie I. gentle earth, 516b
rest, 56b
slender nose tip-tilted, 665a
some have it 1., 96b
soul of my youth taken flight,
285b
think not I. of evil, 80a
tread 1. she is near, 88b
we esteem too 1., 465b
Lightning, bottled 1., 669b
countenance like 1., 454a
does the work, 764a
done like 1., 502a
earthquakes with thunder 1.,
760a
fateful 1., 600b
flashed the living 1., 405b
he thence had riven, 565a
in coiled night, 226b
in thunder 1. or in rain, 226b
makes awful 1., 615b
mirth like flash of 1., 594b
outstare the 1., 286a
pilot, 765b
Lightning

Lightning reached fiery rod, 790a
Satan as I. fell, 46b
scratch head with l., 760a
strikes mountaintop, 121b
Superman the l., 850a
too like the l., 224a
vain to look for defense against l., 127a
Lightning’s hour, 1055a
Lightning, veiling l. of song
Light-o’-love lady known as Lou, 953a
Light, around the shore, 711b
burn low in barbershop, 1025b
candle to sun, 312a
electric l. not science, 815a
Father of l., 56a
figs grantles dead, 542b
godfathers of heaven’s l., 221a
guttering low, 853b
keeper of warm l., 82a
mansion where we can turn off 1., 993a
moon I. up the earth, 69b
northern l. seen sights, 953a
of the world, 456b
ridicule one of principal l., 483a
see how it is without l., 993a
do that mislead the morn, 271b
truth may bear all l., 416b
turn up l., 846b
your l. burning, 47a
Light-winged dried, 828a
Like a small gray coffee-heat, 990a
a winter my absence, 253a
ape how l. to us, 107a
but oh how different, 515a
find I. again, 519a
God pairs I. with l., 66b
how do you l. your blue-eyed boy, 1050b
I don’t I. you Sabidus, 1353a
I know what I. l. 910b
look upon his l. again, 258a
me from heels to head, 829b
more ye see better l. it, 851a
never met man I didn’t l., 954a
not fair terms, 235b
nothing anyone obliged to l., 270a
poet of the thing, 211a
one that stands on promontory, 216a
people like priest, 85a
poor cat I. the adage, 828b
same things is friendship, 115b
those who admire us, 556a
an hermit poor, 196b
to see it lap miles, 793a
upon earth there is not his l., 16b
very l. a whale, 265b
very very l. me, 853b
wast it most l. it least, 413b
what he loves never l. too
much, 852b
will to like, 183a
Liketed bok the better, 450b
it not and died, 201a
several women, 597a
way it walks, 860b
Likely impossibility preferable, 85a
man in preference to rich, 78a
not bloody l., 857b
we are all I. go astray, 82a
Likeness, gods I. of men, 50a
Likeness, grow into I. of bad
men, 95a
in l. not lion, 990b
let us make man after our I., 58a
of filthy toil, 229a
very l. of roasted crab, 829a
Likenesses, representation should
give l., 148a
Likes, doesn’t know what he l.,
no body l. man who brings bad
news, 82a
Likewise, go and do I., 48b
Liking, all love I. all delight,
520b
grounds other than I., 600a
happy I. what they do, 493b
I save I. a old, 740b
saves me trouble of l., 535b
Lilac and brown hair, 1050b
bush tall-growing, 931b
heart-leaves of l., 911b
in me, 91b
lost l., 1044a
time, 691b
Lilacs last in dooryard bloomed, of
zoo
out of dead land, 1002a
Lilies and languors of virtue,
773b
Beauty lives though I. die, 509a
beauty of the l., 560b
breaking golden hair, 819a
crowned with l., 1024a
feed among the l., 293b
hands of l. to scatter, 119a
of the field, 413b
peacocks and l., 698b
roses and white I. grow, 500a
silent war of l., 220a
that fester, 299a
three I. in her hand, 731a
twisted bridges of, 537b
wheat set about with l., 29b
Lilting house, 1070b
I’ve heard them l., 445b
Lily, how sweet the l. grows, 549a
maid of Astolat, 653a
of the valleys, 293a
on l. surface sea, 665b
paint the l., 265b
poppy or a l., 767a
scarlet l. flamed, 860a
thick with l. and rose, 753a
trembles to a l., 793a
water I. bloom, 652b
whispers, 652b
Lily-liered boy, 880a
Lima, curious traveler from L.,
472a
Limb, feels life in every l., 508b
length of shambling I., 650b
 mingle with dissolved limb,
859a
neither heat affection l., 271a
of Satan, 750b
sound wind and l., 156b
stretches over conquering l.,
650b
to a l., 1024a
tear body 1. from l., 560a
Limbecks foul as jungle, 293b
Limer, disciplined and I., 1950a
wing aslant and l., 953b
Limb large and broad, 324b
Limbs, fall of the tree, 773b
gentle I. undress, 524a
his I. cold in death, 119b
I the I. and wheel, 707a
Limbs, lopped I., 1064b
melter of l., 67b
of a dismembered poet, 120a
recreant I., 296a
ruddy I. flaming hair, 488b
these l. her provinces, 506b
thy decent l. composed, 406a
young in l. judgment old, 203a
Lime, doesn’t like, 519b
sat beneath a l. tree, 505a
tree bower my prison, 535b
Limestone quarried near spot,
68g
Limit, fixes solemn I. of Heaven,
84b
horizon I. of sight, 785a
no I. to what novelist attempt,
710b
what of becoming mirth, 211b
quiet l. of world, 652b
realization to realization of tomorrow, 794a
use me to the l., 847b
what I. to grief for one so dear,
121a
Limitation, civil I. daunts utter-
ance, 731a
Limitations, in I. the master, 479a
no man climb beyond I., 779b
Limitless fire and brimstone, 758b
fury, 1016b
swelling and l. billows, 546b
Limis, hell hath no I., 213a
in I. but sky, 194a
of own field I. of world, 565b
own appointed I. keep, 728a
stony I. cannot hold, love, 292b
Limns on water writes in dust,
210a
Limousine, one perfect I., 1029a
Limp and dandl as tendris, 1065a
live with lame man learn to l.,
137a
Limped, bare I. trembling, 581b
Limping with duty, 101a
Limpopo, greyish L. River, 868a
Limps after in base imitation,
246b
Lincoln, beloved of Abraham L.,
in l. something homely, 621b
land of L. and Pinkham, 1090b
man to become attached to,
703a
of our literature, 772a
shoveled into tombs. 948b
Lincoln’s, murdered L. bier, 68b
name close to Washington’s,
738a
Lindens, under l., 588b
Line, cadence of a rugged l., 568b
cancel half a I., 606b
crook in one dull l., 409a
custom in all I. order, 265a
one I. where God has not
789b
eats dirt in the l., 1025b
embroid about fancied l., 377b
far-flung battle l., 875a
fathom I. could never touch,
235b
fight it out on this l., 717a
horizontal I. straight, 575a
in the very first l., 451
in which I. force impressed, 506b
gone out through all the
earth, 17b
life’s fighting l., 800a

1450
Line, lives along the L., 103a
Marlowe's mighty L., 93b
most as insinere l. written, 100a
not in a season without a l., 103a
of horizon's growing thin, 106b
second L. of sublime third bom-
bate, 144a
Shakespeare never blotted l.,
103a stepped across l., 827a
thin red. l. of 'croes, 702a
thin red l. streak, 704b
uniform motion in right l.,
372b upon line, 32a
will 1. stretch out, 285b
write a living l., 503b
Lines, nullia dies sine l., 102a
Linenge, proud old L., 502a
Lineaments, molded changing 1.,
781a
of Gospel books, 311b
of gratified desire, 488b
Lined himself with hope, 241b
Linen, not 1. wearing out, 502b
old L. wash whitest, 314b
wash dirty at home, 504a
Liner she's a lady, 876b
Lines are fallen unto me, 17a
1. so loves oblique, 560a
dearthless l. ahem, 562b
desert of a thousand 1., 412a
drawing no unnecessary 1., 900b
let lord once own happy 1.,
403b
many l. in dial's center, 423a
my 1. and life are free, 554b
paint shadows in imaginary 1.,
21od rain in slanting 1., 74oa
silken silver books, 506a
supply 1. guarded by navy,
102a
these hedgerows little L.,
502a town crier spoke my 1.,
262b silver 1. on the night, 598b
wholly consisted of 1. like these,
740b zones and meridian 1.,
746b Linge, lover son l. sale, 504a
Linger, do not live but 1.,
310b
many a fall l. near, 500b
on fiathouse roof, 106ga
out a purposued overthrown, 293a
unhappy 1. a space, 994b
Lingered under benign sky, 668b
Lingerings bays, 456b
dewdrop, 517b
hoping l. flying, 404a
I alone sit here, 362a
longing 1. look behind, 44la
winter l. chills May, 447b
Lingers, borrowing only 1. it out,
241b
find where last rose l., 121b
no falsehood L. of old age, 83a
one who 1. behind, 63a
soul that sighing, 853b
wisdom L., 647b
Lingo, unless you know 1.,
592a Lining silver l., 971a
silver 1. on the night, 348b
Link, I feel the L. of nature,
548a silver l. silken tle, 518b
Lined analogies, 692a
sweetness long drawn out, 355a
to radiant angel l., 255b
with one virtue, 558b

Links, golf l. lie so near mill,
940b
Linnet, flutter like the l., 1032b
never tear 1. from leaf, 882b
Linnet's, evening full of l. wings,
879b
Linnet's, pipe but as l., 650a
Linney-woosley brother, 552b
Linney-woosley brothers, 438b
Line, invisible strand of l.,
856a Lintel low to keep out pride,
827b
of the year, 1057b
Lion among ladies, 50a
cok, 94a
and fating together, 31a
and lizard keep, 692b
and unicorn, 1092b
as L. with his brides, 445b
at the door, 102a
be l. to frighten wolves, 177b
beard 1. in his den, 519b
devil as roaring l., 57a
every 1. cometh forth, 38b
first beast like a l., 27b
first I. thought last a bore, 530b
from his toennail, 1. 120b
he had a hatt in a 1., 148b
honey in the carcass of the l.,
11b
hungry l. grievous roar, 530b
in the way, 26a
in thy house, 757b
Indian of l. bearing, 566b
is in the streets, 26a
lamb at home l. in chase, 508a
light is the l. that comes to
drink, 956a
living dog better than any 1.,
28b
mated by the l., 285b
more horrible than 1., 1053a
not 1. but pard, 996b
not more fearful wildfowl than
l., 850a
not so fierce as they paint him,
394b
now the old 1. is dead, 476b
on old stone gates, 464a
only 1. and cock, 492a
prince imitate fox and l.,
177b prince must be as 1., 172b
righteous are bold as a l.,
468b rouse 1. from his lair, 541b
rouse 1. from start hare, 238b
shall eat straw, 51a
shou shall tred upon the
l.,
sob vapor like bear or 1.,
288b well roared L., 230b
when l. fawns upon lamb, 216b
wine, 509a
wrath of 1. wisdom of God,
487b young l. and the dragon, 50b
Lion's, hardy as Nemean l. nerve,
289b
patch 1. skin with fox's, 158b
saw l. shadow ere himself, 253a
there 1. ruddy eyes, 472b
thou wear l. hide, 258a
Lions, bears and l. growl, 596a
cast Daniel into the den of l.,
53a
cocks and l. jocund be, 506b
if 1. had hands, 70b
my darling from the l., 18b
no compacts between 1. and
men, 64b

Lions, plucks dead l. by beard,
236a
stronger than 1., 12b
young l. roar after prey, 21b
Lip, between cup and 1., 511b
contempt and anger of l.,
253b
oral 1. admires, 373a
hair on upper l., 1012b
laughter in her l., 260a
not l. or eye beauty call,
403a
of hand of foot of l., 293b
reproof on her 1., 589a
stiff upper l., 72e
vermell-uncured 1., 237b
Lips, apply polished 1. to ear,
55a
are dumb, 643b
bewitch her, and mine, 889b
causing l. of those asleep to
speak, 29b
closed l. hurt no one, 157a
coral more red than l., 295b
crimson in l. and cheeks, 235b
eternity was in our 1.,
287a
fitted in thy l., 25b
flattereth with his 1., 25b
forbid to speak, 297b
had I a hundred 1. l. 11a
her l. suck my soul, 213b
here hung those l.,
265b
his swords are, 253a
keep from slips sid, 41b
keep thy l. from speaking guile,
18b
kiss my soul through my l.,
312b
lay upon thy l., 288b
love at the l., 539b
man of undead l., 50b
names of God upon 1., 46a
of a strange woman drop as
honeycomb, 28b
of bereaved lover, 545b
doing dying, 712b
of inebriated virtue, 776a
of that I had language, 459b
once sanctified by hers, 693a
open thou my 1., 19a
people of undead l., 50b
persuasion hung upon 1.,
475b
poverty to the very 1., 275b
profound and fragile l.,
1032a
put l. to it when dispoged,
670b
red l. not so red, 1085b
rosy l. and cheeks, 249a
say God be pitifal, 617b
slughorn to my l. I set, 275b
smile on l. tear in eye, 529b
sweet voice sweet l., 581a
take O take those away, 21ib
talk of the l. tendeth to penury,
34b
that for are others, 458b
that touch, 100b
that touch liqueor, 886a
thick eyes triangular, 978b
touch l. part with tears, 727b
touch sacred fire, 926b
truth from his l., 442b
two pairs of 1. 1008a
until my reach l., 736a
weary l. I close, 442a
were red looks free, 554a
when I open 1., 891b
where my Julia's smile, 50a
whispering with white 1.,
256a
with l. he travaileth, 775a
wrung life dry for your l.,
774a

1451
Lips, you shall live on our 1., 1014b
Lipstick, too much l., 1052a
Liquefaction of her clothes, 521a
Liquificates by drop, 1057a
Liquid, bedewed with l. odors, 120b
dew of youth, 255b
fire, 501a
history, 846a
inventing l. wine, 85a
lapse of murmuring streams, 347a
moles close eye of day, 335b
sittings fall, 1003a
Liquidation of British Empire, 924a
Liquor, bumper of good l., 481a
clothed the l. for boys, 482a
corn l. stop victim's watch, 940b
drank l. straight, 1060a
good l., 450b
is quicker, 1011b
lips that touch l., 886a
liveller l. than Muse, 855b
neverbrewed, 746b
re l. talks mighty loud, 814a
Liqueur's out why clinic cannikin 666b
Liquors, hot and rebellious l., 527b
Lisp and wear strange suits, 250a
of leaves, 775b
Lisped, I l. in numbers, 410b
somewhat he l., 166a
to me low delicious work, 701b
Listening of human soul, 566b
Lissom clerical printless toe, 996b
List, I've got a little l., 768a
then the l. is done, 768a
thinning l. of single men, 1056b
Listed, legion never was l., 879a
Listen all day to such stuff, 754b
and save, 337b
as I am listening now, 570b
as while ye nations, 577b
darkling l. 1., 562b
didn't l. to him, 974b
do not l. simply wait, 980b
do for dear honor's sake, 937b
flesh you look or l. 1., 699a
go l. as thou goest, 161a
gods to him particularly l., 62b
good music people don't l., 840a
heath swiftly awake and l., 783a
my children, 625b
not l. to reason, 656b
remain sitting and l., 880b
there's a hell of good universe, 1052a
to it and do not hear, 74a
to it growing, 1067b
to little bird's voice, 91a
to the mockingbird, 728a
where thou art sitting, 557b
wind is rising, 990a
wish him to l., 791b
Listened and looked sideways up, 657b
light l., 1065b
soul l. intensely, 516b
Listener, good l. gets to know world, 649a
speak to unwilling l., 145b
Listening, and to my l. ear, 516b
disease of not l., 241b
mood seemed to stand, 520a
Listening, nightly to l. earth, 553a
planes in stations l., 947a
to himself appears, 404a
Listen, he l. well who takes notes, 165b
larkspur l., 652b
like three years' child, 524b
Listeth, wind bloweth where it l., 484b
light upon gentle sensitive mind, 882a
Litany, Lovers', L., 871b
Literalists of the imagination, 1006b
Literary, among our l. scenes, 981a
attempt unfortunate, 454b
craftsmanship, 997a
fellow l., 957b
German diver into sentence, 761b
ideas animate my breast, 727b
improved for l. conversation, 510b
indignation at l. wrongs, 586b
intellectuals at one pole, 1056b
men a priesthood, 575b
nature and civilization l. field, 707b
parole of l. men, 453b
performance, 705b
weather l. speciality, 761b
Literature a phase of life, 966a
all else is l., 808a
belong to sacred l., 1053a
best half trade half art, 859b
Bible l. not dogma, 867b
books not American l., 666a
classicist in l., 1008a
clear and cold, 987a
Clemens was Lincoln of l., 772a
complete statement l., 975a
create new l., 1051a
current l. of day, 765b
defect of modern l., 712b
effort to defy and modify, 607a
infants terrible of l., 756b
for l. call back world of shadows, 993a
gives no man sincere, 985b
good l. must do good, 855a
great l. allegorical, 618a
impurities of l., 975a
in l. read oldest, 501b
investment of genius, 770b
is something dead, 986b
keep up with current l., 886a
language charged with meaning, 986a
life before l., 7553a
little or great l., 816b
modern American l. from one book, 1044b
my mistress, 858b
my utopia, 958b
never pursue lur l. as trade, 586b
news that stays news, 989b
noble sentiments in bad l., 897b
not abstract science, 866b
out of life, 797a
polish elite l., 462a
reduced to essence, 908b
remains are not l., 955b
sanity in ancient l., 718b
spirit for religion, 1007b
produce a little l., 708a
true-blue professor of l., 985b
with l. as with law, 641b
without charm no l., 879a
Literature written in American way, 898a
Literatures, effort of l. critical 715a
knowledge of different l., 828a
Littie, I asked a l. lady, 488a
Litigious terms fat contentions, 940a
Litter, cities hideous by l., 1069a
Literature, beaux sentiments de I., 897b
Little, a l. I can read, 287a
a l. more than kin, 957a
advantages every day, 429b
ah l. they think, 541b
all minds are l., 780b
better is l. with the fear of the Lord, 248b
to better than of wicked, 298a
black sheep, 875b
body with mighty heart, 243b
Bo-peep, 1095b
boy blue, 1095b
Boy Blue kissed them, 820b
boys made of, 1066b
breezes shiver, 645b
brother of rich, 855b
but l. at a time, 950a
candle throws beams, 235b
care we, 660b
cares that fretted, 1101a
cargo boats, 874b
child shall lead them, 51a
creature formed of joy, 490b
creatures everywhere, 974b
dear l. Buttercup, 765b
deeds of kindness, 719b
do gre, is right l. wrong, 254b
dogs and all, 767a
drops of water, 719b
earn l. a spend a. less, 825a
every l. makes a mickle, 195a
fall by l. and l., 38a
fire quickly trodden out, 216a
fly, 489a
foxes that spoil the vines, 89b
friend of all the world, 859b
gain l. patch of ground, 825b
girl don't cry, 819a
girls made of, 1056b
go l. book, 165b, 962b
grassing in l. meadow, 985b
graves of l. magazines, 981a
great empire and l. minds, 458b
great love goes here with l. gift, 1041a
great ones eat up l. ones, 206b
group of willful men, 848a
happy if say how much, 246a
have and seek no more, 192a
having been a l. charismed, 56b
head so l. no room for wit, 533b
here a l. and there a l., 234a
here a l. child I stand, 521a
hills like lambs, 22a
hoard l. hearts great, 655a
horse think it queer, 927b
how l. gained, 960b
how l. one knows oneself, 1016a
how l. room we take in death, 927b
how l. we think of other, 794b
hunted hares, 906a
I ask my wants are few, 654a
I know one to ignorance, 858a
if thou have but a l., 56b
Indian Sioux or Crow, 825b
infinite riches in l. room, 212b

INDEX

1452
Little is never lacking, 114a
Jack Horner, 1093a
Johnny Green, 1094a
Lamb who made thee. 486b
lame ballonman, 1059a
learning dangerous thing, 402b
life rounded with a sleep, 297b
like 1. mice stole in and out, 532a
lit., 768a
little grave, 227b
live long yet get i., 189b
love me 1. love me long, 300a,
lovingly 1. flower is free, 517b
lovel 1. flower is free, 517b
lovel o. night, 490a
man had a little gun, 1097b
man like 1. kingdom, 454a
man of 1. learning grows old, 80b
man wants but 1., 399a, 448b
man what now, 1086b
Miss Muffets, 1096b
monstrous 1. voice, 252a
more than kin, 257a
more than is too much, 240a
much drinking 1. thinking, 589a
Namby Pamby's l. rhymes, 400b
nameless acts, 509a
Nature's 1. kings, 301a
near 1. sweet i. craft, 768b
needed to make happy life, 114b
nothing 1. to him that feels it,
430a
nourishment I get, 990b
not to read, 968a
O thou of 1. faith, 48b
O ye of 1. faith, 41b
oh the 1. more, 668b
old lady from Dubuque, 1042b
old New York, 844a
once set is our 1. light, 500a
one 1. room anywhere, 504b
one 1. word, 226a
one shall become a thousand, 38b
one-horse town, 753a
philosophy inclined to atheism,
402b
pig went to market, 1093b
piano have no magic, 810b
Polly Flinders, 1095b
pot and soon hot, 21b
practise 1. proceed to greater,
158a
profits that idle king, 464a
put even i. on i., 57b
shall I grace my cause, 272b
shrink to this 1. measure, 455a
snug i. island, 517b
so 1. done so much to do, 60b,
898b
sorrows sit and weep, 488a
sting, 990b
strokes fell great oaks, 422a
sweeten this 1. hand, 286a
things affect little minds, 612a
things go lessening, 665b
think too 1., 488b
this 1. world, 226b
those who have too 1., 971b
though 1. I'll work, 1087a
thence 1. she is fierce, 290a
tight i. island, 517b
thin gods on wheels, 871b
tiny boy, 253a
tiny wit, 278a

Little to earn, 600b
to have 1. is to possess, 74a
to leave is to die a 1., 853a
Tom Tucker, 1094a
Tommy Tiptitlensome, 1037b
too i. too late, 1018a
touch of Harry, 544b
town of Bethlehem, 755a
toy dog with dust, 820b
understand how 1. we need,
857b
wanton boys that swim on bladd-
ers, 290b
we see in nature, 519b
whatever great seemed 1., 595b
whatev r. seeming, 595a-b
when 1. fears grow great, 263a
when is the light, 492a
who are a 1. wise, 503a
with a 1. pin, 287b
work a 1. play, 751b
world made cunningly, 307b
world of childhood, 496a
wretched creature, 420b
yield when taken 1. by, 116b
Littleness, long 1. of life, 991b
proof of own i., 577a
Littleness, disdainful 1., 98b
peering, 583a
Littlepage, Captain L. overset
mind, 810b
Little's, Mrs. L. second son, 1045b
Litergies, commercial 1., 890a
Live a barren sister all your life
228b
a little too wise never 1. long,
217b
after so many deaths 1. 1., 428b
age youth not 1. together,
1054a
alive while thy book 1., 309b
all days of your life, 490b
all that 1. must die, 877a
all you can, 799a
alone in bee-loud glade, 879b
do and all I have to do, 412b
die in Aristotle's works,
213a
die and die in Dixie, 678b
die and die 'wi' Charlie, 507b
die and help live logic, 1077b
die and learn, 488a
die and live, 488a
die and live, 485b
die and love in God's light, 178a
die as if eternal, 992a
as if God beheld you, 190a
as men not ostriches, 974b
as we can, 102a
as you will when dying, 484b
at home at ease, 288b
at level of great men. 893a
begins to that day, 750a
better 1. rich, 456b
better 1. alone, 80b
better 1. to one day of energy
80b
bid me to 1., 319b
Bohemia country not 1. in, 866b
by medicine live horribly, 456b
by squeezing from stone, 990b
by yes and no, 705b
can these bones 1., 352a
can't 1. with them or without
116b
cesse 1. unreflectively, 992a
content with small means, 665b
convive and 1. with ease, 410b

Live, date 1. in infancy, 972b
dead 1. the living die, 570a
deeds by which we 1., 206b
desperately, 665a
desire to 1. again, 856a
desire to 1. beyond income, 756a
do not 1. but linger, 510b
dying we 1., 868b
easy 1. quiet die, 512a
et to 1. not i. to eat, 561a,
421b
evil manners 1. in brass, 299a
exult will to 1., 599a
flesh must 1., 688a
for more than one century,
112a
for others not myself, 857b
for what 1. but make sport,
583b
for which we bear to 1., 409b
Gilpin long i. he, 457b
glad 1. and gladly die, 829b
gray dawn, 815b
hair shining and free, 995b
hope without object not 1., 527b
how to 1. well on nothing, 660a
how we 1. far from how we
ought, 756a
human heart by which we 1,
514a
I cannot 1. with you, 735b
I still 1., 542b
I to do and you to 1., 593a
I would not 1. alway, 152a
if I. I. will fight, 1018a
if I should 1. to be, 654b
if I. start to try, 1045b
if man die shall he 1. again, 152a
if one hundred years idle, 80a
ill report while you, 251b
in any case wilt 1. again, 805a
in fact or in thought, 1056a
in fragments no longer, 951b
in furnished souls, 1019b
in hearts we leave behind,
558a
in him we 1., 50a
in house by side of road, 845a
in mankind more than name,
956b
in old chaos of sun, 955a
in our life nature 1., 579a
in peace adieu, 413a
in restricted circle, 729b
in small circle as we will, 478a
in this faith I will 1. and die,
171a
in world as spectator, 954a
in world good or bad, 861a
innocently God here, 453a
it all again, 849a
it all again, 849a
it all once more, 885b
laugh nor be dismayed, 895b
leave sack I. cleanly, 241a
let me i. my own, 411a
leisure, unseen unknown, 402a
let us i. and love, 114b, 500a
life he has imagined, 689b
life not childish task, 1018a
life short I. it up, 1045b
like stoic bird, 485a
like velvet mole, 990a
long 1. our noble king, 401a
love that help you to 1., 775b
love with wisdom 1. accordingly,
682b
loves to 1. in the sun, 248a
mad to 1. mad to be saved,
1080b
Live, make war to l. in peace, 58a
man desires to l. long, 58a
man forgets to l., 58b
martyrdom to l., 58b
marvel how fishes l. in sea, 250b
merrily shall I l. now, 297b
Mirth with thee I mean to l., 250b
moderately, 745a
more virtue doth than l., 502a
name shall I behind me, 266b
no more in this, 41a
no longer l. with honor, 86a
no man shall see me and l., 22b
no one so old he cannot l., 176b
no picture made to l. with, 455b
noblely to l., 81a
not how long I but how, 679a
not in myself, 556b
not know how to l., 640a
not l. by bread only, 10a
not l. if England finished, 952b
not l. unto oneself, 102b
not l. with living, 240b
not meddled with cooks, 741b
not three good men unharmed, 23ga
now I l. now life is done, 205a
on hay, 1105b
on knees, 949a, 978a
on our lips, 1141b
one bare hour to l., 211b
only by risking we l., 794a
die, 546b
out of God, 669a
out my years, 1105a
out thy life as light, 775b
past years again, 957b
peaceably, 51a
people who had to l., 762a
pleasurably without living wise-
l., 103a
plenty to l. on happily, 589a
power to l. and act, 517a
prophets do they l. forever, 36a
proudly, 580a
pure speak true, 653a
rage to l., 467b
reasonably for time assigned, 145b
inght way to l., 805b
says Death, 115b
see so much nor l. so long, 280b
shall not l. in vain, 737a
she tried to l. without him, 501a
so l. that sinking in last sleep, 476a
so l. that when summons comes, 574a
so long as ye both shall l., 61a
so we'll l. pray sing, 880a
so we're young never l. long, 217b
soil good to l. on, 694a
something that doth l., 513b
so to l. well, 476a
swim or sink l. or die, 455b, 456a
take means whereby I l., 253a
taught us how to l., 400b
teach me to l., 579b
teach men to l., 168b
teaching nations how to l., 351b
ten times ten, 559b
that nation might l., 659a
Live that they may eat, 98b
that you desire to l. again, 806a
their wonted fires, 441a
they pine l., 159a
thou hast no more to l. 776a
thou thy life, 801a
t Though dead shall he l., 45b
through time or die suicide, 455a
still tomorrow, 455a
to be in awe, 255b
to be show and gare, 287a
to fight another day, 102a
to itself l. and die, 253a
true l. with right and wrong, 103a
turn and l. with animals, 700b
unable to l. in society, 98a
unto the Lord, 51b
up to principles, 1038b
upon daily variants, 671a
upon vapor of dungeon, 274b
we how we can, 216b
w. l. as we dream alone, 843b
w. l. but world passed, 777b
w. l. if they there, 1067a
we must attempt to l., 906b
w. l. only: only suspend, 1067a
we shall l. in his sight, 35b
what thou livest l. well, 548a
while I l. have free country, 456a
while ye may, 954b
who can l. without hope, 943a
who dies if England l., 857b
who years are in solitude to l., 477a
wisdom to love l., 871a
with ease, 410b
with her and live with thee, 506a
with me and be my love, 212a,
306a
with the gods, 142b
with thee and be thy love, 198b
with you love l. 122a
within no power to l. long, 130a
within reach to l. nobly, 130a
within sense they quicken, 572b
without conscience, 741b
without duties obscene, 610a
without God cannot l., 534b
without playing knave, 575a
without poetry music art, 471b
without Thee I cannot l., 667a
world not to l. but die in, 350b
would you ever l., 455a
you might as well l., 1029a
you will know how to l., 455a
Live-and-help-live logic, 1077b
Lived, back above element they l. in, 289a
Lived, everything l. in, 742a
to all times, 498a
had we l. tale to tell, 869a
I had l. a blessed time, 284a
I have l. long enough, 286a
I have l. my day, 122a
I have l. today, 856b
I have not l. in vain, 534a
I in everything, 742a
I on air, 969b
in cellar damp, 664a
in little house, 1097b
in mild magnificent eye, 669b
in Paris ye good man, 105b
in practice of every virtue, 95b
in pretty how town, 1051b
in tide of times, 85a
judged not to have l., 786b
live l. forwards, 676a
life meant to be l., 981b
light in spring, 711b
long on alms-basket of words, 95b
cursed floundered, 803a
men l. like fishes, 290b
moment l. in paradise, 459b
my father l. his soul, 1051b
never to have is best, 85b
days 1. better part, 452a
on River Dee, 464a
she l. unknown, 510b
through this horror, 951b
time not saved until l. 770b
together in crooked house, 1068b
under a hill, 1097a
under my woods ale, 853a
Live, l. noble life, 85b
Livelier liquid than Muse, 852b
plaything gives you delight, 409a
Livelihood, anxiety about l., 952a
partner in my l., 88a
Lively, cock with l. din, 335b
from l. to severe, 410a
life l. form of death, 204a
sense of mortal life, 806a
understandable spirit, 1655a
Liverpool, in L. Street lie fens-
l., 931b
Livers, criticism of life by l., 949a
humble 1. in one, 546b
Livery, cunning l. of hell, 271a
in his l. walked crowns, 289a
in sober l. clad, 345b
of burned sun, 238b
Lives and dies in single blessed-
ness, 228b
of soul's dreaming, 667a
at ease that freely lives, 165a
bad and dreary l., 953b
beauty l. though lilies die, 85a
body's beauty l., 554b
but marches to grave, 562b
care has only nine l., 76a
competency l. longer, 253b
cuckold l. in bliss, 274a
evil men do l. after them, 255a
cap and bells l. pay, 672a
sense of mortal life, 95a
fructify in l. of others, 105a
gave l. that nation live, 68a
God l. not without me, 536b
goodness l. though they are
not, 85b
government involved in l., 901a
he l. he wakes, 572a
he l. in bliss, 455b
1454
INDEX

Lo

Lives, he l. in others who knew him, 949a
here or passes night, 8goa
history in all men's l., 44a
honest and industrious men's, 1, 938a
how bad and dreary l. are, 85gb
how the other half l., 938a
human creatures' l., 59gb
in eternity's sunrise, 48gb
in fame died in virtue's cause, 218b
in haste hurries to feel, 573a
in others who knew him, 949a
in our alley, 40ob
inpler service find, 62ob
influence over l. of others, 689b
it's men's l. ye're buying, 93ob
leave little l. in air, 49a
do less conscious actions mold l., 759b
like drunken sailor, 91a
look into l. as into mirror, 109b
loss of l. cannot be valued, 319a
lovely and pleasant in their l., 12a-b
make barren our l., 779b
make our l. sublime, 63ob
merry merry l., 89gb
more lives than one, 941a
most l. who thinks most, 679a
music of men's l., 288a
nine l. like a cat, 185a
noblest l. and dies, 797b
noon and evening of l., 72ob
not alone in brain, 222a
not how man dies but l., 941a
not long who battles immortals, 69a
not mounting and unfolding, 935b
of great men, 89gb
of quiet desperation, 689a
a leaf, 1069b
on hope die fasting, 429a
on in your life, 949a
one l. but once, 477a
our l. grow together, 779b
our in ancilliary exemplary, 205b
our l. our fortunes, 471a
our pilot still, 218b
part as ships, 64oa
poison their l., 945b
preaches well that l. well, 196b
press l. by disclosures, 109gb
public supreme judge of l., 125ob
sacrifice l. to preserve virtue, 72b
sacrificed l. and fortunes, 809b
Santa Claus l. forever, 78ob
slanderer l. upon succession, 918a
spend rest of l. in future, 93ob
spending l. like serfs, 639b
spoil l. of better people, 85ga
talk not of other men's l., 389b
there still, 199a
Thomas Jefferson still l., 469a
throwing between two l., 109b
trace l. of good men, 517a
two l. join of ear, 664a
two lives who relives past, 1359a-b
went in jeopardy of their l., 213b
while he l. be glad, 734b
who l. everywhere. nowhere, 1539a

Lives, who l. unto himself, 329a
who well l. long l., 193b
whose range is small, 755a
woman true and fair, 904b
ye led were mine, 879b
Lives be useful where thou l. 959b
Liveth and believeth in me, 49a
I am he that 1., 95b
knew that my redeemer l., 15b
name l. forevermore, 99a
none l. to himself, 519b
not in fierce desire, 519b
Livia's daughters-sons, 699b
Livid loneliness of fear, 1049b
Livin', heap o' l., 959b
not worth l. without inimies, 98ob
Living a rover, 597b
all the l. and the dead, 698a
and partly living, 1099b
as life to l., 749b
at this hour, 519b
better l. for more and more, 969b
blamed the l. man, 715a
bouquets while I'm l., 949a
brave men l. and dead, 889a
by the height of long l., 779b
burn at heart of l., 1040a
catch the manners l., 407b
courage to keep on l., 949b
dead govern l., 125ob
dead live the l. die, 979a
dead man, 919b
dead not interested in l., 1041a
desire of every l. thing, 29b
dog better than dead lion, 289b
earn l. by sweat, 969b
earned precarious l., 1109b
earth belongs to l., 473a
every l. thing of all flesh, 9b
feel daggers keep on l., 969b
fear called l., 649a
first consideration earning l., 1279b
freely and nobly, 919a
from hand to mouth, 109b
glowed with l. of sapphires, 349b
God, 959a, 459b, 125ob
God I. working still, 697b
God of l., 497b
habit of l., 931a
half dead a l. death, 939a
heap o' l., 98ob
help for l. hope for dead, 749b
Homer begg'd his bread, 951b
house a machine for l. in, 999b
house appointed for all l., 109b
how good mere l., 669a
I advise you to go on l., 419b
I make war on the l., 186a
in a garret, 449b
in agreement with nature, 109b
in conditions approaching misery, 939b
in living seasons, 1099a
in underground den, 949b
in Yorkshire, 959a
carnate cosmos, 689b
it is for us the l., 699a
know no bounds, 699b
know they shall die, 28b
Lady Disdain are you yet l., 249b
land of l., 1914a
land of the l., 159b
language of the l., 1090b
law, 991a

Lives, leaving a l. name behind, 315a
leave l. to servants, 789a
life for the l., 759a
life lost in the l., 1099b
life worth l., 799a, 869a
lightning from her eyes, 409b
like l. in jail, 1069a
Lord of l. and dead, 809b
lyre 449b
man blind and drinks, 889b
mother of all l., 6a, 1099b
model like l. thing, 519a
need charity more, 759a
no l. near her, 949a
no l. with thee or without thee, 394a
no l. with you or without, 135b
no speech for when l., 1099b
noble l. and noble dead, 519a
not live with l., 249b
not reverence of dead but envy of l., 939b
precocious l., 1109b
recollection like l. over, 429b
rest from loving be, 1099a
round ocean and l. air, 509b
scarce able to bury dead, 319a
search land of l. men, 519a
seek l. among dead, 497b
servant of l. God, 449b
shake l. out of Fate, 749a
shall forfeit renown, 519a
Son of the l. God, 459b
soul departed shadows of l., 839a
sweet is costlier, 737b
take notice if he were l., 599b
theologian born by l., 1909a
this l. hand, 519b
this life worth l., 799a
throne, 441b
to one's self, 959b
too much love of l. 779a
translating into l. law, 991a
up to it difficult, 660a
we fret, 669b
when l. might exceed dead, 939b
whether l. is dying, 939b
which are yet alive, 97b
who l. had no note, 1089a
who l. had no roof, 909b
with us even in silence, 747b
world you haunt, 1081b
write a l. line, 939b
yet we have gone on l., 1090b
Living-dead man, 218b
Living, set to earn l., 859a
Livingstone, Dr. L. I presume, 791a
Lizard, lion and l. keep, 629b
time slips away like l., 939b
Lizzie Borden took ax, 1101a
Lo footprint is our own, 969a
non-ness, 697a
I am with you always, 459a
virtue is at hand, 719b

1455
Locks, shaking her invincible 1.,
340b
time to silver turned, 204b
were like the raven, 494b
which are left are gray. 511b
yellow as gold, 525a
Locksmith, zealous I. died, 1104b
Locust of soul unhalted, 106oa
tossed up and down as the 1.,
511b
Locusts and wild honey, 52b
food as luscious as 1., 273a
Lodestone, like needle to 1., 655b
Lone, house to 1. friend, 511b
in garden of cucumbers, 50a,
784b
in some vast wilderness, 457b
not 1. thee by Chaucer, 505b
porter of father's 1., 789a
thorns that in bosom 1., 260a
where thou lodgest I will 1.,
11b
Lodged, love 1. in woman's breast,
908b
with me useless, 541a
Lodges, where care 1. sleep never
lie, 284b
Lodging, where thou 1. I will
be, 11b
Lodging, grant us safe 1., 598a
hard was their 1., 582b
my 1. is on cold ground, 401a
Phoebe's 1., 255a
place of wayfaring men, 544a
Lo'ed, better 1. ye canna be, 502a
Loftier race than known, 785b
raise somewhat 1. strain, 116b
Loftiest peaks most warped, 511b
Lonestines of thought surpassed,
370b
turn lowness into 1., 857a
Loty and sour, 499b
build the 1. rhyme, 588a
scene be acted o'er, 255a
sky immesurably 1., 732a
Log hut with simple bench, 741a
its memories has got, 806b
Mark Hopkins at end of 1.,
741a
on I. expiring frog, 669a
roll my 1. I roll yours, 151a
thick wedge for tough 1.,
187a
Logan's, enter 1. cabin hungry,
445b
Logic and rhetoric able to con-
tend, 209b
book of female 1., 661a
doctrinaire 1., 1021b
is logic, 654a
of heart absurd, 460b
of mind overtaxed, 653b
page of history worth volume
of 1., 788b
temper 1. with wisdom, 1021b
that's 1. 1., 745b
Logical, built in such 1. way, 654a
consequences scarecrows of
fools, 725a
Logos is common to all, 77b
Log steam bears 1. into the hall,
228b
Loin, ungirt 1., 656a
Loins, fire of my 1., 1064a
gird up thy 1. like a man, 16a
be girded up his 1., 15b
let your 1. be girded, 47a
shudder in 1., 883b
with your girded, 8b
Loiterers, liege of all, 231b
Loitering, alone and palely 1.,
581a
Lolita light of my life, 1046a
Lollipop Sea, 820b
Loman never made money, 1071a
Lomonosov was our first universi-
1., 434b
London, ale is right ale, 947b
Bridge broken down, 1093a
Bridge falling down, 862b
brisk's the L. air, 947b
broken arch of L. Bridge, 595b
cleaning-house of world, 765b
finest thing in L. bobby, 959b
flower of cities all, 176a
fogy thirty parts, 864a
great cesspool, 849b
hell city much like L., 570a
in ruins rather than enslaved,
91b
is a man's town, 827b
isn't far from L., 561b
knowledge of sensitive, 669a
Lord Mayor of L., 1085b
loved life L., 975a
one road leads to L., 947a
particularly a fog, 672a
sea at best in 916b
sights rare, 947b
tired of L. tired of life, 432a
L. to L. to look at queen, 1059a
Town's finest L., 747b
vast mass of L., 941b
vilest alleys of L., 849b
whel wave of postwar L., 1075b
London's, nursed amid L. noise,
488b
Lone, a way to a 1. last, 696a
Glenartney's hazy shade, 520a
lorn creatur, 671a
not in L. splendor, 581a
poor L. woman, 548a
shelling, 502a
sky-pointing tree, 714b
walking by wild L., 876a
work makes first advance,
95a
Loneliness, die of 1., 886b
Intense 1. and ignorance, 853a
of fear, 1046b
of yesterday, 1082a
overcome 1., 1065b
promise of decade of 1., 1065b
Lonely and poor of old, 994a
and swift like planet, 842a
consoler of L., 752a
dark and I. hiding place, 526a
flowering in 1. word, 654b
God winding I. horn, 880a
heart I. hunter, 859a
how I. we shall be, 553b
hunts on I. hill, 843a
I'm 1. I'll make world, 906b
impulse of delight, 881b
more 1. among men, 685b
rapture on I. shore, 557b
sea and sky, 946b
simple I. cry, 1057b
sleep among I. hills, 516a
to I. am, 152a
so! 'twa's that God, 556a
sun in L. lands, 651a
the 1. thing, 516b
wandered 1. as cloud, 514b
Lonesome, be good be 1., 762b
like one that on 1. road, 583b
October, 649b
place against sky, 877a
Lonesome road, 549b
Lonesomeness, starlight lit l.,
Long, a loved a l. the, 569a
anchorage we leave, 709a
and ghastly kitchen, 679a
and lank and brown, 529a
and death at going, 1009a
and steep is the way, 679b
terrible way, 1060b
apprenticeship, 228a
art i. life short, 477b
as l. as ever you can, 421a
battle rages loud and l., 557b
de be day never so l., 185b
black land, 669a
boots hard boots, 948b
brown path before me, 701a
calamity of so l. life, 262a
cool winding saxophones, 948b
dark autumn evenings, 669b
day's journey into night, 1009a
day's task is done, 288b
deliberate derangement, 809b
divorce of steel, 298a
even and just so long, 1019b
for a mornin's mornin', 809b
for another life, 970a
for imperishable quiet, 1069b
from l. to l. in solemn sort,
527a
Gilpin l. live he, 457b
gray beard glittering eye, 528b
groveled here i. enough, 709b
hair glory to woman, 53a
happy as heart was l., 1079b
his arm is very l., 879a
how l. to 1. to be, 857b
how l. a time in one word, 228a
how l. Caistine, 110b
how l. wilt thou forget me, 179a
I have lived i. enough, 859a
I loved you once l. ago, 69b
I speak not loud or l., 200b
it shan't be l., 416a
kiss l. as my exile, 290a
know evil from l. observation,
50a
lame knows no turnings, 669b
life how l. or short, 498a
life is short art l., 888b
light shades, 648b
limp substanve weeds, 1069b
lifelessness of life, 919b
live our noble king, 401a
long ago, 589a
long thoughts, 628b
long trail a-winding, 1012b
long wintry nights, 674a
Lord how l., 50b
love me little love me l., 300a,
1084b
make no l. meals, 409a
may land be bright, 567b
mechanical packings, 646a
melancholy i. withdrawing roar,
714b
merry as day is l., 245b
never make l. visits, 969a
nor that little l., 399a, 482a
not how l. but how, 679a
not l. life by fire, 860a
not l. the weeping and the:
402a
pull strong pull, 671b
road l. and dusty to grave, 828b
see so much nor live so l., 280b
seven l. year, 272b
short and l. of it, 267a

Long, short meaning of l. speech,
498a
still showers last l., 216b
still should l. for, 509a
stubbornly l. or suddenly splen-
dor, 994b
suits, 109a
that thy days may be l., 9a
think life too l., 539a
thought the travel l., 514b
three i. mountains, 1023b
time between drinks, 854b
to talk with lover's ghost, 506b
truck's over, 947a
trochee trips from l. to short,
527a
way l. wind cold, 518a
way to Tipperary, 944a
where tarry so l., 676a
within no power to live l., 190a
words bother me, 970a
Long-drawn aside, 440a
Longed, lies where l. to be, 829b
to embrace mother's ghost, 66a
to see him hanged, 901b
truly l. for death, 645a
Longer, impossible takes l., 1109b
l. to stay with you, 1100a
smile dwindles l., 914a
some days l., 909a
song had been l., 1049a
stretch him out l., 260b
words have l. life than deeds,
79b
Longest fifty-nine minutes, 910a
journey go, 517a
journey inwards, 1095b
lights are i. there, 270b
river in word, 750a
way round shortest home, 931b
Longest-lived and shortest-lived
die same, 141b
Longeth, my flesh l. for thee, 19b
Longfellow's, shown L. grave,
969a
Long-hair'd, not these l. men I
fear, 112b
Longing after immortality, 959b
eye on offices, 471b
feeling of sadness and l., 619b
for stewed prunes, 270b
for that lovely lady, 110a
leans and beckons, 659b
linger ing look behind, 441a
more l. wavering, 285a
wept with bitter l., 1057b
Longings, I have immortal l. in
me, 289a
of insatiable blood, 1066a
Longitude and latitude for seine,
760a
in l. though scanty, 469a
send them latitude and l., 266a
with no platitude, 1061b
Long-leggy beasties, 1069b
Longmans', it's still in L. shop,
510b
Longs, who l. for death, 511a
who l. in solitude to live, 477a
Longshoreman's union, 892a
Long-stemmed gigantic flowers,
985a
Long-strayed eyes, 509b
Longsuffering, and very pitiful,
179a
fruit of Spirit is l., 53b
love is l., 170b
Loo, oh Miss L., 814a
Look about us and die, 407b

Look, afraid to l. upon God, 8a
after souls in labor, 99b
all world here, l. on me, 296b
and pass on, 159b
angel of backward l., 669b
around choose ground, 569b
as they run l. behind, 439a
ashamed to l. next morning,
856a
astronomy compels soul to 1.
upwards, 949b
at all the fire-fook, 809a
at record, 916b
at the stars, 809a
at thee with many eyes, 865a
at them long and long, 700b
at things in bloom, 839b
at was to love, 647a
away Dixie Land, 879a
backward l. behind assurance,
1060b
before time to l. round, 478a
before you leap, 559a
behind the Ranges, 669a
clean starved for a l., 290b
direct him where l. to l. for it,
507b
do it with bitter l., 340b
don't l. back, 1049b
don't upon hate, 558b
dere ye leap, 182a
every l. a dart, 1099b
eye l. your last, 253b
eyes that would not l. on me,
481a
fear in the face, 981b
for me in nurseries, 859b
for me under boot soles, 701a
for truth but Angel, find in 478a
forty centuries l. down, 504a
forward not back, 718a
forward to posterity, 454a
forward to with hope, 969a
give me a l., 302b
goose l., 286a
have a l. at yourselves, 858b
her quick l., 1065a
her wanton spirits l. out, 269a
homeward Angel, 839a
how floor of heaven, 925b
how others do it, 497b
how ring encompasseth thy
finger, 219b
I had fixed my l. on his, 160b
I'll not l. for wine, 509a
immortal l., 669b
In almanac find out moonshine,
290a
in that tone of voice, 810b
in thy heart and write, 209b
into happiness through anoth-
er's eyes, 250b
into lives as into mirror, 109b
into oneself, 865a
into seeds of time, 281a
into your heart, 497b
last on things lovely, 914b
lean and hungry l., 253b
learned to l. on nature, 509b
let him l. to his bond, 295a
library whereon I l., 581a
like innocent flower, 282a
lingering l. behind, 441a
look up at skies, 218a
love the l. of landscapes, 990b
make man l. sad, 291a
men met with erected l., 536b
morn in russet mantle clad,
257a
Looking, conscience warns somebody 1., 961a
eastward to sea, 873b
even if gods should be 1., 65b
for gold and silver, 868a
for honest man, 66b
for something to do, 435a
fresh as paint, 687b
hand to plow and l. back, 46b
leave them while I. good, 107a
on happy fields, 64b
one way rowing another, 96b
over harbor and city, 948a
seaman l. for something else, 907b
see without l. through windows, 74b
well can’t move her, 570a
Looking-glass, no use to blame l., 65a
Looking-glasses, women l. reflecting man, 975b
Looks as well as on steamship, 234b
assurance given by l. 314b
commercing with the skies, 235b
dispensal 1., 546a
everybody’s l. of death, 375b
gigantically down, 643a
gods do not give all men good l., 65b
in the clouds, 254a
Kindness not beau-tious l., 219b
love l. not with eyes, 282b
modest l. cottage adorn, 450b
more elder than thy l., 234b
never l. nor seas, 974b
not deep-searched with saucy 1., 21a
old man l. before and after, 62b-63a
on alike, 293b
poet l. at world as man at woman, 957b
puts on his pretty l., 205b
quite through deeds of men, 25b
she l. with threatening eye, 296b
silver needs good l., 984a
sibling l. of love, 449a
stolen l. nice, 55b
through Nature up, 410a
toward school with heavy l., 224a
up friend clear your l., 59a
car of l. between, 210a
were free, 585a
whole world in face, 621b

Loos, brother world upon l., 878b
I cannot ply the l., 65b
left the web left the l., 645b
life’s in the l., 786b
Looms, look to l. again, 78b
Loon, thou cream-faced l., 263a
Loop to hang doubt on, 753a
Looped and windowed raggedness, 985b
Loophole, from her cabined l. peep, 55b
no l. in case draft, 954a
Loopholes of retreat, 435b
Loose, all hell broke l., 546a
as the wind, 94a
feel his title hang l., 286a
Loose, hell’s broken l., 206a
imagination, 884b
past free of l. ends, 901b
the bands of Orion, 16a
type of things, 512b
w’en it gits l. sum jug, 814a
Loosed, arrows l. several ways, 243a
blood-dimmed tide l., 88x
faint lightning, 65b
silver cord be 1., 9a
Loosen, old faiths l. and fall, 774a
old foundations, 948b
Loosened spirit brings, 738b
Loosens fragrant bodice, 582a
Lopped limbs, 1065b
tree may grow again, 80b
Loudacious, light griefs l., 131b
Loquacity, poetry checks l., 609a
Lord, abideth in presence of l., 45b
all ye works of the L., 59a
am an attendant l., 1001a
among wits, 450a
and Father of mankind, 65b
angel of L. came down, 34a
angel of L. came upon them, 46a
anger of L. kindled, 45a
answered Job out of the whirlwind, 189a
be thankit, 495b
be with you, 59a
believing Christians from sky, 712b
better is little with the fear of the L., 24b
bless thee and keep thee, 9b
bless ye the L., 59a
blessed be L. God, 45a
blessed the latter end of Job, 15b
blot out his name, 573a
bringeth thee into good land, 739a
Cain went out from presence of the L., 6a
Christ the L. risen today, 45a
Christ’s heart, 609a
climb tree L., 1065a
coming of the L., 65b
custom l. of mankind, 595b
Dark Maid and her Lord, 95b
day of the L., 54b
day which the L. hath made, 22a
death which die in the L., 58b
died by the hand of the L., 8b
directeth his steps, 45b
disciples of the L., 40b
do it He knew facts, 891a
fear of the L. is beginning of wisdom, 21b
fear of the L. is wisdom, 15b
feit to the L., 8b
fetch mourners up higher, 81a
gold for the erring thought, 771b
for the L. is good, 21a
forbade me to put off my hat, 584a
give O L. my jakes, 92a
from winter plague L. deliver us, 900a
gangway for L., 1013a
gave and hath taken away, 14a
go of the L. be with thee, 12a
God Almighty, 58a
God caused a deep sleep, 5b
God formed man, 5a
Lord God is subtle, 95a
God made them all, 684b
God of Hosts, 875a
God planted a garden, 5b
God send high wave, 903a
God walking in garden, 5b
God we paid in full, 875a
God will deliver us, 5ob, 1098b
Good L. had only ten, 785a
Gracious L. bomb Germans, 1059a
Great and dreadful day of the L., 58a
handkerchief of L., 700a
hath chosen thee, 10a
hath taken away, 142b
have mercy on us, 59a, 300b
hear me out, 1068b
hear word of the L., 34b
help 'em how I pities all, 517b
holy is the L. of hosts, 30b
how discourse is of death, 375b
how long, 36b
how word given to lying, 241a
I believe, 45b
I heard the voice of the L., 90b
I replied My L., 52b
I were I in May, 774b
I will ingo unto the L., 8b
if you had horse, 986a
in glance of the L., 595a
in the morning hear, 396b
is a man of war, 6b
is come, 312a
is good, 31a
is in his holy temple, 36a
is in this place, 7a
is it, 44b
is my helper, 56a
is my light, 18a
is my rock, 12b
is my shepherd, 17b
is my strength and shield, 18a
is my strength and song, 8b
is nigh unto them that call, 23a
is risen, 59b
is the strength of my life, 18a
is thy keeper, 22a
is the sky, 22a
is with thee, 45b
it but a day, 813a
Jehovah Jove or L., 421b
kingdoms of our L., 58a
king our only L., 212a
know ye that the L. he is God, 21a
land which the L. giveth thee, 2a
lendeth unto the L., 25a
lift up his countenance, 9b
looketh on the heart, 12a
love the L. with all thine heart, 10a
made all to prosper, 7b
make a joyful noise unto the L., 21a
make his face shine upon thee, 9b
make me an instrument, 157a
make my enemies ridiculous, 417b
Mayor of London, 1058b
mercy on Thy people L., 875b
methought what pain to drown, 11a
my help cometh from the L., 22a
my soul doth magnify L., 45b
name of the L. in vain, 9a
Lord neat and trimly dressed, 258a
not everyone that saith L., 41b
not tempt the L. your God, 10a
O L. if there is a L., 722a
O L. my God I have trusted, 129a
of all vest prey to all, 409a
of far-flung battle line, 875a
of folded arms, 241b
of heaven and earth, 50a
of himself, 90b, 556b
of hosts he is the King of glory, 18a
of living and dead, 682b
of lords, 58b
of the ocean, 84b
of yourself, 51b
once own happy lines, 498b
patient unto coming of L., 56b
praise L. pass ammunition, 1068a
pray L. soul to keep, 1098b
precious in the sight of the L., 22a
prepare way of L., 392b, 93b
preserve thee, 22a
preserve thy going and coming, 21a
raise me up I trust, 195b
reason L. makes so many, 689b
reigneth, 21a
replied O L. Thou art, 444a
rib which L. God had taken, 5b
Savior which is Christ the L., 46a
searcheth all hearts, 14a
secret things belong unto the L., 10b
seeth not as man, 12a
servant in love l. in marriage, 169a
servant not above l., 42a
serve the L. with gladness, 21a
set a mark upon Cain, 6a
short life in saddle L., 860a
showed me so I did see, 564a
sitting upon a throne, 50b
sight l. taking captive, 5b
Spirit of the L. shall rest upon him, 31a
support us all day long, 598a
swear to L., 1068b
sword of the L. and of Gideon, 11a
taste and see that the L. is good, 18b
through this hour, 1105a
thy God is with thee, 10b
wait upon the L., 35b
was not in the wind the earthquake the fire, 12b
watch between me and thee, 7b-a
we are as L. made us, 89b
went before them, 8b
what fools these mortals be, 230a
what would they say, 881b
where dear L. crucified, 684b
whom the L. loveth he chasteneth, 56a
whose hope the L. is, 34a
will wipe away tears, 31b
with me abide, 567a
woman that feareth the L., 27a
word of the L. endureth, 56b
worship the L. in beauty of holiness, 18a
Lordly, butter in a l. dish, 11a
cedar green with boughs, 872a
name is, 84a
Lord's Anointed, 1098b
anointed temple, 284a
earth is the L., 18a, 33a
it is the L. passover, 58b
name is to be praised, 22a
sing the L. song, 22b
who is on the L. side, 9a
Lords and ladies of Byzantium, 829a
and owners of their faces, 293a
but breath of kings, 499b
gude Scots l., 1087b
Lord of l., 45b
masters I. and rulers, 886b
neither I. nor shogun, 740a
not kings and l., 545a
o' the creation, 499a
of hell, 895b
of humankind pass by, 447b
of it all, 1098b
of ladies intellectual, 560a
princes and l., 449a
Scotts l. at his feet, 1087b
seemed l. of all, 545a
who lay ye low, 570a
wit among l., 445b
women who love their l., 445a
Lordships', dance attendance on l., 429b
Lore, admire virtue follow not her l., 341a
Christ's I. and his apostles
twelve, 166b
gives me mystical l., 598a
Heaven rejects the l., 517a
volume of forgotten l., 545b
Lorena, years creep slowly L.,
724a
Lorn, lone l. creetur, 671a
Lorries, monotonously 1. sway,
1046b
lose and neglect creeping hours,
248b
comfort or money too, 952a
convictions to win or l., 512a
freedom if value something
more, 953a
gain world l. soul, 43a
good we oft might win, 270a
has no wits to l., 455a
having nothing nothing l., 216a
he that findeth life shall 1. it,
42a
he who doesn't l. wits, 455a
his child's-heart, 100a
I would not l. you, 233b
if once we l. this light, 932b
it in moment you detect, 406a
it that buy it with care, 231a
itself in sky, 665b
knife ill-used 1. edge, 929a
lest we l. Edens, 665b
life nothing much to l., 854b
myself in a mystery, 352b
myself in other minds, 535b
name of action, 265a
natural kindness, 885a
never l. touch of the one, 861a
nobly save meanly l., 658b
nor I. common touch, 877a
nothing to l. but chains, 687a
one life to one country, 445b
our ventures, 256a
play to win toil to 1., 900a
some day l. them all, 674a
some l. their way, 734a
INDEX

Lose soul's inheritance, 85b
substance by grasping at shadow, 78a
sweat grown common 1. de-
light, 35b
de thee myself, 348a
their original nature, 101a
this intellectual being, 345b
thy love lost all, 495b
time to 1., 27b
tomorrow ground won today, 712a
what gives life value, 1056a
what he never had, 348b
whatever gained he will 1., 74b
whatever you 1. no account, 185b
who possesses learn to 1., 498b
wherever 1. life shall find it, 43a
win or 1. it all, 355b
Loser, peace forced upon 1., 841b
Losers, both should 1. be, 355b
tell me if lovers are, 945b
world 1. and forakers, 807a
Loseth, he that 1. life shall find it, 43a
Loss.

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX

INDEX
Love, all in green my l. went rid-
ing, 105a
all we all liking all delight, 38b
all I impossible, 108a
all love of other sights con-
trols, 304b
all I, sweet, 56a
all she loves is I., 56b
all trust a few, 26b
all we know of I., 73a
all we know in I. bitter, 101b
all we know of I., 73a
all's I. yet all's law, 66a
almost too much L., 26b
aloha means I. you, 109a
alone capable of uniting be-
ings, 26a
alone give woman full stature, 26a
aliens not, 29a
am like to I. three more, 305b
Americans because they love
liberty, 46a
anchor of l. is death, 807a
and a cough, 52a
and all his pleasures toys, 300a
and all its smart, 60a
and be loved by me, 54a
and be wise, 135a
and desire and hate, 89a
and fame to nothingness, 52a
and fear hardly together, 127a
and good company, 39a
and have not, 55a-b
and I had wit to win, 82a
and laughter, 74a
and man's un conquerable mind,
51b
and scandal, 42b
and shame, 79b
and space for delight, 73a
and still to l., 402a
and thanks, 46b
and thought and joy, 51b
and toil in years to be, 877a
and war same thing, 196b
and you must l. him, 51a
anger of lovers renews l., 108a
anterior to life, 73a
appear in hominized form, 56a
art accomplish of l., 84b
as angels may, 61a
as long as you can I., 56a
as soon might l. them, 81a
ashamed of having been in l.,
55a
at first sight, 871b
at the lips, 967b
babe that milks me, 28b
bade me welcome, 38a
ballad in print, 29b
base men being in I., 27b
be but sworn my l., 243b
beau all things, 5ab
beautiful time of young l., 49a
begets love, 106a
believes all things, 52b
better is thy L. than wine, 29b
between predilection and I.,
78a
beyond the world, 58a
bid me take l. easy, 879a
bout with l., 70a
boy's I., 279a
breastplate of faith and I., 55a
bridge is I., 1041a
brief as woman's I., 263a
bright particular star, 26b
brings bewitching grace, 84b
Love, brook weather that l. not
wind, 222a
bitterly to l., 51a, 56a
built on beauty, 507a
business that we l., 288a
but her love forever, 49a
but I do l. thee, 279a
but you alone, 108a
by heaven I do l. 222a
by I. are driven away, 486a
calls to war, 205a
care of discipline is 1., 57a
careless l., 109b
carrier of 1. and sympathy, 722a
cement glue and lime of 1.,
31b
change old I. for new, 240b
chatter I. and hate, 71b
cherish and obey, 61b
children's gratitude woman's I.,
88a
dearness of eternal 1., 109b
close hand out of I., 809a
come unto me l., 201b
comes in at eye, 88a
comforteth like sunshine, 200a
common as light is 1., 56a
crueker l. that run away, 247a
cruels all things, 117a
condem no more I., 66a
converted from thing it was,
29a
could you and I conspire, 63a
country support Constitution,
85b
courage I. joy, 401b
course of true l., 285b
covereth all sins, 24a
crime to l. too well, 406a
crown is l. and friendship, 50b
curiosity freckles doubt, 109a
dare l. that and say so too,
509a
dark red l. knot, 56b
dark secret l., 489a
deep as first l., 65b
desire more l. and knowledge,
247a
die for l., 26b
die to what we I., 853a
died before god of I. was born,
306b
dINNER of herbs where I. is, 25b
dieth desire, 54b
do justly and I. mercy, 55b
do not I. the Sabbath, 109b
do not trifle with l., 657a
doesn't a wall, 55a
dooms of l., 105b
draw as I. with thread, 312a
drew them with bands of l.,
35b
dropped like a flower, 115b
dreadful l. to l., 306a
draws the earth's place for l., 99b
decay of l., 260b
del of l. or season, 56a
d阐述 all things, 52b
eveneth not, 52b
episode in man's life, 90b
eyes silent tongues of l., 194a
faith nor I. nor law, 56a
faithful in l., 51a
fall in l. with Athens, 90a
falling out with those we l.,
65a
falling out renewing is of l.,
108a
false maids in l., 26b
Love false or true, 879b
fear I. fear life, 91a
fear I. to hear signs lazy I.,
29b
fickleness of women I. l., 896a
figure the same for l., 249b
final face of l., 108a
final form of l. forgiveness,
40b
find out way, 1086b
first is deep l., 75a
first learned in lady's eyes, 222a
fitter I. for me, 509a
flies out window, 1087a
fly away from l., 200a
fond I. charmed me, 108b
food of l., 251a
for I. lead apes in hell, 219a
for l. sweet l., 70a
for ladies' un fitted, 57a
for Love's sake, 1066b
for sake of being loved, 566a
for what they are, 95b
forbearance l. charity, 45b
force, 57a
forever wilt thou l., 58a
forget I. to friends and breth-
ren, 56a
forgive us, 58b
forsook with l. and shame, 796b
found thing to l., 918a
foundation is l., 108b
fruits driven by l., 56a
goodness in my l., 57b
freely serve because we freely l.,
249b
friendliness hardiness l., 174b-
75a
friends of today not of l. a
friendship charity, 56a
friendship l. and liberty, 567b
from eyelids dripped l., 65b
fruit of Spirit is l., 53b
fruits of l. gone, 56a
full of showers, 21b
fullness even of l. 65b
game beyond prize, 85a
gather rose of l., 200a
gifts of fairy tale, 95a
gilds the scene, 451a
gin l. be bonne, 108b
give a little l. to child, 65b
give all to l., 509a
give me no more, 97b
give me more I. or more
disain, 29a
go I. without the help, 49b
go my l., 66b
God gives us l., 64a
God is l., 57a
God I. I dare say, 75b
Gods I. the obscure, 62a
goest toward love, 28a
golden-stemmed lover's l., 170a
good man's l., 250a
great l. goes here, 104a
great l. grows there, 26a
great language we l., 101b
greater l. hath no man, 49b
greater I. the more false, 105b
greatest is l., 85b
grow from grass I. l., 701a
grown old in l., 49b
grows bitter with season, 774a
grubbed from my heart, 26b
had been ill to win, 108a
half wedded l., 346a
half in I. with death, 54b
hardly worth thinking of, 85b
Love, harmony is pure, 711a
hate one and other, 41a
hate traitors treason, 710b
hath so long possessed me, 1591
hated as well as 1, 703b
he bore to learning, 449b
he was all for, 475b
he will then I, 487a
he may I, 1, forevermore, 608a
hearts in 1. use own tongues, 245b
heaven is 1., 518b
her till die, 1086a
herself not there, 1056b
hid in heart of 1., 880a
Highlands forever I, 494b
him and let him know, 809a
him because my child, 811a
him fast for enemies, 748a
him who in 1. of nature, 574a
his banner over me was 1., 29a
history of woman's life, 50a
hold your tongue and let me 1.,
305a
hope faith and 1., 497a
hope nor 1. friend, 824a
hoped all things, 52a
hot and cold faith 1., 175b
how do I, thee, 610b
how left the ancient 1., 485b
how should I true 1. know, 265a
how they could I, 1101b
how vast a memory has L., 408b
human 1. seen at its height,
91b
humanity I, 1. you, 109b
having down together, 774b
I am sick of 1., 29a
I and my true 1., 1095a
I both 1. and do not 1., 70a
I hate and 1., 115a
I a last, 475b
I a last, 704a
I a lassie, 503a
I broad margin to life, 680a
I everything old, 425b
I lost that I did I, 187a
I seemed to lose, 618b
I taught thee to 1., 507a
I told my 1., 498b
idea of two sexes, 1053a
if not 1. in what feel I so, 164b
if she 1. this believe, 518b
if she will not 1., 150a
if thou must I, me, 618a
if would and I were young,
105b
if you wish for our 1., 868b
I'm in 1. with janitor's boy, 1068a
I'm in a golden bowl, 485b
in a hut, 81b
in idleness, 245b
in it I. and desire, 45a
in I. illusion reaches zenith,
805a
in I. things different, 806a
in I. two solitudes touch, 495b
in 1. with American names,
1045b
in 1. with loving, 146b
in law and I. same, 608a
in my bosom like a bee, 204b
in others they I. 1., 356b
Love, in our will to 1. or not,
341b
in spite of darkness, 305b
in summer's wonderland, 961b
in the frost, 1070b
inestimable I., 60b
infinite I., 774a
innocence of 1., 252a
irresistible desire, 750a
is a boy, 355a
is a mood to man, 855b
is a sickness full of woes, 211a
is agreement, 211a
is all there is, 750a
is blind, 168b, 252a
is dead, 203b
is enough, 753a
is flower-like, 525b
is fulfilling of law, 51b
is heaven, 518b
is intercourse between tyrants
and slaves, 448b
is kind, 45b
is left alone, 565a
is like meateys, 658a, 855b
is most beautiful among gods,
67b
is most nearly itself, 1065a
is not all, 1045a
is not love which alters, 294a
is only meaning, 1041a
is strong as death, 30a
is the which I, 1095b
is then our duty, 401b
it and who shall dare, 686a
it would conceal, 529b
itself have rest, 555b
itself unerring, 575a
jealousy born with L., 565a
joy and the triumphing, 545b
joy nor I. nor light, 715a
joy of it 1. short, 175a
jumps from admiration to 1.,
533a
keep corner in thing I 1., 275b
kelson of creation I., 700a
kill things they do not 1., 252a
kill your joys with I., 225b
kindled by virtue, 161b
kindness shall win me I., 219b
King without woman I., 1055a
know the 1. and I., 45a
knoweth no laws, 183a
known I. how bitter, 774a
knows nothing of order, 145a
labor of 1., 54b
laggard in L., 1045b
last not least in L., 255a
law to itself, 148a
lay aside long-cherished I., 115a
learn to bear beams of L.,
487a
lease of my true 1., 293b
least that let men know, 220b
leave me O, 403b
leaving I. behind, 757a
let thy 1. prove variable, 224a
let 1. who never loved, 150a
let me I. river and woodland,
117a
let thy 1. be younger, 222a
let us be true, 714b
let us and I. 1., 114b, 300a
let us surrender to I., 117a
let warm I. in, 585b
life eternal I. immortal, 785a
light when I. done, 848b
light I. life, 475a
like a dizziness, 508a
like death levels, 601a
Love, like everybody not in 1.,
907b
like measles, 685a, 855b
like ours never die, 671b
 liken I. to summer and winter,
175b
little I. come to me, 949b
littib words of I., 715b
live and I. in God's light, 178a
live with me and be my I.,
212a, 569a
live with thee and be thy I.,
158b
lodged in woman's breast, 503a
long I. doth so, 245b
long life better than fits, 287a
look at enemies with 1.,
375a
look at was to I., 637a
look of I. alarms, 485b
looked as she did I., 561a
looks nor with eyes, 281b
lose power to I., 675b
lose thy I. lose all, 406b
lost I. and loathing, 1054a
lost to I. and truth, 875b
lover, 606b
lovers who I. do not write,
502a
merry quarrels renewal of I.,
1084a
loving all that I. me, 641b
lyric I. half angel, 687a
makes 1. at all seasons, 1102a
makes world go round, 744b,
768a, 1105b
makes young, 351a
man in I. endures more, 806a
mankind except American, 449b
man's I. apart from life, 560a
many waters cannot quench 1.,
30a
marriage from which I. gone,
1045b
marriage without I., 421b
martyrs honor slain, 703b
May never month of I., 210b
may perfectly I. thee, 606b
me in December, 792b
me little love me long, 300a,
1045b
me not for grace, 1086a
me save to die, 3545a
me to make me I. him, 293b
men died but not for I., 250a
men hope and I., 477a
Mercy Pity Peace and L.,
487a
met you not with my true I.,
108b
me I. ys dedde, 489a
mighty pain to I., 537b
ministers of I., 525b
mischievous devil, 755b
mistress to the man I., 405b
moderately, 224b
money rage and I., 1057a
money the sinew of I., 145b
moody food of I., 288a
more cruel than lust, 773b
more I. less we flatter, 361a
more liberties than I., 565b
more than I. 646a
more true than I. to me, 1053a
most important business, 551a
music food of I., 551a, 288a
music thing I. most, 575b
must have wings, 900a
my home of I., 293b
my hope my hap my I., 109b
my hope my I., 325b

1462
Love, my l. and I did meet,

75ga
my l. be purloined away, 7602
my l. is come to me, 76oa
my l. is dead, 423a
my l. like red red rose, 494a
my l. like the melody, 494a
my l. of a birth as rare, 56oa
my whole course of l., 275b


mysterious by this l., 305a
needs spirit and spirit love, 955a
never ebb to humble l., 275a
neighbor as thyself, gb
neighbor well, 785b
neighbor yet pull not down
hedge, 342a
never any that could escape l., 147b
never change when l. has found
home, 125b
never doubt l., 125b
never doubt l., 657a
never faileth, 52b
never l. stranger, 1021a

never l. unless you can, 509a
never see what you l., 958a
never seek to tell thy l., 488a
never seeketh own, l.rob
never sick old dead, 195b
ever taint my l., 275a
never told her l., 852a
no concern with art, 754b
no disguise conceal l., 355a
no go my honey l., 1062a
no l. but vanity, 515b
no l. lost, 146b, 502a
no l. no property, 1057b
no more dear l., 649a
no season knows, 509a
noth old as when new, 168b
none but l. find me out, 195b
none knew thee but to l., 565b
nor l. thy life nor hate, 958a
nor says nor thinks, 775b
not a gaping pig, 234a
not Death but l., 618a
not enough religion to make us
l., 585b
not l., 250a
not found thing to l., 950b
not freedom but license, 341a
not love not, 657b
not l. thee or so much, 558b
not man the less, 557b
not my l. to see, 801a
not puffed up, 54b
not say all it means, 500a
not to be loved but to l., 157b
not to be purchased, 145a
not to eat not for l., 604b
not to l. when we l., 149b
not wise who buffet against l.,
85b
nothing I l. as much as fight, 970b
nothing in l., 286a
nothing we l. overmuch, 88a
now abideth l., 52b
now l. is over, 878a
now warm in l., 405b
now who never loved before,
358a
now with l. now in colde grave,
185b
O human l., 641a
O they die, 848b
O ye that l. mankind, 465b
o' life's young day, 589a


Love obedience troops of friends, 286a
of brute, 649b
of beauty, 712a
of British people, 453a
of fame vanity, 876a
of flattery, 995b
of glory the most ardent, 955b
of God, 54b
of God in Christ, 51a
of home love of country, 670a
of justice simply fear, 955a
of learning, 955a
of liberty, 956b
of life increased with years,
466b
of love, 644b
of money as possession, 977a
of money the root of evil, 55b
of old for old, 855b
of pleasure, 405b
of praise, 395b
of slaughter, 988a
of spicet, 1046b
of sway, 406b
of the turtle, 558a
of the virtuous, 71a
of virtue, 458a
of young or young, 855b
off with old l., 755b, 76a
offender detest offense, 577a
office and affairs of l., 245b
on with new l., 755b, 76a
one another, 51b
one jot of former I retain, 215b
one maiden only, 655b
only l. sprung from only hate,
233b
on my survival, 1042a
open rebuke better than secret
l., 26b
our hopeless l., 9958
our l. hath no decay, 305b
our occupations, 671a
our principle, 585b
out of l. cheat others, 908a
out of l. with your nativity,
250a
oyster may be crossed in l.,
481b
pain to l. in vain, 525a
palms of l. sweeter far, 967a
pangs of dispirited l., 265a
pardon to extent we l., 355b
passing the l. of women, 12b
paths to woman's l., 513a
perfect l. casteth out fear,
57a
perfect l. casts out prudery,
757b
perhaps right to resemble l.,
491a
pest of l., 530b
physicians by their l. grown
cosmographers, 508a
pitched his mansion, 884a
pity melts mind to l., 313a
pity swells tide of l., 313a
pity's akin to l., 313a
planet of l. on high, 94b
Platonic l., 195a
pleasure and l. are pinions,
477b
pleasure drives l. away, 855b
pleasure of l. in loving, 849b
poet shall have lost l., 1042b
poets' food l. and fame, 556b
possess heart fall in l., 907b
possible to l. such a man, 456a


Love, pray that I may never
come, 45b
prophet of soul, 602a
prosperity's very bond of l.,
295b
prove so hard master, 800b
purleau of god of l., 305b
pury of l. 4, 41b
pussy my l., 675a
putting l. away, 737b
quant figure men l., 955a
quantity of l., 266a
quarrels in counsel end, 342b
quench my l. wonder, 757b
quick-eyed l., 342a
radiant with splendor, 157a
rather than l. than money than
fame, 684a
regain l. once possessed, 342b
regent of l. rhymes, 221b
renewed by absence, 488a
repine reason chafe, 604a
resembleth April day, 240b
respect or natural l., 844a
rhymes so rare to l., 804a
right true end of l., 307a
rock know l. better, 1101b
rose yet leave it on stem, 741b
rose of our l. ruined l.
when built anew, 294a
rules the court, 518b
rules the gods, 82b
sadder not to be able to l., 875a
sang of l. not of fame, 742a
satisfied, 1083b
saved by l., 1042b
seals of l., 271b
see how Christians l. one anoth-
er, 145b
seeketh not self to please, 488b
seeketh self to please, 489a
seem worthy of your l., 511a
seems shame to their l. pure,
1035b
seized this man for fair form.
160a
separate us from l. of Christ,
51a
servant in l. lord in marriage,
165a
sets l. task like that, 551b
shackles of old l., 655b
shadow of power, 956b
shall know no quarrels, 118a
she whom I l. hard to catch,
750b
shoot false l., 1050a
sick with l., 1023b
sidelong looks of l., 449a
sighed for l. of lady, 765a
silence in l. betrays woe, 193a
sin who tell us l. die, 532b
sit down says l., 542a
sleep on my l., 321a
smile of l., 400a
so dear l. him, 347b
so long as we l. we serve, 845a
so many l. I were not yet born,
1052a
so sweet l. seemed, 801a
someone to l. and l. you,
855a
something tells me but not l.,
285b
something to l. he lends, 646a
sorrow of l. dureth overlong,
175a
sought is good, 253b
speak low if you speak l., 245b
Love, speak very wisely about L., 1028b
spirit all compact of fire, 2129b
spirit of ..., 52b
spirit of I. how quick and fresh, 253a
sports of I., 520b
state of perceptual anesthesia, 82b
stony limits cannot hold I., 224b
such I believe my I., 178a
suffereth long, 52b
sweet she is made of truth, 294b
sweet are words of I., 757b
sweet as I., 483b
sweet for a day, 774a
sweet is true I., 653b
sweet love, 702a
sweet lovers I. spring, 820b
sweetest I. do I not go, 503a
take I. away no art, 486b
take the I. together to sky, 790b
takes life to I. life, 898a
tale without I., 820b
teach monarch to be wise, 459b
take that can be reckoned, 727a
takes that some too late, 727a
that endures for breath, 773a
that I. is all all we know of I., 739a
those moves sun and other stars, 163a
that my I. were in my arms, 1084a
that never seen twice, 528b
the better told can be, 483b
that should help to live, 775b
that so desires, 730b
that winged seraphs coveted, 544b
that word is L., 84a
the brotherhood, 56b
the good pursue the worst, 129a
the human form divine, 487a
that mark of landscapes, 99b
the Lord with all thine heart, 10a
the only priest, 743a
the wild swan, 99a
they better after death, 618b
thee Doctor Fell, 438b
thee to the depth, 618b
them that love me, 29b
there are those who I. it, 546b
they do not I. that do not show, 220b
they happy are and L., 332b
they I. a train, 265a
thing to L., 913a
things we I. for what are, 968b
this bund of I., 224a
those I guard I do not I., 881b
those who always loved I. more, 998a
those who I. want wisdom, 568b
those who love you, 417b
those who wrong him, 142b
thou wast all to me, 642a
though pressed with ill, 459a
thought I. never change, 801a
through I. come together into one, 85b
through our I. is my lord slain, 1735b
throw away I. on concealed, 689b
thy first I., 57b
Love, thy honesty and I., 275b
thy I. to me was wonderful, 12b
thy neighbor, 5b
thy sweet I. remembered, 292a
myself last, 999a
till beauty truth I. one, 801b
till I prince of I. beheld, 486a
time to I., 57b
time weakens I., 928b
be wise and I. 288b
be to worst of company, 988b
to begin journey on Sundays, 301b
to believe in I., 857a
faults always blind, 483a
to hatred turned, 929a
to have known I. how bitter, 774a
to I. and to cherish, 61b
to I. her a liberal education, 593b
to live is like to I., 753b
to lose myself, 535b
to lose myself in a mystery, 542b
tomarriage in a moment, 558a
to say how much I. is little I., 183a
to see her was to I. her, 444a
to woman life or death, 825b
too much I. of living, 773a
touch of I. and pride, 344a
trade thou hast learned, 142a
tremedy of I. indifference, 929a
treaton but hate traitor, 112a
true I. a durable fire, 198b
ttrue I. is like ghosts, 353a
true I. kept under, 727b
tru I. sits him down, 1100a
trust thou I. thy, 699a
truth is truth I. is L., 944b
truth pardon error, 410b
try thinking of I., 1001b
tunes shepherd's reed, 516b
turns to thoughts of I., 673a
unconditional, 1083b
unconquerable waster, 82a
unfamiliar Name, 1007a
unknown woman I. I., 507b
unreenting foe to I., 420a
unreturned rainbow, 587b
unsatisfied, 1006b
unsought is better, 252b
up growth with youre age, 165b
use him as though I. him, 1093a
vaunteth not, 52b
vegetable I. grow, 595b
vegetable I. not suit me, 757a
very exasty of I., 260b
very few to I., 510b
Virtue she alone is free, 937b
wart her I. to Carthage, 295a
we have seen thee O., 773a
weathered storms of life, 525b
well of I., 586b
went my I. riding, 1305a
what a plague is I., 1056b
what I. near at hand, 1056b
what is L. is not hereafter, 251b
what is life without I., 498a
what I. bore to thee, 510b
when I. thee not, 474a
when I was in I. with you, 829b
when and life fair, 841a
when I. begins to sicken, 256a
Love, when I. is done, 826b
when I. is in excess, 84a
when I. rules and whines, 500a
when I. speaks, 222a
when I. was loved, 758a
when my I. swears, 84b
when silence speaks for I., 757b
whence we love not, 194b
where I and my I. wont to gae, 1083b
where is I. beauty truth, 956b
where I. and need one, 928b
where I. is great, 630b
where I. of man I. of art, 88b
where I. rules no will to power, 593b
without power predominates I. lacking, 956b
where we I. is home, 653b
which graybeards call divine, 116b
white rose breathing of I., 806b
whom do we I., 1086a
whom the gods I., 102a
why am I crying after I., 98a
why is all I. speak, 739a
why I. need be bit, 928b
wife Belle Aureo, 667b
will creep in service, 184a
will find out way, 1086b
wisdom live accordingly, 688b
wisdom to I. to live, 517a
with all thy faults I. thee, 456a
with delightful discourses, 159a
with streaming hair, 1086a
with you I. to live, 123a
without dissimulation, 51a
without his wings, 554a
without marriage, 416b
without power destroyed, 108b
without the woman I., 1094a
woman more barbarous in ..., 80a
women I. lovers, 955b
word in mouth of courtesan, 604b
words of I. then spoken, 543b
work is I. made visible, 576a
world in I. with night, 225a
worlds eaten but not for I., 505a
wrath with one we I., 254a
wrought new alchemy, 506a
ye do me wrong, 1064b
years grow cold to I., 117b
yet I'm in L., 439a
yields to business, 129a
you as New Englanders I. pie, 945b
you do not I. me at all, 774b
you for speed of observation, 931b
you in December, 796a
you I. me so much, 505b
you I. the daylight, 84a
you ten years before the Flood, 359b
your enemies, 45b
your lessons that can see, 955a
your life poor as it, 084a
youth gave I. and roses, 543a
Zeus's bed of I., 85a
Loved, a I. a long, 968a
alas I. you best, 984a
alas that all we I. of him, 517b
Alcuin my name learning I., 152b
Loved and cursed and floundered, 
800 aye, 640a, 650a 
and thought himself beloved, 
882b as I. we are indispensable, 852a at first sight, 812b 
and so we revered abroad, 492b betray that heart that I, her, 90gb better yet, 1. ye canna be, 502a better to be I. than feared, 177a better to have I. lost, 650a burning Sapho I., 1.50b conviction we are I., 592a country as no other man, 718a did till we I., 504a 
each other and were ignorant, 854b flowers that fade, 801a God so I. world, 482a happy human face, 551a him because he was he, 190a him for himself alone, 481a him like a brother, 495b he so followed him, 662b 
him that I. rose, 856a him too much not to hate him, 
572b I thought how honored once, 406a I have I. beauty, 386a I have I. thee Ocean, 557b I. I. Ophelia, 266a 
I. that she did pity, 272a I not honor more, 358b I saw and I., 466a 
if ever man I. by wife, 511b if I had a friend that I. her, 
273a imagination of land be I., 944b Jonathan I. him as his own 
soul, 1 saa King Cophetua I. beggarmaid, 265b know we I. in vain, 554b knowing I. my books, 296a life London this moment, 975a life no sorrow to die, 945b 
long since and lost, 857b love and be I. my me, 654a love now who never I., 958b mansionry, 282a me ever so little, 774b 
memory of I. and lost, 650a monarchs with afflicting, 856b needs only to be seen, 370a never I. tree or flower, 543a never time place I. one, 656b never to have I., 650a 
no man ever I., 294a 
no sooner looked but I., 235b not I. world nor world me, 555b 
not that I. Caesar less, 255a not wisely but too well, 275b one blotting from page, 555b 
out upon it I have I., 358b pale hands I., 871a 
passing well, 261a Pharaoh's lean I. line, 266b produces motion through being 
Rome more, 255a 
sad not to be I., 870a safer to be feared than I., 177a 
scees his fathers I., 1058a scholar travels I. hillside, 714b 
saw see souls we I., 654b she I. me for dangers, 273a 
she I. much, 46b sighed to many I. one, 555a 

Loved, so many I. I. were not yet 
dead, 102a so much cost I. so much, 582b Solomon I. strange women, 1.9b some I. I. loveliest, 650a 
sorrows of changing face, 879b the man and honor memory, 
914b them in other days, 914b these I I. 995b 
those who always I. love more, 358a 
thou hast not I., 248a to be I. be lovable, 128b 
to have I. to have thought, 
712b too late I I. you, 147a too much hope of thee I. boy, 
502b twice or thrice had I I. thee, 235b 
use him as though you I. him, 382b we never I. saw kindly, 494a when all was young, 692a 

wish I. human race, 860b with more than love, 644a 
woman once I. hateful, 910b you once long ago, 56b 
you so I. I drew tides of men, 1008b 
you Wednesday, 618a your moments of glad grace, 
358b Love-darting eyes, 595b 
Love-gift of fairy tale, 745a 
Love-in-idleness, 285b 
Lovelier flower on earth, 510b no I. hills than thine, 914b 
things mercy shown, 558a 

Loveliest and best, 650a despairsing songs I., 657a of lovely things, 
574b of trees, 582b village of the plain, 449a 
when love was I., 758a 
woman born, 882b Loveliness exists, 1082a 
I never knew, 556b its I. increases, 580a 
lay down in her I., 584a let thy I. fade, 542a 
needs not ornament, 419b 
portion of the I., 572a this Adonis in I., 551a 
to believe in I., 857a 
web of I., 917b within, 502a 
your I. and my death, 586a 
lovely, a single I. action, 652a 
all I. things have ending, 1010b 
amiable I. death, 236b and pleasant in their lives, 
75b and soothing death, 702a apperation sent, 514a 
April of her prime, 291b 
as I. so various, 1034a 
as Lapland night, 515a as woman so be I., 1034a 
being scarcely formed, 562a 
billboard I. as a tree, 1051b 
corpse, 662b 
devours all things, 1038b 
dominatives, 1032a 
everything that's I. is, 880b 
faded but still I. woman, 1037a 
flowers I., 547b 
gentleman-like man, 294a 

Lovingly, gives a 1. light, 102a 
go I. rose, 352a, 562b 
grew I. growing old, 945b 
he is altogether I., 294b 
honest labor bears a I. face, 
501b in her bones, 1062b 
it the rose, 1038b 
ladies dead and I. knights, 293b 
leewardings, 657b 
little flower is free, 517b 
little I. mooney night, 450a 
look, last on things I., 914b 
loveliness he made more I., 572a 
Mary Morton, 495b 
memory of I. thing, 688a 
monster, 1057a 
more I. and more temperate, 
291b 
more I. than Pandora, 946a 
Nature swears I. dears, 493b 
nothing but truth is I., 577b 
order a I. thing, 917b 
poem I. as a tree, 902b 
Richard sweet I. rose, 238b 
some I. fair, 275b 
Thalts sits besthe thee, 371b 
two I. berries on one stem, 
702a virtue how I., 546a 

whosoever things are I., 54b 
when her I. laughter shows, 
500a 
wise and the I. 1024a 
with me is to be I. still, 495a 
woman stoops to folly, 446b, 
1020b woods I. dark and deep, 947b 

Lover all as frantic, 293b 
and his lass, 750b 

and sensualist, 815b 

angel appear to I., 298a 
beauty familiar to I., 598b 
beresed I., 645b 

cannot having been I., 878b 

dividing I. and I., 777a 

easier to be I. than husband, 
550b 
never I. a warrior, 148b 

fond I., 350a 
give repentance to her I., 448b 
gold-hatted lover, 1056b 

happy as I., 515a 

high-bounding I., 1056b 
I am I., 939b 
in husband lost, 454a 

it was I. and his lass, 250b 
Jesus I. of my soul, 452b 

love I., 607b 

lunatic the I. the poet, 230b 
magnetic peripatetic I., 707a 
no I. and no adventurer, 843a 

of all plagues I. bears, 676a 

of concord, 656b 

of men the sea, 774a 

rooted stays, 662b 
scratch I. find foe, 1038a 

searching for new I., 1035a 
sighed as I. obeyed as son, 
466a 

sight like furnace, 244a 
true I. therefore had good end, 
175b 

truest I. that ever loved, 175b 

without indication no I., 760b 
woman loves her I., 562b 
woman waiting for demon I., 
531b 

Wotton a most dear I., 356a 
you I. of trees, 665b
Lovers, act 1. or Roman's part, 40b
death as 1. pinch, 283a
injured 1. hell, 34b
or 1. arm lean, 42b
quarrel with world, 54b
run into it as to 1. bed, 28b
shall win 1. hire, 48b
slide into 1. head, 51b
some old 1. ghost, 50b
Lovers always talking about them-
self, 55b
and all her 1. none to com-
fort, 9b
cannot see fiddles, 23a
find their peace, 78a
fled away into storm, 52a
Frankie and Johnny l. 11ob
free 1. free spenders, 82b
if any get more than 1., 94b
journeys end in 1. meeting.
25b
lacking matter, 250a
lying two and two, 85b
make two 1. happy, 407b
never tired of each other, 95b
not two 1. but two loves.
307a
of beauty without extravagance.
8b
of virtue, 32b
of wisdom without unmani-
ness, 8b
old 1. soundest, 31b
other 1. estranged or dead, 84b
perjuries of 1., 12b
Romans countrymen and 1., 255a
star-crossed 1., 24a
such as 1. all true 1., 25a
such end true 1. have, 48b
swear more performance, 58b
sweet love l. the spring, 25b
tell me if 1. are losers, 94b
thy l. all untrue, 372a
to bed, 232a
true 1. run into strange capers,
248b
who love do not write, 80b
woes of hopeless l., 370a
women let, 5b
Lovers', at 1. perjuries love
laughs, 22b
dull sublunary 1. love, 306a
Litasey, 87b
quarrels renewal of love, 108a
seasons run, 305a
silver-sweet sound 1. tongues,
235a
sonnets turned psalms, 90b
Love's architecture is his own,
33b
but frailty of mind, 32b
evening star l. harbinge, 34b
except for 1. sake only, 61b
feares grow longest, 83b
keen arrow, 250a
my 1. richer than tongue, 275b
my mysteries in souls grow, 306b
not Time's fool, 932a
passes, 55b
pleasure drives love, 88b
purple with 1. wound, 225b
stricken why, 79b
such ever 1. way, 668a
tru 1. the gift, 51b
withstand l. shock, 945a
young dream, 542a

Lovers, all 1. except trade give,
668a
all she 1. is love, 58b
an inner air, 104b
as lines so 1. oblique, 30b
but their oldest clothes, 305a
crond of dissolution 1., 146b
change everything except 1.,
158b
cheerly she 1. me dearly, 580b
color 1. and skin, 305a
cruel mother of sweet 1., 12b
remire that 1., 66b
doubt being with who, 65b
faint in light she 1., 65b
fat woman nobody 1., 9b
fierce wars and faithful 1., 20
he that 1. a rosy cheek, 327a
he that 1. sorrow, 325a
heart of woman 1. he, 907b
him better for faults, 448b
his fellow men, 55b
I have reigned with your 1.,
333a
if our 1. remain, 65b
kills thing he 1., 84b
man 1. what he is good at, 380a
Mary l. the lamb, 55b
me best that call me Tom, 30ib
me let him follow me, 16b
mourn ye Graces l. 114a
name 1. the race of bards, 66a
no man l. life like old, 85b
no one 1. unhappy, 87b
don't his wronger, 272a
of two 1. the nests, 307a
open to the close, 542a
seat of pleasures and 1., 572a
sound 1. to revel, 64b
suspects yet soundly 1., 277a
time turns 1. to corpses, 773b
to hear himself talk, 248b
to live in the run, 248b
to sit and hear me sing, 48b
two 1. I have, 94b
unknown woman 1. me, 80b
what he 1. never like too much,
50b
who 1. a garden, 45b
who 1. to lie with me, 248a
world as his body, 73b
Lovesick heart dies, 102b
twenty 1. maidens, 765b
winds were 1., 267b
Lovesickness, poem begins as 1.,
9b
Lovesome, garden l. thing, 754a
weeping, 495a
Loves, paint thing thou 1., 853b
what thou l. well, 989a
Lovel renewable giver, 33b
good God l. us, 55b
he that 1. her l. life, 73b
he that 1. not knoweth not God,
57a
him whom my soul 1. giveth
prayeth best who 1. best,
58b
well both man bird beast, 58b
who the Lord 1. he chasten-
eth, 56b
Loving, children begin l. parents,
809a
distance between human beings,
98b
for 1. and for saying so, 305a
friend worth 1., 809a
give a 1. heart to thee, 318b

Loving, in love with l., 146b
Lady Moon whom are you l.,
64b
mercy, 46b
never call it l., 618a
made night for l., 55b
pardon for too much l. you,
274b
pleasure of love is in l., 35b
rapid merciless, 1076a
rest from l., 105g
shutting away of 1. hearts,
320b
so to my mother, 9b
swell I. me, 306b
that old armchair, 68b
youth large lusty 1., 701a
Loving-jealous of his liberty, 24b
Loving-kindness, how excellent is
thy 1., 18b
thanks for thy 1., 60a
Low, abatement and l. price, 251a
ambition and pride of kings,
407b
ambition and thirst of praise,
705b
Bret Fox lay 1., 814a
cast one's eyes so l., 272a
dead makes equal high and 1.,
182a
delicious word death, 701b
descending to, 456b
dost thou lie so 1., 35a
exalted them of 1. degree, 45b
few of us fall 1., 85b
forheads villainous 1., 297b
gods' custom to bring 1. great-
ness, 87a
high and l. rich and poor, 50b
I'll I'll l. the road, 109a
last great Englishman l., 61b
lay him 1., 71b
lean and l. ability, 255a
low breathe and blow, 64b
man adding one to one, 68b
no high no 1., 406b
not that I deem them l., 73b
speak 1., 245b
sweet and l. 648a
swing l. sweet chariot, 110a
swinging l. with violet roar, 35b
ten l. words, 40g
too l. for envy, 457b
too l. they build, 35b
voice was gentle and 1., 28b
what is 1. raise and support,
341b
when my light l. 60a
yellow half-moon large l., 663a
Low-backed car, 50a
Lowells talk to Cabots, 85g
Lower, a little l. than angels, 17a
brutalizing l. class, 716b
down can fall no l., 552b
middle classes, 756b
night beginning to 1., 648b
orders set good example, 840a
part of mankind, 385b
prevent l. from getting more,
98a
see front o' battle 1., 496a
take you a buttonhole l., 222b
while there is a l. class, 85b
Lowered, sus 1. when night, 94b
Lowest and most dejected thing,
279a
type hear Tao, 74a
Luck, women try I. men risk it, 
83gb
Luckiest knows when to go home. 
77gb
Luxor, silver domes of L., 666a
Lucky, book I. or unlucky, 781b
just as I. to die, 700a
not call man happy but I., 69a
sixpence in shoe, 1125b
to be born, 700a
to die and I. know it, 700a
have lived in Paris, 1045b
Lucre, filthy I., 59a
Lucrce swears he did her wrong. 
220b
Lucretia blushed and put book aside, 
135b
Lucy, if I. should be dead, 510b
Locket lost her pocket, 1097a
when I. ceased to be, 510b
Lugged, melancholy as I. bear, 
227b
Luc, saurce que c'était, 190a
Lui-même, tel qu'en L. l'éternité 
le change, 797a
Lubel beloved physician, 54b
Mark Matthew L. and John, 
251b
Lukewarm, because thou art I., 
57b
Lull distinct folds, 440a
Lullaby, dreamy I., 768a
Lud by slamming of iron, 
1064b
in these flowers, 229b
into half-sleep, 1065b
Lumber, dead become I. of world, 
392a
to petrified opinion, 764b
Lips the keys to, 969a
Lubber fiend, 353a
Lubricates, dinner I. business, 
473b
Lucan, The I. servare modum says L., 
716a
Lucasta, then my I. might I. 
crave, 359a
Lucent, softly I. as moon, 694b
Lucid, full of I. intervals, 196a
interval, 569a
intervals and happy pauses, 
207b
moments, 283b
Lucidity of thought, 716b
sad I. of soul, 711a
Lucifer, he falls like I., 298b
Prince L. uprose, 709b
proud seat of L., 394a
son of the morning, 318b
spirits that fell with L., 213a
Lucil, as good I. would have it, 
267a
counted and cursed his I., 854a
fattenin' hogs ain't in L., 814a
for good I. cast old shoe, 183b
good I. gayest, 288b
good I. giddy maid, 858b
good I. in odd numbers, 287a-b
had I. met monster, 1074a
ill I. seldom alone, 194b
Important in winning elections, 
in odd numbers, 287b, 589a
infatuated with efficient, 609b
I've got the L. with me, 758b
light inragged L., 815b
Madame Bad L., 488b
nae I. about the house, 464a
not holding best cards, 778b
run to meet ill I., 610b
should he be I., 608b
struck streak of bad L., 769b
become always with me, 283b
watching I. his light-o'love, 
925a
Luscious woodbine, 229b
Lux a species of madness, 374a
and rage, 854a
avoice I. and rum, 860b
for blood and plunder, 928b
for power, 971b
gold and the I., 1054b
gullie and I. of gain, 420a
in action, 243b
in youth 1., 75a
into ashes all my L., 150a
is purged murderous, 294a
looketh to l. after her, 404a
love more cruel than L., 773b
melted him in own grease, 168a
narrowing I. of gold, 651a
not after her beauty, 25b
of goat bounty of God, 487b
of office, 696b
power of fright and l., 1054b
sensual I. tempest, 708a
so I. will sate itself, 229b
to rage to I. to write to, 
506b
Luster, accomplishments give I., 
415b
ne'er could any I. see, 481a
shine with such I., 452a
shone with prominent I., 1403
Strange I. surrounds king, 191a
Lustily, swans sing more I., 59b
Lust, fleshly I., 58b
to fulfill I., 51b
Lust~ born, 240b
month of May, 175a
my age I. winter, 248a
sails filled with I. wind, 205b
stealth of nature, 277a
yet I am strong, 193a
youth large I. loving, 701a
Lute, heartstrings I., 641b
lascivious pleasing of a, 
216b
musical as bright Apollo's I., 
222a
musical as is Apollo's I., 337a
my I. awake, 186b
Ormeus with his I., 298a
rift within I., 659a
Lutes, dance to I., 841a
Luve, my I. is like the melody, 
494a
my I. is like a red rose, 
494a
Lux, fiat ista, 6a
Lux ceime et volupté, 707a
Luxuries, give us I. of life, 643a
hindrances, 682b
two I. in my walks, 586a
unnecessary I. of life, 854a
Luxurious lobster-nights, 405b
society as I. as can be, 
428b
soft I. flow, 597b
Luxury and torrent of novelist, 
798a
blesses his stars and thinks it I., 
928b
elegance rather than I., 656b
in self-dispraise, 516b
it was I. to be, 543b
morality private costly I., 777a
more deadly than war, 
150b
of liberal government, 677b
of one's own opinion, 677b
of skepticism, 805b
Persian I. I. had 1.1a
was doing good, 586a
wealth the parent of I., 
155a
Lycidas

INDEX

Lyceids, for L. sorrow not dead, 339
sunk low but mounted high.

Lydian measures, 571
notes of Andrew Carnegie, 851
soft L. airs, 353

Lyeth between bride and bride-
groom, 988b-99a

Lying, African moon l. on back, 98a
awake with headache, 76b
days of my youth, 88a
does he love me no l., 29g
lovers l. and two and two, 82b
mighty heart l. still, 91a
not mind l. hate inaccuracy.
727l
now on his side now on back, 61b

sea careless lying fellow, 95b
smallest amount of l. 736a
till noon, 426b
valiant drunkennes, 238a
when aserters contrary l. 908
world given to l., 421a

Lynn, set out from L., 52a
Lyonnese, set out for L., 78ab
Lyce, a god has given l. and song.
63b
bloomin' l., 874
idle to play l. for ass, 145a
lacking neither honor nor l., 131a
living l., 440b
make me thy l., 568b
minstrel's l., 96b
do so long divine, 58b
tuning l. and handling harp.
77b
within the sky, 641b
Lyres, sound of l. and flutes, 781a
Lyric love half angel, 667a
minions, 588a
name me among l. bards, 120b
Lyric grave or satirical, 698a

M

M, drew everything begins with M., 74a
Mab, Queen hath been with her, 223a
Mabel, ain't it awful M., 944a
Macaroni, called me l., 100a
MacArthur, victory M. had in mind.
98a
Macassar, incomparable oil M.,
560a
Macaulay, apostle of Phillistines
M., 714a
book in breeches, 539a
sure of everything, 541a
enhance the murder sleep, 288b
more shall harm M., 285b
shall never vanquished be, 285b
shall still sleep no more, 285b
Macdonald, wherever M. sits,
60g7a
Macduff, lay on M., 827a
Mace, sword the m. the crown.
244b
Macedonia, come into M., 50a
MacGregor, my name is M., 81a
whether M. sits, 60g7a
MacGregor's, Mr. M. garden, 897b
Machiavel, every country hath its M.,
175b

Machiavel, much beholden to M., 207a
Nick M. had ever trick, 553a

Machina, dux ex m., 102b
Machinations hollowness treach-
ery, 277.

Machine, air pump or electrical
m., 462a
nothing m., 768a
beauty of great m., 993b
for living in, 955b
for turning wine into urine.
96b

god from the m. 102b
justice is a m., 82g
military m., 948b
no unnecessary parts, 900b
not man you're a m., 856b
pule of the m., 514a
slavery of the m., 948b

time m., 888a
you're not man you're a m., 856b

Machine-a-habiter, 995b
Machines for making m., 917b
human beings into m., 887a
slaves not masters, 851a

Machinery of night, 108b
Mackeral stinks rotten like m.,
311b
Mackeral-crowded seas, 888b
Macrocosm, microcosm and m.
stoned, 724a

Macke novel virtuous peer, 119b
Mall, all poets are, 510b
am m. and am not m., 703
as Bedlam, 671b
as March hare, 176b
bad and dangerous, 552b
birds m. with glee, 758a
cold m. father, 968b
dogs and Englishmen, 1054a
don't call a man m. 498b
everyone m. on one point, 872a

dare that drove me m., 797b

dather and mther gae m., 494b
fitter than m., 686b
go m. or unstable, 86b

he first makes m., 86a
heroically m., 560a
Hieronymo's m. againe, 204a
I am not m., 56b
idolatry, 286a
if they behold a cat, 234a
in pursuit, 294b
Ireland hurt you, 1003a
lads that drive me m., 918a
laid to make taker m., 294b
makes men m., 276a

man certainly stark m., 190a
March days, 947a
March hare, 176b
men God made m., 918a
more daily than m. dog's


tooth, 211b
much learning make m., 50b
made, summer night, 700a
nobody wild not m., 320b
north-west, 210a
O fool I shall go m., 278a
old m. blind despised king.
276a
pleasure in being m., 966a
practice drives me m., 108b
prose run m., 410b
provided man not m., 486a
pursuit, 58a
sad and m. and bad, 666a
sad m. brother's name, 776a

saint run m., 413b

Mad, sense that world m., 988b
that he is m. tis true, 268b
that trusts in wolf, 279a
to live m. to be saved, 108b
undevout astronomer is m., 599b
we are m. nationally, 193b
we have all been m., 572a
went m. and bit the man, 448b
world, 671b
world mad kings, 236a

Madam Bad Luck, 588b
call me m., 970a
is there nothing else, 756a
poetry the supreme fiction m.,
955a
Madden, made mannkin to m. it,
63a
rave recite and m., 410a
to crime, 558a

Maddens, all that most m., 696b
'Trees' m. me, 1000a
Madden music strongest wine, 890a
Maddest merriest day, 645a
Madding, far from m. crowd's
strife, 460b

Made a rural pen, 686b
and loved all, 568a
annihilating all that's m., 560a
as he is so was he m., 801b
begotten not m., 60a
better self-m. not than m.,
653b
by whom all things m., 60a
confusion m. masterpiece, 284a
critics all ready m., 554b
day which the Lord hath m.,
22a

did he who m. Lamb, 498b
dost know who m. thee, 466b
fearfully and wonderfully m.,
284a
for each other, 542b
friends born not m., 776b
God m. and eaten, 964b
God m. him let him pass for
man, 581b
him a little lower than angels, 17a
hys pendent bed, 282a
in wisdom hast m. all, 21b
incarnate and was m. man, 60a
it is he that hath m. us, 21a
little Lamb who m. thee, 486b
Lord God m. them all, 684b
man was m. to mourn, 492b
marriages m. in heaven, 202a
men and not made them well,
284a
mourns in a glass, 279a
my song a coat, 881b
myself a motley, 294a
of sterner stuff, 855b
poet's m. as well as born, 503b
sea is his and he m. it, 21a
studied as dreams are m. on,
297b
swears she is m. of truth, 294b

the best of this, 496b

this parting well, 26bb

to sell and quickly, 688a
uts with large discourse, 264b
what man has m. of man, 508b
when or you or I am m. 320b

without fear, 168

world I never, 854a
world of m. is not world of
born, 101b
Madeleine upon barrow floor,
797b
Main, toll and be mixed with m., 796b
water m., 292b
Maine, as M. so goes nation, 345
remember the M., 1101b
Mainstays of stone, 911a
Mainstay, workers m. of civili-
ization, 881a
Maintain, fuel to m. his fires, 327a
his argument, 244a
it before whole world, 361b
no ill opinions, 492a
poet's dignity and ease, 411a
the sublime, 988a
Maintained, boisterously m. as
gained, 256b
Maintaining constitutional shield, 901a
independence to this day, 997b
Main-truck higher than kelson low, 692a
Main, candle wil' m., 492a
Maître, qui te sois voici ton m., 418a
tel m. tel valet, 188a
Majesty, who will m. to die, 1042b
Majestic free, 412b
instancy, 865b
law m. equality, 802a
motion, 557a
shrine, 585b
theme, 786b
though in ruin, 343b
Majestical, happy high m., 562b
laid in bed m., 244b
they, 811a
Majesties, purple mountain m., 849a
Majesty, against thy Divine M., 637b
attribute to awe and m., 294b
clad in naked m., 545a
dignity m. sublimity, 462b
moon rising in clouded m., 312b
next in m. surpassed, 570b
of gods is revealed, 658b
of heaven, 420b
of this world, 1060b
raveless m., 599a
ride on in m., 566a
rise in m. to meet thine, 691b
sight so touching in m., 512a
tender m., 735b
this earth of m., 280b
Major, model of m. general, 766b
poets read from own works, 1041b
Majorities, decision by m. expe-
dient, 641b
not act arbitrarily, 1013a
not entirely wrong, 706a
Majority as distinguished from
diminution, 973a
authority not m., 600b
big enough m. in any town, 761b
deprive minority of right, 657a
divine m., 753a
fools big enough m., 761b
have clear-cut criteria, 1028a
he has joined great m., 1366b
long since Death had m., 350b
man with God always in m., 186b
minority yield to m., 936b
never replace man, 1011b
Majority, not leave right to m., 681a
of one, 681a
one man with courage a m., 501b
one on God’s side m., 659a
one with law m., 911a
questions not decided by m., 577a
respect minority, 934b
stirred by motives, 894a
'tis m. prevail, 753b
tyranny of m., 750a
when were good and brave in m., 684a
wisdom of m., 973a
Majors, make m. but not scholars, 311a
Make a joyful noise, 19b, 21a
angels weep, 271a
be and m. new nations, 209b
Britain country for heroes, 806a
conscience m. cowards, 202a
court with his fortunes, 574a
fault worse by excuse, 327a
fears m. us traitors, 285b
felicity we m. or find, 428b
ghost of him that lets me, 255b
haste better foot before, 292a
he himself his quietus m., 262a
her laugh at that, 286a
I could not well m. out, 552a
I that m. reckless choice, 985b
1108b
it do or do without, 1108b
it over your way, 950a
lady of my own, 518b
like what we m. it, 794a
I child a m. again, 742b
me a fixed figure, 275b
me a willow cabin, 251b
me immortal with a kiss, 213a
me sick discussing duty, 700b
me that to thee, 405b
me to know mine end, 18b
men m. the city, 706b
mighty ocean, 718b
money by any means, 128a
most of what we yet may spend, 692a
my bed in hell, 253a
my deed soon, 1086a
my house your inn, 996b
my seated heart knock, 281b
my small elves coats, 229b
no truce with Adam-ant, 875a
not m. cannot mar, 711a
not m. scarecrow of law, 270a
of your prayers one sacrifice, 298a
only God can m. tree, 992a
our lives sublime, 680b
right to m. government, 461b
shall not m. any graven image, 98l
so much of fragmentary blue, 977a
soul is form and doth body m., 201b
straight a highway for our God, 518b
sudden sally, 653a
the Lord m. his face shine upon thee, 9b
the most of it, 464b
the theark, 6b
thee mightier yet, 866a
thick my blood, 818b
things work my way, 983b
Make, unless philosophy m. a
Juliet, 225a
up my sum, 265a
us do what we can, 608b
us heirs of all eternity, 221a
war to live in peace, 98a
waves m. towards pebbled
shore, 292b
wind to shake world, 1055a
world safe for democracy, 844a
world safe for, diversity, 1074a
worse appear the better, 91a
yourself do thing you have to,
776a
yourselves another face, 255b
Make-believe, Eve seen through m.,
906a
Makeless, maiden that is m.,
1057a
Maker, flower carries impress of M.,
385a
more pure than his m., 14b
of Heaven and earth, 606a
repecheth his M., 24b
tool m., 948a
Maker's rage, 955a
Makers, abhor m. and their laws
to low, 372b
Makes, another which m. 95a
figure a poem m., 294b
heaven drowsy with harmony,
222a
heretic that m. the fire, 295a
me or fordoes me quite, 278a
me poor indeed, 274a
men mad, 275a
night hideous, 259a
one little room an everywhere,
945b
or mars us, 276a
swanlike end, 239b
sweet music with stones, 206b
them and arts and work, 955b
thinking m. it so, 261a
tongue of him that m. it, 228b
whole world kin, 269a
you thin, 1074a
Maketh, thou m. darkness, 21b
what m. thou, 53a
Maketh, clouds his chariot, 21a
he m. me to lie down, 175b
the deep to bell, 108b
Making green one red, 283b
It blossom with pleasure, 684a
machines for m. machines, 976b
many books, 292b
news better than taking it, 916b
night hideous, 255a
through creeks and inlets m.,
686b
Mal, honi soit qui m. y pense, 16a
Maladies, soul with all its m.,
781a
Maladministration, secured
against, 462a
Malady, greatest m. is poverty,
379a
he smiles it is a m., 114b
medicine worse than m., 185b
of cultivated classes, 705b
of not marking, 241b
to whose causation, 953b
Malaria ten parts, 864a
Malcontents, liege of m., 281b
Mars of m., 676a
Male and female created he,
5a
especially m. of species, 986a
Man

Male healthy wealthy and dead, 1033b
kiss of blankets, 498b
more deadly than m., 872a
no hundred percent m., 1011a
Malefactors of great wealth, 848a
Malherbe, at last comes M., 377a
what M. writes will endure,
Malheur, de son âge tout le m., 418a
Malheureux, où nous étions si m.,
Malice basest of all instincts, 764a
domestic, 284b
devote from envy and hatred, m., 60b
much m. little wit, 357b
never was his aim, 359a
no m. or ill-will, 502b
no rampart against m., 360b
no suspicion of m. in his writ-
ing, 111a
not set down aught in m., 276b
only man possesses m., 764a
pride envy m., 358b
ridicule without m., 658b
toward none, 658b
treasured m., 284a
truth with m. in it, 668b
Malices, tiptoe m., 866a
Malicious ferocity, 952b
he is not, 951a
wisdom entereth not in m.
mind, 181a
Malignant and turbanned Turk, 276b
so m. as not devastating, 1011b
Maligner of reputation, 749a
Malignity, motiveless m., 528a
Malilia, ius summum saepe
summa est m., 108b
Mallecho, miching m., 289a
Malorum, radix m. est cupiditas, 55b
Malt, ate the m., 1098b
does more than Milton can,
868b
Mamas, last of red-hot m., 984a
Mammon, cannot serve God and
m., 411a
is like fire, 577b
the leonine erected spirit, 342b
wins his way, 555a
Mammon’s meth, 860b
Man, a certain m. went down,
46b
a little worse than a m., 232a
day long time coming, 454b
m. like me, 489a
a m. zealous for nothing, 453a
a social animal, 574a
abandoned on earth, 1058b
according as m. is must you
humor him, 1098b
accustomed to everything, 707b
actions show m. we find, 406b
Adam the goodliest m., 345a
after his own heart, 12a
aged m. palsy thing, 882b
ah for m. to arise, 629a
ah when to heart of m., 292b
all pleasant in m., 451a
all that m. hath will he give,
14a
all that makes m., 654a
all that may become a m., 284b
alone beneath heaven, 518b
alone no chance, 1045a
always tell Harvard m., 1102a
Man, am I not m. and brother,
450a
ambitious m. have no satisfac-
tion, 404a
and bit and beast, 468a
and brother, 456a
and his fate, 950a
and what he loves but 508b
day, 941b
and wife for year and day, 511b
and woman in garden, 840a
animal which devours own,
471a
apparel oft proclaims m., 258b
appoints God disappoints, 170b
arms and the m. I sing, 117b,
371a
around m. bend other faces,
558b
art mediatress between nature
and m., 592b
as a m. wipeth a dish, 14b
as happy a m. as any, 375a
as m. looks at woman, 997b
as nature made him, 452b
as old as he’s feeling, 782a
as old as his arteries, 562b
assurance of a m., 284a
at thirty m. suspects himself
fool, 399a
at wheel taught to feel, 792a
average m., 971a
baker’s m., 367b
battlefield heart of m., 708a
be a friend of, 846a
bear that walks like m., 875a
bear with all the faults of m.,
900a
beautiful thing raises m., 178a
became a living soul, 5b
became ignorant m. again, 958b
believe the m., 458b
believe in equality of m., 467b
Benedick the married m., 245b
best m. like water, 75b
best m. worst-natured muse,
828a
better kind of m., 795b
better m. than I Gunga Din,
873a
better spared better m., 421a
beware m. of one book, 158b
big butter-and-egg m., 980a
bites dog, 808b
blamed the living m., 715a
blessed m. that spares these
stones, 999b
blessings on thee little m., 626a
blood of a British m., 279a
bold bad m., 300a
bold m. first eat oyster, 908b
born work born with him, 661b
boyhood changing into m., 889b
brave m. inattentive to duty,
503a
brave m. struggling, 404b
brave m. with a sword, 841a
breathes there the m., 518b
broad too broad, 706a
bronzed lank m., 953a
Brutus is an honorable m., 285b
but be a m., 711b
butterfly dreaming I am a m.,
1018
by m. came dead, 53a
by m. came resurrection, 53a
by m. cursed alway, 619b
by m. shall his blood be shed,
6b
Man by nature political animal,
98a
Calus is a m., 732b
call Himself a m., 1031a
came to making of m., 773a
can a m. take fire in his bosom,
25b
can be but once, 242b
can raise thirst, 873b
cannot choose but pay, 721b
cannot emerge from himself,
908b
capable of becoming m., 1014b
caverns measureless to m.,
548b
cease ye from m., 50a
celebration of m., 1071a
cells and giblets for m., 686a
center of circle, 748b
teenth century of m., 1010a
certainly stark mad, 1908
child conceived, 14b
child father of m., 511b
childhood shows the m., 348b
Christian faithful m., 217a
city is teacher of the m., 70b
civilians m. not live without
cooks, 741b
clothed with rags, 565b
come forth thou fearful m.,
783a
comes with his torment, 498b
common enemies of m., 1073a
common m. has triumphed,
809b
common m. protection against
war, 970b
corner for m. himself, 950a
condition of m. a condition of
war, 517b
crescend maketh a ready m.,
909b
crivation of individual m.,
1100a
could ease a heart, 1098a
count on no one but himself,
1058b
country turns out, 608b
coupling of m. and woman,
1009a
courage befitting m., 818a
crime of being young m., 458b
crooked m., 1098b
cruelty to load falling m., 298b
daring young m. on trapeze,
780a
dark as world of m., 998b
dark cloud m., 805a
Darwinian m., 768a
decides he is not God, 797b
delights not me, 241a
desire for desire of m., 502a
desire of knowledge caused m.
to fall, 208b
diapason closing in m., 370a
did not make cannot mar,
711a
dieth and wasteth away, 15a
difference between dog and m.,
762b
dignity of m. respected, 984b
diseased animal, 866b
dispute it like a m., 908b
divine as myself dead, 702a
does what he must, 1072a
do not live by bread only,
10a
Man, doubts began with fall
09b
dream a past wit of m., 290a
brood in brief authority, 27ob
drink takes m., 79ob
drove out the m., 6a
dull ear of drowsey m., 256b
dull m. always sure, 96ob
each m. act of God, 697a
each m. kills thing he loves, 69ob
each m. resembles other men, 957a
ear of m. hath not seem, 290a
cats when not hungry, 110aa
end of that m. is peace, 18b
enough for tear in eye, 81a
errs while struggle lasts, 47b8
Esau was a m. of the field, 7a
escape from rope and gun, 401b
even such a m. so faint, 941a
every cry of every m., 49b8
every m. a piece of the continent, 508b
every m.' architect of his fortune, 116a
every m. at his best state, 18b
every m. for himself, 18b
every m. has his fault, 290a
every m. hath a good and bad angel, 910b
every m. his greatest enemy, 330a
every m. is wanted, 607b
every m. own architect, 667b
every m. to do duty, 49a8
every m. under his vine, 13a
every m. was God or Devil, 957a
expatiate o'er scene of m., 407b
eye of m. hath not heard, 290a
faced with spiritual, 854b
fallen god, 568b
false m., 568b
false m. does easy, 824a
false to any m., 529a
fashion wears out more than m., 37a8
favor with God and m., 46b
favor of mother, 849b
first m. among these than second in Rome, 112a
first m.'s takes drink, 909b
first-class fightin', 873a
fit night for m. or beast, 951b
foolish fond old m., 280a
foolish passionate m., 848b
foot-in-the-grave young m., 797a
for all seasons, 179a
for m. marvel to be alive, 98a6
for the field, 654a
for the sword, 649a
forgotten as a dead m. out of mind, 18a
forgotten m., 785a, 970b
formed by struggle, 978a
formed of nature's mold, 670b
frivole and less than m. of reason, 997a
Friday, 568b
frontiers where m. fronts fact, 681b
fury of patient m., 68b8
gently scan brother m., 493b
get a new m., 927a
Man, get away from m., 809b
gird up thy loins like a m., 115a
give every m. thy ear, 258b
g'veth up the ghost, 15a
go west young m., 675b
God above m. below, 407b
God and m. decree, 854a
God became m. devil woman, 598b
god in ruins, 609a
God is not a m., 10a
God's ways to m., 895b
goes riding by, 823a
goth forth unto his work, 21b
goth to his long home, 79a
good for a m. that he bear the yoke, 35b
good great m. inherits, 527a
good m. and just, 47b
good m. does not argue, 75a
good m. waited to all quarters, 80a
good name in m. and woman, 274a
great m. great ganglion, 787a
great nose great m., 895b
greater m. greater courtesy, 653b
greatest fool is m., 377a
greatest m. ever seen, 451b
grew within this learned m., 21b3
grows beyond his work, 105ab
guess what m. going to do, 1017b
half part of blessed m., 256a
hand of a mighty m., 22b
hand will be against every m., 7a
happiness of common m., 94b8
happy citizen free, 595b
happy m. be his dole, 18ab
happy m. happy dole, 18b
happy m. works ancestral acres, 120b
happy old m., 116a
happy the m. and he alone, 509b
hardly a m. now alive, 629b
harrowing clods, 79a8
has two primal passions, 817a
he will woman way, 695b
have pence done, 255b
having put hand to plow, 46b
he was a m., 905a
he is a m. take him for all
in all, 258a
he was her m., 1101b
heard wise m. say, 825b
heart of m. place devils dwell in, 92oa2
hearty old m., 531b
height of m. equal to tips of hands, 132b
her ways with a m., 1065b
her wit was more than m., 966b
high abstracted m. alone, 697a
his greatest enemy, 530a
his own executioner, 330a
hostile to m. poor m., 239b
honest m. appeals to understanding, 1094a
honest m. close-buttoned, 459a
honest m. noblest work of God, 609b, 492b
honest m. sent to lie abroad, 30ib
horizontal m., 1059b
Man, horse noblest conquest of m., 423b
how dieth the wise m., 97b
how marvelous is m., 894b
how poor a thing is m., 211a
how proud word M. rings, 894b
how, for flesh of m. 1085b
hungry m. not free, 1048b
hungry sinner, 562a
I am cease to be, 692a
I am first a m., 911b
I appeal to any white m., 445b
I have been a m., 478a
I know myself a m., 501a
I loved the m. and honor memory, 504a
I must feel it as a m., 285b
I never writ nor m. loved, 594a
if the m. in the moon, 230b
if a m. die shall be live, 15a
if a m. has talent, 1049b
if not wedding day is fixed on, 494b
if such a m. there be, 411a
if superior m. dwell among Barbarians, 72a
I'll make me a m., 606b
in armor slave, 697b
in arms with to, 475a
in bush God must, 606a
in every m. two postulations, 709a
in gray flannel suit, 1075a
in some endures more, 806a
in mind of m. a motion, 509b
in our town, 1098a
in soul of m. one Tahiti, 697a
in unsearchable darkness, 801b
in whose hand cup is found, 7b
in wilderness, 1052a
in wit a m., 596b
incarnate and was made m., 604a
indispensable m., 570b
inflicts pain for sport, 764a
influenced by polis, 985b
in grateful m., 278a
inner m. 54a
insignificant and aware of it, 913b
intellect of m. choose, 854a
intellectual superiority of m., 759a
intimates eternity to m., 359b
invented m. because dispointed in monkey, 764a
is a prisoner, 93a
is a reasoning animal, 150a
is a thinking reed, 539b
is alone, 1053b
is as Heaven made him, 193a
is born for uprightness, 71b
is born free, 455b
is born unto trouble, 14b
is created free, 497b
is God blunder of m., 809b
is his own sat, 813a
is m. blunder of God, 805b
is m. no more than this, 278b
is man and master, 653a
is not scolded poor God, 823b
is not so great a coward, 842b
is one soul many tongues, 143b
is origin of his action, 93a
is something to be surpassed, 85a
is the hunter, 649a
je-ne-sais-quoi young m., 567a
judge m. by foes, 843a
1472
Man

INDEX
kills thing he loves, 84ob
kind m. and died in want,
10755
know myself a m., 301 a

Man

lame m. leap

as

an

6093
monastic m. artist, 9565
moral inferiority of m., 7643
moral sensible well-bred rn.,
457*
more no m. entitled to, 847b
more right than neighbor, 681 a
more sinned against, 2783
mortal m. who hath more joy,
6973
most detestable creature, 7643
muffin m., 10973
must have faults, i33b
my fellow m. my brother, 7o6b
my m. Friday, $S$b
naked m. in book of moons,

of

m.,

28sb
law for m., 6oab
laws of God laws of m., 8543
least considerable m., logib
leave his father and mother, 5b
lengthened shadow of one m.,
6o6a
less

let

no m. have,
end try the m.

him

pass

for

a

23 ib

m.,

m. occssioned by

323

last

let

of m.,

mistake young m. for god, 9603
mollusk cheap edition of m.,

hart,

large-hearted m., 6173
strands of m., 8o3b
laugh to scorn power

39 6a
misfortunes of
m., i32b

502 b

know
defy opinion,
know what God and m. is, 654b
to

Man, mind's the stsndard

m. outlive his wealth, 2353
let no such m. be trusted, 23gb
let us make m. in our image, 53
life of m. solitary, 3183
let

native metal of m.,

formed

one

such

m.

light for m., io4ob

nature

lightning out of cloud m., 8053

559*
nature removes great m., 6070
necessarily a m., 4i4b
ne'er left m. in mire, 2903
neither angel nor beast, 363b
never bad m. good service, 4535
never is blessed, 4083
never met m. I didn't like, 9543
never saw m. who looked, 84ob
new m. raised up in him, 6ib

like

photograph, 8373
difference between m. and
m., 794b
little m. had little gun, iog7b
little m. what now, ios6b
lived with birds and beasts,
little

loia
lives life of

m.

epoch, 9373

blind, 88sb
living
living-dead m., 2i8b
is

nice m., 3893
in gifts of

look no way but down, 3663
looketh on the outward appear-

no benefit

ance, 123
looking for honest m., g6b
looks small at wedding, 1041 a

no
no
no
no
no
no
no

Lord is a m. of war, 8b
Lord seeth not as m. seeth, 123
lose what he never had, 3263
lot of m. but once to die, 32 ib
love is a mood to m., 825b
love not m. the less, 557b
lovely

gentleman-like m., 2293

low m. seeks little thing, 6643
made her such a m., 2733
made m. can change, ioi8b

made of ordinary things, 4983
made the town, 457b
made to mourn, 4g2b
majority never replace m.,

lonb

manners maketh m., 1635
man's inhumanity to m.,
man's monument a m.,
man's word God in m.,
marks earth with ruin,
marry best m. on earth,
marry this m. and woman,

49 2 b

ygob

no
no
no
no
no

lot,

847b
$25b
3223
izoa

country's

m. do for your sake, 7743
m. is an island, goSb
m. see me more, 2983
m. should marry, 6isb
m. t3kes weslth with him,

773

no m. taketh goods with him,
3a

no m.

useless

who

has friend,
true, 3883

expected,

10173

557b
8953
3903
i8gb

no such

sin for

tion,

m.

to l3bor in voca-

2383
thing as honest m.,

4003
noble animal, 3313
work of m., 7493

noblest
ra.,

with worm, 264b
meaning in saying he is a good
m., 2323
measure of all things, 873
mere m., 642 b
middle-aged m. build woodshed,
6823
mildest-mannered m., 560 b
military m., 2443
any-

thing, 843b

of m., isob

not passion's slave, 2633
not sum of what he has, 10585
not what kind of paper but m.,
6823
nothing come out of artist not
in m., 9613
nothing feebler than 3 m., 66b
nothing more fun than a m.,
10293
nothing more wretched than a
m., 643
nothing to do with just m., 44b
nothing wears clothes but m.,
323*
O nature O soul of m., 6973
O that m. might know end,
256b
of action, ioi6a
of action forced to thought,
893a
of an unbounded stomach, 2993
of cheerful yesterdsys, 5i6b
of comfort no m. speak, 2273
of dust, 53
of evil repute, 33
of genius had to pay, giob
of honor regrets discreditable
act,

9613

of little learning grows old, Sob
of many resources, 653
of many wiles, 4053
of morals tell me why, 357b

my

of
of
of
of
of
of

kidney, 2673
peculiar weakness, g6ob
nasty ideas, 3893
sorrows, 333, 6973
sovereign psrts, 22 ib
strife and contention, 343

of
of
of
of

talent sees two or three, gSgb

my

unclean

lips,

sob

understanding, 37 b
understanding is of excellent
spirit, 253

of virtue, 7ib

of words not deeds, 10923
old age in universal m., so6b
old m. broken, 2gga
old m. eloquent, 34ob
old m. had so much blood, 2863
old m. in dry month, looib
Old M. River, 92 ib
old m. to whom old men hearkened, i24b
old m. twice 3 child, 2613
old m. who will not laugh,

86?b

no m. worth having
no reason3ble m.
no

fish

mind proper judge

m. content with
m. deserved less at

8943

hands, 7183

6533

1223

mind of m. capable of

gre3t m. born too soon,
indispensable m., 97ob
m. above or below law,
m. born an angler,
m. born unto himself,

8253

marvelous vain subject,
mass of thawing clay, 683b
master of fate, 6533, ioi4b
master of himself a happy

may

bad m.,

843

Man

nobody call me fussy m., 9690
none more wonderful than m.,
823
not a just m. upon earth, 283
not a m. but cloud, 10283
not cause of work, gogb
not creature of circumstances,

6nb
not good that m. be alone, 5b
not lifetime of one m. only,
10063
not m. you're 3 machine, 836b
not msterisl decisive, io27b
not old but mellow, 8693

H73

old m. with beard, 672b
m. with something
old
iiib-iiaa

m. wouldn't
rung,

S3y

of

prayers,

once to every m. and nation,

m. among a thousand, 283
m. crossing bridge, 9553
m. loved pilgrim soul, 87gb
m. one vote, iio4b
m. pl3ys many parts, 3493
m. with courage a m3jority
53b
one m. with dream conquer,

one
one
one
one
one
one

8073
one more wrong to m., 66ab
one still strong m., 6523
one-book m., 5233
only 3nim3l that blushes, 7633
only great m. write history,
only m. harrowing clods, 7843


Manhood

Manhood, bone of m., 452b
conspiracy against m., 606a
do what m. bids thee, 707b
firm against crowd, 649b
full and fair, 801a
glove of m., 346a
do what m. bids thee, 707b
firm against crowd, 649b
full and fair, 801a
glove of m., 346a
honesty m. nor fellowship, 248a
is cast down, 986b
not surrender British m., 755b
some civic m., 649b
Manhood's pondering repose of
It, 653b
Mania for maintaining all is well,
77a
lawsuit m., 770a
of owning things, 700b
Maniac scattering dust, 650a
Manic statement, 1076a
Manifold destiny, 676a, 685a
nothing shall not be m., 46b
plainness, 74a
work be made m., 53a
Manifestation of unfriendly dis-
position, 492a
Manifest, this m. more than
theory, 788b
Manifold, how m. are thy works,
47a
our m. sins, 61a
sins and wickedness, 59b
stories not to thy credit, 746b
Manila, admiral down in M. Bay,
47a
Mankind, all m. done in books,
577b
asses that pull, 568b
at war with rights of m., 471b
by perverse depravity, 958b
by thee less bored, 862a
calamities shared by m., 385b
careless of m., 645b
censure injustice, 94a
cruciﬁed m., 856b
cynic from study of m., 791b
deserve better of m., 389b
distraction to m., 513a
divide m. into parities, 490a
dolges of m. subject of my book,
159a
dwell on heights of m., 498b
etitiled to respect of m., 548a
faith in future of m., 1025b
Father of m., 626b
fleet of life like leaves, 91b
fled from not hate m., 556b
hate m., 490b
heart in union with m., 81gb
hindrances to elevation of m.,
681b
if you'd m. degrade, 490b
in charity to all m., 508b
in conscious virtue boid, 404b
in mass duplicates, 657a
inspired made cathedral, 822a
involved in m., 368b
love dream of a shadow, 7gb
knows men brothers, 497a
let m. agree, 572a
live in m. more than name,
952b
loved a lover, 606b
love m. except American, 432b
make science blessing to m.,
950a
name one of one opinion, 619a
mother of m., 341b
O ye that love m., 466b
of all m. I love but you, 1084a
one dissuasion was m., 976b
Mankind, optimistic future of
m., 846a
plagues with which m. cursed,
581b
poetry mother tongue of m.,
458b
poor man poor m., 1093a
possess two blessings, 85a
prepare asylum for m., 466b
proper study of m. is man, 408b
put end to war, 1073b
school of m., 453a
serve country and m., 751b
shut gates of mercy on m., 440b
spectator of m., 594a
surpasses or subdues m., 556b
survey m., 477a
things ride m., 60ab
true nationality m., 888b
war put end to m., 1079b
what was meant for m., 451a
wisest brightest meanest of m.,
409b
worth destroying, 561b
Mankind's concern is charity,
409b
etepime, 568b
motto, 559a
Manlier, nobler and m. one, 561a
Manliness, beauty of true m.,
740a
immaculate m. in ourselves,
698b
native western m., 703a
resentment of m. grief, 459b
Manly, avowed erect and m. foe,
568b
his big m. voice, 249a
love is m., 170b
nurse of m. sentiment, 454a
simple modest m. true, 664a
Manna, give us this day m.,
161a
his tongue dropped m.,
345b
it is m., 9a
Manner, after m. of men, 51a
after this m. pray ye, 40b
all well all m. of thing well,
1007a
ease in Caseys m., 888a
is all in all, 456b
no m. of doubt, 769a
of giving worth more, 531b
pleasant shy m. of mouse, 1068b
state in wonted m. keep, 502a
subordinates m. to matter, 579a
to the m. born, 259a
vulgar m., 91a
vulgar of overfed, 866b
what m. of man is this, 45a
Mannerly, behave at m.,
823a
Manners, amiability of m., 716b
are not idle, 958b
as nation no m., 386b
bewrayed by his m., 200b
catch the m. living, 470b
deceitful habit and m., 721a
councils of m., 645a
court of m. is education,
127b
corrupt good m., 53a
evil m. live in brass, 550a
fine m. need support, 608b
happy ways of doing, 608b
language m. laws customs,
511a
maketh man, 165b
Manners must adorn knowledge,
415b
not men but m., 424a
of m. gentle, 456b
of undertaker, 856b
old m. books wines, 450b
our nation limps after, 248b
savage men uncouth m., 452b
in face, 493a
Manninik made m. toadden it,
643b
Mannish cowards, 474b
Manor, as if a m. washed away,
737a
Man-o'-war's 'er 'usband, 874b
Man's, a m. worth something, 669a
any m. death diminishes me,
308b
any m. fair daughter, 555b
bad m. refuge, 74b
development and God's, 854a
best portion of m. life, 509a
blind m. which, 853a
brave m. folly's life's wisdom,
89b
brown m. burden, 875b
capacity for justice, 1024b
capacity to despise self, 867b
cheer poor m. heart, 519b
cloud like m. hand, 13b
Dead M. Chest, 828b
dearer than to himself, 403a
despair never mine, 854b
desire is for woman, 530a
desiring this m. art, 855a
difference from brutes, 794a
distinctive mark, 668b
every m. Cleopatra, 697b
every old m. eye, 224b
every true m. apparel, 272a
every wise m. son know, 251b
first disobedience, 341b
fortune in own hand, 200a
good m. feast, 243b
good m. fortune, 277b
good m. love, 250a
good m. sister, 320a
good m. treasure, 74b
growd for a' that, 496a
great m. memory, 863a
greatest invention, 1590a
hand not able to taste, 290b
happiness result of m. effort,
998a
honest m. aboon his might,
496a
honest m. mostleb work, 406b,
492b
image and his cry, 880a
imagination of m. heart, 6b
imperial race ennaare, 490b
in theater of m. life, 207a
inclination to injustice, 1042b
ingratitude, 249b
inhumanity to man, 492b
life allegory, 256b
life cheapeast beast's, 227b
London a. town, 827b
looking for m. footprint, 910a
love an episode in m. life, 502b
love a. m. life apart, 508a
no m. enemy, 1093b
not taken, 1097b
no m. pie is freed, 297b
old m. darling, 165b
old m. fenny, 656a
old m. gold, 903a
one m. will all men's misery,
202b
Margin - Margins, outmost m., 99b
Market, what will M. Alexelevna say, 759a
Mariana, deserted M., 271b
Marl, clood of wayward m., 245b
Marlborough Street, hardly passionate M., 1076a
Mark archer little meant, 250b
Mark, men, 85a
Marked, bird of night upon M., 85a
Marksmen, 41b
Markswoman, outmost M., 99a
Markwell's mighty line, 30b
Marksmanship, last words of M., 51b
Marriage a necessary evil, 10b
Married foundations we forgot, young man m., 26b
Marketh, what makes, 411a
Markets, bird of night upon M., 85a
Marksmen, 41b
Marriage a necessary evil, 10b
Married foundations we forgot, young man m., 26b
Marrett what he makes, 411a
Marriage a necessary evil, 10b
Marry, 359b
Mark and that's his plague, 311a
Married and that's his plague, 311a
Benedick the man, 245b
happiness in m. estate, 335b
how with what his wife, 1094a
how to be happy though m., 866a
I would be m., 554a
imprudently m. barber, 44b
in haste, 391b
man matted and torn, 109b
mocks men, 22b
monagony m. to one person, 107a
most immoderately, 106b
most m. man I ever saw, 751a
never m. that's his hell, 311a
taste when you me, 481b
not live till I were m., 246a
O let us be m., 85a
on Wednesday, 1096a
reader I m. him, 679b
strange as if married a great while, 359a
suns people owe, 47b
till anes we be, 108b,
Green in flowers, 580b
immortal verse, 355a
single life, 354a
admitting to a m. ear, 22b
we will be m. o' Sunday, 219a
well-bred as if not m., 392a
young man m. is married, 26b
Marry, day one m. her, 70a
does not signify whom one m., 500b
times changed with who m., 82a
when man m. again, 83b
two m. again, 83b
Marrons, tier les m. du feu, 35b
Marrow, anguish of m., 100a
dividing joins and m., 55b
fear deep as m., 108a
Puritan m. of my bones, 90a
suck substantific m., 18b
to bestow upon God, 106b
Yankees have the m., 553a
Marrowsbone, stole a m., 1094a
threw in a m., 884b
Marrowsbones, better down on m., 88b
Marry, advice to persons about m., 810a
almost any man, 66b
ancient people, 335b
Ann, 836b
easy to as m. rich woman, 660a
best man on earth, 85a
better to m. than burn, 32a
boss's daughter, 1009b
every woman should m., 612b
e'll come back and m. me, 109b,
in haste repeat at leisure, 949b
d Maiden will you m. me, 707a
man and woman together, 590a
man whom she likes, 66b
my body to that dust, 321a
people people m., 85b
prepared to m. again, 767b
proper time to m. 45b
they'd never m. 861b
this is miching mallecho, 26a
your son when you will, 324a
Marrying blowing nearly dying, 107b
Master, unwitting where M. dwells, 947b
which is to be m., 746b
who's m. who's man, 591a
word work, 817b
ye know not when m. cometh, 45b
Masters', crumbs from m. table, 501b
Mastered any law in thoughts, 605b
date and signature, 765a
Mastering, Thou m. me God, 55a
Soth
Masterly, wise and m. inactivity, 501b
Masterpiece appear as flower, 754a
conclusion made m., 848a
great m. designed, 455a
joy to artist, 754a-b
nature's m. writing well, 68b
no one knows m., 86b
not created without labor, 897b
of nature, 606b
place of m. in mind, 609a
Masterpieces, adventures among m.
not give best at beginning, 907b
Master's, dog stared at m. gate, 490a
great m. stamp, 742a
in m. stood, 68b
lost fiddle stick, 109a
neither master nor m. man, 753a
Masters, artist has m. in eye, 615a
done away with, 806b
good serves three harth m., 842a
lords and rulers, 826b
machines slaves not m., 851a
nails fastened by, 89a
no man can serve two m., 413b
of their fates, 265b
of things they write, 317a
old m. never wrong, 109b
sleep that i. all, 513a
spread yourselves, 229a
we cannot all be, 272a
worthy valets, 460a
Masterwork, history of m. not failures, 969a
Mastery, achieve m. of, 805a
I had m., 108b
mastodon with m., 1088a
desires, 805b
of subject, 357a
propensity for, 845b
strive here for m., 344a
Mast-high, ice m., 824b
Mastiff, toothless m. bitch, 584a
Masts of unmatched courage, 224a
Mastodon with mastery, 1088a
Masts, sallyards tremble m. crack, 805b
Match for the devil, 1042a
forces of selflessness met m., 971b
strength with restraint, 1074b
Match buttons pattern told, 770b
passions m. with mine, 647b
us with His hour, 954a
with aged wife, 646a
Matches made in heaven, 182b
Matchless deed's achieved, 445b
Matchwood immortal diamond, 804a
Mate, choose not alone proper m., 459b
great artificer made m., 834b
in England I'm so m., 573b
of Nancy brig, 765b
old bold m. of Morgan, 745b
prison m. dockyard fellow, 749b
took unto herself a m., 512b
who be maiden's m., 518a
Mated by the lion, 260b
few poets so m., 857a
Mater artium necessitas, 131a
saeva Cupidinum, 122b
Material and things, 375b
computation, 928b
depends on intellectual, 628a
branch from her m. sap, 279a
enjoyment, 1019b
environment, 1019b
man not m. is decisive, 1079b
moral spiritual force, 868a
objects of two kinds, 113a
of life, 978b
progress and prosperity, 845b
raw m. of opinion, 845b
spiritual stronger than m., 606b
sublime, 528b
surface of things, 709a
welfare of citizens, 848a
wrought in common crude m., 772a
Materialistic civilization. 1019b
Materializing upper class, 716b
Materially ambitious, 997a
Materials indifferent but not use, 138b
youth gets together m., 68a
Material without morale, 959b
Mates and all intrepid sailors, 702b
moves and m. and slays, 690b
Mathematical pictures accord with fact, 945b
Mathematician, Architect of Universe m., 645b
capable of reasoning, 94b
maker of patterns, 942a
reached highest rung, 851a
union of m. with poet, 796a
Mathematicians, people who are merely m., 558a
Mathematics, angling like m., 342b
axioms of book of m., 785b
beginn in disappointment, 860a
draws necessary conclusions, 859b
eludes our grasp, 861a
in m. never know what talking about, 91b
in region of necessity, 919a
intuitive calculation transcended m., 988a
mathematicians' shortcomings not fault of m., 559a
poets witty m. subtile, 209b
possesses beauty, 915a
pure m. original creation, 861a
queen of sciences, 559a
that my sons study m., 453a
universe in language of m., 211b
Mather, Cottons, m., 1048b
Matilda and house burned, 902b
told dreadful lies, 902a
waltzing M., 869a
Matin, glorriow show s m. near, 260a
Matre pulchra filia pulchrior, 121a
Matrimony, critical period in m., 102a
in m. begin with aversion, 480b
jumps from love to m., 553a
Matrix, freedom of expression m., 505a
mind detached from material m., 606b
Matron's glance reprove, 449a
mutine in m. bones, 684a
Matter, atoms in m. duplicate in mind, 697a
Berkeley said no m., 561b
carry on m. for own sake, 675b
daily to be shown m., 68b
for a May morning, 253a
for virtuous deeds, 205b
goes to root of m., 742b
great m. or small, 57b
hear the conclusion of the whole m., 89a
here and now cease to m., 105a
I am full of m., 16a
In his m. and ideas, 713a
indifferent to form, 385b
lovers lacking m., 250a
make a Star Chamber m., 266b
meaning doesn't m., 706b
mince the m., 395b, 279b
more with less art, 266a
nervous m., 777a
no m. from the heart, 265b
no m. what he said, 518b
no m. where it's going, 103b
order m. better in France, 458a
poetry does not m., 1009a
root of the m. found in me, 15b
solid hard particles, 575b
state of m. at given moment, 272a-b
subordinates manner to m., 579a
theory of m., 858a
totally different m., 662a
unalterable as quantity of m., 709b
unreal and temporal, 705a
waking no such m., 29a
what is m. rather, 310a
what m. if itches impure, 889b
what's the m. with Kansas, 866a
whether you hate self, 955a
wings shall tell the m., 28b
won't m. whether saved, 1015b
Matters, read strange m., 28a
to do well is what m., 542b
touch no state m., 450a
what m. what anybody thinks, 608a
Matthew and Waldo guardians, 100b
m.named M., 41b
Mark Luke and John, 357a
Mattress, air m. in nylon tent, 1063a
Mature, American public more m., 1064a
poets steal, 1007b
Maturin sun, 584a
Maturity of custom, 901a
Maud, did she go into garden M., 652a
Maudlin poetess, 410a
Maunier, let public m. and mumble, 576b
Mausolos' tomb, 1102b

1480
Mauve and cerise automobile, 1063a
Maw-crammed beast, 666a
Mawkishness and thousand bit- ters, 550a
Maxim, act only on that m., 445b
general m. useless, 555a
of British people, 516b
old m. in the schools, 583a
with Foxey, 670a
Maxima debetur puero reverentia, 140a
Maxims, little hoard of m., 647a
Maximum temptation maximum opportunity, 877a
May, all the months were M., 518b
April showers m. flowers, 188a
as you do in M., 796a
ate oysters in M., 859a
come what come m., 281b
come what m., 125b, 558b
coral on in M., 649a
daring buds of M., 521b
flowery meads in M. 513b
flush as M., 264a
fresh as month of M., 168a
full of spirit as month of M., 240a
get ye rosebuds while ye m., 530b
he smells April and M., 267a
I was lord in M., 774b
in M. when sea winds, 606b
joy as month of M., 352a
lap of M., 447b
laurel outlives not M., 774a
like snow in M., 833b
love I gave in M., 756a
lusty month of M., 175a
maids M. when maidens, 250b
March July October M., 187a
matter for M. morning, 253a
merry month of M., 509a
month flaps leaves like wings, 753a
mother was month of M., 753a
never month of love, 210b
nightingale when M. is past, 527a
of April M. of June, 310b
one month on in M., 988a
queens the M. 645a
swarm of bees in M., 1087a
there's an end of M., 859b
welcome faire freshne M., 167a
when lusty heart blossoms, 175a
when month of M. is comeon, 165b
will have no slogardie anyght, 167a
will not when he m., 185b
with thy flores and greene, 197a
Mayday, more bright than M. morn, 483b
Mayflower, forefathers not on M., 954a
including those on M., 974a
Maying, oh that we two were m., 10223
Mayor, Lord M. of London, 1085b
Maypoles hockarts wasallsis, 519b
May's newfangled mirth, 821a
Mays, under blanching m., 854b
Maize, mighty m., 497b
of schools, 402b
Mazes, in wandering m. lost, 544a
mc^2, E equals mc^2, 950a
McFlimsy, Miss M. of Madison Square, 724a
McGee, cremated Sam M., 955a
McGregor, my name is M., 521a
wherever M. sits, 605b
McGregor's, Mr. M. garden, 877b
McCrew, Dangerous Dan M., 953a
McLoes Africa know song of m., 989a
Imperturbate, 699b
some little talk of m., 650a
this is the real m., 797b
well it's M., 942a
who am as a nerve, 569b
who sees M. in all, 1056b
woe is m., 506
wretched let me curr, 110b
ye have not always, 444
you get no more of m., 211a
Mea culpa, 59a
Meal by stream and o'er m., 456b
groveth seed bloweth m., 1083a
of all flowers in the m., 105b
Mealow flower bloom unfold, 517b
grow and stream, 513a
mother of months in m., 772b
dering, m. of my soul, 1051a
rivulets overflow, 764b
sheep's in m., 1053b
Meadow's, dropped like flower on m. edge, 114b
Meadows brown and sere, 574b
bypath m. where you linger, 823a-b
infinite, m. of heaven, 622a
of Ease, 909a
paint the m. with delight, 222b
trim with daisies pied, 333b
up from the m., 658a
Meadowsweet, vales of m., 1046b
Meads, flowery m. in May, 318b
met lady in m., 581a
Meager knowledge, 724a
shriveled m. hopping, 454b
Meal, barrel of m. wasted not, 13a
full m. more than blessing, 1024b
handful of m. in a barrel, 13a
in firkin, 605b
morning incense evening m., 464a
without wine, 484b
Meal-drift molded ever, 809a
Meals, make no long m., 450a
Michelangelo between m., 759a
of beef iron steel, 844a
saying grace at m., 555a
unquiet m. make ill digestions, 218b
Mealy boys, 669b
Meat actions ascribed to, 804b
as cat's meat, 933a
between nothing and every- thing, 568b
fear say all they m., 777b
golden m., 121b
humble hungry m., 1050b
I m. what 1 say, 744a
if conduct in m. and paltry, 99a
if they m. to have war, 453a
keep golden m., 121b
know not what they m., 648b
man full of distress, 71b
Mean, means what I choose it to m., 745b
not careful what they m., 218b
nothing common did or m., 550b
observances of decorum, 522a
or wish to mean, 1080a
poem should not m. but be, 452a
proper m., 417b
stupid public, 559b
suspicion companion of m. souls, 466b
we speak not what we m., 271a
what I say, 744a
what m. man seeks, 72b
what may this m., 259a
woman of m. understanding, 553a
Meander level with fount, 625a
through meadow of margin, 481a
Meander's margent green, 357a
Meander, ambition of m. sort, 214a
ask no m. pelf, 680b
beauties of the night, 500b
creatures makes kings, 217b
leave all m. things, 409b
patronizing has m. side, 699a
Meannest flower that blows, 514a
floweret of vale, 441a
honour peareth in m. habit, 219b
morial known, 780b
of his creatures, 669b
wisiest brightest m., 409b
Meaning, blunders round m., 458b
deeper m. of Narcissus, 698a
doesn't matter, 766b
eternal truths have fresh m., 972b
force language into m., 1007b
free from all m., 656a
fresh m. for new situation, 972b
give each moment m., 937b
give new m., 999a
honour m. and import, 468a
it's what you please, 740b
language charged with m., 989a
love is only m., 1041a
no m. except responsibility, 1042b
of life matches marvels, 1064a
poem never lose m., 950a
short m. of long speech. 498a
spirit give life highest m., 925a
that unfolded by surprise, 950a
to faint m. make pretense, 359a
to life on this star, 878a
tread upon drink of m., 458b
what would we know m. of, 609b
what you please, 740b
word of great m., 448a
year had lost m., 1059b
Meanings, hell full of good m., 324b
words and m., 1005a
Meanly admires mean things, 650b
child all m. wrapped, 934a
how m. they live, 376a
noblely save m. lose, 639b
Means in argument of conserva- tivism, 607a
poverty the parent of m., 949a
Means, all m. appropriate, 495b
and content, 249b
1481
INDEX

Means

Means and leisure civilizers, 512b
appliances and m. to boot, 242a
bad m. and bad men, 497a
by all the m. you can, 412a
by any m. get wealth, 412a
by fair m. if you can, 132a
changes by peaceful m., 865a
content with small m., 655b
dumb sense of what life m., 795a
end must justify the m., 877b
fair m. or foul, 971b
find m. of evil, 342a
First Amendment m. what it says, 991b
for every man alive, 790a
game that never m. anything, 1029b
give enemies m. of our destruc-
tion, 76b
God placed in our power, 465a
heaven finds m. to kill joys, 225b
if all m. permitted to fight evil, 1011a
it m. mischief, 865a
justifying m. by the end, 145a
liberty at end and m., 852b
live within m., 751a
love not say all it m., 900a
love of money as m., 977a
make money by any m., 125a
money of his m., 1079b
not but blunders round mean-
ing, 410b
doctrine destroying hitherto un-
known, 582b
of production, 868b
requisite to ends, 485b
take m. whereby I live, 295a
thanks for m. of grace, 65b
that wins easiest victory, 1011b
to achieve great ends, 1016b
to do ill deeds, 257a

to make us one, 306b
war political relations by other m., 346b
what beauty m., 867a
what deep heart m., 1087b
what I choose it to mean, 746b
Meant, more m. than meets ear,
well tried a little, 852a
Measles and if so many, 751a
love is like m., 685a, 855b
Measure every wandering planet’s
course, 212a
fervor with m., 796a
keep our m., 718a-b
last full m. of devotion, 689a
life moving to one m., 945a
man is m. of all things, 87a
mind’s height, 661b
my judgment approves m., 469a
narrows m. spans, 854b
observe due m., 68a
of my days, 18b
of torment measure of youth,
875b
shrink to this little m., 895a
takes right m. of self, 525b

teach his feet a m., 774b
there is m. in all things, 180a
three with new song’s m., 807b
turns everything to m., 1056b
what you are speaking about, 872a
with what m. ye mete, 41a
Measured by my soul, 996a
Measured, choice word m.
phrase, 512a
it shall be m. to you, 41a
language, 645b
motion, 510a
out my life with coffee spoons, 1009b
Measurable, caverns m. to man,
161b
rhythms m. and wild, 845b
shut up in m. content, 285a
Measures, in short m. life perfect
be, 904a
Lydian m., 371b
not men, 412a, 449a
not men but m., 452a
to impose one style, 1084a
Measuring earth and heaven, 95b
Meat, as egg is full of m., 229b
born a roaster of m., 484b
buys opinions like m., 755b
cannot eat but little, 188b
crazy salad with m., 885b
dined upon cold m., 375b
drink and cloth to us, 181b
flowers in garden m. in hall,
5gb
God sends m. Devil sends cooks,
183a
hungered and ye gave m., 44a
hungry and he gave him m.,
875b
in this season, 21b
is not life more than m., 41a
made worms' m. of me, 285a
mean as cat's m., 932a
meat m. it feeds on, 874a
my m. eats me, 106a
no stomach for such m., 785b
not m. but appetite, 350b
not m. nor drink, 1024a
on our m. and on us all, 822a
one appointed to buy m., 317b
one man's poison another's m.,
114b
out of the eater came m., 11b
part of the m., 980b
provideth her m. in the sum-
er, 23b
seek their m. from God, 21b
sendeth mouth sendeth m., 185a
sit down and taste my m., 848b
sleep is m. to hunger, 973b
snowed of m. and drynke, 166b
some hea. m. canna eat, 495b
strong m. to them of full age,
125b
this dish of m. too good, 326b
upon what m. Caesar feed, 253b
was locusts and wild honey, 92b
we are fish and m., 88a
we have m. we can eat, 495b
went without the m., 900a
within requisite, 757b
Meatpacker, talent of m., 865b
Meat, funeral baked m., 258a
of all m. moste cony, 357b
Mecca, turn thy face towards M.,
149b
Mechanic, lawyer without history
a m., 540b
long m. packings, 654a
made poetry m. art, 456b
mire m. operation, 525b
and m. exercise, 645b
Mechanical equivalent of heat,
754b
slavery future of world, 845b
Mechanic, visible sage m., 686a

Mechanics, bicycle m. from Day-
ton, 1059a
farmers m. and laborers, 509a
of culture, 854b
reduced to atomic m., 725b
reduction of nature to m., 725b
Mechanism, battles by m., 577a
Mechanisms, vital m. have object,
675a
Mechanized armies, 895a
automation, 582a
Med. bloweth m., 1089a
Medal, bright hard m., 795b
Med'cinable gum, 276b
Meddle, inclination to m., 536b
not with him that flattereth,
53b
wise men m. in commonwealth,
178b
Meddles with cold iron, 200a
Meddling, every fool will be m.,
39a
Mede, of all the flours in the m.,
156b
Medea gathered enchanted herbs,
285a
Mede, crushed the gold-bearing
M., 70b
law of the M. and Persians, 32a
Mediator, painting m. between
world and us, 854b
president mostly a m., 1068a
Mediatory, reconciling m. power,
528a
Mediastress, art m. between nature
and man, 595b
Medici, if fever loved M., 895b
Medicinal gum, 276b
some griefs are m., 900b
Medicine bundles, 1077b
desire to take m. distinguishes
man from animal, 517a
doth good like m., 85a
faith and knowledge in m.,
56a
for case like mine, 703b
for life which has fled, 70a
for mental disorders, 1034b
for misery, 85a
has to examine disease, 156b-
157a
in common sense master,
56a
in m. sins of commission mortal,
454b
labor to destroy own existence,
778a
live by m. live horribly, 455a
more harmful than disease,
1020b
my lawful wife, 855b
no m. but hope, 771a
of life, 57b
paid seven percent, 82a
taught by gods, 578a
thee to sweet sleight, 874b
truth in m. difficult, 564b
worse than malady, 185b
Medicine Hat, war bonnet of M.,
1041b
Medicines, to make me love him,
283b
to make women speak, 805a
Medicos marveling sweetly, 1009b
Medieval hand, 764b
Mechanical Meditius ibis, 128b
Mediocre, if you are m. and gro-
vel, 460a
minds, 535a
Men, fifteen m. on Dead Man's Chest, 828b
find me m. who care, 741a
finds too late m. betray, 448b
first subjects, afterward, 88b
fishers of m., 9gb
flourish only for a moment, 67a
toolery wise-m. have, 247a
tools laugh at m. of sense, 91b
together of unfamiliar m., 714a
forty thousand m., 109b
fought by mothers of m., 790a
free m. free speech, 109gb
gear of foreign dead m., 1006a
get and give, 477a
got there first with most m., 709b
give place to better things, 358a
go armed to seek, 1022a
God give us m., 654b
God justifiable to m., 394a
God made mad, 918a
God made old, m., 9sb
gods fashioned by m., 867b
gods in likeness of m., 50a
goeth on to meet the armed m., 16b
good and true, 947b
good m. eat that they may live, 87b
good to do nothing, 454b
good will to m., 657b
good will toward m., 46a
Gotham's three wise m., 553a
government of laws not m., 463b
government of m. and newspapers, 655b
great city greatest m., 701a
great m. are not always wise, 16a
great m. contending with adversity, 911a
great m. light up time, 674b
great m. like torches, 674b
great m. make mistakes, 819b
great m. not scholars, 654a
group of willful m., 842a
grow into likeness of bad m., 86a
hanged that horses may not be
hangin' m. and women, 1091a
happy breed of m., 268b
have died from time to time, 1050a
have found thing to love, 918a
have lost their reason, 855b
have their price, 957b
heard old old m. say, 881a
heart of oak our m., 459a
heaven that leads m. to hell, 924b
His ways with m., 654a
history biography of great m., 577a
hit only what they aim at, 685b
hollow m., 1009a
homely m. charmed women, 864a
honest m. revolutionize, 681a
honest m. shaped conduct, 920b
honest m. with understanding, 472b
honor all m., 56b
hope and love, 477a
if all m. were just, 92a
If God punish m. according to what they deserve, 149a

Men, if m. are destroyed, 86b
if m. knew how women pass
time, 865b
if m. like that wise bird, 810a
if m. unselshf as women, 815b
in catalogue ye go for m., 824a
in m. we various passions find, 466b
infant boys m. Is, 957b
keeping m. off keep them on, 401b
knocking around with m., 477a
know so little of m., 854b
label m. for God, 856b
labels that give name to event, 732a
land where m. are stones, 704b
laws not m., 456b
lead lives of desperation, 682a
let us die like m., 687b
let us praise famous m., 98b
let your light shine before m., 9a
light upon hearts of m., 457a
like m. undergo fatigue, 457a
like satyrs grazing, 412b
little group of willful m., 842a
live as m. not ostriches, 974a
live at level of great m., 459a
lived like fishes, 965b
lives of great m. remind us, 650b
lodging place of wayfarers, 334a
looks quite through deeds of m., 925b
lost sight of horizons, 894a
love to speak of selves, 77ob
made brutes m. m. divine, 712b
made m. and not made them
well, 465a
made spectacle to m., 52a
make the city, 90b
makes m. mad, 276a
man that died for m., 778b
many deaths in m., 917b
masters of their fates, 825b
may come men may go, 622a
may read strange matters, 828a
measures not m., 418a, 449a
melancholy m. are not bees, 310b
melancholy m. most witty, 511a
men's m., 690a
merriest when from home, 243b
merry m. all, 1087b
met with erected look, 965b
mice and m., 448b
mighty m. of valor, 10b
mighty m. which were of old, 6b
mocks married m., 224b
more lonely among m., 685b
more killed by overwork, 872a
more nearly m. and women, 1038b
most m. eddy about, 715b
must be decided, 100a
must be taught, 403b
must endure their going, 820a
must work women weep, 609b
my m. like satyrs grazing, 412b
naturally in two parties, 473b
need of world of m., 869a
never be believed by m. 590a
no compacts between lions and m., 64b
no country for old m., 882b

Men, no stouter above m. and women, 709b
no two m. cannot be distin-
guished, 182b
no worse than best of m., 287b
nor blame the writings but the m., 409b
not fit that m. be compared with gods, 115b
not m. but laws, 658b
not m. but manners, 454a
not m. but measures, 452a
not m. you took them for, 420b
not familiar are gods and m., 65a
not three good m. unhanged, 239a
nothing great without great m., 1013a
O miserable minds of m., 119b
O what m. dare do, 426b
of Athens, 50a
of courtly nurture, 721a
of culture true apostles, 716a
of despised race, 725a
of England wherefore plow, 700a
of me words best, 444a
of good will, 46a, 56a, 1015a
of ill judgment ignore good, 81a
of less value than gold, 178b
of like passions, 50a
of other minds, 447b
of philosophic temperament, 861a
of place and consequence, 899a
of polite learning, 586b
of renown, 6b
of stones, 850b
of the South, 394a
of weak natures, 1089b
old m. are children, 91a
old m. from chimney corner, 205b
old m. garrulous by nature, 116a
old m. have rosy faces, 848b
old m. know when old man
dies, 1092a
old m. know young m. fools,
old m. ought to be explorers, 1065a
old m. should be explorers, 1065b
old m. shall dream dreams, 55b
older m. declare war, 913a
on shore interpreters, 509a
only great m. obscene, 869b
ought to mind business, 720a
our democratic public m., 857b
Oxford m. who went abroad to
die, 565a
parole of literacy m., 425b
persuade eyes of m. without
orator, 220a
place where m. can pray, 919a
port liquor for m., 455a
practical m. absorbed in facts,
87a
practical m. usually slaves, 977a
praise famous m., 96b
preached as to dying m., 397a
princers or m., 869a
private m. enjoy, 242b
prize the thing unguessed, 186b
proper m. as ever trod, 252a
proud m. in old age, 82b
INDEX

Men put enemy in their mouths, 274a
quit you like m., 52a
quite himself from m., 12a
rational spiritual beings, 1045b
ready hoisted and spurred, 562a
reason never failed m., 896b
reject prophets, 706b
rich m. rule the law, 448a
rise on steppingstones, 646b
rivalship of wisest m., 995b
roll of common m., 292b
room for honest m., 407a
sailors but not m., 93a
saints aid if m. call, 524a
sandwich m. shuffling, 97a
savage m. uncouth manners, 425b
scheme of mice and m., 49b
school for making first-class m., 703a
search land of living m., 519a
small m. as trees walking, 45b
selfish thesawah passes, 1009a
send m. who do work, 876b
sensible conscientious m., 450b
sensible m. never tell, 619a
sent not rich corn for m. rich, 289b
shire for m. Who understand, 993b
should be what they seem, 274a
shrouds against setting sun, 920a
sing by land an' sea, 874a
single m. in barracks, 873a
sit and hear each other groan, 578a
six m. of Industain, 680a
slain a thousand m. with jawnbone, 11b
slave to fate chance desperate m., 908a
sleek-headed m., 855b
small m. afraid of writings, 48b
small things make base m. proud, 215a
so many m. so many opinions, 109a
some m. love not a pig, 2404a
some m. pleasure m., 450a
sons of m. and angels say, 459a
speak with tongues of m., 52a
speech given to wise m., 576b
spirit of m. who follow, 987a
spirits of just m., 58a
strange that m. fear, 254b
strength of twenty m., 225b
strong m. shall bow themselves, 22a
studied m. from topos-turry close, 790a
such as sleep o' nights, 252b
such m. are dangerous, 252b
suffer the armed m., 1042a
swindled by other m., 1062b
take best they can get, 432b
talk of crabb'd old m., 114b
talking of fall of man, 884a
text of m. and women, 850a
that are ruined, 545b
that hazard all, 233a
that laugh and weep, 775a
that now to themselves, 775a
that strow with gods, 646b
that were boys when I was a boy, 902a
there before us, 68b
Men, there He makes m., 548b
think all m. mortal but themselves, 959a
thoughts of m. decay, 201a
thoughts of m. widowed, 647b
thousand m. that fishes gnaw, 217a
tide in affairs of m., 292a
tide of m., 1006b
to be leader of m., 890a
to m. a man is a mind, 791b
to match mountains, 826b
tongues of m. and of angels, 52a
touched by heaven's sport, 578b
traced lives of good m., 517a
travelled among unknown m., 510b
truest of m. Man of Sorrows, 697a
trust ears less than eyes, 86b
truth on lips of dying m., 712b
truths not for all m., 417b
turn one's back on m., 890a
twelve honest m., 959b
twenty m. crossing bridge, 955a
two m. of all mankind, 995b
two m. went up to pray, 294a
two strong m. face to face, 872b
upon the hearts of m., 457a
uselessness of m. above sixty, 817b
vexes public m., 647b
waken and stand, 4a
war between m. and women, 1059a
wars planned by old m., 962a
wars won by m., 987a
waster of rich m., 82a
watch the m. at play, 940b
ways of God to m., 541b
we are m. my liege, 884a
we are the stuffed m., 1009a
we petty m., 255b
we will die free m., 475a
were deceivers ever, 420a
we've got the m., 727a
what is it in m. women require, 488b
what m. call treasure, 684a
what m. or gods these, 584a
what mothers made them, 608a
what you and I m. think, 255b
whatever you stuff m. with they bear, 683b
whatever ye would m. do, 41a
when bad m. combine, 452a
when force subdues men, 99b
when good m. die, 82b
when m. and mountains meet, 490b
when m. drink they are rich, 90b
when old m. gather, 400b
where dead m. lost bones, 1002b
where race of m. go by, 846a
which ordinary m. fit for, 277a
who are not historians, 952a
who borrow men who lend, 554b
who can't be bought, 948b
who do the work, 876b
who don't, 400a
who have a sense of honor, 64a
who know much say little, 458a
who march away, 754a
Men who possess opinions, 690b
who say it can't be done, 887a
whom lust of office not kilt, 850b
whom men condemn as ill, 794b
whose heads do grow beneath their shoulders, 274b
whose visages do cream, 291a
why don't m. propose, 557b
why men believe like apes, 944b
willful m., 844a
willingly believe what they wish, 119a
wise m. from the east, 90a
wise m. in great struggle, 464b
wise m. meddle in commonwealth, 175b
wise m. of Gotham, 1094a
wise m. profit more from fools, 107a
wise m. shun mistakes of fools, 107a
wise men have erred, 494a
wish m. everywhere free, 508a
with firebrand, in hand, 172a
with knives in brains, 608b
with mothers and wives, 529b
with quickrake, 452b
with passion for anonyminity, 971b
with sisters dear, 59b
with Splendid Hearts, 993b
women and clergymen, 55a
women and Herveys, 414a
women and professors, 959a
women better or worse than m., 892a
women foolish to match m., 889b
women try luck m. risk it, 899b
women wiser than m., 975a
won by m. with courage, 90a
won't trust selves with m., 290a
words are women deeds m., 524a
worse a thousand m., 50a
would be angels, 408b
write what m. do not what they ought, 207a
ye are brothers ye are m., 538a
ye are some of Arkans, 508a
ye shall die like m., 20a
years perished to make us m., 771b
you are m. of stones, 280b
young m. all over world, 920a
young m. fitter to invent, 509a
young m. need stiffening, 853a
young m. regard elders as seneile, 776b
young m. shall see visions, 55b
young m. think it is, 854b
young m. think old m. fools, 205a
youngsters read m. understand, 195b
Menace, atomic energy a m., 905b
Mencas, insolent m. of villians, 648b
Mencas of Nath and God, 568a
Mend anger and m. not, 412b
fences, 72ab
it or be rid on it, 304b
knock breathe seek to m., 301a
never made for man to m., 272b
yet too vain to m., 404a
the heart, 404b
your speech a little, 275b

1486
INDEX

Mendacities, better m., 988a
Mended, all is m., 231a
least said soonest m., 195a
my wounds were m., 990b
wayses m., 39gb
Mendicant, rich man behaves like m., 1069a
Mene Tekel Upharsin, 35a
Men’s, all m. good, 640a
athwart m. noses as asleep, 223a
business and bosoms, 207b
evil manners live in brass, 299a
eyes in April, 966b
faith of wafer-cakes, 243b
fortune and m. eyes, 291b
grown from sudden fears, 554a
history in all m. lives, 242a
it’s m. lives, 530b
judgments parcel of their fortunes, 588a
men, 690a
music of m. lives, 228a
old m. dream, 545b
old m. heads are bare, 1017a
old m. lies, 988a
one man’s will all m. misery, 520b
poor m. cottages palaces, 231b
sweat of other m. faces, 640b
talk not of other m. lives, 82a
times that try m. souls, 460b
whose young m. mistresses, 208a
young m. vision, 636b
Mens sana in corpore sano, 139b
Mensch, es irr in M., 479b
Menschen, alle M. werden Bruer, 467a
Mental excellence a splendid poss.
session, 115b
exertion, 778a
flight, 480b
medicine for m. disorders, 1043b
obesity m. state, 1043a
specialists in m. disease, 977a
suffering in Hanover Square, 759a
Mentality, origin of modern m., 1047a
Mention, making of m. the
word of, 124b
no no we never m. her, 587b
Mentioned, better damned than not m., 465b
Mentioning, keeps m. woman he
knew, 153b
Mephistopheles, judges need
something of M., 787b
Mer, la m. toujours recommence,
908b
Mercator’s north poles and equa-
tors, 745b
Mercenary, followed m. calling,
834a
search m., 461a
Merces, ipsa quidem virtus sibi-
melt pulcherrima m., 335b
Merchandise, not an house of m.,
483a
Merchant, mighty M. sneered,
735a
overpolite to customers, 543a
train anyone to be m. chief,
494a
Merchantman, monarchy is a m.,
491b
Merchants are princes, 51b
have no country, 473a

Mercli, la belle dame sans m.,
581a
Mercies, all occasions invite his m.,
508b
marvellous m., 774a
tender m. of the wicked are
cruel, 424
Merciful, a God gracious and m.,
731a
and mighty, 543b
as constant, 1094b
be m. to broken reed, 207a
blessed are the m. 40a
be given by m., 62a
God be m. to this drunker, 1355b
He the most m., 149a
powers, 289a
to me a fool, 790b
to me a sinner, 47a
Merciless, loving rapid m., 1076a
nature a m. stepmother, 192a
Mercury, station like herald M.,
264a
words of M. are harsh, 223a
Mercy and truth are meet together,
20a
beauty m. have on me, 758b
be stirred up, grudge, 197b
do justly and love m., 95b
doing justice loving m., 467b
full of compassion and m., 579a
God all m. is God unjust, 569a
goodness and m. shall follow
me, 18a
he’s m. o’ my soul Lord God,
1103a
half so good a grace as m., 290b
hand folks to God’s m., 689b
has a human heart, 487a
have m. on us, 55a
have m. upon me, 12a
his m. endureth for ever, 14a
his m. is everlasting, 21a
how can he m. have, 200b
I asked and found, 197b
I desired m. 96b
I to others show, 412b
is above slopped away, 294b
leaving m. to heaven, 424b
Lord have m. on us, 55a,
506b
nobilility’s true badge, 218b
not m. unto others show, 200b
nothing emboldens sin as m.,
290b
of a rude stream, 298b
of his means, 1076b
on my poor people, 191b
on such as we, 875b
on Thy people Lord, 875b
peace on earth m. mild, 426b
?ry Peace and Love, 487a
quality of m. not strained, 292b
render the deeds of m., 234b
seasons justice, 234b
see evil drowned in m., 836b
show no m. ourselves, 660b
shown to every failing, 558a
shut gates of m., 440b
so great is his m., 21a
temper justice with m., 543b
tender m. of God, 46a
that m. show to me, 412b
they shall obtain m., 40a
to forgive, 570a
wild, 47a
I myself I cried, 51b
we do pray for m., 284b
wound with m. round, 809b
Mere, honor a m. scutcheon, 240b

Merdith prose Browning, 898b
Merely, he is m. flesh and
blood, 1002a
Merged like the bird, 1065b
Meridian, in England under any
m., 330a
of my glory, 258a
ones and m. lines, 726b
Merit, by m. raised to that bad
eminence, 343a
handsomely allowed, 453b
makes his cook his m., 361a
makes his way, 297b
of my you judge, 689a
doing perpetuity, 531a
of your character, 352b
of your name, 345b
of your person, 345b
purchased by m. of wearer,
358a
such I cannot say too much,
341b
to the which he obtains, 527a
to particularise is m., 460b
truth only m. to history, 750a
unassisted m., 460b
wins the soul, 404b
Merits, careless, 443b
goodness result of one’s own m.,
154b
obtain that which he m., 527a
seek his m. to disclose, 441a
Mermaid on dolphin’s back, 252a
Tavern, 589b
what things done at the M.,
316a
Mermaids, barmbirds diviner than
m., 1053b
heard the m. singing, 1001a
singing, 304b
singing each to each, 1001a
Merrier man never spent talk
withal, 218b
the more the m., 185b
Merry, Christmas told m. tale,
510b
maddest m. day, 646a
when they are from home, 243b
Merrily did we drop, 542b
die all die m., 240a
fly after summer m., 297b
hence the stile-a, 235b
let him drink m., 502a
shall I live now, 297b
Merriment, flashes of m.,
259b
innocent m., 795b
Merry, all their wars m., 918a
as cricket, 184a
days as long, 245b
as marriage bell, 566a
at forty year, 660b
Christmas happy New Years,
672b
crews laid to rest, 947a
cat drink be m., 885, 46b
England was m. England, 519b
Good rest you m. gentlemen,
1099a
good to be m. and wise, 182a,
725b
guid to be m. and wise, 460b
be that of a m. heart, 246b
heart doeth good, 53a
heart goes all the day, 295b
heart maketh cheerful counte-
nance, 41b
I am not m., 275b
if to be old and m. be sin, 295b
keep our Christmas m. still,
519b

1487
Merry, led m. m. lives, 8gb may'vet hear the m. din, 54gb men all, 108gb men at point of death m., 22gb merry lives, 8gb merry merry roundelay, 20gb monarch scandalous and poor, 58gb month of May, 50ga never m. when I hear sweet music, 38gb obstinate plant m. morose, 13gb old soul, 109gb playing of m. organ, 109gb rather have fool make me m., 25ga small cheer makes m. feast, 21ga three m. boys are we, 51ga 'tis m. in hall, 188a turn his m. note, 43ga tu-who a m. note, 25a very m. dancing drinking, 37ga wanderer of the night, 22ga wine maketh m., 8gb wives may be m., 109ya yarn from fellow yoger, 94ga Merryman, Doctor M., 99gb moping mum, 76ga Mesh, Mammon's m., 86gb Meshach, Shadrach M. and Abed-nego, 15ga Messes, though its m. are wide, 75a Mess, Benjamin's m., '7b cleanin' up whole m. of them, 101ga let other people clean up m., 103gb of impression of feeling, 100gb Message for the age, 87ga many, a m. from skles, 49ga nature's m. into song, 99ga of big round hand, 109gb to Garcia, 85ga Mess up life for nothing, 106gb Messenger, busy lark m. of day, 167a I will send my m., 56a of sympathy and love, 75ga Messenger, bade m. ride forth, 59ga Mes Serging about in boats, 85ga Met, angels m. it half the way, 87gb day and way we m., 77ga dearest foe in heaven, 298a guests are m., 82gb half fellowship m., 99ga I m. a Californian, 36gb lonely monster, 107ga man who wasn't there, 99ga we m. in evil hour, 49ga men m. with erected look, 36gb mercy and truth are m. togeth-er, 20a never m. man I didn't like, 95ga never m. or never parted, 49ga night first we m., 59gb no sooner m. but looked, 25gb part of all I have m., 49gb rancor with cryptic mirth, 89gb true when you m. her, 50gb we have m. enemy, 11gb you not with my true love, 19gb Metal, as m. keeps fragrance, 93oa Metal, base m. of humanity, 817gb clang of m., 89gb no use of m., 88gb of man tested, 89gb sorrowous m. blowing, 54gb there on shining m., 106ga Metals, keys of m. twain, 35gb Metaphor fertile power, 97gb mistaking m. for proof, 90gb motive for m., 95gb Metaphysical impossibility, 57gb power, 103gb tobacco, 108gb Mete and dole laws, 54ga with what measure ye m., 41a Meteor flag of England, 53gb milled by fancy's m. 87, 49ga of occasion air, 63ga streamed like a m., 54gb streaming to the wind, 54gb Meteors not needed less than mountains, 94gb Meter balladmongers, 29gb hards of m. free, 96gb prose opposed to m., 57gb Meter-making, not meters but m., 507a Meters, not m. but meter-making, 60ga Methinks they are not meet, 187a Method for choosing presidential nominee, 198gb for studying unconscious, 83gb in man's wickedness, 31gb intuitions without m., 86ga invention of m. of invention, 86ia madness yet m. in 't, 20gb of drawing up indictment, 45gb of making a fortune, 44gb of scientific investigation, 74gb premature renunciation of m. 99gb take m. and try it, 97gb which rejects revenge, 108gb Methods, democratic, m. 97ga knows my m. Watson, 85oa Metfather I heard one calling Child, 33gb I saw the grave, 199a Methuselah, days of M., 6gb Mischief, politic, cautious and m., 100ga Mété, mon m. et mon art c'est vivre, 190a Météto en to kill care, 247ga grasp it like a man of m., 40oa lad of m. a good boy, 299ga Metuant, oderint dum m., 109gb Meurs, je m. de soif et cousté la fontaine, 170a Meurt, la Garde m. mais ne se rend pas, 508a Mew, cat m. and dog have day, 159ga Kitten and cry m., 299b Me-wards, to m. your affection's strong, 32oa Meowing her mighty youth, 350b Meowing and purring, 249ga Mejico, or a Virgil at M., 442a poor M. so far from God so close to U.S., 734a Mezzotint, an etching a m., 666gb Micawber's favorite expression: 671a Mice and men, 492b and rats and such small deer, 27gb Mice, cat in gloves catches no m., 492a chased him continually, 539a desert building about to fall, 139a fishermen appear like m., 279b like little m. stole in and out, 525b schemes of m. and men, 492b three blind m., 109gb turn m. into horses, 857a with wings, 106gb Michael and his angels fought, 8ga Michelangelo, Italy from designs by M., 75ga not want M. for dinner, 799a making of M. 1000b Miching mallecho, 96ga Mickie, every little makes a m., 19gb Microcosm and macrocosm stoned, 74ga of public school, 511a Microscope begins where telescope ends, 59gb of thought, 509b Microscopes of the press, 87gb Midday, kindling eyes at m. beam, 54gb with wing aslant, 99gb Middle age is when, 1092a age time of improving, 51gb aspirin of m. classes, 109gb beware the m. mind, 99gb class best political community, 5gb class in America the nation, 716b dead vast and m. of night, 258a ornament of M. Age, 71gb in the m. be sparing, 67gb isthmus of a m. state, 40gb no m. commercial, 106ga of the night, 74gb nation in the m. 189b son of M. Border, 89ga station fewest diseases, 59gb vulgarizing m. class, 716b wheel in the m. of a wheel, 54gb whole has beginning m. and end, 99a wives companions for m. age, 209ga Middle-aged adversity, 1042a build woodshed, 68ga prosperity, 104ga Middle-class blasphemy, 857b morality, 85gb Middlesex, acre in M., 59gb village and farm, 628a Midnight, bridge at m., 61gb cease upon the m., 58gb Carberus and blackest M. 53gb clear, 65gb come again, 106ga deep m. lair made, 52oa dreary, 64gb gravity out of bed at m., 239ga haint, 68gb heard chimes at m., 24ga hour's sleep before m., 95ga into m. galloped, 63ga iron tongue of m., 23ga is noon of thought, 429a it is m. and time passes, 6gb moan upon m. hours, 59gb mournful m. hours, 62ga
INDEX

Midnight, ninth-month m., 701b
oil, 321b, 401a
once upon m. dreaer, 642b
owl songs or m. blast, 562a
ride of Paul Revere, 652b
shout and revelry, 336b
strikes and hastens, 845b
time cease and m. never come,
841b
year's m., 506a
Midnight's all a glimmer, 879b
Midshipmite, boss'un tight and m., 765b
Midst, him first last m., 346a
in m. of them, 43a
in m. of eternity, 814b
in m. of life we are in death,
81b
in m. of things, 124a
into the m. of the sea upon dry ground, 6b
stood in m. of Jordan, 10b
Midsummer, gorgeous as sun at m., 240a
madness, 253a
Midwife, she is the fairies' m., 757b
Midwifery, my m. like theirs, 95b
Midwinter, bleak m., 740a
Mien, monster of frightful m.,
truth has such face and m.,
570a
Mieux, le m. est l'ennemi du bien, 417b
tailed mis and tant m., 436b
tout est pour le m., 417a
Might, clamor of waters and m.,
772b
dear m. of him that walked,
doomed, 21b
do it with thy m., 88b
exceeds man's m., 266b
half slumbering, 50a
honest man's aboon his m.,
406b
is right, 156b
it m. have been, 66a
king's m. greater than human,
95a
Latimer and Ridley in m. of
faith, 180a
love the Lord with all thy m.,
10a
not by m. nor by power, 96a
of gods slow but sure, 85a
of the Gentile, 559a
protect us by thy m., 86b
right makes m., 85b
sadness of her m., 58a
shining with all m., 745b
spend her blood and m., 84a
spirit of counsel and m., 51a
to man with thy m., 772b
Tubal Cain man of m., 677a
Might-have-been, name is M.,
75b
Might-have-beens, poor m., 816a
Mightier, cometh one m. than I,
45a
make thee m. yet, 80a
pen m. with sword, 60b
speech m. than fighting, 9a
than the noise of many waters,
21a
than they in arms, 946b
Mightiest, Christmas broached m.
ale, 510b
in the mightiest, 283b
Julius fell, 296b
Mightily, lay m. in whirl of dust,
6a
pleasing myself m. 977b
strive m. eat as friends, 219a
Mighty above all things, 56b
in a proud and m. have,
419a
all that m. heart, 512a
book m. theme, 697a
Caesar thou art m. yet, 256b
contempt: hitherto unknown, 173b
dead, 419b
each a m. voice, 316a
eagle mewing her m. youth,
940b
earthly marchings, 696b
fates, 893a
fleet of Wren, 911a
fortress is our God, 179b
Who god made thee, 86a
gold, 90a
great and m. resolutions, 53b
hand of a man, 2ab
he that is slow to anger is bet-
ter than the m., 24b
hear the m. crack, 953a
heart is lying still, 512a
how are the m. fallen, 12b
in the Scripture, 50a
lak' a rose, 845b
let m. babe alone, 954b
little body m. heart, 245b
look on my works ye m., 56b
make m. ocean, 719b
many and m. are they, 874b
Marlowe's m. line, 903b
maz not without plan, 407b
men of valor, 10b
men which were of old, 6b
Merchant sneered, 76a
merciful and m., 54b
minds of old, 53b
name shall be called the m.
God, 51a
O m. Caesar, 255a
paine to love, 937b
poets in misery dead, 512a
put down the m., 45b
roast beef, 94a
scourge of war, 640b
so m. a Redeemer, 59a
some have called thee m.,
308a
sound of m. wind, 40b
spendor of the M. One, 106b
states characterless, 88b
things from small beginnings
grow, 873a
true free Russian speech, 688a
victories of m. generals, 701a
weak and m. Russia, 710a
weak things to confound m.,
31b
world of eye and ear, 50b
Migration of the soul, 93a
Migratory, unperplexed like m.
birds, 95b
Mild and magnificent eye, 666b
gentle Jesus meek and m.,
45b
grateful evening m., 34b
Mary was mother m., 648b
of affections m., 56b
peace on earth mercy m., 45b
tormenting m. image, 656a
Milder fates than tyranny, 78b
term to governments, 471a
Mildest-mannered man, 56b
Mildew, beware Mother M.,
106b
Mildewed day in August, 1075a
nil, 94b
Mildness, ethereal m. come, 41b
Mile, crooked m., 106b
every m. two in winter, 22a
56a
walked m. with Sorrows, 95b
Mile-a, your sad tires in a m.,
295b
Miles around wonder grew, 82b
away in precarious flight,
I have many m. to fare, 927b
of fertile ground, 52b
on foot to fare, 947b
river uses up m., 760a
sed m. sed pro patria, 86a
see it lap the m., 756a
Sheridan twenty m. away,
71b
three thousand m. and died,
83b
yet,\nand go to sleep, 927b
twelve m. from a lemon, 52a
villain and he many m. asun-
der, 22a
Milestones, counting m. count on,
85b
to headings change, 649b
road to hell without m., 104a
Milleu, le juste m., 417b
un m. entire rien et tout, 56b
Militaristic stairway, 108b
Military, ambition of m. leaders,
59a
civilian control of m., 98a
establishment, 1016b
forces are one team, 105b
immense m. establishment,
1016b
machine, 923b
man, 244a
mind, 88a
moral in m. unit, 99a
no adequate m. defense, 88b
only one m. organisation, 106a
period of m. government, 88a
power and economic output,
106a
safe if m. way of life, 93b
unrestrained m. power, 99b
war too serious for m., 78a
Military-industrial complex, 1016b
Military, place dependence upon m.,
49l
Milk, adversity's sweet m. philos-
ophy, 22a
and honey blessed, 687b
buys opinions like m.,
75b
comes frozen home in pall,
22a
cow of world, 107b
find trout in m., 68a
for Hotentots, 101a
in pan, 56b
land flowing with m. and
honey, 8a
my eyes and weep, 29b
of human kindsmong, 281b
of Paradise, 524a
quart of m. a day, 101a
skin m. masquerades as cream,
765a
sweet m. of concord, 28b
take m. cheaper than keep cow,
75b
Milk, take my m. for gall, 82a
tyrant-hating m., 65a
Milk,   1489
Milk

Milk, went out to m. 718b
golden m. 203b
goose said, 199a
iliing at eve m., 244b
ning of the, 100ga
Milks, love bale that m. me, 28a
Milks, white, before m. now pur-
Milks, mind, spiritual m.,
tranquil rule, 923b
unto of life, 33b
to of which m.,
a 8oa
b by particle,
favors through of m.,
water, which aagb
5o8b
m. cow,
m. sensitive aooob
function ideal,
hand and mind,
i6ib
1673
logga
M. padlock every honest m.
under-
Binnorie, a-m.
single m.
3923
shouldst 3583
to town,
Sado 26b
about powers m.
g66b
324b
Milk, went out to m., logga
white curd of ass's m., 41 la
Milked cow with crumpled horn,
iog8b
goat instead of...
gssb
had such burdens on m., 8833
happy alchemy of m., 41 8b
has mountains cliffs, 8043
has thousand eyes, 826b
Milk, went out to m.,
g8gb
a8b
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.
m.

Mind, chance favors m. prepared,
718b
guchful m. of mortals, 8oa
characteristics of vigorous m.,
427b
chebrate quiet m., 928b
dap padlock on her m., 92y
 clear your m. of cant, 438b
ded, and in right m., 438b
cobweb bridge from m., 865b-
866a
companion none like unto m.,
479a
conspicuated state of m., 766b
extrudes his m. wonderfully,
45a
conscious m. trained like par-
rot, 92b
conset, 506a
rupt public m., 1046b
radio the ear m., 874a
sage gaiety quiet m., 82a
creations of m. be blessing, 92a
cut from nature loses life, 54b
agger of the m., 288a
daylight in the m., 95a-
95a
detached from material matrix,
93b
disdaining littlenesses, 93b
dressed in m. body or estate,
60a
dupe of the heart, 55b
dorrhism forms common m.,
406b
employ m. to rule, 118b
erro chokes windows of m.,
303a
easy a loose sally of m., 428b
evangel of the m., 96b
exercises his m. with suffering,
100b
extract laws from nature, 96b
eye see for hand not m., 88b
ace so pleased my m., 108a
ace the mirror of the m., 145b
false volume of sinner m., 76b
fanatic can't change m., 92a
well the tranquil m., 75b
feed this m. of ours, 508b
fiery particle, 50b
fire of the m., 95b
first from m. banish under-
standing, 86a
fool uttereth all his m., 26b
frailty of the m., 92a
free m. guards rights, 54b
free play of m., 513b
freedom of m., 57b, 1015b
frugal m., 45b
gentile m. by gentle deeds, 200b
gentle sensitive m., 80a
gentleness of spirit serenity of m.,
30a
geometrical m., 58a
golden m. stoops not, 33a
good in which m. at rest, 16b
good m. possesses kingdom,
13b
grateful m. by owing owes not,
84b
great foratitude of m., 428b
greatest powers of m., 53b
grief develops m., 906a
rowth of m. widening con-
ssciousness, 93b
had such burdens on m., 88b
happy alchemy of m., 41b
has mountains cliffs, 804a
has thousand eyes, 826b

1490
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Minds</th>
<th>INDEX</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Minds are finite, 861b</td>
<td>Mingle, respect m. with surprise, 520a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>are not ever craving, 483a</td>
<td>yarm good and ill, 265b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>balm of hurt m., 889b</td>
<td>Mingles, mind m. with whole</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>home a m. to fellowship, 980b</td>
<td>Frame, 119a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>bore so much as own m., 894b</td>
<td>with friendly bowl, 411b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>can heavenly m. yield, 117b</td>
<td>with her cares sweet bitterness, 115a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>comfortable m., 1096b</td>
<td>Mincature thunder where he fled, 497b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>free to speak our m., 1025a</td>
<td>Minkin won’t set fire to Thames, 448b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>great empire and little m., 452b</td>
<td>Minimum guarantee of First</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>greatest m. capable of greatest</td>
<td>Amendment, 991b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vices, 547b</td>
<td>Mining, titles of m. claims, 1041b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>grow in spots, 792a</td>
<td>Minion, morning’s m., 809a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hoboboblin of little m., 606a</td>
<td>Minions of the moon, 237b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>home in m. of men, 502a</td>
<td>songs lyric m., 582a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>injured by hunger and thirst,</td>
<td>Minister dowered monotonously, 756b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>100b</td>
<td>king’s first m., 924a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>innocent and quiet, 535b</td>
<td>patient must m. to himself, 486b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>intercourse with superior m.,</td>
<td>thou flaming m., 276a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>544b</td>
<td>to mind diseased, 285a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>keep m. alive forever, 1047a</td>
<td>touch me and no m. so sore, 411b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>keep your hearts and m., 54b</td>
<td>Ministering angel shall my sister</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>let our m. be bold, 853a</td>
<td>be, 286a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lose self in other m., 535b</td>
<td>angel thou, 519b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>made better by presence, 699a</td>
<td>Minister’s, poor m. experience, 514a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>marriage of true m., 294a</td>
<td>Ministers fall on good side, 553b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>me o’ departed joys, 494a</td>
<td>maketh m. flame of fire, 55b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mediocrity m., 556a</td>
<td>not act arbitrarily, 1013a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>men of other m., 447b</td>
<td>of grace defend us, 295a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mighty m. of old, 532b</td>
<td>of love, 548b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>naturally affirmative, 770b</td>
<td>spoke of God as if a monopoly, 589b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>not aware of m., 1041b</td>
<td>you murdering m., 287a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>O miserable m. of men, 113b</td>
<td>Ministers', my actions are my m., 536b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>of different generations, 997a</td>
<td>Ministr, by the m. of the proph-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>of few fastidious people, 878a</td>
<td>ets, 55b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>of gods not changed, 65a</td>
<td>frost performs secret m., 56a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>of my generation, 1081b</td>
<td>Miniver Cheevy, 899b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>of strongest m. hearts least, 516a</td>
<td>Mined and Persian-lambd, 866b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>peace must be in m., 1104a</td>
<td>Minnehaha Laughing Water, 623a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>record of best m., 573a</td>
<td>Minnesotan, young m. did heroic</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>refuge of weak m., 415b</td>
<td>thing, 1051a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>religion of feeble m., 444b</td>
<td>Minnow, while swins m.-small, 991a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>small m. never handle great</td>
<td>Minnow-swarm, while swins m.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>themes, 143b</td>
<td>show heads, 579a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>so many men so many m., 109a</td>
<td>Triton of the m., 285b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>stay our m. be staid, 929a</td>
<td>Minnow-small, while swins m.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>steadiest m. to waver, 82a</td>
<td>991a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>strong m. great hearts, 696b</td>
<td>Minor, embalm m. poet, 1053a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>that have nothing, 517b</td>
<td>pants for twenty-one, 412a</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
| themselves our m. impress, 508b | Minorities are qualified individu-
| to different m., 604b | als, 978a |
| wars begin in, 1104a | government controlled by m., 869a |
| weak m. recommitrane, 548b | Minority always right, 743b |
| young men’s m. are change- | as distinguished from majority, |
| able, 62b | 979a |
| Mine, every beast of the forest | Meticulous, respect ful m., 748b |
| is, 192 | with charity to those who are, |
| eyes have seen glory, 690b | 549b |
| factory dockyard, 493b | will defend what’s m., 158a |
| fatal words m. and thine, 194a | with my heart in it, 297a |
| lives ye led were m., 871b | Minerals, poisonous m. and that |
| mother o’ m., 872b | Mingle blood with blood of chil-
| she shall be m., 510b | dren, 594a |
| was ever grief like m., 542b | In one spirit meet m., 570a |
| what is yours is m., 105a | joys with occupation, 452a |
| Mine, what’s m. is yours, 272a | letters m. souls, 907a |
| why shouldst thou have m, | you that m. may, 514b |
| 549b | Mingled, like kindred drops been |
| Mingle, respect m. with surprise, 520a | m., 457b |

"Mingled, respect m. with surprise, 520a "

"yarm good and ill, 265b"

"Mingles, mind m. with whole Frame, 119a" with friendly bowl, 411b with her cares sweet bitterness, 115a"
Mirth admit me of thy crew, 534b and fun fast and furious, 496b as does not make ashamed, 534a bards of passion and m., 583b cryptic m., 899b formed of joy and m., 490b fun and m., 496b has chord in melancholy, 510a he is all m., 246a home of m. made desolate, 513b I'll use you for my m., 256a in funeral, 257a like flash of lightning, 594b limit of becoming m., 521b man of marvelous m. and past-times, 179a May's newfound m., 221a music of division, 195b no time for m. and laughter, 886b present m., 251b required of us m., 22b rest of m., 335b sad old earth borrow m., 868a songs of sadness and m., 626b string attuned to m., 592a sunburnt m., 582a that has no bitter springs, 877a that no repenting draws, 540b tragical m., 250b vexed with m. ear of night. 555a who buys a minute's m., 220a wine women m. laughter, 506b wit and m. and spleen, 594a with thee I mean to live, 355a Misanthropos, I am M., 906b Misanthropy and voluptuousness, 505a Misapplied, virtue turns vice being m., 224b Misbehaved once at funeral, 543b Misliever, you call me m., 323a Miscalled, simple truth m. simplicity, 292b Mischance, ride in triumph over m., 383b Mischief, drew new m. on, 273a in every deed of m., 456a it means m., 265a little neglect great m., 422a no return to place which has done m., 190b O Diamond thou little knowest m., 350a Satan finds m., 906b that is past and gone, 273a virtuous do, 660b when to m. mortals bend, 404b Mischiefs, dreadful m. from wine, 383a Mischievous, gossip is m., 68a hatched would grow m., 252a love a m. devil, 756b Misdeeds, murder and m., 204a Misdeeds, heartily sorry for m., 61a Miseric, rich honesty like m., 250b Miserable, comfort of m. partners in woes, 127a comforters are ye all, 15a difficult to make m., 657b have no other medicine, 271a I have passed m. night, 217a made neighbors m., 802a me m., 345a mercy on us m. offenders, 59b minds of men, 115b mortals like leaves, 64b Miserable, nothing m. but what is thought so, 148a render last part m., 381b sharers of the event, 444a sinners, 61a to be weak is m., 542a train, 515a who longs for death is m., 521a Misere, i sa nobis, 592a say M. leisurely, 529a Miseries, ambitions climb on m., 846b bound in shallows and m., 255b death umpire of men's m., 214b delivered from perils and m., 314a equal sharing of m., 592a extemnate m. of past, 995b packet of assoried m., 897b to get idea of m., 689b Miser's, heaps of m. treasure, 507a Misers of time as we advance, 540a Misery acquaints with strange bedfellows, 497a companions in m., 174a departure is taken for m., 506b distant m., 466a gave to m. all he had, 424b half our m. from foibles, 475b half the world living in, 982b in m. mindful of happy time, 600b love company, 127b medicine for m., 835a mighty poets in m. dead, 512a no friend in m., 509a one man's will all men's m. 509b radiant m., 477a result m., 671b sleep ease in m., 210b so full of m., 644b still delight to trace, 455b vow eternal m. together, 583b. Misfortune, bad neighbor is m., 67b lose one parent m., 846a made throne her seat, 596a never delight in another's m., 125a of our best friends, 595b remembrance of former m., 195a shows friends, 90a to have been happy is most unhappy m., 148a war national m., 557a Misfortune's, sour m. book, 225b Misfortunes, bear another's m. perfectly, 413a by speaking relieve m., 531b crimes and m., 417b delight in m. of others, 457b endure m. of others, 552a follies and m. of mankind, 466b hardest never come, 646b his life full of m., 816b not unacquainted with m., 66b of man occasioned by man, 117b Misgiving, room for m., 82b Misgivings, not view process with m., 921b Misgovernment, augur m., 453a Misguide, blind judgment and m. mind, 402b Mishaps like knives, 694b Mist, lights that m. morn, 271b Misleading, analogy least m. thing, 756b generalizations, 1026b Mist, by fancy's meteor ray, 453a simplicity no longer m., 919b Mislike me not for complexion, 346b not my speeches you m., 214b Mismother, sonnets died in m., 944a Misprint, poet not survive m., 258b Misquote, enough learning to m., 554b Misrepresentation, no colonization without m., 957b Miss, do they m. me at home, 720b many-splendored thing, 857a march of retrieving world, 1026b Missonmey of Madison Square, 724a mine he cannot m., 205b Nature cannot m., 372a pain that m. 376b see nor know nor me, 688b thank Thee for things I m., 720a whatever Miss T eats, 914b Missed it lost it: forever, 666b mr u will not be m., 1051b never would be m., 768a stars might not have m., 593a woman much m., 784a Misses an unit, 664b Heaven's net m. nothing, 75a man who m. opportunity, 484a Missing part of life melody, 699a so much and so much, 991b Mission, glorious m. of unions, 821a Missionary, I would eat a m., 197a not visit our planet, 695b stole, 1004a to persuade thousands, 606b Mississippi is muddy water, 846a keeps rolling, 421b of falsehood called history, 713b ran into M. and drowned, 1041b your M. in dry time, 948b Missouri, 'cross wide M., 1101a I am from M., 890b Misspending time a self-homicide, 775b Mist and a weeping rain, 725b and cloud turn to rain, 642b as m. remembles rain, 621b came both m. and snow, 542b cold and heavy m., 593a dispelled when woman appears, 421b engravished, 716b from breath of wind, 968a gray m. on sea's face, 946b here a m. there a m., 754a in my face, 666b life a m. of error, 315a mantled in m., 1060a of tears, 656b
INDEX

Mist

INDEX

Mist, saffron m., 1010b
Scotch m., 695a
shouted in m. month ago, 946b
swollen with rank m., 955b
wrecked in m. of opium, 717a
Mistake, ask if some m., 947b
blue and gold m., 743b
in translation, 588a
It has been shall be no m., 506a
never overlooks m., 742b
not to close eyes, 86a2
of enclosing envelope, 985b
pardon Thy M., 1095a
pray make no m., 768b
woman God's second m., 805a
young man for Greek god, 950a
Mistaken, I pronounce m., 535a
intuitive calculation, 595a
overzealous piety, 454a
think that ye may be m., 328a,
912a
think that we may be m., 912a
real, 1091b
Mistakes, all great men make m., 815b
experience name for m., 895b
if it make m. I will protect, 1075b
made by writers from ignorance, 107b
man of genius no m., 968b
no barioun for m., 791a
of good man, 1011b
paid in casualties, 1016b
Mistaking paradox for discovery, 930b
Mister Death, 1030b
Mistress, art a jealous m., 608a
as with maid so with her m., 31b
character of m. from dress of maids, 145b
court a m. she denies y.u., 903a
in my own, 875a
law a jealous m., 543b
literature my m., 1088b
moderately fair, 957b
more fond than m., 406b
my m. the open road, 824a
O' m. mine, 251b
of herself, 407a
of mistresses, 507a
of months and stars, 72b
or a friend, 571a
pensive m., 1066a
riches good handmaid worst m., 207b
simplicity deceitful m., 777b
such m. such Nan, 188a
teeming m. barren bride, 406b
to the man I love, 406b
Mistress' eyebrow, 845a
my m. eyes nothing like the sun, 294b
order to perform, 417b
mistresses, embrace principles or m., 447a
hardly any m., 904a
mistress of m., 707a
where young men's m., 208a
Miss, errors wanderings m. and temper, 112a
foul and ugly m., 258a
mothlike in m., 979a
season of m., 985b
the Apennine, 743b
Mistrust, more ignominious to m., 355b
Mistrust subordinate who never finds fault, 815b
Misty moisty morning, 1098a
mountaintops, 322b
out of m. dream, 800a
shelling of m. island, 505a
Misunderstand, no fate willingly m., 950b
Misunderstanding, culture a m. if not French, 806a-b
Misunderstood, to be great to be m., 606a
to be m. penalty for greatness, 815a
truth m., 755a
Misuse, ofl hapthet to m. wit, 1096b
Misused, sweet poison of m. wine, 1356b
Mites, widow threw in two m., 43b
Mither, father and m. gae mad, 83b
leave to m. dear, 1087b
Mithridates, half M., 295a
died old, 855b
Mitte sectori rosa, 121b
Mistons, of skin made m., 907a
Mixed, elements so m. in him, 256b
in wrong that's all, 1009a
Mixing memory and desire, 1002a
Mixture give you Nashville drizzle, 864a
good things come in m., 556a
Miripah, 7a
Moa b is my washpot, 15b
Mn, delicious m. 585b
English mother made m., 695b
frosty wind made m., 740a
made sweet m., 581a
do of doves in elm, 846b
paid with m., 856a
Moan, moaning, moles of it m., 965a
Moaning, harbor bar m., 696b
do they are m., 446b
no m. of the bar, 655a
Moans round with many voices, 646b
Moat defensive to a house, 226b
Moated grange, 271b
Mob, ambibulous ill-born m., 858a
asylum among m., 695b
tat times m. swayed, 946a
government by m., 846b
honor depends on opinion of m., 754a
I am the m., 948a
is varied and inconstant, 974a
not ask better different only, 179a
go of gentlemen, 412a
unnecessary duplicates, 697a
deed of m. law, 852a
supreme governors the m. 442a
Mobile, donna è m., 118b
Mobility and damn the cost, 1097b
Mobility in English language, 1319b
when armies are m., 75a
Mobs, best university gauntlet of m., 606a
Moby Dick, evil assailable in M., 856b
great diplomat M., 958b
Mocassin's waiting on silent shelf, 1068b
Mock, after I have spoken m. on, 15b
air with idle state, 441b
at the great, 885a
fools make a m. at sin, 24a
meat it feeds on, 274a
mockers after that, 885a
on Voltaire Rousseau, 558b
spirits of wise m. 242b
their own presage, 559b
t heir useful toll, 440a
time with fairest show, 283a
Turtle, 744b
your own grinning, 965b
Mocked, as if he m. himself, 255b
God is not m., 54a
my sense is m., 901a
Mocker, wine is a m., 52a
Mockers, mock m. after that, 885a
Mockery king of snow, 282a
monumental m., 569b
of monumental stone, 572a
traffic in m., 885a
unreal m. hence, 285a
world a m., 867b
Mocketh, whose m. the poor, 24b
Mockingbird, listen to m. the, 974a
Mockingbird's, out of m. throat, 701b
Mock, man that m. and sets it light, 846a
married men, 222b
my loss of liberty, 486a
Mode, decalogue of m., 849a
it began a la m., 782a
Model, Americans may become m., 446b
British government best m., 84b
of man from nature's mold, 78b
of modern major general, 76b
republican m. of government, 46b
small m. of barren earth, 27b
to thy inward greatness, 245b
Modelle, nature's structure is m., 1094a
Models, ancient m. perpetuated, 149a
nature has all kinds of m.,
turn pages of Greek m., 124b
Moderate, give m. alarm, 615b
liberty is in m. governments, 485a
while one with m. haste, 258a
Moderately, a thing m. good, 495b
live m., 743a
love m., 224b
mistress m. fair, 557b
rescue wife, 615b
Moderation, astonished at my own m., 443b
counsels of m., 911b
even in excess, 611a
flourishes, 911b
gone no court save, 911b
in all things, 108a
in justice no virtue, 45b
in principle a vice, 45b
in temper a virtue, 46b
not think or write with m.,
silken string, 509b
spirit of m., 911b
stoutness in m., 767a
urge me not to m., 615b

1494
| Moderator of passions, 368a reasonable m. Death, 348b
| Modern, all history m., 957b
| American literature from one book, 1044b
| born empty into m. age, 978b
| characteristics of m. spirit, 863a disease of m. life, 712a
| ingrained m., 768b
| life economic, 957b
| man invents museum, 1053a
| old or m. bard, 936b
| one must be absolutely m., 890b
| once m. world, 45b
| something for m. stage, 988a
| spite all m. notions, 874a
| wise saws and m. instances, 249a
| Moderns, speak of m. without contempt, 415b
| Modes, for m. of faith, 490b
| Modest and commonly chaste, 584b
| cool submission m. pride, 845a doubt, 828a
| front of this small floor, 354b
| in speech, 712b
| keen, as giver, 850a
| looks cottage adorn, 450b
| man with reason, 982a
| no more m. than immodest, 708b
| quiver, 251a
| simple m. manly true, 694a
| stillness and humility, 243b
| the m. near to virtue, 728a
| see m. crimson-tipped, 499a
| views dressed in finery, 450b
| Modesty a species of nobility, 272b
| ancient sculpture true m., 552b
| and unselfishness, 987a
| malds, in m. say No., 218b mine is blushing m., 128a
| overstep not m. of nature, 262b
| secondly m., 818b
| speaks without m., 72a
| Modification, bad plan admits no m., 126a
| Modify, time to m. shape, 736b
| Modifying colors of imagination, 523b
| Modo licet vivere est spes, 108b
| Modumd, servare m. finemque tenere, 716a
| Modus, est m. in rebus, 120a
| Mol. l'Est c'est, 978a
| Mollering street, 895b
| Moist, cold and hot m. and dry, 869b
| eye dry hand, 241b
| hot and cold m. and dry, 544a
| no more than m. hand, 955b
| star upon whose influence, 257a
| unpleasant body, 668b
| Moly, morning, 1096a
| Molar to molecular motions, 788a
| Mold, emperors and cobblers in same m., 190a
| fresh from nature's m., 679b
| made them and then broke m., 178a
| of form, 826b
| rose above m., 593a
| splashing wintry m., 880b
| Molded, best men m. of faults, 272a
| changing lineaments, 781a
| heart m. as she pleases, 197b
| Molded, scarcely formed or m., 508a
| two berries m. on one stem, 508a
| Molding, a-m. in grave, 755a
| Molders hemp and steel, 581a
| Molding mighty fates, 898a
| wine jar when m. began, 1424a
| Mosch, crack nature's m., 278a
| musket m. in his hands, 820b
| Moai, live like velvet m., 990a
| will thou go ask the m., 486b
| Molecular motions, 788a
| Molecule, propensity to unite even in m., 965a
| Molecules, by mathematics m. counted, 861a
| simple and indivisible m., 474b
| Molehills from mountains made, 1031a
| Moles, cast his idols to m., 50a
| Mollie as facutem, 120a
| Mollify it with tears, 920b
| Mollusk cheap edition of man, 609a
| Molly Stark a widow, 451b
| Moloch sceptered king, 345a
| Men bowel, 917b
| Inns of m. blue, 753a tears said like m. lead, 280a
| Mome raths outgrabe, 745a
| Moment, courage of final m., 977a
| culture m. of clarity, 977b
| dissolved in a m., 994b
| endurance for m. more, 809b
| endures m. or day, 828b
| eternity was in that m., 916b
| face some awful m., 515a
| first m. of atomic age, 1066b
| force m. to its crisis, 1001a
| great pith and m., 868a
| hide thyself for a little m., 52a hold every m. sacred, 997b
| I cut his throat, 1081a
| in a m. of time, 40b
| immense m. isolated, 1066a
| knew m. to say nothing, 898a
| lifetime burning in m., 1066a
| lived in paradise, 497b
| loyal and neutral in m., 2848a
| men fourthly only for a m., 679a
| never let up for single m., 983a
| not of action or inaction, 1068a
| nothing starles beyond m., 548b
| of difficulty and danger, 910b
| of greatness flicker, 1001a
| of strength of romance, 843a
| once let ripe m. go, 488b
| only a m., 844a
| only m. here and m. there, 930a
| perfection but m., 912b
| precise m. to say nothing, 895a
| psychological m., 859a
| this in m. June, 795a
| this which you deem of no m., 966a
| time of death every m., 1066a
| to decide, 691b
| trap m. before ripe, 488b
| work of a m., 194a
| worst m. in history of France, 1016a
| Momentary, beauty m. in mind, 955b
| Moment's monument, 731b
| sent to be m. ornament, 514a
| Moments, art gives quality to m., 712b
| best and happiest m. 573a
| hardly dared pass, 1047b
| lucid m., 928b
| no two m. the same, 705b
| of glad grace, 879b
| of high exultation, 957a
| when everything goes well, 869a
| Momenta, psychological m., 890a
| Monads of Leibniz, 987a
| Monagony being married to one person, 1097b
| Monas', moon on M. R., 520a
| Monarch, becomes throned m. better than crown, 234b
| hears, 371a
| love teach m. to be wise, 435b
| merry m. scandalous and poor, 582a
| morsel for a m., 887b
| of all I survey, 957b
| of mountains, 256b
| of the vine, 288a
| richest in m. world, 497b
| Monarchs, fate summons m. obey, 956a
| perplexes m., 548b
| Monarchy intelligible government, 726b
| is a merchantman, 491b
| universal m. of wit, 335b
| why m. strong government, 726b
| Monastic aises, 602a
| man artist, 956b
| Monday, betwixt Saturday and M., 401a
| born on a M., 1068a
| going to do on M., 968a
| morning press report, 1058a
| snatched on M. night, 237b
| Monday's child fair of face, 1098a
| Monde, l'amour fait tourner le m., 1108b
| Monds, le meilleur des m. possibles, 417a
| Mone's, Lord fetch m. up higher, 814a
| Money, a little wanton m., 178b
| also preserves life, 579a
| answereth all things, 288b
| ask of m. spent, 928b
| beautiful in laws, 607b
| bet my m. on bobtail nag, 727b
| blessing m. cannot buy, 826b
| board m. in ginger jar, 753b
| bringing m. be welcome, 1068b
| business may bring m., 553b
| business other people's m., 272a
| by you all the while, 812b
| counting out m., 1049b
| disease called lack of m., 181a
| don't marry for m., 649b
| fool and his m., 858a
| friendship last lifetime if not asked for m., 762a
| go where m. is, 532b
| government consists in taking m., 417b
| hasn't the m. but the principle, 852a
| having more credit than m., 472a
| hired m. didn't they, 911a
| honey and plenty of m., 673a
| how painful to keep m., 376a
| how pleasant to have m., 688b

1495
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Money</th>
<th>INDEX</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Money is trash, 502a</td>
<td>Monster with uncounted heads, 241a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>keeps m. movin' around, 81b</td>
<td>Moneystrife more prodigious than Hydra, 124a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lack of m. root of evil, 872a</td>
<td>Monstrous anger of guns, 1028b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lay out m. on a rope, 310b</td>
<td>big river, 761b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>like sixth sense, 92a</td>
<td>bottom of m. world, 359a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>love of m. as possession, 977a</td>
<td>demonstration, 800b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>love of m. root of evil, 52b</td>
<td>every fair and seeming m., 250a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>love of m. taken hold, 616a</td>
<td>little voice, 229a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>made m. because loved it, 82a</td>
<td>O . . . 532b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>make m. by any means, 183a</td>
<td>product of wrongs, 941b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>making m. slow process, 572a</td>
<td>two evils m. exist, 1000a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>man without m. rather than m.</td>
<td>Mont Blanc monarch of mountains, 555b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>without man, 97a</td>
<td>Montague, fair M. I ain't too fond, 323b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>means and content, 249b</td>
<td>Montaigne endorsed by translating, 188b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>more m. for books than chewing gum, 815b</td>
<td>in his tower, 1054a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>much m. as 'twill bring, 532b</td>
<td>sedulous ape to M., 824a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>must have m. to use senses, 932a</td>
<td>Monte Carlo, broke bank at M., 509a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>no way to make m., 975a</td>
<td>Montes, parturient m. nascetur mus, 1124a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>not appreciate m. till spent, 848a</td>
<td>Montesquie, celebrities such as M., 749b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>not mind m. not like swank, 918b</td>
<td>Montgomeria, halls of M., 11001a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>not pay for anything, 916a</td>
<td>who imprisoned M., 559b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>not think m. holy, 1091a</td>
<td>Montgomery to Oslo, 1082b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nothing lost but m., 1092b</td>
<td>Month, April cruellest of m., 1002a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nothing so demoralizing as m., 82a</td>
<td>contained no r, 852b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>old wife old dog ready m., 451b</td>
<td>difference sometimes a m., 818a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pays m. takes choice, 810a</td>
<td>follow m. with wo, 571b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>plentiful, 1062b</td>
<td>full of spirit as m. of May, 540a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pretty to see what m. will do, 357a</td>
<td>laughter for a m., 925b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>prose of life, 607b</td>
<td>leafy m. of June, 549b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>put m. in thy purse, 275a</td>
<td>May m. flaps leaves like wings, 794b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>put m. in trust, 633b</td>
<td>May never m. of love, 210b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rage and love, 1097a</td>
<td>merry m. of May, 500a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rather than love m. fame, 684a</td>
<td>no trumpets for new m. 937a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ready m. Aladdin's lamp, 506a</td>
<td>old man in dry m., 1001b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ready m. makes the man, 937a</td>
<td>one m. on in May, 928a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>reputation more valuable than m., 125a</td>
<td>stand to in a, 242b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>retreated back into m., 1095b</td>
<td>this is the m., 538b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rich possessed of m., 510b</td>
<td>this m. is a kiss, 393a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>right to possess m., 975a</td>
<td>was month of May, 753a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>seed of money, 453b</td>
<td>Monthly changes in circled orb, 284a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sets world in motion, 106b</td>
<td>Months add themselves make months, 694a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>silk suit cost much, 577a</td>
<td>all the m. were May, 815b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sight of love, 1046b</td>
<td>maiden and mistress of m., 772b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>singing of affairs, 647b</td>
<td>makes seasons by m., 5b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sinews of war, 104b</td>
<td>mother of m., 772b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>store m. in stomachs of needy, 146a</td>
<td>nor hours days m., 903a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>they have more m., 1042a</td>
<td>three m. of cold weather, 717b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>thinking like paper m., 851a</td>
<td>travelers of eternity, 360a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>thy m. perish with thee, 40b</td>
<td>two m. after marching, 1076b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>time is m., 452b, 598b</td>
<td>two m. back in March, 968b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>times hard m. scarce, 609a</td>
<td>Montreal, O God O M., 755b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>to get beat with, 954a</td>
<td>Monument, all Hellas m. of</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Monuments carved from snow, 998a
   economic m., 1063b
mountains earth's m., 615a
not marble nor gilded m., 92a
of safety, 472a
of unaging intellect, 828b
of wit survive monuments of
power, 208a
Monumentum, si m. requiris cir-
cuspice, 574b
Mony a one for him, 1088b
Monument, vote m. but refuse
help, 96b8
Mood apart, 929a
blessed m., 90a
given heart change of m., 927a
in any shape any m., 559a
listening m. seemed to stand,
52a
love is a m. to man, 828b
melting m., 276b
no m. maintained through
hours, 53b7
puts me in working m., 604a
strain of higher m., 338b
sweet m. when pleasant
thoughts gather, 90a8
Mony food of love, 828a
Moon, African m. lying on back,
96a
and I, 766b
and I keep this up forever,
96a
and stars keep pace, 99a
appointeth the m. for seasons,
9b1
arising by light of m., 559b
be not darkened, 88b
be still as bright, 559b
behold the wandering m., 335b
benefit waning m. was haunt-
ed, 349b
brilliant m. milky sky, 80a
by yonder blessed m. I swear,
242a
circumambulatory aphrodisiac,
1061b
close by the m., 344b
cold fruitless m., 286b
come from the dying m., 648b
down leaped over m., 1094b
danced by light of m., 623a
daughter of M. Nokomis, 82a3
do not sigh for m., 75a1
deb and flow by the m., 286b
eclipses of m. and other experi-
ments, 175b
error of the m., 276a
everyone a m. has dark
side, 70a5
fair as the m., 29b
fair along Wabash, 90b3
follow changes of the m., 274b
full m. throw shadow, 985a
fleeter galleon, 90a1
hang them on horns of the m.,
289b
harvest m., 386a
has set, 6gb
has her eclipse endured, 29gb
horned m. with one star, 58a5
hush with setting m., 652b
I the man in the m., 29b
if m. shine full or no, 55a5
in first of the m., 1056b
in silver bag, 88b4
inconstant m., 242a
innocent m., 856b
Moon is down, 289a
    kneaded by the m., 789a
Lady M. where are you rov-
ing, 634b
landscapes of m., 908b
lathe is the m., 290b
lies fair upon the Straits,
714b
like a flower, 489a
luet as rounded m., 649b
made of green cheese, 185b
make guilty the m., 277a
minions of the m., 237b
moping owl to m. complain,
440a
mountains of m., 614a
mousetraps m. memory much-
ess, 744a
moving m. went up sky, 935b
new m. with auld in arm,
1087b
no m. outlives night, 1081b
nor Moravians in m., 659b
nor the m. by night, 22a
nothing remarkable beneath
visiting m., 888b
of my delight, 690b
on casement wintry m., 58a2
on Moman's rill, 80a
on whom pale m. gleams,
807a
one revolving m., 860b
or sun or what you please, 219b
pluck honor from pale-faced
m., 928b
poet not been in m., 760b
ragged m., 1066a
rake m. from sea, 553a
rather be dog and bay m., 268a
revisitest visions of m., 255a
rising in clouded majesty, 945b
roving by light of m., 359b
sadder light than, 964a
said wind to m., 735b
seventeen times high as m.,
1096b
shining bright, 255a
shining to quiet m., 286a
ship woman and full m., 1102a
shone on Mrs. Porter, 1002b
sickle m., 980a
sigh for m., 751a
silent as the m., 479a
silver apples of m., 886a
slowly silently now the m., 914a
stain both m. and sun, 922a
stand still in the valley, 128a
star planet fallen on me, 80a8
stars about the lovely m., 6gb
sun and m. in flat sea sunk,
337a
sun and should doubt, 400a
swear not by the m., 282a
sweet regent of sky, 454a
takes up wondrous tale, 395a
talk by poet, 760b
this night of no m., 154b
tree etched by m., 384a
unmask her beauty to m., 258a
whenever m. and stars set, 823a
white m. beams, 1021b
whom are you loving, 64ab
wide awake the m. and I, 766b
will wax wane, 642b
with how sad steps O M., 206b
would have disappeared, 861a
youth build bridge to m., 882a
Moon-calf, 297a
Moonlight, braw brecht m. necht,
90a
Moonlight night in small town,
1071a
Moonlight, come to thee by m.,
961b
ghost along m. shade, 908b
how sweet the m. sleeps, 295a
human m., 1081a
is divine, 1068a
meet me by m., 587b
no more from m. 958b
one by one in m., 1010b
ribbon of m., 616b
softest in Kentucky, 804b
unto sunlight, 647b
visit it by pale m., 518a
white waves in m. 90a
Moonlit door, 914b
Moon's red silver, 1081a
Moons, book of m. defend ye,
1085b
not hers lie mirrored, 906a
of Saturn, 697a
reason has m., 906a
Moonshine and snow, 93a
find out m., 290a
glory of war m., 705a
Moon-struck madness, 436a
Moon, little lovely m. night,
400a
Moon bark with two anchors, 185a
never saw a m., 737b
over the purple m., 961b
your daughter and the M., 272b
Moore, before I go Tom M., 595b
Moored, in Downs fleet m., 401a
Moors, mountains m. fens, 909a
Moo, my food won't m., 908b
Moon bull m., 847b
sticking head in m., 697b
Moping melancholy, 348a
merryman m. mum, 709a
owl to moon complain, 440a
Mops, seven m., 745b
Mopsy Cottontail Peter, 887b
Moral and material welfare,
84a and political systems, 95a
attitude in which most alive,
73b
author provided with m., 614b
authority, 706b
bad m. character, 429a
congealment of life, 90b
confronted with m. issue, 1074a
courts, 987b
courage physical timidity, 789a
depair within classes, 951a
difference in m. life, 775a
equivocal of war, 795b
everything's got a m., 744a
flabbiness, 792b
force, 88a
gloom of world, 619b
habits make way into lives,
135b
indifference of cultivated, 706b
infidelity of man, 784a
intellectual wants, 744b
law within me, 443a
man and man of honor, 961a
natural and m. forces, 710a
natural philosophy deep m.
grave, 206b
no one m. till all m., 708a
not showing m. virtues, 98b
obligation to be intelligent,
96a
of m. evil and of good, 50a
of that is, 744b
or immortal book, 859a
INDEX
Moral

1497
Moral

Moral order needs authority, 96a
perception of beauty m. test, 56b
personality, 70a
persons attempting to find m., 76b
point a m. or adorn tale, 427a
positive m. sense, 776b
real progress is m. progress, 707a
restraint, 1075b
satire ever m. ever new, 777a
sense of work of art, 799a
sensible, well-bred man, 457a
sentiments in novel, 855b
shut in rose, 647b
soil for aesthetic growth, 918a
spark out of stone not m., 770b
things m. or things evangelical, 56b

INDEX

Morbidly, somewhat disgusting m., 977a
Mordecai rent his clothes, 14a
More and m. about less and less, 86b
and more and more, 745b
bear to be no m., 518a
cannot do m. than duty, 620a
cantie wit' m., 494a
cawdor shall sleep no m., 283b
celebrities such as M., 745b
come through alive, 64a
easy to take m. than nothing, 744a
giving m. to that which had too much, 427b
grow from m. to m., 649b
how much m. is half than whole, 67b
is man of angel's wit, 179a
know what is m. than enough, 456b
less he spoke m. he heard, 810a
less is m., 664b
little m. how much, 665b
little m. than kin, 257a
loved Rome m., 255a
Macbeth shall sleep no m., 283b
matter with less art, 260b
meant than meets ear, 356a
nicely calculated less or m., 317e
no m. dear love, 649a
no m. of that, 276b
no man entitled to, 847b
Oliver asked for m., 669a
once m. and no m. after, 775b
say m. than this rich praise, 293a
she yaf away the more she hadde, 164a
sleep no m., 283b
than just easy word, 1030a
the m. the merrier, 185b
to m. the uses for others, 75b
there isn't any m. 949b
to be desired than gold, 17b
to say when I am dead, 900a
we see m. in you, 1054a
Moments, onetwo m. more, 960a
Moran, old bold mate of M., 745b
the Buccaneer, 745b
Mori, in taberna m., 154b
pro patria m., 121b
Morison, lovely Mary M., 455b
Moritur, ave Caesar m. te salutam, 141a
Morn and cold indifference, 956a
and liquid dew of youth, 258b
approach of even or m., 344b
as yet 'tis early m., 647a
cock trumpet to m., 257a
day's at m., 661b
dewy m. to dewy night, 753b
each m. a thousand roses, 629b
evening follows m., 1053a
fair laughs m., 441b
from m. to night my friend, 793b
from m. to noon he fell, 543a
healthy breath of m., 584a
in russet mantle clad, 257a
incense-breathing m., 440a
lark, herald of the m., 225a
lights that mistlead m., 271b
like a lobster the m., 553a
lived the space of a m., 204a
Morn, more bright than May-day m., 482b
not wakings till the sings, 403a
on the Indian steep, 350b
opening eyelids of m., 988a
peeping in at m., 52a
ays of m. on shields, 694a
red m. betokened wrack, 420a
rose the morrow m., 526a
rouse the slumbering m. 334b
September m., 655a
sweet is breath of m., 345b
this the happy m., 353b
tresses like the m., 337b
ushers in the m., 447b
waked by circling hours, 946b
Morne's, 509a
Morn,' hangin' Danny Deever in m., 875a
morn'in, 509a
took to get up in m., 909a
top o' the m., 81a
Mornin's, 509b
Morning after, 885a
air awash with angels, 1097a
all whom m. sends to roam, 854a
alms at odds with m., 285a
always m. somewhere, 610a
as fed horses in the m., 95b
as m. shows the day, 348b
as the sun the m. dew, 372b
bird me good m., 333a
birds mad with glee, 758a
birdsong at m., 824b
breeze of m. moves, 652b
charm to stay m. star, 526b
civilization at m. star, 607b
come in the m., 672b
day perpetual m., 683a
day's disasters in m. face, 445b
Dewey was the m., 791a
dissolutey spent Tuesday m., 283b
early in the m. our song, 549b
evening and m. were first day,
evening noon night, 662a
fades like m. dew, 1088b
gone came forth, 549a
forebear M. Star, 110a
fond old m. star, 755b
forehead of the m. sky, 339a
full many a glorious m., 292a
give him the m. star, 57b
glad confidant m., 656b
glorious m. for America, 444a
glut sorrow on m. rose, 584a
hangin' Danny Deever in m., 873a

right heir way in the m., 71b
in bowl of night, 663a
in m. we remember them, 896b
in the m. it flourished, 20a
in the m. of the times, 206b
in the m. like grass, 40a
into the m., into the m., 940a
joy cometh in the m., 18a
looketh forth as the m., 29g
made black by m. storms, 534a
magnificent riel, 546a
matter for May m., 523a
meet m. dew, 714a
merry m. may, 1097a
mornin's m., 850b
morning of m., 1065a
my m. incense, 485a
never m. wore to evening, 650a
nice to get up in m., 909a

1408
Morning of the world, 561b
our share of m., 743a
penitence next m., 679a
praise at m. blame at night, 463b
quintessence of life, 562a
shadow at m. striking, 1022a
shining m. face, 294a
singing each m., 1093b
so soft this m., 563a
some m. unaware, 663a
somewhere with m., 948a
son of the m., 812b
sorrow makes night m., 217a
sow thy seed in the m., 28b
stars sang together, 46a
they that watch for m., 22b
think in the m., 43b
this m. came home cloak, 572a
top of the m., 812a
two o’clock in m. courage, 504b
Uncertain hour before m., 1606b
veils of m., 978b
wings of the m., 29a
woe to them that rise early in the m., 563a
womb of m. dew, 200a
would God it were m., 10b
Morning’s at seven, 661b
easy m. ride, 752b
morn, 809a
mornin’, 846b
Mornings, forgotten m., 1070b
savor of m. great delight, 171b
strangely silent, 1061b
Morningstar far as from M., 1085b
Moran, happy m., 1109b
Morose, obstinate plant merr y m., 135b
view of present, 596b
Morison, Morton, 970a
Morrow, a little fun and good m., 751b
cease to ask what m. will bring,
desire of night for the m., 572b
good m. to our waking souls, 504b
good night till it be m., 224b
man’s yesterday n’er like m., 588a
mysty m. a myrie somers day, 164b
night urge the m., 571b
put not trust in the m., 1212a
rainy m., 293a
rash who reckons on m., 82b
rose the m. morn, 586a
take no thought for m., 41a
wished the m., 642b
Mors, niligitur m. est ad nos, 113b
ultima ratio, 151a
Morsel for a monarch, 297b
I found you as a m., 288a
under tongue sweet m., 568a
Morsels, tough m. to swallow, 805b
Mort, que la m. me trouve plantant mes choux, 185b
Mortal and may err, 567b
arm and nerve feel, 521a
behind m. bone, 735b
cloud of m. destiny, 711b
coll, 824a
dreams no m. dared, 643a
every tatter in m. dress, 88b
Mortal frame, 566b
genius and m. instruments, 254b
grief itself be m., 571b
grown m. soil, 535b
I sing with m. voice, 545b
immortal death has taken m. life, 115b
immortal youth to m. maids, 528b
knew my son was m., 92b
laugh at m. thing, 561a
locked up from m. eye, 554a
man who hath more joy, 667b
meanest m. known, 726b
melody, 541b
moon eclipse endured, 529b
nature did tremble, 513b
nature of mind m., 115b
no m. could vie with Zeus, 654a
not m. what you desire, 158b
O you m. engines, 275a
or immortal here I die, 663a
purest treasure of times afford, 226a
put on immortality, 53a
quit this m. frame, 404a
raised a m. to the skies, 52b
shall m. man be more just, 14b
shuffled off this m. coil, 262a
sins of commission m., 434a
spirit of m. be proud, 563b
splendour, 964b
stakes, 526b
struck a deep m. blow, 78b
sufferest m. griefs, 244b
temples of King, 247b
tend on m. thoughts, 581b
therefore Calius is m., 732b
tings doth sway, 200b
think all men m. but themselves, 590a
think m. thoughts, 84a
this his m. part, 752a
tree whose m. taste, 541b
what m. heard good of George the Third, 924a
wide and m. pang, 1072b
wound is m. and is mine, 1023a
Mortalem vitam mors cum immortallis, 115b
nothing serious in m., 284a
of inanimate things, 772a
pilgrims of m., 995b
to frail m. trust, 210a
touches the heart, 118a
watch o’er man’s m., 514b
weighs on me like sleep, 575b
Mortality’s strong hand, 237b
100 weak to bear them, 582a
Mortals are blaming the gods, 65a
colourful m. soul, 504a
happiest of m., 417a
Hope lies to m., 854b
make earth bitter, 577a
miserable m. like leaves, 64b
more rugged m., 886a
no ascent too steep for m., 110b
not in m. to command success, 338a
some feelings to m. given, 520a
what all m. may correct, 590a
what fools these m. be, 152b
youth to when mischief m. bend, 404b
Mortar, his chest as a m., 697a
Mortgage, every radish had a m., 993a
Mortification, live in continual m., 408b
Moss a wit, 412b
Mortifying reflections, 688a
Morits, timor m. conturbat me, 175a
Mosaic religion a father religion, 585b
Moscow, to M. to M., 858b
Moses, greeted from Pisgah, 572a
hid his face, 8a
Mahomet to M., 860b
ridin’ on bumblebee, 1041b
smote rock twice, 547b
was there forty days, 9b
Moslem mosque and pagan shrine, 663a
Mosquitoes, lets big m. through, 511a
Moss, rolling stone gathers no m., 1561b
until m. reached lips, 76a
you are, 987b
Moss-covered bucket, 553a
Mosses, added m. dank, 899a
greenest of m. cling, 628a
Mossy cavern, 585b
purple by m. stone, 510b
Most enjoy contented least, 294a
calls where m. promises, 528b
make the m. of it, 746b
may err grossly as few, 358b
thing they m. do show, 729a
is it that says m., 959a
Mostest, glit that rustest with m., 709b
Mote in thy brother’s eye, 413
Motes that people sunbeams, 525b
thick as m. in somme-beem, 183a
Moth and rust doth corrupt, 40b
blundering by, 1666a
both m. and flame, 1066a
desire of m. for star, 572b
Mother accursed the night she bore me, 84a
and lover the sea, 774a
 arose a m. in Israel, 11a
as m. so her daughter, 54b
besied m. of all, 742b
bring child back to its m., 69b
call me early m., 643a
calls me Willie, 821a
came and caught and, 1095b
Charybdis your m., 294a
child to m. sheep to fold, 854a
Church, 145b
cruel m. of sweet loves, 128b
despite not thy m., 26a
died today, 1068b
diligence m. of good fortune, 172a
ever no more a m., 132a
English m. made moan, 659b
experience m. of sciences, 154b
fairest daughter of fair m., 121a
father and m. gae mad, 434b
foolish son the heaviness of his m., 24a
France m. of arts, 187b
from one m. both draw breath, 75b
gave m. forty whacks, 1101a
give me the sun, 729b
Goose, 845b
happy with such a m., 643b
Mother, his m. was patient being dead, 721b
holy M. Earth, 78b
honor thy father and thy m., 9a
Ida hearken, 64ga
if writer rob m., 1040a
ignorance m. of devotion, 512a
in sin did my m. conceive me, 14a
laid her Baby, 684b
leave to m. dear, 1087b
make my bed soon, 1089a
man favorite of m., 84gb
man shall leave father and m., 5b
Mary was that M. mild, 684b
may I go out to swim, 1103a
memory m. of Musem, 95b
my m. may, 546a
my m. bore me, 486b
my m. groaned, 48gb
myself commanded by boy's m., 77b
Named is m. of all things, 79a
nature by her m. wit, 200b
nature called m., 58ga
necessity m. of invention, 135b,
131a
no God and Mary His M., 1079b
not God for father if not Church for m., 144a
of mine, 877a
of Aeneas and his race, 112b
of all living, 6a, 1043b
of arts and eloquence, 948b
of five sons who died, 840a
of mankind, 541b
of memories, 707a
of months, 771b
of quarry, 1056a
of the free, 862a
old m. Hubbard, 106ga
one whom his m. comforteth, 95b
Pembroke's m. 519b
poetry m. tongue of mankind, 455b
Russia, 710a
so loving to my m., 857b
somebody's m., 81ga
start by country as m., 717b-
718a
startled but admiring, 925b
sweet m. I cannot pity, 69b
took great care of m., 970a
Ubu ugly today, 915a
walked with his m., 1079b
wedded maid virgin m., 354a
when my m. died, 497a
who'd give her booby for an-
other, 401a
wit, 900b
worm thou art my m., 15a
Mother Goose, I don't believe in
M., 844b
Mother-Flaw, a-winkin' at m., 1099a
go not empty unto thy m., 11b
savage contemplates m., 89ga
Mother's, botanize upon m. grave,
511a
cannot bear a m. tears, 11gb
daughter in m. house, 897a
embrace my dead m. ghost, 68a
of great m. train divine, 741b
hang us every m. son, 259a
lie on M. bed, 1097a
naked out of my m. womb, 14a
Mother's pride father's joy, 540b
sons anchors of m. life, 85a
thou art thy m. glass, 91b
Mother's a bloody brood, 1095a
fought by m. of men, 700a
good m. and fathers, 1095b
injunctions of m. and wives, 95ga
men what m. made, 608a
men with m. and wives, 56gb
talking to you m. and fathers, 97b
Mother's wombs the tiring houses, 8gb
Motherless, poor m. Eve, 906a
Motherlike in mists, 797a
Mothers among heath and hare-
bells, 685b
fill Thaca full of m., 289b
like m. caught by glare, 555a
Motion and a spirit, 590b
between acting and first m., 134a
between m. and act, 1003a
change of m. proportional,
379b
devoid of sense and m., 948b
endavor in continual m., 24gb
final cause produces m., 97b
gesture without m., 1003a
heat as mode of m., 709a
heaven's rejoice in m., 570a
her m. blush'd at herself, 272b
in one sphere, 240b
meandering with many m., 544a
measured m., 510a
military machine in m., 892b
mimic m. made cry, 956a
money sets world in m., 126b
no m. has the now, 511a
of hidden fire, 518a
of morning, 1065b
of the rising day, 1065b
poetry of m., 852a
scorn'd with perpetual m., 241b
some men forward m. love,
968a
this sensible warm m., 271a
uniform m. in right line, 579b
what does awesome m. mean,
85b
with majestic m., 557a
with what m. moved clouds,
510a
Motions, molar to molecular m.,
788a
skirsh in all m., 252a
soul has many m., 1066a
stings and m. of sense, 270a
to thy m. lovers' seasons run,
509a
Motive, every joint and m., 606a
find m. in narrative, 760b
for metaphor, 956b
fruit of action not be m., 1063a
hunting, 549b
noble m. far-reaching purpose,
850b
path m. guide, 148b
proportional to m. force, 797b
religion only m. force, 875b
Motiveses malignity, 528a
Motives, anatomizing of m., 608b
idealistic m., 862a
of more fancy, 270a
other than ignoble, 849a
period great if high m., 862a
strongest of economic m., 845b
Motley fool, 248a
Motley, jesters' m. garb, 945b
made myself m. to the view,
29ga
Motley's the only wear, 248b
Motor cars and omnibuses, 975a
Motors, sound of horns and m.,
1002b
Mots de la tribu, 1006b
Motto, let this be m., 680a
national m. Root hog, 1047a
of sundial near Venice, 599b
that is mankind's m., 559a
this be our m., 541g
Motoes, pretty m. inside crackers,
765b
Moulemin, by the old M. pagoda,
879b
Mouling season crisis in lives, 682b
Mouls, wing of friendship never m., 689b
Mount all eager and quick, 1078a
mount my soul, 248b
pure and disposed to m. to
13, 161b
rejected Sermon on M., 1059b
to paradise, 602a
summit round by round, 690a
up to the heaven, 21b
up with wings as eagles, 33a
whilst you m. up on high, 248a
Mount Abora, singing of M., 343a
Mountain, as long as shadows
touch m. slopes, 118a
and the deep gloomy wood, 590a
don't care if I see m., 549b
down the m. walls, 885a
flee as a bird to your m., 17a
forked m. or blue promontory,
288b
freedom from m. height, 578b
get thee up into the high m., 54b
huge gap appeared in m., 76a
Kilimanjaro highest m., 1059a
land of m. and flood, 519a
like dew on m., 520a
my holy m., 31a
nymph sweet liberty, 854b
purple m. majesties, 849a
Red Hoss M., 880a
robes m. in azure hue, 537a
room enough on m., 729a
see one m. and see all, 511a
shall be made low, 92b
sheep are sweeter, 552b
up the airy m., 759a
upon m. height, 516b
steep or steepy m. yields, 212a
mountaineering, fishing m. an-
tiquities, 818a
Mountain's, sun over m. rim,
65a
Mountains, across m. across
prairies, 24gb
Alpine m. cold, 841a
among ancient m., 858b
distance airy, 357a
beautiful upon the m., 53a
before the m. were brought
forth, 20a
creeb abased below m., 846b
deer walk upon m., 955a
Detectable M., 300a
differ in their m., 927a
divide us, 590a
earth's monuments, 615a
Music

Music, like a huge m., 995a
like harmony in m., 51oa
like m. on the waters, 559a
live without m., 741b
madder m., 8goa
mads me, 286b
make m. mute, 653a
make merry by means of m.,
make one m. as before, 649b
makes sweet with stones, 220b
making of m. in rest, 6g8b-to
man has taste of m., 994b
man that hath no m., 235b
man's place in m., 956b
mind that can hear m., 955a
ministers to human welfare,
706a
mirth the m. of division, 196b
moody food, 288a
must sing, by a discord, 197a
my life like m. hall, 878b
my rampart, 1024a
never merry when hear sweet m., 238b
night filled with m., 608a
no m. in a rest Katie, 698b
no m. in nightingale, 220b
not for doctrine but m., 403a
not listen to good m., 84oa
dancing waves, 998a
of flute, 1005b
of flutes of Greece, 775b
of men's lives, 242a
of poem as well as words, 909a
of the spheres, 253b, 330a
of the Union, 591a
oft hath such a charm, 272a
on spirit make m. too, 995b
one chord of m., 725a
painting m. poetry, 706a
pastebord goddess of m. halls,
954b
poetry painting and m., 491a
raise and quell, 59oa
reasonable good ear in m., 290a
sap is the m., 1050a
say fit with m., 412b
setting sun and m. at close,
286b
shall unturn the sky, 570a
silence sank like m., 525b
softest m. to attending ears,
224a
soul of m. shed, 541b
sphere-descended maid, 443b
step to the m. he hears, 6g8b
still sad m. of humanity, 509b
strained through mind, 1056b
Susanna's m., 965b
sweet companion in m. lie,
345b
that deepest reach, 604b
that gentler lies, 443b
thing I love most, 575b
thrust m. went, 432b
time to hear bird m., 1042b
to hear sea-maid's m., 239a
universal language, 50oa
unravel the skit, 370a
vibrations of deathless m., 895b
when soft voices die, 572b
wherever she goes, 1095a
wherever there is harmony,
390a
why hearest thou m. sadly, 291b
with silver sound, 1064b
Music yearning like a god, 581b
you are m. while m. lasts,
1065b
Musical as bright Apollo's lute,
232a
as is Apollo's lute, 337a
mind like m. instrument, 705b
miracle, 854a
most m. most melancholy, 335b
most m. of mourners, 571a
Shakespeare and the m. glasses,
448a
shutlal, 701b
so m. a discord, 290a
Musically, so m. wells, 644a
Musicians tedious on other subjects, 879a
we m. know, 668a
Music-makers, we are the m.,
507a
Music's, chamber m. not for you,
506b
melting fall, 442a
power obey, 370a
Musing there an hour alone, 560b
while I was m. the fire burned,
48b
Musique, de la m._antvant toute
chose, 808a
Musk, cankefs in m. rose buds,
289b
sweet m. roses and eglandine,
289b
swirls of m., 819a
Musket mounds in his hands, 820b
Muslin, stretched with m., 1056a
Mussolini, even M. against war,
219b-212a
Must, die we m., 216b
if we can we m., 583b
shoo if you m., 625b
thou m., 619b
to greenwood go, 1084a
Mustard, beef without m., 892b
heaven like to m. seed, 42b
Johnson's conversation was m., 968b
Muster many a score, 503a
Mutabile, varium et m. femina,
118b
Mutability, chance death and m.,
506a
in large republics, 549a
naught endure but m., 596a
of language, 550a
Muteable cloud, 506b
rank-scented many, 286b
Mute, by and by music m., 653a
farewell, 704a
hanging as m., 541b
if m. is she not pure, 699a
inglorious Milton, 440b
law stands m. in midst of arms,
110b
Nature mourns worshipper, 518b
soon is however tuneful, 586b
unchanged to hoarse or m.,
496b
Mutilators of collections, 554b
Mute in matron's bones, 264a
Mutinous and quarrelsome, 485b
Shannon waves, 568a
Mutily, move stones of Rome to m.,
256a
Mutter, blessed m. of Mass, 664b
unmentionable thoughts, 698a
Muttered in hell, 5012
Mutual aid law of animal life,
795a
Mutual and partaken bliss, 537b
bunched in m. glee, 1045b
confidence, 914b
envy of the living, 518a
guarantees of independence,
844b
incomprehension, 1095b
inflamed with m. animosity,
495a
meet m. heart, 420a
prevention of m. crime, 98b
My-doxy, orthodoxy m., 577a
Myriad laughter of ocean waves,
78a
there died a m., 688b
Myriad-minded Shakespeare, 549b
Myriads of rivulets hurrying, 649a
Myth, gold and frankincense and
m., 59b
Myrtle and ivy of two-and-twenty,
505b
Land where Cypress and m.,
715b
laurel and m. and rose, 477a
Myrtles brown, 958a
once more ye m., 338a
which a grove of m. made, 509a
Myself, all by m., 170b
am hell, 954a
awe of such thing as m., 253b
coming down shift for m., 179a
commanded by boy's mother,
77b
feel it so like m., 1068b
first glass for m., 254b
garden city and m., 1093b
hell within m., 390a
his only son m., 445a
I am m. and what is around me,
977b
I celebrate m., 700a
I live not in m., 558b
I am hell, 1075b
I owe my fame to m., 332a
I pray for no man but m., 490a
it is I remake, 885b
know all except m., 171b
must I remake, 885a
no greater monster than m.,
191b
not disappoint m., 680b
not least honored of all, 646b
not talk so much about m.,
682a
quite m. again, 853a
that favorite subject m., 468b
this man shall be m., 496b
unwitting where Master dwells,
347b
when I give I give m., 700b
when young, 690a
with yesterday's years, 690a
Mysteries are revealed unto the
m., 57a
ley beyond thy dust, 693a
love's m. in souls grow, 305b
mystery of m., 541a
power in m. of thought, 84a
talk of m., 686b
wingy m. in divinity, 546b
Mysterious, beauty m. and ter-
rible, 708a
by this love, 505a
God moves in m. way, 456b
independent variable, 795a
law true source, 436a
O m. priest, 585a
past of sea, 1061a
Nation, not flag only but n., 674b of amateurs, 812b of brutes, 844a of freemen, 853a of philosophers, 797a of shopkeepers, 458b, 445a of sovereign states, 895b of starry-eyed idealists, 918b once to every man and n., 649b one n. even more, 699a one n. under God, 895b one-third of a, 971b perpetually to be conquered, 452b preserves us n. 600a prosperity of n., 848a publish it to all the n., 588a puissant n., 540b rehabilitation of our n., 995b responsible for state, 750a righteousness exaltheh a., 24b rise against nation, 49b serve my n. ruin another, 412b shall not lift up sword, 50a shopkeeping n., 456b similarly dedicated, 1020b small one become a strong n., 33b so conceived so dedicated, 699a social prosperity when n. great, 599b spirit part of my n., 968b stand up for n., 1013b supports Wall Street, 891b tardy ash in, 226b territory not make n., 785a that that n. might live, 699a this n. under God, 699a too great for revenge, 741a trick of our English n., 241b truths which can kill n., 967b values anything more than freedom, 932a we are here by will of n., 479b what it can do for n., 1075a which keepeth the truth, 51b will survive, 896b National and imperial boundaries the same, 1058b colossal n. lie, 785b compass of n. authority, 458b consciousness, 841b debt national blessing, 484b, 547a don't call out N. Guard, 982a great poetry from n. spirit, 705b honor is national property, 491b injustice n. downfall, 651b lie, 785b motto Root hog, 1047a rock of n. resources, 547b stain washed clean, 1018a there is n. flag, 659b Nationalism, orthodoxy in n., 1013b Nationalities, squabbling n., 848b Nationality, true n. mankind, 885b Nation's, bind up n. wounds, 640b economy unimpaired, 959b freight handler, 948b law embodies n. development, 786b memory and veneration, 947b Nation's, read history in n. eyes, 440b spirit die of inanition, 715b ultimate judicial tribunal, 967a Nations abandon use of force, 974b advanced n. navigate most, 608b all n. and kindreds, 58a all n. gathered, 44a all n. have left is work, 941b all n. one blood, 50a as are a drop of a bucket, 52b are destroyed or flourish, 491a association of n., 848b astonishment among all n., 10b be and make new n., 959b Becky Sharp's remark application to n., 735a belong to other n., 765a breathes of n. saved, 581b cheap defense of n., 454a day of small n. past, 705b dwelling in safety, 974b eclipsed gaiety of n., 459b equal right of n., 11040a Europe prison of n., 959b father of many n., 7a fierce contending n., 954a foreign n. and the next age, 209b free n. and free men, 1074a general association of n., 842b get better of other n., 1050a go and teach all n., 454a great when ideal higher, 713a happiest n. have no history, 688b health of n. more important, 983a intercourse with foreign n., 456b joyful all ye n. rise, 458b justice toward all n., 461b kept alive by program, 977b large and small, 1104a law of nature and n., 454a League of N., 940b like men have infancy, 597b listen ye n. and be dumb, 597b make enemies of n., 457b Niobe of n., 557a not kings but n., 545a other n. step aside, 588b ourselves and all n., 860b peace-loving n., 971b-972a prison of n., 954b privileged and people two n., 612a rights of small n., 844a rule n. under law, 119a safeguards acceptable to all n., 983b sea that unistest n., 703a sensibility in young n., 747b service fairer than other n., 170a shall rush like many waters, 49b sovereign n. with power, 950b stand aside from troika, 706b sword united n. drew, 599a teaching n. how to live, 359b tempted to violate agreements, 973a touches heart of n., 612b twilight sheds on half the n., 342b Nations united, 556a wars and alarms unto n., 200b which threaten aggression, 974b world both two n. bear, 306a younger n. outdistance older, 797a Nations' airy navies, 647a Native, breathe his n. air, 400a fast by their n. shore, 459a foot on my n. heath, 512a goodwill complacency, 867b his own n. shore, 841b hue of resolution, 286a I am a n. in this world, 956a land good night, 555a loss of n. land, 82a metal of man tested, 699b my own n. land, 518b nobility more than is, 273b personality endows man, 703a strong n. states, 997b think as n. thinks, 956a though I am n. here, 255a true of America, 439a union with n. sea, 516b violet of n. land, 850a western manliness, 705a with n. honor clad, 944a with poignes wild, 593a Nativity, in n. chance or death, 567b out of love with your n., 1950b Natura ille fere e pote ruppe la stampa, 178a non facit saltus, 452a sin n. negat facit indignatio verum, 1398a Natural, act against n. equity, 446a ancient and n. strength, 444b and moral forces, 710a and shining, 844a aristocracy among men, 473a balance of n. elements, 885b bodily form from n. thing, 869a chapters to n. end, 816b children kind and n., 243b desire to appear n., 356b destroy n. resources, 848a destruction of n. integrity, 1013b essential rights, 470b exaltingn. candle, 381a fact symbol of spiritual, 603a fear increased with tales, 208a find out n. bent, 948b he wants the n. touch, 285b home life not n., 897a I do it more n., 251b in n. science nothing petty, 68gb killing for food not n., 980b large as life twice as n., 746b law is old nonsense, 550b lose n. kindness, 882b man has two passions, 817a manure, 471b no such thing as n. law, 550b none died n. death, 593b phenomena subject to causation, 748b philosophy deep moral grave, 209b piet, 511b price of labor, 538b
Natural propensities, 454b
revolution n., 658b
science involves three things, 474b
science knowledge of causes, 567a
sciences never reach aim, 723a
selection, 627b
similar effecting, 451a
skilled poet through n. gift, 79a
something more than n., 281a
study n. history, 468a
thousand n. shocks, 261b
trust briefly is grief, 101a
indulge in illusions, 464b
please, 568a
treating psychology like n.
science, 760a
treatise of n. education, 456a
uninstructed in n. history, 724a
wants the n. touch, 858b
wealth and beauty, 1078b
what is n. is need, 568b
Naturalist, Goldsmith poet n., 432a
Naturalists, so n. observe a fleck,
Naturalized, flag of man n. yester-
day, 811b
Naturam, contra n., 980a
Naturam sequel, 716a
Nature a grave, 580a
dkad parent, 152a
merciless stepmother, 152a
abors a vacuum, 572a
abors imperfect work, 797a
abode the old, 608b
above man's aims his n., 742a
accuse not N., 347a
acquisitions by n., 475a
adherence to truth of n., 580a
against process of n., 588a
against the use of n., 281b
all n. seems at work, 572b
all N. wears one grin, 492a
all the powers of n., 608b
allow not n. more, 277b
alter human n., 858a
always does contrive, 767b
always hinting at us, 930a
an experiencing n., 707b
and books belong to eyes, 607b
civilization literary field, 729b
and Nature's God, 970b
and Nature's laws hid, 412b
art imitates n., 152b
art imitates of n., 150a
art mediatess between n. and
man, 580b
at ease in n., 606b
at home with n., 1016b
be your teacher, 506a
beats in tune, 602b
beings which compose n., 472a
better angels of our n., 687b
beyond n. of normal man, 578b
binding N. fast in fate, 412b
body N. God soul, 406b
book of N., 707b
but name for effect, 452a
by her mother wit, 200b
by n. all alike, 511a
by n. nearly alike, 71b
by n. wise, 510b
by a rule in n. teach, 243a
by viewing N., 367a
called mother, 589a
Nature cannot miss, 372a
careless-handed gives, 484a
change stamp of n., 264b
child of n., 512b
compunctions visitings of n., 281b
conquer n., 1019b
constant in n. inconstancy, 457b
could no further go, 370b
cultural n. of Japanese, 98a
custom almost second n., 212a
cut from n. loses life, 540b
dear Child of N., 514b
death a secret of N., 141b
decay one of things N. wills, 143a
death ugly fact n. hides, 740b
description of n., 984a
diseased n. breaks forth, 290b
disguise fair n., 245b
does nothing uselessly, 98a
drive out N. with a pitchfork, 128b
enough till human n. came, 738a
equal stupidity of man, 970b
excels n., 278a
falls into revolt, 342b
fear thy n., 281b
finest spectacles in n., 412b
finest woman in n., 959b
fit all her children, 658b
follow n., 716b
goose of n., 572a
force in n. not increased, 709b
forces by which n. animated, 470a
forces in n., 723a
fortress built by N. for herself, 248b
foster-nurse of n., 279a
framed of n. break, 939a
framed in prodigality of n., 217a
free as N. first made man, 667a
friend masterpiece of n., 568b
fruit thy seasons bring O Na-
ture, 142a
full of designs, 750a
full of good n. as egg of meat, 242b
gave fields art built cities, 208b
generous n. take own way, 452b
good n. agreeable in conversa-
tion, 394b
had gone tranquilly on, 905a
happiness depends as N. shows, 450b
happiness of retired n., 554a
happy n. to explore, 492a
has all kinds of models, 1084b
has coordinate system, 1084a
hath framed strange fellows, 291a
he is great who is from n., 607b
he of calm and happy n. 98b
heaven and n. sing, 397a
her custom holds, 162b
er her masterpiece designed, 452a
highest type of human n., 707b
hold mirror up to n., 262b
human n. changes, 840b
human n. in its horror, 1067a
human n. made arrogant by con-
sideration, 90a
human n. not change, 640a
I fear thy n., 281b
I feel the link of n., 348a
Nature I loved, 556b
if n. conquers, 458b
imagination one of forces of n., 975b
is but art unknown, 406b
is the art of God, 399b
is there any cause in n., 279a
in love of n. holds, 574a
in no reward, 742b
in our life n. live, 237a
in state of war by n., 590a
in terms of cylinder sphere
tone, 758a
in you stand on verge, 277b
inexorability of law of n., 687a
kindly bent to ease us, 356b
knowledge of human n., 535b
law of n. and nations, 454a
laws which mind put into n., 566b
laws of n. and nature's God, 707b
learned to look on n. 509b
liberty taken with n., 778a
like us sometimes caught, 727b
limited n. infinite desires, 565b
link of n., 454b
little we see in n., 515b
living in agreement with n.,
103b
living n. not art, 597b
locks through n. up, 410a
losses wrought by n., 475a
loyal n. noble mind, 658b
lusty stealth of n., 277a
made a pause, 950a
man him then broke mold, 178a
made one with n. 572a
made thee to temper man, 888b
makes fool she means it, 864a
man as n. made him, 491b
man by n. political animal, 98a
man endow n. with soul, 844b
means God of N. placed in
our power, 452a
men by n. desire knowledge,
97b
men by n. equally free, 442b
might stand up and say, 250b
modesty of n., 658b
more than n. needs, 277b
mortal n. did tremble, 518b
mourns her worshipper, 518b
muse on n. with poet's eye,
577b
must obey necessity, 256a
mutable cloud, 605b
my n. is subdued, 294a
my Treatise of Human N., 434b
neutral, 1049b
never deceives us, 456a
never did betray, 505b
never makes blunders, 868a
never wears mean appearance,
609a
nothing arrogant wonders of n., 623a
not so thing in n., 550b
noble and incapable of deceit,
213b
noble poetically gifted, 713a
not from philosophers but n.,
312b
not men less but n. more, 557b
not proceed by leaps, 452b
nothing at prompting of n. but
weep, 138b
O n. O soul of man, 697a
1508
Nazareth, good thing out of N., 45a
Jesu of N. scientific, 709a
Nazareth, he shall be called a N., 222a
your prophet the N., 222a
Nazi gangsters, 99b
tyranny, 99a, 97b
vendetta to the thlotts, 1058b
Ne quid nominis, 108a, 111a
Neaera's, tangles of N. hair, 328a
Near, better a neighbor that is n., 26b
duty lies in what is n., 100a
far and not unlike, 456b
I would be n., 106b
but none God is n., 518a
peace to him that is n., 35b
she is n., 653b
slight not what's n., 84a
so n. is God to man, 650b
so n. yet so far, 651a
to heaven by sea, 152a
what I love n. at hand, 106b
who are n. are made happy, 72a
Nearer comes the sun, 986a
my God to thee, 615b
most in constellations n., 701a
than hands and feet, 654b
to church further from God, 185a

Nearest and dearest enemy, 240a
casts in the n. way, 216b
friends can go, 326a
to gods, 87b
Nearness of rats, 1045b
Near little craft, 768b
lived n. and trimly dressed, 256a
not gaudy, 554b
rivulet of text, 481a
still to be n., 308b
Nearer sweeter maiden, 875b
Nearly, bury for nothing and n., 67b
spreads his claws, 745a
Necessity a duty not sin, 421a
no text condemns n., 450b-421a
plain in thy n., 120b
Neat's, Spanish or n. leather, 99a
told upon n. leather, 256a
Nebuchadnezzar did eat grass, 55a
we are like N., 650a
Necessaries, dispense with n., 654a
Necessarily, I am n. a man, 414b
Necessary, a little kinder than n., 87b
the unconditional principle, 444b

catalogue of things n., 376b
conclusions, 89b
death a n. end, 245b
established inexpugnably in the n., 794b
for triumph of evil, 454b
government a n. evil, 466b
harmless n. cat, 254a
if dthrink evil not n., 89ab
if God were not n. Being, 566b
is sex n., 1035a
make yourself n., 608b
marriage a n. evil, 1026b
most n. of assumptions, 887a
never say more than n., 460b
no n. evils in government, 506b
rebellion n., 471b
the superfluous is n., 416b, 768b

Necessary to burn out false
shames, 986a
to dissolve political bands, 470b
to invent him, 418a
useless laws weaken n. laws, 414b
war only art n., 177a
Necessitatem in virtutem commu-

Necessities, art of n. strange, 258a
teqnled n. imaginary n., 328a
soil of people's n., 866b
Necessity, absolute n. in mathe-
matics, 415a
argument of tyrants, 496b
brings him not pleasure, 160b
calamitous n. of going on, 407b
creed of slaves, 496b
entities not multiplied beyond n., 162b
everything comes by strife and
n., 77b
give n. praise of virtue, 153b
has no law, 147a
hath no law, 328a
industry a n. not a virtue,
754b
is war biological, 986b
knows no law except prevail,
165b
make n. a virtue, 153b
mother of invention, 199b, 151a
nature must obey n., 256a
never good bargain, 421b
no virtue like n., 296a
not even gods fight n., 668b
of being ready, 687b
in the times, 444a
plea for infringement of lib-
erty, 496b
plurality not asserted without
n., 162b
progress not accident but n., 705b
strives against stress of n., 85b
teach thy n. to reason, 286a
the tyrant's plea, 454a-b
thy n. greater than mine, 204a
to be what one is, 1065a
glorious gain, 515a
which to which word conform, 95a
william by n., 877a
Necessity's sharp pinch, 272b

Necht, braw breet moonlicht n., 903a

Neck, clothed his n. with thun-
der, 165b
fell upon Benjamin's n., 7b
is as a tower of ivory, 25b
millestone about n., 47a
some chicken some, 926b
swan's n. and dark hair, 986a
take eloquence wring n., 808a
thrice thrown arms about her n., 118b
would that Roman people had
single n., 113b
yield not n. to fortune's yoke,
216b
Neck's limp and damped, 1065a
Necks, four arms two n., 1065a
heads erect instead of bowing
n., 148b
walk with stretched forth n.,
90b
Nectar in a sieve, 527b
of Jove's n. sup, 506a
Nectared, feast of n. sweets, 337a
Need, all men have n. of gods,
65a
all we n. of hell, 759a
all ye n. to know, 356b
and struggle inspire us, 794a
consume according to n., 687a
deserted at utmost n., 571b
distribution according to n.,
567b
England hath n. of thee, 512b
everywhere we have n. of Zeus,
104a
France has more n. of me,
92a
friend in n. friend indeed, 109b
friend indeed help in n., 709a
help thee in thy n., 530a
hour of n., 715b
how little we have, 857b
how many things no n. of, 87b
I had most n. of blessing, 285b
in thy n. go by thy side, 104a
na start a bad habit, 492b
no n. for tongue, 1065b
no n. of valor, 39a
nothing can n. a lie, 93a
of word of men, 696a
pray in distress n., 976a
satisfies no normal, 1057a
thy n. greater than mine, 304a
what is natural is n., 550b
where love and n. one, 962b

Need, all n. by each, 802a
six feet all he n., 792b
traitor no longer n., 328b

Needful, one thing is n., 46b
Needle, for the she, 649a
go through of n. of 45b
in bottle of hay, 166a
in haystack, 165a
lean as compass n., 1077a
like n. to lodestone, 665b
pining and thread, 992b
turn n. to pole, 565b

Needles, into waves pine n., 380b
Needless Alexandrine ends song,
405a
show, 736a
song to blame things past, 71a
spoke about things done, 71a
Needs, country n. and demands,
99b
gives 'er all she n., 874b
go whom devil drive, 185a
more than nature n., 277b
root in human n., 791a
to each according to n., 567a
we must n. die, 12b

Neelelcdo-hollow-eyed sharp-looking
wretch, 218b
I am poor and n., 21b
not for n. but for greedy, 973b
play hypocrites and deny n.,
149a
store money in stomachs of n.,
158b
strength to the n., 31b
Negate, to define is to n., 697a
Negation, capitalist production
begins n., 887a
art n. of society, 786a
Positive capability, 548b
Inversion, 1059b
Neglect creeping hours, 428b
easier to mend n. than quicken
love, 1135b
God and his angels, 508b
hearts ease must kings n., 24b
little n. great mischief. 422a
Neglect monuments of unaging intellect, 88b  
perpetual n. of things, 82a  
sweet n. more taketh me, 90b  
wise and salutary n., 45b  
Neglected, not simply n. not seen, 108a  
objects of travels n. if under our eye, 113a  
Neglect of financial panics, 106b  
Neglects, whose n. learning in youth, 86a  
Negligence, let friendship die by n., 45b  
Negligences, noble n., 98b  
Negligent, celerity admired by n., 28a  
 woed to those n. at prayer, 140a  
 youth ignorant middle age, 95lb  
 Negligible, discriminate between important and n., 94a  
 Negotiate, every eye n. for itself, 24a  
 never fear to n., 107a  
 never n. out of fear, 107a  
 Negotiation, Anglo-American n., 111b  
 Negro blood sure powerful, 109a  
 boy with curlicues, 107a  
 dehumanizing the N., 89b  
 hate N. see hatred in N., 88a  
 past of rope, 108a  
 schoolchildren, 1077a  
 those who hate N. see hatred in N., 88a  
 through n. streets, 1081b  
 two-ness an American a N., 89b  
 willing to risk martyrdom, 108a  
 Negroes, abhorrions oppression of N., 65a  
 all equal except N., 65a  
 hear bronze N. breathe, 107b  
 of the Fifty-fourth, 795b  
 Neigh, ou sont les n. d’antan, 171a  
 Neigh like Boanerges, 756a  
 Neighbor, bad n. is misfortune, 67b  
 better a n. that is near, 26b  
 dagger into back of n., 972b  
 eye n. as enemy, 91a  
 false witness against thy n., 9a  
 good n. policy, 971a  
 hate your n., 50a  
 he promised to defend, 56a  
 helped every one his n., 5a  
 hungering n. and me, 69b  
 let n. carve for you, 50a  
 love n. well, 79b  
 love n. yet pull not down hedge, 324a  
 love thy n. as thyself, 6b  
 more right than n., 68a  
 not look to see what n. does, 142a  
 please his evil n., 49b  
 without reproach, 74b  
 wrangle with n., 190a  
 Neighboring communities look over one another, 75a  
 cynomyre of n. eyes, 85a  
 Neighbor’s life to n. creed lent, 602a  
 neighed after his n. wife, 95b  
 not covet thy n. house, 9a  
 Neighbor’s, not cover n. wife, 9a  
 your concern when n. wall on fire, 129b  
 Neighbors, at peace with n., 98a  
 borrowing everything of n., 976a  
 call n. in, 104a  
 first to attack their n., 98b  
 good fences good n., 98a  
 innocence of our n., 89b  
 knowing too much of n., 777b  
 live as good n., 110a  
 made n. miserable, 802a  
 make central empire good n., 98b  
 make sport for n., 335b  
 showed n. peace, 677a  
 who practices virtue will have n., 71b  
 will the n. say, 784b  
 Neighed after his neighbor’s wife, 38b  
 Neighing canyons, 104b  
 far in haunted air, 110b  
 farewell the n. steed, 275a  
 importunate paving and n., 86a  
 likeness of silly foal, 28a  
 Neighs, high and boastful n., 244a  
 Neither, do two things at once do n., 192a  
 Nen, 97a  
 Neer, not poor N. starve, 36b  
 Nemean, hardy as N. Lion’s nerve, 29b  
 Nemesis, carry n. within us, 109a  
 Neve me impune lashes, 151a  
 repente fuit turpissimus, 150a  
 Neon glow of age of comfort, 99b  
 Neptune, envious siege of watery N., 227a  
 flatter N. for trident, 289b  
 floods which N. obey, 108b  
 interchange with n., 98b  
 sink ship on even keel, 130a  
 Neptune’s empire stands, 287a  
 ocean wash this blood, 282b  
 Neque semper arcum, 121b  
 Nerve, all air and n., 107a  
 hardy as Nemean lion’s, 289b  
 iron n., 61b  
 mortal arm and n. feel, 521a  
 o’er which do creep, 586b  
 stretch every, 402b  
 Nerves, fish n., 109a  
 ganglion in n. of society, 78a  
 men of weak n., 109b  
 my firm n. never tremble, 285a  
 strengthens n., 49b  
 Ner vous, different n. organization, 108b  
 renewal of relations n. matter, 777a  
 tough but n., 997a  
 Nestus, shirt of N. upon me, 288a  
 shirts, 575b  
 Nest, builds phoenix’ n. 354b  
 feathered his n. well, 314a  
 foul bird that filleth own n., 179b  
 good to keep n. egg, 196a  
 help robin to n. again, 737a  
 Jaybird don’t rob own n., 814a  
 no birds in last year’s n., 197b  
 of singing birds, 49b  
 on greatness of God, 796b  
 Nest, phoenix builds spicy n., 327a  
 slime of a wet n., 106a  
 watery n., 33a  
 Never birds in little n. agree, 95b  
 birds of air have n., 41b  
 built n. in beard, 876b  
 not two love the n., 307a  
 Net, all fish that cometh to n., 182b  
 fain fling the n., 730b  
 heaven’s n. is vast, 75a  
 kingdom of heaven like a n., 75a  
 of gold, 106a  
 to hold the wind, 515b  
 Neither, hard as n. millstone, 61b  
 Nets, heart is snares and n., 28a  
 not fall into same n. twice, 145b  
 tangled in amorous n., 34b  
 to catch the wind, 515b  
 Netsuke, face like n., 972b  
 Nettle, out of this n. danger, 259a  
 tender-handed stroke n., 400a  
 the world’s a n., 400a  
 Niftyra, one-armed man with n., 864a  
 Neues, im westen niches n., 104ob  
 Neurotistic, water buffaloes n., 977a  
 Neutral in fact as well as name, 841a  
 loyal and n. in a moment, 264a  
 nature is n., 108a  
 studiously n., 841b  
 to one n. thing both sexes fit, 50a  
 Neutrality, armed n., 84a  
 cold n., 85b  
 just for a word n., 89b  
 Neutralize intellectual element, 897b  
 white not n. black, 669a  
 Never better late than n., 185a  
 blows so red, 69b  
 came back to me, 79b  
 came back to me, 69a  
 despair, 180b  
 do what can put off, 719a  
 excuse, 291a  
 forever, 662a  
 give all the heat, 88b  
 go to sea, 765a  
 in field of human conflict, 91b  
 less idle than wholly idle, 111b  
 love a stranger, 1021a  
 love unless you can, 800a  
 seek to tell thy love, 488a  
 man spake like this, 46b  
 never never never never, 28b  
 now or n., 45b  
 saw wild thing sorry, 98a  
 shake thy gory locks, 285a  
 so little time to do so much, 972b  
 story of more woe, 255b  
 thinks of me, 110a  
 this will n. do, 515a  
 to be disquieted, 321a  
 to have lived is best, 88b  
 to hope again, 82b  
 twain meet, 87b  
 what n. no n., 766a  
 whispered she, 614a  
 Never-ending flight of future days, 345b
INDEX

Never-failing vice of fools, 402b
Nevermore, quoth Raven n., 643a
weep now or n., 642a
New, adversity blessing of N. Test.
ment, 202a
and untried, 656b
Africa, 1083a
be and make n. nations, 99b
birth of freedom, 65a
blood of the n. testament, 44b
bounding at emotion n., 714a
brave n. world, 295b
broom sweepeth clean, 184b
brooms sweep well, 15b
build a n. world, 656b
called N. World into existence,
979a
change old love for n., 204b
commandment I give, 45a
cost little less than n., 59b
deal for American people, 790b
direction of Time, 995b
draw n. mischief on, 727a
era in life from reading, 689a
exhausted worlds imagined n.,
442b
forwar things made n., 448b
first by whom n. is tried,
403a
force too revolutionary, 98b
fresh woods and pastures n.,
love of n., 656a
friend fit to make old, 816b
Frontier, 1072a
friend is as new wine, 37b
generation descends from heav-
ens, 116b
generation of Americans, 1072a
generation of leadership, 1072a
happy N. Years, 672b
has a n. master get a n. man,
227a
hazard of n. fortunes, 296a
heaven and new earth, 53b
heavens and a new earth, 53b
help from N. World to Old,
816b
heraldies hands not hearts, 275a
Homer n. and fresh, 916a
how strange it seems and n.,
654a
Jerusalem, 55b
Life Movement, 99b
life when sin no more, 676b
life's old death n., 688b
love most ood whan n., 166b
man raised up in him, 61b
nation conceived in liberty,
659a
no n. acquaintance, 454a
no n. thing under the sun, 27a
not criticize N. Testament,
864a
nothing more perilous than n.
order, 175b-177a
nothing quite n. is perfect, 111a
occasions teach new duties,
652a
off with old on with n., 753b
off with Old Woman before n.,
856a
old lamps for n., 109b
old offenses of affections n.,
294a
New, old woes n. wail, 292a
on with n. love, 754a
opinions always suspected, 572b
order in Europe, 55b
pain of 8. idea, 765b
philosophy calls all in doubt,
507b
piping songs forever n., 589a
plants still awkward, 1056a
reproduction to n. individuals,
475a
ring in the n., 601a
road n. as roads are, 816b
satiety ever mortal ever n.,
977a
sea discoverers to n. worlds,
549b
silks need not be n., 549b
so various so beautiful so n.,
715a
something n. 110b
stand upon threshold of the n.,
753a
terms between Old and N.
World, 489a
time came they could not see,
944b
tings are made familiar, 45b
things succeed, 53b
time to begin a n., 372a
time was when toy dog n., 892b
time while it is n., 1068b
to keep good acts refresh with
n., 507b
tomorrow a n. day, 163b
too deep into n. land, 527b
turn over a n. leaf, 196a
waiv my dear times' waste,
292a
way to pay old debts, 516a
ways to dishonor Sabbath, 76b
what is n. not valuable what
valuable not n., 540a, 548b
wine in old bottles, 43a
word n. with our country, 760a
World favorable to declama-
tion, 844a
world to be won, 1072a
world which is the old, 647b
Year's Day in morning, 1097a
year's ruin and rend, 779a
yielding place to n., 654a
New England a finished place,
1089a
Because I am N., 911b
Braban cast of 635b
courage of N., 591a
growth of N., 720a
iron N. dark, 1093b
like all over N., 591b
peculiarity of N. hermit, 890b
run, 881b
underemphasis of N., 1000a
weather compels admiration,
195a
wild N. shore, 573b
New Englanders, as N. love ple,
945b
New England's air, 659a
New France, expansion of N.,
727b
New Hampshire, anything I say
about N., 397a
mountains curl in coll, 973a
up in mountains of N., 549b
New Hampshirers, two N.,
1042a
New Mexico, in N. he awake
young, 940a
New York, a Xenophon at N.,
442b
Dutch city of N., 864b
governor of N. not acrobat,
215b
in N. ask how much worth,
75b
little old N., 864a
lost past in N., 865a
present in N. powerful, 869a
rather hear about N., 1047a
sidewalks of N., 869b
thy name's Delirium, 869b
New Yorker not edited for old
dady, 109b
New Zealand, traveler from N.,
595b
Newborn, glory to N. King, 45b
infant's tear, 45b
on parent knees n. child, 476a
pity like naked n. babe, 93b
Newcastle, carrying coals to N.,
102a
New-caught sullen peoples, 875b
Newfoundland, blithe n. 514a
New-create another heir, 269b
Newest, oldest sins n. ways,
542b
Newfangled, May's n. mirth, 231a
Newfangled, life's, 10b
Newfangledness, men love n.,
165b
New-fledged, tempt its n. off-
spring, 449b
Newland, America my n. land,
507a
Newgate, condemned cells of N.,
756a
New-haft, innocent as n. egg,
755b
New-lighted, on heaven-kissing
hill, 864a
Newly, bee had stung it n., 35b
New-made clouds, 1097b
honor doth forget, 95b
New-married couple, 559a
New-mown hay, 90b
New-reaped, chin n., 258a
New-risen, sits as n. from dream,
1089a
News, all n. fit to print, 846b
better making n. than taking it,
916b
bitter n. to hear, 719b
bringer of unwelcome n., 841a
carrier of n., 752a
evil n. fly faster than good,
176a
evil n. resides post, 503a
friend to get n. to you, 765a
git very best o'n., 653b
good n. baits, 503a
good n. from a far country,
285a
hear talk of court n., 280a
if man bites dog that's n., 808b
ill n. travels fast, 157a
like squirrels ran, 755b
literature n. that stays n., 98b
man who brings bad n., 83a
much older than their ale, 450a
never good to bring bad n.,
285a
middle commercial on n.,
1064a
no n. or incomplete data, 1020a
of battle, 674a
young of the boat, 805b

1512
Night

INDEX

Night, hear this passing n., 582a
hoary winter n., 210b
horses of the n., 215b
hung about the n., 581a
I have passed miserable n., 217a
I saw Eternity the other n., 592b
ignorant armies clash by n., 715a
in her silence, 711b
in lonesome October, 643b
in n. imagining some fear, 250b
in the day in the n., 702a
in the forests of the n., 498a
in winter get up at n., 833a
infant crying in n., 650b
infinite day excludes n., 597a
interminable n., 1008b
into the n. go one and all, 816a
is dark, 595b, 1103b
is drawing nigh, 750b
is far spent, 51b
is growing gray, 784a
is thine, 890a
it will not last the n., 1035a
joint-labor with day, 256b
joys of n., 487a
kingdom of perpetual n., 217a
last n. as yearest, 858b
last n. among fellow roughs, 263a
last out n. in Russia, 270b
late in n. fires are out, 853a
lies upon the deep, 117b
like firebell in the n., 473a
like fountain n. and day, 654a
little lovely moony n., 403a
lives here or passes n., 980a
long day's journey into n., 1095a
lovely as a Lapland n., 513a
lovers' tongues by n., 224a
machinery of n., 1081b
mad naked summer n., 700a
made for living, 559a
made for you n. and day, 149a
magnetic nourishing n., 700a
makes no difference, 520a
making n. hideous, 259a
making a watchful n. 248b
mesmer beauties of the n., 900b
meditate day and n., 16b
merry wanderer of the n., 225a
middle of the n., 745b
moonless n. in small town, 1071a
morning and noontide n., 217a
morning evening noon, 668a
mother of day, 685b
motions of spirit dull as n., 253b
Nature's laws hid in n., 412b
naughty n. to swim in, 278b
night no head halls, 668b
no moon outlines n., 1018b
nodding n., 700a
not n. that kills, 869b
not only n. an age, 984a
not snow nor rain nor heat nor n., 871a
not spend another such n., 217a
nothing but the n., 585b
now tell me elm, 688b
of cloudless climates, 552b
of dark intent, 988a
of doubt and sorrow, 750b
of large few stars, 700a
Night, memories of and sights, 595a
of south winds, 700a
of the snow, 1035b
of time surpasseth day, 351a
oft in the stilly n., 542b
on a starred n., 790b
on marge of Lake Lebarge, 925a
once more, 590b
one blue dew, 1067a
one calm summer n., 900a
one ever-during n., 500a
one everlasting n., 114b
out of n. that covers me, 816a
perpetual n., 217a, 502b
plot 'tis fearful n., 588a
plunges lower than n., 979b
portals alternate n. and day, 649b
praise at morning blame at n., 493b
pure renewal cosmic n., 958a
proof through the n., 541a
read and drive n. away, 56b
returned home previous n., 917b
revel in summer n., 641b
revelry by n., 555b
reveal me too the n., 714a
run slowly horses of n., 215b
sable goddess, 959a
sang in woods at n., 958a
sash lowered when n., 983a
say to n. Pass slowly, 556b
sea half-held by n., 700a
shadow of light, 773a
shadow of n. comes on, 1025b
shadows of n., 625a
ships that pass in n., 624a
show dangerous brow by n., 254b
silver lining on the en., 866b
sigheth all n. long, 287a
sinks back into n., 955b
sits and smiles on the n., 487a
sleep in the n., 487b, 772a
sleep neither n. nor day, 284a
sleep of one everlasting n., 114b
sleep one ever-during n., 500a
snatched on Monday n., 257b
soft, stillness and the n., 293b
some born to endless n., 490b
soon comes the n., 597a
sorrow makes n. morning, 217a
spects n. and day, 489b
- spirit of n., 974b
stars from field of n., 682a
stars of summer n., 612b
starshine at n., 824b
stilly n., 542b
such a n. as this, 235a
such n. in England, 595b
suffocating n., 853a
tell me elm n. n., 688b
tender and growing n., 700a
tender is the n., 582b
that first we met, 587b
that hides things from us, 162a
that makes or fordoes me, 276a
those who have this year, 857b
that win, 773a
there shall be no n., 58b
thief in the n., 54b
this n. of no moon, 152b
those who dream at n., 642a
thou makest darkness and it is n., 518b
thy tempests fell all n., 525b
Night, tire the n. in thought, 541b
tolling upward in n., 643b
tore the azure robe of n., 578b
trailing garments of n., 587b
troubled n. depart, 557b
turn by n. or day, 513a
unlight might showeth knowledge, 17b
unwep in eternal n., 122b
urge the morrow, 571b
walks n. in silver shoon, 914a
wampum of the n., 733b
wanderer of the n., 289a
war's annuals cloud into n., 784b
watch in the n., 20a
watch that n., 956b
watches of n., 642b
watchman tell us of n., 567a
we are not of the n., 554a
weepeth sore in the n., 546b
weeping may endure for a n., 156a
what hath n. to do with sleep, 356b
what is the n., 289a
what of the n., 51b
whatever flames upon n., 883b
when no man can work, 45b
when she deserts the n., 349a
whispered me through n., 701b
who art dark as n., 294b
windy n. rainy morrow, 293a
wings of n., 621b
witching time of n., 295b
with great gift of sleep, 816a
with n. we banish sorrow, 901b
with n. will go, 486a
with train of stars, 818a
world of uncreated n., 543b
world in love with n., 289a
world's last n., 508a
year plunges into n., 579b
year turn on hinge that n., 351b
yell of day to n., 214a
Nightcap decked his brows, 447a
every wave had n., 842a
Nightdress, lectures in n., 592b
Nightingale at n. the Nantucketer, 606a
Nightingale, brown bright n.
amorous, 772b
Chinese n., 952a
hark at the n., 718b
no music in n., 220b
replies, 505b
roar you as any n., 289a
sing like a n., 138a
sings round it, 543a
tawny-throated, 712b
that on your bloomy spray, 559a
tongueless n., 582a
watchful n., 542b
when May is past, 357a
Nightingales, only wanting to
hear n., 171b-172a
silent when eggs hatched, 535b
thy that awake, 718b
where n. singing, 1012b
Nightly on deep Galilee, 558b
owl that n. hoots, 295b
pitch moving tent, 578a
shore, 543a
sings the staring owl, 228b
to listening earth, 999a
Nightrime Life-in-Death, 552a

1514
Night's black arch the keystane, 495b
candles are burnt out, 225a
o'er n. brim day, 661b
owl n. herald, 225a
piercing n. dull ear, 444a
Plutonian shore, 643a
rung n. yawning peal, 264b
scared face, 531a
sweet bird, 372a
trust not one n. ice, 521b
Nights all white an' still, 693a
and suppressors of gods, 120a
are wearest there, 470b
are very damp, 747a
are wholesome, 255a
care-ridden n., 477a
checkerboard of n. and days, 840b
chill thy dreaming of n., 511b
days and n. to Addison, 448b
delights as short as n., 315b
dews of summer, 464a
fasted forty days and n., 39b
fled Him down the n., 856b
dirty days and forty n., 6b
in bottomless y. sleep, 830a
long n. wear, 674a
luxurious lobster-n., 408b
men such as sleep o', 255b
Moses was there forty days and forty n., 9b
no more profit of shining n., 221a
of waking, 520a
revels long o', 254b
shortened tedious n., 503a
two n. to every day, 467a
waste n. in discontent, 2013
Nighttime, dog did nothing in n., 850a
in n. not forget, 775a
Nihil est ab omni parte beatum, 131b
nimir, 151a
nos haec novimus esse n., 135b
Nihil ob man who does not bow, 658a
Nihil desperandum, 120b
habet infelix paupertas, 139a
humani n. a me alium puto, 293a
igitur mors est ad nos, 113b
posse creari de nilo, 113a
tam difficile est, 108b
terrible nisi ipse timor, 207b
Nile, allegory on banks of N., 480b
dogs drink running at the N., 125b
outvenoms worms of N., 291a
serpent of old N., 287b
waters of the N., 743a
Nimble airy servitors, 399b
in calling of selling, 536b
Jack be n., 1065b
thought can jump, 292a
with n. feet dance on air, 841a
words so n., 516a
Nimbly and sweetly, 262b
hurriers n. in lady's chamber, 213b
Nimis, ne quid n., 108a, 151a
Nimrod the mighty hunter, 6b
Nine and sixty ways, 874a
beare rows have there, 879b
by N. Gods he swore, 506a
days old, 1095a
lives like a cat, 185a
Nine, stitch in time saves n.,
135b
then there were n., 1098a
Nineties, home any town provided
in N., 944a
not really gay, 943a
Ninety and nine went not astray,
43a
Nineteight, who fears to speak of
N., 708a
Ninety-two, the glorious N., 464b
Ninewe, one with N. and Tyre,
873b
enquiremre of n., 947a
Ninny, compared to Handel's a
n., 415a
Ninth part of a hair, 259b
Ninth-month midnight, 701b
Noble, like N. all rears, 257b
of nations, 557a
Nipped, blood is n. and ways foul,
225b
Nippe, plucked n. from his
gums, 402b
Nip to his root then he falls, 508b
Nix, sticks n. hicks pix, 916b
No comment is splendid expres-
sion, 942b
continuing city, 568a
cows no crown, 522a
discharge in that war, 28a
don't take n. for answer, 920a
effects, 576b
everlasting n., 576a
evil deed live on, 791a
forces one to repeat n., 860b
go not to Lethe, 542a
hard gifts, 944b
I was out for n., 929a
in him is n. darkness, 57a
let me taste the whole, 666b
lot is altogether happy, 113b
love lost, 196b
maids in modesty say n., 220b
mainly hears the n., 477b
man content with lot, 120b
man is an island, 508b
man see me more, 298a
may just say n., 618a
more trusting in women, 66b
new thing under the sun, 27a
nice girl won't say n., 925a
no I dare not, 108b
no life, 305b
others said n., 516b
person who could not say n.
1067b
reminiscence of former things,
27a
this morning sir I say, 61a
to everything bad, 754b
think is say n., 854b
No costs cares for men, 46b
conquers who doesn't fight,
137b
means all he says, 777b
should judge own case, 126a
so accursed by fate, 841b
Noah begat Sem Ham Japheth,
6b
God gave N. rainbow sign,
1012a
often said to wife, 910a
same to N. as to me, 696b
Noah's, all men N. sons, 1075b
into N. ark, 457a
Nobilities sola est atque unica
virtus, 159b
Nobility, betwixt wind and his n.,
201b
british acres patent of n., 733a
idleness an appendix to n.,
510b
in their natures, 274b
leave us old, 868b
of style, 551a
species of n., 737b
the only virtue, 139b
true n. exempt from fear, 215a
alone brings n., 507b
Nobility's, mercy is n. true badge,
218b
Nobis percutit et impunitur, 195a
Noble and incapable of deceit,
521b
and most sovereign reason, 285b
and pulsatant nation, 340b
army of Martyrs, 60a
be n., 691b
bright gleam of n. deeds, 79b
British sentence n. thing, 919b
contrive one n. lie, 94a
cookery n. a science, 510b
do n. things, 466a
dust of Alexander, 265a
efforts in last war, 46a
eminently n., 713a
false idol or n. true birth, 92b
dreadful is n. thing, 153a
happy human beings, 658b
he shall have a n. memory,
259a
hearts of the n. may be turned,
64a
in reason, 261a
is he no more, 81a
last infirmity of n. mind, 538b
living and noble dead, 510a
long live our n. king, 401a
man a n. animal, 533a
mind here o'erthrown, 286b
motive far-reaching purpose,
492b
nature passion not shake, 275b
noble n. poetically gifted, 713a
noble n. nor n. for world, 286b
defiances teach, 307b
stay alone, accompanied with
thoughts, 203a
note altogether n., 888b
not rebellion which is n., 1068b
now cracks a n. heart, 260b
person attracts noble people,
477b
quiet us in death so n., 350a
race and brave, 566b
repressed their n. rage, 440b
savage, 567a
sentiments, 897b
shame, 691b
silence n. till end, 779a
silent part of n. work, 699a
society exists for n. actions, 68b
spirit raises itself in disaster,
156b
steed, 56ab
to be good, 645a
to side with truth is n.
692a
train n. natures, 58a
type of good, 633a
use is alone, 557b
work of n. note, 645b
Nobleman, interest equal to n.,
1091b
1515
INDEX

Nobleman, nature's own n., 658a
underrated n., 759a
when n. writes book, 433b
Noblemen, worth sweat of n., 445b
Nobleness, no security in n. of another, 909b
that lies in others, 691b
walks our ways again, 909a
Nobler and manlier one, 561a
in mind to suffer, 616b
no n. figure on roll of honor, 509b
things brought America into being, 909b
two of far n. shape, 354a
yet in his own worth, 568b
Nobles and heralds by your leave, 568b
by earlier creation, 594b
Noblesse oblige, 501a
Nobiest deed will die if unsung, 508a
feels n. acts best, 679a
frailty of mind, 580a
function of object, 870a
horse n. conquer of man, 445b
lives and noblest dies, 707b
of sailing vessels, 996a
prospect a Scotchman sees, 409b
Roman of them all, 256b
ruins of the n. man, 255a
Thames n. river, 955a
time's n. offspring, 400a
two n. of things, 588b
work of God, 490b, 492b
work of man, 748a
work the classes, 409b
Nobly born must nobly meet fate, 85b
Cape St. Vincent, 663a
deeds die however n. done, 510a
excelence is n. to die, 708b
fight and bravely, 992a
perfect woman n. planned, 514a
possession prevents living n., 912a
save or meanly lose, 658b
spurn not n. born, 707b
to be n. born now crime, 515b
to die, 81a
too difficult to think n., 436b
wild not mad, 580b
within reach to live n., 703a
work they so n. advanced, 659a
Nobody, are you n. too, 735a
asked you, 1095a
call me fussy man, 968b
care for me, 464a
expected me to be President, 659b
fat white woman n. loves, 99b
gets old and crafty, 880a
house with n. in it, 756a
I care for n., 464a
I hate n., 950b
I'm n. who are you, 755a
knock as please n. home, 407b
likes man who brings bad news, 86b
likes more space where n. than anybody, 953b
never made me, 659b
not even the rain, 1031a
Nobody, praises everybody
praises n., 458a
shouts at Santa Claus, 916b
was ever meant, 948b
who does not rise early, 446b-449a
Nobody's enemy but own, 671b
everybody's business n. business, 354a
funeral, 1065b
here, 1007b
Noctes. O n. cænaeque deum, 120a
Noctes. lente currite n. equil, 215b
No. affects to n., 571b
Cain dwell in land of N., 6a
ready with every n. to tumble, 256a
Wonderful Blyen and, 820b
Nodded nearly napping, 642b
Nodding o'er yellow plain, 419b
old and n. by fire, 579b
still n. night, 703a
crown grows, 849b
Nodding-places, rests and n. in writer, 594b
Nods a little that's all, 597b
and becks, 595b
even good old Homer n. 124b
nor is it Homer n., 408b
old horse stumble and n., 784a
Nohow, 745b
Noir comme le diable, 485b
Noise, above n. and danger, 565a
bear forever n. of these, 966b
Beethoven's Fifth sublime n., 951b
body gets sop holds n., 656a
boys that fear not, 450b
crowds beloved smoke, 534b
dangerous who make no, 555b
dreadful n. of waters, 217a
folly n. and sin, 683b
govern most make least n., 517b
he who sleeps n., 771b
impertinent interruption, 564a
in the beast's belly, 175a
inexlicable dumbshow and n., 568b
like of hidden brook, 525b
make a joyful n., 196b, 711a
make to n. over good deed, 145b
more than another n., 948b
neglect God for n. of a fly, 508b
noiseless n. among leaves, 579a
nursed amid n., 534b
of folly, 355b
of many waters, 51a
of tongues and deeds, 644b
of winds and many rivers, 772b
picked sparingly without n., 703a
play skillfully with a loud n., 520b
those who make the n., 454b
what n. soever ye hear, 215b
Noised, fame n. throughout coun-
dry, 114a
Noiseless current strong obscure, 716a
foot of time, 270a
noise among leaves, 579a
tenor of their way, 441a
Noises in a swoon, 345b
isle is full of n., 297a
Nosame pestilence, 20b
unsightly n. things, 602a
Noisy bells be dumb, 859a
keys, 724b
thought idler by n. set, 880b
world hears least, 516a
Nomokis, wigwam of N. 625a
Noli me tangere, 49b
Noil, for shortness called N., 439a
Nom., needed a n. de gueu, 756b
No-man-fathed, cliff's frightful n., 804a
No-man's land, 756b
No-man's-years, 1065b
Nominated, if n. not run, 703a
so n. in the bond, 245b
Nominative, her n. case, 476a
Nominee, choosing presidential n., 593b
Nommé, c'est to qui l'a n. 378a
No-more, also called N., 741b
Non duce non et decor, 988a
effugies meos iambos, 115b
omnia possessed omnes, 116b
omnis moriar, 143b
semer ea sunt quae videntur, 129b
sum qualis eram, 129b
Non-action, ruler takes n. as his way, 109b
Nonagression, treaty of strict n., 1065b
Nonbeing, being comes from n., 745b
let there always n., 73a
penetrates no space, 74b
Nonchalance, lost n. of hand, 839a
Nonconformist, be man n., 605a
Nonconformity mark of disaffec-
tion, 919a
None but brave deserves fair, 371a
cometh from thence, 5a
dare call it treason, 210a
go just alike, 402b
I in twelve thousand n., 282a
I think he's embrace, 506a
I'll n. of it, 720b
knew thee but to love thee, 596b
lives unto himself lives to n., 733a
liveth to himself, 51b
malice toward n., 428b
of these so lonely, 944a
of woman born, 285b
one world or n., 1015b
other but the house of God, 7a
power to hurt and will do n., 726a
sall ken where he is gone, 1088b
should see salvation, 254b
so poor to do him reverence, 253b
there was n. with me, 58b
this little pig had n., 1095b
trust n., 235b
who dares do more n., 288b
yellow leaves or n. or few, 292b
Nonentity, disembodied emotion n., 794a
None., the N. the seventh, 187b
two days less for N. and 1des, 187b
Non-hated, hatreds cease by n., 80a
Nonino, hey n., 350b
INDEX

Nothing beside remains, 568b
good to use less things than n., 190b
book of a book though n. in 't, 548b
both new and valuable, 548b
bring peace but yourself, 606b
brought n. into world, 55a
beauty of n. to do, 977b
but comment on one another, 191b
but detective stories, 99gb
but hath been said, 51oa
but nail-holes, 1057b
but plenty, 96a
but 'talk of his horse, 251b
but the night, 85gb
but the truth, 195b
called own but death, 257b
can be accomplished alone, 104gb
can be created from nothing, 118a
can be done hastily and prudently, 126b
can bring back hour, 514a
can help you, 109gb
can need a lie, 52gb
can rescue me, 215b
can touch him further, 258b
certain but death and taxes, 423b
case out of artist not in man, 961a
comes amiss so money comes, 219a
comes out, 650b
come without cause, 85gb
common law n. but reason, 150a
canst but inconstancy, 385b
contains all n. lacking, 701a
something of nothing, 355b
died n. to us, 109a, 119b
die in itself is n., 368b
did n. in particular, 675b
do do much harm, 105gb
do n. be a gentleman, 205a
done merely for beauty, 1104a
done while anything remained, 7345b
dusty n., 268b
easier than self-deceit, 99a
easy in war, 1015b
easy to take more than n., 744a
either good or bad, 861a
e else is, 505a
emboldens sin as mercy, 920b
durates but change, 77b
evest everything in esteem n., 561a
everything in relation to n., 566b
ever battle lost, 806a
exists without some effect, 573a
expect something for n., 888b
exterminate, 275b
eyes n. like the sun, 294b
fair alone, 602a
fame created something of n., 335b
fear God n. else, 677b
fear n. you carry Caesar, 112b
for which no standard, 732a
from n. to naught, 872a
give your services for n., 88b
given nothing required, 424a

Nothing, glory and n. of a
name, 559a
good men to do n., 454b
grated to dusty n., 865b
great without chimeras, 722a
great without enthusiasm, 607a
great without great men, 1016b
greater than one's self, 700b
had n. can't take more, 744b
half so sweet in life, 542a
happened to us at all, 710a
happens unless first dream, 450b
happens which he is not fitted to bear, 142b
has enough who uses n., 743a
has n. give n., 114gb
has to come it is now, 814b
has value, 951b
have value but object of utility, 567a
having n. n. can he lose, 216a
having n. possessing all, 55b
having to say n., 490a
having n. yet hath all, 9 he wants n. you want, 718a
he who believes n., 471a
heaven says n., 370b
heaven's net misses n., 75a
hope it's n. trivial, 940b
human is allied, 108b
I am n., 52b
I ask n. want n., 156b
I can add to songs, 494b
I do n. upon myself, 508b
I had seen n. sacred, 1044a
I have everything yet n., 105a
I know these are n., 115b
I love as good fight, 970b
if not critical, 273a
in excess, 151a
in his life, 201b
in love only on command, 286a
in n. else so happy, 227a
in relation to infinite, 565b
in Stubility Street, 906b
in the pot, 915b
in truth we know n., 88a
in world single, 570a
indolent but agreeable doing n., 150b
infinite deal of n., 281b
is had for nothing, 668b
is here for tears, 550a
is n. to you, 34b
is secret, 49b
is too late, 695b
it profiseth me n. 52b
knew moment to say n., 859a
know n., 859b
know n. except my ignorance, 87b
know only that he n. knew, 349a
lasts save eternal change, 506b
law that is not reason, 105a
learned n. forgotten n., 148a
left remarkable, 288b
less will content me, 452b
life grants n. without work, 110b
like the sun, 294b
little to him that feels it, 450a
lost but money, 816b
love shows by excusing n., 561a
mean between n. and every-
thing, 565b
miserable but what is thought so, 146a

Nothing more beautiful than
death, 700a
more fun than a man, 109a
great perilous than new order
176b-177a
more silly than silly laugh, 114b

more than n., 744a
more wretched than a man, 61a
my mistress' eyes n. like the
sun, 924b
new except what forgotten,
109b
nothing at all, 102a
of him that doth fake, 96b
of n. am I in want, 109a
people on whom n. lost, 79gb
perfect and entire wanting n.,
50a
plenty o' n., 95a
poor man had n., 1ab
quite new is perfect, 111a
quite so least truth, 109b
real except humanity, 580b
real till experienced, 585b
refuse, 603a
reputed wise for saying n., 251b
sacred, 1044a
said that has not been said,
109a
say n. in dangerous times, 317b
seen n. yet, 109a
sensible n., 640b
serious in mortality, 284a
shall be impossible, 45b
she speaks yet says n., 288b
signifying n., 866b
situate under heaven's eye, 218a
demoralizing as money, 82a
so difficult but may be found,
108b
so dreadful some philosopher
isn't saying, 110a
so good as beforehand, 68gb
so ridiculous but philosopher
said it, 111a
soul takes n. with her, 99b
stronger than habit, 128b
succeeds like success, 598b
sure in sea fight, 49a
take n. of his labor, 28a
telling n. in great harangue,
61a
terrible except fear itself, 207b
thank you for n., 194a
that is can pause, 645b
there is n. hid from the heat,
17b
they that starve with n., 251b
think n. done, 500b
'tis something n., 374a
to be feared as fear, 681b
to be thus is n., 284a
to confer, 517b
to do but work, 845a
to do with case, 768b
to do with just man, 44b
to have yet think know, 509b
to it n. uncertain, 479a-b
look backward to, 926a
to lose but chains, 969a
offer but blood, 920b
to say anything, 545a
to wear, 734a
to write about, 140b
too much, 85b
trust that man in n., 438a
turn n. into everything, 567a
useless is or low, 622b
Nothing venture nothing win, 768a
want something for n., 898a
we can carry n. out, 55a
where's wiped out, 793a
we love much, 862a
wears clothes but Man, 326a
when from past n., 907a
will come of nothing, 276b
will help, 104a
will remain, 897b
worth doing completed, 1042b
yields n. but discontent, 458a
you couldn't actually say, 898a
Nothingness, death a state of n., 93a
pass into n., 580a
quintessence even from n., 306a
to do sink, 581a
Nothingnesses of human beings, 95b
Nothing's so hard but search will
find it out, 320b
Nothingings, labored n., 403a
Nothing-withholding and free, 796b
Notice, man who used to n. such things, 796b
would they take n., 593b
you take of my labors, 497b
Notification, an' foolish n., 493a
of absolute beauty, 95a
goofy life, 156b
Notices, old call n. fudge, 694b
fair practices to fair n. 93a
spite all modern n., 874a
Notorious, rather be n. for calam-
ities, 156b
Noun, God not a n., 1045a
Nouns, verbs and n. more agree, 770a
Nourish, praise doth n. agues, 240a
show contain and n. all world, 222a
Nourished, how begot how n., 240b
in womb of pia mater, 222a
to its rot, 1057b
Nourisher, chief n. in life's feast, 285b
Nourishments, spirit within n., 119a
Nourishing, magnetic n. night, 700a
Nourishment and excretions, 675a
Demeter gave n. of grain, 85a
little n. I get, 900b
which is called supper, 211b
Nous avons changé tout cela, 361a
Novel, anything that happens
subject of n., 153b
attempt to represent life, 798a
best French n. in language, 1075b
beseechance of n. is moral, 85b
happens because storyteller moved
to passion, 153b
instrument of education, 855b
only a n., 553b
only obligation of n. to be in-
teresting, 798a
passion spent its n. force, 647a
supersede fashionable n., 556a
Novelists, no limit to what n. at-
tempt, 798b
Novelties, world full of untold n., 724b
Novels, more entertaining than
half the n., 933a
Novelty and freshness with famil-
liar, 593a
interest of n., 933a
letter never loses n., 752a
stains ancient mass, 795a
what a n. is man, 580a
November, 593a
Aug. of N., 1087a
now in N. nearer comes, 986a
dirty thirty days hath N., 107a
what is late N. doing, 1005a
November's leaf, 519a
sky chill and drear, 519a
Novus ordo seclorum, 116b
Now, an everlasting n., 358a
eternal n., 558a
he is dead should I fast, 12b
here and n. cease to matter, 1006a
history is n. and England, 1073a
if n. 'tis not to come, 266b
is eternity, 814b
is immortal life, 814b
is the accepted time, 538b
is time for drinking, 121a
is the winter of our discon-
tent, 216b
laborer's task o'er, 727a
little man what n., 1065b
now called the Queen, 745a
time, 93a
do not, 458b
dress up n. to go, 1065b
Eclipse first the rest n., 442b
to go but out, 845a
who lives everywhere lives n.,
133a
Now's the day, 469a
Nox est perpetua una dormienda, 1241b
Nozzle, hold n. agin bank, 778b
Nuclear control, 1074b
Nuclear disaster engulf all, 1075b
hell of n. destruction, 1085b
Nude, keep one from going out,
845a
Nudgers, numb n., 1065b
Nuffin' in de pot, 911b
Nuisance, guest a n. after three
days, 1065b
It's a n. God said, 916a
not be n. to others, 610b
relating exploits n. 573b
universal n., 575b
violetflavored n., 1095b
Null, splendidly n., 652a
Nullifies, amendment n. discrimi-
nation, 597a
Number, 1065b
Number, god delights in odd n.,
133a
greatest happiness of greatest n., 416b
he telleth the n. of the stars, 
22a
If I called wrong n., 1053a
more by your n. than light, 900b
profitable things without n.,
172b
teach us to n. our days, sob
the clouds in wisdom, 126a
Number, wealth arithmetical can-
not n., 316a
wealth n. and happiness, 453b
Numbered, God hath n. thy king-
dom, 324a
hairs of head n., 42a
that which is wanting cannot
be n., 31b
Numbering, time made me n.
361b
Numberless are world's wonders,
82a
infinities of souls, 507b
shadows in 582a
Numbers, a few honest men bet-
ter than n., 327b
beautiful whole n., 1054a
came, 410b
divinity in odd n., 875b
express it in n., 723a
good luck in odd n., 2675a
b greatest happiness for greatest
writers, 410b
I lived in n., 410b
if opposed n. pluck hearts, 145a
in n. warmly pure, 445b
long n. rocket mind, 1075b
luck in odd n., 580a
magic n., 932a
makes small n. formidable, 460b
mournful n., 526b
odd n. most effectual, 133a
sanctified the crime, 460a
shout out your n., 958a
slight acquaintance with n.,
955a
true of n. of disinterested, 897b
wise words taught in n., 201a
Numbing, narcotics n. pain, 650a
Numbness diffuses my senses, 110b
drowsy n. pains, 582a
Numerous free active individuals,
713a
more of n. in windows, 746b
writers become more n., 447a
Numismate, pro tall n. tales merces,
171b
Nun, holy time quiet as n., 512a
Numery, get this to a n. 262a
of thy chaste breast, 358b
Nuns fret not, 512a
Nurse, Athens n. of men, 85a
best n. Contemplation, 357a
habit is his n., 490a
if ye had a good n., 890b
into greatness, 93a
meet n. for poetical child, 519a
Nature's soft n., 242a
of arms, 447b
Peace dear of arts, 454a
of full-grown souls, 651b
of many sentiment, 454a
old husky n., 705a
sucks the n. sleep, 880a
this n. this teeming womb,
246b
thrift n. of enterprise, 976b
time that aged n., 505b
Nursed dear gazelle, 543a
Nurseries of heaven, 858b
schools n. of vice, 444a
Nurse's, mewing in n. arms, 245a
Nurses, wives old men's n., 208a
Nursing, lack of woman's n., 627b
un conquerable hope, 712a
wrath to keep it warm, 495b
Nursling of the sky, 570b
Nurturings of immortality, 569a
Nurture, courtey n., 721a
Nurtured by Ramadans, 656b
secretly n. in cellar, 598a
Nurturing Venus, 112b
Nut, figure of a n., 737b
little n. tree, 1095b
Nut-brown maid, 1064a
spic n. ale, 554a
Nutmeg, silver n., 1095b
Nutmegs cinnamon droves, 332a
Nutrition, inmost phenomena of

do to draw n., 409a
Nuttive truth, 79b
Nuts, 1042b
we's all poor n., 1009a
Nuttshell, bounded in a n., 281a
Nuttin, plenty o' n., 968a
Nymph, haste thee N., 354b
in thy orisons, 462a
mountain n. sweet liberty, 334b
sweet Echo sweetest n., 335b
tell me n., 527b
Nympha pudica Deum vidit, 554a
Nymphs and satyrs, 858a
blush not he, 731a
sisterhood of N., 1197b

O

O Alitudo, 538b
Alitudo in bloodstream, 1011b
blue O. Sun, 468b
cropped out with teeth, 1008a
fortunatam natam me console
Romam, 111b
my prophetic soul, 295b
O  O  O Shakespearian Rag, 1003b
quanta qualia sunt illa sabbata,
154b
tempora O mores, 110b
terque quaterque beati, 117b
wooden O, 245a
yellow, 850a
Oats, muddled o. at goals 87gb
Oak and ash and thorn, 876b,
1088a
bend knotted o., 952a
English o. and holy, 70gb
for angling rod a sturdy o.,
332a
grass blade no easier than o.,
629b
heart of o. our ships, 492a
hearts of o. 181b
hollow o. our palace, 551a
in o. none is, 1097a
inherent as o. in acorn, 1013b
lofty o. from small acorn, 507a
many an o. thereby, 402a
many strokes fell the o., 206b
owl lived in o., 810a
revolution growth natural as o.,
680-695a
shadow of British o. 454b
Oak-creeping thunderbolts, 278a
Oaken, old o. bucket, 553a
Oakhurst, body of John O., 769b
Oakleaves, stone steel stone o.,
1004a
Oaks branch-charmed, 58gb
fell great o., 422a
from little acorns, 151a, 507a
Oar, broken o. and gear of dead,
1006a
forsake, 506b
never had o. or lance, 91a
no better companion than o.,
721a
put in her o., 196a
sliding from lifted o., 1065a
spread the thin o., 409b
Oats, both o. with little skill,
743a
falling o. kept time, 560b
keep time, 541b
muffled o., 532b
were silver, 387b
Oasis in air of lost connections,
1070a
Oatsakes, Calvin o. and sulphur,
522b
Oaten, if aught of o. stop, 446b
Oath, blushed as he gave o., 498a
break he never made, 558a
Cophetua swore o., 664a
good mouth-filling o., 240a
he that imposes o., 553a
in lapidary inscriptions not
upon o., 431b
punishment if one swears false
o., 64b
swore full great o., 1088a
this o. and this indiscern, 88a
trust man on o. or bond, 2920a
where's o., 379a
Oaths are but words, 355a
are straws, 249b
false as diciples o., 264a
lar always lavish of o., 331b
laurel o., 349a
Oats, definition of o. meant to
vex, 427b
grain given to horses, 477b
mares eat o., 1097a
munch your good dry o., 230a
Obadias, young O., 1089a
Obdured, arm the o. breast, 344a
Obedience bane of genius, 568a
blind o., 875a
enforced o., 277a
fear keeps men in o., 312a
flies to best fitted, 659b
infuses that liberal o., 452b
love o. troops of friends, 288a
makes slaves of men, 588a
moral o. to command, 851a
rebellion o. to God, 1090b
to God, 1090b
to law demanded, 847b-848a
to which is fixed o., 243a
transforms o. into duty, 452b
Obedient, dry o. to his will, 94b
compulsion to become o., 956b
to their laws we lie, 70b
to truth, 705b
whomsoever in authority, 98b
Obelisk, strong upright like
543b
Obermann, sedulous ape to O., 848a
Oberon, I jest to O., 223a
Obedience, O. what visions, 280a
Obese, solitude grew o., 1081b
Obesity mental state, 1053a
Obey, Anna whom three realms
o., 406b
drift wait and o., 887b
fate summons monarchs o., 350a
haunch and hump is O., 874b
I but o. urge of song, 969b
Obey in silence tyrannous word,
728b
music's power o., 370a
my duty to o. orders, 729a
nature must o. necessity, 338a
that impulse, 887b
thy heart, 604a
to love cherish and o., 61b
voice at even 504a
weight of time o., 280b
woman to o., 650a
young blood not o. old decree,
522a
Obeyed at prime, 604a
nature to be commanded must
be o., 207a
sighed as lover o. as son, 466a
and moon o. him, 423a
Truth o. his call, 885a
what wind had taught, 908a
Obeys, bends him but o. him,
654a
has humor when she o., 407a
whoever o. the gods, 62b
Object all sublime, 758b
conformity o. and intellect,
155a
consideration of public o., 89a
hope without o., 527b
in living to unite, 928b
in possession seldom retains
charm, 1408b
legitimate o. of government, 475a
let our o. be our country, 546b
noblest function of o., 870a
obligation to o. possessed, 752b
of British government, 454b
of government happiness, 949b
of war is peace, 709a
only of war honorable, 407a
paramount o. save Union, 675b
perceived harmony of o., 588a
see o. as it is, 713a
something valuable as o., 507b
strange and high, 560a
suggests vast conditions, 689b
to beautify life give it o., 82a
truth attainable, 643b
when gold becomes her o., 24s
Objection, no o. to stoutness,
770b
Objection and subjective united,
468b
church and state demand, 971a
correlative, 1056b
of poet to achieve poetry, 957a
Objectivity and again o., 589a
Objects, all o. of all thought,
509b
and knowledge curious, 720a
classified, 478a
extracted from many o., 250a
earnest about these o., 950b
in an airy height, 58g
material o. of two kinds, 113a
Oblations, bring no more vain o.,
30a
Obligation, haste in paying o.,
555b
moral o. to be intelligent, 951a
not created sense of o. 505a
only o. of novel to be interesting,
708a
opportunity implies o., 932b
reciprocals in marriage, 761a
John owed o., 388a
o. object possessed, 750b
under least o. to like, 799a

INDEX

1520
Of course, one doesn't know until one has lived that
in the midst of absence and freedom, he is a
wandering spirit, a skydweller who is...
Ocean, tomorrow we sail the O.
Sea, 121a
vast and furious o., 319a
vast o. on whose face, 557b
veritable o., 956a
where broad o. leans, 447b
wherein the whale, 911a
Ocean's, as near o. edge as can,
gray melancholy waste, 574a
in o. bosom unespied, 360a
Oceans drowned, 1032a
fight on seas and o., 911a
same image in o., 858a
wilderness o., 720b
O'Connell's o., 278b
Davos, want o., 282b
precious o. cannot
prayer, sicken, of o.
indeed, 1043a
intended
love, hunger bedewed
mercy keep taint-
and o.,
old
lot,
unmasked,
flatter
with
O.,
unmasked,
flatter
with
old
O.,
head,
old
in its
image
on
here
an*
waste,
agin,
armies,
and
earth
is
head,
1213
O.
offender
to
bush
o.,
like
smoother
your
to
in
metuant,
9903
but
petty,
estate,
493b
ib
also
O.,
is
a
3193
4983
o.,
on
soothed
blue
o.,
soul,
an
appear
o.,
cast
fearful
ten
534a
from
numbers,
which
even
everything
of
to
o.,
42
are
May,
o.
forgave
burnt
eye
verse,
o.
of
o.
35b
affairs
7i7b
can,
I
28sb
amber
the
2623
to
41
was
than
much
o.,
o.,
it's
and
in
courage,
president
I
o.,
Woman,
7823,b
is
di
iplomat's
soul,
958b
1522
26ab
noble
though
great
battles,
one
o.
day,
sweet,
o.,
receiving
3723
o.,
cler
o.,
34gb
and
o.
to
to
as
broad
melancholy
adopt
O.,
o.,
speaking
o.
his
1043
practise
money
in
1213
vast and furious o.,
vast o. on whose face, 557b

Odysseus, so soon as he had seen O.,
Odyssey, thunder of the O., 804b
Oedipus, I am Davos not O., 108a
O'ercast, sun's o. with blood, 256a
O'erdoing Termagant, 262b
O'erdusted, more laud than gilt,
O'erfraught heart, 282b
O'er-informed tenement of clay,
O'erleaps, ambition which o. it-
self, 258a
O'erthrown, noble mind here o.,
O'ertrip, fearfully o. the dew,
O'erwhelm, though all earth o. them,
O'er
aff in agin, 897b
put o. thy shoes, 8a
with her head, 744a
with his head, 217b, 302b
with old love, 755b, 754a
off with Old Woman, 858a
with you where you want to go,
163b
you lendings, 278b
Off, averse to flat or o.,
404b
if thy right hand o. thee, 404b
if truth o. my sweet, 946b
not o. you by speaking truth,
177b
those o. whom punished, 679b
Offended, brother o. is harder to
be won, 254a
Deity o., 493b
devils being o. 273a
him have I, 255a
if we shadows have o., 291a
with hath not o. king, 179a
with his estate, 148a
Offender, hugged o. forgave of-
fense, 572a
love o. detest offense, 572a
never pardons, 190b
Offenders, mercy on us miserable
of, 59b
society o., 759b
Offending Adam, 243a
most o. soul alive, 245a
Offends me to the soul, 262b
no law is king indeed, 205b
Offence, conscience void of o.,
dire o. from amorous causes,
404a
giving and receiving o., 575b
hugged offender forgave o.,
372a
love offender detest o., 372a
my o. is rank, 263b
pardon one o. encourage many,
177a
real o. was having mind, 975b
rock of o., 91a
scorn to take o., 405b
would appear o. in us, 254a
Offens, enemies for small o.,
old o. of affections new, 254a
Offer, I o. even that, 757b
I o. hunger thirst battles, 600a
instantly close with o., 725a
itself to be unmaskd, 956b
not o. to people but ask, 1074a
nothing to o. but blood, 926b
yourselves to sea, 795b
Offered, I o. Being for it,
756a
Offering, a lamb for a burnt o.,
7a
too little asking too much,
507a
Offerings, knowledge of God
more than burnt o., 35b
paus, Heacete's o., 262b
Office and affections of love, 245b
and custom, 267b
boy to attorney's firm, 766a
casting long eye on o., 471b
Circumlocution O., 676b
due participation of o., 472b
have only o. no opinion, 493a
heaven about to confer great o.,
100b
I shall return to the o., 396a
insolence of o., 262a
lust of o., 690b
never ask refuse resign o., 424b
public o. public trust,
659b,
scribe skillful in o., 4b
serves it in o. of a wall, 267b
so act toward o. so toward wealth,
856a
so clear in his great o., 237b
spoil of o., 690b
execute laws royal o., 454b
o. to o. and so to bed, 967b
unlike to hold an o., 105a
which false man does easy, 244a
Officeholder, president is o.,
1068a
Officer and gentleman, 872b
at least one rank higher, 105a
fear each bush an o., 216b
Officers, under o. government
people, 717b
her o. march with armies, 660a
make o. but not scholars, 511a
public o. servants, 771a
white o. cast lot, 752a
Offices acceptable as elsewhere,
451b
estates degrees and o., 282a
imperfect o. of prayer, 516a
people I cannot win with o.,
264b
post o. and cabinet appoint-
ments, 695b
Official, no o. high or petty,
1021b
Officious fool worse than foe,
505b
innocent sincere, 435b
Officiously to keep alive, 689a
Offspring of heaven firstborn,
264b
of idle hour, 779a
tempt its new-fledged o., 449b
terrible from camps, 105a
time's noblest o., 400a
true source of human o., 243a
we are also his o., 504a, 104a
we are your o., 105b
Oft in the still night, 542b
Often, hit o., 968a
strike o. as you can, 777a
O'Grady, colonel's lady an' Judy
O., 879a
Oil, everything soothing to o.,
872a
for its own wheels, 457a
bush its own wheels, 457a
her mouth is smoother than o.,
26b
in diplomat's soul, 956a
Oil, incomparable o. Macassar, 50a
land o. olive, 10a
little o. in a cruci, 12a
midnight o., 32a, 40a
military machine fed with o., 92a
no use of o., 26b
commodity, 92b
of joy for mourning, 36b
pouring o. on the sea, 12a
thou anointest my head with o., 18a
vinaegar sugar, 45a
wasted o. unprofitably burns, 47a
words were softer than o., 19b
Oiled and curled Assyrian Bull, 65a
Oilrinsed circles of ecstasy, 1053b
Oily, glib o. art, 277a
round fat o. man of God, 430a
Ointment, at three hundred pence o. prize, 92b
better than precious o., 26a
box of precious o., 44a
name like precious o., 3146a
Ointments, odors of o. more durable, 208a-b
Okie means scum, 1053a
Oklahoma, Okie mean from O., 1053b
O! Man River, 92a
Olaf glad and big, 1013a
Old 2using of God's patience, 927a
accompany o. age, 265a
acquaintance be forgot, 494b
Adam, 61b
age a regret, 512a
age and Experience, 52b
age coming bolt door, 140b
age crown of life, 112a
age ill layer up of beauty, 245a
age in universal man, 206b
age is an island, 747b
age is woman's hell, 555a
age lacking neither honor nor grace, 122a
age may come after you, 701a
age play's last act, 112a
age serene and bright, 155a
age should burn, 107b
age the harbor of all ills, 104b
age the only disease, 607a
age time of spending, 151b
all things grow o., 97a
all times o. are good, 503a
and bitter of tongue, 805a
and crafty and wise, 806a
and foolish king, 70b
and godly and grave, 805a
and gray full of sleep, 879b
and gray-headed error, 250b
and haughty nation, 956a
and old sad and old, 968b
and stricken in years, 11a
and tried, 819b
and true as sky, 95b
and young on last cruise, 82b
tree apple, 994a
armchair, 665a
as I am for love unfit, 97a
as o. he's feeling, 72a
as the hills, 916a
as the Scriptures, 1074a
as we left grow o., 856b
Old as yonder elm, 66b
ask for the o. paths, 34a
at evening candellite, 176b
authors to read, 807b
bald cheated Time, 92b
bawd is dead, 85a
beats off louring O. Age, 176b
beauty making beautiful o. Thyme, 85b
before we grow o. and die, 81a
bells full of angry wind, 83b
bells of O. Bailey, 109b
bitch gone in teeth, 58b
Black Joe, 727b
black ram tapping ewe, 97a
books manners times wines, 56b
books old Nankin blue, 207b
bom o. and ugly, 670a
busy o. foul untruly Sun, 305a
cannot enjoy what remains, 50a
not me off in the time of o. age, 19b
time century too, 657a
Cervantes, 656b
change o. love for new, 204b
charms of sun, 555a
chilly and grow o., 66a
chip of o. block, 54a
conservatism adherence to, 512b
custard made life sweet, 247b
dance attention on o. age, 85a
dance in o. dame yet, 94a
darling I am growing o., 912a
does not thy mother when she is o., 96a
disease of o. men avarice, 514a
dog Tray, 537b
dogs shame nakedness of o.
man, 64b
education best provision for o. age, 97a
ends stolen of holy writ, 217a
England to adorn, 87a
England's winding sheet, 400a
ere I was o., 927b
every o. man's eye, 242b
experience do attain, 356a
facing grows, 770b
faiths loosen and fall, 774a
familiar faces, 554a
fashions please best, 213a
father antic the law, 257b
father old artificer, 96b
Father William, 553b, 743b
few know how to be o., 356b
foolish fond o. man, 280a
forget gods are o., 81b
former things grow o., 92b
forsake not o. friend, 97b
forsaken bough, 564b
fortify thy name against o. age, 311a
friends are best, 807b
friends times manners, 450b
friends to trust, 207b
gang, 812b
glorious song of o., 565b
Glory, 801b
glory of o. story is forever, 110b
Glory on broomstick, 864a
God of our fathers known of o., 873a
God these o. men, 83b
good o. age, 7a
gratitude soon grows o., 97a
green o. age, 397b
Old, grow lovely growing o., 913b
grow o. along with me, 66a
happened in body but never mind, 112a
grow o. learning many things, 65b
grow o. without visiting, 75a
grow virtuous in o. age, 413a
growing o. in drawing nothing, 458a
grown o. in love, 490b
grows o. like an ox, 60b
had to grow o. to learn, 48b
half as o. as Time, 906b
half-witted sheep, 512a
happy o. man, 116a
he will make us o., 85a
honest o. men say, 88a
hermit of Prague, 25a
homes old names old splendors, 85a
hot time in o. town, 68a
houses mend, 92b
how o. is Ann, 1102b
husky nurse, 703a
I grow o. I grow o., 1001a
I have been young and now am o., 19b
I love everything o., 49b
idols lost obscene, 917b
if Ancient Mariner called O.
Sailor, 756b
if to be 9b and merry be sin, 25b
if youth but knew and o. age
could, 186b
in a good o. age, 7a
in the glint o. gold, 916b
in o. age intent upon our interests, 105b
in o. age learn to be wise, 82b
in story, 85b
Kentucky home, 727b
kept thy truth so pure of o., 912a
King Cole, 109b
kit bag, 93a
lads that will never be o., 85a
lady from Dubuque, 924b
Lady of Threadneedle Street, 491a
Lais now o., 106a
lamps for new, 108b
last to lay o. aside, 40a
life in o. dame yet, 94a
life's death new, 66b
like him that's growing o., 83a
like to give good advice, 35b
linen wash whitest, 91b
little o. New York, 86a
loosen o. foundations, 94b
love never sick o. dead, 19b
love noth o. as when new, 65b
love of o. for o., 85b
lovers soundest, 314b
mad blind despised king, 570a
make me conservative when o., 92b
man as o. as his arteries, 96b
man broken, 99a
man eloquent, 240b
man had so much blood, 286a
man in dry mouth, 100b
man looks before and after, 62b-63a
man may be o. ugly, 910b
INDEX

Old
Man River, 92 ib
man to whom old men

Old

Old poetics in my alchemy,

Old

heark-

ened, 1245

8soa
comfort to man,
poor despised o. man, 2783

poets

man twice a child, 261 a
man weds tyrant, 86a
man who will not laugh, 8670
man who wouldn't say prayers,
10940
with beard, 67sb
with something of young,

81 6b

lonb

Pretender,

of O. Testaprosperity blessing

ment, 2o8a
pry loose o. walls, g48b

and

whence,

man
man

questions

nib-lisa
manners books wines, 45ob
man's darling, i85b
man's frenzy, 8853
man's gold, go$a
Marley dead as doornail, 6yob

rather youthful than o., Si2b
religious factions, 454b
ring out the o., 6513
rings out O. Year, 5353
rugged cross, gisb
save o. worth saving, 8gsa
ib
say I'm growing o., 55
saying wise and o., 2oob

men are children, gia
men from chimney comer, 2osb
men garrulous by nature, lisa
men nave rosy faces, 8240
men know when o. man dies,
men know young men

fools,

205a

to

be

explorers,

ioo6a
should be explorers,
shall dream dreams,

men
men

men's dream, g68b
men's lies, g88a
men's heads bare, 10173
mighty men of o., 6b
Minstrel infirm and o.,
Mithridates he died o.,
moon in her arm, io87b

mother Hubbard, iog6a
my body now o. tree,
Nankin blue, 2o7b

seem

sepulchral urns, 4573
of o. apple tree, g34a
ships sail like swans, $8oa
shoes easiest for feet, 207b

nature abhors the

o.,

5i8a

85^
3803

soakers, 3753
soldiers never die, g5ga,
soldiers surest, 3i4b

1102b

redress balance of

be

that cannot
phered, ioo6a

studies a delight to the o.,
sublime in o. sense, g88a
surgeon to o. shoes, 2533

87ob
deci-

nob

no country for o.
no falsehood lingers

647b
men, 88zb
to o. age,

no fool like o. fool, i&4b
no man would be o., gSga
no one so o. he cannot

tales of o. wife,

live,

i76b
time like o. time, Sgsb
not criticize O. Testament,
86 3 a
not O. Brown any longer, 6843
not o. but mellow, 86ga
not one continued faithful until

o.

men,

o. age, g6a
not so o. not so plain, 7<5yb
not to be tuneless in o. age,

i2ia
not yet so o. but she may learn,
2343
nothing o. about country, 76oa
now my o. bawd dead, 8853
now the o. lion is dead, 476b
oaken bucket, 5533
ocean chosen by thee, 7033
ocean's gray melancholy, 5743
off with o.
love,
753b-754a
off with O. Woman, 8$6a
offenses of affections new, 2943
one is fat and grows o., 2jga
one tale very o., g4sb
or modern bard, 3$6b
order changeth, 654a
penny in o. man's hat, iog8b
pippins toothsomest, 3i4b

1140

o.

a8oa

New

age, 7iob

orator green, 22oa
not grow o., 8g6b
they
88ob
things worn out and o.,
think he is growing o., 5503
this news is o. enough, 27 ib
though I look o. I am strong,
o.

is

shall

247b
thousand wars of

o., 6513
7263
time as he grows o., 783
Time is still a-flying, g2ob
till

stars o.,

Time makes

3273
6043
gypsy man, go6a
manners books wines,
o.,

Time you

o.

45ob
times not forgotten, 6783
well o. age is out,

'tis

today's

newspaper

o.,

3723

gi6a

too revolutionary for

o.

ideas,

g82b
truth as o. as God, 7373
far-off things,
universal truths, loggb
unrepentant o. sinners,

unhappy

53133
10223

veracity with o. age, 356b
o.

womsn
woman
woman
women

lived in shoe,
logsa
lived under hill, 10973
tossed in blanket, logsb

not

should
fumed, 68a

be

per-

wood burn brightest, 3i4b
wood to burn, 207b
words when short best r 9253
world not grow o. at all, 375b
World overrun with oppression, 466b
you never can be o., ag^b
young and o. come forth

most

very
vigor in

selfish, 661 a

man

not yet

1524

young blood not obey

to

o. decree,

222a

young in limbs judgment

o.,

233 a

o.

men

fools,

more

as I

men

grow

o.,

o.,

declare war, 931 a
o.

than

ale,

4503

place than Eden, gi8b
she is o. every minute,
than the rocks, 7813

7gsa

me

g88a

they hurt

we

grow

o.

I

grow

world

o.,

stranger,

10050-1006*3
Oldest hath borne most, 28ob
loves but their o. clothes, 3053
sins newest ways, 242b
two o. professions, ggga
Old-fashioned guts, loaob
house we dwell in, 738b

poetry choicely good, 3263
conceptions of sovereignty, io3ga
Old-timers, we are o., 10763
'Ole, if you knows of better 'o.,
993 a
ib
O'Leary, with O. in grave, 88
Oligarchy government resting on
property, g4b
Oliphant, Rolsnd sound your o.,

Old-time

these decay,

time to be
times

wine to drink, 2o7b
wine wholesomest, 31 4b
wines, 45ob
winter hangs on till o., 9403
with o. woes new -wail, 2g2a
wives' fables, 553
wives' tale, 88ga

news

tales

World, 4853
tested to extreme
text

25b

igob

and laugh,
terms between O. and

no

part,

205a

tedious o. fools, s6ob
o.

sought, g8ob

when he's o. cashiered, 2723
when o. age crept over, 8sgb
when o. men gather, goob
when o. waxeth cauld, io88b
when thou art o. and rich, 2713
when time is o., 268b
when you are o., i87b

Older, dare

88gb

crabbed

talk of
tell

8ga

o.

when all world o. lad, 6gia
when he is o. he will not de-

young men think

sweetheart of mine, 8iga
is o.,

what men of

Play, 335*
o.,

stones

6o7a

11033

some day before I'm o., 8763
some o. lover's ghost, so6b
something o. something new,
stampede away from

O., 5o7a

new world which

man

young, 646a
sight make osight yet somehow young, 6g7b
o.
of
age, 52sb
sign
so be it when I grow o.,
so young body with so o. head,

sub

new friend fit to make o., 8i6b
new way to pay o. debts, 3i6a
new wine in o. bottles, 423

New World

young and o., 7o2b
though I die o., 884b

sea captains

shade

io5*a

men ought

why

88gb

Virginia,

wars planned by o. men, 9623
weary and o. with service, 2g8b
weeping philosopher when o.,
23ib

i3ib

i54b
Olive grove of Academe, 348b
in her mouth was an o. leaf, 6b
land of oil o., loa
leaf pacific sign, 3483
vines and o, trees, io6oa
Oliver, a Roland for an O., i54b
Roland valorous O. wise, i54b
Twist asked for more, 66ga
Olives of endless 3ge, sgsb


One country one constitution, 548a
crowdéd hour, 455b
dammed thing after another, 598a
dead deathless hour, 751b
each hath o. and is o., 305b
er herde at tother out, 185a
economy is 100 much, 535a
eternity and I are o., 771b
fair daughter and no more, 268a
fall o. by. o., 492a
fast divine event, 651a
fire burns out another's, 223a
fish ball, 720b
flag one land one heart, 653a
tfood to o. poison to others, 114b
foot in sea one on shore, 246a
for all, 220a, 598b
for my master, 1093a
for o. sweet grape vine destroy, 270a
found truth in all but o., 288a
god greatest among gods, 70b
God law element, 651a
god knowledge, 575a
good turn deserves another, 115b
great sweet song, 691a
hearts that beat as o., 619a
I am only o., 717b
if by land, 624a
if ever two were o., 551b
in life and death, 707a
is fat and grows old, 239a
it or is not, 95b
less than tenth part of o., 266b
life to lose, 482b
little o. shall become a thousand, 53b
live as two, 1004b
lost but o. twa behin', 466a
low man adding o. to o., 664b
majority of o., 681a
man among a thousand, 28a
man of o. book, 152b
man one vote, 1104b
man's meat another's poison, 114b
man's will all men's misery, 202b
minute with him, 681a
more unfortunate, 598b
my little o. pretty o., 657b
nation evermore, 653a
nation indivisible, 852a
nature o. and continuous, 681b
nearer o. too far, 664a
never lose touch of the o., 561a
night o. blue dew, 1069a
not o. for putting off proof, 98a
our God's side majority, 655a
only o. military organization, 1086a
our two souls which are o., 505a
pain lessenèd by another's, 282a
parted between twelve and o., 243b
path is o. and the same, 727b
pay for o. by o., 874a
people whose as o. man, 11b
perfect limousine, 1093a
perfect rose, 1093a
shock of recognition, 695b
small o. a strong nation, 53b

One, splendid of the Mighty O., 105b
spot where I made O., 621a
striking at root of evil, 628b
swallow not a summer, 97b
sweet sacrifice, 928a
sweetly solemn thought, 724b
that loved not wisely, 275b
the o. and the many, 59a
the other will contain, 768b
thinks of all the hands, 1001b
this o. thing I do, 54a
third of a nation, 971b
three centuries removed, 1093a
to succeed possible only o. way, 97b
touch of nature, 895a
twenty pay for o., 1104b
two and third in your bosom, 224b
two morems more, 969a
two o. two, 745a
two three four, 854a
unknown sourest pigeons, 1050a
we are o. flesh, 948a
who did for truth, 736a
with law a majority, 911a
world fresst us, 83a
world or none, 1013b
world's life and mine o., 724a
One-and-twenty, when I was o., 85b
One-armed man pasting wallpaper, 864a
One-book man, 592a
One-horse town, 755a
One-hoss shay, 846a
Oneness, household in o. of mind, 65b
One's, nothing greater than o. self, 700b
Ones, great o. eat up little o., 920b
Onself, be sufficient unto o., 190a
desire to think well of o., 1007b
entirely honest with o., 855b
hell is o., 1007a
idea of o. as cause, 573b
little one knows o., 1016a
look better into o. for, 813a
mistaking for, o. oracle, 906b
not live unto o., 108b
to be saint for o. 707b
One-third of a nation, 971b
Onion atoms lurk in bowl, 583a
let first o. flourish, 824a
will do well for such shift, 219a
Onions, eat no o. nor garlic, 250b
well loved be garleeke o. lekte, 167a
Onlie begetter of insuing sonnets, 291b
Only love sprung from only hate, 285b
that it is your o. one, 98a
Onset, stand aside from enemy's o., 90a
with eternity, 725b
word of o. gave, 515a
Ontogenesis recapitulation of phylogenesis, 724b
Ontogeny recapitulates phylogeny, 724b
Onward Christian soldiers, 755b
goes pilgrim band, 750b
half a league o., 651b
sailors cry, 846b
Onward, steer right o., 541a
upward still and o., 62a
Ootah, Eskimo O. had explanation, 89b
Opening out at palm of my hands, 481a
Oozy weeds about me twist, 68a
Opal, cloudy flaming o. ring,
Ope his mouth out flew trope, 353a
their golden eyes, 29b
when I o. my lips, 841b
Openings also starry folds, 579a
and friendly in private, 89b
covenants of peace, 842b
defiance of my orders, 858a
door, 779a
car the o. vowels tire, 403a
eyes o. before marriage, 422a
face facts with both eyes o., 175b
free and o. encounter, 340b
have easy shoe, 593b
locks whoever knocks, 858a
mind free discussion, 912b
my heart, 664b
my mistress the o. road, 824a
no right o. door, 99a
door closes another o., 175b
ports of slumber o., 842b
rebuke better than secret love, 285a
time, 701a
road, 701a, 842a
saw with o. eyes, 606b
sentence is for o. war, 543a
sesame, 1053b
esesame to every portal, 817b
society, 1055b, 1071b
speech o. man to man, 376b
take o. road, 701a
thou my lips, 19a
Time and let him pass, 860a
unto whom all hearts are o., 60b
war, 242a
and knock is o. wide, 444a
wounds shrunk sometimes, 1056b
ye everlasting gates, 347a
ye the gates, 31b
Opening door we never o., 1042b
knock and it shall be o., 41a
Lord o. mouth of the ass, 10a
my heart new o., 986b
your eyes shall be o., 5b
Openest, thou o. thine hand, 23a
Open-eyed Conspiracy, 297a
Opening eyelids of the morn, 356b
of a door, 759a
Open-minded impartial adjustment, 842b
Opens into a world, 490a
Opera, like old o. time, 951b
Operation, mere mechanic o., 553b
our Constitution in o., 429a
which applies squeeze, 1012b
Operations by which length determined, 966a
Ophelia, I loved O., 266a
Ophir, distant O., 947a
Opiate, emptied dull o., 58a
fireside great o., 951b
religion o. of people, 870a
Opinion, backed o. with quotations, 387b
basis of government o., 471a
Opinion determined by feelings, 705b
difference of o., 538b, 762b
error of o. tolerated, 472a
establishment decides o., 1071b
government o. in public o., 978b
of general built in public o., 979b
govern o. government is organized o., 981b
governs world, 841b
gross and scope of my o., 256b
have only office no o., 403a
historians of, 967b
hold o. with Pythagoras, 294a
honor depends on o. of mob, 741a
inconsistencies of o., 548a
individual given freedom of o., 968b
intelligence of public o., 751b
is knowledge in making, 340a
is of his own o. still, 853b
is truth filtered, 653a
live after world's o., 606a
luxury of own o., 879b
man know to defy o., 502b
no o. but their own, 842a
no very exalted o., 454b
of Pythagoras concerning wild-fowl, 554a
of strongest always best, 559a
only one of contrary o., 619a
orthodox in o., 1021b
petrified o., 768b
public o. in advance of law, 893b
public o. in reverence, 754a
public o. stronger than legislators, 754b
public o. variable, 754a
public o. weak tyrant, 682a
raw material of o., 841b
r awness of personal o., 855a
researchers into public o., 1060b
sacrifices it to your, 452b
secondhand o., 806b
stifling o. is evil, 912b
that there are no gods, 66a
the more unpopular an o. 756b
tangl last o. right, 403b
this fool-gudgeon this o., 231b
unanimity of o., 864b
vagrant o. without support, 73a
we endeavor to still, 619b
whole climate of o., 1060a
woman's soon estranged o., 573a
Opinionated mind, 882b
Opinions and a will, 690b
are accused, 882b
bought golden o., 262b
buys o. like meat, 756b
common o. uncommon abilities, 726b
decent respect to o., 470b
everfore testing new o., 781b
gave rate of growth, 726b
how long half ye between o., 134a
I have my own o., 688a
learning and infused o., 242b
maintain no ill o., 450a
much writing many o., 340a
two o. alike, 190b
new o. always suspected, 762b
not survive without fight, 937a
proper o. for time, 1060b
share no man's o., 688a
so many men so many o. 1004a
State takes no notice of o., 587a
Opinions, stiff in o., 356b
tell you what his o. is, 764b
time will change your o., 96a
turned from one's course by o.,
seal for different o., 480a
Oppûr, Coleridge wrecked in o., 717a
let us give them o., 879a
Opium-smoking, no o. in elevator, 941a
Opponent, malign o. glorify himself, 619a
never corner o., 1053a
of children of light, 715b
weaned from error, 879a
Opponents blight for drought, 95b
of innovation die out, 842a
Opportunity, home of o., 893a
Opportunities, new problems new o., 1073a
woman with fair o., 689b
Opportunity, age o. less than youth, 624b
freedom not safety but o., 848b
healing also matter of o., 888b
home of o., 893a
implies obligation, 959b
is great bawd, 421b
man who forces o., 484a
maximum of o., 877a
misses o., 845a
neglected o. comes not back, 123b
observe the o., 37b
replace despair with o., 1064a
stop to think and miss o., 125b
to make dreams true, 1055a
transient, 477b
wealth o. for achievement, 896b
woman's time of o. short, 91b
Oppose, don't o. forces use them, 1054a
every system, 451b
not only tyranny but tyrant, 465b
Olympian difficult to o., 65b
Opposed, new opinions usually o., 375b
numbers pluck hearts, 245a
that o. may beware thee, 235b
two o. ideas at same time, 1056b
Opposeth, truth as o. profit, 318a
Opposing, by o. end them, 256b
one superstition to another, 342b
Opposite, equal to god sitting o.
you, 115a
may o. befall me, 88b
shadows on o. wall of cave, 94b
shore will be, 854a
Opposition, don't say in power what say in o., 853a
most excited when position uncertain, 937a
sweet, 879a
that has convictions, 856b
to idea, 957a
Oppress, doleful dumbs mind o., 1084b
toll, 758a
and o. each other, 480a
Oppressed and powerful Russia, 710a
by world o., 878a
Oppressed, foal of an o. race, 523b
heart and voice o., 687b
not submit to be o., 1091a
protection to the o., 89b
relieve the o., 303a
with two weak evils, 245b
Oppresses like the heft, 753a
this that o. soul, 474a
Oppression, abhors o. of Negroes, 635a
but behold o., 93b
force and o. made wrecks, 885b
free in prison's o., 194b
make o. bitter, 261b
Old World overrun with o., 469b
overcome o. without o., 1082b
reading an o. of mind, 581a
rumor of o. and deceit, 457b
struggles against o., 144a
Oppressions, else unfelt o. of earth, 595b
tyranny and o. vanish, 473a
Oppressive, old forms of government, 732b
Oppressively, clouds o. low, 642a
Oppressor, alien o., 1015b
commit brutality openly, 1083a
Oppressor's wrong, 426a
Oppressors, southern o. tremble, 615b
Oppugnancy, mere o., 286a
Optic sharp it needs, 480a
wont to turn o. in, 955a
Optimist, complacency thoughtlessness and o., 867b
in lunatic asylum, 851a
is a mania, 417a
Optimist, difference between o. and pessimist, 494a
never had much experience, 946a
not but melodist, 892a
proclaims we live in best of all worlds, 949b
sees doughnut, 945b
Optimistic about future of mankind, 846a
Options, explore all o., 1056a
Opulence, private o., 1065b
Opus, finis coronat o., 150b
Oracle, I am Sir O., 251b
inspired o. pronounced, 349b
mistaking oneself for o., 909b
Oracles are dumb, 384a
Oriental, use of my o. tongue, 458b
Orang bright light lamps, 360a
flower perfumes the bower, 541b
gold o. glows, 477a
great place if you're an o., 1029b
squeeze o. throw away skin, 417a
Oranges and lemons, 1056b
coffee and o. in chair, 955a
stench of stale o., 988b
Orare est laborare, 151b
Orator good man skilled in speaking, 101b
no o. as Brutus is, 285b
persuade eyes of men without o., 290a
text is old o. too green, 290a
Orator, thy tongue thy shame's o., 218b
Orator's, poet's o. and help, 793a
Orators, Demothenes first of o., 468b
dumb when beauty pleadeth, 220a
swords play o. for us, 212a
wild out will spilt, 205a
Oratory, aim of forensic o. 111a
amplification vice of o., 475b
Orb, foolery walk about o. like sun, 252b
like angel sings, 285b
monthly changes in circled o., 224a
quail and shake the o., 289a
Orbed, securely o., 599b
Orbel, urbly et o., 152a
Orbit and establish Constitution, 474a
Orained, hast thou o. strength, 172a
Ortains bee to be, 958b
and Heaven a time o., 940b
Order, ancient o. swerves, 852a
disorder and, 419a
best words in best o., 530a
blessed rage for o., 956a
breeds habit, 977b
custom in all line of o., 267b
decently and in o., 53b
defense is in law and o., 951a
equilibrium from within, 978b
everything o. and beauty, 707a
first step to mastery, 937a
follow well in, 701b
go for refuge to the O., 80b
God is an "in to," 870a
great disorder is o., 956a
half one o. half another, 952b
in o. to stations leap, 370a
in variety we see, 405a
is lovely thing, 917b
law is o., 98b
laws and o. made prominent, 74b
love knows nothing of o., 1452a
matter better in France, 458a
more than usual o., 539a
music wherever there is o., 359a
new o. in Europe, 934b
nothing more perilous than o., 176b-177a
of things satisfy, 605a
of your going, 285a
old o. changeeth, 954a
our foundations, 58b
and our land great but no o. in it, 170a
populations forth, 1057a
rarely overthrown, 1015b
reduce chaos to o., 1054b
reigns in Warsaw, 551a
security and peace, 956a
set thine house in o., 14a
severity not path to o., 708a
sitting well in o. smile, 662b
social o. and thirsty aspiration, 1067a
to peopled kingdom, 245a
Order, true o. of going, 939a
violent o. disorder, 956a
words of sea, 956a
Order their estate, 684b
Ordering, hints for better o. of universe, 157b
Orders, Almighty's o. to perform, 593a
do to obey o., 725a
execute o., 454b
fear of gray, 215b, 1084b
in his hand, 904b
lower o. set example, 840a
open defiance of my o., 984b
Ordinances, bounds of o., 793a
Ordinances, profane no divine o., 450a
recognizing o. of heaven, 73a
reinpressed by external o., 458b
unwritten o., 89b
Ordinary actions ascribed to habit, 804b
all that o. in life, 685b
different from o. men, 770a
ideal higher than o., 713a
man made of o. things, 498a
men are fit for, 577a
most not. theatre of 139b
reach of o. men, 518a
saints faint to posterity, 910a
sinners vivid, 910a
Ordine, ancient o. retrograded, 615b
Ordo, magnus ab integro sæculorum nascitur o., 116b
novus o. seclusorum, 116b
Ore, load subject with o., 586a
new-empted o., 359a
of body into purity, 985a
Orelleis, ventre affamé n'a point d', 305b
Oremus, bibil-mus vivimus o., 444b
Organ, frequent use of any o., 475a
let the pealing o. blow, 596a
plenty of merry o., 1099b
seated one day at 7, 752b
such as handle harp and o., 5b
Organic form is innate, 539b
part of human race, 986b
Organically incapable of tune, 552a
Organization and discipline of war, 177a
devotion to o., 915b
juridical-political o., 965b
only one military o., 1068a
Organized charity scrimpéd and iced, 807a
common peace, 841b
conspiracies, 1065a
minutely o. particulars, 451b
opinion, 931b
rivalries, 841b
Organizer a woman, 117b
Organizing flux of senses, 548a
Organs, barrel o. 975a
hath not a jew o., 283b
Orgaum, dive-bomber's screaming in Orgies, emotional o., 886b
sexless o. of morality, 776a
Ogolus, princes o. 596b
Orient, beauty's deep, 327a
corn was o., 377b
do of pearl a double row, 500a
Oriental, never plumb O. mind, 971b
INDEX

O'Shea, song of glory to O., 892b
Oscar, you will O. you will, 754b
Osterle, to O., 818a
Oslo, from Montgomery to O., 1082b
'Oss, my o. my wife my name, 612a
Ossa, from O. hurled Pelion, 66a
pile O. on Olympus, 66a
pile O. on Pelion, 117a
Ostentatious, elegant but not o., 488a
Ostrich, America cannot be o., 841b
imagination wines of o., 595a
with head in sand, 841b
Ostriches, live as men not o., 974b
Othello's occupation's gone, 275a
Other America, 1082a
beside whom no o., 48
gatherer of o. men's stuff, 191b
hear o. side, 147a
heard o. side, 86a
hell is o. people, 1056b
how o. half lives, 181a, 352a
made for each o., 532b
not as o. men are, 47a
one ends o. begins, 844b
so she can do no o., 844a
talk not of o. men's lives, 58a
turn the o. cheek, 40b
voices other rooms, 1081a
Others abide our question, 710b
bring peace to o., 170b
cannot make o. as you wish, 170a
do not do to o., 72b
draw from o. lesson, 108b
to food to one poison to o., 111a
forsaking all o., 61a
from o. take example, 104b
fructify in lives of o., 106a
grudge o. what themselves cannot enjoy, 76a
how shall I rule over o., 181a
influence over lives of o., 65b
live for o. not self, 839b
look a needless show, 758a
misfortunes of o., 451b
not been as o. were, 641b
not false to o., 809a
not mercy unto o. show, 200b
profit by folly of o., 153b
see ourselves as o. see us, 408a
strength if we bear, 711b
teach us how to dare, 711b
the more he uses for o., 75b
to encourage the o., 417a
want to understand o., 497b
what then are the o., 417a
work better with bronze, 119a
Others', 'authority from o. books, 1812a
Otherwise, beguile by seeming o., 273b
gods thought o., 118b
I cannot do o., 179a
so and no o., 876a
some weatherwise some o., 412b
OttI, ignobilis o., 847a
Ottum cum dignitate, 110b
Oubliè, dien a donc o., 378a
rien appris ni rien o., 484a
Ou-boum, 952a
Ought, enjoy things o. o., 98a
every day to hear song, 477b
Ought, how we live far from how we o., 177a
not what we o. to say, 280b
Sophocles drew men as they o. to be, 81a
tell me I o. to do, 453a
to dance with rapture, 96a-b
vigor in what they o. to do, 100a
what we o. not we do, 711b
write not what they o. to do, 207a
Oughtness, incapable of reaching for o., 1082b
Ounce, give me an o. of civer, 279b
grow by inch or o., 884b
Ours, little in nature that is o., 513b
Ourself, see o. as others see us, 459a
Ourselfs and immortality, 76b
and of our origins, 96a
author and finisher, 652a
devils to o., 286a
disappointment great as o., 679a
fault not in stars but in o., 285b
griefs we cause o., 81b
how much we think of o., 76b
in o. triumph and defeat, 62b
in seas and o. safety lies, 216b
it is he and not we o., 21a
leave behind bit of o., 855a
see o. as others see us, 459b
talk about o. at all, 555b
do we deceive o., 57a, 456a
do we devour o., 995b
we in o. rejoice, 57a
with barbarians left out, 715b
Out at heels, 267a
Battle and I are o., 808b
, candles are all o., 283g
damned spot, 808a
include me o., 987b
look o. not in, 718a
nowhere to go but o., 845a
of all whooping, 249b
date, 898a
d of Egypt have I called my son, 99b
of God's blessing into sun, 189a
of key with his time, 988a
light out of mind, 17ob, 688b
of suits with fortune, 427a
of the cradle, 701b
of the depths have I cried, 24b
of the eater came meat, 11b
of the mouth of babes, 17a
of the night, 816a
of the strong came sweetness, 11b
of these wet clothes, 999a
of thine own mouth, 47a
out brief candle, 886b
rancor will o., 214b
soul is all but o. of me, 1083a
those o. wish to get in, 190b,
68a
upon it I have loved, 350b
vile jelly, 257a
where age in wit o., 246b
where handsclasp's stronger, 91a
who's in who's o., 880a
Out-babying Wordsworth, 601b

Oriental, quest for righteousness O., 818b
teal although O., 919a
Orientals find beauty in shadows, 962b
Oriflamme, be your o. today, 594b
Origin, families of doubtful o., 549b
man is o. of his action, 98a
marks of divine o., 544a
of modern world, 1047a
Original, did not lose o. nature, 101a
 diminution of o. sin, 707b
great and o. writer, 516a
great O. proclaim, 959a
guide o. end, 148a
laughs at o. sin, 901b
more o. than originals, 609b
most o. creation of spirit, 861a
not lost o. brightness, 544b
seat of Campbells, 521a
sin, 901b
sin of man, 951a
spare strange, 809a
though uttered hundred times, 653b
true o. native of America, 459a
Originality, good things fruits of o., 619b
Originals, more original than o., 609b
Original, death not o. in God, 709a
Not, rendered no matter what thing o., 507b
Originator, next to o. first quotient, 609b
Origins, dim o. of life, 1061a
of ourselves and our o., 956a
Orion, lose the bands of o., 169a
plunges prone, 854b
Orisons, nymph in thy o., 262a
patter out hasty o., 1028b
Ormus and of Ind, 549a
Ornament, foreign aid of o., 419b
is but the gulled shore, 295b
greatest defense and o., 444b
life in fleeting way, 498b
of her sex, 675a
of these friends, 669a
of meek and quiet spirit, 57a
sent to be moment's o., 514a
studies an o. in prosperity, 110b
Ornate rhetoric of rule of Plato, 494a
so bedecked o. and gay, 349b
O'Reourke, me and Mamie O., 656b
Orphan, care for widow and o., 840b
defeat is an o., 1053a
girl to sew, 645a
 teach o. boy, 644a
Orphans, listenest to sighs of o., 552a
Orpheus, bid soul of O. sing, 368a
sudden madness came upon o., 987a
with his lute, 298a
Orpheus' voice and poetry, 85b
Orthodox in politics or religion, 1051b
prove their doctrine o., 352a
Orthodoxo chokes dissent, 912a
my doxy, 419a, 577a
what I call o., 1008b

1528
Outcast, beweep my o. state, 291b
flaunts o. state, 1054a
from life's feast, 569a
Outcome of the war in our hands, 64a
of words is in the council, 64a
Outcries call me from naked bed, 208a
Outdid the meat, 529b
Outdistance advanced countries, 904a-b
Outdo, fruits o. what flowers promised, 204a
Outdoor, in and o. schooling, 98b
Outdoors, man o. who cherishes thought, 681b
Outrages, 474b
your head concerned with o., 98a
Outermost portal, 775b
Out-glittering Keats, 601b
Outgrabe, some raths o., 745a
Outgrown shell, 564a
Out-herds Herod, 269b
Outjump any frog, 759b
Outlawed, corporations cannot be o. 908a
Outlaws, word o. world, 1065a
Outlet, Dead Sea has no o., 945a
Outline, dowager's a demd o., 291b
Outlines, countesses had no o., 665b
Outlive, desire o. performance, 249b
his life half a year, 269a
let man o. his wealth, 235a
this powerful rhyme, 292b
Outlived the doctor's pill, 401b
Outlives, he that o. this day, 246a
in fame the plouf foolish, 531a
Outlet, could man o. that mark, 364a
Outmost margins, 994b
Outwaged, busy thoughts o., 568a
Outnumbered, so o. we attack, 975b
Out-of-doors, god of music o., 569b
Out-paramoured the Turk, 279b
Outrage brave man dead, 81a
of the poor, 609a
when man destroys nature, 941b
Outrageous fortune, 241b
masks o. and austere, 990b
Outrageously virtuous, 595b
Outride, beggar will o. the Devil, 215b
Outrider, torchbearing o., 706b
Outruns, desire that o. delight, 775b
Outshine the wealth of Ormus, 545a
Outside, goodly o. falsehood hath, 232a
on o. grows furside, 907a
skin side o., 907a
swathing and martial o., 247b
Outskirts of hope, 1065b
Outsoared shadow of night, 572a
Outspoken and has its reasons, 1089a
Outsider the lightning, 288a
Outstretched, with his arms o., 269a
Out-topping knowledge, 710b
Outvenoms worms of Nile, 291a
Outward, Americans must look o., 745a
and inward man at one, 96b
and visible sign, 461a
angel on o. side, 279b
fearest thou o. foe, 1084a
hang banners on o. walls, 245b
imperfections o. bound, 1054b
looketh on the o. appearance, 12a
showing an o. pitty, 236a
things o. draw inward quality, 239a
'tis my o. soul, 596b
virtue on o. parts, 235b
Outweighs all the fools', 665a
unborn animals o., 469b
sagacity o. wealth, 28b
Outworn buried age, 929b
creed o., 515b
creeds o., 588b
myth, 686b
winter weeds o., 570b
Oval O cropped with teeth, 1002a
Owen, in o. for baby and me, 210b
Over, after day is o., 1028b
head and heels, 141b
hill over dale, 952a
tempt me bright April, 491b
Over there, 944a
prologues are o., 596a
seven times o. and o., 704a
the river, 598a
Over-board, what though mast blown o., 215b
Overcame, I came saw and, 242b
Over-canopied with luscious woodbine, 249b
Overcoat, Gogol's O., 708b
put on your o., 664b
Overcome, art where resistance o., 897b
be not o. of evil, 51b
but half his force, 342b
difficulty to be o., 71b
evil with good, 51b
finitude is o., 606a
I have o. the world, 49a
nature sometimes o., 909a
oppression without oppression, 1082b
softest things o. harshest, 749b
terror at own finitude, 807a
we shall o., 1104b
Overcomes, who o. by force, 542b
Overcometh, to him that o., 57b
Overdressed and underdressed, 860b
Overemphasis, free from o., 1062a
Overexpecting happiness in married estate, 335b
Overed, horses and poets not o., 197b
overdressed underdressed, 860b
Overflow, meadow rivulet o., 744b
of powerful feelings, 511b
Overflows, the fountain o., 497b
Overgrow, suffer them and they'll o. garden, 514b
Overhanging, brave o. firmament, 261a
Overlook, communities o. one another, 755b
knowing what to o., 793b
Overmastered with piece of dust, 245b
Over-enned ladies, 335b
Overpast, until the indignation be o., 229a
Overpowering knell, 551b
Overpraised season, 755b
Overrefines argument brings self grief, 165a
Overruled, court o. earlier decisions, 855a
Ovrrun, country unjustly o., 861a
Overseas, nameless battle o., 899a
Oversee, no guide o. or ruler, 249b
Over-serious, reindeer seem o., 997a
Overset mind with reading, 816b
Overstep not modesty of nature, 262b
Overt, two witnesses to o. act, 479a
Overtake, if thy fate shall o., 321a
Overthrew the tables of money-changers, 45b
Overthrew, linger out a purposed o., 1093a
of institutions by force, 864b
revolutionary right o., 672a
whom thou thinkest thou o., 398a
we cannot o. it, 49b
Overthrown by revolution, 1015b
Overuse, and o. word new, 760a
Overweathered ribs, 556b
Overwhelm myself in poesy, 579b
Overwhelming alike wise and unwise, 816b
let it be o., 998a
loss so o., 849a
Overwhelms, greatness of name o., 201a
Son, 504a
Overwise in doing thy business, 56a
keep talk from getting o., 928a
Overwork, killed by o., 891a
Overworked, neither idle nor o., 775a
Overzealous, mistaken o. piety, 857a
Ovid, Venus clerk o., 164a
Ovo, ab o., 124a
Owe, duty we o. Creator, 465b
fame only to myself, 352a
God a death, 245b
I o. a cock, 88a
if I can't pay I can o. 182a
it to posterity, 1091a
no man anything, 51b
no man hate, 246b
Shallow I o. thousand pound, 1034b
sum married people o., 477b
to my ignorance, 589a
to this place I o. everything, 656b
owed, so much o. by so many, 241b
throw away dearest thing he o., 281b
Owist, sleep which thou o., 275b
Owen, why did you leave us O., 690b
Owes, by owing o. not, 544b
duty subject o. prince, 215b
me another existence, 478a
no homage unto sun, 559b
Owes

Owes not any man, 62a:1
nothing to land, 464a
your representative o. you, 45ab
Owest, lend less than thou o.,
287b
worm no silk, 275b
Owing, by o. owes not, 344b
Owl and pussy-cat, 673a
by mourning o. hawked at, 284a
damnomore o., 29gb
Creek Bridge, 791b
for all his feathers, 581b
I'm an o. you're another, 679b
lived in an oak, 810a
nightly sings the staring o.,
221b
night's herald, 220a
pussy said to o., 673a
sadder than o. songs, 562a
that shrieked, 483a
to moon complain, 440b
Owlet Athelstane, 564a
whoops to wolf below, 525b
Owls, bringing o. to Athens, 512a
collaboration to o., 16a
couch when o. do cry, 297b
court for o., 53a
no o. in whole island, 452b
two o. and hen, 679b
Own a bit of ground, 759a
everyone to o., 364b
if any provide not for his o.,
280b
ill-favored thing but mine o.,
290b
my o. my native land, 518b
my o. shall come to me, 770b
no support for, 702b
of thine o. have we given, 14a
poor thing but mine o., 290b
that I may call my o., 694a
the soft impeachment, 481a
thing that is your o., 698a
Owned, I was o. of thee, 757b
Owner, female shape complicator
for o., 751b
of the milk, 604a
oknowledg his o., 50a
write that nigger's o., 761b
Owner's, blanch without o. crime,
517b
Owners, down went the o., 765b
lords and o. of their faces, 959a
Ownership, woman proclaim o.,
864a
Owing, mania of o. things, 700b
Ox, as an o. goeth to the slaughter,
22b
coquet thy neighbor's o., 9a
eateth grass as o., 16b
eating grass like o., 604a
grows old like o., 80b
knoweth his owner, 50a
laureled o., 776a
lion eat straw like the o., 31a
makes difference whose o.
gored, 180a
of him that doeth iniquity, 5a
stalled o. and hatred therewith,
22b
stands on my tongue, 78b
tired o. treads with firmer step,
145a
Oxen of his own breeding, 110b
who drives fat o.,
407b
years like great black o., 879b
Oxford, from O. up pathway
strays, 714a
leave O. by town drain, 807b
Oxford, reminds me of O., 1047b
spires of O., 969a
Street stony-hearted, 522a
Oxtips and nodding violet grows,
287b
Oyster, bold man first eat o.,
390b
may be crossed in love, 481b
not eat o. when no 2, 89gb
pearl in your foul o., 280b
solitary as o., 679b
twas a fat o., 415a
world's mine o., 697a
Oyster-bank, shebling in o., 609a
Oysters, ate o. in May, 89ga
come walk with us, 745b
ordered a dozen o., 892b
wait a bit the o. cried, 746b
Or, wizard of O., 892a
Ozymandias king of kings, 568b

INDEX

P

Pace, creepes in this petty p., 286b
d from deep to deep varies p.,
898b
keeps p. with sun, 693a
not keep p. with companions,
683b
of change, 1014b
requiescat in p., 151b
sun and moon keep p., 992a
thoughts with violent p., 755b
traveling all same p., 631a
unperturbed p., 856b
Paced into the hall, 548b
Pacem, desiderat p. praeparet bel-
lium, 146b O. 892a
in terris, 964a
Paces about room again alone,
1002b
three through room, 645b
time travels in divers p., 246b
Pacific, frontier from Atlantic to
F., 902b
in his name to great P., 953a
leaves on the land p., 948b
olive leaf p. sign, 484a
starred at the P., 579b
Paniced Psyche and kissed her,
854b
Pacific touchy tribe of poets, 124a
Pacis, nunc patimur longae p.
mala, 189b
Pack and label men for God,
857b
as huntsman his p., 451a
clouds away, 901b
lift p. leave friends, 853g
meets with pack in jungle,
374b
relations a tedious p., 840a
up your troubles, 959a
when it begins to rain, 277b
Package, bright little p., 996b
Paige with gulle, 998b
Packet for Islands of Blessed,
874a
of assorted miseries, 877b
Packs and sets of great ones, 820a
Padded lunatic armills, 975a
Paimington, in P. all Cornwall lat-
tent, 951b
Paddle, dip p. in lake, 60ab
own canoe, 128a, 507b
Paddles, 'ear p. chunkin', 877b
Paddling palms and pinching fin-
gers, 959a
Paddocks, cold as p., 581a
Paddy dear did ye hear, 109gb
Padlock, clap p. on her mind,
367b
Pagan, Christian p. spoiled, 870b
poor p. plane of ours, 893b
sucked in creed outworn, 515b
who defends religion, 909a
Page, beautiful quarto p., 481a
exults at title p., 474a
purchase of p., 555b
knowledge her ample p., 440b
life's p., 555b
new p. in public expenditures,
545b
of prancing poetry, 758a
pictures for p. atone, 415b
refine her sterling p., 577a
shone not on poet's p., 122b
Pageant, insubstantial p. faded,
287b
Pageantry, mask and antique p.,
355a
of a king, 1091b
Pages, cheap for hundred p.,
1057b
turn p. of Greek models, 124b
Pagoda, old Moulinein p., 875b
Pagus, private p. or demesne,
556b
Paid, attention must be p., 1071a
debt to Nature's quickly p.,
321b
delusion to be p. before work,
324b
in his own coin, 1045b
Lord God we p. in full, 875a
once p. him Danegeld, 887b
subjects with royal wage, 994a
tell you what I p., 759a
well p. that is satisfied, 959a
with moan, 856a
with sighs aplenty, 854b
Pail, milk comes frozen home in p.,
220b
Pain a thing glad forgotten, 994b
after great p. formal feeling,
755b
and anguish wring brow, 519b
and boredom foes of happiness,
564a
and evil in life of worms, 724a
aromatic p., 408a
as readily blises as p. 782b
beauty fierce like p., 957a
born in other's p., 856b
cling cruelly to us, 580b
cool one p., 757a
costs worlds p., 497a
cure not worth the p., 152b
cures me of my p., 1085b
darkness and cold, 666b
dashed with p., 105b
death puts end to p., 653b
die of rose in aromatic p., 408a
doomed to company with p.,
574a
doubt hesitaton and p., 659b
draw thy breath in p., 265b
draw envy calumny hate p., 572a
equal ease unto my p., 357a
error writthes in p., 574b
eternal p., 711b
feast of joy a dish of p., 204b
for leaven, 775a
for sport, 764a

1530
Pain, full of p. this intellectual being, 345b
gentleman never inflicts p.,
grief hurt p. woe, 1084a
grievous pleasure and p. 774a
has element of blank, 735a
heart.rapture then p., 810a
heart of wound beguiles p.,
humble heart in p., 887a
I know my life's a, 301a
inflicts p. for sport, 764a
joys three parts p., 690a
king of p., 774b
labor we delight in physics p.,
laughing with p. fraught, 570b
love for his life a memory without p.,
light life pleasure p., 748a
man dies in p., 951b
marriage has more joy than p., 941b
mighty p. to love, 957b
narcotics numbing p., 650a
never any more p., 958b
no consciousness without p.,
not akin to p., 611b
of a new idea, 726b
of finite hearts, 664a
oh the p. the bliss, 404a
one p. lessoned by another's, 235a
Our Lady of P., 773b
painful pleasure to pleasing p.,
peace nor help for p., 715a
pleasure is intermission of p., 317b
pleasures banish p., 397a
poet in p. of 553a
purchase p., 406b
sense of pity beauty p., 843a
short joy eternal, 498b
somebody p.'s and wrong, 799b
sudden cry of p., 974b
sweet pleasure after p., 371b
tender for another's p., 499b
time cancels young p., 84a
'tis p. that to miss, 357b
tongueless vigil and all the p., 772b
too soon we part with p., 624a
travail in p., 51a
turns with ceaseless p., 447b
understand p. in all meanings,
565a
 unfinished man and his
882b
wanders through bones, 1066a
weight and p. of life, 83a
what p. it was to drown, 217a
when p. grows sharp, 498b
who is fortunate least p., 498b
with frantic p., 486b
with no p. cease upon mid
night, 582b
with p. purchased inherit p.,
words of p. tones of anger, 195b
world p., 500a
yearning like god in p., 918b
you purchase p., 406b
Painteth, what p. thee, 658a
Paintful, consciousness p. achieve
ment, 935b
good honest p. sermon, 375a

Paining, how glorious and p., 657a
how p. to keep money, 576a
inch to gain, 688b
pensive poems p. vigils, 415b
pleasure to pleasing pain, 500b
to excess, 995a
truth, 455b
warrior famoused for fight, 1921b
Painfully sits down to produce, 986b
Pains, capacity for taking p., 770a
died in bitter p., 741b
marriage has many p., 482a
members partake of p., 195b
no gains without p., 1048a
nothing but labor for p., 195b
putty-brass noses p., 957b
numberless p. sense, 582a
of all p. the greatest, 358a
of love be sweeter far, 567a
of others, 451b
she gave me for my p., 272b
stings you for your p., 400a
Paint an inch thick, 258b
does he, 665b
fresh as p., 687b
he best can p. them, 405b
hire idiots to p., 490b
in public's face, 754a
keep one in p. and powder, 875a
illy, 256b
lion not so fierce as they p.
him, 524b
man as well as features, 753b
one bold rocks, 1001b
meadows with delight, 223b
minute of life in reality, 780b
my picture truly like me, 528a
or sing or carve, 853b
tried to p. Sistine Madonna, 1017a
vices and follies, 911b
what will be seen, 950b
Painted, angels are p. fair, 833b
child of dirt, 411a
Duchess p. on wall, 663a
earth's last picture p., 872b
fears a p. devil, 483b
jezebel p. her face, 15b
little picture p. well, 823b
memory p. perfect day, 825b
not so young as p., 510a
pomp, 247b
ship upon painted ocean, 542b
to the eyes, 782a
veil called life, 568b
winged Cupid p. blind, 228b
Painter maker of patterns, 942a
Nature's sternest p., 555a
not paint what he sees, 903b
some great p. dips pencil, 455b
trainer soothsayer, 139a
tree p. carried over with, 743a
wound up as Picasso, 965b
Painter's brush consumes dreams, 1038b
mind with that of viewer, 951b
Painters and poets have equal li
cense, 124a
boldest p. cannot trace, 597a
superiority over greater p., 858b
tedious on other subject, 879a
today mix colors with mud, 155a
Painting, as in p. so in poetry, 1825b

Paining bridge linking painter's mind, 951b
dramatic action, 954b
feast for eyes, 951b
give children right to study p., 463b
gives form to terrors, 964b
how can this be called p., 153a
is silent poetry, 70b
just for fun, 947b
man that has taste of p., 934b
mediator between world and us, 965b
music poetry, 706a
of all kinds figure p. most dif
ficult, 146b
poetry it p. that speaks, 70b
poetry p. and music, 491a
should possess movement of life, 148a
six essentials in p., 153a
six principles of p., 148a
that lends joyousness, 700a
then comes landscape p., 146b
what good can p. do, 947b
Paintings Bible of the laity, 155a
farewell dear p., 538b
heard of your p., 826b
Paints, man who p. only surface, 754b
Pair, no burial this pretty p., 1084a
nor build nor sing, 937b
of ragged claws, 1001a
of sparkling eyes, 709a
of star-crossed lovers, 254a
of very strange beasts, 250b
of wings of English legs, 244a
then there's a p., 753a
yet happy p., 345b
Painted butterflies yellow, 988a
Paints, unsocialized p. in parks, 1022a
Paisley, cutty sark o' P. harn, 496a
Pajamas fresh from washer, 1075a
Pain, b. for heat, 868a
Palace and prison on each hand, 556b
Beautiful, 565b
built upon sand, 1038b
crypts, p. walk, 649a
golden mean avoids envy of p., 1221b
hollow oak our p., 515a
more than a house, 529a
of Cyrus, 1102b
of Eternity, 565a
of the soul, 332a, 555b
Palaces, cottages prince's p., 251b
Death beats at p. of kings, 120b
gorgeous p., 297b
in Kingdom come, 947a
'mid pleasures and p., 257b
my body parks and p., 841a
not searched as p., 315a
properly within thy p., 225b
Paladin, starry p., 651b
Paladins, knights and p. aged ac
cents, 310b
Palex, against p., fine, 584a
Pale and specter-thin, 582b
Anguish keeps gate, 841a
behind a p. horse, 58a
bond which keeps me p., 248b
brambles p. with mist, 714b
cast of thought, 262a
Cynnet to this p. swan, 257a
death on his p. horse, 348a
Pale Death with impartial tread, 120b
death's p. flag, 235b
Ebenezer, 506b
edged with poplar p., 542a
fear p. and hungry-looking men, 112b
Gallian, 774a
hands I loved, 371a
Hecate's offerings, 283a
his ineffectual fire, 280a
horse, 53a, 542a
in saffron mist, 1016b
leafy yew, black p., 506b
make my cheeks with care, 318b
Melancholy sate retired, 443b
name at which world grew p., 497a
neither p. nor bright, 1079a
over park over p., 239a
poetic pearl, 656b
Ramón, 566a
so thin so p. yet gold, 428b
soul consumed by fear, 1081b
student glued to desk, 721a
turn not p. beloved small, 742b
unripened beauties, 593b
visit us by p. moonlight, 518a
why so p. and wan, 593a
with breath of cloister, 720b
Pale-faced, phark honor from p., 593a
Planm, 593b
Paley lottering, 581a
Paleness of symbolic expression, 741b
Paleozoic time, 842b
Paler than grass, 56b
Palestine, sunny P., 494a
Palfrey, his p. brown as a beery, 168a
Pall, black p. of nothing, 1022a
in sapped p. sweeping by, 358b
Pallas, pallid bust of P., 642a
Palladium of rights, 1091a
Pallied and emasculating scholarship, 721a
angels all p. and wan, 642b
bust of Pallas, 643a
the leath-men, 593b
Pallies, everything p., 1106b
upon the sense, 593b
Palm, dominion over p. and pine, 875a
emboilt poem with p., 1095a
hold infinity in p. of hand, 429a
itching p., 256a
like some tall p., 458b
coining out at p. of hands, 491a
righteous flourish like the p. tree, 208-21a
strife with the p., 711b
under p. tree at noon, 1004a
wind is in p. trees, 879b
Palmer's weed, 566b
Palm before my feet, 413a
fronded p. in air, 606b
more palmier than p. 647b
on the staircase, 1059a
other p. are won, 514a
paddling p. and pinching fingers, 299a
Palm, high and p. state of Rome, 256b
more p. than palms, 667b
Prosperity, 575a
Palmira, editions of Balbec and F., 442b
Palpable Elysium, 582a
obscure, 542b
roll of world, p., 782b
then thus the p., 582a
Palpitare, heart cease to p., 624b
Palsied, beg aims of p. eld, 271a
crippled p. slain, 593b
Palsy, brought p. to bed, 988b
shakes gray hairs, 582b
Palsy-stricken churchyard thing, 582a
Paller with us in double sense, 587a
Paltry, aged man p. thing, 882b
compensations of mankind, 621b
decorum, 522a
friendship of man, 642b
if conduct mean and p., 599a
Paly flames, 444a
Pampering or codding army, 553a
Pan and old Sylvanus, 117b
beloved P., 522b
great god P., 612a
great god P. is dead, 157b
milk in p., 2346b
out of fying p. into fire, 144a
Panacea, I swear by P., 88a
Panaceas, tobacco goes beyond all, 512b
Panache, white p. rallying point, 202a
Pananma with its poverty, 587a
Pancakes, as flat as p., 514a
Panemoton city and proud seat, 584a
Panders, reason p. will, 264a
Pandion, King P. he is dead, 509a
Pandora, more lovely than P., 568b
Panegyric, practitioner in p., 481b
Panem et dccentes, 139b
Pang, feel beautiful incentive as p., 799b
finds as great, 271a
ghastly p., 552a
learn nor account p., 666a
of partings gone, 688a
proceeding death, 447b
wide and mortal p., 1059b
Pange lingua gloriosi, 138a
Pangs, in sweet p. remember me, 252a
more p. and fears, 268b
more p. wilder wring, 844a
of dispirited love, 629a
Panic, cowardice distinguished from p., 1045a
pact without p., 1015a
hair stand up in p. fear, 85a
idiocy during p., 1065b
shouting fire causing p., 782a
Pan's in thy breast, 458b
Panics, financial p., 1063b
have their uses, 677a
Panjandrum, grand P., 442b
Pan's cavern, 582a
Panics for thoughts, 565a
Panatollon, lean and slippered p., 243a
Paneth, as hurt p. after water brooks, 19a
Panthenum, abettum in disguise, 869b
Panting, chase p. syllable, 457a
Time toiled after him, 426b
Pants, as p. the hart, 838a
cloud in p., 1082a
kick them in p., 977b
neither vest nor p., 755b
source to mount, 1054a
Panza, so Sancho P. said, 680a,
656b
Papa, as P. used to say, 671a
potatoes poultry, 672a
Papa ghost of Roman Empire, 218a
Paper, at last gets itself on p.,
bread dry as p., 698b
bullet of the brain, 246a
contrary to king built p. mill, 215b
dry dust and stray p., 988b
fill whole blamed p., 514b
hand that signed the p., 1079a
he hath not eat p., 221b-222a
make dust out our p., 227b
name never in p., 1071a
not what kind of p. but man, 875a
not worth p. written on, 610b
receipt of little bit of p., 697b
scrap of p., 893b
unpleasantest words that blot
verbal contract not worth p., 567b
virtue of p. government, 425b
you drop in ballot box, 692a
Paper-mill, contrary to King built p., 215b
Papers, believed Sunday p., 886a
don't purdient to print, 693b
draw up the law, 808b
in each hand, 410a
know what I read in p., 955a
turns over your p., 459b
Papists or Protestants, 435b
Papists, got lost in a ship, 392a
Paquian pull down, 593a
Par, below p. to extent of two
whiskies, 656b
Parables of sunlight, 1070b
Parabola, ala life files, 1063b
Parabolas, bold men are p., 1083b
Parade, Files on P., 875a
sentimental with pomp and p.,
Parades, turkey-cock p., 1079a
Paradise, drunk milk of P., 542a
England a p. women, 201b,
312a
fool's p. 606a, 1084a
from earth to p., 947b
gaze toward p., 1043b
heavenly p. is that place, 300a
how cheated P., 712b
if on face of earth, 1086b
imagine p. on earth, 894a
is where I am, 415b
Italy p. for horses, 512a
itself were dim, 543b
lost angel of ruined p., 571a
moment lived in p., 497b
mount to p., 503a
not only in my eyes is P., 162a
O Paradise, 672a
of exiles Italy, 565b
of Fools to few unknown, 544b
on earth, 894a
plumes of P., 1043b
return to P., 6757a
some old glimpse of P., 855b
stood formed in her yen, 165a
thought would destroy p., 459b
INDEX

Paradox, challenging p. 101a
Paradise, to him are opening p. 41b
to what we fear of death, 271b
wilderness were p. 69b
de the p. 47b
Paragon, earthly p. 281a
Paragraph, life’s not a p. 1031a
poetry not a necessary verbs, 90b
Parallel, as p. a flame, 732a
Parallel, none but himself his p. 151a
ours so truly p. 560a
Part, friendship needs p. 772a
Parallels in beauty’s brow, 292b
Paralyzer, campaigns p. cerebra-
tion, 806b
Paralyzed posture, 100ga
power structures, 108ga
Paramount object to save Union, 657b
Parapet, crystal p. between, 1056a
Paraphrase, Europe of ancient p. 850a
Paraphrase, classics in p. 988a
Parasite, like any p. 255b
Parley, of boilers and vats, 452a
of their fortunes, 288a
of vain strivings, 680b
Parcels of dreadful past, 645b
Parched, inhabit the p. places, 733a
Parching peppers, 908b
Parchment, from p. shaking dust, 593b
should undo a man, 215a
Parscus deorum cultur et infre-
quens, 121a
Pard, bearded like the p. 249a
false as p. to hind, 268b
not lion but p. 990b
Pardlike spirit, 572a
Pardon, a God ready to p. 144
ain’t any fixed p. 772b
beg death’s p. now, 1078b
cannot beg for p. 1065b
cannot help nor p. 103b
for anything I’ve done, 772b
for too much loving you, 274b
if life bitter to thee p. 776a
love truth p. error, 416b
me thou bleeding piece of earth, 255a
one offense encourage many, 127a
plity though not p. 218a
remorseful p. 267a
to spirit of liberty, 452b
virtue of vice p. beg, 265b
were to extend we love, 358a
Pardonable, to speak dishonestly is p. 83a
Pardoned all except her face, 581b
her iniquity is p. 92b
Pardoning, in p. we are par-
doned, 157b
Pardonner, tout comprendre tout p. 508a
Pardon, never p. those he in-
juries, 190b
Pared and wintered by, 1705a
Parce, after they’ve seen p. 999b
Parent circumspect in choosing, 189b
lose one p. misfortune, 840a
nature a kind p. 182a
of bills of rights, 452a
of good, 346a
on p. knees newborn child, 475a
poverty is p. of meanness, 938b
wealth is p. of luxury, 484a
Parental, mild p. sway, 720b-721a
Parenthesis, death i think no p. 1032a
small in p. eternity, 831b
Parents bore their children, 876b
children begin loving p. 859a
girl needs good p. 948a
hold teacher equal to p., 88a
if in serving his p., 71a
in peace children inter p., 86b
in Philadelphia ask who p. 765b
be sort fait les p., 486a
lose both p. carelessness, 840a
meek-eyed p., 1058a
reverence for p., 78a
was the same, 110ga
were Lord knows who, 858a
Pares, primus inter p., 151b
Paris, after they’ve seen P., 998b
Americans die go to P., 849b
artist no home save P. 806b
from p. to Japan, 577a
il n’est bon que de p. de 171b
is a woman’s town, 287b
is P. burning, 1012b
is well worth a Mass, 202a
last time I saw P., 1020a
lived half life in P., 935b
mighty P. when he found, 834a
movable fear, 1045b
my home town, 935b
no good speech save in P., 171b
our black classic, 1075b
vaunt bien une mesure, 804a
Paris, look upon world as p., 440b
of rich women, 1060a
plain as way to p. church, 245b
Park menace to public health, 805a
over p. over pale, 292a
Parks, my body p. and palaces, 842a
unsocialized pairs in p., 1022a
Parlance, in p. our the blues, 593b
Parley, no truce or p., 923a
Parley-vo, hinky dinky p., 1013b
Parliament, coach through act of p., 1055b
of man, 647b
Parliamentary, Rupert of p. dis-
cussion, 811b
Parliament, kings and p., 420b
Parlor, gentleman in the p., 553b
queen in p., 1094b
read in p. kitchen nursery, 659a
walk into p., 959a
Parrots, tails in your p., 279a
Parous boy, 217a
Parnassum, gradus ad p., 865b
Parochial, worse than provincial p. 798a
Parodies most penetrating, 1092a
Parody of laughter, 1085a
Parole, classical quotation p. of
literary men, 435b
Parrot, conscious mind trained like p. 956a
Parsimony not economy, 455a
requires no providence, 455a
Parizep, words bungler no p. 518a
Parson, if p. lost senses, 906a
in arguing p. owned skill, 450a
much bemused in beer, 410b
were goes the p., 457b
Parson’s, coughing crows p. saw, 223a
Part, act lover’s or Roman’s p. 406b
art too precise in every p. 240a
beginning most important p. 94a
better p. of valor, 241a
book and heart never p., 1089a
chooses not better p., 866a
come between bid us p. 420a
come let us kiss and p. 211a
dei, death p. of life, 957a
each play p. in memorable
days, 942a
every man must play a p. 231a
from yours will not p. 350b
half p. of blessed man, 258a
his blessed p. to heaven, 299a
I am p. of all met, 646b
I am p. of earth, 986b
I am p. of my family, 966b
I am p. of the sun, 986b
I’m p. of you, 1068b
immortal p. of myself, 273b
know in p. 52b
love’s passives his activest p. 550b
maid of Athens ere we p., 555a
Mary hath chosen good p. 40b
my garments among them, 17b
my hair behind, 1001a
Nature hath done her p., 547a
ninth p. of a hair, 235b
none shall p. us, 707a
of living cosmos, 980b
of the human race, 986b
of wisdom, 455b
prophesy in p. 25b
read p. all through, 967b
some p. of day I had rued, 947b
some wae because they p. 743b
take my own p., 601a
that which is in p., 52b
thou and nature so gently p. 289a
till death us do p., 61b
to p. is die a little, 283b
touch lips p. with tears, 774b
we sadly in troubous world, 216b
when friends are dear, 470a
who many meet, 558a
which laws or kings cause, 482b
with pain, 842a
you and I must, 1086b
youth habit not p. with, 872a
Partake, as doth bee, 787a
gale, 410a
sacred emblems to p., 734b
Partaken, banquet p. in anxiety, 765a
mutual and p. bliss, 357b
Parted are those singing today, 765a
because they never p. 784b
Passion strain bonds of affection, 637b
strongly rooted as envy, 481b
talking is p. of woman, 591b
tear a p. to tatters, 227b
that left ground, 656b
their fury and my p., 266b
unnot p. of her heart, 614a
with p. cannot music raise, 590a
which maketh laughter, 518a
whirlwind of p., 265b
wholly of mind, 1058b
whom p. could not shake, 275b
with correctness, 766a
Passionate, beautiful p. body, 773b
beyond the will, 1083a
fantastical imagination, 883a
foolish p. man, 884b
full of p. of intensity, 882a
hardly p. Marlborough Street, 907a
intuition, 516b
make p. my hearing, 221b
repeated with love, 535b
simple sensuous and p., 340a
women, 880b
young thought, 1057b
Passionflower at gate, 629b
gives p. asks back, 944b
Passion’s slave, 265a
Pasions, all other p. fly, 535b
all p. all delights, 536b
beautiful as other p., 955a
cannot alter facts, 462b
desolate p., 893a
dead time, 407b
expeditous, 913b
govern my, 566b
hath not a few, 223b
held in reverence, 642b
infusing p., 549b
like floods and streams, 193a
malice most hateful of p., 754b
matched with mine, 647b
mediocre p., 595a
men of like p., 50a
moderator of p., 345a
most transient of p., 857a
natural man has two, 817a
never let angry p. rise, 596b
not conform to reason, 458a
of base p. fear most accursed, 814b
other p. fleet to air, 235b
sculptor well p. read, 586b
spin the plot, 730a
various ruling p. find, 406b
without justice, 689a
Passive Master lent hand, 602a
observation p. science, 675a
resistance, 857a
Penativeness, wise p., 508b
passes, love’s 515b
passivity, divest himself of p., 1085a
Passover for a memorial, 8b
It is the Lord’s p., 5b
Pass all p. in mind of man, 843b
all the p. is his, 82a
and to come seem best, 242a
articulate voice of p., 577a
as yesterday when it is p., 20a
beginning of beginning, 888a
best of prophets is the p. 562b
born back into p., 1036b
Past bucket of ashes, 948b
changes constantly, 1017a
denounced to repeat p., 867a
correctly informed as to p., 866b
cure I am, 924b
democracy shuts p. opens future, 617a
died to keep p. on throne, 695b
dogmas of quiet p., 698b
dream p. the wit of man, 830a
every advantage in p. judged, 89a
ex. knowledge of the p., 89a
exterminate miseries of p., 998b
extolling p., 552b
free of irrelevancies, 910b
gone and p. help, 295a
grieve not for what p., 1085a
hallowed quiet of p., 854a
help should be p. grief, 295a
history stumbles trail of p., 52a
hope past cure past help, 229b
in p. our light flickered, 923a
inaccessible tower of p., 694b
intellectual p. is stone stands forever, 80gb
judging future but p., 455b
kept house the p. and I, 784a
learn from p., 901a
let dead p. bury dead, 626b
like funeral gone by, 815b
lives two lives relives p., 1258b
long distant p., 907a
look not mournfully to p., 1210a
lost and p. dead for future, 86a
lost in New York, 86a
low-vaulted p., 652b
miracles are, 295b
mistief p. and gone, 759a
more than things long past, 246b
my days are p., 159a
mysterious p. o. sea, 1061a
needless to blame things p., 71a
never plan future by p., 424b
nightingale when May is p., 927a
nothing worthy in p. departs, 575b
or passing or to come, 883a
our dancing days, 229a
parches of dreadful p., 643b
pay debt to p., 945b
power to undo the p., 92a
praiser of p. time, 124a
present contains p., 854b
Present P. Future seeks, 488b
problems have roots in p., 678a
quarrel between p. and present, 921a
reason hunted, 294b
Reason is p. care, 294b
reminiscence of things p., 292a
rememoring of cursed p., 1010a
repent what’s p., 264a
revolution comes from p., 658b-
653a
sediment of Chinese p., 952b
stone and stands forever, 80gb
strength of p., 994b
these are things p. and gone, 314b
things p. or things to come, 365b
time present and time p., 1004b
Peace

Pays him in own coin, 391a
money takes choice, 810a
adviser, 241a
with us and age, dust, 19gb
Paynims, three of, three Jews
three Christians, 174b
Pea, like as one to other, 181b
Peace, abides a p. of thine, 711a
abides a p. of thine, 712a
above all earthly dignities, 298b
adventure art p., 861b
all her paths are p., 28b
and rest can never dwell, 541b-542a
angels lead in p., 1079a
armed p., 29gb
as a river, 39a
at last, 59a
at p. with lot, 1019b
at p. with neighbors, 59a
to the last, 59a
author of p., 80a
be at p. henceforward, 62gb
be within their walls, 28b
beasts shall be at p. with thee,
14b
between effect and it, 28a
between equals, 64ga
beyond voices p., 69ga
bodies are buried in p., 9ga
bring p. to others, 170b
calm P. and Quiet, 53gb
calm world and long p., 240a
cannot live alone at p. 974a
carry gentle p., 39ga
cease not to advocate p., 42ab
comes dropping slow, 87gb
commerce honest friendship,
472a
Constitution law in war and
P., 697a
contributions to p. of world,
59a
corrupt, 548a
crimes against p., 1021b
crowned with smiles, 56ga
crust estate in p. 76fa
cultivate p. and harmony, 461b
dangerous to p. and safety, 49ga
deep dream of p., 551b
depart in p. 553b
end of that man is p., 18b
deavors to preserve p., 972a
denies called for p. 904a
enemies in war in p. friends,
470b
first in war first in p. 486a
follow after p. 51b
fool when he holdeith p., 25a
for our time, 697a
for thy p. she endure, 699a
forced upon loser, 841b
fruit of Spirit is p., 53b
gentlemen may cry P., 465a
give to all nations p., 60b
in p. 112a
go sleep with Turks, 228a
god has brought this peace,
118a
great war petty p., 88ga
habits of p. and patience, 526a
hard and bitter p., 1079b
hath her victories, 341a
hope to see p. established, 97gb
I am for p., 22a
I give unto you, 49a
I leave with you, 49a
I shall have p. there, 87gb
if p. not with honor, 879a

INDEX

Pays no work p. for death,
697a
to p. to make end, 69gb
Pausanias upon life's train, 714a
pauses, lucid intervals and happy
p., 827b
Passing upon yellow fluttersings,
59a
Pavel, cities badly p., 106ga
hell p. with good intentions,
154b, 524b
Pavement, on marble p. dust
grows, 39ga
sources of heaven's p., 34ga
scrub kitchen p., 88ob
stand on highest p., 1001b
Pavements, archways and p.
larg, 67ra
Pavilions, pale p., 104gb
Paving, horses' heels over p.,
1004a
Paw, cat's p., 96ob
grim wolf with privy p., 35gb
Paweth, he p. in the valley, 16b
Pawing, importunate p., 86oa
Paw your intelligence, 109ob
Pawbrokers, glorified p., 84gb
Pax in terra p., 50a
Pay, business in life p., 78a
cannot choose but p., 721b
devil to p., 195b
double debt to p., 450a
every debt, 59gb
to all we take we, 872b
for all you have, 90oa
for it first or last, 69gb
for one by one, 87gia
for what gods given him, 91ob
forgotten man p. for all, 78gb
good what get you p. for, 171b
glad life's arrears, 69bo
good folly worth p., 886a
good deal too dear, 59ga
I p. thy poverty not thy will,
295b
I will p. you in grave, 573a
if I can't p. I can owe, 185a
just man will more tax, 94a
law and order p., 787b-788a
make me able to p. for it, 757a
man of genius had to p., 91ob
money not p. for anything,
196a
new way to old debts, 316a
no worship to garish sun, 225a
not p. honor with tears, 106b
only things we can p., 89gb
our lives we p., 692a
piper, 91ib
remember to p. the debt, 88a
rob Peter p. Paul, 184a
served without p., 752a
taxes p. for civilized society,
787a
the rent of seem, 103ib
vow and not p., 28a
we must anguish p., 754a
we shall p. any price, 107ab
when will you p. me, 1095b
with a deadly blow, 79a
with all you are, 90ob
with ratiocination, 552a
words p. no debts, 288a
you ought to p. you know, 735b
Paying, enrage those p. your an-
nuities, 418a
through nose, 1108a
Pays, he that dies p. all debts,
297a
Patience no concern with art,
75gb
politicians not necessary to p.,
907b
protection and p., 545gb
puts country ahead, 1048a
Patriot's, cowardly mock p. fate,
75oa
such is the p. boast, 44gb
Patriots, American p. sacrificed,
89gb
blood of p. and tyrants, 471b
brave men and worthy p., 34oa
last effort of p., 462b
seeds of p. and heroes, 448a
so to be p., 452a
Patroclus, unwept unburied P.,
47gb
Patron and the jail, 42ga
is not a p. my lord, 42gb
what is a p., 430a
Patronize polite literature, 462a
Patronizing has meaner side, 69ga
Patrons, best of all p., 114b
Patrons', inn whose p. praise,
44gb
Patattle, if she p., 1052a
Patte, la p. du chat, 46b
Patter of little feet, 68gb
out hasty orisons, 1085b
Pattern called war, 93ib
called war, 931b
cunning's p. of nature, 276a
eccentric p. in hair, 1011b
imposing a p. on experience,
86ib
ej piece by p., 70gb
made him our p., 668b
more complicated of dead and
living, 1006a
of all patience, 278a
debt of celestial peace, 214b
of dead and living, 1006a
sold, 770b
to live and to die, 662b
which controls phenomena,
94gb
Patterns, beauty in p. of shadows,
99a
Christ what we are p., 99iba
extended to display its p. 78a
made with ideas, 94ga
mathematician maker of p.,
942a
Paul, by the apostle P., 218a
leave Saint P. nothing, 184a
rob Peter pay P., 184a
said But I was free born, 50b
Saul becomes P., 463a
doors art beside thyself, 50b
Paulo maior magnum, 116b
Paul's, designing Saint P., 932a
ruins of St. P., 442a
Paunch, fat p. never breed eyes,
145b
Pauched, fat p. have lean pates,
145b
Pauper in midst of wealth, 122a
like old p. in weather, 88ob
Pauper-clad, purple-robed and p.,
Paupered arm of old Cervantes,
69gb
Pauser for a reply, 255a
from learning to be wise, 427a
I p. I examine, 101b
in day's occupation, 66gb
must give us p., 282a
Nature made a p., 399a

1537
Peace, if you want p., 693b
ignoble p., 547b
imperishable p., 545b
In His will is our p., 516b
in children inter parents, 56b
in p. good will, 523a
in just generous, 584a
in love tunes, 518b
in p. nothing so becomes man, 243b
in p. provided for war, 456b
in p. thinks of war, 511b
in p. contrives, 529b
defamed in 529b
in what p. a Christian can die, 395a
indivisibility of p., 941a
individible, 941a
inglorious arts of p., 359b
is in grave, 588b
is not absence of war, 573a
is p. so sweet, 495a
is what I seek, 719a
is one thousand, 540a
just and lasting p., 650b, 982b
justice made for sake of p., 179b
justice and sobriety, 939a
keep him in perfect p., 91b
keep p. within yourself, 170b
lay me down in p., 179a
let us have p., 717a
liberty and safety, 492b
live in p. adieu, 413a
live together in p., 1104a
lovers find their p., 980a
make a desert call it p., 140b
make better waste in p., 98a
makes poor reading, 783b
makes solitude calls it p., 558b
mankind perish in p. 1011b
may be rest in p., 151a
mean of preserving p., 461b
Mercy Pity P. and Love, 497a
more important than justice, 179b
more satisfying p., 983b
must be in minds, 1104a
my p. is gone, 472b
my preservation of p., 189a
naked poor mangled p., 243a
Napoleon sole obtrude to p., 504b
ever good war or bad p., 428b
no p. unto the wicked, 53a
nor help for pain, 715a
nor shall this p. sleep with her, 929a
not made for justice, 179b
not but a sword, 424b
nothing bring p. but self, 606b
object of war p., 705a
o'er all the peaks, 479a
of all countries connected, 964a
of lovelier valleys, 914b
of mind we must find, 914a
of there shall be no end, 51a
of the done, 749b
on earth mercy mild, 425b
on earth p. and good will, 46a
on the earth, 856b
order security and p., 696a
organized common p., 841b
our p. in His will, 1004a
our p. our innocence, 512a
passes into anesthesis, 861b
pattern of celestial p., 214b
perfectionism may obstruct p., 974a
Peace, perpetual p., 535a
plous man can't stay in p., 499a
poetry fine-spun from mind at p., 1239a
price life exacts for p., 1042b
Prince of P., 31a
proclaims olives of age, 935b
promoter of p. and goodwill, 753a
publisheth p., 33a
rest in soft p., 502b
righteousness and p. have kissed each other, 259a
seek p. and pursue it, 138b
seek p. like pygmies, 1034b
separate p., 1044a
servant depart in p., 46a
showed neighbors p., 677a
sickness way to p. of mind, 985b
sins of p., 945b
slept in p., 299a
snow said p., 1010b
soft phrase of p., 272b
speak or forever hold his p., 61a
spoke I think of p., 535a
star of p. return, 537b
suffering evils of long p. 139b
Tahiti full of p. joy, 677a
take chances for p., 1000b
take God for p. 914a
the human dress, 497a
there is no p., 333b
they are in p., 36b
thousands year of p., 651a
time of p., 57b
to bite bones, 1073a
to him that is far off, 35b
to men of good will, 46a, 59a
to this house, 46b
United States declare p., 1019a
universal p., 654a
unjust p. before just war, 428b
until I come in p., 15b
uproot the universal p., 289b
we now to p. and darkness, 854b
weak piping time of p., 216b
what last thou to do with p., 15b
when there was p. he was for p., 1060b
when there is no peace, 34a
where p. neither anxiety nor doubt, 157a
which passeth understanding, 54b, 653a
who desires p. prepare for war, 146b
will for p., 971b
with disgrace, 107b
with honor, 613a, 897a
with justice and honor, 107b
within my breast, 914b
without honor not p., 567b
without victory, 841b
work us a perpetual p., 534a
world p. or destruction, 901a
world p. reversal of record, 395b
Peaceably along highway, 475b
if we can, 530b
live p., 311a
to assemble, 474b
Peaceful abodes of the gods, 65b
changes by p. means, 865a
coexistence, 1065b
flowering of man, 1049a
generous just, 656b
Peaceful, lead p. people into war, 844a
life grow p. tender, 898b
revolution, 1073b
sloth, 345b
welcome p. evening in, 458b
what p. house own, 456b
Peace-loving nations, 971b-972a
Peacemaker, "I" is the only p., 251a
Peacemakers, blessed are the p., 40a, 214b
Peach, asked thief to steal me p., 488a

dare to eat a p., 1011a
had a p. from the tree, 488a
once bitter almond, 766a
tistes p. highest, 819a
Peaches, tree that bears bitter p., 380a
Peacock pie, 914b
peacemaker of story of God, 417b
Peacocks and hilles, 68b
heard them cry the p., 954b
ivory apes and p., 19a, 947a
turning as tails of p., 955a
Pea-green boat, 854a
Peak, dwindling p. and pine, 231a
frozen p., 948a
ice silent language of p. 1011a
darien, 753b
Peaks most wrapped in clouds, 556a
peace o'er all the p., 479a
Peal rings out Old Year, 555a
rung night's yawning p., 245b
widest for years, 908b
Pealing anthem swells, 440a
- let the p. organ blow, 356a
Pears, go to p. tree for pears, 156b
golden p., 1090b
Pearl and crystal shining bright, 400a
barbaric p. and gold, 544a
chain of all virtues, 590b
carnal lust, 355a
hang p. in cowslip's ear, 293a
in bosom of sea, 509b
in your foul oyster, 245b
of great price, 42b
of orient p. a double row, 300a
pale poetic p., 666b
quarrels of p., 390a
robe of gold and p., 244b
tankards scooped in p., 275b
threw a p. away, 276b
Pears and vermin, 579a
asked how p. did grow, 350a
black men are p., 281a
cast p. before swine, 41a
give p. away and rubies, 852b
like p. snowflakes glow, 958a
of thought, 684b
strings of p. to me, 868b
there were his eyes, 497b
Pearly monotonous, 990b
shells of p. hue, 538a
Pears, go to pear tree for a 126b
peace, tame private, 532a
Pessant has lawyer inside, 870a
have chicken in pot, 502a
is also human, 498a
lawyer has p. inside, 870a
rogue and p. slave, 281b
toe of p., 405b
Pecanasty, bold p., 449a
Peasants carry honor in their hands, 518b
INDEX

Pease-porridge hot, 1095a
Pebble, finding smoother p., 379b
only p. on beach, 888a
Pebbled, waves make towards p.
shore, 54b
Pebbles of holy streams, 1079b
pick Jackson from p., 636b
unnumbered idle p., 279b
Pecata, qui tollis p. mundi, 59a
Peck, for daws to p. at, 272a
of pickled peppers, 1069a
of salt with friend, 194a
of troubles, 176b
true p. of provender, 290a
Pecks, three p. of barley meal, 1098a
Pecksniff, said Mr. P. tenderly, 670a
Pecksniffian, Philadelphia p., 560b
Pectus est enim quod diverso
fact, 156a
Peculiar, an air and p. grace,
deposit for virtue, 471a
doctrine right to interfere,
649a
excessive and p., 669a
Chase's p. light, 178a
heathen Chinese p., 759b
kind of fear, 927a
plant on p. spot, 409a
Peculiarity of New England her-
mit, 809b
Pedal, poverty soft p. on activity,
590a
Pedantical, figures p., 228b
Pee, people's, learned p., 869b
learned p. much affect, 532a
Pede, ex p. Hercules, 869b
Pedeasted in triumph, 679a
Pedigree as far as Deluge, 661a
lase wi' lang p., 502a
of honey, 758b
scans p. with care, 628b
Ped, d'ye ken John P., 578b
on a grape, 1098b
Peel, covered and plebeid, 419b
Peekers, parsleying, p., 908b
Peep about to find graves, 259b
and botanize, 511a
at such a world, 459b
critic, 620b
from her cabined loophole p.,
356b
heaven p. through blanket,
58a
nevermore to p. again, 915a
reason can but, 285a
Peephole, wine is a p., 69a
Peeping in at morn, 592a
Peeps over glass's edge, 669b
primrose p. beneath thorn,
450b
Peer, do not p. too far, 79a
go round about P., 793a
King Stephen worthy p., 1085a
many a p. of England brews,
83b
rhyming p., 410a
Peereith, honor p. in meaneast
habit, 219b
Peering, into darkness p., 643a
littlenesses, 653a
Peerless, unveiled her p. light,
545b
Peers, among p. happy warrior,
976a
battle with my p., 645b
Peers, ere I sunk beneath p.,
758a
heroes of old, 666b
House of P. throughout war,
767b
judgment of his p., 157b
powerful amidst p., 809b
Peevish Nature, 987b
Peg, square p. in round hole,
276b
Pegasus, gallop P. to death, 412a
Peggy, first saw sweet P., 589a
Peignoir, complacencies of p.,
554a
Pelican, a p. de nature, 450a
Pejorative, not pessimist but,
852a
Pelus', wrath of P. son, 62a
405a
Pejus, no manner p. 680b
I crave no p., 290a
in scramble for p., 680a
titles power and p., 519a
Pelican jet, 674a
Lord Jesus blessed P., 158b
wonderful bird is p., 953b
Pellon, from Ossa hurled P.,
66a
pile Ossa on P., 117a
with its leafy forests, 66a
Pellonore followed questing beast,
175a
Pellucid in azure depths, 705b
Peloponnesians, war between P.
and Athenians, 89a
Pelops', Thebes or P. line, 366a
Pelting of petitious storm, 275b
Pembroke's mother, 319b
Pen, and I made a rural p., 46b
ancient p. would have ex-
pressed, 353b
breathing revenge, 848a
cold words of tongue or p.,
902b
dipped p. into tears, 811b
feather whence p. shaped, 517a
galley slave to p., 560b
gleaned teeming brain, 581a
in hand, 459a
in his hand a torpedo, 429b
make famous by my p., 353b
make glorious by my p., 835b
Pen mightier than sword, 601b
my tongue is the p. of a ready
writer, 199a
never saw p. and ink, 253a
nose as sharp as p., 244b
poet's p. turns to shapes, 290b
preferable to sword, 195b
sad words of tongue or p., 626a
through every other word, 538b
wherewith thou heavenly sing,
572a
whether chisel p. brush, 88a
with such acts fill a p., 211a
words as with burning p.,
497a
write p. for I am volumes,
218b
worse than the sword, 511a
written with a p. of iron, 34b
Penal, chains and p. fire, 541b
Penalty for greatness, 859a
Penitence of evildom, 56b
paying p. for no idealism, 862a
Penance, hast p. done, 594b
more will do, 525b
sit doing p., 506b
Pence, eternal lack of p., 647b
external want of p., 131a
for thirty p. my death, 382b
Pence, for thirty p. Savior sold,
1085a
honor puddin' p., 800b
take care of p., 415a-b
Penchants, specialist regardless of p.,
545a
Pencil, true painter carries p.,
745a
you who with mocking p.,
Pendent, blazon about p. world,
271b
made his p. bed, 482a
toward citadel p. rock, 288b
world as a star, 454a
Penelope, constant as P., 1085b
faithful P., 67a
true P. was Flaubert, 588a
Penetrate to show of gold, 576b
Penetrates eternal justice as eye
into sea, 162a
nonbeing p. no space, 74b
Pentes, privies, 56b
Penetrating, audits p., 1065a
fault of p. wit, 556b
parodies p. criticisms, 1025a
Peniel, called the place P., 7b
Penitence and holidays awaken, 670a
vague kind of p., 670a
Penknife in your heart, 1092a
Peniless lasst wi' lang pedigree,
576a
Pennsylvanians call thee muck,
539a
Penny, beg p. by and by, 1010b
for your thought, 185a
in for pound, 768a
in old man's hat, 1098b
Jacky have p. a day, 1094a
not a p. in it, 1097a
one a p. two a P. 1099a
one a p. worse, 1098a
plain and twopence colored,
842a
postage stamp, 747a
wise pound foolish, 310a
Penn paid borrowed p. louder
than thunder, 158b
of diplomat's not ruin, 465b
quirks of blazing p., 273a
skewered with office p., 672a
stake, when should encroach,
410a
Pendant, un roseau p., 365b
Pense, honi soit qui mal y p.
195a
je trahis donc je suis, 527b
Penses, mes p. sont mes catins,
437a
Pension never enriched young
man, 942a
Pensions and family gratuities,
549b
Pension Ewe, 443b
mistress, 1065a
poet painful vigilis, 413b
prefer p. shadow, 902b
soul, 443b
Pent, here in the body p., 518a
long in city p., 579a
long in populous city p., 547b
Pentameter, in p. eye falling,
526b
Penthouse, hang upon his p. lid,
828a
Pent--as love of my heart, 812a
Penuries, to fill all p., 508b
Penury, age ache p., 271b
Penury

INDEX

Penury, chill p., 440b
talk tendeth only to p., 24b
People, a few fastidious p., 879a
a stiffnecked p., 99a
after p. are dead, 907a
all exulting, 702a
all p. and tongues, 58a
all sorts of, 823b
all with one accord, 447a
and statues interchangeable, 1027a
are like children, 675b
are like water, 1027b
arose as one man, 111b
be nice to p. on way up, 941a
best my p. to pieces, 50a
because we hate no p., 1025a
behind p. the country, 717b
believe these p. from sky, 173a
better living for world's p., 985b
big shoulders of p. by p. for p., 824b
brave new world that has such p., 927b
bring courage to world, 1044a
British p. like to be told worst, 924b
buys clothes and groceries, 945b
Cambridge p. rarely smile, 993b
came to theirs, 966a
capable of becoming happier, 1014b
cheerfully support government, 717a-a
chosen p. of God, 471a
come to church good p., 853a
come ye thankful p., 655b
comfort ye my p., 35b
common denominator of progress, 1063b
common p. of the skies, 90b
common-looking p. best, 653b
complained of long voyage, 175a
corrupted p. carry comfort, 682b
confidence in justice of p., 667a-b
considered by p. equally true, 465b
corrupts with the p., 983b
cooperation of free p., 842b
country belongs to p., 857a
dangerous who make no noise, 855b
dear p. who have charm, 751b
descend to meet, 606b
different to govern, 74b
distinctions between gentlemen and common p., 101a
easily becomes prey, 178a
experiment of American p., 461b
eyes of all p. upon us, 518a, 1079a
fear and distrust the p., 473b
few p. who write know anything, 726b
find p. have good sense, 556a
fool some p., 641a
former p., 894b
free p. regimented, 721a
glory of thy p. Israel, 45a
God save the p., 545a
good tidings to all p., 45a
governed by magistrates, 591a
government belong to p., 901a
People, government for benefit of p., 553b
government for the p., 547a
government not stronger than p., 1049a
government not support p., 771b
government of all the p., 516a
government of by for p., 693a, 675b, 855b
government of p., 616a
grown-up p., 852a
grudge what they cannot enjoy, 76a
happiness except where p., 891b
happy p. die whole, 946b
have - always some champion, 95a
hell is other p., 1058b
his p. are free, 545a
his p. were his temple, 564a
how you are to govern p., 452a
humble hungry mean, 1050b
I am the p., 948a, 1050b
if German p. despair, 1012b
imagine a vain thing, 17a
in arms, 58b
in front get the jar, 94a
in hotels strike no roots, 859b
indictment against whole p., 925b
indomitable p. of Vermont, 91b
is a great beast, 123a
judging p. by appearances, 559b
land of Russian p., 612a
law for rulers and p., 67a
lazy nonprogressive p., 1019b
lazy p. look for something to do, 463b
leader and commander to the p., 53a
let go hold of p., 1041a
let my p. go, 8a
liberal party believed in p., 973a
lift p. from dust, 605b
like p. like priest, 55a
love of British p., 453a
made the Constitution, 486b
maintain control of government, 972a
make bad laws then suffer, 778a
many-headed beast, 123a
march, 949a
marry ancient p., 883b
masses of p. not qualified, 978a
may be made to follow path, 71b
may grow old without visiting, 726a
mercy on my poor p., 191b
mercy on Thy p. Lord, 875b
met so many p., 1023a
more than half p. right, 1046b
most important element, 100b
notes that p. sunbeams, 555b
multitude of the gross p., 123a
narrow-souled p., 419a
nation territory p. laws, 682a
ever give up liberties, 453b
never learned from history, 507b
new deal for American p., 970b
no doubt ye are the p., 15a
no more give the p. straw, 8a
not always what seem, 455a
not belong to government, 901a
People numerous and warlike, 173b
O my p. what have I done to thee, 1009b
O stormy p., 168b
oats supports p., 473b
of his pasture, 21a
of p. by p. for p., 693a, 657b, 855b
of unclean lips, 30b
of Western Europe, 1016b
old trees used for p., 1041b
on whom nothing is lost, 798b
one man die for p., 49a
one should like to drop, 443a
one thing besides p. I know, 97ob
only p. for me mad, 1080b
our land before we her p., 948b
our sovereign the p., 547a
people have for friends, 895b
people marry, 859b
poor p. putting on style, 81ab
power from the p., 611b
privileged and p. two nations, 612a
protection of p., 466a
public officials servants of p., 771a
religion oplate of p., 879a
representatives of p. 556b
resemble wild beast, 977b
retain virtue and vigilance, 657b
right of p. to make government, 461b
right p. in right jobs, 675b
Sac's name in hearts of p., 1010a
safe depository of powers, 475b
say life is the thing, 895b
seldom judge right, 485a
sensed by p. expressed by p., 722a
shouted with a great shout, 119a
show my head to the p., 466b
small country with few p., 725a
so dead to liberty, 456b
special p. unto himself, 10a
spoil lives of better, 859a
still in the gristle, 458b
such tongue to great p., 688a
sum married p. owe, 477b
take any streetful of p., 948b
talebearer among thy p., 9b
talk sense to American p., 1049a
that once bestowed commands, 195b
that p. may require leader, 95a
there is a p. risen, 564b
this Bible for government by p., 165b
thy p. shall be my p., 11b
to all the p. you can, 421a
to marketplace and p. to these p. I owe everything, 65b
troops of solemn p., 1049b
turn to benevolent rule, 100a
two kinds of p., 838b, 1015a
two thirds of killed, 950b
tyranny enter if p. lose spirit, 703b
under violent passion, 857a
unimproved p., 1069b
very nice p., 1017b
visited and redeemed his p., 46a
voice of p. is voice of God, 152b
we are his p., 21a

1540
People, we the p., 474a
welfare of p. object of government, 454a
were passed clean over Jordan,
what is the city but p., 289b
what kind of p. do they think we are, 459b
what p. are like here, 472a
what p. say behind back, 458a
what p. say of us true, 878a
where no vision the p. perish, 26b
who blow through life, 1051b
who have charm, 751b
who have to live, 768a
who know little, 436a
who lean, 852b
who lift, 852b
who sit in darkness, 769b
will talk, 652b
win friends influence p., 1000a
wish to think well of you, 298b
wishes of p. concerned, 972b
with no weaknesses, 802a
with rights in hands, 616a
with smilers as with p., 828a
wit of the p., 35a
would that Roman had single neck, 131b
Peopled, earthily ball a p. garden,
their teacher, 472b
teach order to p. kingdom, 243a
world must be p., 246a
People’s, broad-based on p. will, 651b
covet no p. lands, 1052a
good is highest law, 111b
grown-up p. feet, 852a
in p. eyes life, 972a
little frauds, 878a
nor p. judgment always true, 608b
not sit on other p. backs, 802a
other p. money, 792a
prayer, 856b
safety is highest law, 151b
sits high in p. hearts, 254a
soil of p. necessities, 866b
stark worst of all states, 511b
sustenance in taxation, 771a
voice odd, 412a
won p. support, 986b
Peoples, bolder and stronger p., 847b
concert of free, 842a
cry of little p., 887a
English-speaking p., 888b
happiness of p., 802a
baste each other so little, 846b
history life of p., 732a
new-caught sullen p., 875b
of United Nations, 1104a
sit and swim together, 608b
who have courage to face war, 972b
Peopling earth waters and sky, 377a
Peck, Benjamin Franklin, 344a
Pepper, I am a p., 240a
Peppered highest, 451a
two of them, 295a
Peppers, peck of pickled p., 1096a
Per caputque pedesque, 114b
Perceive battle is burning flower, 995a
find little to p., 517b
Perceive here a divided duty, 273a
what they half create and
what p., 509b
world as men p. it, 509b
you are too superstitious, 403a
yourself sole heir of world, 577b
Perceived harmony of object, 532a
Perceives it die away, 513b
Perceiving, genius p. in unhaftful way, 769b
Percents, elegant simplicity of
three p., 471b
Perception and attempt, 888b
blind simile fails, 1077a
conscience p. of rejection, 859b
imagination agent of p., 532b
internal p. of rejection, 859b
of beauty mental test, 651b
pale colorless, 792a
register multiple p. in art, 583b
Perceptual, love is p. anesthetics, 902a
Perch, custom make it their p., 270b
where eagles dare not p. 2172
Perches in the soul, 753a
Perchings, flights and p., 759a
Percy, old song of p. and Dougl-
sa, 203b
Percy’s, not yet of P. mind, 239a
Perdition, bottomless p., 341b
catch my soul, 727a
be atle, 506a
Perdu, tout p. fors l’honneur,
190b
Pereant qui nostra ante nos dixer-
unt, 151a
Percipio, would not with p.
tone, 457a
Perennial pleasures plants, 590b
spring of prodigality, 459b
Perfect, almost p. state, 945b
and entire, 562b
as in p. vine life, 408b
be ye therefore p., 40b
end of p. day, 866b
every p. gift, 562a
form a more p. Union, 474a
glory be the p. one, 739b
happiness p. as martyr’s, 866b
health rare, 866a
his work is p. 190b
honest and p. man, 313a
I am not p. mind, 506a
in being so short, 535b
in bud as in bloom, 754a
in heaven p. round, 652b
interpreter of life, 901a
it was p. it was rounded, 766b
keep him in p. peace, 51b
let patience have her p. work,
56b
life may be, 904a
little body, 801a
love casteth out fear, 574b
love casts out prudery, 757b
made p. in weakness, 532b
maiden most p., 772b
man in future more p., 628b
mark the p. man, 18p
move p. phalanx, 54b
nothing quite new is p. 1111
one p. limousine, 1079a
practice makes p., 120a
produce p. circles, 59b
shineth unto the p. day, 58b
spirits of just men made p.,
58b
then if ever p. days, 692a
Perfect, when that which is p., 52b
woman nobly planned, 514a
world p. everywhere, 496b
Perfect life to utmost, 658b
Perfection, silence p. herald of
joy, 246b
Perfection of man, 616b
Perfection as culture conceives it,
242b
culture study of p., 716a
dead p., 652a
discovers p. in beloved, 550b
fame of p. in him, 293a
has similar p., 1079a
holds in p. but moment, 291b
law is p. of reason, 198a
little concerned with p. 786b
never built empire, 1016a
of life or of work, 884a
of mathematics, 932a
of outward form, 548b
of pity and poesy, 763b
pink of p., 457b
pursuit of p., 716a
rides upon p. of his officials, 107b
right praise true p., 235b
tern p. as greatest art, 912a
through art realize p., 583b
unattainable p., 878a
vowing of p. ten, 656b
whats come to p. perishes,
653a
Perfectionism may obstruct peace,
974a
Perfections, sweet p. caught, 514b
Perfidious Albion, 505a
fateful and p. bark, 538b
Perform, ability they never p.,
268b
Almighty’s orders to p., 393a
His wonders to p., 456b
never promise more than p.,
126a
Performance, desire outlive p.,
242b
eliced based on p., 1064a
literary p., 703b
lovers swear more p., 268b
takes away the p., 268b
Persevere to be, 181a
Performs, man p. engenders,
1035a
Perfume, amber scent of odorous p., 349b
owest cat no p., 278b
puss-gentleman all p., 457a
throw p. on violet, 236b
warm p. for vapor, 359a
Perfumed like milliner, 694b
old women should not be p.,
63a
sea, 641b
so p. that winds lovesick, 287b
Performs all the p. of Arabia, 864a
colors sounds echo, 971a
orange flower p. flower, 351b
rarely from flowers, 814b
Perhaps it isn’t so, 1017b
seek a grand p., 182a
Peri, one morn a p. at gate, 543a
Pericles calls quality lucidity,
216b
in wrath the Olympian p., 90b
Periclim ex allis facio, 106b
Periclimus in mora, 202b
Perlit, qui ante diem p., 852a
Peril, those in p. on sea, 726a
Perilous, cleanse bosom of p. stuff, 268b
dewdrop on p. way, 579b
fight, 541a
nothing more p. than new order, 170b-177a
seas in fairy lands forlorn, 583a
stuffed bosom of p. stuff, 268b
thought without learning is p., 71a
turns to p. waters, 159a
unlifted in p. circumstance, 259a
Perils, avoid p. by united forces, 374a
being fraternity, 599b
defend us from all p., 60b
how many p. do enfold, 200a
I to my p., 854b
of actual existence, 898b
of camp march and battle, 752a
of cheat and charmer, 854b
spoke I think of p. past, 995a
when our p. are past, 505b
Peril, immersed in place and p., 967b
of effectiveness of generation, 978a
Periplus of the Euphrates, 193a
Periodic, success to p. sentence, 193a
Periodization of European history, 1047b
Peripatetic lover, 707a
Periphrastic study, 1009a
Perish, all man's thoughts p., 819a
city to p. if its buyer, 116a
drink unto him that is ready to p., 40b
faring of her excellence will never p., 67a
hero p. or sparrow fall, 408a
if it had to p. twice, 977a
if we must p. in flight, 627b
in our own, 98b
in their infancy, 1088b
in this wilderness, 519a
justice done though world p., 186b
let the day p., 14b
may they p. who used our words, 151a
name not p. in dust, 53ab
no seed shall p., 78b
or catch up, 909a
plan civilization or p., 1097a
shall not p. from earth, 639a
should not p., 48a
so p. all who do the like, 455a
spirit of moderation p., 911b
Peril, where no vision the people p., 26b
with the sword, 44b
Perishable stuff, 1097b
Perished as they had never been, p.
by own follies they p., 65a
in his pride, 512b
not where friends p., 759b
swine p. in waters, 41b
the weapons of war p., 12b
who p. being innocent, 14b
why? p. to make us men, 771b
Perish, come to perfection p.,
everything p., 1109b
Perishing, shine p. republic, 944b
Periuria ridet amanton Jupiter, 128b
Periwig, new p. make a great show, 757a
Periwig-pated, robustious p. fellow, 26ab
Perjured, gloriously p., 122a
murderous bloody, 854a
Perjuries, at lovers' p. Jove
laughs, 228b
twice, 183a
Perked up in glistering grief, 298a
Permanence sea cannot claim, 798a
Permanency alliances, 451b
certain characteristics, 447b
and the same, 712a
disease of any organ, 475a
feelings p. and the same, 712a
grandeur of States, 699b
interests of community, 460a
nothing ought to be p. 610b
share in government, 465a
system of security, 974a
Permission, nobody without
Counts' p., 980a
Permit base contingent clouds, 258a
child to join, 734b
doing what laws p., 414b
how long p. to Heaven, 948a
Nature to take her way, 191b
Permitive divis cetera, 121b
Permitted, good evil p., 742b
not forbidden is p., 498a
to shuffle in slippers, 871a
'twas p. to rest, 501a
whatever popular is p., 742b
Pernicious consequences, 679a
love of flattery, 955b
race of odious vermin, 585b
weed, 457a
Perpetual, court in p. session, 980b
desire a p. rack, 510b
devotion to business, 822b
feast of nectar'd sweets, 537a
kingdom of p. night, 217a
neglect of other things, 822b
night, 502b
quarrel, 453a
scourged with p. motion, 241b
work us a p. peace, 559a
Perpetually, life begins p., 888b
nation p. to be conquered, 452b
one hour then damned p., 215b
saves itself p., 106b
Perpetuated through hereditary dyspepsies, 696b
Perpetuity, merit of p., 531a
Perplexed, in the extreme, 276b
Perplexed, labyrinithical soul, 508b
to have plenty is to be p., 74a
Perplexes and affronts, 1065b
monarchs, 540b
Persecute, despitously use and p.
you, 40b
Persecuted church of God, 54b
for righteousness' sake, 40b
most p. minority, 697a
Persecutes the mind, 970a
Persecutest, why p. thou me, 49b
Persecution had way to plant reli-
igion, 519b
gives p. no assistance, 461b
opposition christened p., 689a
religious p. shield itself, 453b
strengthen idea, 1012a
Persecutions have made Church
grow, 143b
Persecutor, single zealot con-
merce p., 471a
Persecution, rise in triumph through P., 212a
Persephone, the way P. goes, 586a
Persever in obstinate condole-
ment, 257b
Perseverance and soothing lan-
guage, 471b
fortitude and p., 444a
in good cause, 457b
keeps honor bright, 260b
more prevailing than violence, 156b
Persevere, forbear and p., 829a
if we all p., 1073b
Persia, past first sleep in P., 531a
Persian, how can anyone be P.,
414b
luxury I hate, 121a
pearls of thought in P. gulfs
dread, 654b
Persian-lamb'd, minked and P.,
866b
Persian's heaven easily made, 542b
Persuasion accustomed to deliberate
when drunk, 86b
law of the Medes and P., 55a
old P. hold sea holy, 650b
taught three things, 56ab
Persicos odii puer apparatus, 1121a
Persistent, unsubstantial p. faith-
ful, 907b
Person, aging p. give attention to
self. 955b
agreeable p. agrees, 612b
arts aside p., 819a
arts that express in p., 851a
attention must be paid to p.,
1071a
average p. right to live, 973a
beggar'd all description, 827b
blood of this just p., 45a
bore waking up same p., 877b
dignity and worth of P., 1104a
dignity of p., 565b
don't believe no sich p., 567b
France a p., 550a
freedom of p., 472a
frontier of my. P., 1060b
new p. you meet, 1058a
no more a p. but climate of
opinion, 1080a
no p. must have to, 455a
no sich p., 650b
noble p. attracts noble, 477b
of contrary opinion, 619a
of head root of family, 59b
portrayed and portrait, 978b

Person, produce the p., 151a
really busy p., 828a
sacrificed to individual, 969b
very humble p., 671b
we are not p. involved, 762a
with care p. adorning, 682a
with no social armor, 969b
young p. occupied with self, 925b
Perceptions, high p. of household against me, 175a
Personal considerations in public duty, 717b
inner p. experiences, 795a
knowledge not p. experience, 94a
lose p. identity, 539b
Personalities, meeting of p. chemical contact, 985b
trivial p. decomposing, 975a
Personality, actions from total p., 849a
artist's extinction of p., 1007a
cult of p., 1039b
moral p., 703a
native p. endows man, 703a
needs a good p., 968a
newspaperman double p., 777a
poetry escape from p., 1007a
sacrosanct meaning of liberty, 934b
Personalizing, magic feat of p. by totalizing, 965a
Personified, evil to Alhab p., 695b
Persons about to write history, 737a
advice to p. about to marry, 779b
all p. share in government, 95b
dives passes with divers p., 94b
for whom truth poison, 972a
God in three P., 509b
God of respect of p. 90a
great p. great kindness, 199b
respect of p., 594a
respect of place p. time, 258b
without any regard to p., 94b
Perspective, cylinder sphere cone in p., 780a
Perspicacity, we praise thee for p. of language, 154b
Perspiration, ninety-nine percent p., 811b
Persuade, beauty doth of itself p., 220a
even if you p. me, 92a
if possible the rulers, 94a
tongue to p., 468a
Persuaded, burnt each other quite p., 560a
in his own mind, 51b
none could advise thou p., 99b
Persuader, president is p., 1068a
Persuades, truth p. by teaching, 112b
Persuading, when speaking falls, 95g
Persuaded, almost p. me to be a Christian, 50b
Persuading, by others convince ourselves, 1091b
disgusting instead of p., 473b
fair-spoken and p., 299b
religion potent in p. to evil, 112b
Persuasion and belief, 516b
compassion's words of p., 68b
hung upon his lips, 437b
in it was blinding p., 64a
Persuasion, two gods P. and
Compulsion, 78a
whatever race creed or p., 991a
Persuasions, winged P., 571b
Persuasive, demonstrative or p. type, 920b
sound, 392a
Persuasiveness, literature depends on p., 886b
Perst as schoolgirl can be, 768a
Perturbation of the light, 1027a
polished p., 244b
Perturbed, rest p. spirit, 200a
Peru, a Newton at P., 44a
mankind from China to P., 47a
there lies P., 587a
Peruse conquered fame of heroes, 701a
Perverse, art selfishly and p., 506b
imp of the p., 942a
mankind by p. depravity, 989b
widows most p. creatures, 94b
Perverseness primitive impulse, 642b
Perversion, Christianity enormous p., 508a
Perverse, simple, 921a
woman's cold p. will, 573a
Perverters of language, 988b
Perverts who set money-lust before pleasures, 988b
Perversions when thy bridge I crossed, 650a
Pessimism agreeable as optimism, 989b
name given to wisdom, 1093b
Pessimist, difference between optimist and p., 94a
no tears is this, 94b
not p. but pejorist, 959a
sees hole, 943b
Pessimistic utterances in Bible, 794a
Pest that fairest joys give unrest, 530b
Pestered with a popinjay, 234b
Pestilence, notsome p., 50b
power like desolating p., 568a
that walketh in darkness, 20b
winter plague and p., 90b
Pestilence-stricken multitudes, 56b
Pestilent, foul and p., 461a
Petal, dropping p. down Grand Canyon, 94b
now sleepy crimson p., 649a
tip-tilted like p., 653a
Petals on wet black bough, 987b
Petrar, hoist with his own p., 84b
Peter denied Lord and cried, 1089a

Philanthropy

Petition government for redress, 474b
Petitions, desires and p. of thy servants, 394b
Petra's, if Laura P. wife, 56b
Petrel, waters of p. and porpoise, 1006a
Petrifled opinion, 784b
truth, 757b
Petrichor, feeling, 49b
Petticoat, feet beneath her p., 55b
government, 54b
tempestuous p., 320a
turned out of realm in my p., 189a
Petty, creeps in this p. pace, 28b
makes each p. artery, 28b
official high or p., 101b
we p. men, 285b
People, pitied de mon pauvre p., 191b
Peur. de d. p. de l'enceur, 46b
le plus de p. que la, 190b
Peut-être, chercher un grand p., 182b
Pewter, no p. no pub, 109b
Phalanx, move in perfect p., 54b
where is Pyrrhic p., 759a
Phantasms, like p. or hideous dream, 254a
Phantom of delight, 514a
of hungry poor, 255b
of ourseifs, 715a
ungraspable p. of life, 695a
Phantoms, one by one p. go, 89b
Pharaoh, one more plague upon P. 8a
tomb that swelled up, 695b
Pharaoh's, he hardened P. heart, 8a
lean lene loved, 295b
Pharaohs of Egypt, 1102b
Pharisaism, swamped by P., 1018a
Pharisee, one a P. other publican, 354a
the son of a P., 50b
Pharisees, scribes and P., 43b
Pharos of Egypt, 1104b
Phase, literature a p. of life, 596a
Phenomena, concepts call p. to mind, 474b
hypothesis not deduced from p., 579b
natural p. subject to causation, 754b
new p. lead to bombs, 550b
not disclose essence of p., 584a
pattern which controls p., 942b
sequence of p., 474b
unexpected fertile p., 674b
Phenomenon, felicitous p., 997a
portray p. concept needed, 474b
Phidias, by P. done, 1102b
love young P. brought, 623a
Philadelphia, I'd rather be in P., 951a
In p. ask who were parents, 763b
lady from P., 704a
pecsmanif, 96b
Philanthropist, masterpiece delusion to p., 754b
Philanthropists, one of those wise p. 614b
problems with which p. deal, 81a
Philanthropy of Captain Brown, 86a
Philanthropy

Philanthropy only virtue appreciated, 68a which forgives, 54a which neither shoots nor liberties, 68a Philippine, our forces on P. soil, 95a
Philistia triumph thou because of me, 19b Philistine, American P. levite, 716b David prevailed over the P., 12a strong dogged unenlightened, 713b what is called a P., 564a
Philistines, apostle of P. Macaulay, 714a

INDEX

Philanthropy, adversity's sweet milk p., 225a bladders of p., 982b Chinese people's p., 1019b dip angel's wings, 52b Comte's p., 742b conformable to truth, 801b depth in p. bringeth to religion, 208b divine p., 52a, 69b dreamed of in any p., 1012b dreamed of in your p., 26a experimental p., 379b false p., 54a gained this by p., 97a goal in p., 851a good horse in stable, 44b handmaid to religion, 207a hang up, p., 225a hast any p. in thee, 24gb history is learned from examples, 12b I have no p. myself, 1012b if p. could find it out, 461a in p. experts differ, 846b liberal p., 1059a little p. inclineth to atheism, 208b make a Juliet, 225a microscope of thought, 599b natural p. deep moral grave, 209b new p. calls all in doubt, 507b not faith but mere p., 390a not technical matter, 795a nothing but discretion, 517a obscure regions of p., 454b sense of what life means, 720a spirit and power of p., 942b that my sons study p., 466a to get rid of self-conceit, 136b to ridicule p., 656b to take no heed of p., 566a triumphs over past evils, 325b truth object of p., 819b will not reform, 86a written in universe, 211b you leader of life, 111b Phlebas the Phoenician, 1002b Phlegmatic emerged from indolence, 459b Phoebus, tell us your p., 1012a Phoebus 'gins arise, 909b Phoebus', hindmost wheels of P. wain, 956b lodging, 222a Phoenician, Phlebas the P., 1002b Phoenix build phoenix' nest, 554b builds spicy nest, 352a her ashes new-create, 299b knew p. in youth, 881b riddle hath more wit, 909a Phone, why did you answer p., 1039a Phonograph, man like p. with half-drawn records, 857a Phony war, 976b Phosphorescent jewel gives glow, 992b Photograph shows Hiroshims, 1077a Photographer would be king of artists, 745b Phrase, a fico for the p., 226b ancient Saxon p., 621b choice word measured p., 512a

Philosophy, hollow p., 899a in rustic speech a p., 986a portentous p., 562a proved with grandire p., 242a soft p. of peace, 274b
Physician, beloved p., 54b deceive not thy p., 242a died last night of my p., 387b go not for every grief to p., 234b good cheer is best p., 79b hath favorite disease, 444b heal thyself, 46b honor a p., 386b I swear by Apollo P., 88a kill thy p., 277a no p. considers own good, 98b observe p. with diligence, 508a of Iron Age, 712a read book of Nature, 193b recover through contentment with p., 88b rope-dancer p. magician, 159a when sick haws for p., 820a whole need not p., 41b Physicists, best of all p., 820a evil conscience beyond p., 931b grown cosmographers, 508a problems with which p. deal, 818a use three p., 590b words are p. of mind diseased, 78a Physicists have known sin, 1055b Physic, create science of p., 815a experience arranged, 779a labor we delight in p. pain, 83b tries to discover pattern, 944b Physiological experiment, 658b Pla mater of mine, 359b womb of p. mater, 222a Pianist, do not shoot p., 895b

1544
INDEX

Pilot, great p. sail with canvas rent, 130a in calm sea every man p., 366a lightening p., 76ob live our p. still, 216b no chance to p. another, 657a of the Galilee lake, 538b see P. face to face, 659a that anthered storm, 506b 'tis fearful night, 588a unstable p. steers leaking ship, 145a Pilots of purple twilight, 647a Pinches wars and everything, 588a Pin, pinned it wi' siller p., 1089a with a little p., 227b Pinfao, captain of the P., 766a Pinfao, Nun and Eve and me, 944b death as lover's p., 289a East and West will p. heart, 1029a hungry lean-faced villain, 218b interstate commerce feels p., 1021b necessity's sharp p., 277b Pinches, none tell where shoe p. me, 198b shoe fits one p. another, 958b Pinching, paddling palms and p. fingers, 295a Pinafore against blue a p. tree, 584a because they lost virtue, 195b dwindle peak and p., 281a for what is not, 570b for which soul did p., 64a into waves p. needles, 560b palm and p., 857a scent of p. and woodthrus, 1004a shadows of p. bought, 586a shall I ever sigh and p., 329a spray of Western, 769b tallest p., 442a they p. I live, 192a with fear and sorrow, 202a Pineapple of politeness, 480b Pined and wanted food, 508b she in thought, 258b Pines around me, 682a consider him p. 968a murmuring p. hemlocks, 622a roar in the p., 898a thunder harp of p., 740b Pinedhead in many respects, 886b Pinning pining, 809a Pinions, drift of p., 857a of great deeds, 477b 'Pinions, tell you what his 'p. is, 72a Pink, Bacchus with p. eye, 288a of courtesy, 196a, 224b of perfection, 490b twenty-nine when p. shades, 218b Pinkham, land of Lydia E. P., 109b Pinks that grow, 271b Pinnace like fluttered bird, 659a Pinnace, imagined p. and steep, 57b Pinnacled dim in inane, 569a Pinned it wi' siller pin, 1089a Pin's, set life at p. fee, 259b Pint, come within p. of wine, 595b of sweat save blood, 597b P'int people to goal, 659a Pioner, died in boots like p., 1041a Pioneers, O. I never got ahead, 1096b O pioneers, 701b Pious action sugar o'er, 261b all were p., 1089a Eleazer Wheelock p., 868b feeling of gratitude, 546b foot that raised it, 351a fraud as with bad action, 467b frauds of friendship, 442b impiety of p., 706a love is p., 170b man can't stay in peace, 499a man not less a man, 560b not p. longer than rod behind, 179b ones of Plymouth, 686a passion grave Intent, 849a thoughts as harbinger, 333a time for priestcraft, 568a Pipe but as linnets, 650a called for p., 1095b cat dog p. or two, 855a easier played on than p., 265b for fortunate's sake, 452a he can smoke, 755b he to pastures still, 802b piped silly p., 582b rumor is a p., 241a struggling about a Lamb, 468b Piped silly pipe, 582b Piper, pay the p., 901b Peter P. picked peck, 1096a Piper's son, 1095a Pipes, wi' a hundred p. an'a', 502a Pipes and timbrels, 582a and whistles in his sound, 249b Piping, cicadas pour out their p. voices, 63a down valleys wild, 486b helpless naked p. lood, 450b songs forever new, 583b songs of pleasant glée, 466b took troubled sound, 714a weak p. time of peace, 216b Pippin, right as Ribstone F., 902a Pippins, old p. toothsome, 514b Pizzare, var'y, 766b Piracies not sullied with stealing, 759b Piracy, let's var'y, 766b Pirate king, 766b Pirates preachers poteen-makers, 908b wonder at cruelty of p., 693b Fire qu'une crime c'est une faute, 199b Pis, tant p. and tant mieux, 459b Pisces natore doxes, 121b Plagiah, greeted Moses from P., 859b Pistol, if he p. misses fire, 451b pun a. not feather, 556a Pistols, fire for new century, 957a have you your p., 701b put on p. went riding, 1009b Pit, black as the p., 816a eagle know what is in p., 456b man will go down into p., 815a many-headed monster of p., 412b ponies, 906a whose diggesth a. p., 85a Pitch, daubed with slime and p., 8a into frog-spawn, 884a melody deprived of p., 999a nightly p. moving tent, 518a pitched past p. of grief, 804a that they touch p. defiled, 245b what validity and p., 251a which hawks flies higher p., 214a Pitch-black, night p. upon the deep, 117b Pitched, as mind p. ear pleased, 458b betwixt heaven and Charing Cross, 857a his tent toward Sodom, 7a love p. mansion, 882a past pitch of grief, 804a Pitcher, as wheel runs why water p., 124a boy brings up hall, 809a broken at the fountain, 29a Pits, small p. have wide ears, 185a Pitchfork, clothes thrown on with p., 390b drive out: Nature with p., 123b Piteous, coursed down in p. chase, 247b thing among wretched mortals, 64b Pitfalls, snares traps gins p., 659b Pith and poetry, 764b enterprises of great p., 261a Pitable, world p. in units, 789a Pitted, better endowed than p., 96b him in blindness, 976b how they p. Eve, 906a lost respect and p. it, 681a pity and be p., 248b Pities, Lord help 'em how I p. all, 517b plumage, 457b spirit who p. me, 975b Pitiful, lips say God be p., 617b long-suffering and very p., 57a selfish Public, 530b sound to hear, 820b tender eye of p. day, 284b 'twas wondrous p., 752a Pities, petting p. storm, 278b Pitt, celebrities such as P., 749b Pity a human face, 487a akin to love, 313a beyond all telling, 880a deserveth double p., 193a feeling which arrests mind, 968a for living envy for dead, 768b from bustr'ring wind, 155a gave ere charity began, 449b hid in heart of love, 880a him fallen chief, 906a hippogriff, 1047b his ignorance, 669b know what 'tis to p., 248b knows not wrath nor p., 598b like naked newborn babe, 282b loved her that she did p., 275a me that heart is low, 1028b melts mind to love, 513a Mercy P. Peace and Love, 487a my simplicity, 425b no beast but knows touch of p., 210b no concern with art, 754b no p. Lord change heart, 790b no p. sitting in clouds, 285a
Plainly, to deal p., 280a
very p. before daybreak, 701b
Plainness and soundness of observations, 476b
manifest p., 74a
of speech, 53b
Plain, great grass p. or sagebrush, 490a
of wind Troy, 646b
Plaisir, tel est notre bon p., 178a
Plaiting dark red love knot, 681b
Plan, bad p. admits no modification, 156a
civilization or perish, 1072a
evil p. most harmful to planner, 67b
eye intent on wondrous p., 493a
fulfills great Nature's p., 493a
true to p., 757b
maze not without p., 407b
my ways, 597b
never p. future by past, 454b
of Zeus, 62a
refers p., 1093a
sufficeth simple p., 513a
surest p. to make man, 693b
what we p. we build, 742b
Plancius, my youth when P. was consol, 128a
Plane, flies on p. tree, 1075b
Planes, no sound of p., 1065b
Planet, every man on P. has right to
life on this P. may end, 953b
life in this lifetime on this p., 1073a
loyal to club rather than p., 1065b
love of high, 625b
poor pagan p. of ours, 695b
rhyming p., 247a
ship like small p., 843a
swiftly tilting p., 1061b
when new p. swims, 579b
Planetary influence, 277a
not disturbed by p. war, 990b
Planet's wandering p. course, 212a
Plants and the firmament, 307b
come to me, 875b
had fallen on me, 982a
in stations listening, 472a
in their turn, 533a
observe degree, 879b
then no p. strike, 287a
Planned, perfect woman nobly p.,
514a
shield deliberately p., 991a
sole or her him, 602a
Planner, evil plan most harmful to p., 67b
Planners difficult to find, 889a
Plants and men's p. to fulfillment, 64b
credit and Mose, 603a
lay p. as if immortal, 795a
make no little p., 810b
that build from bottom up, 970b
what are p., 489b
Plant can read us lectures, 838a
error hardly p., 685a
fixed like a p., 404a
helped to p. wound, 555a
if tree dies p. another, 453a
land set out to p. wood, 411b
life becomes rootless p., 551a
no roses at my head, 705b
of cautious growth, 1011b
persecution bad way to p. reli-
gion, 349b
Plant, sensitive p. grew, 570a
this thorn this canker, 220b
time to p., 27b
vineyards and eat the fruit, 93b
whose virtues not discovered, 610a
Planted, God first p. a garden, 209b
I have p., 58a
tree p. by rivers of water, 15b
tree p. by the waters, 54a
Planting trees that would march, 953b
wait for this p., 572b
Plants, as aromatic p. bestow, 208a
fruits of life and beauty, 483b
he that p. trees loves others,
1079b
his footsteps in the sea, 456b
perennial pleasures p., 590b
sickly p. niggar earth, 493b
still awkward in soil, 1065a
trees benefit another generation,
107b
Plaster saints, 875a
Plastic, pure p. act secondary, 454b
Plat of rising ground, 355b
Plat sin with gold, 279b
Plates, break china p. of others,
879b
dropped from his pocket, 289a
white p. and cups, 909b
Platform, stand upon p. pretty well, 548b
Platforms contracts with the peo-
ple, 583b
Platinum, bullets made of p.,
901b
Platitude, longitude with no p.,
1061b
stroke p. until it purrs, 946b
Plato and truth are dear, 97b
attachment à la P., 766b
rather be wrong with P., 111b
rational of rule of P., 542a
thou reasonest well, 335b
Platonic love, 193a
Platonists and priests, 1052b
Plato's brain, 604a
retirement, 548b
this is P. man, 96b
Platter, licked p. clean, 1095b
Platters, unwashed p. ride, 1045b
Plaudits, shouts and p., 624b
Plausibly, nut upon tree equally p.,
757b
Play, a little work a little p., 751b
all her sons at p., 711b
another p. running, 1081a
at p. to laugh or cry, 858b
at Christmas p., 188a
deer and antelope p., 808a
drums and fife sweetly p., 809a
dynamic principle of fantasy, 953a
equity and fair p., 911b
fair just and patient, 724b
few boys late at p., 714a
fool with the foolish, 103a
fools with the time, 234a
for mortal stakes, 982b
fool p., 258a
free of p. mind, 715b
game, 865b
go to p. with poor, 878a
good p. audience pleased, 917a
hurt unappalled, 263b
Play, I cannot p. alone, 574a
I doubt some foul p., 285a
if music food of love p. on, 251a
is over, 150a
judge not p. before p. done, 231b
kings would not not p. at, 435b
last act crowned, 242b
let me p. the fool, 291a
let me p. the fool, 251a
leviathan whom thou hast made,
10p., 21b
life's poor p., 496b
little victims p., 455a
mind in its purest p., 1079a
needs no excuse, 351a
no harp so cheerily p., 537b
not let my p. run, 346b
on fiddle in Dooney, 88b
one who strove to p., 899b
out the play, 295b
perform tragic p., 845b
played out, 682b
pleased not the million, 616a
pleasure when I p. not, 192b
rather thy discourse than p.,
312b
ready to start, 953a
Robin's lost in p., 981b
see that interesting p., 902a
seem saint when most p. devil,
29iv
shouts with sister at play, 648a
sit and p. with smiles, 512b
skillfully with a loud noise, 18b
stage where every man p. part,
232b
tale which holdeth children from p.,
405b
that fails a bad p., 917a
the fool, 550b
the man Master Ridley, 180a
the Roman fool, 297a
the swan and die in music, 95b
the villain, 274a
theories of a good p., 917a
thy summer's p., 489a
time let me p., 1070b
to quite another tune, 509a
to win or toil to lose, 900a
to death to us, 295b
tragedy Man, 642b
tune he could p., 1095a
up and play the game, 865b
watch men at p., 940b
weary of p., 858b
whatever body not obliged to
do, 759a
wise enough to p. fool, 232b
with flowers and smile, 243b
young and old come forth to p.,
355a
Playboy of Western world, 909a
Played, as if they p. at bo-peep,
128b
before the Lord on instruments,
128
easier p. on than pipe, 265b
farce is p., 182a
game that must be p., 898b
how you p. game, 661b
I have p. the fool, 12a
on dulcimer p., 542a
play p. out, 689a
sedulous ape, 843a
sweaty p. in tune, 494a
tune p. upon harpsichord, 951b
whether p. black or white, 577a
INDEX

Pleasure

Pleasant through loopholes of retreat, 458b

to gaze upon another's tribulation, 113b

to know Mr. Lear, 659b

to make thy riches p., 271a
to perceive from what ill you are free, 113a

to remember even this, 117b

touchy testy p. fellow, 599b

vices make instruments, 280b

walk p. talk, 745b

whenever all p. fruits flow, 500a

years p. King, 900a

Pleasanter than tie of host and guest, 79a

Pleasantness, her ways are ways of p., 53b

Pleasant again to be himself, 282a

art to p., 410b

books cannot always p., 453a

cannot p. himself, 577a

deaht after life does p., 200a

do not shoot pianist, 859b
each art to, 410b

genius p. the talentgang, 1013b

hard to p. everybody, 127a

his evil neighbor, 499a

hurry up its p. time, 100b

if rich whenever you p., 56b

in choice of horse p. himself, 510b

live to p. must p. to live, 427a

love seeketh not self to p., 458b

love seeketh self to p., 459a

natural to p., 569a

never believe do what you p., 400a

old fashions p. best, 219a

peppered highest surest to p., 451b

she never falls to, 378b

sound what stop she p., 284b

studies to p., 457a

takes things that p. us, 458a

they p. are pleased, 457b

to call it rush candle, 215b

to put penny, 109b

towered cities p. us then, 355a

try to p. and not p., 1073a

uncertain coy hard to p. 553b

his p. neighbor, 498a

Pleased, all seemed well p., 346b

Almighty's orders to perform, 599a

as mind pitched car p., 458b

daughter of Herodias p. Herod, 42b

disposition to be p., 432a

God to visit us with death, 519a
good play audience p., 917a

in whom I am well p., 59b

play p. not the million, 281a

seemed p. but were not all, 346b

still p. to praise, 402a

they p. are 447b

to the last, 408a

with a rattle, 496a

danger, 502a

with this babble still, 496a

with what he gets, 458b

Pleasure, right to say what one p., 911b

world cannot please himself, 577a

Pleasing anxious being, 451a

dreadful thought, 394a

Pleasing dreams slumber light, 519b

every p. prudent part, 406b

eye or face, 1066a

imagine himself p. to all, 373b

land of drowsyhead, 400a

lascivious p. of a lute, 216b

love quarrels in p. concord end, 545b

make mightily, 575b

nature's p. theme, 430a

painful pleasure to p. pain, 306b

plague stole on me, 499a

punishment women bear, 218a

ware is half sold, 342a

whence this p. hope, 595b

Pleasurable and genial feeling, 536b

Pleasurably, live p. without living wisely, 103a

Pleasure, all knowledge and wonder is p., 406b

and the things pleasant, 426b

as great of being cheated, 553a

at the helm, 441b

before death, 1043a

beginning and end of living, 910b

blind with tears, 571b

blossom with p., 664a

built soul p. house, 643a

created for the, 550a

dispensation of p., 459b

disipation without p., 466a

dome, 539b, 554a

drink it with p., 37b

during getting estate, 375b
eternally new, 804b

friend of P., 443b

good p. ease content, 409b

grievous p. and pain, 774a

harmless p., 485b

heart choke from p., 1049a

I have no p. in them, 28b

if you were queen of p., 774b

imprint of the immoral, 1024a

in faults of others, 555a

in pathless woods, 557b

in things we can't get, 743a

in trim gardens takes his p., 356b

in what yet remain, 567b

indulge more in, 375b

intermission of pain, 517b

light life p. pain, 746b

little p. in the house, 454a

little p. of the game, 387a

love of p., 466b

love's p. drives love, 885b

necessity brings him not p., 490b

never is at home, 583b

no great p. to bring death, 82a

do p. unseasoned by variety, 186b

no profit where no p. 219a

of believing what we see, 569a

of itself not wise, 432b

of love is in loving, 553b

of poem is guessing, 797a

of poem itself, 496b

talking, 511b

oft a visitant, 580b

only P. I have left, 418a

painful p. to pleasing pain, 306b

poetry communication of p., 502a

1549
Pleasure, pride is therefore p., 373b
rich gets p., 110ga
Richly filled. I p., 574b
richness quiet p., 707a
some to p. take, 406b
stately p. dome declare, 534b
studies a p. for us at home, 118b
sunny p. dome, 524a
sure in being mad, 693a
sweet is p. after pain, 371b
though on p. she was bent, 457b
to be drunk, 434a
to deceive deceiver, 555a
to do good by stealth, 536a
to do of his good p., 54a
to speculate, 586b
to stand upon the shore, 113a
trip to the Pole, 784b
truth as opposeth no p., 518a
turn to p. all they find, 415b
unholy p., 901a
vibrate sweetest p., 494a
walked mile with P., 958b
when a woman is a p., 70a
when I place not, 191a
when p. can be had, 434a
wine at p., 1077a
with pain for leave, 773a
work thou for 853b
women case or p., 50b
young and p. meet, 556a
young of wasteful, 667b
Pleasure-house, built soul p., 645a
Pleasure's sin, 560a
Pleasures and toils, 511b
banish pain, 507a
cannot understand p. of other, 534b
celibacy has no p., 428a
come of one of greatest p., 932a
dance attendance on lordships' p., 299b
everywhere has its p., 777a
go look at their p., 689b
homely home simple p., 855a
jocund after such p., 506b-507a
let go hold of p., 1041a
lights and gained physical, 411a
like poppies spread, 425b
love and all his p. toys, 500a
man richest p. cheapest, 682a
'mild p. and palaces, 687b
money last before p., 938b
newly found, 511b
of heroic poesy, 522a
of its p. tired, 510a
of the other half, 555b
of youth, 559b
perennial p. plants, 590b
pretty p. might move, 198b
seat of p. and of loves, 371a
some new p. prove, 906a
soothed soul to p., 971b
sucked on country p., 504a
than all other p. are, 367a
too refined to please, 406b
unapproved p. true, 534b
we will all the p. prove, 212a
Pledge allegiance to flag, 852b
never signed no p., 693a
our lives and fortunes, 471a
to each other our lives, 471a
to thee love and toll, 877a
with mine, 930a
you I p. myself, 970b

Pleides, moon has set and the P., 65b
sweet influences of P., 16a
Pleits, rainy P. wetter, 854b
Plenteous, harvest is p., 42a
Plenties, nurse of arts p., 245a
Plentiful lack of wit, 866b
money p. many need more, 168b
Plenty, here is God's p., 772a
heroes were p., 110ob
in delay no p., 251b
just had p., 493b
laurels though ever so p., 584b
nothing but p., 996a
o' nuttin, 906a
of the kind, 645b
reasons as p. as blackberries, 595a
rich happy in p., 490a
scatter p. or' smirling land, 450b
to have p. to be perplexed, 74a
of life on happily, 837a
want in midst of p., 1010a
Plentys' mouth of P., 828b
Pleurer, poor man mourning, 808a
Pleurer, 'jai p. et j'ai cru, 509b
Pleurer, de peur d'en pleurer, 460a
Pleut, comme il p. sur la ville, 895b
doucement sur la ville, 890b
Plirable, man p. animal, 707b
name of other was p., 365b
Plaint instrument of Executive, 581b
obstinate p. merry morose, 155b
Piled, by little arms p., 743a
myself to fruitless poetry, 204a
Pilighted, what p. cunning hides, 777a
Pliny, is it Aristotle P. Button, 463a
Plodder, dull tramp of p., 655b
small have p. won, 221a
Plodding from cradles to graves, 695b
Plods, plowman homeward p., 586b
Plouffkin Fluffkin Pelican jee, 674a
Ploc, blessed p. this earth, 226b
gunpowder treason and p., 1087a
horror soul of p., 642b
melodious p., 582a
passions spin p., 730a
persons attempting to find p.,
765b
souls that cringe and p., 662a
time someone invented p., 975b
women guide the p., 491a
Plow true or false necessary, 568a
Plotted, acts schemed and p., 1013a
Foul deed which she p., 66a
Plow ancient and valuable, 626b
brother follow the p., 807a
farmer Ledlow late at, p., 783b
following p. along mountain-
side, 511b
for lores who lay yet low, 570a
friends who p. sea, 766b
having put hand to p., 48b
O Christ the p., 947a
saw reap mow, 1087a

Plow, speed his p., 205b
what avail p. or sail, 604a
Plowed, earth p. before man, 658b
if ye had not p. with my heifer,
11b
sea, 545a
wickedness, 555b
Plowman, heavy steps of p., 880b
homeward plods, 440a
Plowman's story is of bulls, 127b
Plows, drinks water her keel p. air, 205b
in the fields, 895a
the sand, 910b
Plows were, drives p. o'er creation, 399b
first 674a
put not p. too deep, 511b
ster Rainin's p. 493a
Plows were, beat swords into p., 20a
Pluck a crow together, 218a
bright honor from moon, 293b
from memory rooted sorrow, 288a
I come to your berries, 398a
it out and cast it from thee, 47a
love not flower they p., 604a
out heart of my mystery, 262b
out his flying feather, 777b
stump p. posy, 688a
sworn to weed and p. away, 247a
their hearts from them, 245a
this flower safety, 239a
till time and times done, 880a
time to p. up, 27b
up drowned honor, 358b
you out of crannies, 854b
Plucked, an olive leaf p. off, 6b
Diogenes p. a cock, 96b
fruit she p. eat, 947b
his gown, 449b
lim from lapel, 86a
my nipple from his gums, 854b
violets p. 513a
Plucker down of kings, 215b
Plucking fruit of memory, 844b
Plucks dead lions by beard, 291a
liberty p. justice, 270a
off my beard, 261b
with a thread p. it back, 214a
Plum, pulled out p., 1059a
some gave p. cake, 1093a
Plumage, plites p., 467b
Plumb, never p. Oriental mind, 571b
Plumbing, portable p., 1017b
Plume, blast-burruffled p., 783b
helmet and the p., 645b
white p. shine, 504b
Plumed, farewell p. troop, 275a
helmets gleamed in forests, 720b
knights, 749a
war bonnet, 1041b
Plumes, borrowed p., 76a
feathered with eagle's p. 76b
her feathers, 397a
of Paradise, 1054b
Plummet, deeper than p. sound, 867c
Plummet's, heavy p. pace, 530a
Plumments to dust of hope, 81b
Plump, banish p. Jack, 395b
why I'm so p., 476a
### Poetical

Poem, ought himself to be true p., 339b
part of sense of life, 957a
pleasure of p. guessing, 797a
pleasure of p. itself, 950b
poetry subject of p., 950a
pretty p. Mr. Pope, 968a
questions when reading p., 1061a
read a good p., 477b
ride on own melting, 968b-969a
right reader of good poem, 958b
rooted in awe, 1061a
shot p. into air, 968b
should not mean, 1022a
something not in p. creep in, 1071a
suggestibility of p., 885b
tear p. apart, 1071a
tell how it can, 968b
to which we return, 886b
to true p. an invocation, 1094b
United States greatest p., 886b
way to tell if p. last, 968g
what guy inhabits p., 1061a
which had no importance, 957a
who wants to understand p., 1478a
write p. for money, 1075a
Poems by water-drinkers, 1245b
dictionaries and temporary p., 447b

### INDEX

Poet, had no p. and died, 412b
he was a true p., 487b
he was p. and hated approxi-
mate, 958a
if p. could be killed, 775b
if p. interprets poem, 885b
joyful let p. be, 868a
like prince of clouds, 705a
limbs of a dismembered p.,
120a
looks at world, 957b
Lord Byron p. I believe, 812a
lustic the lower the p., 850b
maker of patterns, 948a
makes himself see, 388b
moon talk by p., 706b
most unpoetical, 955b
must have sensuous eye, 610a
never sure of value, 1068a
no p. so mated, 857a
no p. without unsoundness,
958b
not every year a p. born, 109b
not have to be p., 710a
not survive misprint, 858b
objective of p. achieve poetry,
957a
our ever-living p., 291b
potent figure, 957a
priest soldier p., 707b
profound philosopher, 529a
proof of a p., 868b
should be hungry, 1042b
skilled p. through natural gift,
75a
so great a p. and friend, 371b
soaring in high reason, 339b
tadpole p. never grow, 776a
take away liberty of p. 382a
they lack a sacred p., 122b
this truth p. sings, 842a
through p. all men see, 868a
make a p. excellent, 335b
to p. nothing useless, 428a
twirls them in his mind, 782a
union of mathematician with
p., 796a
until p. gives self wholly,
1095a-b
was ever p. so trusted, 451b
wasted time for nothing, 1068b
whatever p. writes with enthu-
siasm, 88a
when the P. dies, 515b
who wishes to understand p.,
478a
with so many felicities, 508b
without love impossibility, 575b
worthy name of p., 579a
you explain nothing p., 894a
Poeta nascitur non fit, 109b
Poetarum licentiae liberiora,
111a
Poete sembleable au prince, 707a
Poetess, maudlin p., 410a
Poetical faith, 548a
fields encompass me, 952b
Justice, 413b
last p. voice dumb, 711a
license, 111a
meet nurse for p. child, 519a
no p. raptures feel, 432a
pale p. pearl, 653b
wine-scented and p. soul, 824a
Poetical character, 535b
language should be current,
85a
what most p. topic, 645b
Poetical, worn-out p. fashion, 1005a
would gods made thee p., 250a
Poetically, noble nature p. gifted, 713a
Poetics, never indulge in p., 106b
old p. in my alchemy, 890a
Poetry, actual is rarest p., 512b
also, inscape in p., 842a
all p. difficult, 667a
antithesis to science, 527b
as in painting so in p., 124b
Ben Jonson his best p., 502b
best words in best order, 530a
book not concerned with P., 1058b
breath of knowledge, 511a
checks loquacity, 605a
Chinese p. most human, 869a
civilization advances p. declines, 594b
cleanses, 1074b
communicate the before understood, 1005a
communication of pleasure, 538a
criticism of life, 949a
dead art of p., 985a
do a hundred things, 1061a
does not matter, 1000a
drops into p., 672b
efflorescence of civilized life, 605a
escape from emotion, 1007a
essential p., 558b
fettered fetters race, 491a
fine-spun from mind at peace, 1290a
fleshly school of p., 786a
for p. idea everything, 716b
forged link by link, 920b
gaudiness of p., 957a
genius of p., 584a
give children right to study p., 468a
grand style in p., 719a
great and unobtrusive, 584b-585a
great p. from national spirit, 700b
great things in p., 879a
have, with design on us, 584b
heart subject of Japanese p., 419a
honesty, p. 530a
hurt you into p., 1060a
I know that is p., 730b
in unconscious fastidiousness, 996a
is in the pity, 1028b
is painting that speaks, 70b
is poetry, 597a
joy and function of p., 1071a
learned about p. from Dante, 1005a
less subtle and fine, 540a
like stone in summer, 980b
literature reduced to essence, 909b
live without p., 741b
made p. mechanic art, 456b
maddened p. of 1091a
mincing p., 248b
more philosophic than history, 99a
most beautiful mode, 713b
mother tongue of mankind, 455b
music and p. agree, 909a
Poetry must be new and old, 604b
must be well written as prose, 980a
must go to land of p., 478a
my p. goes on oddness, 804a
never become popular, 1038a
no man ever talked p., 502a
not antithesis to prose, 587b
not p. but prose run mad, 410b
not purpose but passion, 642b
objective of poet achieve p., 957a
of earth never dead, 570b
of motion, 825a
of speech, 557a
of the commonplace, 818a
of enlightened p. choice-like good, 986a
one who knows p., 419a
Orpheus' voice and p., 848b
painting and music, 491a
painting is silent, 705b
pith and p., 746b
plied myself to fruitless p., 204a
praise for being, 1061a
prancing p., 758a
pride of idols, 909b
record of best moments, 573a
refreshment with p., 725b
religion unconscious p., 716b
reminds of limitations, 1074b
rhetorical creation, 644b
romance and p. need ruin, 612a
routine the p. of life, 818a
search for inexplicable, 997b
Shakespeare wrote better p., 862a
she that with p. is won, 952b
simple and passionate, 340a
skin bristles at p., 855a
spontaneous overflow, 511b
subject of poem, 966a
sum of attributes, 957b
supreme fiction, 553a
surprise by excess, 556a
sympathy with the p., 590a
taking life by throat, 930a
teaches force of words, 609a
thinking a kind of p., 851a
trip into unknown, 1088a
truth attainable in p., 645b
tuned to p. life's prose, 742a
two cardinal points of p., 529a
universal pastime, 620a
vast scale Victorian p., 741b
wheat of p. in all men, 577a
way of taking life by throat, 930a
we all scribble p., 134a
whitening p., 309a
Whitman's poems in p., 1053a
wit flock to aid, 605b
writing p. in prose, 883b
Poetry's unnatural, 696a
Poitiers and orator's help, 795a
dignity and ease, 411a
dream, 514b
eye, 537b
eye in first frenzy, 250b
flattery lost on p. ear, 518b
inward pride, 1055a
made as well as born, 305b
must go to the p. land, 478a
pen turns to shapes, 230b
possess a p. brain, 211b
shone not on p. page, 128b
Poets, among English p. after death, 585b
Poets among us can be literalists, 965a
architects like p., 996a
are like stinking fish, 531b
are mad, 310b
autumn p. sang, 744b
avoid citations from p., 885b
begin in gladness, 511b
by education and practice, 600a
build their sufferings grow, 535b
Caullus worst of all p., 114b
clever young p., 530a
creatures must, 114b
die of loneliness, 885b
discovered unconscious, 834a
few p. so mated, 857a
first p. then sun, 758a
great p. great audiences, 765b
great p. never yet read, 861a
hallucinations of p., 960b
happiness p., 1015a
happiness p., 1015a
harmonize, p, 305b
honesty in fiction, 535b
honesty not p. overfed, 107b
I write p. all, 758a
immature p. imitate, 1007b
Irish p. learn the 858a
light but lamps, 737a
lose half the praise, 353a
major p. read from own works, 1065a
madmen, p. steal, 1007b
mighty p. in misery dead, 512a
Millon's prince of p., 561a
mirrors of gigantic shadows, 573a
must be difficult, 1007b
not yet priests, 885a
of proud old lineage, 980a
old p. comfort to man, 818b
only great p. can read great p., 681b
pacific touchy tribe of p., 142a
painters and p. have equal license, 142a
penes p. painful vigil, 413b
puff p. of other days, 155a
reviewers would have been p., 528a
sometimes seem businesslike, 973a
steal from Homer, 520a
tell many lies, 685b
that lastling marvelous seek, 538b
there were p. before Homer, 1211a
things the first p. had, 211b
three p. in three ages, 370b
two classes of p., 609a
we p. in youth, 511b, 1075b
who would regard that as scandal, 957a
witty mathematics subtle, 209b
your p. have said, 50a
youthful p. dream, 858a
Poets' food love and fame, 568b
wares harder to get rid of, 972a
Point, choice of p. of view, 978a
everyone mad on one p., 872a
except for p. no dance, 1005a
Four program, 975b
highest p. of my greatness, 984a
men at p. of death, 2225b
moral or adorn tale, 470a
de a diamond, 54a
people to the goal, 659a
picked up broken p., 1016a
put too fine a p., 197b, 672a
slow and moving finger, 725b
Poor beetle we tread upon, 271a
being p. have only dreams, 386b
benighted ‘eathen, 839a
better is a p. and wise child, 27b
blessed are p. in spirit, 96b
brains for drinking, 273b
brotherhood bind rich and p., 775a
but honest friends, 266b
but she was honest, 1103a
care of the p., 374a
cat I the edge, 828b
cheer p. man’s heart, 519b
compassion to p., 551a
contents him, 409a
cried Caesar wept, 255b
dear God, 1075b
Death beats at p. man’s door, 120b
decent provision for p., 431a
deer thou makest testament, 247b
degenerate from ape, 1055a
die not p. death, 508a
dignity to p., 286b
dog Tray, 537b
exchequer of the p., 227a
few save p. feel for p., 600a
fools decoyed, 575b
for a long time, 1065b
for urban p. police arrest, 1082a
foundest p. and keepest so, 450b
freedom to rich or p., 1055a
gets the blame, 1109a
give me your tired your p., 517a
give to the p., 43a
giveth unto the p., 26b
shall p. 1085b
grind the faces of the p., 50a
grow p. staying in one place, 1554a
hear p. rogues talk of news, 280a
heart would faint deny, 286a
help man why are p. are, 1075b
high and low rich and p. 505b
honest exceeding p. man, 25a
how p. a thing is man, 211a
hungry p., 756b
I am even in thanks, 261a
I am p. and needy, 21b
I am p. once more, 754a
if p. whenever you can, 96b
in behalf of despised p., 594a
infirm weak old man, 278a
intricate soul, 506b
Jim Jay, 914b
Kiltartan’s p., 881b
knew no more he was p., 758b
last I lay upon thy lips, 288b
law forbids rich as well as p., 802a
laws with grind the p., 448a
lean lank face, 852b
leave them for the p. and stranger, 9b
little lambs lost way, 875b
little one-horse town, 759a
love and p., 415a
love country and be p., 415a
love life p. as it is, 664a
Poor, makes me p. indeed, 274a
making rich not p., 407a
man at his gate, 585b
man being down, 586b
man deprived of power, 94b
man get out iv Purgatory, 891a
man had nothing, 12b
man is Christ’s stamp, 322b
man poor mankind, 1053a
man that hangs on favors, 95b
man who craves more is p., 129b
many a p. man that loved, 883b
many good men are p. 68b
men’s cottages palaces, 251b
millions who are p., 1082a
my p. fool is hanged, 280b
my wife p. wretch, 375a
naked p. mangled peace, 245a
naked wretches, 278b
neither rich nor p., 755a
no disgrace to be p., 895a
none so p. to do him reverence, 255b
not p. who has enough to use, 123b
obliged wealthy relieved p., 264b
outrage of p., 609a
pagan planet of ours, 695b
people putting on style, 812b
pity upon the p., 25a
plague that struts, 205b
poorer, 1014b
prey of rich on p., 471b
problem of rich and p., 757b
purses proud garments p., 219b
reputation irrelevant, 185b
rich gifts wax p., 262a
rich honesty in p. house, 250b
scandalous and p. 352a
scandals of the p., 891a
shall never cease, 10b
slipping out of consciousness, 1082a
so p. he could not keep a dog, 1247a
sold the p. for a pair of shoes, 35b
solitary p. nasty, 818a
sometimes say man child, 722a
sort of memory, 746a
soul sat sighing, 276a
soul the center, 294b
splendid wings, 775b
strength to the p., 53b
that have not patience, 744a
they p. I rich, 192a
thing but mine own, 290b
though much they have, 192a
though room be p. indeed, 753b
Tom’s a cold, 275b
too p. for bribe, 442a
weak palsy-stricken, 528a
who will p. rob do, 1055b
when anything to eat, 96b
whoso mocketh the p., 24b
with hunger rich and p. as one, 83a
world said I, 554b
worth being p. long time, 1062b
woe gets blame, 1103a
ye have p. always, 44a
yet now bless p., 687b
Poorer, for richer for p., 61b
Poor p., 1014b
Poorest he that is in England, 317b
Poorest, in p. thing superfluous, 277b
man in his cottage, 446b
nor p. receive contentment, 50a
this traverse p. take, 768a
worker bartered, 1051a
 Poorhouse, glorious hours even in
764b
over hill to p., 80g
Poorly satisfy our eyes, 500b
Pop goes the weasel, 1099b
Pop and emperor, 582b
bought with P., 554b
pretty poem Mr. P., 586a
Popery, inclines a man to, 205b
Popinjay, pestered with a p., 258b
Popinjays, reverences gift p., 562a
Poplar, edged with p. pale, 334a
first tall silver p., 942a
Poplar, dead always p., 890b
Poplars showed white of leaves,
764b
stand and tremble, 855b
Poppet, no go my p., 1062a
Poppies, fume of, 854a
in Flanders p. blow, 912b
pleasures like p. spread, 495b
Poppity, not p. nor mandragora,
274b
oblivion blindly scattereth p.,
331a
or a lilly, 767a
Populace, barbarians Philistines p., 715b
law dead to clamors of p., 465a
man to whom p. is entranced,
62b
Popular, addressing p. audiences,
98b
art never try to be, p. 850b
characteristics of p. politician,
91a
conscience, 927b
dead always p., 890b
good listener p., 941a
morally, 706b
poetry never p. art, 902a
President cannot always be p.,
985b
propaganda has to be, 1011b
hung against p. tastes, 936b
spirit and form of p. govern-
ment, 470b
truth not so p. as fiction, 562a
war will cease to be, 859a
whatever p. is permitted, 76b
when Fortune on our side, 120b
Popularity glory's small change,
595b
in winning presidential elec-
tion, 865b
is a crime, 536b
Populate, to govern is to p., 912b
Population, hungry and squalid
p., 725a
unchecked increases, 502a
Populations, order p. forth, 1052a
Populi, salus p. suprema lex,
111b, 151b
vox p. vox Del, 125b
Populous and smoky city, 570a
long in p. city pent, 541b
Porcelain, clay of humankind,
370b
give children right to study p.,
476a

Porches of mine ears, 256b
Porcupine, quills upon fretful p.,
259b
Pore benight'd, 'tis then, 827a
Pores, cages of my p., 1065b
of ocean and shores, 570b
Pork, with pickled p. loaded she,
660b
yes to smell p., 292a
Porchetry, stories of p., 855b
Porrpine, quills upon fretful p.,
259b
Phosphry font, 649a
Possess close behind us, 745b
peristers of petrel and p., 1065a
Porrige, comfort like cold p.,
295b
pease p. hot, 1099a
spare breath to cool p., 68a
Portena, Lars P. of Clusium, 585a
Port after stormy seas, 200a
bomb might destroy whole p.,
950b
liquor for men, 455a
near bells I hear, 702a
pride in their p., 449b
quilt p. o' heaven, 865a
Scylla to p., 254a
Portable plumbing, 1015b
Postal, fittful tracing of p. 955b
opens to receive me, 591a
outernest p., 772b
we call death, 625b
Portals alternate night day, 626b
errors p. of discovery, 685b
fragrant p. dimly starred, 565a
of church and school, 911a
Portas, Hannibal ad p., 151a
Portent of fate of Nazi tyranny,
45a
of new atomic age, 901a
Portentous phrase I told you so,
502a
sight, 565a
Portents and calamities to warn
men, 109b
Porter, all p. and skittles, 665a
embraced by p., 955b
Mrs. P. in the spring, 1002b
of my father's lodge, 730b
Portion, best p. of man's life,
590a
brief life our p., 689b
dedicate p. of field, 659a
equal p. for who lingers, 65b
he wales a p., 495b
no p. in us after, 890a
of that around me, 556b
of the eternal, 572a
worst p. in this life, 1066a
Portions and parcels of past, 645b
Porto Bello, capture P., 749b
Portrait, deter from sitting for p.,
910b
Hero of Our Time a p., 677a
lifelike p. drew, 450a
man's work p. of himself, 765a
no man loth to sit for p., 910b
of person one knows, 495a
of vices of generation, 677a
person portrayed and p. 975b
two styles of p., 666b
Portrayed, person p. and portrait,
579b
Ports and happy haven, 266a
of slumber open, 242b
Portugal, like bay of P., 259b
Posies, thousand fragrant p., 212b

Position determined through or-
ganization, 148a
In highest p. least freedom,
115b
not certain of own p., 977a
not in p. to look close, 975b
Positive endeavors to preserve
peace, 972a
Pole was man, 985b
Possess, find lose but never p.,
1065a
general knowledges idiots p.,
490b
here fall in love, 907b
let us p. one world, 944b
little kingdom I p., 745a
only who strive mightily p.,
958b
right to p. property, 655b
soul with patience, 970b
souls in patience, 47b
that they p. they scatter, 220a
them not with fear, 425a
things rank and gross p. it,
257b
to have little is to p., 74a
Possessed, cuts off what we p.,
147a
delight my soul, 728a
I die but have p., 585a
object p., 735b
of no value p., 359b
regain love once p., 349b
rich p. by money, 512b
to evil p. me, 1090a
Webster p. by death, 1002a
Possesses, he is above everything
he p., 427a
more he gives more he p. 75b
virtue in abundance, 74b
who p. learn to lose, 495b
Possessing, acquiring and p. prop-
erty, 494a
for thy sure p., 685b
having nothing p. all, 53b
heart of woman, 907b
too dear for my p., 899a
wealth or rank p., 587b
Possession, best p. is sympathetic
wife, 86b
cheapens, 771b
composed to be everlasting p.,
69a
eleven points in law, 502b
fit on p., 169a
housed where it gets p., 218a
implies duty, 935b
lost and p. 901b
love of money as p., 977a
mad in pursuit and in p. 244b
object in p. seldom retains
charm, 140b
of truth as of a city, 920b
one p. outvaluers others, 769a
prevents living freely, 427a
put him in p. of truth, 972b
take intellectual p., 799b
use of riches better than p.,
175b
virtue that p. would not show,
249b
without obligation, 730b
Possessions, covenants of others' p.,
515b
give of p. give little, 976a
his p. are deathless, 65a
influence by means of p., 695b
jealous p. of happiness, 897b
Possessions take away liberty, 867b
Possibilities, automation has unbounded power, 1035b
believe only, 452b
minds finitie p., inifinite, 861b
seven hundred pounds and p., 266b
Possibility, dwell in p., 735b
even p. can transform us, 866b
preferable to unconvincing p., 99a
State have p. of life, 94b
Possibles, best of all p. worlds, 94gb
best of p. worlds, 417a
Christ that it p., 653b
Father if it be p., 44b
made last step p., 94gb
make p. things not so held, 905a
no p. doubt whatever, 769a
O God that it were p., 501b
shadow of doubt, 769a
to fall in many ways, 979b
which may be mistaken, 928a
Post equitum sedet astra cura, 121b
huc ergo propero hoc, 151b
o'er land and ocean, 541a
offices and cabinet appointments, 653b
Posterior of this day, 222b
Posterity, Constitution for p., 353b-559a
contemplate forefathers and p., 444b
deprive or divest p., 446a
do something for us, 555a
hope of p., 454a
look forward to, 454a
of work of art, 997b
of yet unborn, 994b
ourselves and our p., 474a
owe it to, 1091a
say of Washington, 452a
think of your p., 502b
to be without p., 100a
to have no p., 100a
to p. world without end, 493b
unlimited undefined, 559a
we are a kind of p., 422b
weaves no garlands, 498a
when we are planning for p., 406b
Postern, when present latched p., 748b
Posthumously, some born p., 806b
Posting, breath rides on p. wind, 491a
Postponed, power 79a
Post-prandial, cigar, 78a
Posts, up men to your p., 735b
Postscripts, put minds in p., 551b-553a
Postulations, two simultaneous p., 707a
Postumus, alas P. fleeting years slip by, 141b
Posture of a whore, 282a
that we give the dead, 482a
Poy, stoop pluck p., 668a
Pot calls kettle black, 197a
chicken in p. every Sunday, 202a
creating of thorns under a p., 428
death in the p., 15b
fame for of p. of ale, 444a
Pot, go to p., 451b
greasy Joan doth keel p., 222b
tekkie and earthen p., 858a
little p. and soon hot, 219a
maketh the deep boil like a p., 16b
melting p., 870b
nor for every thirst to p., 434b
muffin' in de p., 911b
of paint in public's face, 754a
pease-porridge in p., 1095a
put on p. says Greedy-gut, 1049b
who is potter who p., 650b
Potable gold, 511b
Potations polick deep, 273b
Potato, bashful young p., 765b
Potatoes, small p., 735b
Poten-makers, pirates preachers p., 908b
Potency, presuming on changeful p., 89a
symbol of surging p., 986a
Potent, government p. teacher, 833a
make p. more powerful, 503a
poet p. figure, 957a
religion p. in persuading to evil, 112b
Potentates blazing in the heavens, 78b
Potential, circle of p. being, 79b
short p. stir, 738a
Potions, what p. have I drunk, 1794a
Potius sermo quam numquam, 155a
Potomac, all quiet along p., 758a
Pots, take size of p. of ale, 352a
Posherd, jack joke poor p., 894a
Posherd-like gargoyle-faced, 956b
Pottage, gave Esau bread and p., 7a
kept breath to cool his p., 68a
Potted, embalm poet with p. palm, 1095a
Potter bears grudge against potter, 67b
did hand of p. shake, 690b
hath not p. power, 51a
who is p. who pot, 650b
Potter's field, 44b
Potters' fields of four continents, 697a
Pottle, potations deep, 278b
Pouch, with p. on side, 269a
Poulcille, silence like p., 653a
Pounces unerringly on human core, 795a
Pounct box, 376a
Pound, cannot live on twenty p., 923b
in for penny in for p. 758a
penny wise p. foolish, 910a
right half the time, 1049a
Shallow I owe thousand p., 242b
Pounding of old piano, 878a
Pounds, crowns p. and guineas, 893b
for life six hundred p., 411b
handsome in three hundred p., 887a
rich with forty p. a year, 449b
seven hundred p. and possibilities, 476b
seven p. tenpence a man, 451b
take care of themselves, 415b
two hundred p. a year, 353a
Pour, ciscads p. out their piping voices, 63a
millions like us and will p., 50b
sweet milk of concord, 284b
through walls by thousands p., 351b
waters of Nile, 745a
Poured, best yuh ever p. yuh, 1041b
forth unremitted strain, 450a
through mellow horn, 450b
Poorest thy full heart, 570b
Pouring forth soul abroad, 582b
more noise they make p. out, 413a
Pours among stormy Hebrides, 430a
Poverty a weary thing, 559a
all men know p., 984b
anarchy of p., 979b
anticipate charity by preventing p., 555b
bitter p. makes men ridiculous, 159a
blindness about p., 1082a
brings greatest distress, 377a
but not my will consents, 252b
China suffering from p., 889a
come as one that travelleth, 29b
comes in door, 1097a
dedication not to overcome p., 89b
drove me to verses, 124a
drunkard and glutton come to p., 48b
golden mean avoids p., 121b
greatest of evils, 857a
humble and sweet p., 1079b
I pay thy p. not thy will, 252b
in hand of God, 4b
is a handicap, 984b-989a
is no sin, 954a
keeps homes together, 94a
knows how to endure p., 122b
less work more p., 729b
most deadly of diseases, 1093a
neither p. nor riches, 56b
no disgrace to acknowledge p.
89b
oppressed with pride and p., 458b
our policy against p., 955b
Panama with its p., 507a
parent of meanness, 94a
parts good company, 53b
qualities thwarted by p., 192a
reproach to government, 981a
riches p. and use of service, 296b
rising from affluence to p., 761b
roundelay in praise of p., 851a
sister of beggary, 92a
soft pedal on activity, 606a
some because of p., 1069b
stepmother of genius, 685a
the Americas of p. 1082a
to the very lips, 275b
tyranny p. disease war, 1073a
view age of p., 255a
we live in ambitious p., 198a
where p. and joy, 572a
worth by p. depressed, 446b
Pow, blessings on your frosty p., 494b
Powder, keep one in paint and p., 987a
keep p. dry, 539a
Powder's runnin' low, 865a
Power, trust, 611b
absolute p. corrupts absolutely, 750a
action nor p. of speech, 255b
and beauty of lyre, 906b
and publicity, 778b
balance of p., 597b, 841b
beauty hath strange p., 543b
believe source of p. is sky, 173a
by Thry p. no foot slide, 1103a
certainty of p., 1055a
commitments and p. balance, 1013a
community of p., 841b
corridors of p., 1059a
corrupts poetry cleanses, 1074b
critical p. creative, 713a
deep p. of joy, 593a
desire of p. in excess, 208b
destroy p. of reasoning, 95a
disjoin remorse from p., 244a
don't say in p. what say in op-
position, 893a
earthly p. then likest God's, 245b
easy thing O. p. divine, 720a
educator wielder of p., 1068a
effect of p. on men, 776b
empire p. in trust, 583b
encroachments of those in p., 456b
establishment holds p., 1071b
everything includes itself in p., 208a
extent of beauty and p., 505a
eye made quiet by p., 509a
fate in own, 597a
fewer laws less p., 607b
force from which sun draws p., 980b
force of temporal p., 234b
forces of lust for p., 971b
friend in p. friend lost, 776b
from the people, 611b
Germany world p. or not at all, 1013a
good want p., 568b
goodness armed with p., 1024b
great P. make me think true, 742b
greater than people, 545b
hardly in a body's p., 493a
harnessing of p. universe, 583b
hath not potter p., 51a
have joy or p., 660b
have seen the wicked in great p., 18b
hope of pride and p., 641a
human p. cannot remove, 1107a
imagination reconciling p., 583a
immensity of first p., 502a
in government sovereign, 493a
in hands of friends, 777b
in mysteries of thought, 84a
in p. of no calamity, 583a
in p. unparalleled, 568a
in party furious to p., 382b
in spite of variety and p., 713b
in struggle for p., 583a
in the air, 587b
includes right to means, 458a
influence of sea p., 704b-705a
into will, 268a
love for his p. to thunder, 285b

Power, judicial p. distinct from legislative, 465b
knowledge but no p., 87a
knowledge is p., 208b
laugh to scorn p. of man, 28b
lay down reins of p., 640a
lead life to p., 653a
lies in mind and body, 115b
like pestilence pollutes, 58a
living p. prime agent, 583b
love of p. love of selves, 540a
love without p. destroyed, 1043b
man wrested from nature, 1060b
massive retaliatory p., 1000b
match p. with purpose, 1074b
metaphor fertile p., 597b
misplaced p., 1013b
overwit win strike monstrous p., 206a
praise more real than commands
army, 787a
most p. least liberty, 566b
Music's p. obey, 703a
my fanatical will p., 1012a
nations that have sea p. have
freedom, 997b
nations with great p., 605b
no one fit to be trusted with p., 1059a
no war won without sea p.,
958a
nonviolence paralyzed p. struc-
tures, 1089a
not by might nor by p., 56a
not now in fortune's p., 735b
of beauty I remember yet, 792a
of Britisli fleet, 913b
of fright and lust, 1043b
of grace, 557b
of making laws, 485a
of one fair face, 179a
of public plunder, 543b
of surplus in banks, 845b
of the atom, 951a
only power of powerful p. 797b
over the clay, 513b
passing from the earth, 513b
poesy supreme of p., 580a
police p., 848a
politics law of jungle, 1019a
politics obstruct peace, 974a
pomp of p. not possesses the
genuine p. 583b
preeminence and p. 480a
proud Edward's p., 496a
public life situation of p., 453b
rhythm them from the p. of the
glave, 35b
rapture of postponed p., 787a
rather in p. than use, 265b
relentless p. 493b
rich have p. and poor deprived,
94b
riches and p. gifts of fate, 154b
right hand is glorious in p., 8b
rise of misplaced, 1015b
same in all countries, 595b
science increases p., 675a
sea p. never led to despotism,
997a
season, 779a
seeds of godlike p., 710b
selling labor p., 668a
shadow of love, 98b
shadow of unseen P., 568a
some p. giftie gie us, 493a

Power, sorrow hath less p. to
bite, 282a
spare thee past my p., 493a
spirit of p., 559
star visible by invisible p.,
697b
surpassed others but had no
more p., 124b
symbol of p. of Heaven, 972a
symbol of p. of movement, 976a
take who have the p., 513a
tends to corrupt, 750a
thine is the p., 40b
thought because we had p.,
1053b
titles p. and self, 513a
add to or detract, 659a
be silent, 57b
blessing his captivity, 524a
to chasten and subdue, 506b
to declare Act of Congress void,
787b
to do me ill, 293a
to drink or rise 535b
to hurt and will do none, 293a
to know all things, 901a
to live and act, 517a
to say Behold, 285b
to tax not p. to destroy, 788b
to tax power to destroy, 483b
to undo the past, 52a
which Rome not compared,
547b
transfiguring p., 860a
trust begets p., 596b
twilight of p., 1049a
unemployed purchasing p.,
1010a
unlimited p. corrupt, 496a
unrestrained military p., 997b
upon the past has p. 596b
villains in p., 546b
we here hold the p., 568b
weird p. in spoken word, 843a
what p. divine, 547b
whence come thy lasting p.,
779a
where love rules no will to
p. 75b
where p. predominates love
lacking, 986b
which men call Chance, 387b
while death in our p., 809a
who has put on p. wielded by abnormal energy,
777b
will and p., 286a
wisdom goodness, 597a
witch hath p. to charm, 257a
with p. and glory, 47b
without abusing it, 596b
witty beauty a p., 731a
Wordsworth's healing p., 711b
Power-braked automobile, 1069a
Powerful amidst peers, 806b
black p., 1013a
boy is most p. of Hellenes, 77b
goodness want, 568b
guns make us p., 1060b
has power over self, 181a
humblest peer of most p. 749b
impulse to punish p., 585a
make potent more p., 1043b
move toward p. society, 1063a
only prize of p. power, 787b
oppressed and p. Russia, 710a
outlive this p. thyme, 425b
overflow of p. feelings, 512b
Powerful

INDEX

Praise, sacrament of p., 955b
say more than this rich p., 949a
scarce could p., 456b
sea on shore remain, 202a
see how man receives p., 150a
sent us back to p., 970b
silence muse His p., 450a
sing thee a song in thy p., 456b
solid pudding empty p., 415b
still pleased to p., 404a
swells note of p., 440a
that will never die, 90a
thirst of p., 456b
those who follow other paths, 120a
those who spoke her p., 477a
to give, 509b
to glory of life, 998b
verses but read something else, 155a
virtues men p. and pass by, 958a
we p. thee for perspicuity of language, 154a
we scarcely can p. it, 451a
what is p. or pride, 1079b
your p. not worth dying for, 155a
Praised be fathomless universe, 702a
honesty is p. and starves, 139a
Lord's name is to be p., 22a
praise only to be p., 355b
dead already dead, 87b
thing he understood, 762a
woman that feareth the Lord
shall be p., 27a
Praise of past time, 182a
Praises, earth with voices p. God,
356b
everybody praises nobody, 469a
fainest then he p., 411a
might be reported, 59a
so long shall your p. endure,
110a
with enthusiastic tone, 768a
Praising, advantage of p. oneself,
753a
lean and sallow abstinence, 257b
diet most displeases, 414a
what is lost, 720a
Frances, far back in soul horse p.,
385a
Prancing poetry, 738a
Prate, bear him p., 751a
stones p. of whereabouts, 289a
Prates, all she p. has nothing in
it, 598b
Prattle, nor do children p. about
his knees, 65a
thinking his p. tedious, 282a
Pray, after this manner p. ye.
40b
all p. in their distress, 479a
as if to die tomorrow, 422a
can't p. a lie, 761b
farmers p. that summers be
wet, 117a
for me and come not, 215b
for no man but myself, 290a
for them which despitefully use
you, 40b
for wisdom yet, 762a
God absolve us all, 171b
God to keep me from being
proud, 574b

Powerful, word of God is p., 25b
Powerless to be born, 719b
Powers, against principalities and
p., 544
colonizations by European p.,
493b
dean that there are p., 508b
deny us for our good, 287b
deslopy of ultimate p., 475b
desires dreams and p., 773b
draw p. into higher classes,
475b
equal to tasks, 755a
evils avoided p. exercised, 358b
fear of divine and supreme p.,
512a
just p. from consent, 470b, 895b
knows ye not heaven p., 621a
lay waste our p., 515b
merciful p., 495a
never two continental p., 1012a
of augury, 62b
of combination, 455a
Princedoms Virtues P., 346b
principalities nor p., 512a
specified p., 495a
superior to man, 89a
tempt frailty of our p., 289a
that be, 51b
vacant p., 1013b
wars of European p., 491b
your heavenly p., 477a
Power-steered power-braked automo-
obile, 1063a
Pox, die on gallows or of p.,
479a
Pity-Zele, hern went P., 603a
Practical, goodwill p. force, 809a
men absorbed in facts, 861a
men usually slaves, 977a
politics, 613b
politics ignoring facts, 777a
Practice and thought forge art,
117a
best of Instructors, 128a
by p. get to be wide apart, 72b
childish ways, 65a
Christian forbearance, 465b
consstituted for p. of good, 100b
doctrine or p. interpretation,
143a
drives me mad, 1084b
five things, 78b
good p. to verify references,
498a
helping men p. virtue, 99b
humility all preach none p.,
517a
in heaven, 669b
is everything, 128a
little proceed to greater, 138a
lived in p. of every virtue, 90b
makes perfect, 128a
prudence never to p. either,
753a
success in p., 728a
they diligently p. Tao, 74a
this without me, 481b
to deceive, 515b
what you make habitual p.,
195b
what you preach, 145b
world of p., 719a
Practicer, frequent p. of angling,
385a
Practices, fair p. to fair notions,
399a
of American people, 1055b
Practices, who p. virtue will
have neighbors, 719b
Practitioner in panegyrick, 481b
Pravelet, magna est veritas et p.,
49b
Pragmatism no use to anybody,
1008a
Prague, as old hermit of P. said,
258a
Praia is lawyer master of all, 595a
to make a p., 739a
Prairies for which speech no
name, 574b
glistening in sun, 1048b
wide-rolling watery p., 697a
Praise a little more, 969b
all things thou p., 914b
ask criticism want p., 951b
at morning blame at night, 409b
best diet for us, 592a
boldness certain to win, 127b
book people p. don't read, 763a
bury Caesar not p. him, 255a
damn with faint p., 411b
dispaired no small p., 548b
fain rest a little from p., 774a
famous men, 59b
for being and happening, 1061a
forced p. on our part, 662b
forms no part of beauty, 142a
from Sir Hubert Stanley, 501a
garment of p., 53b
God from whom all blessings
flow, 977b
God sang Theocrate, 669a
guests p. it not cooks, 210a
he fathers'-forth p. him, 809a
her own works p. her, 27a
him and exalt him, 59a
I P. the Frenchman, 457a
if there be any p., 548b
in country you p. city, 120b
in deeper reverence p., 625b
in p. of ladies dead, 259b
inn whose patrons p., 945b
into his courts with p., 211a
kind of strife man might p.
67b
Klopstock, 435a
lamentation and p., 1063b
laurc crown yield to p., 114b
let another man p. thee, 28a
let every thing p. the Lord, 24a
Lord pass ammunition, 1062a
love of p., 958b
low ambition and thirst of p.,
456b
maid whom none to p., 510b
my mouth shall show forth thy
p., 195a
named thee but to p., 565b
never p. sister to sister, 891b
nor blame the writings, 406b
not the critic, 824b
nourish aues, 90a
of ancient authors, 318a
only to be praised, 555b
or blame momentary, 583a
or beame too far, 599a
pleased to p. 461a
poets lose half the p., 555a
praise praise for death, 702a
prayer and p., 515b
rejoicing to p. him, 58b
right p. and true perfection,
253b
roundelay in p. of poverty, 891a

1528
INDEX

Pray, goes to bed and does not p., 222a
halo when he dies, 222b
how they p. for death, 222b
I. you in your letters, 222b
distress and need, 223a
in fullness of joy, 223a
late and early p., 223b
liberty to p., 241a
Lord soul to keep, 108b
make able to pay for it, 237a
make no mistake, 237b
one to watch one to p., 357a
place men can p., 310a
remained to p., 449b
she ever will, 257a
so we'll live p. sing, 256a
that love may never come, 254b
to be stronger, 272a
p. is to work, 273a
praise who came to p., 370b
two went to p., 354a
watch and p., 44b
we do p. for mercy, 254b
without ceasing, 55a
work and p. live on hay, 110b
work not cannot p., 675b
you now forget, 256a
you undo this button, 256b
Prayable, barely p. prayer, 1006b
Prayed, caught God's skirts p., 66a
of course I p., 72b
to genius of the place, 119a
Prayer and praise, 516a
barely prayable p., 1006b
burden of a sigh, 518a
Christ's progress and His p. time, 56a
comes round again, 584b
consuming p., 890a
effectual fervent p., 56b
every p. reduces to this, 888a
fear there was made p., 875a
for all who lie beneath, 877a
for S.T.C. 550a
four spend in p., 198b
God erects house of p., 53a
grant before conclude p., 370b
homes of silent p., 692a
let p. re-echo, 98b
more wrought by p., 854a
my house a house of p., 45b
never made but one, 417b
of the one Annunciation, 1006b
rises better p. answered, 730a
same p. doth teach us all, 254b
shrine where sin p., 77b
soul's sincere desire, 518a
the people's, 536b
which rises from heart in grace, 161a
wing and p., 1071a
woe to those negligent at p., 149a
Prayerbooks, beads and p., 400a
Prayers, among p. a piece of land, 120a
angry p., 906a
areIGHTERS OF ZEUS, 56b
Christopher Robin saying p., 906b
for a pretense make p., 45b
God answers sharp some p., 45b
hate enough to hear your p., 76b
Prayers, make of your p. one sacrifice, 298a
mention of thee in my p., 55b
profit by losing our p., 287b
to preserve travel, 900b
to punish they answer p., 72b
which are age his aims, 204b
whose p. make me whole, 872b
wouldn't say p., 1049b
Prayeth best who loveth best, 526a
well who loveth well, 526a
Praying night and day, 963a
how he is p., 256b
Prays, thus the suppliant p., 472a
Preach gospel to every creature, 45b
humility a virtue all p., 517a
ideal dread realization, 512a
practice what you p., 145b
preached as never p. again, 357a
never as to preach again, 557a
nature teaches more than p., 770b
well that lives well, 196b
wife who p., 559b
Preaching down daughter's heart, 647a
of God's sacred Word, 5a
silent church better than p., 606a
woman p. 43b
word for dull conversation, 522b
Precarious living, 110b
Precautions against disease of writing, 145a
believer take p. against enemies, 142a
Precedence, England not forget p., 339b
Precedent embalms principle, 612a
not unsettled overnight, 900b
one p. creates another, 1091a
solitary p. not conclusive, 558b
supported by precedents become p., 140a
without p. and imitator, 456a
Precedents accumulate become law, 1091a
accumulation of old p., 1013a
established by wise, 538b
supported by p. become precedent, 140a
Preceding, pang p. death, 447a
Precept, example more efficacious than p., 448a
first p. never to accept thing as true, 927b
must be upon precept, 32a
poetry not p., 550a
true business p., 670a
Precept backed by authority, 854b
*Preciate things left behind, 969b
Precincts, warm p. of cheerful day, 441a
Preciosity or ephemerous, 909b
Prejudice, as p. seeing to the eye, 222a
ate drank p. words, 723b
bane, 343a
bearing p. seed, 256b
better than p. ointment, 28a
box of p. ointment, 44a
calling to mind p. benefaction, 88b
gift thought small is p., 69b
glory p. forever, 85b
good name like p. ointment, 209a
half so p. as they sell, 651a
how p. is frivolity, 952a
husbandman waiteth for p. fruit, 56b
in the sight of the Lord, 22a
jewel in his head, 247b
liberty p. 909b
make wise things p., 278a
more p. than rubies, 15g
most p. thing, 456a
nothing so p. as time, 104a
ointment, 44a
possession cheapens p., 721b
stone set in silver sea, 22b
things most p. to me, 286a
truth is p. and divine, 553a
unluckily p. things, 763a
virtue like p. odors, 208a
wine cup without bottom, 162b
Preciousness, miles away in p., 791b
Precipice, close to edge of p., 1073a
Precise, art too p. in every part, 580a
silken terms p., 222b
Precisely, thinking too p. on event, 264b
Precisely, for p. price demanded, 656b
Pale to a laugh of a miracle p., 192a
Preconceived, waiting in vain for p., 606b
Predators human hands, 851b
Predicator, illustrious p. 452a
Predecessors, illustrious p. 452a
scientist takes off from p., 949a
Predestined elect thinned down, 759b
from all eternity, 75a
intimates p. 777a
what fate p., 509b
Predicts ruin of the state, 490a
Prediction, between p. and love, 783a
I have p. for painting, 790a
Predominance, teachers by spherical p., 277a
Preeminence, contending for p., 480a
Preeminent, to be bravest and p., 65a
Pre-existing, cells from p. cells, 140b
Prefer Dante to Shakespeare, 1008a
geniality to grammar, 515b
gentlemen p. blondes, 1073a
I p. reading, 884a
mind or body to p., 408b
uneven rhythm, 808a
Preferable, most p. of evils, 64a
Preferment, riches and p., 1092a
so I gained p., 109oa
Prefereth all countries before his own, 516b
Prefigures, signs should p. events, 111a
Pregnant hinges of the knee, 263a
Prejudice, fought against p., 983b
freedom from p., 716b
In favor of two eyes, 666b
ran against a p., 85gb
skilled appeals to p., 725b
cut that off view, 85gb
this pretension itself, 802a
unconscious p., 1046b
vagrant opinion, 792a
Prejudices, beliefs and p. of past, 888a
bombs shook men out of p., 888a
houses new p. old, 578b
man without p., 802a
of true Englishman, 595a
overcome and conquer p., 812a
trace back to intestines, 806b
we keep old p., 795a
Prelate, religion without p., 591a
Preluded melodious bursts, 645b
Preludes, life succession of p., 560a
transmit the P., 1001a
Premature renunciation of method, 968b
Premise, articulate major p., 797b
Premises, insufficient p., 758b
Pren't, faith he'll p. it, 453b
Prentice had tried on man, 493b
Preoccupation with possession, 519a
Preparation, dreadful note of p., 844a
Preparatory, first steps of p. work, 1019a
Prepare asylum for mankind, 466b
every heart p. room, 872a
for journey p. for death, 1014a
good God p. me, 378a
I go to p. a place, 49a
shocks of passion p., 516b
the way before me, 56a
thirty to p. today, 76b
shed them now, 255b
way of the Lord, 58b, 59b
who desires peace p. for war, 146b
Prepared for rage, 488a
for war, 451b
holy city p. as bride, 58b
and to extend it, 1025a
Prepare, thou p. a table before me, 18a
Preponderant sea power, 998a
Preposition word not end sentence with, 968b
Pregressive, first is law the last p., 570a
Prés de l' église loin de Dieu, 183a
Presage, mock their own p., 893b
Presbyterian in hell, 754a
ture blue, 525a
Prescribe orthodox, 1081b
Prescription, final p. added, 672b
Presence, Cain went out from p. of the Lord, 66a
come before his p. with singing, 21a
equal in p. of death, 125a
Presence, flee from thy p., 25a
how many ships my p. worth, 99a
its p. confessed, 501a
minds made better by p., 689a
of body in question, 555b
of mind, 109a
of mind in danger, 578b
of mind in emergencies, 658b
of mine enemies, 18a
scatter of your maiden p., 595a
that disturbs me, 599b
'tis my p. that doth trouble, 214b
world force not p., 957b
Present, a very p. help in trouble, 19a
absent in body p. in spirit, 52a
act in living p., 688b
arrest p. moment, 792b
at your funeral, 1028b
clear and p. danger, 788a-b
contains past, 849b
evils triumph, 955a
except the p. company, 476a
etotal extolling at expense of p., 958b
falls away, 1066b
fears less than imaginings, 521b
gone in becoming, 798b
happiness in p. hour, 848b
in p. light flames, 932a
in time future, 2597b
is all thou hast, 655b
is grass quick-mown, 805b
is thine, 58a
joys more to flesh and blood, 370b
latched its postern, 784b
mirth hath p. laughter, 251b
morose view of p., 659b
Past Future sees, 488b
previous benefit or p. satisfaction, 582b
quarrel between past and p., 921a
quiet past storms p., 649b
submit to the p. evil, 289b
sweeten p. joy, 930a
things p. nor things to come, 51a
things p. worst, 242a
time p. and time past, 1005b
to divine majority p. no more, 74a
to whom my new book, 114a
unbirthday p., 764a
what if p. were world's last night, 508a
when p. latched postern, 784b
works of p. man, 585b
Presentation copy does not sell, 536a
Presented with a universal blank, 544b
Presents, elopement except for p., 886a
derear absents, 555a
not Christmas without p., 743a
Preservation, magic p. in books, 577b
rain rather than p., 177a
we bless thee for our p., 80b
Preserves as chiefest treasure, 901b
constitutional rights, 849b
ten those rights, 1012a
he shall p. thy soul, 21a
liberties Americans already had, 997b
Preserve, liberty harder to p., 546a
life liberty happiness, 998a
me from a tyrant, 920b
me from unseasonable sleep, 485b
prayers to p. travel, 590b
reform that you may p., 592a
sacrifice lives to p. virtue, 72a
stars from wrong, 514b
the Lord shall thee, 221a
this country to p. liberty, 478b
thy going out and coming in, 22a
unity of empire, 545a
wants energy to p. itself, 472a
what we give and p., 568b
within wild sanctity, 959b
your sangroid, 471b
Preserved, atoms p. by solidity, 113a
bee p. in amber, 153a
by delaying he p. state, 1068b
by reproduction, 475a
gore O, 769a
it must be p., 593a
my life is, 78a
reputation not p. dies, 574a
that long p. virginity, 360a
to yield is to be p., 74a
unless degree p. place not safe, 127b
Preserver, Creator and P., 60a
destroyer and p. hear, 569b
Preserves, a little creates more p., 853a
money p. life, 579a
us a nation, 609a
us not for specialists, 1082a
Preserving conditions of life, 675a
peace, 461b
sweetness of proportion, 503a
Preside over liquidation of Empire, 924a
President, Angel that p. o'er birth, 490b
President has followed change, 1068a
highest office, 892a
President, being P. like riding tiger, 989a
cannot always be popular, 989b
challenge to authority of P., 984a
constant on top of events, 983a
had a dream, 569a
had policy of his own, 983b
if p. trouble happens to you, 246b
make himself P., 983b
needs political understanding, 983b
nobody expected me to be P., 645b
of multivertuality, 1068a
of the Immortals, 758a
ordains bee to be, 959b
rather be right than P., 559a
telling off p., 1076a
understand what it is to be P., 982a
Presidential, choosing p. nominee, 983b
factors in winning p. elections, 983b
Presidents of United States, 911b
railroad p., 1012b
stand before p. with aplomb, 703a
Priest, Protestant or p., 789b
soldier poet, 707b
still is Nature's p., 512b
that to her speaks, 201b
the true God's p., 512b
while runnin' for p., 981a
whiskey p., 1054a
Priestcraft, pious times ere p.
Priesthood, literary men a p.,
Priestlike, waters at p. task, 581a
Pristinely vestments, 845b
vestments in dens, 720b
Prizes bless her when she is
riggish, 287b
by mightier hand, 594b
my ancestors p. in temple, 611b
not merit praise of poets, 883a
not necessary to religion, 992b
Platonists and p., 1052b
poets not yet p., 883a
stood firm on dry ground, 109b
vapors temples, 405b
Priez Dieu que tous nous veuille absolourd, 171b
Prim little craft, 768b
mouth so p., 1004b
Primal eldest curse, 483b
Privity, between p. and second-
ary, 995a
Concern of education, 1062a
great p. human affections, 712a
imagination, 583b
moon, 963b
Prime, buried him before p.,
1088b
gather rose whilst p., 200a
give him always of p., 590a
of the golden p., 648b
light the p. work of God, 344b
lovely April of her p., 291b
minister returned, 866b
obeyed at p., 864a
of youth a frost of cares, 204b
rose up in his p., 1099b
what is the p. of life, 944b
wisdom, 947b
Zus p. mower, 78b
Prime, armed with his p., 540b
Primal celestial night, 956a
forest p., 622a
sleep, 729b
this is p. law, 80a
Primal, economic life p., 982b
impulses of heart, 642b
man tactile man, 978b
North America, 1047a
people not waken sleeper, 893a
terror, 1006b
unattached state, 957a
Primitives, attack from p., 1015b
Primitivism, America was p., 978a
Primordial images of collective
unconscious, 992a
Primrose, bring the late p., 599a
by river's brink, 509b
daughter of p. diana, 2438b
sweet the p., 459b
way, 583b, 845b
Primus inter pares, 1513b
Prince, advise the p., 1001a
can be made knight, 456a
duty subject owes p. 211g
first servant of state, 455a
good night sweet p., 989b
Great P. in prison lies, 260b
have no study but war, 1727a

INDEX

Pride, bold peasantry's country's,
chastening in hour of p., 696b
coy submission modest p., 345a
don't would be his p., 945a
envy avarice three sparks, 160a
enjoy malice, 556b
from vain glory and hypocrisy,
606b
goeth before destruction, 24b
he that is low no p., 566a
humble out of p., 190b
I know thy p., 12a
idleness and p., 425a
caskets bearing, 868a
in occupation, 750b
in p. reasoning p., 408a
in their port, 447b
is hateful before God, 58a
is his own glass, 826a
is therefore pleasure, 575b
king over children of p., 16b
land of Pilgrims', 657b
lintel low to keep out p., 827b
look backward with p., 854a
mother's p. father's joy, 505b
my high-blown p. broke under
me, 195b
never-failing vice of fools, 402b
of country, 856b
of kings, 407b, 750b
of peaceock glory of God, 487b
of power sink, 452b
of those who survived, 944a
oppressed with p., 952b
perished in his p., 511b
plume here buckle, 803a
poet's inward p., 1055a
pomp and circumstance, 275a
pomp and p., 857b
praise or p., 1079b
rank p., 393b
reasoning p., 404a
rid earth of him in my p., 899a
shall bring him low, 562b
soldier's p., 655a
solemn p. yours, 640a-b
speak with of our doings, 985b
stoic's p., 406b
strong dose of p., 1016a
surpasses p. of kings, 750b
tasted all the summer's p., 839a
that apes humility, 556b, 833a
that licks the dust, 411b
that puts country down, 1085a
they lost their p., 1060b
to relieve wretched this p., 449b
touch of love and p., 844a
touched to quick, 653a
towering in p. of place, 284a
tyrant is child of p., 81b
vain the sake's p., 412b
was not made for men, 38a
will have a fall, 81b
without p. of ancestry, 454a
Priest all shaven and shorn, 1096b
desires, 950b
free me from turbulent p., 155b
God's high p., 50b
I the Muses' p. sing, 121b
like people like p., 55a
love the only p., 749a
no difference twixt Priest and
Clerk, 450a
O mysterious p., 583a
of most authentic creed, 749a

Pride, I am not P. Hamlet, 1001a
I warn you, 1058a
imitate fox and lion, 172b
in serving his p., 713a
keeps torture enclosed, 101b
Lucifer uprose, 730b
must be lion, 130b
my p. you'd soon forget, 593b
no p. of Castile gained land,
175b
not propose it to my p., 414b
of clouds haunts tempest, 707a
darkness a gentleman, 278b
of Denmark left out, 512b
of Peace, 51a
of poets, 561a
Rasselas P. of Abyssinia, 483a
semblable au p. des nuées, 707a
subject Father Son, 307b
there is a p. fallen, 12b
 till I p. of love beheld, 486a
who nobly cried, 599a
who cries on words ruined,
177a
of Wales, God bless P., 598b
Princedoms Virtues Powers,
456b
Princely counsel in his face, 343b
Pringle, don't believe in p.,
593a
Principers, ain't by p. or men,
593a
ez to p. I glory, 693a
Princed, all p. I, 593a
and lords may flourish, 440a
blaze forth death of p., 254b
but breath of kings, 490b
contentment in being equal to
p., 509a
fail like one of the p., 20a
find few real friends, 455a
styled monuments of p., 293a-b
God's true p., 656b
hate traitor but love treason,
112a
kings and p. have philosophy,
944a
like to heavenly bodies, 208b
glorious, 506b
privileged to kill, 460a
put not your trust in p., 23a
sweet aspect of p., 243b
war betwixt p. 190a
whose merchants are p., 51b
Princes', cottages p. palaces,
231b
hangs on p. favors, 986b
not so arched as p. palaces,
515a
Princess descended of kings, 859a
thoughtless saying of p., 456b
three days afterward p. buried,
732a
Principal, ridicule one of p.
lights, 416a
translators between dream and
reality, 995b
wisdom is the p. thing, 29b
Principles against p. and pow-
ers, 54a
never known to exist, 177a
nor powers, 51a
Principality in Utopia, 595b
Prit servent, active p. of literature.
906b
but a cold p., 528b
divine P., 709a
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Probabilities</th>
<th>INDEX</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Probabilities, judge between p., 628b</td>
<td>Prodigal, Caitline p. of own posessions, 115b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>theory of p., 479b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Probable possible shadow of doubt, 76ga</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the supernatural is p., 868a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Probe, let others p. mystery, 1068b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Probing through you toward me, 1043b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Probitas laudatur et alget, 159a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Problem, exquisite p. of artist, 759a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>first p. was beauty, 1081b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>holding mental p. in mind, 977a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>of age administration of wealth, 757a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>of artist to draw circle, 799a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>of rich and poor, 575b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>race and color p., 99a8a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wholeness of human p., 957b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Problems, great p. of life, 95b3a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>group action in group p., 915a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>have roots in past, 583a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>meet new social p., 973a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>world's p., 1013b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Procedural history of p. safeguards, 667a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Proceed ad infinitum, 697a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>from known to unknown, 697a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nature not p. by leaps, 452a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>so they resolved to p., 518b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Proceedeth, every word that p., 10a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wickedness p. from the wicked, 1138a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Proceeding from heat-oppressed brain, 282a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Proceeding interested him no more, 770a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Process, evolution a p., 779b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>golden p., 905a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>inexorable inner p. contraction of life, 955b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>not view p. with misgivings, 91a8b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>of the suns, 647b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>saves world of trouble, 667a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>verity is a p., 7953a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Processes, reduction of physical p., 779a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Procession, stay with p., 886b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>systematic p. of universe, 175a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Proclaim, his friends truth p., 568b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>great Original p., 993a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>no shame, 264a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>they will p. me heretic, 176b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>through sensual world p., 455b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>with angelic host p., 452b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Proclaims, apparel oft p. the man, 546b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>peace p. olives of age, 893b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Proconsuls, each year new p., 109b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Procrastination, indolency and p., 512a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>is chief of time, 599a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>keeping up with yesterday, 946a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>no idleness no p., 719a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Procrust, cradle, 482a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>urge of world, 700a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Proctors, prudes for p., 484a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Procul hinc procul est etc esteri, 185b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Procutor of contentedness, 956a</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Procuors to lords of hell, 850b</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prophets</td>
<td>INDEX</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------</td>
<td>-------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prose words in best order, 530a</td>
<td>Protect, heaven p. working girl, 845a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prosecuted, find motive be p., 76b</td>
<td>I will p. you, 1036b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prospect, dull p. of distant good, 708b</td>
<td>I’ll p. it now, 600a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>every p. please, 54gb</td>
<td>people from fear, 972a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>no p. of an end, 446b</td>
<td>two solitudes p. each other, 98b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>noblest p. Scotchman sees, 430b</td>
<td>us by thy might, 627b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>not within p. of belief, 581a</td>
<td>whom could he not p., 1081a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Protects, all his p. brightening, 449b</td>
<td>Protection and patriotism reciprocal, 54gb</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>more pleasing than fruitation, 140b</td>
<td>and security of people, 446a equally entitled to p., 503a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>shining p. rise, 98b</td>
<td>of the oppressed, 98b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prosper, evil deeds do not p., 65b</td>
<td>Protector when he first appears, 95a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>made all to p. in his hand, 7b</td>
<td>Protections lingering dewdrop, 517b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>state will p., 896b</td>
<td>Protest, lady doth p. too much, 764b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>treason doth never p., 210a</td>
<td>voice of p. needed, 728b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>whatsoever he doeth shall p., 16b</td>
<td>Protestant, Christian P. or priest, 79b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wolf that keep it p., 95b</td>
<td>gunpowder and P. religion, 575b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prosperities, long lives true p., 672b</td>
<td>protestantism of P. religion, 455a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thy to be, 319b</td>
<td>Protestantism of Protestant religion, 455a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prosperity and salvation in union, 903b-a</td>
<td>Protestants Jews Turks in one ship, 320a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>stood as in lifetime, 752b</td>
<td>Papists or P., 430b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ascend p. and it remember, 165g</td>
<td>Protestings, dignity of truth lost with p., 902b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>best discover vice, 208a</td>
<td>Proteus of fire and flood, 526b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blessing of Old Testament, 208a</td>
<td>rising from sea, 515b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>comes to bad man, 77a</td>
<td>Protracted, life p. is p. woe, 427a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dormant in p., 549b</td>
<td>unjust war, 682b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>doth bewitch men, 512a</td>
<td>Proud, all p. and mighty have, 419a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>friend not known in p., 38a</td>
<td>and angry dust, 856b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>good things which belong to p., 208a</td>
<td>and chivalrous spirit, 99a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>in day of p. be joyful, 28a</td>
<td>apt the poor to be p., 315b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>p. easy to find friend, 99a</td>
<td>arrogancy of the p., 31b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>in the day of p., 38a</td>
<td>befits p. birth, 81a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>jest’s p. lies in ear, 22ab</td>
<td>captives of thine own fate, 116a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>life comes to end in p. 75b</td>
<td>clergyman, 455a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>makes friends, 127a</td>
<td>death be not p., 308a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>middle-aged p., 1042a</td>
<td>eats up himself, 288a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>more supportable than p., 755b</td>
<td>Edward’s power, 496a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>not favorable to public virtue, 575b</td>
<td>ever fair and never p., 275b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>not without fears, 208a</td>
<td>every cock p. on own dunghill, 115b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>of political community, 964a</td>
<td>exultation of discoverer, 997a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>one man who can stand p., 57b</td>
<td>fashions in p. Italy, 226b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>remembrance of p., 38a</td>
<td>foot of conqueror, 247b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>social p. means man happy, 559</td>
<td>gods and commodities of earth, 626a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>studies an ornament in p., 1106a</td>
<td>grief is p., 259a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>thy to exceedeth the fame, 15a</td>
<td>here shall thy p. waves be</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tries souls even of wise, 115b</td>
<td>stayed, 18a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>underlining the very p., 846a</td>
<td>his name, 519a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>with more taste, 501a</td>
<td>how p. word Man rings, 846b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>within thy palaces, 22b</td>
<td>how you use p. words, 948b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>would not be so pleasant, 515b</td>
<td>if p. is the not sweet, 698a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prosperity’s very bond of love, 575b</td>
<td>in arms, 96a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prosperous, make dog p. will not</td>
<td>in humility, 311a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>bite, 762b</td>
<td>inconstant childish p., 579a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>poverty a threat to p., 982b-985b</td>
<td>instruct sorrows to be p., 236a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>remorse sleeps in p. period, 456b</td>
<td>in spirit of Zeus-fostered kings, 62b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prosper, homeland is wherever</td>
<td>knowledge in p., 459a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>he p., 92a</td>
<td>lay p. usurpers low, 496a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>these ashes or p., 65b</td>
<td>make death p. to take us, 888b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>who p. one day suffer revenue, 82b</td>
<td>man drest in authority, 87b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Punish, few writers p. all powers, 952a</td>
<td>man’s countern, 626a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>I put the p. away, 369b</td>
<td>me no prouds, 252a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mistres’ order to perform, 415b</td>
<td>men in old age, 82b</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
INDEX

Pursued

Punishments, for great wrongdoing, great p., 86b
how keep p. with, 8:6a
in nature no p., 748a
rewards and p. in cards, 1019a
Punkahs as they passed, 673b
Funkin, frost on p., 519b
Punt, politics to p., 608b
Punt, slow p. swings round, 721a
Pup, biggest dog has been p., 709a
Pupil, encouraging clever p., 425a
Puppets best and worst are we, 661b
shut up box and p., 666a
Puppies, greyhound p., 632a
Puppy dogs' tails, 1065b
mongrel p. whelp bound, 448b
Puppyism, dogmatism p. at full growth, 610b
Pur comme un ange, 484a
Purblind doomsisters, 782b
wimped whining p., 221b
Purchase, unless abroad p. alliance, 215a
you p. pain, 465b
Purchased at price of chains, 465a
by merit of the wearer, 393a
history's p. page, 556b
love is not to be p., 145a
with pain p. inherit pain, 221a
Purchase, worth what p. will pay, 1877a
Purchasing, unemployed p. power, 1010a
Pure aimlessness pursued, 1066a
and imposed to mount to stars, 161b
and eloquent blood, 407b
and endless light, 532b
as an angel, 485b
as naked heavens, 512b
as snow, 282b
beauty of mathematics, 519a
blessed are the p. in heart, 40a
clean hands and a p. heart, 18a
clear as crystal, 672b
fool, 656b
harmony of love, 211b
hearts as p. and fair, 767b
I will keep p., 277b
I would be p., 978b
if mute is the not p., 699a
immortals cannot escape, 82b
in life free from sin, 121a
in numbers warmly p., 449b
intelligent find p. pleasure, 801b
joy of knowledge, 1071b
land of p. delight, 597a
literature p. and dead, 987a
live p. speak true, 653a
love without power, 1024b
mathematics original, 881a
more p. as tempted more, 513a
morning of rising day, 1006b
my heart is p., 649b
my poems naught my life p., 129b
particularly p. young man, 767a
religion breathing laws, 512a
scientific thought, 977a
shall man be more p. than maker, 14b
silence of p. innocence, 295a
Simon P., 911a
sleep from p. digestion bred, 264a
so sweet p. fair, 582a
soul unto captain Christ, 228a
Pure, stars are not p. in his sight, 15b
stretch of joy, 1066b
substantial world p. and good, 515b
thy truth so p. of old, 341a
triumph is poison, 987a
unclouded brow, 744b
unto p. all things p., 55b
whatever things are p. 54b
whether his work be p., 29c
women innocent and p., 295b
young man, 767a
Purer science hollow laws, 691a
than purest gold, 593a
than the purest, 661b
Purest, frost from p. snow, 900a
heartiest tenderness, 709a
purer than p. gold, 593a
purer than the p., 661b
ray serene, 446b
treasure mortal times afford, 228a
Puratory, England is p. of men, 210b
poor man get out iv p., 891a
Pur and leave sack, 412a
me with hyssop, 19a
melancholy, 295b
Purification of politics, 748b
Purified, every creature p., 215a
Purity, distinction of, 1066b
whatever corrupt in republic, 549a
Puritan born in France by mistake, 728b
hated bear-baiting, 956b
marrow of my bones, 900a
primitive P. forms, 777b
Puritanism laid egg of democracy, 593a
Puritans founded to give thanks, 891a
gave world action, 653a
famous artists never p., 960a
nobilly fled, 751a
thanks we are preserved from P., 891a
Purity of race not exist, 871a
love of body into p., 986a
Purue of god of love, 906b
Purlicus, dusty p. of law, 650b
Purloined, my love he p. away, 780a
Purple, abbeys p. as their wines, 414a
all the ground, 593a
beggar in p., 874a
blossom in p. and red, 626b
cow, 886b
first from out the p. grape, 368b
gentlemen born to p., 1026a
gleaming in p. and gold, 558b
light of Love, 441b
mountain majestic, 84a
noon a p. glow, 879b
on the ground the p. flower, 65b
poets of p. twilight, 647a
restore to whiteness wool dyed p., 145a
riot, 561b
rustling of p. curtain, 643a
stars in p. dusk, 1010b
testament of bleeding war, 227b
the sails, 287b
toll p. clapper, 704a
waves with long p. forms, 890a
Purple with love's wound, 289b
robed and pauper-clad, 866b
Purple-tainted mouth, 592b
Purpose a horse of that color, 252a
bait on p. laid, 294b
cite Scripture for his p., 223a
end in one p., 245a
infirm of p., 289b
lie with p. worst, 890b
match power with p., 1074b
my p. holds, 546b
noble motive far-reaching p., 930b
of human life, 861b
one increasing p. runs, 647b
poetry not p. but passion, 646b
pursues his prudent p., 593a
ribbed with steel, 666b
shak my fell p., 285a
speak plain and to p., 246a
tenadous of p. in rightful cause, 121b
time to every p., 787b
to speak and p. not, 777a
to what p. this world, 447a
true joy being used for p., 886b
unconquerable p. realized, 544b
with p. of its own, 510a
Purposeful, linger out a p. overthrow, 293a
Purpose, Almighty has own p., 640b
search out p. of gods, 79b
Put myself to sleep, 760a
Puritan and never shows tooth, 990b
like an epigram, 546b
Purse, consumption of the p., 841b
costly as p. can buy, 205b
it drains your p., 484a
large style agrees not with p., 214b
money burned out his p., 130b
gold of resolutely matched, 287b
public p., 1048b
put money in thy p., 275a
silken or leathern p., 507a
so little in his p., 350a
who steals my p. steals trash, 374a
who has p. has power, 677b
Purses, light gains make heavy p., 205a
our p. shall be proud, 219b
Purse culture in lands, 865b
flies when I p. it, 185b
free to p. truth, 971a
know good or knowing it p., 371a
love good p. the worst, 193a
man with great thing to p., 664b
my reason to O altitudes, 392b
phantoms of hope, 448a
provokes me to, 741b
seek peace and p. it, 18b
seem to fly it it will p., 303a
triumpht partake gale, 410b
war with heaven, 434a
Pursued, exit p. by a bear, 259a
habits well p. betimes, 475b
it with forks and hope, 747a
pure aimlessness p., 1066a
villains still p. her, 812b
Pursues fame at risk of losing self, 101a
Pursued, wicked flee when no man p., 26b
Pursuing and obtaining happiness, 446a
be it talking or he is p., 13a
still achieving still p., 650b
Pursuit's delight is in p., 413a
inaugurated p., 101b
in mad p., 294b
of happiness, 470b, 973a
of knowledge, 540b
of perfection, 718a
of sweetness and light, 716a
vain p. of human glory, 357a
what mad p., 58a
Pursy, fitness of these p. times, 334b
Push and pressure of cosmos, 753a
back into shadows, 905a
door called p., 110b
heart can p. sea and land, 103a
in their sides, 1070a
off, 646b
on keep moving, 501a
Pushing so far, 505b
Presses prudent purpose to resolve, 999a
Pushing their bones, 1082a
Puss-gentleman all perfume, 457a
Pussy, I like little p., 549a
O lovely p., 679a
Pussycat, owl and p., 679a
where have you been, 1096a
Put a tongue in every wound, 293b
antic disposition on, 580a
away childish things, 1055a
blessed to p. cares away, 1145b
bullet through his head, 900a
candle shall never be p. out, 180a
candle which shall not be p. out, 36b
down Richard, 238b
down what really happened, 1044b
eggs in one basket, 762a
every in their mouths, 274a
forward best foot, 273a
never do what can p. off, 719a
Germany in saddle, 677b
God in his statements, 701b
her in pumpkin shell, 1096b
I put away childish things 5ab
in her oar, 196a
me in a cage. 1006a
me in your pocket, 985b
money in thy purse, 279a
never do what can p. off, 719a
not your trust in princes, 25a
off thy shoes, 5a
on armor of light, 51b
on good behavior, 501b
on Lord Jesus Christ, 51b
on pistols went riding, 101b
on whole armor of God, 54a
out the light, 57a, 245b, 589a
plain tale p. you down, 299a
shall be surely p. to death, 9a
shoulder to the wheel, 76b
they that p. their trust in him, 17a
too fine a point, 197b, 672a
up your caravan, 906a
when I p. out to sea, 655a
who like him p. it by, 717b
Put, worst use a man could be p. to, 301a
yourself in his shoes, 1055a
Putrid corpse of liberty, 977b
Puts all heaven in a rage, 400a
forth tender leaves of hopes, 55b
how p. armor off, 664b
record on gramophone, 1000b
Putting, dispatch in p. end to it, 96b
love away, 737b
off the proof, 292a
go away, 589b
on spectacles of science, 1000b
us to ignorance, 650b
Putty brass and paint, 870b
Puzzle, rule of three p., 1084b
schoolmasters p. brain, 459b
botanist, 751b
Puzzles the will, 262a
Pushing, though p. not beyond conjecture, 351a
Pye, shine with F., 554b
Pygmallion, despair of F., 915b
Pygmies, intellectual p., 1048b
on shoulders of giants, 194a
Pygmy body, 908a
Pyrons of Euston, 915b
Pyramid, bottom of economic p., 907b
six-pointing p., 354a
Pyramids first, 1102b
from summit of, 504a
Pyramus, cruel death of P., 218b
Pyre, ghost escapes from vanquished p., 185a
Pyrenées, flees in high P., 902a
Pyrrha for whom bindest thou thy hair, 120b
Pyrrhic victory, 103b
you have P. dance, 561a
Pythagoras, hold opinion with P., 204a
P. of concerning wild-flow, 254a
said to his scholars, 510b
Pythagoreans, rather wrong with Plato than right with P., 111b
Qu.
Qu.E.D., 1045b
Quacks, empty q., 759b
on one side science on other, 584b
Quadrant, spots q. of diamond form, 438b
Quadrant and sextant, 1045b
Quadrile, leaves cursy and q., 1075b
Quae set domestica sede incundior, 111a
Quaffed, jested q. and swore, 656a
Quaffing, laughing q. unthinking time, 572a
Quail and shake the orb, 289a
whistle about us, 955a
Quaint and curious volume, 642b
curious and war in, 753b
enamelled eyes, 553a
great figure, 953a
honor turn to dust, 360a
wonders at q. spirits, 229b
Quake, earth did q., 45a
Quakers, first cause us q., 364a
Qualifications, adverbs only q. I respect, 800a
Quail, I am q., 277a
Quails are such q. wear, 448a
Quality, composition and fierce q., 277a
draw inward q. after, 288a
greatness not size but q., 755a
hate counsels not in such a q., 285b
indifference to q., 915b
intimate q. of handmade, 404a
let not q. escape thee, 142b
to quantity but q., 151a
of mercy not strained, 254b
rather than quantity, 150a
royal banner and all q., 275a
taste of your q., 261a
true-fixed and resting q., 254b
vital q. self-confidence, 987b
Quants, many many q., 580b
Quanch my heart trembling, 1010a
Quangle Wangle, 679b
Quantities, ghosts of departed q., 599b
such q. of sand, 745b
Quantity, not q. but quality, 151a
of force in natural evening, 709b
do of wine, 368a
of matter unalterable, 709b
good quality rather than q., 150a
worship of q., 915b
Quantum, waive q. o' the sin, 495b
Quarantine aggressors, 972a
to protect community, 971b
Quarreless of pear, 320a
Quarrels saved, 415b
Quarrel between past and present, 591a
beware entrance to q., 258b
find q. in a straw, 265a
how they behave in q., 868a
lover's q. with world, 268b
nor for every q. to lawyer, 542b
or reprimand, 802b
our q. with foe, 512b
over water, 582a
perpetual q., 453b
pretty q. as it stands, 481a
sudden and quick in q., 249a
thrice armed that hath q. just, 215a
with bread and butter, 500b
Quarrelings, chicks quit over food, 495a
set them a-q., 439b
Quarrels, dove loves when it q., 147a
full of q. as egg of meat, 224b
love know no sundering q., 121a
love q. in concord end, 349b
lovers' q. renewal of love, 108a
pick no q., 450a
religion breeds q., 699a
who in q. interpose, 491b
wine cause of q., 389a
would not last long, 505b
Quarrersome, countercheck q., 251a
mutinous and q., 425b
Querulous, when strong
 guard against q., 73a
Quarrel, limestone q. near spot,
 55a
Quarry, go not like q. slave, 574b
Quart of milk a day, 1010a
Quarterly, I says the Q., 562b
Quarters, steeple, sprinkle q.,
 954a
Quartet, great q. planned to start,
 505a
Quarto, beautiful q. page, 481a
Quartz, mother of q., 1065a
Quest for Jtle, 190a,
Queen, flaunting extravagant q.,
 45b
Queen and huntress, 508a
asked dairymaid, 568b
de beaked as we, 434a
beggar maid my q., 648a
British warrior q., 459a
come not near our fairy q.,
 429b
every last a q., 651a
feminine soul a q., 807a
God will save the q., 852a
grace a summer's q., 520b
genius who q. can be, 942a
I am your anointed Q., 189a
I would not be a q., 298a
it no inch further, 295b
loss of my fair q., 175b
Mab hath been with you, 228a
mathematics q. of, sciences, 559a
moves a goddess looks a q.,
 405a
Now now cried the Q., 745a
o' the May, 649a
of all my sins, 1082a
of Hearts, 1095a
of pleasure, 772b
grey to the violet, 581a
of Sheba heard of Solomon, 130a
of this summer hotel, 1082a
poor memory the Q. remarked,
 746a
rose of rosebud garden, 562b
tell 'em Q. Anne's dead, 499b
to London to look at q. 956a
turned crimson with fury, 744b
unveiled peerless light, 454b
upon a card, 654a
was in parlour, 1094b
you shall be, 1097b
you will though Q. said, 753a
Queen's, ruler of Q. Navee,
 756a
Queens have died young and fair,
 508b
I might have own, 172b
Queequeg, in one world Q., 656a
Queen, all q. save me and thee,
 1103a
how strange and q., 654a
ill-tempered and q., 679a
inimitable gracefulness, 682a
monster the artist, 800a
horse must think it q., 497b
northern lights seen q. sights,
 954a
thee a little q., 1102a
 to jot down trifling thoughts,
 162a-b
you look so q., 1098b
Queens, who q. can be, 942a
Queerest folks of all, 880b
they ever did see, 953a
Quell, music raise and q., 370a
Quench, fire rivers cannot q.,
 216a
if I q. thee, 276a
many waters cannot q. love,
 50a
my great love I wonder, 767b
smoking flash shall he not q.,
35a
Quenched in most cold repose,
571b
Querulous, newspapers q. and
bellicose, 960a
usual q. serenity, 553b
Quest for Knowledge Ocidental,
818b
for righteousness Oriental, 818b
for source of being, 1056b
for superfluous, 756b
go Soul the body's q., 199a
in q. to have extreme, 294b
started upon his q., 1056b
whither and what thy q., 801a
Questing, Pellmore followed q. bea-
t, 175a
snail. 1066b
Question, beautiful q., 1031a
better to know some q., 1058b
greatest q. ever debated, 405a
if his glory, 756b
ignorance never settles q., 614b
important q. you what you think,
 715a
in such wise, 751b
in that case what is the q.,
935b
interrupt with silly q., 429b
is absurd, 1065b
is which is to be master, 748b
let history answer q., 472a
momentous q. like firewheel, 473a
most momentous q. on conti-
nent, 721a
no q. ever settled, 828a
not been able to answer, 855a
not every q. deserves answer,
126b
not harm nor q. much, 306b
not q. school or creed, 798b
now of final belief, 955a
others abide the q., 710b
remains How, 988b
settle q. discuss it, 595a
that is the q., 861b
the more we argued q., 808b
two sides to every q., 87a
what q. you desire to answer,
915b
young embarrassed to q. older,
606a
Questionable, comest in such q.
shape, 855a
erotic instinct q., 936b
superfluity small beer, 215a
Questioned me story of my life,
 297a
Questioning, drew nearer sweetly
q., 394a
needs q. before he speaks, 85b
Questions, answer q. intelligently,
 749a
answered three q., 745b
ask me no q. 450b
attempt to answer q., 915b
to prove him with hard
 13a
foolish q. of people, 811a
no q. answerable, 609a
of why and whence, 880b
them that asks no q., 450b
Questions, thus puzzling q. not
beyond conjecture, 531a
unanimity on legal q., 864b
Qubat say th' 203a
Qui ante dian perit, 859a
pendra la sonnette au chat,
165b
proclaim hinc legend's writ, 865a
cause see accurate, 888b
Quibbles, in q. angel and archan-
gel, 412a
Quick and dead, 60a, 901a
brown fox, 1101a
eye one, 988b
feeling q. and transient, 664b
her q. look, 1065a
how q. and fresh art thou,
251a
Jack be q., 1065b
leaves q. to spring again, 714a
now here now always, 1005a
ow q. we'd drop 'er, 876b
path to light switch, 1049a
so q. bright things come to con-
fusion, 228b
sudden and q. in quarrel, 249a
to arm, 988a
true apothecary thy drugs q.,
225b
word of God is q., 55b
Quicken, live within sense they,
 776b
Quickened, not q. except it die,
55a
Quickeneth, spirit that q., 48b
Quickens, faint east q., 772b
to rebel, 1004a
Quicker, end a contest q., 481a
liquor is q., 1051b
Quick-eyed Love observing me,
 584a
Quick-grown, gross q., 808b
Quickly, behold I come q., 58b
bring me beaker of wine, 90b
do q. thou doest, 49b
doubly benefits who gives q.,
125a
kisses q. is gone, 988b
little fire q. trodden, 216a
nature falls into revolt, 242b
pass gates of Hades, 77a
turn away, 883b
'twere well it were done q.,
282a
well done is q. done, 124b
Quickness to hear move see,
865b
too much q. to be taught, 406b
Quickands, soundings q. rocks,
55b
Quid datur a divo felici optatius
hora, 115a
si nunc caelum rust, 108b
Quiddities, quips and q., 237b
where be his q. now, 265b
Quiddity, entity and q. 55a,
Quiet, all q. along Potomac, 728a
all q. on Western front,
1040b
anything for a q. life, 514a
as a lamb, 566b
as a stone, 58a
be q. and go a-angling, 325b
bower q. for us, 530a
breath, 588b
by q. natures understood, 882b
calm Peace and Q., 335b
calm q. innocent recreation,
325b
chaste breast and q. mind, 598b
Rain

Rain on corn a sad thing, 116b
out o' cold and r., 87gb
pack when it begins to r., 277b
party that credit for r., 91gb
people daily wet with r., 17gb
rain go away, 102gb
ripple of r., 77gb
root against the r., 1024a
sendeth r. on just and unjust, 40b
shower of commandeered tears, 219a
silver hosannas of r., 1003a
small r. down can r., 1084a
small dew and r., 523b
snow hail and drought, 760a
snow nor r. nor heat, 87a
softly under snow or r., 913a
some r. must fall, 61b
still falls the r., 908b
sunshine after r., 320a
thirsty earth soaks up r., 357b
useful trouble of r., 635a
waiting for r., 1001b
walked to hotel in r., 1044b
was upon the earth, 6b
weeping like r. on city, 808a
wind storm r. may enter, 490b
with silver fall, 991a
Rainbow, add hue to r., 356b
awful r. in heaven, 51b
comes and goes, 513a
curled around shoulder, 906b
idle r., 906b
in the sky, 51b
love unreturned has r., 87gb
now and then on r., 1085b
poet follows r. still, 507a
Sign, 1190a
Rainbow's glory shed, 572b
Rain-drenched hair, 591b
Raindrop, down names r. plows, 325b
Rained ghastly dew, 647a
Raineth drop staineth slop, 988a
rain it r. every day, 252a, 278a
Rainfall, West begins where r. drops, 1098a
Rain-giver, Love the R., 118a
Rainning daffodils, 696a
violets, 696a
Rain's choice, 819a
out of wind's and r. way, 656b
Rains softly on the town, 890b
long r. were falling, 152b
winter's r. and ruins, 772b
Rain-washed, white as r. bone, 874a
Rainwater, glazed with r., 979a
Rainy evening to read this discourse, 956b
eye, 287b
morrow, 287b
Pleads wester, 854b
Raise commonwealths, 568a
Death old captain r. anchor, 707a
glorious flags again, 920a
hew and cry, 195a
joys and triumphs high, 425a
Lord shall r. me up I trust, 199b
man can r. a thist, 87gb
music r. and quell, 570a
print news and r. hell, 109gb
somewhat loiterer strain, 116b
song of harvest home, 655b
stone and find me, 87gb
the genius, 404b
Raise, what is low r. and support 343b
ye the stone, 829b
Red a mortal to the skies, 371b
slof hurled in dust, 713b
death shall be r., 53a
in incorruption, 53a
new man r. up in him, 61b
not a name, 556b
when thou hast r. them, 44
Raising dingy shades, 1001b
empire for r. customers, 445a
Raisins, le coeur a ses r., 923b
Rake among scholars, 556b,
every woman at heart r., 407a
horse lean as is a r., 165b
moon from sea, 553a
stop to r. leaves away, 923b
Rake's progress, 660a
Rakes, scholar among r., 996b
Raking, when stop r. muck, 848a
Rale, rehearsing with strangled r., 807a
Rally-rous a mon panache blanc, 202a
Rally once again, 704b
people against Communists, 9904b
and the flag boys, 704b
Rallying, white panache r. point, 202a
Ram, black r. tupping your ewe, 273b
cought in a thicket, 7a
how wind doth r., 886a
Ramadans, nurtured by R., 656b
Rambles, Hamlet r., 848b
Rambling, be not r. in thought, 1434b
Ramm, how wind doth r., 896a
Ramón, pale R., 956a
Rampallian, away you r., 2424b
Ramp for spoil and victory, 850b
maedad of Massachusetts, 7766a
Rampart, come to r. we hurried, 856b
music my r., 1043a
der against malice, 566b
Ramparts we watched, 541a
Ramps, hatchen down r., 1096a
Rams, mountains skipped like r., 224a
ran a hundred years to a day, 654a
before Ahab, 12b
dismayed away, 223a
grief with glass that r., 773a
laws which r. like drinking songs, 60b
he made weals, 1070b
neighboring canyons, 1043b
on ten winters more, 867b
sunset r. one glorious blood-red, 663a
Rancor, met r. with mirth, 896b
outpouring of inferiority, 977b
will out, 214b
Rancorous rational mind, 864a
Randal, Felix R. the farrier, 829a
Lord my son, 1099a
Ralphon thy weath has lost rose, 928b
Random grin forge, 903b
I am writing at r., 956b
shaft at r. bent, 920b
Rang, gongs r. loudly, 953b
pure music of Greece, 775b
sabbath r. slowly, 1070b
Range, certain r. of notes, 705b
Cupid doth r., 1086a
home on the r., 808a
I stray and r., 888b
lives whose r. is small, 755a
weapons their force and r., 1075b
with humble liver, 928a
Ranged his tropes, 987b
if I have r., 925b
there with careful art, 721b
wide arch of r. empire fall, 527a
Ran, something lost behind the r., 876b
Rangoon, from R. to Mandalay, 573b
Rank, battle of the first r., 599a
black r. and file, 753a
but guinea's stamp, 496a
great beautifier, 601b
keep no r. nor station, 1076a
matched r. on r., 736b
me with barbarous multitude, 253a
my offense is r., 856b
officer at least one r. higher, 1075a
swollen with r. mist, 335b
things r. and gross, 257b
tongue blossom, 666a
wealth or r. possessing, 687b
when man of r. author, 453b
Rankers, gentlemen r., 875b
Ranks, for adoration all the r., 446a
of honor, 920a
of Tuscany, 566b
the same with God, 661b
Rank-scented many, 396b
Ransom captive Israel, 868b
them from the power of the grave, 56b
Ransomed broken lost, 1057b
Rant, I'll r. as well as thou, 666a
when you r. and swear, 312a
Rapacious and licentious soldiery, 453b
Rape, castration infanticide r., 1081a
of every day, 1079a
Raphael made a century of sonnets, 666b
Raphael's, talked of their r., 451a
Rapid, drive the r. car, 459b
Homer enimitely r., 712b
lady's imagination r., 555a
Rapidly, works done last r., 668b
Rapids are near, 541b
Rapping at chamber door, 642b
Rapt scalp adores and burns, 408b
ship run on side so low, 205b
soul sitting in thine eyes, 335b
Rapture, each gay turn thy r. move, 406b
first fine careless r., 665a
of postponed power, 787a
on lonely shore, 577b
that we should be alive, 986b
then their rain, 810a
Raptures and roses of vice, 773b
illustrious acts high r. infuse, 253a
no misrule r. swell, 518b
no poetic r. feel, 483a
Rapture-smitten frame, 557b
R'ar back an' pass a miracle, 1015a
INDEX

Read

Rara avis in terris, 159a
Rare and bloodless week of repose, 91b
and radiant maiden, 64ga
are solitary woes, 86ga
day in June, 69oa
Beaumont, 51ga
Ben Jonson, 52oa
bird on earth, 159a
delicate and r., 841a
equivalent things, r., 374b
few rid selves of friendship, 754a
how r. is frivolity, 892a
London sights r., 947b
my love of birth as r., 360a
neither rich nor r., 410b
passers-by are r., 109gb
somewhere a r. nailed r. to meet man outdoors, 681b
tobacco divine r., 511b
Rarely rarely comest thou, 572b
Rarer gifts than gold, 961a
Rarest gift common sense, 73oa
Rarity of Christian charity, 59oa
Rascal, biggest r. that walks, 140b
if r. had not given medicines, 777b
Rascally yea-foolish knave, 241b
Rascals in coach, 652a
lash the r. naked, 276a
law’s to take care o’ r., 689b
throw r. the in, 104gb
would you live forever, 485a
Rase, slowly r. she up, 1088a
Rash, different from being r., 987b
hand in evil hour, 497b
not splenetic and r., 266a
too r. too unadvised, 224a
who reckons on morrow, 82b
Rash-embraced despair, 243b
Rashes, green grow r. O. 46gb
Rashly charged troops of error, 35gb
important, 599b
Rashness, beware of r., 698b
Raskills, law’s to take care o’ r., 689b
Rasselas Prince of Abyssinia, 482a
Rash! I rost so ich, 512b
Rat, a dog a horse a r., 280b
to stink a r., 195b
beginning to smell a, 454a
consuming r. and bone, 88ga
how now a r., 284a
killed the r., 1095b
mouse studying to be r., 941a
poisoned r. in hole, 590a
Rathe, bring the r. primrose, 399a
Raths, mome r. outgrabe, 745a
Ratio, increases in geometrical r. 549a
keen and quivering r., 749b
subsistence in arithmetical r., 503a
Raticulation, pay with r., 595a
Rational, I am r. therefore sing hymns, 198a
men r. beings, 1045b
one r. voice dumb, 106oa
crucial r. mind, 884a
substitute r. for irrational, 955b
to r. being irrendurable 185a
world presents r. aspect, 507b
Rationalism renounces life, 187b
Rationally, him who looks on world r., 597b
live r. for time assigned, 142b
Rationed, so precious must be r., 909b
Rations, live upon daily r., 671a
Rats, storm and r., 69sa
Rats desert sinking ship, 153a
have quit it, 956a
houses destroyed by r., 37oa
land r. and water r., 252a
mice r. and such small deer, 327b
nearness of r., 1045b
they fought dogs, 666b
Rats’ alley, 1005b
Rattle, pleaseed with a r., 40g9a
riffles’ rapid r., 1025b
Rattlesnake poised to strike, 573b
Rattling good history, 759b
he was as r. thunder, 289a
o’er stony street, 55ga
d of a coach, 908b
Raucously, told r. this is true, 960a
Ravages, irreparable r. of time, 777b
Rave at close of day, 1070b
no more ‘gainst time, 770b
recline and madden, 41oa
Ravished, but as r., 95gb
Ravelled sleeve of care, 289b
Raven, censure pardons r., 153ga
grim and ancient r., 643a
himself is hoarse, 281a
locks were like the r., 490b
never flitting, 649a
Poe with his r., 959b
smoothing the r. down, 357a
Ravining, inwardly are r. wolves, 91b
Ravens brought him bread, 159a
He that doth r. feed, 227b
three r. on a tree, 1068b
Raving rotting money-mad, 860b
Ravished ears, 371a
eyes, 959b
with whistling of name, 410a
Rav inclement summers, 896b
Marian’s nose red and r., 283a
material of opinion, 841b
Ravness of personal opinion, 85gb
Ray, emits a brighter r., 447b
misted by fancy’s meteor r., 499a
on ray split the shroud, 668a
purest r. serene, 440b
Shadwell’s night admits no r., 959a
Rayformer, called r. remains at large, 891b
Rayless majesty, 895a
Raynchipan party broke ye, 89ob
Ray, artist send special r., 908b
hidr. your diminished r., 34gb
like ice beneath sun’s r., 279a
of mourn on shields, 65ga
thy r. in midst of sea, 4a
Raze out troubles of brain, 286a
Razed, from books of honor 9gb1
Nature’s works to me r., 94b4
Razor, each holds locked r., 1075a
satire like polished r., 414a
Razors to my wounded heart, 181b
Razure of oblivion, 757a
Reach, above r. of ordinary men, 512a
apple picks not r. it, 69b
dignity of crimes, 475b
Reach, enjoy resources within thy r., 79b5
five hundred thousand readers, 777a
feel to follow what is out of r., 157a
for my revolver, 1025b
I cannot r. it, 35gb
man’s r. exceed grasp, 64gb
a gentle, 686a
c. not condescending to anything within r., 6gb
of wisdom and of r., 46oa
out of destruction r., 7gb1
until we r. ripe fruit, 212a
wishes for that beyond r., 395b
Reached, heaven not r. at bound, 86oa
Reaches of the street, 1001b
thoughts beyond r. of souls, 259a
Reaching forth unto things before, 54a
irritable r. after fact, 58gb
Reaction, attack is the r., 431b
if any r. both transformed, 953b
like to see political r., 109gb
religion r. on life, 794b
to every action equal r., 375b
Reactionary, I am a, 1059b
Reacts, critic valuable as he r., 799a
know how man r., 987b
Read a good poem, 677b
a little I can r., 287a
drive night away, 169b
as deliberately as written, 693a
as inclination leads, 490b
ought I could ever r., 225b
best company when you r., 893a
better not r. than do nothing else, 540a
blockheads r. what blockheads write, 416a
book he can r. 72gb
book of fate, 243a
book people praise don’t r., 76ga
both r. the Bible, 495a
but not distinguish what worth it, 941b
damn authors they never r., 456a
each wound each weakness, 711a
from own works, 104gb
he that runs may r. 459a
history in nation’s eyes, 440b
history make history, 725b
Homer once, 528b
I have r. all the books, 797a
in the bitter letter, 379b
know what I r. in papers, 554a
learn to r. slow, 89a
mark learn, 61a
my title clear, 397a
never r. book not year old, 68ob
not poem we have r., 58ab
not that I ever r. them, 481b
old authors to r., 807b
part all through, 697b
poetry difficult to r., 867a
resolved once more to r. him, 573a
see friends and r. books, 41oa
sins scarlet books r., 909b
soul not learned to r. 790a
strange matter, 892a

1575
Read

Read, take up r., 147a
teach orphan boy to r., 85a
day that r. no more, 55a
day we r. no farther, 160a
timetable sooner than nothing, 93a
to by a boy, 100b
to doubt or read to scorn, 52a
take the impress of nature, 46b
very few to r., 51b
what do you r. my lord, 26b
whoso that can r. hem as they
write, 16b
wilt and anyone r. him, 453a
wits to r., 505b
youngsters r. men understand,
195b
Reader, arouse illusion in r., 797b
delicating and instructing r.,
182b
delights r. instructs too, 377a
exciting sympathy of r., 589a
genteel r., 505b
good works require from r., 653a
good r. makes good book, 605a
hypocrite r., 705b
I married him, 675b
illuminated is the poem, 916b
last r. reads no more, 593a
look, 503b
no tears in r., 699b
right r. of good poem, 505b
true convert not for mine, 165b
what conceal from r., 1016a
wise r. quote wisely, 595b
Reader's consciousness, 940a
Readers and hearers like my
books, 310a
come more inclined, 447a
five hundred thousand r., 777a
indiscriminate r., 855b
not all books dull as r., 683a
of Boston Evening Transcript,
1001b
should be critical of historians,
107b
should we give to r. sleep, 419b
Readest, thou r. black, 491a
Readeth, he may run that r. it,
58a
Readiness is all, 268b
Readings does not you agreeably in
r., 465b
after r. your work, 417b
contemplation more than r.,
565b-567a
cursed hard r., 582a
digressions sunshine of r., 437b
English dictionary best r., 916a
I prefer r., 575a
maken a full man, 905b
new era in life from r., 683a
no r. more fascinating than cat-
ologue, 801b
oppression of mind, 98a
overest milk with r., 66b
peace makes poor r., 795b
sheer casual r. matter, 916a
such r. as never read, 416b
tact a kind of mind r., 615b
theological not born by r., 180a
mind as exercise to body, 355b
tyrannical habit of r., 654b
valueless books, 66b
write things worth r., 421b
Readings, our r. secret, 951b
Reads, all he r. assails, 404a
as task, 493b
Reads but one book, 529b
he r. much great observer, 258b
nothing but detective stories,
969b
Ready, a God r. to pardon, 144a
completely r. state, 677b
conference maketh a r. man,
259b
fire when r. Gridley, 771b
for war to avoid it, 38a
get weapons r., 701b
I wait until I am r., 995a
in defense, 453a
minds to fellowship, 585b
money Aladdin's lamp, 56a
money makes the man, 397a
my tongue is the pen of a r.
writer, 199a
necessity of being r., 687b
no r. way to virtue, 930a
old wife old dog r. money, 421b
rough sir but r., 671a
stand to your glasses r., 719b
to gather everything, 1056a
to perish in wilderness, 919a
to ride spread alarm, 84a
with to try our fortunes, 248b
we always are r., 195a
when sorrow came, 81a
with every nod to tumble, 216a
with you be r. to die, 122a
Real, a man's r. life, 844a
and permanent grandeur, 699b
coming back to r., 957a
dark night of soul, 1056b
lead me from unreal to r., 63a
life r. life earnest, 625b
nothing r. but humanity, 590a
nothing r. till experienced,
585b
Simon Pure, 951a
spirit r. and eternal, 709a
that is moral, 707a
thing that made emotion, 1045b
this is the r. me, 735b
war never in books, 709a
what is r. is reasonable, 507a
Realism, Dostoevski's r., 978b
socialist r., 895a
Realities and creators, 605a
less dangerous than fancies,
918a
muddled state sharpest of r.,
799b
not images of beauty but r., 93a
Reality, appearance never attain
r., 695b
between idea and r., 1009a
final word in r., 1082b
flee from r., 978b
history illumines, 110b
history small part of r., 714a
human kind nor bear much r.,
1004b
in r. atoms and space, 88a
of distress, 48b
of experience, 698b
regulate imagination by r., 429a
split apart in painting, 96b
terrible r., 908a
the more threatening r. ap-
pears, 95b
three mirror same r., 474b
translators between dream and
r., 998b
dwhen criticism parts with r.,
92a
your own r. for yourself, 845b
Realization of tomorrow, 974a
Realization, preach ideal dread
r., 951a
Realize bitterness of life, 74a
I'd been half, 1065b
you don't need aid, 1059b
Realm, invade borders of my r.,
189a
mysterious r., 747b
riding o'er azure r., 441b
this r. this England, 245b
turned out of r. in my petti-
coat, 189a
Realms above, 543a
and islands as plates, 859a
Anna whom three r. obey, 404b
of gold, 575b
whatever r. to see, 447b
Reap an act, 1105b
as you sow ye r., 855a
blessings of freedom, 467a
harvest of your land, 9b
he that regarded the clouds
shall not r., 28b
in joy, 28b
men that sow and r., 755a
not wholly r. the corners, 9b
sow not neither r., 41a
sows and shall not r., 775a
that shall he also r., 54a
the whirlwind, 53b
we r. our sowing, 753b
Reap, all the harvest I r., 650a
intestine, 97a
wheat never r. nor sown,
377b-378a
Reaper whose name is Death,
605b
Reap's autumn that grew by r.,
289a
Reappraisal, agonizing on r., 1075a
Reaps bearded grain at breath,
625b
wholesome harvests r., 595b
Rear my dusky race, 647b
tender thought, 419b
to produce and to r. them, 73b
Reared arm crested the world,
288b
hills r. in vain, 685a
himself a throne, 841b
Rearward of a conquered woe,
855a
Reason against it instinct for it,
756b
and will of God prevail, 716a
argument needs no r., 70a
art has r. for being, 60a
asked one another the r., 250b
beast that wants discourse of
r., 257b
but from what we know, 409b
by r. of strength, 20b
capability and godlike r., 264b
chafe, 604a
common law nothing but r.,
598b
destroys book kills r., 424a
dethroned bereft of r., 605a
discourse of r., 257b
fear mitigated by r., 1015a
feared r. flow of soul, 411b
for giving boys Latin, 715b
fribble and less than man of r.,
957a
gives r. on compulsion, 239a
God's crowning gift, 82a
greatest enemy faith has, 180a
guide by light of r., 853a
has moons, 906a
Recollected, emotion r. in tranquility, 518b
Recollected, fond r. presents, 518b
like living life over, 489b
structure of r., 907b
Recommence, ia mer toujours r., 909b
Recommendaion, fair exterior a silent r., 198b
Recommends, nimbly and sweetly r. itself, 282a
Recompense as largely send, 441a
injury with justice, 76b
no evil for evil, 51a
service beyond all r., 532a
Reconciled, God and sinners r., 425b
Reconciles, custom r. to everything, 452a
discordant elements, 510a
forgotten wars, 1005a
good dinner r., 975b
Record of opposite qualities, 529a
Reconciling mediatary power, 548a
Reconstructed, won’t be r., 775b
Reconstructing creature that made footprint, 959a
Record, dreadful r. of sin, 849b
look at the r., 916b
common the final r., 595b
puts r. on gramophone, 1002b
register of God not of man, 351a
weep to r., 482a
world wide reversal of r., 995b
Recorded, assurance of r. history, 1005b
by Muses live for all, 2014
last syllable of r. time, 286b
Recorders, flutes and soft r., 456b
Recording Angel dropped tear, 493a
man shaving, 1065b
Record that dry off time of, 598b
trivial fond r., 260a
Recount, such bickerings to r., 350a
Recounts and prove an ass, 201a
fighting that I, r. 996b
dead from life to death mightest r., 211b
hair that grows bald, 218a
health through contentment, 88b
old heart, 100b
that I may r. strength, 19a
Recovered, character easier kept than r., 457a
innocence, 683b
man r. of the bite, 448b
virtue if lose seldom r., 377a
Reclining limbs, 35a
principles to which I r., 658b
Récitation, calm quiet innocent r., 341b
without some lawful r., 195b
Recreant first defense of weak, 528b
Recruit, body of little r., 1040b
Rectifies, wins up and r. his own, 550a
Rectitude and sincerity of actions, 92a
marks of God in r., 544a
mind aware of own r., 118a
Recur, woes time cannot r., 198b
Recurrent end of unending, 1006b
Red animal war, 909b
as a rose is she, 534b
as stones kissed by dead, 1082b
badge of courage, 905a
beauty whose r. and white, 92b
beholding myself rose r., 856a
blossom in purple and r., 562b
cloth r. breeches blue, 533a
coral is far more r., 549b
cow all r. and white, 828b
fair weather for sky r., 453a
from black to r. turn, 535a
give cheek a little r., 405b
gold-and-snow of coat, 915b
hammer of r. and blue, 955b
her lips were r., 525a
herrings, 1069a
Hoss Mountain, 820a
I green U blue O, 850a
in coats of r., 914b
in him the r. earth, 879a
in tooth and claw, 560b
jolly r. nose, 922a
leaf r. and near, 519a
life stream again, 581b
lips not so red, 1062b
lips r. and one was thin, 580b
making the green one r., 286b
Marian’s nose looks r., 529a
mark on r. breast still, 615b
men scalped each other, 565a
morn that betokened, 220a
my love like a r. rose, 494a
my sin is r., 815b
rose makes me ashamed, 376a
pale and hectic r., 566b
plague rid you, 269a
right hand, 493b
rose cries of fire near, 612b
rose a falcon, 807a
Rose proud Rose, 879b
rose whispers of passion, 806b
roses r. and violets blew, 200a
samovar’s r. roses, 1025a
shadow under r. rock, 1002a
slayer, 604a
so r. so white dears, 619a
so r. the rose, 610b
soldier r. with rust, 820b
spirits and gray, 514a
still and awful r., 525b
sun passed in sky, 905a
swift r. 614b
tape, 672a
thin r. ‘erose, 879a
thin r. line of ‘erose, 705a
thin r. line streak, 704b
thoughts were r. thoughts, 904a
tigers in r. weather, 955a
wheelbarrow, 979a
wine when it is r., 260a
with woe, 795b
Red China not seeking to dominate world, 1056b
Redbreast, robin r. in cage, 450a
Robin R. pliably, 1064a
sit in r., 589a
Reddens, as an apple r., 663b
where apple r., 665b
Rede, rocks not his own r., 258b
Redeem the time, 1006b
them from death, 555b
these hours, 901b
though late r. thy name, 419a
unread vision, 1006b
Redeem us from virtue, 775b
Redeemed of the Lord shall return, 938b
visited and, 468a
Redeemer, know that my r. liveth, 15b
my strength and my r., 17b
so mighty a R., 59a
Redeeming, past never pass r., 1075b
Redemption, condemned into everlasting r., 245b
from above did bring, 334a
insolvent love, 261b
Redemptive, suffering is r., 1085b
Redemption, tenant meruit habe- rere R., 59a
Red-gold-and-snow of coat, 915b
Red-handed, 150b
Red-hot, last of r. mamas, 98a
Rediscover gods as psychic factors, 585b
Red-leaved table of my heart, 91b
Red-letter day, 196a
days, 534b
Red-line streak, 704b
Redoubling effort, 867a
Redress balance of the Old, 907a
music send r., 1083b
no r. by mob law, 655a
of grievances, 474b
things past r. now past care, 227a
Reduce language to seven words, 976a
Selfishness, 74a
Reference, or the process of establishing, 779a
Redundant, summer r., 668a
Red-veined stone, 714b
Rece, worthy Captain R., 765b
Reed, merciful to broken r., 307b
bruised r. shall he not break, 25a
love tunes shepherd’s r., 518b
man is a thinking r., 585b
staff of this broken r., 328b
Reeds at Runnymede, 876b
down in r. by river, 619a
Reedy shore, 307b
Reef of Norman’s Woe, 621a
Reek, dust and r. of towns, 695b
Reeking herd, 900a
into Cadiz Bay, 685a
tube iron shard, 875b
Reel, about in r. and rout, 55a
to and fro, 21b
Reeled mind, 1056b
sagged and r., 552b
Reeling send me r. in, 75b
through summer days, 735a
Re-embark on unknown sea, 700a
Reference to one consent, 349a
References, verify your r., 486a
Referred, ship r. to as she, 987a
Refine, cannot r. war, 705a
if good sense r. her page, 377a
it ne’er so much, 509a
Refined essay Atlantic Monthly, 500a-b
gold r. gold, 255b
or artificial type, 505b
pleasures too r., 406b
Refinement may be found at home, 491b
everyday thinking, 555a
on resistance, 433a
Religio, tanquam r. potuit suadere malorum, 11ab
Religion, airy subtileties in r., 53b
and not atheism, 453a
Anglo-Catholic in r., 1008a
any r. keeping masses satisfied, 1014b
behold clear r., 50b
blunderbuss against r., 430a
blushing veins, 414b
breathing household laws, 512a
breeds quarrels, 659a
but a childish toy, 212b
Christianity a son r., 844b
delirious riot of r., 774a
depth in philosophy bringeth to r., 208b
different opinions on r., 480a
don't go much on r., 773b
duty we owe Creator, 456b
early familiarity with r., 850b
enjoy r. prevent others, 751a
enough r. to make us hate, 508a
enterprise for glory of Christian r., 172b
establishment of r., 474b
extress reproach to r., 281a
falls in with our desires, 854b
feelings in solitude, 794a
fight for the r. of God, 149a
for religion's sake, 507a
free exercise of r., 465b
free for r., 1022b
freedom of r., 472a
full grandeur of r., 854b
gain at man through his r., 837b
good that teaches good, 457b
grandeur of States r., 850b
he who controls area controls r., 150a
in r. so uneven, 935b
inconsistent with Christian r., 443a
is an illusion, 844b
leave r. to family, 717b
lies r. of slaves, 844b
literature substitute for r., 1007b
made honest woman, 1061b
Mosaic r. a father r., 850b
most prevalent in colonies, 453a
my r. is to do good.
no heresies in deed r., 850a
no part of r. to compel r., 144a
not popular error, 752a
of feeble minds, 454b
of inequality, 716a
of well-doing and daring, 450b
of which rewards distant, 428b
one r. hundred versions, 860b
one r. true as another, 912a
one’s r. neither harms nor helps another, 144a
opiate of people, 870a
opium of people, 886b
orthodox in r., 1081b
pagan who defends r., 905a
persecution had way to plant r., 439b
philosophy handmaid to r., 470a
politics like r., 473a
potent in persuading to evil, 112b
poverty a reproach to r., 381a
powerless to bestow, 609b
priests not necessary to r., 952b
printing and Protestant r. 575b
Religion propitiation of powers, 453a
protestanism of Protestant r., 453a
rum and true r., 506a
sensible men of same r., 619a
sloomness no part of r. 440b
stands on tiptoe, 454a
substitute for r., 1007b
superstition incongruous r.,
talk r. to hungry man, 577a
to control sensory world, 849b
total reaction on life, 794b
we too have our r., 749a
what r. undertakes to do, 835b
when r. becomes frantic, 866a
without prelate, 591a
wonders of Christian r., 857a
writers against r., 451b
you have your r. and I my r., 149a
your r. is success, 858a
Religion's, earth and stars for r. sake, 958b
Religions, heresy livelihood of r., 957a
necessary to preserve order, 958a
observe our different r., 1023a
thirty-two r. one dish, 454a
viciousity of sects and r., 957b
Religious, appeals to r. prejudice, 729b
dim r. light, 956a
do evil from r. conviction, 506a
duties consist in justice, 467b
feeling a verity, 705b
feeling toward life, 886b
freedom, 941b
old r. factions, 454b
people suspicious, 871b
perssecution, 453b
rather political than r., 440b
seed of r. liberty, 659a
suspended r. inquietus, 466a
waves of r. emotion, 997a
way to think of death, 975a
Religious-good, good but not r., 782b
Relish for better kind of man, 795b
him more in soldier, 273b
imaginariy r. is one fact, 268a
no r. of those arts, 954b
of shallness of time, 241b
versing, 325b
Relished, taste by which r., 516a
Reluctance and wrath, 1051b
Reluctant feet, 621b
independence r. last resort, 997b
- 958a
sweet r. amorous delay, 454a
Reluctantly, difficult when you do it r., 108b
Rem, Promethean heat thy light r., 576b
Rely on yourself, 680a
Rem tene verba sequentem, 107a
Remain, as things have been they r., 688b
if our loves r., 666b
king even in underwear, 866a
laws ought not to r. unaltered, 958a
my thoughts r. below, 864a
nothing will r., 829b
securely orb'd, 908b
shall France r. here, 721a
Remain sitting at your table, 98b
smell and taste r., 907b
thou ever will r., 95a
until death do part, 85a
wished to r. immortally, 908a
with unavenged suffering, 708a
Remained to pray, 449b
Remained, while the earth r., 6b
Remain to be kind to my r., 752a
heap of dust alone r., 406a
nature r., 705b
nothing done while aught r., 506b
the One r., 522a
what r. is bestial, 275b
what r. Nature r., 705b
what thou lovest well r., 586a
Remake, myself I must r., 885a
myself that I r., 865b
song, 885b
Remark, Frenchman’s r. shrewd, 457a
which I wish to r., 786b
Remarkable, nothing r. beneath
moon, 885b
Remarks are not literature, 993b
something quoted correctly, 997b
Rembrandt, whether r. or Ver- meer, 908b
Remedies, all r. refusing, 211a
analyzers of disease, 562a
die of r. not illnesses, 362a
new conditions new r., 973a
worse than disease, 152b
Remedy against consumption of
purse, 141b
cannot r. folly of people, 179b
force not r., 658a
found the r., 270b
God wounds r. follow, 170b
is to inform discretion, 475b
perhaps the best r. for trouble, 105b
sought the r., 250b
tobacco things without all, 842b
tobacco sovereign r., 511b
too strong for disease, 832a
true r. for superstition, 452a
worse than disease, 152b
Remember Alamo, 616a
all it is about to r., 1079a
and be sad, 740a
and regret, 600a
and understand, 683b
branches ne’er r., 580a
bygone days, 1059a
calmness to r., 736a
can’t r. how they go, 735b
Christ our Savior, 1099a
distinctly I r., 645b
do you r. inn, 902a
fifth of November, 1087a
fit trees dark high, 592a
for years r. with tears, 729a
forget that I r., 774b
gentlemen r. blondes, 1097a
God and history r., 1080a
half r. human words, 909a
heart o. R., 824a
house where I was born, 591b
I heard preacher, 101b
if I do not r. thee, 282-283
if thou wilt r., 735b
in sweet pangs r. me, 252a
inn Miranda, 902a
lists of birds, 1097b
little note nor r., 689a
Lot’s wife, 47a
me to Herald Square, 944a
Rememember when I am gone, 735b
me when in thy kingdom, 47b
not, what I must be, 225b
now thy Creator, 28b
o remember, 824a
oh still r. me, 541b
only this, 905b
pleasant to r. even this, 117b
politician knows what to r., 779b
such a one I r., 647a
sweet Alice Bolt, 690a
that we die all, 37b
de the end, 37b
the Maine, 1101b
the neckcurls, 1065a
the sabbath day, 5a
thee, 850a
things that were precious, 286a
this day ye came out, 5b
those who cannot r. past, 867a
time to r., 843b
to pay the debt, 88a
of or invent, 985b
us if at all not as lost, 1005a
we we parted, 752a
we will r. them, 856b
what is imprinted, 985b
what we say here, 869a
while light lives yet, 775a
which yellow stock- ings, 243b
who will r. unheroic dead, 995b
who you are, 745b
Remembered, be all my sins r.,
286a
blue r. hills, 855a
dead r. footsteps, 895b
he shall be no more r. 15b
how often you and I, 719b
I was owned of thee, 737b
in spite of ourselves, 685b
kisses after death, 686b
knolling departing friend, 241b
my God, 531b
no books undeservedly r., 1061a
not r. in thy epitaph, 241b
poor Julian, 1045a
sorrows r., 1090a
thy sweet love r., 292a
time r., 735a
when we r. Zion, 244b
would have made self r., 586a
Rememberest not slightest folly,
248a
Remembering happier things, 474a
soul r. my good friends, 237a
this he wept bitterly, 64b
Remembers all that he wrought, 66b
its august abodes, 536a
me his gracious parts, 206b
nature yet r., 515b
who r. famous day, 635b
Remembrance, absence doth
breed continual r., 170b
and reflection allied, 362a
bids r. rise, 447a
fallen from heaven, 773a
falls on what been, 899a
flood of r., 506b
Jamaicas o. r., 785b
let his r. rest, 38b
makes r. dear, 270a
of a guest, 37a
of former things, 27a
Remembrance of prosperity, 58a
of them is grievous, 61a
of things past, 292a
of things to come, 27a
poetry almost r., 58a
rosemary for r., 585a
sweet r. of just, 527b
this do in r. of me, 47b
true r., 241b
Remembrances, burden our r.,
297b
Rememorong, false god dim r., 1005a
Remind him of glory of country,
546b
lives of great men r. us, 620b
things poised to r. us, 907b
r. me of Lizz, 569a
Reminding yourself of a thing,
1017b
Reminds you of someone else, 1032a
Reminiscence, most dramatic r.,
703a
Remission, shed for r. of sins, 44b
without shedding of blood no r., 56a
Remnants of Spartan dead, 561a
show r. of their fires, 177a
waste not r. of life in imagina-
tions, 141b
Remomendal in r. of r., 493a
Remold it nearer to hearts de-
sire, 91a
R-e-m-o-u-r-t-e-s, 880b
Remorse, access and passage to r.,
172b
disjoins r. from power, 254a
farewell r., 345a
for yesterday, 801b
sleeps, 476b
such I cast r., 884a
Remorseful, gaudy blabbing r.
day, 215a
pardon, 279a
Remote, do in that r. spot, 504b
from the happy, 1065a
from wrangling world, 467a
is virtue a thing r., 71b
man seeks for what is r., 1005a
place r. and islanded, 509a
sound of thunder heard r., 544b
unfriended melancholy, 47b
where r. Bermudas ride, 360a
Remoteness, now said r., 1010b
Remover aspects of law, 597a
no need of r. charm, 590a
Remove, bends with remover to r.,
594a
not landmark, 4b
not the ancient landmark, 35b
shirt human power not r.,
1007a
the joint, 746b
things which amounted it, 506a
til Birnam wood r., 828b
Removed, though the earth be r.,
193a
three centuries r., 1053a
Remover, bends with r. to re-
move, 202a
Removes, three r. as bad as fire,
432a
Remuneration, Latin word for
three farthings, 312a
Remus knew this life, 117b
Renaissance mere episode, 1047a
Rend, la Garde meurt mais ne se
t. pas, 508a
Rend

INDEX

Rend, new years ruin and r., 774a
the affrighted skies, 404b
time to r., 87b
turn and r. you, 68a
words divide and r., 772a
Rended, forests are r., 52ob
Render back from breast, 581a
deeds of mercy, 254b
praise and favor, 617b
to all their dues, 51b
unto Caesar, 43b
Rendesth, thou r. to every man
according to his work, 19b
Rendevous, shall not fall r., 1010a
with Death, 1009b
with destiny, 971b
Renew a right spirit within me, 19a
herbs that did r. Aeson, 225a
their strength, 33a
tinker more than r., 792a
unable sorrow you bid me
r., 118a
Renewal as well as change, 1072b
lovers' quarrels r. of love, 108a
of relations nervous, 777a
planted is watch r., 735a
Renewed, cycle of the ages r., 116b
sum of things ever being r., 148b
to be worn out is to be r., 74a
tree not r., 1072b
Renewing, falling out of friends
r. is, 108a
Renown and not be embittered, 82a
guilty of corruption and r. defense,
207a
the devil, 61a
Renouncement, Liberal tempered by
r. 715b
Renown and grace is dead, 284a
der is the r., 870a
forfeit fair r., 519a
in high place and of r. 57a
let me win noble r., 64b
marvel of great r., 82ob
men of r., 6b
naught but breath of wind,
161a
oh thou unknown r., 738a
purchased not by violence, 550a
set cause above r., 585a
some for r., 59b8
speak no more of his r., 651b
win high r., 65b
Renowned be thy grave, 29a
farewell r. Eretrie, 92b
Spenzer, 310a
Rent, blood and sweat for rent,
580b
envious Casca made, 255b
is sorrow income tears, 518b
lean r. and beggar, 295a
Mordecai r. his clothes, 14a
pay the r. of seem, 1031b
spontaneous joy, 581a
the rocks r. 45a
veil of temple r., 45a
Rents, what are thy r., 244b
Remuneration of method, 580b
Reorganized upon the floor,
1001b
Repair, Freedom shall awhile r.,
484a
keep friendship in r., 490a
Repair, some to church r., 408a
Reparation for rights, 426a
tenant ne'er pay r., 1105a
Repay, I will r., 51b
set when thou shouldest r.,
57b
tomorrow will r., 967b
Repeal of Eighteenth Amendment,
95ob
of infamous laws, 717a
Repeat at leisure, 949b
condemned to r. past, 897a
don't say anything won't have
so to it, 91b
no again and again, 806b
no grievances, 450a
Repeateth, he that r. a matter,
25a
Replacing, oft r. they believe 'em,
987b
Repeats his words, 256b
Repent at leisure, 919b
at leisure, 931b
more should I r. me, 276a
we do earnestly r., 61a
what's past, 264a
ye kingdom is at hand, 93b
you will r. by jingo, 592a
Repentance, call sinners to r. 41b
decline to buy r., 99a
fear of consequence, 355b
garment of r., 68a
give r. to her lover, 448b
on a saturday, 628a
tears of r. you'll wipe, 488b
Repented, strove and much r.,
560a
Repenting, mirth that no r.
draws, 340b
Repine, do not r. my friends,
670a
love r., 604a
Replace despair with opportunity,
1064a
Replacing, gently r. in oblivion,
739a
Replenish the earth, 52a
Reproval of your sounds, 232a
Replied Fish fiddle de-dee, 674a
O Lord Thou art, 444a
shade r., 644a
with chuckle r., 965b
Replies, heart r., 450a
Reply churlish, 251a
pause for a r., 255a
reply, 255b
sigh ye heavens earth r., 455a
theirs not to r., 652a
Report, by evil r. and good r., 55b
fully accurately fairly, 1020b
hermit from American view,
699b
ill r. while you live, 261b
me and cause aright, 626b
nor heart to r., 290b
of fashions in proud Italy,
265b
to one that sent him, 4a
vexation only to understand the r.
52a
whosoever things are of good r., 54b
who knows how he may r., 546b
Reported, their praises might be
r., 592a
Reporting, ignorant sloppy r.,
1080a-b
intelligent r., 1014a
Reports of my death exaggerated,
763a
Repose, as well for defense as r.,
198a
turned night's r., 681b
foster-nurse of nature is r., 279a
hushed in grim r., 441b
in trembling hope r., 441a
leave me to r., 443a
long for a r., 514b
not destiny of man, 787a
placid r. under liberty, 562a
pondering r. of If, 597b
quenched in cold r., 571b
rare and bloodless week of r.,
91b
tabooed by anxiety, 767b
that ever is the same, 514b
thoughts nature gives way to
in r., 289a
when got r. insupportable, 777b
with heels higher than head,
91b
worship but no r., 570b
Reposes, in quiet she r., 712b
Reposing, sorrow breaks r. hours,
217a
Repository of hatred, 921b
Represent, if I r. anything in world,
480b
Represent, effort to see and r.,
799b
Representation should give like-
nesses, 148a
taxation without r., 446a
Representative, individual with r.,
585a
of highest spiritual authority,
964b
owes you, 452b
Representatives, conscience of r.,
587a
House of R., 452b
more I see r. of people, 556a
Repressed their noble rage, 440b
Reprimand, quarrel or r., 602b
Reproach, cheerfully bear r., 596b
everything that is a r. among
men, 70a
mine ways without r., 128a
neighbor without r., 747b
no defense against r., 594b
receives r. of being, 291a
Reproached me in public, 504a
Reproacheth his Maker, 424b
Reproaching, without r. brethren,
543b
Reproduction, fall to r., 276a
Reproduction, preserved by r.,
475a
Reproof on her lip, 589a
valiant, 251a
Reprove, check erring and r.,
514b
matron's glance r., 449b
not a sooner, 24a
sager sort our deeds r., 500a
Reproved each dull delay, 449b
Republic a raft, 491b
be more fortunate, 110a
democracy in a r., 956b
for which it stands, 892b
gave R. her station, 600a
give to r. fourth power, 549a
is a dream, 945b
not established by cowards.
1015b
of letters, 442b
of man, 1049a
INDEX

Respect

Resolute, be bloody bold and r., 285b
breed of men, 704a
gentle people just r., 705a
haughty vigilant r., 793a
think beforehand that actions be r., 100a
Resolutely, purse most r.
snatched, 293b
Resolution, in war r., 435a
native hue of r., 465a
ever tell r. beforehand, 371b
passed without dissenting, 455a
road to r., 337b
Resolutions, careful r. unerring decisions, 158b
great and mighty r., 352b
keep r., 445b
Resolve and re resolves, 399a
heart to r., 465a
is not to seem but be, 793a
itself into a dew, 257b
not only way to r. conflicts, 958a
not shaken from his firm r., 126b
pushes his purpose to r., 399a
to conquer or die, 461a
we here highly r. 845a
Resolved, all r. upon that day, 1018a
Catullus be r. and firm, 114b
is once to be r., 273b
once more to read him, 375a
so they r. to proceed, 383b
to be irreconcilable, 510a
to die in last place, 454a
for to live a fool, 518a
to ruin or rule state, 357b
for to take Fate by throat, 742a
Resonance of emerald, 765b
sinister r., 845b
Resort, independence reluctant
last r., 997b-998a
of mirth, 955b
Resound, where word r., 1004b
Resources, enjoy r. within thy reach, 79b
full of r., 453a
greater than we supposed, 752b
man of many r., 65a
civilization not exhausted, 631b
oneness of r., 1075b
rock of national r., 547b
small portion of soul's r., 792b
waste natural r., 845a
Respect, but you lose their r., 177b
compelled attention without losing r., 904a
decent r. to opinions, 476b
have his son r. him, 575a
idle wind which r. not, 596a
mingled with surprise, 502a
neighboring r., 926b
no r. to persons with God, 503a
not law so much as right, 681a
of place persons time, 253b
or natural love, 844a
some scholars' stutters, 1098a
strength without fearing, 471b
that makes calamity of life, 255a
those equal in any r., 98b
three worthy of r., 707b
too much r. upon world, 251a

Republic, security of R., 865a
shine persisting r., 994b
they did to save, 649a
Republica bona r., 1105a
Republican, eternal importance
like R. Party, 985b
forming a r. government, 485a
highest government, 486b
model of government, 495a
morality, 549a
form, only form of government, 471b
party broke ye, 985b
Republican, we are all R., 4723
we are R., 668b
Repubлиcs, destiny of r. settled,
749a
envice of r., 624a
in small r. is stability, 549a
never known to exist, 172a
Repudiate support of commu-
nism, 971b
written out of r., 803b
Profession, inflation is r., 9112
Repulses, science r. indefinite,
675a
Repulsire, free speech in r. form,
942a
Reputation, aloof in order to gain r., 95b
an idle imposition, 275b
every word r. dies, 404b
better than my r., 495b
bubble r., 249a
for kindness enters deeply, 100b
gain forever r. among men, 88b
I have lost my r., 275b
maligner of r., 725b
more valuable than money,
125a
not carefully preserved, 575a
part of man's self, 725b
reputation reputation, 875b
sold r. for song, 612a
spotless r., 226a
survive their own r., 190b
written out of r., 486a
Repute, man of evil r. forgotten,
3a
sink present r. for freedom,
625b
thing of good r., 845b
Reputed wise for saying nothing,
251b
Request deed in silence, 160b
of wings, 759b
Require, to thy high r., 582b
Requisites in pace, 151b
Require, that people may r. lead-
er, 95a
thought 'e might r., 874b
what is it men in women r.,
488b
Required, much given much r.,
47a, 1072b
nothing given nothing r., 444a
of us a long, 2ab
of us mirth, 2ab
this night soul shall be r., 46b
this very man r., 894a
Requires, all human frame r.,
902a
for my behave, 187a
Requisite, first r. of good citizen,
847b
most r. to squirrels, 757b
care for, 487a
right to r. means, 484a
Reread classic, 1054a
Remirce, some war with r., 225b
Re-resolves then dies, 999a

Rerum, sunt lacrimae r., 118a
Res indicata pro veritate habetur,
752b
Rescind, voted not to r., 456b
Rescue my soul from their de-
structions, 18b
nothing can r. me, 245b
Rump of r. sound, 653b
Research, passion in work and r.,
819a
References neglect spirit of objects,
153a
show r. of distress, 467b
Resemblance actions r. personality,
849a
one world r. another, 957a
these donkeys, 1075b
Resolved my father as he slept,
285b
Resembles, each man r. other
men, 957a
the most r. God, 495b
Resembles, love r. April day,
238b
Resent, do not r. criticism, 9232
yoke, 645b
Resentful, when r. it thunders,
940a
Resentment consumes a man, 865a
contumely without r., 853b
whim envy or r., 456a
Reserve, side of last r., 357b
thy judgement, 253b
Reservedly, read books as r. as
written, 689a
Réserver une arriére boutique
toute notre, 150a
Reside at Table Mountain, 769b
in thrilling region, 271b
Residence, family is not in r.,
153b
sorbed r., 272a
Residences, inns not r., 996b
Resides, fire that in heart r.,
712a
Resign, never ask refuse r. office,
428b
titles and profit I slope the way,
449a
vacancies by r. none, 472b
Resigned, I am not r., 1024a
pleasing being e're r., 441b
to shutting away, 1024a
trees more r. than other things,
993b
Resinous heart has fed, 889b
Restrains, boots not to r. wind and tide,
216a
everything except temptation,
505b
functions which r. death, 517b
not evil, 408b
strength not adequate to r., 99b
to the devil, 56b
Resistance, art begins with r.,
902b
nonviolent r. paralyzed, 1083a
or abject submission, 461a
passive r., 997a
principles of r., 455a
spirit of r., 1001b
to herd spirit, 915b
Resisted, rejoice that America r.,
446a

1583
Respect, woman takes off claim to r., 86b
women who have borne you, 144a
you in my r. are world, 229b
Respectability, hat ultimatum of r., 634a
scholastic r., 845b
Respectable, be worthy not r., 865b
connections, 755b
great artists seldom r., 96oa
hell, 854a
highly r. tribe, 1100b
Horizon, 416a
more ashamed more r., 895b
not one r. or unhappy, 700b
professors of dismal science, 978a
since when genius r., 618b
turkey a more r. bird, 423a
utter rubbish to keep r., 977a
Respected, dignity of man r., 582b
man one who succeeded in headwinking, 1067a
Peter was r., 509b
Respecter, God no r. of persons, 1193a
Respectful to his elders, 71a
Respectfully return Him ticket, 708a
Respite from long year’s watch, 78b
to be dead, 737b
Resplendent, most r. hair, 517a
Responds, some heart r., 612b
Responsibilities, accept your r., 92oa
because Americans, 1026a
in dreams begin r., 881a
infinite r. of man, 1095b
men aware of great r., 1072b
who has many r., 62b
Responsibility, at summit r. increases, 806a
aware under r., 1041a
chain of r., 829a
first step to reform, 778a
in dreams begins r., 881a
intellectual r., 1019b
no meaning except r., 1084b
no one who has not had r., 98a
of great states, 982a
right implies r., 83a
without woman I love, 1084a
writer’s only r., 1040a
Responsible, Chicago r. for Tribune, 999a
for what we are, 1058b
journalism, 1014a
not r. for dreams, 96oa
through time and eternity, 638b
we are r. for all, 708b
Responsive, government r. to people, 85a
Rest a little from praise, 774a
a’ weary ward to r. gone, 479a
abuse of occupation not r., 84a
and be thankful, 1098b
and faith we need it, 872b
beyond endurance need r., 979b
body continues in state of r., 977b
cannot r. for seeing countries, 1088a
choose ground and take r., 563b
Rest, choose their place of r., 346b
cities never have r. from evils, 944b
die or r. at last, 570b
dove found no r., 4b
embrace r. that knows no care, 115b
even fountain have r., 684b
failing that the r. of the city, 94a
far far better r., 672a
for the dead, 750a
for the sole of her foot, 6b
from loving, 109a
from their labors, 58b
furis sails lays him to r., 696a
gets him to r., 244b
God r. you marry, 1099a
good in which mind at r., 161b
grant us holy r., 508a
hearts do in the faces r., 304b
her soul she’s dead, 59b
dare set up my everlasting r., 323b
I will give you r., 42a
if England r. but true, 257b
I’ll r. but thou walk, 1088a
in doubt to act or r., 406b
in Nature not God, 52b
in soft peace, 908b
in the one obtain provision in order, 149b
diss, 968a
is silence, 65b
jes’ git out and r., 819b
lay me down and take my r., 77a
let his remembrance r., 98b
lie and r. awhile, 975b
light r. light, 82a
lightly r., 89b
long long go at r., 710b
long r. or death, 645b
may he r. in peace, 151b
mercy crews laid to r., 947a
much veneration but no r., 208b
my heart is at r., 497b
no music in r. Kate, 698b
not our business, 1005b
our restlessness His r., 617b
peace and r. never dwell, 841b-844a
perturbed spirit, 850a
profound as grave, 777a
shall shortly be at r., 349b
she’s at r. and so am I, 352b
sing thee to thy r., 856b
so may he r., 899a
soldier r. 520a
soon you too will r., 479a
Swift sailed into his r., 884a
then had I been at r., 14b
then would I fly away and be at r., 148b
there the weary be at r., 148b
to mind cheerer of spirits, 26a
toll and not seek r., 180b
too much r. is rust, 511b
t’was permitted to r. 501a
under the trees, 724a
we shall r. hear angels, 856b
wear ourselves and never r., 312a
where peace and r. can never dwell, 34’b-344a
who does not know, 128a
Rest, who doth not crave r., 677a
who sink to r., 443a
will not let me, 692a
without haste but without r., 479a
work and r. be won, 704a
Rest, j’y suis j’y r., 647a
Resteth, he that maketh them r., 4a
in his horizon, 4a
Restful, for r. death I cry, 292b
Resting, not a having and r. 718a
place for those who gave lives, 95a
true-fixed and r. quality, 254b
Restless, blown with r. violence, 271b
press r. gigantic, 984b
tenacious but r., 907a
unfixed in principles, 968a
violent hands, 989a
Restlessness, waves made by their r., 507b
Restrosen ruined year, 94a
thy former light r., 276a
to earth and thee r., 852b
Restored, all losses are r., 294a
chaos is r., 416a
civilization could be r., 95b
Restorer, tired nature’s sweet r., 98b
Restoreth, he r. my soul, 17b
Restrain, creeds that r., 724a
in me cursed thoughts, 283a
men from injuring, 472a
Restrain’d, American public more r., 1046a
Restraint, acknowledge r. of reverence, 89b
moral r. 1074b
not silence but r., 946b
paths a matter of r., 354a
what r. to grief for one so dear, 121b
whole some r., 548b
with which they write, 1049b
Zeus grant grave r., 715b
Restricted circle of potential, 79b
Restrictions, ascend above r. of world, 775b
Rests and nodding-places, 934b
here r. his head, 441a
on belly in mud, 1002a
Resty slot finds down pillow hard, 921a
Result, all is r. of what we thought, 80a
cause hidden r. well known, 128b
faith in r. makes r., 784a
firm ground of r., 91b
full r. of all, 403a
happiness, 875b
misery, 971b
shot at without r., 919b
Resume, way to resumption is r., 627a
Resurrection and the life, 48b
by man came r., 75a
for instance of r., 55b
God bring all back at r., 149a
newspaper r. rare, 777a
dry sticks, 1043b
of the body, 62a
of the dead, 53a
unto eternal life, 61b
Resuscitate dead art, 988a
Retailer of phrases, 992a
Revolution, deprive minority just-
tify r., 657a
done away with short of r., 767b
eighteen children, 679b
fellow travelers of r., 987b
French R. began at top, 721a
French R. uther in equality, 1014a
great r. economic, 1014a
hurrah for r., 883a
in three stages, 889a
inward and outward r., 544a
is natural, 658b
last fifteen years, 978a
leaders of social r., 870a
like Saturn, 679b
not make r. with silk gloves, 954b
not to obtain freedom, 997b
of rising expectations, 1077a
party of r. civilization, 600a
peaceful r., 1073b
scientific r., 1047a
served r., 548a
sire it is a, 476b
stop r. at beginning, 1048b
Revolutionary, higher ideals r., 798b
in times, 1017b
movement enters ruins, 1015b
proletariat alone r., 686b
right to overthrow, 679a
Revolutionists, all descended from r., 798a
Revolutionize, not too soon to r., 681a
Revolutionized daily life of peo-
ple, 995b
Revolution, collapse of r. of 1848, 866b
in r. great interests at stake, 98b
never go backward, 659a
not made they come, 658b
of China, 1027b
state which creates r., 98b
Revolver, reach for my r., 1026b
Revolving, grief with r. year, 757a
in course of one r. moon, 968b
with a r. wheel, 738b
Reward according to his works, 55b
all for love nothing for r., 200a
angling r. to itself, 959b
if thou not thine own r., 869a
labor not ask for r., 180b
neither have they any more a r., 71b
no r. offered, 956b
not punishment, 954a
of knowing we do Thy will, 220b
of thing to have done it, 607b
of virtue is virtue, 606b
success its own r., 846b
virtue is her own r., 345b
Washington without r., 747b
Rewarded evil for good, 7b
they shall be greatly r., 96b
Rewarder who now will be my r., 968a
Rewarded evil for good, 25a
Rewards and fairness, 315b
and punishments in cards, 1019a
fortune's buffets and r., 269a
Rewards, in nature no r., 749a
religion of which r. distant, 458b
Rex, ego sum r., 362a
Ribaldsmiths, fair-haired R., 65b
Rhapsody of words, 264a
Rhetoric able to contend, 206b
for r. he could not die, 352a
heavenly r. of thine eye, 222a
in the study, 683a
obscure by aimless r., 725b
of rule of Plato, 340a
wit and gay r., 357b
Rhetorician, grammarian r. geom-
etrical, 139a
sophisticated r., 613a
Rhetorician's rules, 552a
Rhein, fume exhales r., 1068b
Rheumatic, unless down with r., 106b
Rhine frontier of England, 889a
German's river, 505b
guard along R., 699a
wash city of Cologne, 567b
wide and winding R., 550b
Rhinoceros, armed r., 485a
Rhodes, Colossus of R., 1102b
Rhodope, no voices O R., 536b
Rhos, fresh r. in woods, 602b
Rhone, arrowy R., 556b
Rhyme and meter free, 962b
beauty making beautiful old r., 353b
into ladies' favors, 245a
it hath taught me to r., 783a
lofty r., 538a
many a mixed r., 583b
more sweetly than r., 583a
nor reason, 201b
outlive this powerful r., 282b
rounds with r. rune, 602b
ruder of verses, 535b
Runic r., 644a
sudden thought careless r., 779a
told them in r., 532b
unattempted yet in prose or r., 341b
Rhymes as suggest freedom, 643b
half their r. bad, 918a
Namby Pamby's little r., 400b
no r. in my verse, 845a
of r. I had alone, 525b
regent of love r., 221b
ripples in r., 602b
so rare to love, 804a
Rhyming, bad r. a disease, 412b
peer, 410a
planet, 247a
Rhythm beating in mind, 1043a
essential in painting, 153a
keeping r. in dancing, 1005a
melody deprived of pitch, 999a
one of principal translators, 998b
prefer uneven r., 808a
for world of sound what light is, 998b
Rhythmic creation of beauty, 644b
Rhythms measureless and wild, 84b
Rib, what news on R., 929a
Riant roundelay, 831a
Rib, smote him under the fifth r., 12b
which Lord God had taken, 5b
Riband, give me but what this r.
bound, 538b
in cap of youth, 265b
to stick in cost, 662b
Ribbed sea sand, 525a
Ribon, a r. at a time, 753a
for a rose for r., 626a
in cap of youth, 265b
prize r. or throne, 608a
road r. of moonlight, 561b
round it, 1007a
Ribs down rolling, 102ab
took one of his r., 5b
heart knock at my r., 281b
of Death, 57a
overweathered r., 243b
Ribstone Pippin, 920a
Rice, not stir r. though it sticks, 197a
same old r., 953b
with coarse r. to eat, 71b
Rich abode, 684a
abundance of the r., 28a
and poor all as one, 85a
and poor loved and unloved, 764b
and rare were gems, 541b
as easy to marry r. woman, 604a
att. creeps rustling, 98a
be wealthy not r., 655b
beauty too r. for use, 223a
better live r. than die r., 452b
beyond dreams of avarice, 434a,
579b
blow bugs over r. dead, 944a
brotherhood bind r. and poor 757a
bunch of red roses, 981a
choose likely man in preference to r., 78a
company of just men better than r. estate, 85b
dies r. dies disgraced, 757b
different from you and me, 1045a
dull and drank, 1045a
eat with the r., 878a
favor to r., 351a
few are r. and wellborn, 45b
few r. own property, 749a
flames and hired tears, 540b
for a little while, 1062b
for others if r. for you, 1040b
easy freedom to r. or poor, 1045a
gets the pleasure, 1103a
gifts wax poor, 628a
God who made us r., 618b
gout kills more r. than poor, 541b
gret fool both r. and nygard, 165a
had I interfered for r., 594a
happy in plenty, 450a
have power and poor deprived, 94b
high and low r. and poor, 503b
honesty dwells like miser, 250b
huge Damage made, 801a
if r. gets foolish, 91b
if r. whenever you please, 9b
in good works, 55b
in loss of all I sing, 1081
in saving common sense, 613b
in things he can let alone, 683a
jewel in Ethiope's ear, 229a
joys fall not r. alone, 123b
knowledge a r. storehouse, 206b
Rise and fight again, 1087b
and walk with him, 83b
at six dine at ten, 599b
before I turn away, 746b
hida remembrance r., 447a
by sin, 270b
caused himself to r., 410b
constellations when they r., 78b
crushed half to r., 409a
easily to r., 481b, 1095b
evening is come r. up, 1153a
expectation r., 447a
foul deeds will r., 258a
fulness in spirit, 1052a
happy those whose walls al-
ready r., 118a
I caused sun to r., 896a
in majesty to meet thine, 691b
in the heart, 468b
joyful all ye nations r., 425b
kings r. and set, 570b
like fountain for me, 644a
maketh sun r. on evil and good,
6ob move stones of Rome to r., 256a
my Shakespeare r., 305b
not r. early never do good,
428b-429a
out of wreck r., 668a
stoop to r., 515b
sun sets r. to again, 667b
suns that set may r. again, 502b
to solemnize against me, 18a
thee I call to r., 737b
foots to earth, 879a
time to r., 409a
as r. to feet as He passes by, 879a
to love stoops, 667a
tomorrow's sun may never r.,
3g2a
truth crushed will r. again,
574b
up at the voice of the bird, 59a
up my love, 29b
we die and r. the same, 305a
we fail to r., 668b
we seldom r. high, 857b
what are you when sun shall r.,
30erb why r. because 'tis light, 505b
will thou therefore r. from me,
305b with lark, 208b
with occasion, 658b
woe unto them that r. up early,
302b
Risen, Christ r. from dead, 53a
Christ the Lord r. today, 425a
he is r., 59b
the Lord is r., 59b
there is a people r., 964b
Rises by lifting others, 749a
from prayer better, 790a
hidden laughter, 1009a
my gorge r. at it, 266b
soul that r. with us, 515b
sun gives light soon as he r.,
243a unspeakable desire, 712a
Risen, bright earth when thou r.
42a Risen from feast with keen ap-
petite, 245b
late to the all day, 422a
with fleas, 245b
Rising, before the r. sun, 365b
expectations, 1075a
fogs prevail upon day, 356a
from affluence to poverty, 761b
INDEX
Rising
Rising

from r. of the sun unto
going down, 21b
his r. every day, 3b
I see them r., 459a
let others hail r. sun, 459a
listen the wind is r., 459a
more worship r. than setting
sun, 412a
motion hall r. sun, 459b
of the sun, 1066b
or falling’s all one, 1066a
Proteus r. from sea, 515b
resolution of r. expectations,
1077a
shadow r. to meet you, 1002b
through change and storm,
556a
warm cheek and r. bosom, 441b
wind is r., 990b
Risk, conquer without r., 351b
flatterer r. everything, 491a
I had to take and took, 494a
of reign of terror
other half for freedom, 625a
Risking, only by r. we live, 794a
Risks, great deeds wrought at
great r., 67a
t he calculated r., 697b
Rival, cannot r. for one hour,
741a
know I may not r. him, 1025b
leavemixture of no r., 545b
remains to r. what they have
done, 90a
Rivalries, organized r., 841b
Rivalry of alm, 777a
Rivalry and worst, 87a
Rivalship of wisest men, 89b
River, Alph the sacred r., 559b
among r. shallows, 54a
at my garden’s end, 411b
away you rolling r., 1101a
crookedest r. in world, 760a
cross r. rest under trees, 728a
dark brown is r., 859a
down in beds by r., 615a
drifting in shadows, 759b
drifting down big r., 761a
Eliza across r., 699a
fish in r. leap, 4a
cross forever to sea, 759b
Germany’s r. but not border,
50b
gildeth at own sweet will,
512a
great r. and sea which is fresh,
173b
great r. take me to main, 649a
hill field or r., 646b
take glimmering pool, 720b
let me love r. and woodland,
117a
Lethe the r. of oblivion, 544a
like foam on r., 520a
like snow falls in r., 495b
lived on R. Dee, 464a
longest r. in world, 760a
monstrous big r., 751b
names to each bright r., 565b
of crystal light, 890b
of his thoughts, 631b
of oblivion, 544a, 722a
Old Man R., 912b
on a tree by r., 184b
over r. through wood, 598a
peace as r., 63a
pilot cares about nothing but
r., 760b
River Rhine wash city of Cologne,
547b
see one r. and see all, 531a
she’s fading down r., 862b
spreadeth out her roots by the
r., 424a
step twice into same r., 77b
strong brown god, 1060a
swamp horses crossing r., 695b
Thames noblest r., 95a
time a r. of strong current,
142a
Tira liira by r., 645b
washed in life’s r., 487a
water of r. never the same, 156a
weariest r., 775a
where brook and r. meet, 612b
would reach sea, 772a
Riving, beside r. waters of, 906b
River’s, primrose by r. trim,
505b
Rivers, as brooks make r., 572a
cross long as r. shall run, 1128a
by shallow r. birds sing, 212b
by the r. of Babylon, 25b
deepest r. least sound, 199a
fierc re cannot quench, 216a
of the kings, 1041b
of water in a dry place, 22a
run into the sea, 472a
run to seas, 572a
same image in r., 659a
shadow brooks and r. wide, 135b
tree planted by r., 16b
winds and many r., 772b
as r. with as people, 828a
Rivets, busy hammers closing r.,
544b
Rivulet, next r. of text, 481a
Rivulets hurrying through lawn,
64g
meadow r. overflow, 784b
Road, along rough weary r.,
499b
‘ammon along ard lighg r., 810a
as much right to the r., 807a
belove below me, 849b
hard broad-beaten r., 609a
but one r. leads to Corinth, 129b
butterfly upon r., 871b
by r. every-open door, 846a
dark r. whence no one returns,
112b
devils in twists of r., 909a
does r. wind uphill, 723b
devast r. you tread, 859b
find his right, 1056a
free as the r., 529a
from Montgomery, 1089a
from which whole earth call,
1079b
grows strange, 649b
even above r. below, 824a
house by side of r., 63a, 869a
even is smooth, 67b
lonesome r., 589b
long and dusty to grave, 82ab
may r. leads seawards, 847a
new to me as always, 816b
no expeditions r., 856b
no r. or ready way to virtue,
350a
no royal r. to accommodations,
912a
no royal r. to geometry, 105b
one r. leads to London, 947a
open r., 701a, 824a
poor slaves tread, 571a
Road rail pig lead, 947b
ribbon of moonlight, 961b
right to Ireland, 1059a
Rolling English r., 919a
rough r. leads to greatness, 130a
royal r. to Thebes, 1059a
smooth r. of life, 439b
straggling r. in Spain, 918b
takes to open r., 170b
takes no private r., 410a
to Hades easy to travel, 104b
to hell gradual, 1042a
to resolution, 542b
Tobacco R., 1025b
up and down City R., 1099b
which leads to peace, 472b
will be less tedious, 116b
wind up r. I., 447b
windings r. before me, 439b
you’ll take the high r., 1099a
Roads, crooked r. are of genius,
487b
improvement makes straight r.,
487b
road new as r. are, 816b
two r. diverged, 969b
Roadway, cry of child by r., 883b
Roar, absent from Him 1 r.,
818b
all morning sends to r., 854a
dunce sent to r., 456b
ever let fancy r., 856b
everywhere I r., 793b
faithful Géret r., 508a
home where buffalo r., 808a
long wont r. 641b
not their hearts that r. 874b
on light shining still, 741b
soar but never r., 517a
though we may r., 857b
though to distant countries r., 491b
where r. I., 447b
wish to r. farther, 479a
Roamed, how sweet I r., 486b
with my soul, 845b
Roamin’ in the gloamin’, 909a
Roaming, ceaseless thoughts of r.,
890b
in the gloamin’, 909a
like elephant r. at will, 80b
mistress mine where r., 272b
mob to sky, nearest, 1067b
Roar, cannon’s opening r., 558a
grievous r., 559b
grumble rumble r., 718b
hear r. now, 517b
hiss now becoming r., 1010b
Homer and Whitman r., 898a
melancholy long withdrawing
r., 714b
music in its r., 559b
of only beast in arena, 898b
other side of silence, 609a
set table on a r., 456b
swinging low with sullen r.,
335b
terror in house does r., 489b
thundering cannons r., 490b
welkin r., 242a
you as any nightingale, 299a
you gently as sucking dove,
299a
you would not have me r. or
crow, 945a
young lions r. after prey,
21b
Roared, cracked growled r.
howled, 542b
declaration r., 486b
INDEX

Rising
INDEX

Roared, loud r. dreadful thunder, 499b
do well r. Lion, 290b
Roaring Bill who killed him, 902b
de devil as r. lion, 57a
empty tigers or r. sea, 225b
with hollow blasts, 402a
words of my r. 17b
Roars it through the hall, 720b
Rinthra r., 487b
Roast beef of old England, 592b
in hell r. you like herrin', 469a
our own chestnuts, 91gb
rules the r., 176a
set house on fire to r. eggs, 203a
Roasted crabs hiss in bowl, 228a
very likeness of r. crab, 299a
Roaster, born a r. of meat, 482b
Rob, if writer r. mother, 1040a
jaybird don't r. own nest', 814a
lady by marriage, 484b
neighbor he promised to defend, 596a
of illusion r. of happiness, 729b
Peter pay Pud, 184a
starve the Tl r. further, 298b
us of our joys, 1086b

words r. Hybla bees, 256a
Robbed, he's not r. at all, 274b
no man r. where singing, 500b
not wanting what stolen, 274b
that smiles, 273a
we was r., 1097b
Robber, Bababas a r., 49b
Robbers, the more r. there will be, 74b
what makes r. bold but luny, 215b
Robbing, live by sharpening and r., 478b
think little of r., 552a
Robe, giant's r., 286a
interruissed r. of gold, 244b
judge's r., 270b
of clouds, 525b
Robert, believe R. who has tried it, 119b
Robes and furrowed gowns, 279b
sparing and singing r., 399b
loosely flowing, 390b
mountain in azure hue, 557a
rich or filthie, 165b
sky r. spun of Iris' wool, 355b
washed r. in blood, 138a
Robin bore away thorn, 682b
call for r. redbreast, 514b
fainting r., 737a
redbreast in a cage, 492a
redbreast plouy, 108a
what will poor r. do, 1095b
who killed Cock R., 1095b
Robin's lost in play, 561b
Robinson, before say Jack R., 670b
Cruose, 468a
John P. r. he, 693a
Robots, Rossum's Universal R., 225b
Rob me of that which not enriches him, 474a
Robust and vivid illustration, 741b
spirit grew r., 738b
Robustious periwig-pated fellow, 262b
Rock, all on a r. reclined, 401a
ay this is the famed r., 781b
Rock, cradle will r., 810b
dwell on r. or in cell, 199a
cradle of the r., 990a
cradled upon r., 41b
he is the R., 10b
he only is my r., 19b
t hat is the Incashe R., 532b
knew the perilous r., 532b
lean upon death as r. 995a
Lord is my r., 12b
man sat on a r., 779a
meeting rock know love, 1101b
no water only r., 1009a
of Ages, 495a
offense, 51a
poetry old as r., 604b
safe upon solid r., 1034a
sails well but strike r., 491b
shadow under red r., 1002a
shadows of a great r. in a weary land, 92a
small r. holds back great wave, 65a
smote r. twice, 547b
takes on appearance of nearby r., 77a
that's higher than I, 19b
tall as the mountain, 509a
this shall fly, 502a
towered citadel r. 388b
underlies America, 565a
upon this I will build, 434
way of a serpent upon a r., 260b
which Hercules beheaded, 781b
with motion of morning, 1065b
Rockabye baby, 810b
Lady, 820b
Rockbound, stern and r. coast, 573a
Rocked in cradle of deep, 554a
me to patience, 580b
only world and everyone's, 1079b
to sleep between billows, 662a
Rocket, life like r. flies, 1085b
numbers r. mind, 1079b
rose like a r., 497b
Rockets' red glare, 541a
Rocking, cradle endlessly r., 701b
cradles now r. in land, 760a
Rock-ribbed, hills r., 574a
Rocks and stones and trees, 511a
big anfractalus r., 1001b
cries of cicadas sink into r., 380a
even among these r., 1004a
hand that cradle, 699b
older than r., 781a
seas laugh when near, 515a
soften r. or bend oak, 592a
soundings quicksands r., 589b
that are steepest, 1086b
the r. rent, 45a
throne of r., 559b
to roses, 600b
trees wind, 860b
walled round with r., 776a
what gray r., 1004a
whereon greatest men wrecked, 548b
Rocky ledge woods untamed, 860a
shore beats back siege, 247a
Rod, a chief r. 405b
Aaron's r. 409a
all tremble at the r., 80b
and blows not much good, 793b
benten with his own r., 138a
Rod, cast thy r. before Pharaoh, 8a
creed is a r. 775b
criticism r. of divination, 869a
Father chiefly known by r., 662a
for angling r. a sturdy oak, 558a
he that spareth his r. 24a
Jonathan put forth the r., 12a
lightening reached fiery r., 790a
lo with a little r., 858b
must heal the sin, 790b
not pious longer than r. behind, 176b
of empire, 446b
of iron, 37b
out of the stem of Jesse, 318a
spare r. and spoil child, 108b
spare r. spile child, 892a
thy r. and thy staff, 18a
to check the erring, 514b
wisdom be put in silver r., 485b
Rode by witches, 761a
him through mine, 1097b
horses up to bed, 914b
off in all directions, 898a
the six hundred, 658a
upon a cherub, 172a
Roderick, where was R. then, 349a
Roderick Dhu, Saxon I Am R., 520a
Rodless Walton of brooks, 846a
Rods, bleeding from Roman r., 450a
Roe, be thou like a r., 50a
following the r., 494b
Roes, breasts like two young r., 492b
Roger, Sir R. made reflections, 395a
Rogue and peasant slave, 351b
every inch not fool is r., 369a
Rogues, bear r. talk of court news, 280a
Roguish, equity is a r. thing, 317a
Roi, plus royaliste que le r., 1105b
Rois, l'exaltation la politesse des r., 485b
Roland, A. for an Oliver, 154b
Child R. to dark tower, 278b
est preux et Oliver est sage, 154b
sound your olibant, 154b
valorous Oliver wise, 154b
Roles, self-interest plays all r., 355a
Rolet, cat's a cat a r. a knife, 757a
Roll, centuries r. back to age of gold, 132b
confirm tidings as they r., 359a
darkling down torrent, 457a
'em up, 1099a
eyes begin to r., 413b
felt him like thunderer r., 711a
from soul to soul, 648b
in ecstasy at your feet, 82b
let it r., 541b
life's surges rudest r., 497b
me over fair, 695a
my log I roll yours, 151a
of common men, 525a
of honor holds no nobler figure, 934b
of our world eastward palpable, 782b
1591
Roll

INDEX

1592

Roll on from yonder tower, 962b
on thou deep and dark blue
ocean, 597b
out of me years r., 773b
sea r. to waft me, 408a
up leafy Olympus, 117a
Rolled as five thousand years ago, 657b
romance in earth's diurnal, 52a
for two gentlemen r. into one, 499b
wear bottoms of troupers r., 1001a
Rollet, thou r. now, 557b
Rollett a stone, 56a
Rolling along, 913b
caissons go r. along, 95a
Dakotas under hull, 1024b
down to Rio, 876a
English drunkard, 919a
eye in fine frenzy r., 283b
home on r. deep, 676a
keeps on r. along, 921b
like Mississippi r. along, 913b
no more through r. clouds, 557a
over r. waters go, 64a
stone gathers no moss, 126a
time hath pressed, 650a
Rolls, blue wave r. nightly, 558b
in under his tongue, 886b
through all things, 509b
Roman locuta est causa finita est, 147a
Roman O fortunatam natam me consule R., 111b
Roman, all Greek all R. fame, 412a
before R. came to Rye, 919a
bleeding from R. rods, 499a
candles exploding, 1080b
concern to rule under law, 119a
ghost of deceased R. Empire, 518a
gibber in R. streets, 285b
high R. fashion, 288b
historian of R. Empire, 460b
holiday, 557a
Holy R. Empire, 477a
I am a R. citizen, 110b
I am the R. king, 562a
I'm a R. for that, 598a
more antique R. than Dane, 285a
neither R. nor an empire, 471a
noblest of R. them all, 256b
play the R. fool, 287a
rather be a dog than such a R., 256a
struggle to found R. state, 117b
senate long debate, 595b
sweet R. hand, 255a
then R. now I, 855a
thought hath struck him, 287a
wherever R. conquers he dwells, 191a
world is falling, 145b
would that R. people had single
neck, 191b
Romance, absence of r. in my his-
tory, 89a
and poetry need ruin, 615a
moment of strength of r., 843a
spirit of r., 691b
symbols of high r., 581a
touch honey of r., 858b
Romanism, run R. rebellion, 486b
Roman's, act lover's or R. part,
406a
life Roman's arms, 596a
Romans call it stoicism, 959b
countrymen and lovers, 853a
friends R. countrymen, 853a
last of all the R. quid r. to
whom R. pray, 596a
when in Rome do as R. do, 144b
Romantic, Chinese poetry least r.,
856a
Ireland's dead and gone, 881b
ruin that's r., 768b
Romanus, civis R. sum, 110b
orbis ruin, 146a
Rome, asides of Christian R., 602a
and other pilgrimages, 174a
city of the soul, 557a
found R. a city of bricks, 142b
from R. to Iceland, 577a
grandeur that was R., 641b
has spoken case concluded, 147a
high and palmy state of R.,
256b
hooked fellow of R., 246a
in R. you long for country, 120b
let R. in Tiber melt, 287a
loved R. more, 255a
move stones for sea R., 555a
my country, 557a
natal death his consultship, 111b
not built in one day, 184a
our ancestors in R., 205b
since the founding of R., 149b
taller town than R., 918b
time doubt of R., 561a
trompet of child of R., 773b
when in R. live in Roman style,
144b
when R. falls the world, 557b
Romeo come forth, 243a
Juliet and her R., 225b
wherefore art thou R., 229b
Romull, in R. face, 111b
Romulus, dregs of R., 111b
Ronsard write praise for me, 187b
Ronyon, runge-roded r. cries, 286a
Roo, no r. has not star, 696b
terrace walk and half r., 411b
Roof against the rain, 1024a
burning r. and tower, 885b
fretted with golden fire, 601a
fingers flathouse r., 1024a
may be frail r. shake, 496b
no r. to shroud his head, 301b
rule under this r., 496b
tongue cleave to the r. of my
mouth, 33a
Roofs, done with r. and men,
860a
goft, 242a
of the world, 701a
Roottops, purple dusk above r.,
1010b
Rookery, leads clogging r. home,
647a
Roots home in scramble sort,
906a
in families homework go, 743b
Rooky, makes wing to r. wood,
85a
Room, although r. chilly, 909b
ample r. and verge enough,
441b
city r. of Transcript, 1045b
civet in the r., 457a
cleanly r. lavender in windows,
56a
coming to that holy r., 908a
convent's narrow r., 515a
Room, do not need leave your r., 908b
Elysium as far as nearest r.,
799a
enough on mountain, 794a
fifty springs little r., 858b
flung himself from r., 894a
for it room, 798b
for misgiving, 856b
for Shakespeare in your tomb,
519a
from which faith gone, 1045b
glowing embers through the r.,
235b
heart prepare Him r., 997a
her empty r. is cold, 110a
here in little lonely r., 898b
how little r. we take in death,
247b
in r. friend await, 799a
in the r. women come and go,
1100b
infinite riches in little r.,
212b
lain in adjoining r., 768a
my heart keep empty, 321a-b
no r. in the inn, 46a
no r. now for diletante, 913b
now wit for sea r., 338b
ocean sea not sufficient r.,
309a
of absent child, 256b
on earth for honest men, 467a
one little r. an everywhere,
906b
paces about r. alone, 1008b
regulate my r., 486b
sea r. to tell truth in, 659a
smoke-filled r., 894a
soul hath elbow r., 287a
struggle for r. and food, 688a
swears a r. for as thy laws, 324a
trees three paces through r.,
645b
to swing cat, 671b
unable to sit still in a r.,
562b
wine-barrel r., 956b
Rooms, other voices r. other,
1061a
talked between the r., 768a
thousand furnished r., 1001b
Roosevelt, answer I will give R.,
52a
saved in harness, 947a
greatest American friend, 243b
Roosian, might have been R.,
765a
Roost, come home to r., 532b
ruleth all the r., 175a
Rooster, hungry r. don't cackle,
841a
Root and all in hand, 654b
ax laid unto the r., 99b
deer sold here, 784b
cankers r. and fruit, 1054b
filial piety of r. of man, 351a
free down to r., 517b
from which tyrant springs, 95a
growth with child a mandrake r.,
304b
government never take r., 504a
hog or die, 1047a
insane r., 281a
lack of money r. of evil, 847a
learned r. of Homer, 901b
leaves many r. one, 881a
love of money r. of evil, 553b
nips his r. then he falls, 496b
of heaven and earth, 79b
of honesty in good education,
157a
of the kingdom, 99b
Root of the matter, 15b, 794b
of wisdom, 57a
one striking at r. of evil, 68ab
that of the deepest r. is found, 458b
what you are r. and all, 643b
withered because no r., 42b
Rooted, great r. blossomer, 88gb
honor r. in dishonor, 65gb
lover r. stays, 604b
shakes r. folly of age, 377b
sorrow, 286a
strongly r. as envy, 418b
weeds are shallow- r., 214b
Roots of life becomes r. plant, 531a
Rook's white core, 590a
Rook, blasts r. of trees, 1070a
branch shall grow out of his r., 51a
grass r., 862b
marsh grass sends in sod, 796b
no r. in hotels, 89gb
of lilac under soil, 911b
poison England at r., 917b
problems have r. in past, 583a
rose among r., 384a
spreadeth out her r. by the river, 54a
stirring dull r., 1002a
Rope between animal and Super-
man, 805a
draw sin with a cart r., 30b
evod enough till halted themselves, 181b
escape from r. and gun, 401b
just as above ground, 590a
lay out money on a, 310b
Negro past of r., 1081a
to hang yourselves, 181b
Rope-dancer physician magician, 188a
Ropes, blunders like r., 590a
Rory O'More, says R., 589a
Ros., sub r., 530b
Rosalind, heavenly R., 427a
no jewel like R., 249b
Ros., sub r. oh, 352b
Rosary, couple o' guns and r. beads, 941a
my r. my r., 863b
Rose above the mold, 593a
again the third day, 60a
among thorns, 144b
an estate in Sicily, 737a
and put down Yellow Book, 1059a
autumn r. more exquisite, 195a
Ayler whom these wakeful eyes, 355a
beauty's r. might never die, 301a
bestows the fading r., 956b
breast that gives r., 730b
by any other name as sweet, 292a
bankets in musk r. buds, 292b
cheerless over hills, 682b
crossed the road, 782b
desert shall blossom as the r., 30a
die of a r., 408a
earthly happy is r. distilled, 228b
English unofficial r., 938a
fairest when budding, 292a
familiar as r. in spring, 143a
find where last r. lingers, 121b
fire and r. are one, 1007a
for a r. for a ribbon, 962a
Rose, gather r. whilst prime, 200a
glut sorrow on r., 587a
good r., 356b, 956b
gone with all his r., 683a
him that loved r., 855a
if love were what r. is, 773b
immortal Shakespeare r., 546b
in deeps o' my heart, 886b
into the r. garden, 1004b
is a rose is a rose, 952a
killing as canker to r., 358a
last r. of summer, 542a
leaflet and myrtle and r., 477a
leaves when r. dead, 357b
like a rocket, 459b
love r. leave on stem, 741b
loved wood r., 503a
loved is the r., 513a
mighty lat' r. a r., 845b
moral shut in r., 647b
my luve like a red r., 494a
no more desire r., 221a
O R. thou art sick, 495a
of our love, 1080a
of Sharon, 29a
of yesterday, 658b
of Youth, 256a
on such topp'd limbs, 1064b
one perfect r., 1029a
one sad ungathered r., 653a
onion r. among roots, 842a
queen r. of garden, 852b
ravage r., 661b
red as a r. is she, 524b
red r. a falcon, 807a
red r. cries, 659a
red r. proud r. sad r., 871b
red r. whispers of passion, 868b
Richard sweet lovely r., 258b
said r. of love, 1080a
she lived as roses do, 204a
slowly r. she up, 1088a
so red the r., 659b
spring vanish with r., 651a
sweeter in bud, 205a
tell the carved r., 1070a
tell you how sun r. 735a
that lives little hour, 747b,
662b
then morrow morn, 528a
thick with lily and red r., 753a
thought like full-blow'd r., 581b
under the r., 350b
up in his prime, 1009b
vernal bloom or summer's r., 344b
wavers to a r., 782a
white r. a dove, 870a
white r. breathes of love, 866b
white r. weeps, 653a
with sweetest leaves folded, 592a
without a thorn, 458b
without the r., 349a
wreath has lost r., 350b
Roseau, un r. pensant, 692b
Rosebud garden of girls, 622b
with wither and roses, 648a
Rosebud crown ourselves with r., 96b
filled with snow, 300a
gather ye r. 350b
Rosencrann, marches r. in van, 998a
Rose-gilded chamber, 1066b
Rose-leafed maiden, 855b
young and r. cherubin, 275b
Rosemary and rue, 296g
for remembrance, 265a
Rose-red city half old as time, 675b
Rose's no thorns deep as r., 775b
scent bitterness, 856a
Roses, all night r. heard, 652b
and white lilles grow, 900a
Roxane Gawd ain't bed of r., 1013a
by Bendemeer's stream, 543a
courts thee on r., 120b
days of wine and r., 890a
eagles and myrrh and r., 629b
flung r. riotously, 890a
gather r. of life today, 188a
have thorns fountains mud, 292a
heavenly r., 497b
icy r., 1014b
love and r., 545a
make thee beds of r., 212b
marriage not bed of r., 822a
money beautiful as r., 807b
never friends with r., 774a
no r. at my head, 735b
of world fade, 858b
r. all the way, 662b
raptures and r. of vice, 775b
red and violet's blew, 200a
rich bunch of red r., 951a
rocks to r., 660b
rose she lived as r. do, 204a
samovars' red r., 1002a
scent of r. hang still, 542b
seek r. in December, 554b
sent out of lilies and r., 220a
shot on heart, 712a
sweet days and r., 352a
sweet musk r. and eglantine, 292b
r. tulips cries, 818a
virgins soft as r., 558a
women are as r., 252a
wreath of r., 587b
Rosewater on a toad, 610b
Rouent's Universal Robos, 1015a
Rost, rast ich so r. ich, 541b
Rosy, 'cause another's r. are, 318b
hands in steam, 1079a
he that loves a r. cheek, 392a
lips and cheeks, 713a
not gray but r., 668a
old men have r. faces, 842b
wreath, 503a
Rosy-fingered dawn, 65b
Rot, deep did r., 585a
enough to r. upon ground, 400b
fear is r., 1049b
from hour to hour we r., 248b
inwardly, 955b
in cold ice obstruction and r., 271a
lie shall r., 722a
name of the wicked shall r.,
nourished to its r., 1057b
propagate and r., 409a
water and fire r., 1060b
Rot, learned and conned by r., 256a
phrases learned by r., 989b
sarcastikul, 750b
Rots in case on Lethe wharf, 259b
Rotten, apple r. at the heart, 252a
cultures turn r., 1071b
dead and r., 421b
mackerel by moonlight, 551a
INDEX

Ruin, dyspepsy r. of most
things, 552a
exaltation from disaster and r., 552a
final r. fiercely drives, 552b
formless r. of oblivion, 552a
he that tastes woman r. meets, 402a
in r. and confusion hurled, 553a
into r. hurled, 408a
kings, 558a
majestic through in r., 546b
man marks earth with r., 557b
my country's r., 583a
new years r. and rend, 774a
of our sex, 442b
pens of diplomats not r., 458b
predicts r. of the state, 400a
princes and their r., 298b
rather than preservation, 177a
romance and poetry need r., 177a
science without conscience r. of soul, 181a
seize thee ruthless king, 441b
serve my nation r. another, 441b
spreading r. scattering ban, 619a
that's romantic, 768b
make them grow, 512a
upon ruin rout on rout, 544a
when truth entails, 85a
Ruined, archangel r., 542b
bare r. choirs, 292b
by amateurs, 590a
by Chinese cheap labor, 756b
Jim most r. for servant, 761a
love when built anew, 292a
me and I am re-begot, 508a
men that are r., 454b
millionaire, 1005b
no nation r. by trade, 423a
omisscious person r. him, 1067b
prince who relies on words r., 177a
seldom r. but by himself, 430a
threshold of r. tenement, 442b
ruin to r. man a vocation, 1008a
Ruins, all r. disorders, 77a
Ruins, stern r. plowshare, 493a
Ruins, fragments shored against r., 1003a
Germany r. culture, 866b
in r. rather than enslaved, 518b
man is a god in r., 602a
of another's fame, 401b
of St. Paul's, 442a, 555b
of the noblest man, 255a
politics r. character, 577b
revolutionary movement enters r., 1013b
the very r. destroyed, 134b
wanderer's ruins and r., 772b
Rule, a little r. a little away, 419a
absurd, 665b
authors established it as r., 394b
Bakunia, 402a
but one r. to be clear, 550b
by r. in nature teach, 243a
capable of r. if he had not riled, 1404a
circumstances r. men, 87a
divide and r., 150b
done by the r., 288a
employ mind to r., 115b
from tomb, 1068b
Rule given by Christ, 723a
golden r. is no golden r., 866b
golden r. to fit everybody, 753a
golden r. toward patients, 518a
good each man's r., 642a
good old r. sufficeth, 513a
government free where laws r., 52b
gran'ther's r. safer, 693a
Homer's r. best, 411b
ill can he r. the great, 200b
inch of r. taste of, 777a
it with stern joy, 961a
leveled r. of streaming light, 337a
my heart, 956b
never look into newspaper, 481b
new r. from tonight, 887b
no r. admits not exception, 310b
of right, 442b
of right and wrong, 732a
of three puzzle me, 1084b
of universal harmony, 709a
on all the departed dead, 66b
one r. for politicians, 893a
people turn to benevolence r., 100a
reason to r., 770a
ruin men r. the law, 442a
ruin or r. state, 569b
sage Homer's r. best, 411b
should r. who r. best, 95a
silent r. of heaven, 536b
that was against r., 553b
the roost, 176a
them with rod of iron, 576b
thoughts r. world, 609b
too fond to r. alone, 410b
under law your proper skill, 119a
under this roof, 456b
well thyself, 165b
what is pomp r. reign, 216b
will show the man, 68b
ruled as he thought fit, 365b
man willingly r. ruleth safely, 170b
not, 545b
rulers and r., 1046a
with little understanding world r., 186a
Ruler, convention is r. of all, 50a
having human body as subject, 95b
let there be one r., 68b
no guide overseer or r., 236b
of Queen's Nave, 756a
of the waters, 557b
soul the r. of life, 116a
takes non-action as his way, 106b
water r. of inverted year, 458b
Rulers and ruled, 1046a
glory of r. or races, 949b
in all lands, 826b
law for r. and people, 678a
multitude of r., 68b
of the darkness, 54a
persuade if possible the r., 944a
Rules, a few plain r., 516a
community evolved, 532a
finger r. the air, 966b
gods have their own r., 128a
habit r. unreflecting herd, 517a
Him who r. thunder, 300a
ignore r. and regulations, 886a
Rules, love r. the gods, 85b
never shows she r., 407a
of game laws of nature, 724b
of propriety, 75a
pretenses to break r. by, 348a
rhetorician's r., 353a
rocks cradle r. world, 593b
shapeless mass and book of r., 868a
threw you in told you r., 1044a
twelve good r., 450a
where love r. no will to power, 486b
Ruleth all the roost, 176a
he that r. his spirit, 24b
Ruling ideas of age, 897a
ideas of r. class, 679a
like cooking small fish, 74b
do no dominant r. class here, 745b
passion be it what will, 407a
passion conquers reason, 407a
passions strong in death, 46b
various r. passions find, 46b
Rum and true religion, 560a
arivate lust and r., 485b
curriculum was r., 868b
fully undred gallons of r., 888b
Romanism rebellion, 66b
yo-ho-ho and bottle of r., 83a
Rumble of distant drum, 66b
Ruminace, as thou dost r., 274a
Ruminating, learn r. from line, 85a
without suspecting it, 908a
Rumination, by often r., 250a
Rumor files, 159b
in place of inquiry, 84a
is a pipe, 241a
of oppression and deceit, 457b
Rumors, wars and r. of wars, 43b
Rump-fed ronyon cries, 241a
Rum-tumming, drums r. every-where, 944a
Run, all wheels r. down, 651a
and not be weary, 53a
beggar mounted r. horse to death, 215b
to bow to that whose course r., 493a
Congress doesn't r. it waitzes, 494b
do not choose to r., 911b
don't choose r. to, 594a
gwine to r. all night, 727b
he may r. that readeth it, 59a
hold with r. bare with r. hand, 189b
I can fly or I can r., 357b
I r. I am gathered, 512a
if nominated I will not r., 905a
into r. as to lover's bed, 888b
lovers' seasons r., 305a
many shall r. to and fro, 35a
open door of prison and r. away, 93a
political understanding to r. government, 893b
rejoiceth as a strong man to r. age, 17b
salient to windows r., 735a
see how they r., 1096b
slowly horses of night, 215b
still as they r., 459a
stream of time r. 242b
stumble that r. fast, 234b
sweet Thames r. softly, 213b
tailors, 1030b
they conquer love that r. away, 857a
1595
Run though not soar, 56a
till she leaves rail, 90b
time will r. back, 33a
to ride to r., 90a
true love never r. smooth, 22b
wit enough to r. away, 55b
yet we will make him r., 36a
Runcible hat, 67a
spoon, 67a
Rune, rounds with rhyme r.,
6oa
Run, by fairy hands knell r., 44a
curfew from gloomy tower, 84b
down ladder r. by r., 87b
gerundly it had r., 79a
night's yawning peal, 82a
on ladder of thought, 85a
Runic rhyme, 84a
Runner, naked r. lost in spears, 87b
Runners, like r. hand on torch, 113b
Runner-up, in war no prize for r., 103b
Runneth earth's wide regions, 56a
my cup r. over, 18a
not to the contrary, 44b
Runnin' away and fighthin', 81b
for priest an' doctor, 86a
Running all over the sea, 84b
away and fighthin', 81b
books r. round the bend,
call of r. tide, 94b
farced title r. fore king, 244b
first spiritedly r., 85b
It never runs from us, 305b
laughter, 85b
of the deer, 109b
off upon instinct, 108a
in to keep in same place, 74a
trouble r. any country, 94b
under r. laughter, 85b
under r. water, 1003a
water walk, 97b
written in r. water, 113a
Runnymede, reeds r. 87b
Runs, he that r. may read, 450a
he that r. well r. twice, 193b
heart r. away with head, 500a
man who r. may fight again, 108b
running it never r. from us, 305b
so r. world away, 263b
trouble, r. the clock will strike, 213b
win race r. by himself, 872a
with intrepid shorebirds, 106b
Rupet of parliamentary discussion,
613b
Rural, and I made a r. pen, 48b
happy who knows r. gods,
173b
hospice taken refuge in r. setting,
513b
quiet friendship, 413b
vale of r. life, 441a
Rus I see you, 63a
in urbe, 153b
said to people of R., 170a
similar to troika, 62b
Rush, fools r. in, 493a
Rush herds of walruses and
whales, 56a
into the skies, 408a
my only into your arms, 96a
nature shall r. like many
waters, 31b
of cochineal, 73b
please to call it r. candle, 219b
rushed along with r., 93a
rumor, r. due to glory or grave, 58a
Rushed along with the rush, 93a
to meet insuiting, 498b
Rushing of many waters, 91b
Sound of r. wind, 49b
Russet, morn in r. mantle clad,
273a
Russia, been over into R., 887b
direct telescope on R., 707b
direct of heart r. not forget, 611a
homeland of patience, 611a
how sad our R., 62a
last out night in R., 707b
Mother R., 710b
not forecast action of R., 490b
prison of nations, 94b
vast multitudes of R., 92b
Russian, great R. allies, 1013b
looks through window, 99a
I am true R., 1083a
might have been R., 766a
mighty r. speech, 88a
refusal to accept defeat, 953b
rugged R. bear, 285a
tongue to converse with all,
453a
tongue we must save, 1014b
Russians dashed toward line, 707b
shall not have Constantinople,
273a
Russians' joy to drink, 170a
Russophiles, article against R.,
707b
Rust, better to wear out than r. out,
567a
dew will r. them, 272b
eaten to death with r., 241b
his sword, 557a
if gold r. what shall ire do,
166b
iron till it r., 906b
military r. r. 923b
naught and doth corrupt, 40b
strong men r., 1093b
that never stains sword, 871a
that which never taketh r.,
208b
time r. sharpest sword, 520b
to the harbor, 914b
too much rest is r., 521b
toy soldier red with r., 82b
unburnisht, 64b
Rustic, in r. speech a phrase, 63a
Rustics, amazed gazing r., 450a
Rusting in pool of tears, 87a
Rusted, stars in sky r. softly,
673a
Rustics, everything r. to him in fear,
83a
Rusting of purple curtain, 63a
spring with r. shade, 1005b
her knees, 58a
Rust, iron r. from disuse, 174a
Rusty, for want of fighting r.,
55a
mail, 285b
Ruth, melt with r., 339a
sad heart of R., 58a
Ruthless extorction, 771a
good writter, 1043a
Ruthless, in war cunning r., 564a
nor any wildcat so r., 81b
ruin sete thee, r. king,
441b
Runlet, I am Arne R., 85b
Rydal, to R. Lake that lead, 510b
Rye, catcher in the r., 1073a
pocket full of s., 905b
Roman came to R. 919a
S
Sachchthani, Eli Eli lama s., 45a
Sabato, liddio non paga s., 667b
Sabbath, abhor and detest s.,
783b
child born on S., 1096a
do not love the S., 1043b
eternal S. of his rest, 36a
keep S. going to church, 735b
made for many, 451a
rang slowly, 1070b
remember the s. day, 9a
Sabbath-breaking, drinking and S., 525b
Sabbath, endless s. blessed ones
saw, 154a
Sabidius, I don't like you S., 159a
Sabina has thousand charms, 1085b
Sabin, bounded by S., 655a
Sabin, life the old S. knew, 117b
Sable cloud, 353b
It was a s. silvered, 253a
night s. goddess, 99a
Sleep son of S. Night, 210b
underneath this s. hearse, 319b
Sables, suit of s., 263a
Sabrina fair, 957b
Sac's name will live, 1010a
Sack, each s. that had seven cats,
1093b
if s. and sugar be fault, 235b
intolerable deal of s., 255b
leave s. live cleanly, 241b
unless hours cups of, 243b
Sackcloth, put on s. with ashes,
12a
Sacked the holy citadel of Troy,
63a
Sacks, seven s., 1093a
Sanctam of praise, 955b
of summer days, 734b
Sacred, Alph the s. river, 523b
gold to s. literature, 1053a
cod, 858a
facts are s., 811a
feed his s. flame, 56b
fire, 906b
fire of liberty, 461b
hair dissever, 40b
head now wounded, 335a
head of thine, 958b
history a s. thing, 1065b
hold every moment s., 937b
human body s., 701a
let there be s. silence, 121b
lifts touch s. fire, 906b
nothing s., 1044b
our s. honor, 471a
preserve cradles as s., 760a
sane and s. death, 703a
source of sympathetic tears,
44b
they lack a s. poet, 123b
things s. or things profane,
525b
Sages appeared crawling for charity, 101a
by s. perfectly exhibited, 99b
peer'd is in thy face, 49ib
torment h s. 354a
Sagged and reeled, 992b
Saghe dies, 798a
Saian glories in the shield, 68a
Said, best known and s. in world,
by and by easily s., 926b
fool hath s. in his heart, 17a
he himself has s. it, 796a
I kept my words s., 914b
I in my haste, 22a
I told myself said I, 767b
in grief or pride, 1024a
inadvertently s. some evil thing.
least s. soonest mended, 195a
let what will be s., 106b
much s. on both sides, 994b
much thought cannot be s., 952b
to himself hath s., 912b
no sooner s. than done, 106b
nothing s. that has not been s., 104a
so Sancho Panza s., 680a, 962b
so very little s., 456a
that is s. is, 166b
ting thing which was not, 938b
'tis well s. again, 926a
to my soul be still, 102b
too late to say anything not s., 98b
way of saying above thing s., 994a
well as if I had s. it, 900b
who s. Peacock pie, 914b
word dead when s., 798a
Sail, all s. no anchor, 597a
and sail with unshut eye,
barb attendant s., 410a
darks s. upstream, 44a
beyond sunset and stars, 646b
cried A. s. s., 525a
even with canvas rent, 130a
hoist s. while gale, 182b
learn of nautilus to s., 409b
like swans asleep, 980a
more than ballast, 581a
o'er silent seas, 644a
on, 790a
on O ship of state, 628b
sea-mark of my utmost, 276a
shake out every s., 790b
shallow bauble boats dare s., 267b
soul s. leagues beyond, 713b
time to take in s., 604a
tomorrow s. the Ocean Sea,
121a
two towers of s., 688b
we must s. not drift, 933b
wet seas room', 971b
what avail plow or s., 604a
white and rustling s., 551a
with all thy canvas set, 103a
with unshut eye, 711a
Sailed away year and day, 673a
off in wooden shoe, 800b
Swift s. into rest, 894a
with Morgan, 749b
Sailing, denies voyager further s., 84b
great whales s. by, 711a
like a stately ship, 549b
noblest of s. vessels, 99a
now is season of, 105a
on obscure wings, 568a
ship a.s with the wind, 1097a
ships s. the seas, 702b
Sailor here and there old s., 955a
home is the s., 834a
if Ancient Mariner called Old S., 775b
like a drunken s., 216a
soldier an' s. too, 875a
well for s. lad, 648a
Sailor's wife had chestnuts, 281a
wife s. star shall be, 813a
Sailors but men, 252a
half our s. swallowed, 216b
intrepid s., 702b
onward s. cry, 849b
soldiers s. airmen, 942b
s. of Bristol, 560b
won't believe it, 512b
Sail's shaking, 946b
Sails, argosies of magic s., 647a
broad bellying s., 973a
by Lowlands low, 1093a
filled streamers waving, 946b
filled with lusty wind, 206b
furis s. lays him to rest, 690a
loaded all s. and set troc, 172a
overweathered ribs rigged s., 926b
purple the s., 287b
set of s. not gales, 838b
spread fox wings, 1001a
swell full, 600b
thy white s. crowding, 801a
vessel of my genius now hoists
s., 166b
but strike rock, 491b
white dipping s., 947a
white s. fly seaward, 1004a
Sail-yards tremble masts crack, 916b
Saint and martyr rule from tomb,
1004b
born s., 781a
by s. by savage by sage, 412b
bark a s., 252a
dead sinner, 792a
doctor and s., 690a
for oneself, 707b
if God does not exist, 1066b
looked out of eye of s., 888a
neither s. nor sophist led, 711b
one a monster one a, 811b
poet and s. to thee alone, 958b
run mad, 412b
saw my late exposed s., 341b
seem s. when most play devil,
217a
sod s. had printed, 687b
strained so much, 1066b
thrust injury vex s., 251b
threadbare s., 901b
to be a s. for oneself, 707b
Saint Agnes' Eve, 831b
Saint Anne mother of Mary, 781a
yes by s., 732a
Saint Augustine thanked God,
956a
well said, 643a
Saint Clement's, bells of s., 1093b
Saint George, England and S.,
844a
for England, 914a
that swinged dragon, 936a
Saint George's Hanover Square,
795a
Saint Esme, going to S., 1093a
Saint James's, ladies of S., 782a
Saint John, awake my S., 407b
buried Evangelist S., 697a
there s. mingles, 411b
Saint John, whose bounded by the s., 655a
Saint Lawrence is water, 846a
Saint Martin's, expect S. summer,
814b
Saint Nazaire, mademoiselle from
S., 1018b
Saint Nicholas soon would be
there, 541a
Saint Paul's, designing S., 934a
ruins of S., 442a, 959b
Saint Peter's, blessing of S. Mas-
ter, 936b
Saint Stephen's choir, 1075a
Saint Teresa in wild lament,
1054a
Saint Vincent, nobly Cape S., 663a
Sainted, thing enskyed and s.,
170a
Sainted if men call, 524a
choir of s., 908a
Communion of S., 60a
engage in fierce contests, 939b
saint to posterity, 910a
heroes if we set 716b
in your injuries, 737a
men below and s. above, 513b
plaster s., 879a
precious is the death of the s.,
22a
slaughtered s., 541a
soul with s. I trust, 527a
swellly singing, 501a
to sands and run, 733a
where s. immortal reign, 979a
with my lost s., 618b
Saint-seducing gold, 229a
Saintship of an anchorite, 555a
Sairey, o. S. little do we
know, 670b
Sailors, o. S. O châteaux, 850a
Salth, he s. among the trumpets,
16b
Sake, for bellies' s. creep, 358b
for God's s. sit upon ground,
247b
for his name's s., 17b
and good friend for Jesus' s., 298b
hated for my name's s., 422a
love for Love's s., 1066b
wine for thy stomach's s., 55a
Sakes, heaven and future's s.,
528b
Saki, eternal s. from bowl poured,
650a
O S. you pass, 653a
Salad, capacious s. bowl, 824a
come with meat, 822b
days, 827b
Garlick's a s., 451a
Salads, ho 'tis time of s., 438a
Salapatum disertum, 115a
Salty, draw s. before spending,
886b
Sale, base s. of chapmen's tongues, 221b
Sashes, Billy in one of new s., 93b
Sat among the cinders, 109gb
at good man's feast, 242b
by the fleshpots, 8b
like a cormorant, 94ga
like Patience on monument, 293b
on Pillock hill, 274b
people which s. in darkness, 75b
Satan exalted s., 94sa
so Tiberius might have s., 715a
under a tree, 64gb
upon which everyone has s., 1031b
Satan as lightning fall, 46b
exalted sat, 94sa
finds mischief, 296b
get thee behind me s., 423b
interview with s., 851b
limb of S., 760b
now wiser than of yore, 407a
old serpent called s., 58a
that wraithe to bigle, 168a
toward God and toward S., 707a
Satanic, dark S. mills, 493b
school, 529b
School spouting, 576b
Satitch, whining schoolboy with s., 293a
Sat itself in celestial bed, 295b
Sated with banquet of life, 115b
Satin, ease heart like s. gwn, 109ga
Satire a glass of, 88gb
be my song, 554b
ever moral ever new, 577a
like polished razor, 414a
or sense can Sporus feel, 411a
points at no defect, 590a
what closes Saturday, 1012b
Satire's my weapon, 413b
Satirical, grave or s., 88ga
Satisfaction, ambitious man have no s., 703a
and instruction, 4b
of knowing we are avenged, 679b
previous benefaction or present s., 893b
that I have not lived in vain, 304ga
Satisfactory, plant seeds most s., 725a
Sated, greatest fools oft most s., 577a
love s., greater torment, 100gb
nature of desire not to be s., 98ga
place s., 619b
retire like s. guest, 120a
superior man s. and composed, 71b
to live in hunger, 1014b
well paid that it well s., 2325a
Satisfies, makes hungry where most s., 287b
no normal need, 1097a
Satisfied desire of every living thing, 29a
Satisfy, by observation s. mind, 680a
poorly s. our eyes, 900b
what will s. soul, 707b
your greed, 875b
Satisfying curiosity of young, 802a
Saturates politics with thought, 713b
Saturday, betwixt S. and Monday,
died on S., 1069a
God's time not s., 667b
sатire closes S., 1012b
Times and S. Review, 765b
what he did on S., 682b
Saturday's child, 1096a
Saturdays, God not pay S., 667b
Saturn, gray-haired S., 584b
moons of S., 697a
celebration like S., 652b
Satya truth, 897a
Satyagraha, term s. coined by me, 897a
Saty, forty till fifty man s., 851b
like to a s., 257b
Satya, men like s. grazing, 212b
nymphs and s., 888a
Sauce, bread s. of happy ending, 99ga
cloyster, 287b
good cried of s. g., 182a
no s. like hunger, 156a
Saucy doubts and fears, 284b
not deep-searched with s. looks, 212a
Saul and Jonathan were lovely and pleasant, 12a
becomes Paul, 847a
believe me s., 947a
hath slain his thousands, 12a
is S. among the prophets, 12a
wher persecutest thou me, 49b
yet breathing slaughter, 49b
Saulers, a bed Clerk S. said, 1088b
Sauntered Europe round, 414a
Sausage, in as pig out as s., 793a
Sausages, men are like s., 684b
Savagery and Tarryt, 562b
bread, 951b
bull bear the yoke, 245b
dy saints by s. by sage, 412b
cornmates mother-in-law, 709a
dole laws to s. race, 644a
extreme rude cruel, 294a
half s. country, 988a
in man never eradicated, 488a
indignation, 921a, 884b
men and uncouth manners, 45b
noble s., 567a
place as holy and enchanted, 1589a
rulled s. bords, 75ob
servility slides by, 1077a
sooth s. a breast, 991b
take some s. woman, 649b
wilderness into empire, 453b
young man who not wept s., 867b
Savage-creating fellow, 92a
Savageness, sing out of a bear, 279a
Savages, grow like s., 245a
in unknown island, 611b
Savage-wild, time and intents are s., 245a
Save, assist him to s. face, 1095a
brother someone should s., 828a
came to s. sinners, 55a
conquer but to s., 536a
died to s. us all, 648b
eternal Father strong to s., 726a
God s. the king, 12a, 228a, 401a
Save, God s. the mark, 248b
God will s. her, 852a
him can we s., 476b
himself he cannot s., 45a
listen and s., 979b
lived to s., 791b
me from candid friend, 507a
me from tharible pronge, 65a
my soul if I have s., 722a
nobly s. or meanely lose, 698b
not s. it not s. me, 977b
old worth saving, 89a
one drop would s. my soul, 1123b
Squadron honor France, 667b
thee Ancient Mariner, 524b
what is around me, 977b
whosoever s. life shall lose it.
with s. their own pocket, 89a
Saved, but I have s. myself, 68a
by faith, 104gb
by forgiving, 104gb
by hope, 104gb
by love, 104gb
country s. from itself, 850b
harvest is past and we are not s., 24a
he s. others, 45a
lost when I was s., 748b
part of day rued, 947b
there be souls must s., 273b
Union of these States, 703a
won't matter whether s., 1015b
youthful hose well s., 294a
Saves, humor s. few steps, 969b
itself perpetually, 1067b
soul in new French books, 85a
who helps others s. himself, 157a
Saving, company hardly worth s., 793b
not s. but selection, 455a
property stimulus to s., 941b
save old worth s., 89ga
Western civilization worth s., 1013b
whiskey the s. of him, 750b
world from destruction, 1058a
Savings of many in hands of one, 893b
Savior, Christ our s., 109ga
for thirty pence s. sold, 1088a
of 'is country, 87ga
which is Christ, 46a
Savior's birth celebrated, 257a
eating s. birth, 1055g
sing tongue the S. glory, 158a
Savoir être à soi, 190a
Savior, frights s. but themselves, 579a
fleeting delights, 565b
if salt have lost s., 40a
seeming and s. all winter, 295b
thoughts that s. of content,
Saw, all at once I s. a crowd, 514b
best minds of generation, 1081b
coughing drowsn parson's s., 224a
do not s. the air, 469b
first one another s., 505b
heavens fill, 647a
him with my own eyes, 56a
at a glance, 514b
I came s. I conquered, 112b
I came s. and overcame, 242b
I s. and loved, 466a

1600
INDEX

Scarlet

Say, nothing you couldn't actually s., 989a
person who could not s. no., 424b
reeds at Runnymede, 876b
remember what we s. here, 693a
good right to s. what one pleases, 991b
secure within can s., 369b
see what I s., 1051a
shall my little bark, 410a
shame s. what it will, 264b
shudder to s. it, 118a
since has much to, 757b
so long as we can s., 479a
some s. world end in fire, 973a
sometimes s. Poor child, 726a
still we s. as we go, 731b
tale as said to me, 715b
temple bells they s., 875b
that's all I s., 644a
there is no more to s., 262b
they s. my verse sad, 854b
to thing s. it, 814b
this with presence of mind, 1094a
though I s. it that should not, 1051b
to all the world, 326b
to the fleet, 492a
too late s. anything not said, 536b
way they s. it, 1051b
wept mind and s. something
clever, 914a
what everyone else does not s., 586b
what law is, 485b
what others s. of them, 366b
what people s. behind back, 8269
what they let them s., 202a
what you'd tell Mrs. Grum s., 501a
what you mean, 744a
which can s. more, 526a
which grain will grow, 325b
will it not be the same, 599a
wouldn't s. so till tried, 966b
Saying all we did not know, 991a
for loving and for s. so, 305a
good-bye to statue, 1044a
is one thing, 190b
more of s. disappears, 950b
reputed wise for s. nothing, 231b
sea what is it s., 671a
thoughtless s. of princess, 455b
way of s. above thing said, 580a
what are wild waves s., 675b
wise and old, 302b
Whitby by his meekness, 472a
Saying, incline ear to my s., 424b
Says a lot in vain refusing, 477b
First Amendment means what s., 991b
love nor s. nor thinks, 775b
no one means all he s., 775b
she speaks yet s. nothing, 295b
what he least important, 760a
who is it that s. most, 953a
who s. what it he s., 760a
Scab of churches, 501a
Scabbard, sword of justice has no s., 482b
sword within the s. keep, 372a
Scabby, hated with s. hatred, 1083b
Scabies, disputandui pruritus ecclesiarum s., 501a
Scabies, incurable hope like s., 1081b
Scaffold sways the future, 692a
truth forever on s., 693a
Scaffoldage, 'twixt footing and s., 268a
Scald, tears s. like molten lead, 280a
Scalding grave, 909a
Scale, every golden s., 743a
he by geometric s., 352a
in equal s. weighing, 257a
Justice with lifted s., 475b
Scalpers, 119b
Scales, device of pair of s., 190a
father held out golden s., 64b
fell from his eyes, 47b
Harriet in the s., 199b
Scallop shell of quiet, 199a
Scalped each other, 596a
Scan, faults to s., 449b
Scary, s. brother man, 465b
Scared, in state, 280b
Scandal, greatest s. waits on greatest
state, 280b
love and s., 424b
poets who regard that as s., 957a
public s. is wicked, 961b
tea and s., 951b
Scandalous and poor, 552a
Scalp of the poor, 853a
short and simple s., 851a
Scant, if store of crowns be s., 309a
Scared, what s. in hair given in wit, 215b
Scatter of your maiden presence, 259a
Scanty, in longitude though s., 496a
too to die for you, 770a
'Scrape, who should 's. whipping, 261b
'Scaped, heart 's. this sorrow, 293a
'Scep, let him go for a s., 9b
'Scapes, hair-breadth 's., 272b
Scar, two lives join oft s., 644a
virtue or vice leaves s., 793a
Scar and heals her, 681b
Scarce, woman wants s. thing, 865b
Scarcey greet me with that sun, 688a
Scarceens, eat bread without s., 10a
Scarcey, on first s. will turn, 455a
Scare, don't let them s. you, 1015b
nor shall you s. with talk, 1097b
white clouds on, 424b
Scaried, not make s. of law, 270a
Scarccrows of fools, 752a
Scarred, diomtherium s. him same, 797a
to go to, 1001b
Scar of a tender eye of day, 284b
Scarfed bark puts from her bay, 284b
Scarf's garter gold, 404a
Scarlet, in C. town, 1048a
letter her passport, 614b
illy flamed, 860a
of maple shakes me, 860a
1601
Scarlet, passion for a s. coat, 38gb
sins s. books read, 902b
sorrow and her leaf, 68gb
though your sins be as s., 32oa
Scars, belong to what s., 107ga
he jests at s., 28gb
I carry with me, 386a
inventive s., 1005ga
of others teach caution, 145gb
writes of s. healed, 106gb
Scat, w’en Miss Rabbit say s., 814a
Scattered, Miss Rabbit say they s., 814a
Scatter and unloose it from bond, 22oa
plently o’er smiling land, 446ob
Scattered, after things s., 907b
driftwood bleached and dry, 738b
he hath s. the proud, 45b
Israel s. upon the hills, 13gb
things the bright dawn s., 68b
to the wind, 84gb
waters rave, 678a
when cloud s., 572b
Scattering, all’s s., 106gb
maniac s. dust, 650a
Scatters, anarchy s. armies, 82a
deep surmise s., 681b
rear of darkness thin, 332gb
Scene, dreamer is dream s., 396a
fast s. of all, 329b
live o’er each s., 404b
lofty s. be acted o’er, 855a
love gilds the s., 481a
not ask to see distant s., 597b
speaks a new s., 582a
start a s. or two, 1001a
tread again the s., 518a
Sceneary essential in painting, 152a
fine human nature finer, 585a
Vermont s. and climate, 911b
Scenes, among our literary s., 981a
changing s. of life, 584a
from s. like these, 496b
gay gilded s., 952b
his fathers loved, 1053a
lent heart to such s., 510b
no more behind your s. David, 412b
of my childhood, 553a
Scent, amber s. of perfume, 424b
of flowers does not go against wind, 80a
of good goes against wind, 80a
of her hair, 1028b
of pine and woodthrush, 1004a
of roses hang round it, 514b
rose’s bitterness, 856a
survives their close, 856a
the fair annoy s., 457a
which pays the best, 689a
Scents, sweet unremembered s., 901a
Scepter, balm s. and ball, 846b
leader s., 599a
shows force of power, 254ob
snatched s. from tyrants, 131b
snatched with unruly hand, 254b
Sceptered, in s. pall sweeping by, 335b
isle, 240b
mercy above s. sway, 254b
Moloch s. king, 344a
what avails the s. race, 536a
Schedel, lazy S. or wandering Po, 447b
Scheme, for breakfast a s., 359b
of weal and woe, 665b
sorry s. of things, 631a
yields no revenue, 452a
Schemed, acts s. and plotted, 1018a
Schemes, best-laid s., 492b
Schiller has material sublime, 848b
Schlimmbt Peter S., 545a
Scholar among rakes, 956b
determined s. and man of virtue, 728b
he was a s., 289b
if s. have not faith, 100b
more in soldier than s., 278b
showed him gentleman an s., 495a
ten o’clock s., 1097b
thou art a s., 265b
traveled loved hillside, 714b
who cherishes love of comfort, 728a
10 to pursues fame not s., 1012a
Scholar’s, courtier’s soldier’s s., 265b
ills s. life assail, 427a
Scholars and gentlemen, 510a
Dispute and case still before courts, 124a
God of Abraham not s., 364a
land of s., 447b
make majors but not s., 511a
not great men, 644a
Pythagoras said to his s., 310b
senseless, 881a
Scholars’, some s. stutters, 1078a
Scholarship, history of s., 864gb
palid emaculate s., 721a
record of disagreements, 864b
Scholastic respectable, 845b
School, corrupted youth in erecting s., 213b
creeping like snail to s., 249a
elongated-yellow-fruit s. of writing, 1045b
experience keeps dear s., 429a
fleed s. of poetry, 786a
followed her to s., 562b
for making first-class men, 703a
God the Father a s. divine, 412a
increased one s. of thought, 1082a
in joyful s. days, 554a
in my s. days, 281b
in which nothing harth, 148b
leave religion to private s., 717b
microcosm of public s., 611a
never able to s. my eyes, 981a
not question s. or creed, 763b
of mankind, 452a
of Stratford atte Bowe, 166a
public s. system, 1053b
Satanic s., 53gb
stealthy s. of criticism, 731a
tales out of s., 183b
thumbed saint in wisdom’s s., 301b
three little maids from s., 768a
time the s. in which we learn, 1065a
to s. not to travel, 208b
ward s. with heavy looks, 233a
Schoolboy s. every s. knows, 595b
extrem s. knows it, 595b
tale every s. knows, 434a
whining s. with each other, 249b
whips tazed top, 528a
Schoolboy’s tale, 553b
Schoolboys, as s. from books, 284a
Schoolchildren, Negro s., 1077a
School-days, in joyful s., 334a
Schoolgirl, part of self, 738a
Schooling, in and outdoor s., 209b
Schoolman’s subtle art, 411b
Schoolmaster is abroad, 540b
Schoolmasters, father more than hundred s., 853a
let s. puzzle brain, 450b
Schoolmates, bankers s. clergy-
men, 881a
Schoolrooms, better s. than cells, 686a
Schools, guessing penalized in s.,
1071a
jargon of the s., 987a
knob-knudge not learned of s., 646b
maze of s., 405b
nurseries of vice, 424a
of thought contend, 1027b
old maxim of say, 385a
Scholner Hesperus, 521a
Schoolers and merry crews, 947a
Schweigen ist golden, 576b
Science, ABC of s., 51gb
achieve perfect education, 707gb
advance of s. an evolution, 86gb
advance of pure s., 1068b
American s. thing of future, 815a
and applications together, 718b
applied s. increase blessings, 950a
applied s. not exist, 718b
art and s. in particulars, 491a
art is f. s. we, 679a
be blessing and not curse, 950a
bright searchlights of s., 88gb
built with facts, 84gb
cannot exist on treaty, 1067b
cemetery of dead ideas, 86gb
Christian Scientists more s.,
85gb
claims whole life, 819a
cloud obscure s., 475b
collection of facts not s., 82gb
communication of truth, 527b
cookery a noble s., 510b
countenance of s., 511a
create s. of physics, 85ga
defense not in s., 951a
dismal s., 578a
dissociate language from s., 474b
education for citizenship, 845g
endless frontier, 1012a
enfant terrible of s., 756b
experimentation active s., 675a
fair S. frowned not, 441a
falsely so called, 55b
first-rate furniture, 845b
future-directed society, 1059b
guide of action, 85gb
his s. and his only art, 867a
history of s. is s., 477a
how define Christian S., 709a
impersonality of s., 675a
in natural s. nothing petty, 68gb
in s. credit to man who con-
vines world, 813b
in s. experts differ, 846b
in s. read newest, 801b
increases power lowers pride,
675a
1602
Science knowledge of many, 567a
law a hocus-pocus s., 414b
literature not abstract s., 866b
mysteries is source of art and
s., 95oa
natural s. involves three things,
474b
no category of s. applied, 718b
not enough to understand s.,
95oa
not sufficiently promoted,
101gb
object of s. truth, 547b
observation passive s., 675a
of going to bust, 685a
of how who gets what, 994a
of life superb half, 675a
of Nature, 975b
out of olde bokes newe s., 164a
outdistance in s., 747b
perveted s., 931a
pictures s. draws of nature, 945b
poetry antithesis to s., 557b
politics not exact s., 677b
promote progress of s., 1072b
proud S., 408a
purer s. bolier laws, 691a
pursuit of s., 70gb
quacks one side s. other, 565b
reasures, 685a
refinement of everyday think-
ing, 95oa
repulses indefinite, 675a
scarcely advanced to s., 739a
search for truth, 1090a
speculacives of s., 1005b
spirit of s. in international af-
fairs, 1050a
teaches doubt, 675a
temple of s., 845a
theologians at cradle of s., 742b
tough no s. worth seven, 407a
tought to aim at some, 957b
traversing psychology like natural s., 790a
ture s. teaches doubt, 856b
waves of s. beat in vain, 705b
where s. progressed farthest,
669a
which draws conclusions, 839b
without conscience ruin, 181a
youth who devote to s., 811b
Sciences, books must follow s.,
510a
experience mother of s., 194b
mathematics queen of s., 553a
Scientia potestas est, 206b
Scientific, Abraham of s. men,
705b
activity cumulative, 951b
advances available, 852b
discovery and sovereignty, 1055a
education, 1015b
innovation rarely converts op-
ponents, 847a
Jesus must s. man, 705a
knowledge from textbooks,
1056b
method for studying, 845a
method of s. investigation, 744b
plunges into s. questions, 735b
pure s. thought, 977a
revolution, 1047a
thought is human progress,
805a
truth in different forms, 741b

Scientist cannot dispense with
faith, 847a
independent s., 1053b
ready to bear privation, 1081a
takes off from predecessors,
949a
wiser not to withhold, 475b
scientists at other pole, 1095b
scientific in cloudless days, 955a
scissors, two halves of pair of s.,
524a
scoff at others' ecstasies, 900a
fools who came to s., 465b
scolded, nobody ever s. him, 855b
scooped, seass s. in vain, 628a
tankards s. in pearl, 735b
scout, as years s. by, 1054a
old man Rabbit say s., 814a
Scooted, w'en Rabbit say they s.,
814a
scope, fantasy to utmost s., 915a
had not been so short, 959a
of my opinion, 255b
this man's art that man's s.,
290a
within s. of Constitution, 485b
schorch, fires that s., 628b
scoops from seventy springs a s.,
853b
give me a kiss and to that a s.,
350a
sister many a s., 505a
no books but s. and tally, 215b
scored, our days are s. against us,
158a
scoffer, One Great S., 965b
scoff at bright creature s. not one,
519b
child of s., 898b
dangers make us s., 455b
delights, 536b
figures for time of s., 275b
foul s. that prince invade, 189a
her own image, 268b
I can s. and let her go, 318b
laugh a siege to s., 268b
laugh to s. power of man, 258b
laughed His word to s., 457a
looks beautiful, 255b
mine ever name of s., 694a
not all free who s. chains, 455b
not the sonnet, 512a
not thing to laugh to s., 256b
of mankind down centuries,
282b
as oorn, 645b
read to s., 551a
sensation expression of s., 837b
sound of public s., 548a
the codfish, 1105b
the spear, 573b
the well-connected, 705b
to change state with kings, 292a
to take offense, 405b
under solemn fillet saw s., 604a
upright man laughed to s., 15a
Scorned his spirit, 255b
woman s., 992a
scoffer, reprove not a s., 24a
scoffer's, sit in s. seat, 548a
Scornful, most bitter is s. jest,
498b
stitch in the seat of the s. 15b
yet jealous eyes, 415b
Scorning base degrees, 254a
our blank in s., 734a
Scorns, whips and s. of time, 256a
scorpions, I will chastise with s.,
15a

Scotch mist, 655a
Scotch, we have s. the snake, 485b
Scotcher, be beggarly s., 450a
if caught young, 431b
noblest prospect S. sees, 450b
Scotland's grandeur springs, 459b
Scotland, in S. before ye, 1099a
in supports people, 495b
through pyions of Euston, 951b
Scotland's, left fair S. strand, 494a
Scots dispersed over whole earth,
105b
sude S. lords, 1037b
kills six or seven dozen s., 259a
lords at his feet, 1087b
only a few industrious S., 205a
hae wi' Wallace bled, 529a
Scott hand in Southern character,
765b
Scourdel, A is a s., 961a
coward, 430a
sofe flatterer, 540a
Scotsman, last refuge of s. 941b
Scourdelss have no songs, 500b
Scourge, faith is her own s., 134a
iron s., 439b
laid upon your hate, 225b
mighty s. of war, 856b
of God, 212a
of small cords, 48a
of war, 1104a
of her that did his will, 791a
Scourged to his dungeon, 547b
Scout, blabbing eastern s., 536b
flout 'em and s. 'em, 97a
Scowl of cloud, 658a
Scramble, great s. and big divide,
785a
rooks in s. sort, 906a
Scrambling to the shore, 745b
scrap of paper, 852b
of power with peace, 811b
worn out before on s. heap,
856b
Scrape cable, 678a
Scraping, Death's ironic s., 955b
scrapes, on s. of learning dote,
965b
stolen the s., 225b
Scratch Christian find pagan,
875b
head with lightning, 750a
it with a hoc, 733a
lover find foe, 1025a
on wall of oblivion, 1040a
Scratched, expect to be s., 195a
head kept thinking, 899b
man whom Fortune s., 270a
out both eyes, 1098a
Scratcher, Ah itcheth Ahscratche,
1051b
Scratching at the floor, 856b
Scraps, few hundred s., 961a
Scream, not a shriek not a s.,
475b
Screaming, dive-bomber's s. or-
gasm, 995a
over yawning gulf, 675b
stallions maned, 917b
Screech of horror rend, 405b
Screech, smoke s. of intimidation,
1065b
world vast s. of snow, 1015b
Screw your courage, 283a

1603
Season

Sea pastures, 597a
pearl in bosom of s., 306b
perfumed s., 641b
Persians hold s. holy, 663b
plants føotsteps in s., 456b
plow the s., 756b
Poncic, 275a
pouring oil on the s., 102a
power never led to despotism, 99a
praise s. on shore remain, 202a
precious stone set in silver s., 215b
Protest rising from s., 515b
raging waves of the s., 574a
re-embark on unknown s., 703a
righteousness as waves of s., 332a
rising nor sky clouding, 801a
river will reach s., 775a
room to tell truth in, 663a
round cape sudden came s., 663a
round over the s., 654b
running all over s., 841b
sailed wintry s., 621a
sailor home from s., 824a
sang in my chains like s., 1070b
sea one s., and see all, 311a
sepulcher there by s., 644a
served revolution plowed s., 549a
ship only s. keeps, 1045b
Sherman’s buzzin’ to sea, 1041b
ship’s way on s., 874a
ships of war at s., 654b
shows false alluring smile, 115b
shores of sea, 689b
sight of immortal s., 515b
silent s., 542b
sing by land and s., 874a
singing over the wine-dark s., 654b
sink’s to another s., 686a
sky s. and land, 853a
slimy s., 252a
snore the up s. breeze, 663b
spirit that on life’s rough s., 205b
summers in a s. of glory, 995b
sun an’ salt spray of s., 981a
sun rays shining on s., 745b
sunless s., 556b
surging s. outweights, 604b
sweet mystery about s., 667a
swinging of the s., 802b
syllabub s., 673b
that pickest and coldest, 703a
the s. the s., 292b
there was no more s., 586b
though the mountains be carried into the s., 191a
thought jump s. and land, 925a
thousand furlongs of s., 926a
thy rays in midst of s. to a
English the s., 100a
to s. through your expanse, 684b
as to s., 606b
tomb by side of s., 644a
tomorrow we sail the Ocean S., 121a
tongue up in waves, 1033a
troubled s. of mind, 586b
truck snouts out a s., 343a
two if by s., 624a
under deep deep s., 591b

Sea, unicorns come down to s., 1010b
union with native s., 516b
unknown s., 766b
uttermost parts of the s. 292a
voice whose sound like s., 512b
walking on the s., 452b
waters cover the s., 512a
way of a ship in the s., 265b
windsiest river winds to s., 775a
we’ll over the s., 507b
went to sea in seave, 673a
wet sheet flowing s., 531a
what is it saying, 871a
when I put out to s., 515a
where Drake sleeps in s., 663b
whether in s. or fire, 257a
white s. widening, 1065b
who can say s. is old, 783a
who commands the s. has com-
mand, 783a
who hath desired s., 866a
who run across s. do not change
their shape, 1032b
why s. bolling hot, 745a
wind nor tide nor s., 770b
wind of western s. 645a
winds pile on solitudes, 605b
wish you a wave of the s., 295b
work in land or s., 602b
wrapped in mystery, 841b
wrinkled s. beneath, 615b
your mind and you Sargasso S.
568b
Sea-banks, upon the wild s., 252a
Sea-born treasures, 606a
Sea-change, suffer s., 256b
Sea-dog’s edge, 776a
Seafarers, hour that turns back
longing of s., 101a
Seafaring man on desert of wa-
ters, 756b
Sea, god seem to set his s., 264a
impression as from s. of ring,
95b
sense in deathly slumber, 514b
set me as a s., 306a
slumber did my spirit s., 511a
to such a bond, 252b
up avenues of ill, 605b
upon thine arm, 306a
Sea of spice of ducats, 233a
in vain, 271b
ythine fate and mine s., 644a
with seven s., 586a
Sealing, come s. night, 284b
shoes ships s. wax, 745b
snapped off like s. wax, 671a
Sea’s wide spindrift gase, 1045b
Seal of love sealed in vain, 271b
sealed with seven s., 58a
Seem, sow a s fine, 1056b
Sea-maid’s music, 523a
Seaman, betokened wrack to s.,
310a
delight as only s. may know, 997a
looking for something else,
997b
Seaman’s story is of temper, 127b
See dark of our utmost tall, 276a
See, all her s. know, 515b
forty singing s., 961b
thus with s., 665b
we not gentlemen, 576a
Seas, leaf red s., 512a
Search for inexplicable, 997b
happy man who could s. out
causes, 117a
Sea land of living men, 519a
not worth the s., 231b
out purposes of gods, 79b
so painful and so long, 382a
the scriptures, 48b
their own glory, 26a
thine own heart, 665a
things above thy strength, 574a
took day to s., 936a
wax our weary s. to find, 484a
walked in the s. of the depth,
16a
will find it out, 302b
Search me and known me, 22a
Searcher know by mortal mind,
742b
obedient to truth, 703b
Searches, tent that s., 235b
Searcheth, Lord s. all hearts, 14a
Searching, by s. find out God, 15a
for new lover, 1053a
like poor astronomers, 893b
searchlight of science, 889b
sentiment and bigoted heart, 641a
conscience s. with hot iron, 55a
Seas Northern soul, 1053b
Sea’s face and gray dawn, 946b
what s. voice off, 689a
Seas, backed with God and s.,
216a
colder than Hebrides, 586a
dangers of the s., 345b
desparate s. long want, 641b
diver in deep s., 781a
down to s. again, 946b
faithless as winds or s., 725b
Right on, and oceans, 821a
floor of slumber, 1001a
freedom of s., 845b
from the s. and streams, 576b
guard our native s., 557b
half s. over, 590a
he hath founded it upon the s.,
18a
I must down to s., 946b
incarnadine, 234b
loving the earth, 322a
laugh when rocks near, 515a
launch on trackless s., 706b
mackerel-crowded s., 882b
life like wine, 576a
of bag of and the, 801b
on what s. thy fate, 888b
perilous s., 582a
port after stormy s., 200a
rivers run to s., 372a
roaring with blasts, 401a
roll to waft me, 408a
sail wet s. roun’, 874b
scooped in vain, 686a
shedding s. of gore, 516b
ships sailing the s., 706b
shoreless s., 700a
snarled and yelping s., 1001b
strange s. of thought, 910a
tossed upon mighty s., 961b
unsuspected isle in s., 661b
wandering over many s. to
these obsequies, 115b
waste of s., 590a
what s. what are, 1004a
wine-dark s., 1060a
Sea-scented beach, 663a
Seashore, like boy playing on
s., 239a
Seaside stroll a gallery, 724a
Seaslit salisick, 596a
Season, a convenient s., 50b
be instant in s. 595b
Season, bringeth forth his fruit in s., 16b each thing that in s. grows, 271a end of love or s., 296a ever 'gainst that s., 277a little s. of love laughter, 748a love no s. knows, 50a meat in due s., 217a mourning, s. crisis, 68b my scope had not this s., 29a no s. such delight can bring, 315b
of joy and laughter, 735a of mists, 50b of snows and sin, 77b overpraised s., 75b proportion s. form, 267b shock of corn cometh in s., 14b tale out of s., 38a things by s. seasoned, 235b to come and go, 41b to everything there is a s., 27b word spoken in due s., 24b your admiration, 28a youth's s. for joys, 40b Seasoned, speech s. with salt, 54b things by season, 255b timber never gives, 52a with a gracious voice, 23b with Attic salt, 36a Seasoning of all enjoyments, 361a sharp s. of truth, 145a Seasons, afford costly s., 1082a all s. sweet to thee, 36a all s. thine O Death, 754a all times are his s., 308b appointeth moon for s., 21b as swift s. roll, 63gb assailed the s., 89gb defend you from s., 278b depends on s. and days, 94gb he maketh s. by months, 5b joys abound as s. flees, 214b lovers' s. run, 50a man for all s., 179a mercy s. justice, 55b not the full four s., 1082b O s. clear, 104gb O s. O châteaux, 85a sorrow breaks s., 217a time of s. and constellations, 349a
vernal s. of year, 340a with the year s. return, 344b yin and yang became four s., 110a Seat, castle hath pleasant s., 28a God's great Judgment S., 872b of desolation, 342a of Mars, 286b of pleasures and loves, 371a of sensation stomach, 355a proud s. of Lucifer, 435a sit in scorners s., 84ga sittheth in the s. of the scornful, 318a
thy s. is up on high, 285b thyself sultanically, 65ga upon intellectual throne, 712a while memory holds a s., 260a wild sequestered s., 443b Seated, all s. on the ground, 348a grace s. on this brow, 264a heart knock at my ribs, 281b in thy silver chair, 20a one day at organ, 75b Seatown, years around s. corner, 1970b Seats, change s. and fiddles, 526b high s. in temple of civilization, 571a put down mighty from s., 45b Seaward flying unbroken wings, 1004a from the town, 552a looked s. among islands, 816b trees seemed to march s., 26b Seawards, my road leads s., 947a salt sides s. flow, 710b Secluded chapel, 1007a eternally from God, 308b Second, appointed for my s. race, 36b best to go back quickly, 83a best's gay goodnight, 83gb childishness, 249a children for s. time, 91a class citizens, 108ga custom almost s. nature, 281a Daniel, 235a first among these s. in s. home, 112a friend is a s. self, 111b great nature's s. course, 285b in war no s. prize, 1025b is frugality, 75a mad him, 151b Man. Tanqueray, goa no dishonor to halt at s. place, 1112a Theseus a s. Hercules, 195a thoughts are best, 8gb wife hateful to children, 8gb Secondary, between primary and s., 955a imagination, 528b Seconded with will and power, 268a Secondhand, never give s. opinion, 80gb Second, so good of s.1, 831a Secrecy, for s. no lady closer, 29ga nature's infinite book of s., 287a queen of s. violet, 352a the human drest, 48gb Secret aims of nature, 80a and his dark s. love, 48ga
anniversaries of heart, 63ga a grave, 179a be s. and exult, 81gb black midnight hags, 285a book with s. reference, 615a bread eaten in s., 24a cleanse me from s. faults, 17gb courage s. of liberty, 82gb death a s. of Nature, 141b dwelleth in s. place, 20b every creature s. to other, 672a every day knows my s., 89a extort s. lose curiosity, 60ga
guilt by silence betrayed, 57ob inwardly in s. great, 694a isolated joy of thinker, 76gb keeps s. as well as child, 59gb liberty s. of happiness, 83gb life of belly and bone, 106gb locked within them, 104gb ministry, 54a no s. if confided, 68a nothing is s., 46b of being a bore, 416b of freedom a brave heart, 50a of happiness freedom, 90a of success constancy, 61gb of success in life, 81gb of their own discovery, 104gb
Secret, open rebuke better than s. love, 48b our readings s., 951b phrases of soul, 486b powers of atom, 888b self-contained solitary, 67ob single s. will still be man, 103a sits in middle and knows, 92a source of humor, 76b sympathy, 518b tell you a great s., 106b things belong unto the Lord, 1ob though it, rolls, 541b thoughts run over all things, 515a three keep s. if two dead, 41b treasures in s. kept, 67gb waters, 106ga whence this s. dread, 393b whispers of other's watch, 244b with ever s. thing, 70a Secretary of Nature, 85b Secretly, how swift how s., 1025b nurtured in cellar, 99a Secret's safe 'twixt you and me, 66p Secrets cry aloud, 106b everybody guesses, 85a from whom no s. are hid, 6ob holding such things to be holy s., 85b learned s. of grave, 781a reveal no s., 450a trust not him with s., 469b Sect, know neither s. nor idolatry, 173a never attached to that s., 571a slave to no s., 410a write for country for s., 89ga Section, you-all means s., 110a Sects, villicitude of s. and religions, 209b Seculo, alteri s., 108b Secure a few minutes for poetry, 74d amidst falling world, 592a and now never mourn, 572a approval if try hard, 762b blessings of liberty, 474a friends by doing favors, 90a from change, 64a he who s. within can say, 36gb repeal of bad laws, 717a strong just weak s., 107gb you count many friends, 129a Secured against maladministration, 446a Securely founded, 477b orb'd, 99b Security, absolute s., 105gb against future violations, 45ga collective s., 94ob-941a culture moment of s., 977b for average man, 791a for s. future, 480a how little s. we have, 559b in old book, 64gb no s. in nobleness of another, 93b of all countries connected, 96a of future, 741a of people, 44ga of the Republic, 86a order s. and peace, 65ga public strength individual s., 435a system of general s., 97gb
Seek, carry with us wonders
we s., 348b
empty world again, 68b
flee from me that did me s., 18b
for Eldorado, 644a
for the lost mind, 100b
for truth in groves of Academe, 184a
fortunes further than home, 21ga
going to s. grand perhaps, 182a
Heaven itself in our folly, 102b
here s. empty world again, 68b
it in My arms, 89b
judgment, 50a
knock breathe and s. to mend, 308a
laid for them that s. learning, 508b
never s. to tell thy love, 488a
newer world, 645b
no farther s. his merits, 441a
no life of immortals, 79b
not out things that are too hard, 37a
not s. for kind relief, 498b
not s. support of communism, 1295b
not to make them like you 97b
out soldier's grave, 508a
peace and pursue it, 12b
peace like intellectual pygmies, 1024b
peace what I s., 712b
poets that lasting marble s., 392a
so sadly to s., 825a
some dewdrops here, 282a
some might from God, 21b
they s. a sign, 46b
those that s. me early, 29b
to bring largest good, 704b
to strive s. find, 647a
we s. the truth, 98b
weary not thyself to s. more, 4b
what is of old, 30b
where s. is find, 444a
why s. living among dead, 47b
with fear and trembling, 79b
world was not to s. me, 458b
Seeketh all, the thought, 50b
Seeketh you great things, 4b
Seeketh, love never s. own, 17ob
love s. not self to please, 488b
love s. self to please, 489a
Seeking bubble reputation, 249a
find what we are s., 1028b
knot in a bulrush, 105b
leopard s. at that altitude, 1042b
light s. light, 21a
may be found by s., 108b
new ways to use strength, 984b
the food he eats, 248a
unperplexed s. find Him, 664b
whom he may devour, 57a
with the soul, 477b
Seeking, come s. night, 284b
Seeks abroad may find, 584a
man s. for what is remote, 100a
serves and s. for gain, 277b
Wisdom's self oft s., 527a
with the sword repose, 362a
Seem a saint when most play to dVert, 217a
all uses of this world, 257b
earth to me did seem, 513a
Seem, finale of s., 595a
grow to what they s., 447b
here no inch to gain, 68b
men should be what they s., 317a
not always what they s., 452a
not s. but be best, 79b
pay the rent of s., 105b
things not always what they s., 317b
things not what they s., 62ob
things seldom what s., 768a
though I die old, 88b
true it, 90b
untoo see things thou dost not, 279b
Seemed, absence s. my flame to qualify, 295b
all s. but were not all, 346b
but a few days, 7a
care s. there to be, 256a
that which once s. he, 530a
they s. to die, 50b
true like king of 868a
Seemingly and saving all winter, 295b
beguile by s. otherwise, 273b
eye has the, 464a
of s. arms make essay, 572a
Seemly for young man to lie mangled, 64b
Seems, I know not s., 257a
madam Nay it is, 257a
no bigger than his head, 279b
part of wisdom 458b
she hangs on cheek of night, 282a
such s. your beauty still, 295b
to shake the spheres, 751a
what England s., 876b
Seem, after they've s. Paree, 999b
atoms, 1019a
best of our time, 277a
day, 24b8b, 290b
date who has not, 55b
duty and done it, 110b3a
ear of man hath not s., 250b
ere I had s. that day, 232a
evidence of things not s., 52b
eye hath not s., 52a
first came the s., 589a
farther than Descartes, 379b
glory of coming of Lord, 60b
guess unseen from s., 79b9b
I have s. better faces, 277b
I have s. God face to face, 7b
I have s. the sunset, 80a
I have s. the wicked in great power, 18b
loved needs only be s., 370a
man s. and heard, 86b
moment of greatness flicker, 1001a
no man hath s. God, 48a
not s. as others saw, 641b
not s. the righteous forsaken, 18b
not s. yet believed, 49b
not simply neglected not s., 1082a
nothing sacred, 1044a
nothing yet, 95a
our sports shall be s., 458b
paint what will it be s., 909b
pearl in sea never s., 305b
pearl will not be s. 460a
starry archipelagoes, 830a
their oft amid store, 584a
things not s. eternal, 53b
seen, things s. are temporal, 53b
through make-believe, 906a
untoo be hated needs but be s., 409a
too early s. unknown, 228b
touch scarcely felt or s., 414a
war hate war, 971b
what I have seen, 262b
Seek, Baudelaire foremost s., 706b
one must make self a s., 80b
poet makes himself a s., 89b
Sees all her sons at play, 71b
beyond the years, 849a
care not who s. your back, 239a
doubts from what he s., 490a
God who made him s., 87b
he who s. takes off shoes, 619a
into bottom of my grief, 259a
it and does it, 664a
man control wind, 711b
Me in all, 106b
neither hears nor s., 511a
never s. a whole, 71b1b
not paint what he s., 900b
Present Past Future s., 488b
see what he s. in her, 1016b, 1017a
some morning unaware, 68a
sun which s. all things, 63a
things as they are, 75b1b
what he foresaw, 515a
who s. Me in all, 106b
Seesaw Manergy Daw, 1042a
Seest, what thou s. write, 57b
Seeth, Lord s. not as man s., 12a
now mine eye s. thee, 16b
Severility, a little s., 110a
Sea, longitude and latitude for s., 755a
torn s. shattered lobsterpot. 1006b
Seize good fortune, 479a
light my brain, 486b
ruin s. thee, 441b
the day, 121a
the flower, 495b
what hand dare s. fire, 459a
Seek me s. me so strongly, 160a
Seldom he smiles, 55b1b
how s. friend, 527a
Self-shaven odd-eyed, 554a
Selecting of simulating educating s., 912b
Selection, art discrimination and s., 799b
natural s., 645b
saving but s., 455a
Selects, soul s. her own society, 755a
Self, applause from none but s., 708b
centered all in s., 519a
for my single s., 253b
friend is a second s., 111b
his own inexorable s., 656a
is hateful, 564a
is honey of all beings, 62a
lives for s. alone, 78b9b
love seeketh s. to please, 489a
nothing greater than one's s., 700a
on sweet s. set own price, 721b
only prison, 827b
recover My s., 906b
Sidney's s., 651b
swear by thy gracious s., 242a
through eyes of others, 89b4b
to thine own s. be true, 259a
INDEX

Self, tell me back from thee to my sole s., 58a
Semi-emulsion volat irreconcilable
verbum, 14b
insanivimus omnes, 87a
Semen est sanguis christianorum, 14g
Semi-criminal semi-pathological, 97a
Semi-human and demonic, 95a
Semi-pathological propensities, 97a
Semper eadem, 18a
fidelis, 15b
Sempronius, we'll do more S., 95a
Senator admiring its members, 77b
caesar with s. at heels, 40b
enforce rules of S., 89a
Roman s. long debate, 95b
Senator seldom proclaims inferiority, 77b
Senators of mighty woods, 34b
Send an Angel before thee, 98a
chance grain into his wilderness, 92b
fortune will s. it, 30a
here am I s. me, 30b
home my long-strayed eyes, 92b
homeless tempest-tossed, 817a
me reeling in, 73b
more grace than gifts to s., 30b
never s. to know for whom bell tolls, 34b
recompense as largely s., 441a
spy enemy could s., 79b
to their latitude and longitude, 96a
them that unto thee, 34b
us men who do the work, 89b
whom shall I s., 30b
Sedenth sun sendeth shower, 61b
Senile, regarding elders as s., 77b
Senior-junior giant-dwarf, 211b
Sex, donner un s. plus pur, 106b
Sensational event changing from brown suit, 98b
something s. to read, 840a
Sensations, condensation of s., 65b
rather than thoughts, 98b
sweet felt in blood, 95a
Sense ashes at thee, 27b
Sense of common appall, 85b
common s. hasty superficial, 68b
common s. not so common, 417b
common s. on ground floor, 68b
common s. plain dealing, 607a
common s. reduced to calculus, 47b
common s. without genius, 101b
devoid of s. and motion, 54b
dictate of common s., 420b
divinest s., 73b
enchants my s., 88a
find people have good s., 35a
fools laugh at men of s., 51b
form cage a bird, 78a
from thought divide, 56a
fruit of s. beneath, 40a
genius s. and wit, 45b
gift to beauty common s., 70a
Self-love greatest of flatterers, 35a
in jealousy more s., 56a
makes more libertines, 46a
strike at s., 74b
Self-made, everybody likes s. men, 63b
from elements, 106b
laws, 70b
Self-pity, in God's name s., 107b
Self-possession, courtesy and s., 88b
Self-preservation, instinct for s., 84b
Self-protection sole end for interfering, 61b
Self-reliance aversion to society, 60b
discontent want of s., 60a
reliance on God, 58a
Self-respect, draw breath of s., 104b
in military unit, 59a
never break word or lose s., 41b
not manifest want of s., 96b
Self-respecting, as a wise s., 94b
Self-revelation, terrible fluidity of s., 96a
Self-reverence self-knowledge, 64b
Self-righteousness, avoid s., 105a
Self-sacrifice, progress of artist s., 107a
vocation demands s., 103b
Self-sacrificing love of brute, 64b
Self-salesmanship, generation of s., 96b
Selina, shot fellow s. way, 231b
song that found path, 51b
sun that shines upon court, 105b
winds that blow, 84b
Self-slaughter, his canon 'gainst s., 27b
Self-suffering, patience means s., 87a
Self-suffering, reasoning s. thing, 11a
Self-trust, teacher inspires s., 90b
Sell, buy with you s. with you, 234b
do s. himself to work wickedness, 13b
don't s. America short, 110a
for a shilling, 63a
go and s. that thou hast, 42b
made to s. and s. quickly, 98b
no branch over wine that will s., 127a
no man might buy or s., 56a
not here to s. bollers, 43b
precious as stuff they s., 63a
to none s. right or justice, 15b
 Seller, best s. a gilded tomb, 8b
needs not one eye, 34b
Buying, selling and spending s. lives, 68b
Judgments of English law, 60b
labor power, 68b
nimble in s. houses, 56b
short your lines, 107b
Sells eternity to get toy, 200a
Selves, better s., 510a
Sensible au prince des nées, 70a
mon s. mon frère, 70a
Semblance in another's case, 45b
Self-love and social the same, 410a
Setting yourself up as judge, 68a
Settle, though there lie s. young, 721b
Settled, applicable rule of law s., 853a
by precedent, 902b
every issue before office expired, 985b
gravity, 935a
no q. settled until right, 86a
Settlement in Asia, 1013b
Settlers, children like s., 1060a
Settles, public opinion s. every-
thing, 754a
Seal, on morura s., 65b
Seven a good handy figure, 957b
ages, 845a
churches in Asia, 57b
Recorded, 304a
Seven days shall ye eat unleavened
bread, 6b
Diais, 77b
good, 979a
nothing left at six and s., 56a
goodly, 56b
definitely, 566a
in the little, 400a
kings rise and s., 575a
life at pin's fee, 250b
seal, as a seal, 50a
minutely s. ingenious machine, 58b
time, 97b
moon has s., 65b
my bow in the cloud, 6b
my life on any chance, 385b
my life upon a cast, 215a
my poor heart free, 271b
noise s., 935b
doors tell the way, 82b
doctrine, 197b
precious stone s. in silver sea,
96b
rich stone best plain s., 50a
sail with all thy canvas s., 105a
disgrace to my lips I s., 275b
sun has right to s., 751a
sun mean, 56a
suns that may rise again, 905b
table on a roar, 255b
thine house in order, 14a
today on flesh of hare, 195b
when our brief light has s.,
71b
wild echoes flying, 648b
Sets even a wise man singing, 66b
packs and s. of great ones, 380a
sun in dominions never s., 497b
sun never s. on empire, 522a
sun to rise again, 665b
setter up of kings, 215b
setters, thou s. in western hori-
zon, 9b
setteth the solitary in families, 19g
setting out in continual motion, 245a
gather round s. sun, 514a
had elsewhere its s., 513b
haste now to my s., 292b
hush with s. moon, 835b
it up to fear birds, 257b
light of s. suns, 409b
more worship rising than s.
moon, 118a
shut doors against s. sun, 50a
son and music at close, 22b
suns and fire, 543a

Sessions of sweet silent thought, 293a
Seest and Abydos of her breasts, 9057a
Set about with fewer trees, 876a
born to s. it right, 260a
candle in the sun, 514a
cause above renown, 86a
children's teeth s. on edge, 34b
do not s. eyes on things far off, 79a
down aught in malice, 276b
down my name sir, 565b
exact wealth of states, 240a
forth for somewhere, 96b
god seem to s. his seal, 26a
grail life, 46a
have s. before you life and
25bb, 10b
he s. a tabernacle for the sun, 17b
hen has right to s., 721a
himselt doggedly to it, 449b
honors in one eye, 255b
I'd s. my ten commandments in
face, 215b
in a notebook, 256a
is our little light, 400a
kings rise and s., 575b
life at pin's fee, 250b
me as a seal, 50a
minutely s. ingenious machine, 58b
moon has s., 65b
my bow in the cloud, 6b
my life on any chance, 385b
my life upon a cast, 215a
my poor heart free, 271b
noisy s., 935b
of sails tells the way, 82b
doctrine, 197b
precious stone s. in silver sea,
96b
rich stone best plain s., 50a
sail with all thy canvas s., 105a
disgrace to my lips I s., 275b
sun has right to s., 751a
sun mean, 56a
suns that may rise again, 905b
settable on a roar, 255b
thine house in order, 14a
today on flesh of hare, 195b
when our brief light has s.,
71b
wild echoes flying, 648b
Sets even a wise man singing, 66b
packs and s. of great ones, 380a
sun in dominions never s., 497b
sun never s. on empire, 522a
sun to rise again, 665b
setter up of kings, 215b
setters, thou s. in western hori-
zon, 9b
setteth the solitary in families, 19g
setting out in continual motion, 245a
gather round s. sun, 514a
had elsewhere its s., 513b
haste now to my s., 292b
hush with s. moon, 835b
it up to fear birds, 257b
light of s. suns, 409b
more worship rising than s.
moon, 118a
shut doors against s. sun, 50a
son and music at close, 22b
suns and fire, 543a

Severe, truth s., 443a
Severed, our state cannot be s.,
345a
Severity not path to order, 780a
treat subject with s., 713b
Severn, out to S. strode, 91b
Sew a fine seam, 95b
orphan girl to s., 645a
time to s., 97b
Sewer, through s. in glass-
bottomed boat, 941a
Sewing as long as eyes see, 644b
Sex, amohas started s., 905b
and beauty irreparable, 98a
took, 363b
and the dead, 88b
conceal its s., 102a
fair s., 195a
fair s. your department, 890a
female of s. it seems, 349b
in minds of characters, 96b
is s. necessary, 105a
Italian for converse with fam-
inines s., 495a
no strong than my s., 255b
omnipresent process of s. 945b
ornament of her s., 870a
ruin of our s., 445b
spirits either s. assume, 342a
to the last, 367b
whose presence civilizes, 437a
Sexes look alike, 999a
love idea of two s., 1035a
there are three s., 545a
three s. in America, 993a
to one neutral thing both s. fit,
305a
Sexless orgies of morality, 779a
Sex's, your s. earliest care, 494a
Sextant, compass quadrant s.,
1043b
Sexton, our honest s. tells, 483a
tolled the bell, 95b
sexes, 305a
Sexually atopheiled, 806a
Seymour's Fat Lady, 1975a
Shabby corner, 78a
equipment deteriorating, 1005b
Genteel, 64b
tamed and t. tigers, 906a
winter hangs on till s., 940a
Shackleys accidents, 688b
de a historian, 835b
of an old love, 95b
touch our country s. fall, 457b
Shade, admiring in gloomy s.,
38b
boundless contingency of s., 457b
checkered s., 533a
cold light and hot s., 346b
difference matter of a s., 72b
fable song or fleeting s., 340b
gentlemen of the s., 387b
ghost along moonlight s., 405b
green thought in green s., 360a
his s. pleasant, 4b
I'll s. him from heat, 465a
invisible s., 497b
let it sleep in the s., 541b
lone Glenartney's hazel s., 520a
measure by s. it casts, 661b
no s. no shine, 534a
of melancholy boughs, 249b
of old apple tree, 934a
of that once great, 511b
replied, 644a
round me might weaves s., 714a
sitting in a pleasant s., 630a
sitting in the s., 877b
soft and luminous s., 102a

Sessions
INDEX
INDEX

Shakespeare

Shade, sport with Amaryllis in
the s., 98a
spring with rustling s., 100b
the Lord is thy s., 22a
trees crowd into a s., 40a
variable as the s., 40a
without color, 100a
Shades, crowns in s. like these,
44a
delicate s., 45b
drawn with care, 102b
evening s. prevail, 95a
mixed s. and shadows, 67a
no s. stream, 48a
of the prison-house, 51b
raising dingy s., 101b
spirit fled indignant to s., 110b
twenty-nine when pink s., 89b
Shadow, abide under the s. of the
Almighty, 40b
at evening rising, 100b
at morning striding, 100a
bringeth to light the s. of
death, 15a
by grasping at the s., 76a
crashform s., 101b
dairy by s. it casts, 51b
darkness and s. of death, 15a,
21b, 46b
days are as a s., 14a
doubt is truth's s., 65a
every s. of authority, 15b
fellow s. of death, 50a
falls the s., 100a
falls thy s. Cynara, 89a
fell thy s. Cynara, 88b
fleeth as a s., 15a
follow a s., 50a
God within s., 69a
hence horrible s., 85a
henceforward in thy s., 61b
hope beyond s. of dream, 50b
how slow s. creeps, 90b
I am gone like the s., 21b
I have a little s., 84a
if earth be s. of heaven, 54b
kills the growth, 50a
land of darkness and s. of
death, 15a
land of the s. of death, 31a
lengthened s. of man, 60a
life is a s., 58a
life s. of death, 53a, 77a
life's but a walking s., 25b
light is s. of God, 53a
light of night, 77b
like a s. like a dream, 66a
like a vast s. moved, 46b
mankind is dream of a s., 7b
my care like my s., 88b
no s. no antiquity, 61b
no s. of doubt, 76a
no s. where no sun, 90b
of British oak, 45b
of glorious name, 154a
of night comes on, 102b
of the Glen, 90b
of turning, 46a
of unseen power, 68a
on the floor, 64a
over sea keeps, 104b
over gravel of drive, 65a
prefer pensive s., 98a
saw lion's s. ere himself, 235a
ship huge s., 32b
sit in s. of death, 21b, 46b
soul from out s., 64a
strong s. where much light,
477a
Shadow, swift as a s., 228b
swollen s., 106b
that goes in and out, 82b
then a spark, 810a
time is a very s., 96b
under red rock, 100a
under s. of thy wings, 17a
valley of s., 54a
valley of s. of death, 17b
which are but dust and s., 122b
word s. of dead, 88a
Shadowed livery of burned sun, 21b
Shadowless like silence, 59a
Shadow's bliss, 29a
Shadows and windy places, 77a
as long as s. touch mountain
slopes, 118a
beauty in patterns of s., 99b
beckoning s. dire, 51b
best are but s., 21b
call back world of s., 99a
cast s. before, 95a
come like s. so depart, 25b
created world of s., 99a
earth's s. fly, 57a
fetal s. walk by us, 51a
flee away, 29b
flee into s. truth, 59a
futurity casts on present, 57a
how fast s. fall, 90b
if we s. have offended, 25a
illustrious all s., 50b
knight of ghosts and s., 106b
mixed shades and s., 67a
not substantial things, 927b
numberless, 58a
on a great rock, 31b
of living, 531a
of pine boughs, 58a
of the evening, 75b
of things to be, 72b
out of s. of night, 65a
paint s. in imaginary lines,
210b
see only their own s., 94b
some that s. kiss, 230a
substance of grief hath twenty
s., 272a
through s. face of death, 80b
titles s. are, 58b
tonight have struck terror, 21b
unsatisfactory as s., 91b
until s. lengthen, 59a
Shadowy, boundaries s. and
vague, 64b
third, 66b
Shadrach Meshach and Abednego, 75a
Shadwell never deviates into
tense, 96a
Shadwell's genuine night, 56a
Shady, but cloud and like s.
grove, 497a
cypress tree, 73b
leaves of destiny, 55a
o'er s. groves they hover, 31a
Olympus, 66a
sadness of vale, 54a
sunshine in s. place, 200a
Shad at random sent, 36b
of light across land, 64a
that quivered in heart, 55a
when I had lost on one s.,
91b
Shafte's, Bobby S. gone to sea,
100a
Shafte's remain, 106b
spend s. spare not, 106a
Shaggy, brown heath and s. wood,
219a
Shake, boughs which s. against
cold, 219a
caper and s. leg, 94a
darling buds of May, 91b
did hand of potter s., 60b
gas his bridle reins a s. 49a
gives harness holds s., 97b
gives hands forever, 21b
laugh and s., 41b
living out of Fate, 74a
man that did s. kingdoms, 31b
Mulleary and Go-erbo, 59a
my fell purpose, 28a
never s. thy gory locks, 58a
or of poor little head, 78b
of the hand, 100b
doff dust of your feet, 42a
off this downy sleep, 84a
off trammels of world, 59b
one and it awakens, 53a
our disposition, 52a
out every sail, 70b
quail and s. the orb, 28a
saintship of anchorite, 55a
seems to s. the spheres, 57a
this war of worlds, 60b
tree of life itself, 89a
whom passion could not s.,
27b
wind to s. world, 105a
Shake of the Inauspicious stars, 22b
Shake, when degree is s., 26b
Shaken, looks on tempests never
s., 294a
neither s. by winds nor wet,
55b
nor s. from his firm resolve,
121b
so s. as we are, 25b
Shakers, movers and s., 80a
Shakes across the lakes, 64b
down few bunches at least,
268b
his dewy wings, 93a
out rain-drenched hair, 91b
parting guest by hand, 688b
roars and s. his fires, 48b
rooted filthy of age, 97b
Shakes and world, 108a
Shake-scene, only s. in country,
206a
Shakespeare and the musical
glasses, 498a
Shakespeare, better not knowing much, 86a
born at Stratford, 66a
darts himself forth, 52a
debts to authors, 60b
Drake and S., 71b
Fancy's child, 39a
first of dramatists, 49b
greatest width of passion, 100a
had largest soul, 57a
if so the less, 66a
immortal S. rose, 42b
Jew that S. drew, 41a
life of allegory, 58b
my S. rise, 50b
my soul-minded S., 58b
never bodied line, 50a
not our poet, 53b
prefer Dante to S., 106a
published earlier, 108a
room for S. in your tomb, 51a
tongue S. spake, 51b
unlocked heart, 51a, 66a
was naturally learned, 58a

1613
Shays, General S. has sneaked off, 491b
She can tell, 999a
She died of, 2ia
Sheep, race of s., 977b
Sheep, as that have not a s., 13b
call you S. from hill, 712a
Dick the s. blows his nail, 22ab
drives wolf from sheep, 64gb
every s. tells his tale, 33b
feed his flock like a s., 32b
giveth his life, 48b
hears their thundering, 65a
I am the good s., 44a
Lord is my s., 17b
sheep without s., 676b
star that bids s. fold, 95b
tells his tale of sheep, 127b
weather s. shuns, 74b
Shepherdess of sheep, 812a
Shepherding below Holy Helicon, 67a
Shepherd's, homely slighted s. trade, 348a
lays s. crook, 60ia
love tunes s. reed, 51b
truth in s. tongue, 19b
Shepherd is abiding in field, 46a
as s. trample hapiness, 6gb
watched flocks by night, 784a
Shepherd's, 1 who once played s. songs, 1b
Sheridan, broke die molding s., 559a
twenty miles away, 718b
Sherlock Holmes, 84gb, 85oa
Sherman's burn't to de sea, 104b
Sheppy calm, 107a
Sheep, as a s. eye, 196a
S., in s. clothing, 41b
in the meadow, 109b
s. in s. clothing, 73b
Sheer, frightful s. no-man-fathomed, 80a
here a s. bulk, 47b
into heart of foe, 65b
Sheet, old England's winding s., 49o
sensed a s. of sun, 106b
to vote on tally s., 891a
waters his winding s., 30a
s. sw. flowing sea, 551a
who ever got out of winding s.,
Sheeted dead, 25b
Sheets, cool kindliness of s., 99b
fumble with the s., 243b
three s. in wind, 678a
Shelling, lone s., 590a
Shef, dust of upper s., 59b
life over there behind s., 73b
none wreck on strange s., 359a
Sheep, hot hearts of s., 897a
I found a s., 516b
kill him in s., 254a
leaving outgrown s., 54a
pebble or prettier s., 579b
scaplop of quiet, 19gb
smooth-lipped s., 516b
small which has lost s., 950a
sonnet a perfectly s., 80b
take ye each a s., 412a
unseen within thy airy s., 33b
Shelley, Burns S. were with us, 66ab
s. plain, 66a
Sheaths of pearly hue, 56a
six or seven s., 712b
Shelter, dead tree no s., 1002a
from the stormy blast, 95b
what s. to grow ripe, 712b
were storm drives I s., 125a
Sheltered about, 65b
in youth it s., 600a
Shelters, happy house s. friend, 60b
Shelves, symmetry of s., 53a
to the glazens, 1001b
Shem, tale of Shaun or S., 968b
Noah begat S., 6b
Shenandoah I long to hear you, 1101a
Shepherd, any philosophy in the s., 549b
as s. divideth sheep, 44a
Sheep, as that sheep that have not a s., 13b
call you S. from hill, 712a
Dick the s. blows his nail, 22ab
drives wolf from sheep, 64gb
every s. tells his tale, 33b
feed his flock like a s., 32b
giveth his life, 48b
hears their thundering, 65a
I am the good s., 44a
Lord is my s., 17b
sheep without s., 676b
star that bids s. fold, 95b
tells his tale of sheep, 127b
weather s. shuns, 74b
Shepherdess of sheep, 812a
Shepherding below Holy Helicon, 67a
Shepherd's, homely slighted s. trade, 348a
lays s. crook, 60ia
love tunes s. reed, 51b
truth in s. tongue, 19b
Shepherd is abiding in field, 46a
as s. trample hapiness, 6gb
watched flocks by night, 784a
Shepherd's, 1 who once played s. songs, 1b
Sheridan, broke die molding s., 559a
twenty miles away, 718b
Sherlock Holmes, 84gb, 85oa
Sherman's burn't to de sea, 104b
Sherry is dull, 450b
Sherwood, in S. about break of day, 96b
She-wolf's, cats s. young, 53b
Shibboleth, say now S., 11a
Shield, art s. from existence, 85b
cost and value s., 91b
Constitution a s., 678a
constitutional s., 677a
defenseless, 74a
God s. us, 290a
his true shall be thy s., 20b
idle spear and s., 359a
Lord is my strength and my s., 18a
of its protection, 678a
of rectitude, 92a
only s. to memory, 92a
persuasion from shelf, 456b
some Salian glories in s., 68a
took spear but left s., 482b
what care I for that s., 68a
wisdom the mirrored s., 57b
with s. march in honor, 92a
Shielding men from effects of folly, 706b
Shields of expectation, 694a
sullen s., 922a
Shift, cleanliest s. is to kist, 250a
I can s. for myself, 179a
onion will do well for such s., 179a
thus times do s., 930b
Shifted his trumpet, 451a
Shifts of Fortune test friends, 111b
to escape thinking, 65b
victory s. from man to man, 65b
Shilling, sell for s. ring, 673a
Splendid S., 597a
Shillings, ducks and drakes with s., 20ka
rather than forty s., 266b
Shimmering, light s. still, 714b
Shine, all thou dost s. upon, 588a
INDEX
Shine
Shine, continuous as stars that s., 514b face of God s. through, 1023a for thy light is come, 1025b forever singing as they s., 393a forevermore, 758a forth upon clouded hills, 490b full alchemized and free, 580b glorifies afar s. bright, 512a heaven's glories s., 686b holy glimmers of goodbyes, 1083b however we s. today, 900a if moon s. at full or no, 353a let your light s., 40a make his face s. upon thee, 96b moon nothing does but s., 853b never s. till rotten, 515b nor purblind flame daries s., 414a not to s. in use, 646b perishing republic, 994b shall s. like the gold, 487b sing as they s., 398a stars s. forevermore, 758a traffic of Jacob's ladder, 857a upon my brow today, 813a vessels oft handled brightly s., 472a where bright sun shall s., 290b wind's feet s. along sea, 773b wit will s., 56b with Pye, 55b you but knock breathe s., 908a Shined, although not s. upon, 353b eye of heaven s. bright, 200a in my angel infancy, 962b murmurs and s., 1049b think how Bacon s., 490b upon them hath the light s., 31a Shines and stinks, 511b faith s. equal arming me, 685b foolery s. everywhere, 252b gold s. like fire, 79a good deed, 235b light which the sun s., 1070a moon s. bright, 515a not dislike everything that s., 796b simile that solitary s., 412a upon court and come, 929b whether s. in spotlight, 1023b wit s. at expense of memory, 391a Shines as Aton by day, 48 Shines everlasting light, 755a light s. in darkness, 47b light that s. unto perfect day, 23b when sun s. make hay, 182b Shingles, naked s. of world, 713b Shining, a scattering s. a, 1065b being as the sun, 3b Big-Sea-Water, 853a burning and s. light, 48b death loves s. mark, 996b eyes s. for me, 1008b gifts, 609b improve each s. hour, 396b improve s. tail, 749a live hair s. and free, 993b look s. at architecture, 1059b more s. ones on way, 900a morning face, 249a no more profit of s. nights, 221a nowhere but in the dark, 363a Shining of the stars, 654a on broken fragments, 547a on the sea, 745b only one s. in sky, 510b, 962b palace upon sand, 1025b path of the just is as s. light, 49b pearl and crystal s. bright, 490a prospects rise, 529b set to s. sea, 843a see it plain, 853a spangled heavens s. frame, 593a through dark cloud s., 917a till the quiet moon, 523b with all his might, 735b Shins ankles calves knees, 902b break s. against wit, 249a Ship aboard the ship, 701b at first, a sickle moon, 900a and I took off suddenly, 1051a being in s. is being in jail, 450a build your s. of death, 956b capital s. for ocean trip, 793a even at last, 705a comes into the harbor, 913a community like s., 725b don't give up the s., 545b flag or s. signal, 707b fragment from earth, 843a full-rigged s., 1101a gate to put s. ashore, 876b goes wop with wiggle, 876a I have got, 1089a little as painted s., 524b immortal ship, 701b land to which s. must go, 513b me east of Suez, 875b never sink except on even keel, 130a no s. contained better crew, 756b O s. immortal, 701b of estate, 69a, 81b, 929b of the body, 701b of the soul, 701b of Union, 673a one s. drives east, 829b one s. seeking us, 1080b packet of miseries, 877b Papists Protostan Jews Turks in one s., 391a place s. alongside enemy, 493a run on side so low, 926b rats desert sinking s., 133a referred to as she, 878a sailing like a statefully s., 349b scuttled s. or cut throat, 510b stately s. seen no more, 779a tall s. and star to steer, 946b unstable pilot steers leaking s., 145a was cheered, 549b was still as she could be, 532b way of a s. in the sea, 264b we too take s. O soul, 702b weathered every rack, 702a whether O splendid s., 8012 whose tail and woe is common, 382a Shipmate, joy s. joy, 703a Shipmates, but oh s., 680a safety for my s. 174a Ship's aboard at s. helm, 701b huge shadow, 575b way on the sea, 874a Ships are but boards, 293a are only hulls, 81a are swift as a bird, 65b as s. becalmed at eve, 688b Ships, believe these s. from sky, 173a board the well-bench'd s., 69a by s. lies a dead man, 65b clipper s. of 1826, 99a dim-discovered, 411b distant storm-beaten s., 782a face that launched a thousand s., 219a go down to the sea in s., 21b great gray s. come in, 914a guarded with s., 535b heart of oak our s., 439a how many s. my presence worth, 99a like s. steer courses, 532b of all s. upon blue, 765b of war at sea, 65b sail like swans asleep, 680a sailing the seas, 702b salvaged and retiring, 68a shoes s. sealing wax, 745b stately s. go on, 648a thieving in night, 644a there go the s., 21b Thracian s. foreign faces, 772b three s. come sailing, 1097a upon wine-dark seas, 1060a we got the s., 1072a wives of sea, 954a wooden wall is your s., 77b Shipshape and Bristol fashion, 678a Ship-signal, special flag or s., 702b Shipwrecked before I got aboard, 190b Shiraz, wine of S. into urine, 984b Shiraz, who never for s., 984b Shirt, happy man's without s., 182a land of the Cluett S., 1030b naked truth is I have no s., 222b never s. back, 866b no s. comes back twice, 898a of flame, 1007a of Nessus upon me, 888a song of the s., 592b want i want a s., 451b Shirtless, sleeveless some s. others, 418b Shirts, Nessus s., 576b Shirtleeves, three generations s. to s., 757b Shirttails Into Drawers, 1080b Shiver, breezes dust and s., 645b runs down spine, 1094b sunset breezes s., 685b Shivering heart, 382b Shivering bicycle mechanics, 1068a stood s. in snow, 210b Shivering-sweet to touch, 991b Shivers, wan west s., 772b Shoal, bank and s. of time, 282a Shock disturbing delicate balance, 1067a founder's in the s., 818b like s. of cortic cometh, 14b of recognition, 689b strikes with shivering s., 532b we shall s. them, 247b withstand love's s., 945a Shocked by violent death of slaveholder, 684a Shocks of passion prepare, 516b
Shorter

INDEX

Shorter-Catechist, something of S., 815b
Shortest, longest way round s., 51b
Shortest-lived, longest-lived and s. die same, 147b
Short-lived, good fortune may be s., 318b
Short, nearly to be thought so s., 246b
Shoulder, spend that s. basely, 246b
Shot arrow into air, 622a
at without result, 91gb
delivered straightforward to heart, 737a
find plot in narrative s., 76b
good at long s., 553b
he that s. so trim, 235b
heard round world, 659a
I s. his fellow, 245b
it through the head, 1097b
more cannon s., 885a
not fired s. cry for blood, 705a
off s. the specter bark, 552a
poem into air, 659b
stars s. madly from spheres, 2452b
the albatross, 542b
when stars s. and fell, 529a
Should, nae better than he s. be, 453a
no better than s. be, 194b
no thing I s. be, 496b
of stood in bed, 1097b
Shoulder, any s. that I see, 277b
backward half-look over s., 1006b
belly s. bum, 85g2a
good women s. to s., 1041a
government shall be upon his s., 318a
put your s. to the wheel, 756b
rainbow around s., 96ob
she looked over his s., 106oa
sky drink ale, 85g2b
Shoulder-clapper, back-friend a s., 215b
Shoulders, city of big s., 942a
dwarf on s. of giant, 510a
heads grow beneath s., 272b
pyramids on s. of giants, 154b
rain in dust on her s., 1024b
square s. lift pack, 855b
standing on s. of giants, 579b
Should about my ears, 910a
as loud as fifty men, 65a
battle s., 655a
golden shouts, 750a
great s. upon hills, 857a
made universal s., 259a
midnight s. and revelry, 355b
out your numbers, 955a
people shouted with a great s., 215b
slept hardly a s., 715a
somewhere children s., 889a
tore hell's concave, 542b
wagon soldiers s., 955a
Should in mid month ago, 969b
not pleasant to be s. at, 1057a
people s. with a great shout, 215b
sons of God s. for joy, 156a
we are lost captain s., 659b
Shouting battle cry of freedom, 705b

Shouting, heavens fill with s., 642a
their emulation, 289b
thunder of the captains and the s., 16b
timber and s. dies, 875b
Shouts and plaudits of throng, 642b
shout golden s., 750a
with sister at play, 658a
Shoved, idealism s. aside, 865a
Shove, pickaxe s. spade, 552a
under let me work, 948a
shoved into the tombs, 946b
shoveling, gatekeepers s. snow, 1035a
Show, ain't never had no s., 779b
an unfelt sorrow, 284a
gaze o' the time, 87ga
authority and s. of truth, 426b
contain and nourish all world, 222a
dangerous brow by night, 255b
doubt prove faith, 655a
every man walketh in vain s., 18b
freely your worst trait, 614a
his eyes, 85gb
I s. you doubt, 655a
idles s., 652b
judges all ranged a terrible s., 402a
look a needlessly s., 736a
making s. nature made him, 492b
man who keeps his house, 8s2a
me a greater evil, 88a
me a hero, 105ga
me a liar, 553a
me but thy worth, 244b
s. Christ Thy spouse, 508a
me steep and thorny way, 255b
mock time with fairest s., 289b
more fair, 515a
most of heaven in him, 659a
multitude that choose by s., 259a
my head to the people, 469b
my mouth shall s. forth thy praise, 19a
near approach bed may s., 351a
new periwig make great s., 572a
no business like s. business, 9g9b
not love that do not s. love, 215b
nothing else we can s. today, 756a
obscures the s. of evil, 259b
of inconvenience, 77ga
something different from either, 1002a
that mercy s. to me, 412b
that within which passeth s., 257b
they thing they most do s., 49ga
vile to desire small beer, 215a
virtue her own feature, 626b
virtue that possession would not s., 246b
what they short visit meant, 555b
whole world a freeman, 469b
you have got to s. me, 83ob
you have one, 415b
Showed him gentleman an' scholar,
435a
Lord s. me so I did see, 564a

Showed, more s. than men understand, 57a
neighbors peace, 677a
Show, arrowy s., 442a
breath of vernal s., 442a
drainless s. of light, 580a
favors alike, 598b
grew in sun s., 51ob
of curates, 87gb
of gold, 579b
rain of commanded tears, 219a
sendeth sun s., 615b
soft s. to leeward, 657b
Showered, rain a deluge s., 499b
Showerlike, joys that came down s., 547b
Shower, showers and dewdrops wet, 759b
April s. May flowers, 151a
April with his s. soote, 15b
as s. that water the earth, 737a
barbaric pearl, 649a
bring fresh s., 57ob
drying after burning s., 105gb
for thirsting flowers, 57ob
love full of s., 210b
nor clouds soak with s., 65b
of sweet discourse, 354a
Siddwell s., 344b
small s. last long, 266b
suck the honeyed s., 539a
Showest, have more than thou s., 677b
Showeth, firmament s. his handiwork, 17b
night unto night s. knowledge, 17b
Showing, not s. moral virtues, 550b
truth s. face undisguised, 79b
Shown, worlds on worlds have s., 304b
Show-of, cheap-lived s., 597b
Showpiece, not s. of an hour, 89a
Shows games sports guns, 465b
interchangeable s., 1057a
let mourning s. be spread, 50gb
purr and never s. tooth, 99gb
scepter s. force of power, 254b
when her lovely laughter s., 951a
Shred, king of s. and patches, 264a
thing of s. and patches, 768a
Shrew, tame s., 511b
Shred alchemy, 759a
Frenchman's remark s., 457a
guess valuable, 1071a
Shrewdly, air bites s., 539a
Shrews, under s. at home, 592a
Shriek, not s. a not a scream, 54ob
short shrill s., 445b
solitary s., 55oa
with fearful s. fell, 797b
Shrieked, it was the owl that s., 445b
Shrieking and squeaking, 665b
hooting and s., 254a
Shrieks and groans of wounded, 705a
horrid shapes and s., 334b
Shrievle holy man, 538a
Shrill, dull s. continuous, 878b
farewell the s. trump, 275a
hear thy s. delight, 57ob
short s. shriek, 445b
Shrimp of an author, 442a

1618
Shriner, fountain and s., 642a
goddess to thy s. we come, 497a
melancholy has sovan r., 584a
money and pagan s., 685a
temple's inner s., 613a
where sin is prayer, 773b
Shrink from service of country, 486b
might because they s. from it, 94a
Shrinking from weight of noon, 956b
Shrinks, beistle s., 1063a
when hard service, 597b
why s. the soul, 583a
Shrive me holy man, 585a
Shriveled heart recovered green-
ess, 483b
meager hopping, 454b
Shroud, great s. of sea, 697b
no roof to s. his head, 501b
of thoughts, 595b
ray on ray split s., 688a
suff dishonored s., 1002a
whoever comes to s. me, 506b
Shrouds, darkness worms and s., 580a
luster s. king from us, 191a
Shrunken, as to bed's-feet life s., 506a
shank, 249a
to this little measure, 252a
vanished and s. away, 210b
Shudder, hands over with s., 977a
in loins, 883b
to say it, 118a
Shuddering fear green-eyed Jeal-
ousy, 253b
I with s. Fall, 730b
in glooming light, 746b
Shuffle, patience and s. cards, 196b
permitted to s. in slippers, 871a
Shuffled off this mortal coil, 262a
Shuffling, forced gait of s. nag, 250b
sandwich men s., 975a
Shulamite, return O S., 34b
Shun, dews of evening s., 416a
father and mother, 606a
frumious Bandersnatch, 742a
heaven that leads men to hell, 294b
let me s. that, 278b
polluted flock, 590a
thought in all delight, 812a
when I s. Scylla, 244a
who doth ambition s., 248a
wise men s. mistakes of fools, 107a
ShunS, weather shepherd s., 784b
Shut, Byron's eyes s. in death, 711a
doors against setting sun, 290a
doors s. in the streets, 292a
drew circle s. me out, 874a
eyes against painful truth, 484b
fountain s., 684b
gates of mercy, 440b
in from world without, 646b
little sister in, 696a
moral s. in rose, 647b
my eyes to see, 1066b
no door is s., 866b
of evening flowers, 547b
shut the door, 410a
up box and puppets, 660a
up he explained, 585b
up in measureless content, 283a
when thou shouldst repay, 57b
Shut-eye Town, 820b
Shut-in homes closed doors, 897b
Shuts up story of our days, 196b
Shutter, camera with s. open, 104b
Shutters, close s. fast, 458a
let's have s. up, 670b
Shuteth up bowels of compassion, 372a
Shutting away of loving hearts, 1024a
Shuttle, musical s., 701b
swiftier than weaver's s., 14b
Shutes prepared by Master, 786b
Shuzan, nestuke carved by S., 978b
Shy, bircb most s. of trees, 692a
we are not, 758b
Sibboleth, he said S., 112a
Sibilants, mumble omitting s., 718a
Sibly's, David's word with S., 157b
Sic semper tyrannis, 151b, 778a
sic iuvat ire sub umbra, 118b
transit gloria mundi, 170a
Sicilian, so ended S. expedition, 296b
Sid, rose an estate in S., 737a
Sir almost to doomsday, 257a
and full of burning, 1075a
and ye visited me, 44a
at heart, 256b
danger for the healthy, 805b
turns goy, 267b
for home, 586a
hope deferred maketh heart s., 284a
I am s. at heart, 256b
I am I must die, 500b
I am s. of both, 428a
is there no hope s. man said, 401a
love never s. old dead, 198b
make me s. discussing duty, 740b
need physician, 41b
never never s. at sea, 766a
night but daylight s., 235b
nothing but to make him s., 284a
O Rose thou art s., 429a
of a old passion, 890a
of its business, 510a
of love, 292a
of singing, 774a
terra firma toils, 695b
say I'm s. I'm dead, 410a
superintend s., 88b
that surfeth with too much, 251b
think we're s., 1049b
tired and s. of war, 705a
too much culture s. animal, 496b
use treatment to help s., 88a
when s. bawls for physician, 880a
while head is s., 50a
with desire, 883a
with love, 1024b
Sicken, appetite may s. and die, 511a
when love begins to s., 955a
Sickle, could not make s. yield, 488b
crowned with the s., 419b
in fruitful field, 486b
Sickle moon, 980a
never thrust s. in another's
corn, 146b
Sickie's, bending s. compass, 294a
Sickled o'er with thought, 583b
Sickly plants niggar earth, 490b
smile, 770a
Sickness, age or grief or s., 321a
and troubled mind, 583a
by his health s., 487a
contagion of s., 996b
enlarges dimension of self, 535b
in s. and in health, 61b
love a s. full of woes, 211a
tages, 486b
sin and death, 709a
to peace of mind, 985b
Sickness-broken body, 353a
Side, a thousand shall fall at thy s., 506b
always on buttered s., 555b
angels on the, 271b
back and s. go bare, 188b
cracked from s. to s., 646a
curse angel from his s., 276a
East s. West s., 856b
everyone moon with dark s., 763a
fus s. inside, 907a
God on s. of big squadrons, 557a
good or evil s., 561b
had his pleasant s., 866a
hear other s., 147a
heard other s., 86a
history is on our s., 1053b
house s. of road, 65a,
846a
lies on her left s., 1012b
on that s. till hunger, 587a
skin s. outside, 907a
stands out on either s., 1083a
s. to s. with truth noble, 692a
trumpets on other s., 566a
which s. that I must g., 236b
who is on the. Lord's s., 9a
windy s. of care, 446a
with pouch on s., 249a
wrong s. of thirty, 506b
SidewayS, toss s., 1051b
Sideways looking of love, 442a
pickerel smile, 1065a
Sides, boats two soul s., 666b
god would have three s., 414b
Laughter holding both his s., 744b
much said on both s., 594b
prick s. of my intent, 282b
split s. with laughing, 159a
thorns in your s., 112a
two s. to every question, 87a
unfed s., 278b
Sidewalk, Tom appeared on s., 7508
Sidewalks of New York, 865b
Sideways, listened and looked s. up, 574a
Sidnacian showers, 554a
Sidney's self, 661b
sister Pembroke's mother, 519a
Siege, cities suffer s., 1057b
envious s. of watery Neptune, 227a
laugh a s. to scorn, 286b
of city of Gaunt, 1088a
Sieges, battles s. fortunes, 27ab
Sierras, crossed the S., 1026b
people who live in s., 175b

1619
Siesta, allowed for as Spanish s., 1057a
detest s., 1049a
Sieve, nectar in a s., 547b
to sea in s., 673a
water through a s., 746b
Sifted, God hath a s. a nation, 572b
Sittings, liquid s. fall, 1002a
Sigh back at them, 1069b
cost a s. a tear, 479a
for moon, 751a
God unutterable s., 85ob
lack of many a thing, 922a
lied Tom Bedlam, 777a
lost without s., 297b
no more ladies, 246a
passing tribute of s., 441a
prayer burden of a s., 518a
prompts eternal s., 409b
sadder than a s., 1090a
shall I ever s. and pine, 533a
some a light s., 601a
sword of Angel Kings, 49ob
tell this with s., 909b
that silence heaves, 579a
time for a s., 849b
to those who love me, 559b
too much kiss too long, 725b
unutterable s. in heart, 85ob
very beadle to humorous s., 211b
weep no more nor s., 313a
when histories charm, 714a
Sighed and looked and sighed again, 471b
and looked unutterable things, 419b
as minister obeyed as son, 466a
for Agnes' dreams, 581b
for love of lady, 769a
for such a one, 210b
Launcelot wept not greatly but p., 317a
no sooner loved but s., 25ob
soul toward Grecian tents, 255a
to many though he loved one, 553a
when small birds s., 1065b
Sighing by a sycamore tree, 276a
farewell goes out s., 269a
laughter ability s., 737a
lover s. like furnace, 469a
more single less s., 9119a
parting genius with s. sent, 3144a
plague of s. and grief, 293a
shall flee away, 32a
soul that lingered, 859b
sound lights around shore, 731b
that Nature formed but one, 559a
through all her works, 347b
with s. and crying, 191b
Signs, before my s. did dry it, 323a
Bridge of S., 559b
his alarms, 509a
interchangeably, 1068a
lamentations and walking, 150b
night of memories and s., 553a
paid with s. splenity, 853b
short and infrequent, 1009b
Sorrow with family of S., 571b
sovereign of s. and groans, 221b
still breathed in, 409b
wound of s., 75ob
Sight, be acceptable in thy s., 17b
buoy too small for s., 379b
charms strike the s., 404b
Sight, earth and every common s., 513a
end come but not in s., 1062b
falling in love at first s., 871b
for some eyes, 95ob
found favor in thy s., 7a
gleamed upon my s., 514a
glorious stirring s., 852a
halt so fine a s., 55ob
hide us from each other's s., 821a
horizon limit of s., 785a
idea with sense of s., 861b
kind discriminating s. 506b
lecher in my s., 276b
let it be in s. of thee, 738b
lost to, 590a
loved at first s., 212b
not s. of mere size of him, 696a
of means to do ill deeds, 257a
of Proteus rising, 515b
of salt water unbounded, 876a
old s. yet somehow young, 657b
out of s. out of mind, 170b,
888b
portentous s., 546a
precious in the s. of the Lord, 122a
scared from s. of God, 506b
see such s. in life, 1049b
sensible to feeling as, 285a
so touching in majesty, 512a
spare my aching s., 442a
spotted s. or sound, 900a
stars not pure in his s., 15b
though lost to s., 590a
to dream of not to tell, 542a
to make old man young, 646a
two eyes one in s., 908b
walk by faith not s., 55b
we shall live in his s., 53b
Sighted fifty-three, 654b
Sightless couriers of the air, 282b
Sights as youthful poets dream, 335a
London s. rare, 947b
love of other s. controls, 504b
night full of ugly s., 217a
northern lights seen s., 953a
seek s. and unholy 358b
to see and s. moves, 280b
troubous s. and sounds, 89ob
what ugly s. of death, 217a
Sign brings customers, 539b
divine s. indicates future, 87b
God didn't want to s., 802a
he dies and makes no s., 215a
hungry judges sentence s., 405b
in this s. conquer, 144a
my s. Mobility, 1057b
nay but I have s., 754a
of old age, 545b
olive leaf Pacific s., 548a
outward and visible s., 51a
in s. know s., 1101a
they seek a s., 46b
to know gentle blood, 201b
me at that moment, 708b
V's s. symbol 959b
you must not touch, 906b
Signail, death loves s. blow, 599b
far-reaching and easy, 953a
only a s. shown, 682a
really do not see s., 409b
special flag or ship s., 702b
Signals,_hackneyed phrasesdanger s., 851b
Signals neither seen or understood, 493a
recognize s. of ancient flame, 161b
unless they call s., 1082b
Signed, hand that s. the paper, 107oa
never s. no pledge, 659a
with their honor, 1057b
Significance, death gives life s., 667b
no personal s. spare us, 658b
of man, 919b
what is s. of man, 919b
Significant, life of s. soil, 1006b
Signifies inner blindness, 100ob
what s. life o' man, 493b
Signify, do n. whom one marries, 509b
Signifying nothing, 286b
Signposts, without s., 1042a
Signs, men hang out s., 548b
merely conventional s., 746b
of the times, 45a
should prefigure events, 111a
speaks in symbols and s., 654a
Silence, all s. an' glisten, 695a
alone great, 588b
desolation, 654a
Silence, all s. an' glisten, 695a
s. and despair, 654a
desolation, 654a
Silence, all s. an' glisten, 695a
be checked for s., 269b
birdless s., 1080b
calmest answered best with s., 920b
cruelest lies told in s., 822b
darkness again and s., 624a
deepest and white, 659b
deepest and deepest, 629b
deed as death, 643b
deepest as eternity, 576b
deepest feeling in s., 996b
die by negligence and s., 435b
dust and s. of shelf, 594b
elected s. sing to me, 802b
envious tongues, 599a
every sound end in s., 813b
expressive s., 420a
fall like dews, 909a
fell with wailing bird, 653b
float upon wings of s., 357a
gives consent, 445b
gives proper grace to women, 813a
golden, 576b
great souls suffer in s., 497b
guard careful s., 951b
guilt by s. betrayed, 970b
hath much to say, 757b
hath more eloquence, 658a
horse in s. champed, 914b
icy s. of tomb, 581b
imposer imposes s., 1092a
in love bewrays woe, 1092a
in s. and tears, 554b
in s. he shed his very soul, 516b
in s. preserve integrity, 159a
infinitude of s., 706b
is best tacit, 335a
is contempt, 615a
is expression of scorn, 847b
isolate, 937b
kept by ourselves in s., 85a
learned s. from talkative, 978a
let all the earth keep s., 95a
leter there be sacred s., 121b
like poultice comes, 653a
listening to s., 929a
living with us even in s., 477b
majestic s., 458b
Mrs. Browning guard s., 951b
Silence, my gracious s. hall, 283b never betrays you, 807a never dies, 813b night and s. who is here, 233b night in her s., 711b no medicines to make women keep s., 802a no worse than cheers, 853a noble till the end, 773a nor here not enough s., 1006b not s. but restraint, 966b now there is merely s., 991a occasional flashes of s., 532a of infinite spaces, 660b often of pure innocence, 293a perfectest herald of joy, 246a regretted speech never s., 127b request deem in s., 180b rest is s., 866b roar other side of s., 650a sang like music, 545b sigh that s. heaves, 573a speech after long s., 884b suprise, 505b that dreadful bell, 275b that is in stary sky, 516a then a lark, 810a thunders of white s., 618a time to keep s., 976b treasures in s. sealed, 675b wakened by s., 771b was pleased, 945a well-timed s., 995a when s. speaks for love, 757b where no sound, 591b white s. below, 990a widening slowly s. all, 653a wings of s. 573a wisest thing to heed, 797b world in is, 4a wrapped in beard and s., 1041b your eyes have their s., 1091a Silenced man not converted, 770b Silences, three s. there are, 624b Silencing, not justified in s. one, 619a Silent and amazed, 701b at the moon, 542a be s. and safe, 507a be s. as to his works, 492b be s. that you may hear, 255b birds s. in forest, 479a center of s. Word, 576b chew cud and are s., 454b church, 606a colossal national lie, 765b doctor shook his head, 401a dumb and s. be fed, 461a dust, 440b duty not to be s., 728b enim leges inter arma, 130b evening mild s. night, 345b fair exterior a s. recommendation, 135b finger points to heaven, 516b flock in wooly fold, 561b flocking in the main, 685b floors of s. seas, 1001a gone into s. land, 739b gradual and s. encroachments, 48a halls of death, 574b hardly a shout, 715a haunches, 498a leicdes, 534a impossible to be s., 454a in the dark and s. grave, 190b into s. funerel, 1006b language of peak, 1011a
Simple

INDEX

Simple and heartfelt lay, 62a
as false dawn, 107b
delight in s. things, 877a
dues of fellowship, 616b
effusion of time, 946b
faith than Norman blood, 674a
gout kills more wise than s., 36b
great windwells s., 865b
Great Ilych's life most s., 73b
time, 101b
lonely cry, 217b
maiden in flower, 646a
modest manly true, 694a
natural s. affecting, 451a
no vice so s., 235b
ordinary therefore terrible, 73b
time and s. faith, 256a
race, 51b
rails upon yon s. chief, 27b
sensual and passionate, 540a
short and s. annals, 440a
Simon, 109b
siren and s. irrelevancy, 812a
sufficeth them the s. plan, 513a
the s. are near to virtue, 734a
to give subtilty to the s., 253a
too s. to admire it, 465a
true his utmost skill, 500b
true of the utmost simplicity, 295b
Simple-minded, judges naif s., 767b
modes of discrimination, 697a
Simpler, better and s. people, 823a
Simplicities, compounded of many s., 331a
Simplest note that swells gale, 441a
Simplicitas, O sancta s., 165b
Simplicity, ancient s. is gone, 579a
and charm, 180a
complete s., 1007a
deceitful mistress, 777b
embrace s., 74a
in s. a child, 955b
in s. sublime, 65b
in wit man s. child, 407b
independence magnanimity, 682b
Jeffersonian s., 758a
makes s. a grace, 50b
makes uneducated effective, 98b
mine is unadorned s., 128a
no greatness where no s., 732a
no hindrance to subtilty, 779b
no longer misled, 1091b
O holy s., 165b
of three percents, 475b
old s. of times, 1006b
pity my s., 442b
plain s. of times 956b
simple truth mislaid s., 925b
Spartan s., 1104a
teaching s. to sing, 917b
treats with s. or severity, 713a
Simplification first step to
subject, 952a
Simplicity, art should s., 940a
simplicity, 685a
Simulacrum, sun the dark s. of
God, 531a
Simulate, no disguise can s. love,
355a
wicks they s., 737a
Sin, Adam's sons conceived in s.,
511a-b
against Holy Ghost, 779b, 806b
against s., 911b
Sin and blot, 78b
be ye angry and s. not, 54a
before polygamy made a s.,
368a
blossoms of my s., 255b
born of a little S., 103b
by that s. fell the angels, 299a
cinning s. cover itself, 245b
darling s., 546b
draw s. with cart rope, 90b
dreadful record of s., 846b
feared no danger knew no s.,
570a
fidelity and s., 666b
fools make a mock at s., 24a
forgiven by Christ in heaven,
616b
go and s. no more, 48b
gratitude a duty, not s., 421a
guilt of dust and s., 394a
has many tools, 654a
he that is without s., 43b
herein hate virtue, 175a
his favorite s., 558a
hold it half a s., 848b
human sympathy for s., 613b
hypocrite falls into s., 148a
I impute to frustrate ghast,
too s. in ignorance, 402a
if old and merry be s., 295b
ignorance not innocence but s.,
608b
in private not s. 550b
is. did my mother conceive
me, 19a
is in this be free from s., 58b
laughed at original s., 90b
laughed s. to fly, 1056a
much of madness more of s.,
645b
my s. is red, 381b
my s. my soul, 1056a
neatness a duty, not s., 421a
no s. but ignorance, 212b
no s. except stupidity, 859a
no s. to labor in vocation,
259a
no only as s. but bore, 561b
nothing emboldens s. mercy, 290b
of Judah, 34a
only deadly s. cynicism, 893b
original s. 707b, 901b
original s. of man, 591a
physicists have known s., 1056b
plate s. with gold, 27b
pleasure a s., 560a
poverty is no s., 352a
private s. not so prejudicial,
156b
pure in life free from s., 121a
must heal s., 90b
sedentary life s., 806b
shall be no more, 676b
shrine where s. prayer, 77b
sickness s. death, 709a
sieves and s., 77b
some rise by s., 726b
sure your s. will find you out,
10a
sweller and its s., 856b
taken away s. of world, 48a
that I s. not with my tongue,
18b
their conception, 315a
time to serve and s., 777a
its s. nay profanation, 320b
to covet honor, 245a
to prefer life to honor, 198b
Sin, ugly as s. almost as de-
lightful, 710a
usu!a against nature, 988b
wages of is. death, 51a
waive quantum o the s., 493b
was too much hope, 508b
weeps incessantly for my s.,
45b
what is unpardonable s., 613b
whatever abounds soul, 897b
where s. abounded, 50b
who tell us love can die, 532b
world's ugly as s., 710a
worst s. to fellow creatures,
56b
ye do by two and two, 724a
Sini, Wilson write Notes from S.,
97b
Sins, we S. climb, 632a
Sincere flattery, 460b
friend person with whom s.,
606b
his soul s., 451a
if his words are s., 713a
let thy life be s., 57b
love is s., 170b
men always s., 886b
not s. even when saying not s.,
565b
of soul s., 407a
officious innocent s., 433b
prayer soul's s. desire, 918a
pretences which s., 372a
think beforehand that words be
s., 1003a
Sincerely from author's soul,
1052a
Sincerest, our s. laughter, 579b
Sincerities, men change s., 868b
Sincerity, conscious of s., 100b
sift faithfulness and s., 713a
panic's touchstone of s., 467a
shields of s., 823a
tell young men with great s.,
435b
to practice s., 734b
way of heaven, 1004a
tought in need, 602a
Sincere, gives no man s. 988b
Sine, money the s. love of, 104b
Sinews abolished will, 1075a
coin is s. of war, 181a
cracks s. cakes braze 666b
exercises with toil, 100b
money s. of war, 104b
of peace, 942b
of soul, 938b
of virtue, 565a
stiffen s. summon blood, 244b
wealth the s. of affairs, 104b
what are s. of philosopher, 135b
Sinful, center of my s. earth, 295b
desires of the flesh, 61a
games, 770a
greedy the s. and lewd, 1053b
Sing, a little time to s., 821b
all a green widow, 756a
ancient ways, 879b
and build the lofty rhyme, 358a
and louder s., 858b
another song, 747b
arm and the man s. s., 117b
371a
at her flowerly work doth s.,
356a
autumn poems s., 734b
awake and s., 92a
Bah to you, 767a
because I must, 650a
1622
INDEX
Sink

Sing, bid soul of Orpheus s., 536a
dow themselves when he did s., 525b
by land and seas, 894a
cannot s. old songs, 735b
cause the widow’s heart to s., 15b
celebrate myself s. myself, 700a
changingly sweet you s., 875a
clear O throat, 905a
dance and drink and s., 489a
do not think they s. to me, 109b
eagle suffers little birds to s., 215b
elected silence s. to me, 802b
Grecian woes goddess s., 405a
hark the herald angels s., 425b
he could s. well and laugh well, 104b
didn’t s. to me, 974b
hear angels s., 657b
hear s. in Welsh, 285b
heaven and nature s., 577a
heavily s., 571a
heigh-ho says Rowley, 1092b
her to you, 767a
s. holy sages once did s., 334a
I can’t s., 750b
I s. of brooks, 519b
I s. on one breath, 945b
I s. the sweets I know, 485a
I s. with mortal voice, 546b
I will s. unto the Lord, 8b
in a hempen string, 513a
in my brain I s. it, 865b
it as we used to sing it, 748a
Jane Shore with sorrow s., 1088a
let others s. of knights, 210b
let s. to whom song given, 354a
luhde s. cuccu, 1078a
luhde s. Goddamm, 687b
like birds i’ the cage, 280a
Long live king, 457b
loss of all I, 1081b
louder around, 486b
me your song O, 768b
myself, 700a
no birds s., 581a
no led songs for me, 799b
of a maiden, 1084a
of days that are gone, 779a
of everything and anything, 572b
Olaf glad and big, 1091a
of thee I, 627b
of you I, 1030b
one of the songs of Zion, 28b
or cease to sing, 41b
paint or s. or carve, 635b
pair nor build nor s., 567b
pipe as linnets s., 650a
pretty birds do s., 500b
redbread sit and s. 458b
riding’s a joy, 664a
saddest when I s., 588a, 750b
saints sweetly s., 581a
sferences out of a bear, 275b
set upon bough to s., 869a
sit and hear me s., 468a
so we’ll live pray s., 280a
so wildly well, 641b
song of ocean seemed to s., 515b
song of sixpence, 1049b
songs not heard before, 121b
still he’d whistle and s., 475b

Singing, still wouldst thou s., 58b
strange that death should s., 237a
swindle s. and die, 561a
teaching simplicity to s., 917b
the Lord’s song, 25b
thee a song in thy praise, 495a
thee to thy rest, 655b
to find your hearts, 580a
tongue of the dumb shall s., 33a
tongue the Savior’s glory, 152a
unto him a new song, 15b
unto the Lord a new song, 212
voices of winds that s., 525b
we must laugh and s., 884a
we’ll s. another song, 747b
what shall I s., 1092a
whatever well made, 885a
when birds do s., 256b
willow willow willow, 276b
wraith of Achilles, 62a
you heavens earth reply, 425a
Sing me my white head, 278a
so hot that it s. yourself, 298a
Singer accompany the king, 495b
dies one tear, 887a
he s. the passe, 711a
idle s. of empty day, 755a
none hear beside the s., 556b
sans wine song s., 650a
song after death off s., 709b
and s. I song, 767a
to burst into clamor, 985b
Singers, God sent s. on earth, 625b
Singest of summer, 582a
Sing me ever s., 526b
Singeth all night long, 257a
quiet tune, 525b
Singing and making melody, 54a
as they shine, 51a
birds sweet, 906b
come before his presence with s., 21a
come with s. unto Zion, 55a
commercials not allowed, 106a
delight in s., 535b
each morning, 1045b
forty s. seamen, 916b
garland and s. robes, 335b
ge s. as far as we go, 116b
gold, 982a
hear America s., 695b
hear mermaids s., 506b
heard the mermaids s., 1003a
heart like s. bird, 259b
hollaining and s. of anthems, 241b
in the choir, 1095b
in the wilderness, 669b
locust of soul, 1080a
masons building roofs, 243a
more s. less sighing, 914a
most joyfully, 711a
murdered whom where s., 500b
of Mount Abora, 254a
oh how beautiful, 877b
out of empty cisterns, 1003a
relax wherever there is s., 500b
and s. weather, 775b
sets even a wise man s., 66b
sick of s., 774a
songs of expectation, 750b
so dost soar, 570b
sweetly on tree, 974b
those who are s. today, 765a
time of the s. of birds, 26b
we are nest of s. birds, 425b
Singing, where nightingales s., 1012b
where weeping willows, 728a
with muses of Helicon begin s., 625b
woodthrush s. through fog, 1004a
your s. is the thing, 811b
Singist, as s. not success, 750b
Singe, beauty draws with s. hair, 404b
best augury is to fight, 63b
blessedness, 225b
draw to heaven, 739a
draw you with s. hair, 512a
eternity only a s. night, 93a
every s. one is right, 874a
for my s. self, 253b
from s. crime know nation, 118a
hound, 773a
man in possession of fortune, 355a
married to s. life, 354a
men in barracks, 873a
hear you s., 1091b
new let up for s. moment, 99a
no s. nation have monopoly, 982b
not a s. kind of strife, 67b
nothing in world s., 750a
secret will be man, 1035a
soul in two bodies, 974a
spies, 285a
thinning list of s. men, 1059b
yes get by in s. file, 990b
zealot commence persecutor, 471a
Single-minded like migratory birds, 983b
Sings s. a solitary song, 511a
as s. the lark, 618b
at grave-making, 265b
below ineterate scars, 1005a
each song twice, 685b
for his supper, 1094a
he that s. lasting song, 884b
in boat on bay, 647a
lark at heaven’s gate s., 290b
like an angel s., 225b
morn not waking till she s., 203a
nightingale s. all day, 543a
nightly s. the staring owl, 222b
on orchard bough, 665a
cricket, 879b
don’t care what, 975a
Singulars, significations of history are s., 99a
Sinister resistance, 458b
spring-laden breeze s., 899a
man to kill s., 1045b
Sinit, enforce rules iv S., 892a
Sink downward to darkness, 955a
heart and voice oppressed, 867b
hold you as I s., 120a
To die down over keel, 952a
load would s. a navy, 938b
Neptune s. ship on even keel, 190b
not gross to s. but light, 800a
of uncertainty and error, 564a
or swim, 258b
or swim live or die, 546b
or swim together, 902b
Sink

INDEX

Sink present repute for free-
don, 69ab
pride of power s., 452b
raft which will never s., 491b
smile s. or s. live or die, 462b-
463a
to nothingness do s., 581a
tosses but doesn't s., 150b
who s. to rest, 443a
Sinking in thy last long sleep, 472a
into inferiority, 546a
kind of alacrity in s., 267a
knowledge like s. star, 646b
rais descent of ship, 153a
someone s. today, 826a
Sinks and I am ready to depart, 596b
back into night, 995b
daylight in ocean bed, 359a
gross flesh s. downward, 228b
honor s., 447b
if my bark s., 686a
with bobbling ground, 557b
Sinned against my brother the ass, 157b
in Adam's fall s., 1089a
incessantly, 859b
man s. against than sinning, 278a
Sinner, dead s. revised and edited, 792a
doan not death of s., 59b
give some s., 469b
mercy to me s. 47a
of his memory, 496a
too weak to be s. 90a
whither be he s. who write with no dinner, 1009b
Sinner's last retreat, 1075a
Sinners, call s. to repentance, 41b
came to save s., 55a
God and s. reconciled, 425b
if s. entice thee, 23a
in hands of God, 1073a
miserable s. 61a
ordinary s. vivid, 910a
po' s. knocked out late, 819b
publishers and s., 42a
standeth in the way of s., 16b
unrepentant old s., 1022a
we are s. all, 213a
Sinning, more sinned against than s., 727a
Sin's sharp er bamboo brier, 814a
sometimes s. a pleasure, 560a
Sins, acknowledge our manifold s., 61a
be all my s. remembered, 262a
charity creates s., 840b
doubly for all her s., 42b
few love to hear s. they love, 950b
Forgiveness of s., 60a
fugitive s. and saveth, 37a
her s. which are many, 46b
lie in dark weep for s., 700b
love covereth all s., 24a
manifold s. and wickedness, 59b
maititude of s., 47a
of commission mortal, 434a
of fathers upon children, 86a
of omission venial, 434a
olden s. neweways, 424b
older s. only speak, 169a
queen of all my s., 1082a
scarlet books read, 901b
shed for remission of s., 44b
Sins, take away s. of the world, 59a
they are inclined to, 535a
they love to act, 292b
though your s. be as scarlet, 50a
two cardinal s., 480b
Sinuous shells of pearly hue, 568a
Sion, never climbed Mount S.,
507b
wept when we remembered s., 24b
Sloux, Indian S. or Crow, 825b
Sip, can't be tasted in s., 690a
blood who seemed to s., 525b
twiter and feathers sleek, 559a
Sipped brandy and water gaily, 500a
no sup, 769a
Sir Orane, 231b
Sired by hurricane, 760a
Siren, listen to song of s., 464b
song of s. nor voice of hyena, 206g
try, 394a
Sirens, what song the S. sang, 321a
Sires, heroic s., 577a
Sires' age worse than grannies', 322a
Sirius, kingly brilliance of S., 782b
Siroccos, felt s. crawl, 736a
Sirena, stars fought against S.. 112a
Sister Anna do you see, 1009a
art my mother and my s. 15a
calls me Will, 820b
Caroline, 409b
Jerusalem thy s. calls, 451a
live a barren s. all your life, 228b
ministering angel my s., 266a
never praise s. t. 871b
no friend like s., 740a
poverty is s. of beggary, 92a
shouts with s., 468a
shut little s. in, 966a
Sey'ra's s. Fembroke's mother, 319a
gentler s. woman, 493b
the whole day long, 675b
Sisterhood of Nymphs, 117b
Sisters, charwoman's s. son, 465b
erring s. shame, 558a
husband's niece, 747a
Sisters, all s. virtuous, 1104b
brothers and s. beware, 377a
cousins and aunts, 676a
Death and Night, 703b
depart in peace, 555b
twa s. in bour, 1086b
under skies, 875a
wayward s. depart, 555b
weird s., 285b
Sistine Madonna, tried to paint S., 1075a
Sit alone with conscience, 810a
and drink with me, 903a
and hear me sing, 468a
and play with similes, 512b
beside lonely fire, 746a
bird of night did did s., 454a
dickybird why do you s., 778b
doing penance, 596b
down says Love, 854a
for us and spit for us, 104a
here on and off for days, 745b
here will we s., 285b
in a barn, 1095b
in darkness, 458a, 343b
Sit in my bones, 529a
in scorrner's seat, 846a
Jessica look, 255b
let us s. upon the ground, 257b
like grandair in albatross, 81a
little sorrows s. and weep, 488a
nor s. nor stand but go, 666a
not fit that you s. here longer, 25a
not s. on throne of bayonets, 859b
on a cushion, 1095b
openly to weather, 979a
people who s. in darkness, 746b
shame is ashamed to s., 245a
so I did s. and eat, 324a
such as s. in darkness, 21b
teach us to s. still, 1009b
tell us how to s., 506b
thee down sorrow, 211b
their strength is to s. still, 33a
them that s. in darkness, 45a
thou a patient loooker-on, 341b
though s. a little now, 811b
tibi terra levis, 151b
to s. not enough, 509b
trees where you s., 409b
unable to s. still, 659b
you don't know how to s., 505a
Sins and smiles on the night, 487a
as one new-risen from dream,
at wheel in hummimg town,
thou in people's hearts, 253a
looking over harbor, 945a
man still s. in, 272a
on horse at hostess' door, 256a
on never so high throne, 419b
secret s. in middle, 949a
truth s. on lips of dying, 712b
waiting for omens, 91b
wind in that corner, 246a
with keen appetite he s. down, 232b
Sith crowned on glory, 745a
Sitteth in the seat of the scornful,
sittin' on pile of straw, 1095a
Sitting, as cheap s. as standing,
by desolate streams, 807a
careless on floor, 58a
equal to god s. opposite you, 115a
for portraits, 910b
in a pleasant shade, 905a
in the shade, 877b
in the sun, 592a
listen where thou art s., 537b
make it go by his in row, 505a
no pity s. in clouds, 25a
remain s. at your table, 505a
still is s., 645a
well in order smite, 46hb
Situation excellent I am attack-
ing, 826a
fresh meaning for new s., 972b
inwardness of s. 729b
multiply all fouled up, 1105b
Six days shalt thou labor, 9a.
678a
essentials in painting, 153a
everything left at s. and seven,
feet of land, 75ab
honest servingmen, 856a
hours in sleep, 196b
INDEX

Sky

Six hundred pounds a year, 41b
impossible things before breakfast, 746a
men of Indus, 68a
one of half-dozen other, 56b or seven dozen Scots, 25ga
Richmonds in the field, 21a
rode the s. hundred, 65a
social world on s. and severe, 165a
snowed for s. days and s. night, 170b
weeks to frost, 1018a
Sixes, things go at s. and sevens, 165a
Sixpence, found crooked s., 106b
I give thee s., 50b
in her shoe, 515b, 110b
not a s. sir, 501b
song of s., 1049b
Sixteen hours ago Hiroshima, 58b
Sixth of population slaves, 612a
Sixty minutes an hour, 1042a
uselessness of men above s., 817b
Sixtyfold, brought forth fruit s.,
Size, near sight of mere s. of him, 569a
no virtue with s., 603b
not grandeur, 51b
not s. but spirits, 1080b
silkworm s. or immense, 997a
take s. of pots of ale, 352a
those of largest s., 746a
Sketch, in s. safety speed, 607a
Skeleton, ague of s., 1001a
found s. and clothed it, 547b
Skeptic, too much knowledge for s., 408b
Skepticism, luxury of s., 895b
of skeptical age, 780b
then s. then disbelief, 667b
wise s. in good critic, 695a
Skew... Paul's, 595b
Skevar, Ivan Petrofski, s., 1100b
Skewed with office pens, 672a
Skies a trifle bluer, 914a
are hanged, 1093a
as s. as s. are blue, 717b
ash and sober, 643b
can be s. above them, 874b
cloudless climes starry s., 556b
common people of the s., 900b
common sun air s., 441a
distant deeps or s., 498b
double-darken gloomy s., 694a
earth to vaulted s., 690a
faith deciphered in s., 867a
fear can be more in s., 194b
forehead of crowning s., 193b
heifer owing at s., 583b
if all s. sunshine, 878b
join triumph of the s., 425b
ladder to s., 201a
let its altar reach s., 508a
look look up at s., 809a
looks commencing with the s.,
mansions in the s., 597a
many a message from s., 495a
molded and melted across s.,
moon climb best s., 508b
my canopy the s., 408a
not cloudy all day, 808a
raised mortal to the s., 571b
Skies, rend the affrighted s.,
resume sophistries of June, 734b
run into the s., 408a
spacious s., 849a
statues touch s., 727b
steelyards of s., 842b
suns s. clouds of June, 741a
sweeping off s., 349b
watcher of the s., 579b
wings across canceled s., 1022a
Skiff, fragile s. attains shore, 779a
Skill, a little s. in antiquity, 286b
author's s. to give, 806b
constructed with s., 434a
force has no place for s., 86b
honor hath no s. in surgery,
-240b
oars pried with little s., 742a
past days in that s. greatest, 127b
sharpened s., 443b
truth his utmost s., 900b
'tis God gives s., 689a
to conceal skill, 935b
to him that can get it, 666a
Skilled in works of both languages, 1325a
orator a good man s. in speaking,
107b
poet through natural gift, 79a
Skul, all s. in the wars, 465a
man a different integration,
108b
more s. in self-knowledge, 515a
scribe s. in office, 4b
Skillless arithmetician, 689a
Skillfully, pay s. with a loud noise, 18b
Skim, dip wings and s. away, 602a
in airy rings s. heath, 405a
milk masquerades, 765a
one topic here there, 593a
Skimble-skamble stuff, 296b
Skimmed, swallows s. golden grain, 930b
Skin, after my s. worms destroy,
14b
and bones and hymnbook, 617a
beauty's s. deep, 99b
come out with whole s., 194b
deep, 299b
for skin, 14a
item with s. wrapped around,
1090a
man who sold hyena s., 944a
no matter color of s., 1052a
dead sheep, 1047a
of innocent lamb parchment, 215a
patch lion's s. with fox's, 155b
rip off s., 1101b
side outside, 902a
since soul dead save s., 155a
skull beneath the s., 1009a
snake throws enamelled s., 299b
squeeze orange throw away s.,
4178
with as leprosy, 853a
with the s. of my teeth, 15a
Skinny, fear thy s. hand, 505a
Skins, sisters under s., 875a
Skinside is inside, 902a
Skipped, mountains s. like rams,
22a
Skinner had taken daughter, 61a
Skirmish of wit, 245b
Skirt, sound of her silk s., 110a
Skirts, God's s., 682a
of happy chance, 635b
Skittish, unpaid and s. in motions, 459a
Skittish beating and s., 669a, 718a
porter and s., 669a
Skool to the Northland, 621a
Skugg, here s. lies, 442b
Skull beneath the skin, 1002a
of a lawyer, 265b
place of s., 452
some poor fellow's s., 555a
Skulls, place of s., 555b
Skunk cabbages, 944a
Sky, above the vaulted s., 579a
above world stretched the s., 1033
admitted to that equal s., 408a
against pearl-gray s., 696a
all the milky s., 880a
and sea and land, 859a
anybody as s. low or high, 953b
banners drouth the s., 851a
beautiful as the s., 701b
believe power and goodness in s., 173a
believe these ships from s., 173a
bird is in the s., 564b
blue eternal s., 599a
blue s. bends over all, 352a
blue s. of spring, 729a
blue s. over my head, 599b
bluebird carries s., 681b
brain wider than s., 756b
bridal of earth and s., 253a
bright reversion in s., 406b
change she earth or s., 1066a
changes when wires, 250b
873a
faffold s., 653b
daily bread of eyes, 508b
descending black and white,
1075b
dusky night rides down s., 424a
eagle looking at s. 575b
earth and all stars in s., 699b
equal s., 821a
etheeral s., 541b
fair weather for s. is red,
438
flash of color beneath s., 866a
forehead of morning s., 339a
give us endless s., 1072a
go forth under open s., 574a
goal the s., 1105a
guides through s. thy flight,
574b
hearthfire smoke against s., 1017b
horizons of the s., 3b
immeasurably lofty, 752a
in you rich s., 645b
inverted bowl we call s., 630b
isolation of s., 555a
late discovered early s., 99b
like lead, 1065b
lingered under benign s., 865b
living air and blue s., 509b
lonely sea and s., 946b
lonesome place against s., 287a
lord believing Christians from s., 172b
lose itself in s., 665b
lyre within s., 841b
INDEX

Sleep, ignominy s. with thee, 241a
in Abraham's bosom, 241b
in dull cold marble, 299a
in exile, 890a
in a. king, 295a
in soot I s., 487a
in the night, 487b, 773a
in the shade, 541b
in thy s. little sorrows, 488a
innocent s., 283b
invented s., 680a
in death, 346b
is drunk to thirsty, 197a
it is a gentle thing, 543b
itself must end, 331b
just some human s., 296a
lay me down in peace and s., 17a
lay me down to s., 1085b
Lord God caused a deep s., 58b
Macbeth does murder s., 283b
Macbeth shall s. no more, 283b
man who invented s., 680a
medicine thee to sweet s., 274b
men such as s. o' night may go to before s., 927b
most things s. lying, 323a
mountains in primeval s., 720b
murther in s. not pugnacity, 543b
Nature's soft nurse, 242a
neither night nor day, 821a
neither slumber nor s., 23a
nevermore to s. again, 915a
night quiet s., 907a
night and s. in night, 773a
no more, 283b
no s. till morn, 556a
nor shall this peace s. with her, 320b
not dream not, 685b
not hypocrites in s., 540a
not my design to s., 528a
O magic s., 526b
of a laboring man, 28a
do death, 261b
of Lether, 120b
of one everlasting night, 114b
and full of s., 826b
of my love in thy cold bed, 312a
one ever-during night, 500a
one short s. past, 508a
only s., 565b
opium so they can s., 803a
out the thought of it, 295b
out this great gap, 287a
past first s. in Fensia, 512a
perchance to dream, 261b
points out soul's eternal s., 482a
primeval s., 720b
turr s. with thunder, 769a
quiet s. when trick's over, 947a
rocked to s. between billows, 696a
rounded with a s., 295b
rude forefathers s., 540a
sets food and wise even, 197a
shake off this downy s., 284a
shall our gratitude s., 506b
shall we s. after all, 774a
sink in thy last long s., 475a
six hours in s., 196b
sleep beauty bright, 482a
sleeping wake and waking s., 190b
sleepless to give readers s., 413b
Sleep, snow said s., 1010b
softly smiling, 107a
some must watch some s., 265b
son of sable Night, 210b
sooner over sooner to s., 691a
soundly as wretched slave, 244b
spirited from s. 1025b
strong man after s., 946b
sun is laid to s., 302a
sword s. in my hand, 496b
task done we must, 290b
that knits up raveled sleave, 285b
that knows not breaking, 520a
that masters all, 81a
the brother of death, 64a
the sleep of death, 49a
thegither at the foot, 494b
they are as a s., 20a
they s. and it is lifted, 569a
this s. of mine, 543b
time enough to s., 854b
time for s., 66a
timely dew of s., 545b
to die to s., 261b
to p. wickedness to dream, 261b
to wake, 668b
totter off go to s., 898b
turned aside to s., 305b
two gates of s., 940a
under bridges beg and steal, 80a
unseasonable immoderate s., 428b
upon golden bed, 884a
visit soul in s., 568a
voices that make s. again, 297a
wake to s., 1065a
waked after long s., 297a
was airy light, 564b
we shall not all s., 53a
we shall not s., 915b
weary of everything but s., 775a
winds like unwilling s., 576b
well-spent day happy, 174b
what hath night to do with s., 556b
whate'er it is, 569b
why wilt thou s., 491a
will never lie, 243b
with golden Aphrodite, 66a
with Turks and infidels, 228a
without wink of an woodchuck say whether like his s., 962a
ye harlots s. at ease, 405b
yet a little s., 25b
Sleepers, primitives not waken s., 89a
soul of s. away, 89a
Sleepers in that quiet earth, 685b
numb nudge's, 108b
Sleepers', seven s. den. 304b
Sleepeth, not dead but s., 42a
peradventure he s., 12a
Sleepin' there below, 856b
Sleepiness, took swim to keep off s., 761a
Sleeping, all all s. on hill, 89a
and the dead as pictures, 285b
but never dead, 61b
candle he lighting while s. 309b
dogs lie, 62a
he find you s., 45b
if s. wake, 746b
is a wool blanket, 92a
mourn upon thy bed, 774b
Sleeping

Slighting from lifted bar, 1065a
Slight little light little, 768b
me when I woo, 318b
nor Fame I s., 402b
nor what's near, 84a
Smallest approach to false pre-
tense, 747a
rememberest not s. folly, 248a
Slightly shakes parted guest,
84a
Slim hand so lovely, 65a
Slime, daubed with s. and pitch,
8a
of a wet nest, 1065a
wetter water slimmer s., 99b
Slimmer, wetter water s. slime,
99b
Slimy things did crawl with legs,
59a
Slip, my s. the s. of David, 82b
prevailed with a s. and with a
stone, 12a
Slinging, furry s. flame, 640a
Slings and arrows of fortune, 261b
Slings out of race, 640a
Slip away before they're up, 668b
given them s., 386b
giving enemies s., 387b
I s. Thou not fall, 668b
let it s. useless away, 578a
let s. dogs of war, 252a
'twixt cup and lip, 511b
Slipped, thrice it s. through my
hand, 66b
Slippered, lean s. and pantaloons,
249a
Slippers, same old s., 85b
shuffling about in s., 87a
Slippery, he that stands on s.
place, 246b
words s. thought viscous, 777b
Slippery-sloppy, water s. in harder,
67lb
Slips, greyhounds in s., 244a
if lips keep from, 818b
Slit, tongue be s., 109a
Slothly toves, 743a
Slits the thin-spun life, 385b
Slivy and disbranch, 279a
Stop over, 750b
staineth s., 688a
Slope through darkness to God,
750b
Slopes gently s. the way, 449a
Sloping to southern side, 654a
Sloppy biased reporting, 1020b
Joe's, 1060a
Sloth and cowardice that clings,
91b
egotism s. idleness, 543a
finds down pillow hard, 921a
peaceful s., 948b
Solitary ease, 84b
man saith, 56a
Slouches toward Bethlehem, 88a
Slough was Despond, 565b
Solvenliness is no part of religion,
88a
Slovenly unhandsome corpse, 285b
wilderness, 955b
Slow, a God s. to anger, 14a
aged and poor and s., 812a
and moving finger, 275b
and silent stream Lethe, 544a
and steady winds, 75b
as tardy as too s., 242b
be s. to speak s. to wrath, 56b
but sure, 345a
Slow but sure moves might, 85a
cold and to temptation s., 293a
come he s., 519a
confidence plant of s. growth,
456a
drag of days, 83b
drag the s. barge, 459b
drags its s. length along, 403a
drip over stones, 106b
free to go very, 26b
he that is s. to anger, 24b
heart is s. to learn, 1025b
how s. shadow creeps, 501b
I am s. of speech, 8a
I am s. of study, 589a
in assembling, 89a
learn to read s., 964a
man catches up with swift, 65b
march of human mind s., 453a
Mander's margin green, 397a
melancholy s., 447b
northern thought s. durable,
664b
of a s. tongue, 8a
on the leash, 587b
punt swings round, 712a
rises worth, 425b
silent walk, 784a
sort of country, 745b
sporadic stunts, 745b
sun climbs s. how slowly, 689a
swift s. sweet sour, 809a
tarry awhile says S., 1049b
tremulous cadence s., 714b
unreconquering hearts, 1079b
vaster than empires and more
s., 555b
wisely and s., 224b
Slowly, the unconscious Kos-
mos, 76a
Slowest, hate of fool s. thing,
58b
Slowly, art appreciated only s.,
59b
chilling breath invade, 714a
comest in so s., 1051a
ever forward but s., 469b
follies of town crept s., 450b
hollow herds, 450b
hills of God grind s., 929a
night pass more s., 560b
raise she up, 1088a
run s. horses of night, 213b
silently now make, 514a
spring comes s., 524b
sun climbs slow how s., 689a
Slugg-a-bed, sweet s., 340b
Sluggard, go to the ant thou s.,
24b
no room for s., 39b
voice of s., 39b
Sluggardly, May well have no s.
anyght, 107a
Slughorn to my lips I set, 27b
Slugs leave their lair, 327b
Slug-yer-squawne an international
spoor, 89a
Sloven, death is s., 568a
did my spirit seal, 511a
he that Keepeth thee will not s.,
22a
heavy-heavey dew of s., 254b
I must s. again, 96b
kindly earth s., 647b
lie still and s., 356b
love itself s. on, 572b
neither s. nor sleep, 22a
nor s. nor a root, 1048b
ports of s. open, 242b

1628
Smiles, seldom he s., 25g6
sits and s. on the night, 487a
sweet strains pensive s., 602a
tears of boyhood's years, 54b
the robbed that s., 27ia
there is a smile of s., 490a
welcome ever s., 256a
wrested s., 334b
Smirk and art still, 710b
Smilling and beautiful country-
side, 84gb
at grief, 25gb
at the good mouth, 688b
damned villain, 250b
destructive man, 984b
from world's snare, 288a
gently s. jaws, 749a
hides s. face, 456b
in my face, 258b
I've seen the s., 436b
not always but serene, 693a
not s. back is earthquake, 1071b
scatter plenty o' s. land, 44ob
sincere incorruptible, 1056a
sleep soft s., 1067a
the boy fell dead, 662a
through tears, 66b
Smirk, serious and the s., 669b
Smite all the firstborn, 8b
baseness we will s., 899a
God shall s. thee, 50b
once and smite no more, 339a
sounding furrows, 68gb
the sun shall not s. thee, 22a
thee on thy right cheek, 40b
without hands to s., 773a
Smilth so that he die, 9a
Smith, his name was s., 797a
mighty man, 62ia
Smithy of soul, 688b
village s. stands, 61a
Smitten with our own feathers,
in so face, 756b
Smock, cast shame when cast off s., 168a
Smoke and stir of this dim spot, chimaey consume own s., 575b
consume own s., 576b, 577b, 817b
days are consumed like s., 21a
days go up in s., 8g6b
give pipe he can s., 758b
good cigar is a s., 871b
good strong incense s., 664b
hearthfire s. against sky, 1071b
herbs to drink s. thereof, 72a
no fire without s., 854a
noise crowded s., 534b
rusch means s., 83gb
screen of intimidation, 1028b
seag, 885a
slaughter below s. above, 918a
thin s. without flame, 784a
w'at do wid de s., 814a
Smoke-filled room, 85ga
Smoke-fifty-cent cigar, 65gb
wretched one s. more, 751a
Smokestack, salt-caked s., 947a
Smoking flux shall he not quench, may be hazardous, 1057a
Smoky, populous and s. city, 570a
Smooth as monumental alabaster, 270a
away trouble, 99b
billows s. and bright, 745b
block s. and well fitting, 988b
chose him live five s. stones, 12a
Smooch easy insoffensive down to Hell, 104b
large and s. and round, 532a
road is s., 97b
road of life, 486b
runs water where brook deep, 190a
sea being s., 267b
the ice, 256b
still till it is hushed and s., 55ob
ture love never did run s., 280b
Smoothed his wrinkled front, 216b
work and folded it, 534b
Smotherer, finding s. pebble, 579b
her mouth is s. than oil, 25b
than path of life, 556a
words were s. than butter, 19b
Smoothest, stream s. water deep-
est, 190a
Smooth-faced gentleman Com-
modity, 296a
Smooching the raven down, 337a
Smith-lipped, convolutions of s. shell, 516b
Smoothly, my task is s. done, 357b
Smoothness, temperance may give it s., 613b
turns s. rough, 666a
Smooths hair with automatic hand, 100b
oil s. what is rough, 154a
Smith-shaven, dry s. green, 335b
Smote him thus, 276b
him under the fifth rib, 12b
Jael s. the nail into his temples, 11a
'Tomer s. bloomin' lyre, 874a
their him and thigh, 11b
thunder harp of pines, 740b
Smother his beauty, 258a
Smothered, I should die there s., 598a
Smothery, cramped up and s., 761a
Snaffle, use s. and curb all right, 1105b
Snafu, 1105b
Snail, creeping like s. to school, 249a
Glister me forward, 1064b
writing s. and sea, 695b
turn not pale beloved s., 714b
went to kill s., 1094b
which has lost shell, 380a
whiting to s., 744b
Snail's s. the thorn, 651b
Snails, pretty feet like s., 530b
snips and s. 1096b
Snake came to water trough, 926b
earth or s., 874a
like earth s. renew, 570b
in the grass, 116b
like a wounded s., 409a
stand up for evil, 979a
throws enameled skin, 289b
toad edible to s., 791b-792a
we have scotched the s., 284b
Snakes eat frogs, 955b
gaping up hollow, 604b
hogs eat s., 955b
s. to be met with, 452b
spotted s. with double tongue, 25gb
strangled s. beside Hercules, 742b
Snakekin titles of claims, 1041b
Snap like vixens at truth, 99b
Snapper-up of unexpected tri-
fles, 895a
Snapping and crackle of frost, 1019b
Snaps, vow s. itself, 653b
Snare it in song, 944a
of the Fowler, 20b
rabbit in a s., 974b
trial by jury s., 45ob
world's great s., 288a
Snare, heart is s. and nets, 28a
riches are ready s., 171a
traps gins pitfalls, 659b
Snark was a Boojum, 742a
Snared and yelping seas, 1001b
Snartling, silver s. trumpets, 581b
Snatch a fearful joy, 49a
me away not to return, 936b
Snatched, purse most resolutely s., 257b
scepter s. with unruly hand, 256b
spear but left shield, 482b
thunderbolt from heaven, 191b
Snatches, ballads songs s., 788a
Snatching visuals from table, 930b
Snare, locks are like the s., 49b
Snaked, General Shays has s. off, 491b
Snaking, valor is s. off, 481a
Sneeze at for leaning, 650b
cold command, 659b
sapping creed with s., 556b
self-complacent British S., 680b
who can refute a s., 474a
without sneering teach to s., 231b
Sneered, acquaintance s., 901b
Mighty Merchant s., 756a
Sneering, born s., 768a
without s. teach to sneer, 411a
Sneezed, not to be s. at, 459b
Sneezes, beat him when he s., 743b
Sneezies, wheelies and s., 970a
Sneer, froze or s. 970a
Snicker, eternal Footman s., 1001a
Snicker-snack, blade went s., 745a
Snickersnee, I drew my s., 768b
Sniff approach of tyranny, 455a
Sniffs round the mass as dog, 799b
Snips and snails, 1056b
Snob admires mean things, 660a
Snobbish, camels are s., 957a
Snobs, majority of English s., 857a
Snodgrass, murmured Mr. S., 669a
Snore, weariness s. upon flint, 251b
Snorted we in seven sleepers' den, 904b
Snout, jewel of gold in a swine's
Snow, a little this side of s., 754b
arrives the s., 602a
be windling sheet, 538a
beautiful s., 744a
gliss across the s., 651a
birds sit brooding in s., 213a
came both mist and s., 524b
chaste as unseen s., 295b
cherry hung with s., 85ab
dismen of s., 55ob
dripping s. on grass, 100gb
dust of s., 972a
face oncoming s., 1066a
Society

Snow, fallen s. on s., 740a
falling faintly through universe, 968a
falling s. silent, 944b
farewell s. of ferne yere, 165a
fleece white as s., 968b
frolic architecture of s., 692b
frost from purest s., 990a
gatekeepers shoveling s., 1020a
goose like s. cloud, 1009b
general over Ireland, 968a
gently walking in s., 953a
ghost of s., 926b
had begun in gloaming, 693b
hide hills of s., 271b
I shall be whiter than s., 19a
it s. be white, 296b
is on grass again, 724a
late though lingered s., 780a
lay round about, 887b
like s. falls in river, 495b
like s. in May, 324b
like s. on desert's face, 692b
locks are like s., 494b
melted like s., 585a
mockery king of s., 284a
monuments carved from s., 998a
moonshine an's, 953a
no s. is there, 65b
nor does s. come near it, 65b
not s. nor rain nor heat, 97a
pure as s., 262b
raiment white as s., 452a
rain s. hail and drought, 760a
rosebuds filled with s., 900a
said peace cold sleep, 1010b
she is near under s., 836b
she's out sky, 676b
sins shall be white as s., 90a
step softly under s., 919a
stood shivering in s., 210b
swep t world end to end, 1018a
swooned as he heard s., 968a
tree appearing above s., 467b
try s. of heaven, 1033a
tufts of s. on bare branch, 526a
wallow naked in December s., 286a
we shall have s., 109a
where s. lay dinted, 687b
white and drifted s., 998a
white as driven s., 995b
winter's s., 720a
wish in s. May's mirth, 221a
woods fill with s., 927b
world vast screen of s., 1010b
wrapped in clouds and s., 556a
year rich year, 342a
Snow-broth, man whose blood is s., 270a
Snowed for six days and six nights, 1070b
it s. of mete amid drynke, 166b
whole world over, 1018a
Snowflakes, like pearls s. glow, 98a
words like winter s., 65a
Snowman, like Aribonable S., 1087b
Snows and sin, 772b
birds leaves s., 1057a
of the year 1941, 1083b
where s. are of yesteryear, 171a
Snow-white, little s. feet, 879a
Snowy, marble of her s. breast, 911a
Seraphs swing s. hats, 752a
summits old in story, 648b

Socia bly, hard to s. beautiful woman, 925a
mine has s. nose, 491a
Sniff approach of tyranny, 459a
let me s. sea breeze, 959b
shifted his trumpet took s., 451a
women drink or s., 1049b
Snuffbox, fill his s., 986b
Snuffed out by article, 562b
Snow as bug in rug, 492b
little farm the world, 533a
little island, 517b
So and no otherwise, 676a
can any man, 495b
if it was s. it might be, 745b
if she be not s. to me, 318b
it has been, 1024a
much for him, 257a
runs world away, 869b
Soakers, old s., 573a
Soaking in comfortable baths, 1035b
Soap and education deadly, 759a
invisible s., 595b
smiles and s., 747a
tattoo s. bubbles, 1047a
what no s., 444b
Soapsuds and the starch, 1045b
Soar, angels along s. above, 359a
but never roam, 517a
flutter dip and s., 1079a
in action s. as high, 660b
into air above dunes not s. where he is, 752a
not too high to fall, 513b
run though not s. 559a
swimming still dost s., 570b
spur you to, 775b
where he is sitting, 572a
Soaring ever singest, 570b
in high reason of fancies, 559b
Soars, if he s. with own wings, 487b
no bird s. too high, 487b
Sob as you spin, 1050a
child's s. curves deeper, 617b
heavy world, 1060a
on the saxophones, 948b
Sobbings of violins of autumn, 807b
Soler as a hymn, 815b
as a judge, 424a
be s. be vigilant, 57a
black shawl, 585a
certainty of waking bliss, 877a
creeping thing in s. way, 685b
healthful and with his wits, 356b
in s. livery clad, 815b
men at whites s., 854a
plain in dress s. in diet, 414a
skies ash s. and, 645b
steadfast and demure, 335b
studious days, 409b
take s. coloring from eye, 514a
to bed go s., 815b
Soberly, entered into s., 514a
Soberness, speak truth and s., 50b
Sobers, drinking s. again, 403a
Sobriety a species of courage, 375b
Justice peace and s., 359a
property stimulus to s., 941b
Sober with s. and tears sorted out, 746a
Sociability law of nature, 759a
Sociable in baskit er kittens, 814a
Sociable, no comfort to one not s., 291a
Social and family relationship, 850b
armor, 966b
conscience of nation, 1083a
fences, 1047a
friendly honest man, 495a
great s. experiment, 980b
lived in s. intercourse, 451a
man is a s. animal, 574a
nature's s. union, 492b
new s. problems new s. controls, 973a
order and thristy aspiration, 1067a
our s. arrangements unsatisfactory, 1013b
progress of each country, 964a
prosperity, 959b
self-love and s. the same, 410a
smile, 489b
Statics, 787b
Socialism in authoritarian terms, 1053b
inherent virtue of s., 925a
Marxian s. portent to histori- ans, 970b
meant to end, 1014b
what I mean by s., 753a
Socialist competition, 944b
culture to thrive, 1088a
realism, 859a
Socializing, conversation s. instru- ment, 978a
Socially invisible, 1083a
Society, affluent s., 1085a
care of poor incumbent on s., 974a
circumstances of civil s., 450a
cling together in one s., 510a
communication in free s., 957a
conflicting interests of s., 912a
conspiracy against manhood, 660a
democratic s. like ours, 967a
distributes itself, 715b
established s., 1045b
exists for noble actions, 98b
free s. cannot help poor, 1072b
future-directed s., 1059a
good s. means to good life, 913a
great s. here at home, 1013b
great s. on earth, 510a
happiness of s. end of govern- ment, 496b
human combination or s., 394a
humanizing body of s., 716b
humble members of s., 593a
is a blessing, 486b
is no comfort, 291a
keep happiness in store in s., 953a
man was formed for s., 444b
my art negation of s., 788a
my glittering bride, 516a
nerves of s., 797a
no arts no letters no s., 318a
no s. bring kingdom of God, 656a
of neither rich nor poor, 753a
offenders, 768a
one polished horde, 562a
open s., 1058a
pillars of s., 394a
principle on which s. not founded, 435b
reduce s. to one level, 657a
Society

Sojourner, 497b

Sold, my father s. me, 497a pattern s., 770b
pictures that get s., 1047b
pleasing were s. half s., 324a
reputation for song, 611a
righteous for silver, 325b
the many on the few, 1021b
virtue now is s., 509a
Soldier, a s. and a yeard, 286a
an' sailor too, 875a
as s. for his country, 865a
Ben Battle s. bold, 591b,
come back British s., 875b
devotion of patriot s., 733a
first king Fortunate s., 417a
French s. carries marshal's
baton, 509a
full of strange oaths, 249a
he would himself have been
s., 238b
if s. you'll be general, 964b
in full military array, 540b
in s. is flat blasphemy, 271a
no in great band, 793a
of the Legion, 627b
of Tippiecanoe, 600a
priest s. poet, 707b
riot with rust, 820b
retell his more in s., 728b
rest, 520a
stool pigeon when cannot be s.,
709b
soldier s. sunshine patriot,
466b
tells his wounds, 127b
to be successful s., 997a
toy s. red with rust, 850b
vital quality s., 987b
without cruelty, 747b
Soldier's ambition, s. virtue, 288a
courier's s. scholar's, 285b
great best, 507a
history of s. wound, 407b
pole is fallen, 288b
pride touched to quick, 662a
sepulcher, 527a
Soldiers, act like s., 1080b
are dreamers, 407b
bore dead bodies by, 288b
by two and by three, 1088a
Christian s., 720b
frenzy of dement's land, 929a
envious of wounded s., 904a
French s. with artilleryman,
731b
grow like savages as s. will,
245a
hear wagon s. shout, 922a
in rout, 1016a
Ireland gives England s., 731a
morale of s., 959a
of Christ arise, 452b
old s. never die, 959a, 1103a
old s. surest, 514b
our s. were brave, 529b
niners and airmen, 948b
substance of ten thousand s.,
218a
wagon s. shout, 922a
who wish to be hero, 1104a
Soldiers' steel my s. hearts, 245a
Soldiery, licentious s., 453b
Sole arbiter is taste, 644b
crown of head to s., 244a
lord taking captive, 3b
St. God, 44a
rest for the s. of her foot,
6b
unbusy thing, 572b

INDEX

Soften gathering chalk of my bones, 1064b
Shofter, words were s. than butter,
19b
words were s. than oil, 19b
Softest clothing wooly bright.
468b
music to attending ears, 824a
overcome the hardest, 742b
Softerness will ruin him, 789a
Soft-lifted by winnowing wind,
584a
Softs, fair and s. goes far, 165a
so all my years, 528b
over it s. ear lays, 528b
she was going up, 528b
sleep s. eagle forgotten, 922b
speak s. carry big stick, 847b
step s. under snow, 914a
sweet in Lydian measures, 371b
sweet Thames run s., 201b
sweetly speaking and s. laugh-
ing, 68b
read s. on dreams, 880b
wash again and again, 702a
Softness of indifference, 747b
she for s. formed, 545a
Softly high me heart, 1064b
Soil, awkward in their s., 1064a
belongs to unborn generations,
997b
soverprecious bane, 548a
difference of s. and climate,
511a
for aesthetic growth, 918a
free s. free men, 1099b
happy s. been on, 694a
4rows on mortal s., 358b
life of significant s., 1006b
liac under s. of New England,
919b
next s. can bear all, 117a
of man's vanity, 950a
of people's necessities, 864b
of which men made, 694a
Our forces on Philippine s.,
93ib
saving s. and water, 970b
substance out of s., 717b
weed that grows in every s.,
1089b
where first they trod, 572b
win of watery main, 893b
Soiled and pure rich and poor,
764b
poor wings so s., 776a
softly wash s. world, 702a
truth impossible to be s., 97a
with ignoble use, 521a
Soi-même, on laisse un peu de s.,
814a
Sojers, ask like s., 1080b
Sojourner as all my fathers were,
19a
Sojourning, life a battle and s.,
141b
Solar, hub of s. system, 694a
walk or milky way, 408a
Sold, birds s. to cat, 908b
cheap what is most dear, 204a
Dickon they master s., 200b
Esau s. his birthright, 7a
even to cloak I wore, 174a
for endless rue, 858b
for old man's gold, 903a
for thirty pence Savior s., 1088a
him gilded bricks, 945b
in Stupidity Street, 906b
drifting air & sunlight holds, 40a
our Principal retreat and...
Son, antichrist denieth Father and S., 57a
as every s. longed to do, 849b
aunt's charwoman's sister's s., 656b
be a man my s., 897a
bring forth a s., 99a
brought forth firstborn s., 46a
crucify S. of God afore, 55b
David the s. of Jesse, 12b
der s. of memory, 534a
every wise man's s. doth know, 91b
every wise man's s. know, 291b
false as stepdame to s., 288b
Father S. and Holy Ghost, 45b, 577b
foolish s. calamity of father, 23a
foolish s. the heaviness of his mother, 24a
glory be to the S., 59b
greatness of name overwhelms 426b
grim Death my s. and foe, 444a
hang us every mother's s., 229a
have his s. respect him, 373a
his only s. myself, 445a
his bread, 41a
in father's stead, 544b
know my s. was mortal, 92b
let me s. go cheerily, 954a
Lord Randal my s., 1086a
man is s. of own works, 116a
marry s. when you will, 324a
my beloved S., 39b
of a Pharisee, 50b
of Aeneas, 56a
of God goes forth to war, 540a
of Heaven's eternal king, 334a
of humble laborer, 696b
of Kronos, 62b
of man, 58a
of man came eating and drinking, 42a
of man coming in cloud, 47b
of man nowhere to lay head, 48a
of man that thou visitest him, 17a
of man which is a worm, 15b
of death, 82a
of mighty Manhattan s., 700a
of the living God, 43a
of the Middle Border, 859a
of the morning, 51b
of the Sun, 99b
only begotten S., 48a
out of Egypt called my s., 99b
paths which divide father s., 1087a
prince subject Father s., 907b
rather be worm than s. of man, 959a
reverence for his s., 579a
safety for my s. brother shipmates, 174a
slighted as lover obeyed as s., 466a
spit brown my s., 947b
suck father when s. swore, 512a
the carpenter's s., 42b
this is my s. Telmachus, 646b
this my s. was dead, 47a
thus art ever with me. 47a
thus art the S. of God, 42b
till he gets wife, 772a
to her s. she ches, 1084a
Son, Tom the piper's s., 1095a
unfeathered thing a s., 568a
unto us a s. is given, 51a
virgin shall bear a s., 50b-51a
Virgin's s., 909a
where one s. only, 908b
wise s. maketh a glad father, 24a
woman behold thy s., 49b
wrest of Peleus', 406a
you are young my s., 96a
Song, a god has given the lyre and s., 68b
sighs and s., 388a
at the core, 893a
burden of his s. 464a
burden of my s., 1084b
considered perfect gem, 740b
dance and Provençal s., 582a
does Africa know s. of me, 685a
echo of mournful s., 636b
fable s. or fleeting shade, 560b
famed in s. famous Athens, 79b
filled thicket with honeyed s., 91a
fishers of s., 846a
from beginning to end, 622a
full last living is, 731a
gentlemen singing this s., 66a
give us to cheer, 725b
glorious s. of old, 675b
good s. singing clear, 866b
great s. after death of singer, 708b
had been longer, 1094a
hear a little s., 477b
in England's s. forever, 849b
in thy praise, 495a
Jehovah is my s., 51a
lastling singer passes, 731a
learn sooner than a s., 412a
learn suffering teach in s., 568b
let nature be my s., 554b
let them take it, 881b
listen to s. of siren, 464b
Lord is my strength and s., 8b
loves women wine and s., 18oa
made s. a coat, 881b
moralize my s., 200a
nature's message into s., 958a
necessary Alexanderine ends s., 59ga
never heard in tale or s., 356b
new unhallowed s., 844b
no sorrow in thy s., 476b
oaten stop or pastoral s., 443b
of a merryman, 769a
of Africa, 865a
of faithful Penelope, 67a
of harvest home, 695b
of man who has come through, 853a
of night's sweet bird, 572a
of ocean seemed to sing, 516b
of sirenc nor voice of hyena, 24oa
of sixpence, 1094b
of songs, 29a
of the shirt, 552b
one grand sweet s., 691a
one immortal s., 668b
one s. leads to another, 945a
perhaps it may turn out s., 495b
perhaps self-same s., 583a
pipe s. about a Lamb, 486b
read s. not sermon, 522a
required of us a s., 22b
sans wine s. singer, 690a
Song, sea grew civil at her s., 59ga
shall rise to Thee, 549b
she sang final s., 1065b
sing another s., 747b
sing one s. for old Kentucky home, 727b
sing the Lord's s., 2ab
sing unto him a new s., 18b
sing unto the Lord a new s. 512
sings a solitary s., 521a
sings last s., 884b
sings s. twice over, 606a
sound it in s., 944b
sold reputation for a s., 691a
sounded by Death, 666a
spur me into s., 889a
suck melancholy out of s., 248a
swallow-flights of s., 65oa
swear to truth of s., 587a
sweetest passage of s., 512a
sweetest s. ever heard, 55a
sword sung s. of death, 488b
taught Hesiod bequeathed s., 673a
that should spur to soar, 775b
thou singer I s., 767a
till I end my s., 201b
time an endless, 880a
to sing O, 768b
to whom s. given, 554a
to travel with friend and s., 944a
unlike subject frame s., 416a
urge of s. go, 92b
what s. the Sirens sang, 531a
when this s. sung and past, 180b
whenever I remake a s., 885b
whose note sounded by death, 566a
wind's s. sail's shaking, 946b
wine women and s., 482a
wrote one s., 865b
Song's be sweetest in Kentucky, 804b
Song's, three with new s. measure, 807b
Songs, we drank s. sung, 753b
all their s. sad, 91a
and I wrote my happy s., 486b
angelic s. swelling, 767b
ballads s. matches, 768a
because my s. brief, 649b
Book of S. and Sonnets, 266b
cannot sing old s., 735b
dressed of tears, 657a
despairing s. loveliest, 657a
forever new, 560b
grief come s., 588a
harsh after s. of Apollo, 223a
his s. were a thousand and five, 192
I who once played shepherds' s., 117b
laws which ran like drinking s., 50b
leave to sing own s., 868b
make and well endynte, 166a
muse has taught them s., 66a
my lyric minstrel, 588a
my s. draw Daphnis home, 116b
no s. for me, 750b
of expectation, 750b
of one who strove, 809b
of pleasant glee, 486b
of sadness and mirth, 622a
of Zion, 22b
out of woe, 588a
psalms hymns and spiritual s., 54a
Soul, leaves s. free a little, 665a
lemonade weak like your s.,
497a
lends tongue vows, 295a
life of s., 418a
lift my s. to heaven, 98a
like cloudy opal ring, 875b
lisp of human s., 599b
listened intensely, 516b
little s. let us try, 543a
lively s. wandering guest, 141a
locust of s. unshelled, 1080a
look and body touch, 884b
love the Lord with all thy s.,
10a
love lamps windows of s.,
195a
man became a living s., 5b
man endow nature with s., 844b
marching on, 755a
massacred s. of a worker, 867a
measured by my s., 596a
meeting s. may pierce, 335a
merit wins the s., 404b
migration s. of a worker, 579b
migration of the s., 92a
mind and s. according, 646b
mirroring s.,
711b
more stately mansions O s.,
most offending s. alive, 245a
mount mount my s., 285b
my father lived his s., 1015b
my own s. bright green, 651b
my s. poetic s., 253b
my s. of liberty, 735b
my s. doth magnify the Lord,
45b
my s. there is a country, 656a
my s. thirsteth for thee, 19b
my s. waiteth for the Lord, 22b
my sin my s., 1046a
my un conquerable s., 816a
mysterious thing in s., 668a
naked s. of a worker, 874a
never broke chain freed s., 756b
never taught to stray, 408a
new depths broken in s., 544a
no toward s. mine,
683b
no higher than s. high, 1025a
Northland s., 1025b
not blind s. with day, 646b
not disappoint hoping s., 497b
not hunger for flesh, 747b
not learned to read, 793b
not more than body, 700b
not spoken of the s.,
620b
O my prophetic s.,
295b
O my s. is white,
468b
O nature O s. of man,
697a
O s. be changed to waterdrops,
213b
of Adonis like star,
572b
of business, 415b
of fire, 447a
of friend we've made,
682b
goodness in things evil, 444b
of grandam inhabit a bird,
213b
of music shed, 541b
of my youth, 985b
of s. sincere, 407a
of sleeper away, 89a
of the age, 306b
of the plot, 642b
of truth in things erroneous,
706a
of wit, 260b,
532a
Soul, offends me to the s.,
262b
one s. though many tongues,
145b
organic part of human race,
986b
pale s., 1081b
pensive s., 443b
perches in the s., 753a
perdition catch my s., 274a
pilgrim s. in you, 875b
poet brings s. into activity, 593a
poor intricated s., 908b
poor s. sat sighing, 726a
poor s. the center, 249b
pounded with patience, 570b
pouring forth s., 552b
poverty keepeth down s.,
593a
pray Lord my s. keep, 1066b
prison that can bind s.,
875b
princely of the s., 603a
prophetic s. of world, 295b
pure and clear as crystal,
672a
ragged meadow of my s.,
1031b
rapt in thine eyes, 335b
receive my s. at last,
455b
remembering my good friends,
287a
rescue my s. from their destructors,
185b
research into reminiscence s.,
855a
rest her s. she's dead, 265b
richness of s. great,
97a
riddling perplexed s.,
308b
ruminated with my s.,
645b
sad glance glum, 756a
sad lucidity of s.,
711a
sad s. take comfort, 755b
said to s. be still,
1005b
sail leagues and leagues,
714b
sanctum of the s.,
946a
save my s. if I have s.,
722a
saves s. in new French books,
664a
science without conscience ruin of s.,
181a
secret phrases of s.,
666b
seeking with s. of land of Greeks,
47b
selects her society,
753a
ship of the s., 701b
shall be required of the s.,
45b
shorten stature of s., 730a
shrive from all to remember,
1079a
sighed s. toward Grecian tents,
285a
sin whatever obscures s.,
897b
since s. dead save skin,
154b
sincerely from author's s.,
1255a
sinews of s.,
335b
single s. in two bodies,
97a
sleepless s. that perished,
511b
small-town s., 1020a
smithy of s.,
506b
so deal, 515b
so panteth my s. after thee,
195a
soothed s. to pleasures,
373b
speech s. a mirror of s.,
127b
spiritual principle, 854b
strains that might create a s.,
357a
stretch and spit, 1065a
strong is the s.,
712b
strong s. by what shore,
715a
struck terror to s. of Richard,
218a
subject's s. his own,
244b
Soul, sweet and virtuous s.,
334a
sweetest s. that looked,
850b
swell the s. to rage,
371b
swims without gills, 945b
 swooned slowly, 905b
takes nothing with her,
99b
taste sadness of might,
584a
that can be honest, 914a
that feeds on books alone,
790a
that lingers sighing, 862b
that marks all, 895a
that o'er him planned,
602a
that rises with us,
515b
the hungry s.,
56b
the timid s.,
825b
them that from s. doth rise,
503a
thirsteth for God,
19a
this s. its body off,
884b
this that oppresses s.,
757a
thou hast much goods,
46b
thoughtful s. to solitude,
649a
thy s. the fixed foot,
505a
time s. of this world,
137b
tis my outward s.,
308b
to bear my s. away,
357a
to dare, 520a
tosin of s.,
516b
tumult of s.,
516b
unanswerable s.,
646a
unlettered small-knowing s.,
211b
unto captain Christ,
285a
unto self imperial friend,
736b
upon my s. an een kiss,
909a
vails of s. therein,
773a
wake s. by tender strokes,
404b
was like a star,
515b
we take ship O s.,
702b
welcome weddings of the s.,
956b
what fortitude s. contains,
755a
what of s. left I wonder,
665a
what s. without flaw,
505a
what will satisfy s.,
705b
whose progeny they are,
340a
whose s. is sense,
505a
why art thou cast down O my s.
546b
why castest thou off my s.,
20a
why shrinks the s.,
395b
windows of my s. open,
668a
windows of the s.,
1934a,
412a
wine-scented poetic s.,
824a
with all its maladies,
572a
with my whole s.,
546b
with saints I trust,
547a
witness of s. naturally Chris-
tian,
145a
world the race the s.,
709a
writer engineer of s.,
554b
yet my s. drew back,
324a
Soul-destroying hatred, 921b
Soul-hungry words to be s.,
1102a
Soul-making, vale of s.,
505b
Soul's arrest, 915b
dark cottage, 535a
for s. good do things disliked,
824a
invincible surprize, 897a
must I lose s. inheritance,
853b
my s. calm retreat,
585b
points out s. eternal sleep,
482a
prayer s. were desire,
518a
resources, 752b
whole s. tasking,
623a
Souls, all s. were forfeit,
270b
are in the hand of God,
56b
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Souls</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>INDEX</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Sound, came o'er my ear like sweet s., 251a
Soundings, acquainted with s., 553b
Soundless day in autumn, 64a
Soundly, sleep s. as wretched slave, 244b

Soundings, acquainted with s., 553b
Soundless day in autumn, 64a
Soundly, sleep s. as wretched slave, 244b
suspects yet s. loves, 274a
Soundness of observation, 37b
Sounds and sweet airs, 197a
singly s., 154b
articulate sweet s., 880b
concord of sweet s., 883b
exceed knock at door, 533a
ghostlier demarcations keen s., 508a
let s. of music creep, 235b
martial s., 545b
of nameless battle, 899a
out of three s. frame, 66b
replicas of your s., 253a
selfsame s. on spirit, 553b
sympathy with s., 45b

Souls, beams of wit on other s., 56a
beyond reaches of our s., 253a
boundless as we wish our s., 56a
contented your s., 87b

Corporations have no s., 198a
custom presses on s. apart, 94b
damp s. of housemaids, 101b
departed shadows of living, 31a
dwell in house of tomorrow, 97b
dwell only in men's s., 104b
flame of freedom in s., 76b
flutter like Ilmen, 105b
great s. suffer in silence, 497b
grand s. in same mill, 807a
have sight of sea, 51b
immediate joiher of their s., 274a
in s. sympathy with sounds,
jealous s. not answered, 275b
left s. your on earth, 58b
letters mingle s., 907a
liberty inspire s., 99a
lives and s. of living, 97a
lives after s. in labor, 95b
love's mysteries in s. grow, 506b
many valiant s. of heroes, 63a
memory green in our s., 541b
mounting up to God, 731a
must not be saved, 275b
never born out of it, 105a
numberless infinites of s., 507b
nurse of full-grown s., 61b
of animals infuse themselves, 334a
of blood, 687b
of emperors and cobblers, 102a
of poets dead, 58b
our s. survive death, 128a
our two s. which are one, 306b
pointed like s. to remind, 907b
possess s. in patience, 47b
prosperity tries s. even of wise, 115b
see we loved, 65b
sit close and silently, 193a
such harmony in immortal s., 235b
sucks two s., 506b
suspicion companion of mean s., 466b
texture of men's s., 89b
cringle and plot, 69a
there be s. must be saved, 275b
times that try s. men's, 46b
to believing s. gives light, 214b
two s. dwell in my breast, 478b
two s. erect and strong, 613b
two s. with single thought, 619a
unbodied, 507b
violent s., 1003a
waking s., 304b
when custom presses on s. apart, 94b
whose faculties can compre-
as it fell, 501a
hend, 212a

Sound, all the s. I heard, 65b
as of rushing wind, 49b
believeth that it is s. of the
trumpet, 16b
bells s. on Bredon, 853a

Southward, varying to s. and westward, 762a
Southbound mail, 904b
Southerly, when wind s. know
hawk, 261a
Space, here is my s., 287a
in reality atoms and s., 88a
in s. and time universes, 703a
king of infinite s., 201a
memory emancipated from s., 540a
more s. where nobody is, 953b
much richness in little s., 216b
music in s., 478a
memory of s., 1049a
no being penetrates no s., 74b
out of s. out of time, 849a
put on earth a little s., 468b
sets of s. and time, 99b
stars and s. above, 449b
unhappy liver a s., 99b
Spaces in togetherness, 975b
interstellar s., 888a
silence of infinite s., 963b
vacant interstellar s., 1006b
Spacious firmament on high, 953a
skies, 849a
times of Elizabeth, 649b
Spayn, cay s. a s., 106b
don't call me s., 950b
spaded, delicately gilded or s., 1090b
Spain, darkly auspicious as age of s., 1079a
emblems of graver, 456b
let s. be trumps, 404b
Spaghetti, ticker tape ain't s., 850a
Spain, building castles in S., 171b
devildoms of S., 654b
is become richest of countries, 1076b
result in love to evil s., 728b
straggling road in S., 918b
trees as beautiful as in S., 175b
Spain's, king of S. daughter, 1090b
Spain, as a child, 52b
never man s. like this, 456b
of disastrous chances, 1026b
our fathers a s. the same, 652a
so s. the Fiend, 456a
Solomon's s. three thousand proverbs, 703a
upon this hint I s., 275a
Spain, eternal shut in a s., 354b
Eve s., 1084a
life is but s., 1089a
life less than s., 209b-210a
life's brief s. forbids us, 120b
life's but a s., 901a
Spangled heavens a shining frame, 953a
Spaniard, I am s., 987b
man without imagination, 957b
Spaniards, emotions of S., 578a
Spanish, ghost may s. it, 994b
Spanish gal-la-lee, 1089a
I speak S. to God, 1089b
muck distraught, 649b
or Neat's leather, 953b
ships of war at sea, 849b
sun never sets in S. dominion, 423a
Sparking Jack was so comely, 475b
spans, narrow measure s., 854b
Spar to men that sink, 1094a
spar, all I have take my life, 997y
establish peace s. conquered, 1199a
Fast, 935b

Space, he will not s. in day of vengeance, 25b
me that I may recover strength, 58a
my aching sight, 449a
rod and spoil child, 106b, 553a
spend shafts s. not, 1085a
thee past my power, 459a
to our friends, 858a
us word of weapons, 1079b
women for Thy Sake, 1099a
woodman s. beechen tree, 538a
woodman s. that tree, 600a
your country's flag, 588b
spared, better s. better man, 241a
lashed vice s. name, 950a
nothing in my songs, 949b
Spares, blessed man that s. these stones, 299b
neither man nor his works, 466a
war s. not the brave, 704a
Spareth, he that s. his rod, 949a
Sparingly, picked s. without noise, 705a
Spark, duxk shadow then s., 810a
from heaven, 713a
corruption, 728b
money, 749a
Sparrow, as s. do s., 852b
two s. sold for farthing, 580b
Sparrowgrass, hit look lak s., 814a
Sparrow, bawling of s., 880a
caters for s., 247b
come before window, 584b
hero perish or s. fall, 408a
I said the s., 1093b
I watch and am as s., 213a
Lesbia with her s., 1095a
Lesbia's all alone, 945b
my lady's s. is dead, 119a
old king to s., 914b
providence in fall of s., 260b
Sparrows, as boys do s., 588b
two s. sold for farthing, 429a
Spartan, remnant of S. dead, 531a
simplicity, 1104a
Spartans, go tell the S., 70b
Speak a few reasonable words, 477b
after manner of men, 51a
all that love can s., 738a
arrows which s. to the wise, 79a
by the card, 585b
causing lips of those asleep to s., 25b
comfortably to Jerusalem, 32b
Speak daggers to her, 48a
Speaks, to s. dishonestly is
dreadfully, 52a
to the earth, 45a
to whom s. to whom s., 29b
to your silent ashes, 31b
too full of God to s., 74b
trees known to s., 45a
twist and shame Devil, 18b
us we not what we mean, 212a
what we feel, 28b
when I s. they are for war, 28a
when I think I s., 24b
when spoken to, 84a
who knows does not s., 74b
with pride of our doings, 99b
with tongues of men, 52a
woe when men s. well, 4b
you s. like a green girl, 6b
Speaker, master s. is the tear, 99b
words and doer, 6b
Speaker, think when thou s., 205a
wiser than thou art ware, 248a
Speaketh, out of abundance of the heart mouth s., 48b
Speaking, distant s. of voices, 107b
God loveth not s. ill, 149a
hears you nearer sweetly s., 6b
idle biologically s., 102b
to s. for myself, 27b
keep thy lips from s. guile, 18b
lies in hypocrisy, 55a
measure what s. about, 73a
or a good man skilled in s., 107b
persuades when s. falls, 295a
prose without knowing it, 56b
terms with itself, 80b
things which they ought not, 56a
writing voting reasonably, 79b
Speaks a new scene, 32a
according to his actions, 71a
acts before he s., 71a
as man s. so is he, 127b
heart thinks tongue s., 245a
her foot s., 46a
hides one thing and s. another, 6b
holiday, 467a
infinite deal of nothing, 25b
needs no questioning before he s., 85b
poetry is painting that s., 70b
priest that to her s., 201b
she s. poniards, 246a
she s. yet says nothing, 22b
small like a woman, 256b
when he s. air is still, 245a
when Love s., 22a
who s. does not know, 74b
wise man s., 904a
without modesty, 72a
Spear, bring me my s., 490b
burning s. horse of air, 106a
idie s. and shield, 54a
mangled by the bronze s., 4b
up to equal tallest pine, 34a
to thrust club to strike, 18b
that to left shield, 48a
where scorin the s., 57b
Spearmint Girl, 109b
Spears, hand-flung s., 677a
into prunehooks, 92a
lost in storm of s., 58b
sheen of their s., 55b
Spears, start threw down s., 48a
Special flag or ship signal, 702b
people unto himself, 10a
providence, 46b
Specialists in mental disease, 777a
preserves us not s. 108a
Specialty, weather literay s., 76b
Species, especially male of s., 56b
female of s., 87b
not individual but s., 44a
one s. of superstition, 45b
Specified, my own s. world, 49a
Spacious, murder takes s. name, 49b
Speak in cornea fifty cent, 81b
Speckled gigantic flowers, 88a
Spectacle unto the world, 52a
Spectacles, finest s. in nature, 4b
grandest of earthly s., 55a
of books, 57a
of science, 100b
Spectator, blood and disposition of s., 65a
in world as s., 94a
Spectator, he describes, 72a
of mankind, 59a
Spectator, mighty scene, 59b
Spectators, pleasure to s., 45b
some must be s., 904a
Spectaturn venient venient spect-entur, 125b
Specter bark, 55a
my s. around me, 49b
Specter-gray, when frost was s., 59b
Specter-thin, pale and s., 58b
speculating, theologian not born by s., 180a
Speculation, everybody watches s., 870a
Spectulators, philosophical s., 13b
Speech, abridging freedom of s., 474a
Spear, after long silence, 88b
be alway with grace, 54b
be craftsman in s., 5a
burning fire, 77a
cordial s., 60b
day unto day uttereth s., 17b
deid had no s. for, 100b
dere thought wed with s., 60a
eexternally mere s., 879a
eye sight and s. wrought, 77a
fined framed, 92a
first silence of s., 62b
free men from bondage, 85b
free s. Frémont, 105b
free s. in repulsive form, 92a
free s. press assembly, 86b-85a
freedom of s., 75a
freedom of s. and expression, 97b
freedom of s. means, 91b
freedom of s. taken, 46a
given to communicate, 57a
gracious in common s., 679b
greatly, impassioned, 101b
I am slow of s. 8a
I wrote in a garret, 45b
impelled us, 100b
in substance ye but air, 16b-
s. is civilization, 47b
s. is image of actions, 68b
s. is like tapestrries, 78a
s. is truth, 51a
let thy s. be short, 38b
Speech, many harmed by s., 187a
mend your s. a little, 276b
mightier than fighting, 276b
mighty Russian s., 688a
mirror of soul, 127b
modest in s., 27b
monkeys refrain from s., 852a
never taxed for s., 285b
no good s. save in Paris, 171b
not to express but conceal, 357b
nowhere is s., freer, 94a
on him no s., 55b
our concern was s., 1006b
plainness of s., 53b
poetry of s., 557a
protection of free s., 788a
regretted s. never silence, 127b
rude am I in my s., 272b
rude in s., 55b
shallow as time, 576b
short meaning of long s., 498a
silence golden s. silver, 576b
small s. cantankerous, 101a
speak the s. I pray you, 262b
steep my s. in lies, 79a
subtle s. delights us, 111a
suppression of free s., 832b
sweeter than honey, 62b
Tennisonanness of s., 982a
thought is s., 519a
thy s. bewrayeth thee, 42b
to conceal thoughts, 471b
to stir men's blood, 252b
tongue blossom into s., 666a
what s. escaped your teeth, 65a
Speeches garbled, 899a
has heart gets s. by it, 500b
measured by hour die by hour, 47b
men's charitable s., 209b
not my s. you malike, 214b
questions not decided by s., 677a
Speechless, pulse failing Passion s.
lies, 211b
Speed, all deliberate s., 1021b
be wise with s., 398b
bonny boat, 848a
candles held to s. them, 1028b
deliberate s., 886b
ease and s. not give work beau-
tiful, 666b
far faster than light, 917b
full s. ahead, 597b
good s. to your youthful valor,
119b
his plow, 209b
in skating safety s. 607a
is but plummet's pace, 399a
mass times of s. of light squared,
950a
more haste less s., 124b
of observation, 918b
over great ocean routes, 998a
retiring at high s. toward Japa-
nese, 988a
splendor and s. of feet, 772b
the going guest, 411b
the parting guest, 420b
the soft intercourse, 498b
thousands at his bidding s.,
341a
through the antiseptic tunnel,
1082a
today put back tomorrow, 201a
wrong to s. a guest, 68b
Speeding, Rus where are you s.
632b
Speeds, dawn s. a man, 68a
Spheres, driven by the s., 562b
ever-moving s. of heaven, 215b
moving as the restless s., 212b
music from the s., 242b
music of the s., 230a
seems to shake the s., 596a
stars shot madly from their s.,
29g
start from their s., 259b
shaped s., 488b
Spherical, body perfectly s., 673a
predominance, 277a
read that world was s., 173b
sherry chine, 52b
spice, sugar and s., 1006b
variety's s. of life, 458a
Spices thereof may flow out, 29b
young hard upon mountains of s., 50a
Spicy and still, 628a
grove crimson tree, 1053a
no s. fragrance while they grow.
206a
road brown ale, 335a
Phoenix builds s. nest, 297a
Spider, almost like a s., 193a
along came a s., 1006b
confined in web's center, 193a
saw's die, 107a
subtle s. web, 193a
to fly, 599a
Spider-like we feel the touch, 193b
Spider's laws compared to s. web.
521a
touch how fine, 193a
Spiders crying together, 1076b
like s. across stars, 1086b
love of s., 1046b
marshing through air, 1075a
preserved in amber, 193a
Spiders', laws are like s. webs, 68b
Spies a far-off shore, 216a
God's s., 280a
single s., 265a
Spill rod and child, 89a
Spill, all germsens s. at once, 278a
my bright incorcetable soul, 1006b
Spilled, as water s. on the ground,
12b
fearing to be s., 265a
how s. the wine, 721b
Spills in fearing to be spill, 265a
Spin, great world s. forever, 647b
set by fire and s., 1094b
so as you s., 1080a
toil not neither s., 41a
webs from entails s., 193a
Spinach and the hell with it,
1046a
gammon and s., 671b, 1046b
Spinndrift gaze toward paradise,
1045b
Spinning our own fates, 793a
Spinning-wheel, make me O Lord
Thy s., 581a
Spinoza, atheism like that of s.,
867b
Spins, blind and thither s., 711b
Spouts and knitters in the sun.
252a
Spiral down militaristic stairway,
1086b
Spires, dreaming s., 714a
of Oxford, 696a
what s. what farms, 858a
whose silent finger, 516b
ye distant s., 495a
INDEX
Spires

Speeches parling guest, 882a
tale s. best plainly told, 217b
wit s. too fast, 245b
Spell, foreigners s. better than
pronounce, 759a
in one's unconscious s., 697a
name which no one can s.,
532a-b
soon fades the s., 597a
who lies beneath s., 871b
bound by subtle s., 99a
Spencer, expression used by s.,
627b
Spencer's, Mr. S. Social Statics,
797b
Spend, doth life in tendance s.,
2012
earn a little s. less, 852a
he that will s. it, 50a
mind business s. less, 375a
ne'er s. fury on child, 216b
not s. another such night, 217a
not then his gifts in vain, 502b
stir and spare not, 1085a
sweetest hours e'er I s., 495b
that shortness basely, 240b
time most valuable thing man
s., 1047a
to s. to give to want, 202a
we our years as a tale that is
told, 20a
what we yet may s., 590a
whatever you have s. less, 439b
wherewith to s., 50a
Spender, where s. thinks it went,
498b
Spenders, free lovers free s., 895b
Spelling, draw salary before s.,
886b
getting and s., 515b
lives like serfs, 685b
old age time of s., 351b
riches are for s., 50a
youth now bravely s., 1010b
Spens, gude Sir Patrick S., 1087b
Spenser, not lodge thee by S.,
498b
renowned S., 319a
Spent, all passion s., 500a
ask of money s., 488b
confess this world's s., 507b
consider how light is s.,
512a
days are without hope, 14b
dissolutely s. Tuesday morning,
237b
hours s. with thee, 865b
it is well s., 1055a
joys used and s., 517b
life half s. before we know,
352a
never s. hour's talk withal, 212b
under belly, 513b
waves' riot, 772a
with due respective thirst, 741b
Sperit, never drink no s., 698a
Spep, dum anima est s. est, 111a
modo liceat vivere est s., 108b
Shew thee out of my mouth, 75b
Sphere, all quit their s., 408a
enforced from quiet s., 242b
force s. thou movest in, 428b
make up year and s., 602b
motion in one s., 340b
nature in terms of s., 780a
of our sorrow, 792b
other of s., 604a
storm-troubled s., 685b
Sphere-descended. Music s. maid,
445b

1641
Spirit, absent in body present in s., 53a
Accusing S., 438a
actions must be his s., 93a
against flesh, 94b
all compact of fire, 41b
call save s. of man divine, 558a
give alone highest meaning, 958a
and instinct in harmony, 958b
be thou s. fierce, 570a
blessed are poor in s., 93b
blithe s., 570b
bowed and is still, 711a
body and s. twains, 776b
does not s. of self is dead, 56b
born of the S., 48a
borrows name from wind, 848b
my s. saith the Lord, 58a
by sorrow s. broken, 54b
cabin'd ample s., 712b
Chinese national s., 869a
Creator drew his s., 572b
decide issue, 958b
delighted s., 271b
descending like dove, 92b
dividing soul and s., 55b
ering s., 875a
essential in painting, 153a
expense s. in waste of shame, 284a
fled indignant to the shades, 119b
follow your s., 244a
fruit of the S., 53b
full of s. as month of May, 240a
gentleness of s. serenity of mind, 562a
gentler on s. lies, 643b
given on earth, 641a
giveth life, 54a
great poetry from national s., 705b
grew robust, 738b
haughty before a fall, 24b
e he that ruleth his s., 438b
Hellenism s. of consciousness, 716a
herd s., 91b5
holiday-rejoicing s., 533b
humor in s., 62b
humble tranquill s., 501b
I commend my s., 47b
ill s. have so fair a house, 926b
immortal s. grows, 510a
in God's hand, 584b
in one s. meet mingling, 570a
in s. and truth, 48a
in which gift offered, 82b
invincible s. of wine, 275b
departed is, 98b
is willing, 44b
knight of holy s., 588b
letter and s. of constitution, 438b
lifeblood of master s., 540a
lively understandable s., 1065a
loosened s. brings, 738b
love needs s. and s. love, 933a
Mammon least erected s., 558b
man of understanding is of excellent s., 952a
meek and quiet s., 572a
motion and s., 906b
motions of his s. dull, 545b
my s. too weak, 570b
nation's s. die of inanition, 713b

Spirit, naught so much s.
calms, 156a
needs s. lack all life, 868a
never drink on s., 653a
night give my s. rest, 73a
no s. can walk abroad, 552a
s. noble s. raised itself in disaster, 136b
no letter but s., 93a
not s. of yet, 1030b
of age, 418b
of Beauty that dost consecrate, 568a
of counsel and might, 512a
of defiance, 705b
of Delight, 572b
of divinest Liberty, 562a
of fear, 55b
of God moved upon face of the waters, 5a
of government s. of country, 888a
of his own epoch, 958b
of knowledge and fear of the Lord, 51a
of liberty, 452b
of love how quick and fresh, 512a
of men who follow, 587a
of moderation, 911b
of night, 572b
of party, 461b
of popular government, 480b
of prophecy in me, 95b
of romance dead, 651b
of science, 1050a
of suspicion and distrust, 912a
of the time, 71a
of the valley never dies, 75b
of wisdom and understanding, 512a
of youth in everything, 93b
of Zeus-fostered kings, 62b
original creation of s., 861a
paradise like beautiful swift, 572a
part of my nation, 958b
party s. at best, 545a
passed before my face, 14b
perturbed s., 260a
poetry finer s. of knowledge, 511a
poned s. of man, 940a
proud and chivalrous s., 99a
pure s. shall flow, 572a
real and eternal, 709a
renew a right s. within me, 191a
resemblance neglects s. of objects, 153a
revenge delight of mean s., 195b
rise from flesh to s., 1065a
runs in and out of waves, 1065b
sacred to departed s., 150b
scorned his s., 255b
selfsame sounds on s., 955b
still reverent upon him, 512a
shall return unto God, 29a
shallow s. of judgment, 214a
sing it with a s., 748a
slave s. below, 913a
slumber did my s. seal, 512a
so still and quiet, 372b
spur the clear s. doth raise, 384a
straight in strength of s., 777b
streaming from baptism, 857a
strongest and fiercest s., 545a
subtle my path attended, 99b

Spirit that always denies, 478b
that on life's rough sea, 805b
that quickeneth, 450b
that stands by naked man, 1085b
thy s. walks abroad, 255b
too much s. to be at ease, 406b
trail and vexation of s., 47b
truth shows s. and substance, 153a
tyranny enter if people lose s., 705b
vanity and vexation of s., 27a
vital s., 848b
want of creative s., 908a
ways of human s., 1104b
weak s. quickens, 1004a
wherever anguish of s., 456a
which goes through mass, 95b
whither shall I go from thy s., 23a
who pities me, 756b
why s. of mortal proud, 564b
wild s. moving everywhere, 56b
with more s. chased, 255b
with s. can meet, 64b
within me confound me, 16a
within nourishes, 119a
wounded s. who can bear, 29a
yearning in desire, 646b
yet woman too, 514a
Spiritual, do my s. gently, 296a
Spiritual, man so faint so s., 241a
psychology of our people s., 926a
Spiritlike eludes embrace, 712b
Spirit's, clown of s. motive, 1065b
vestral grace, 712b
Spirit, all s. and melted into air, 119b
apocryphal never out of s., 481a
black s. and white, 514a
blast drives wicked s., 150a
otherwise by our own s. deft, 511b
of s. for the deep, 239b
can either sex assume, 542a
cheerer of s., 562a
day of s., 562b
good s. when well dressed, 670a
hoard wanton s., 25a
how can you serve s., 72a
like two s. suggest me, 24b
maketh his angels s., 55b
master s. of this age, 255a
not finely touched, 970a
not jump with common s., 233a
of great events, 555a
of just men, 56a
of land and grain, 100b
of wise mock us, 424a
red s. and gray, 514a
stories from land of s., 547a
that fell with Lucifer, 213a
that thought, 438b
throw s. into Channel, 818a
unhappy s. fell with Lucifer, 213a
vanish like evil s., 475a
who are s., not animals, 92a
who live in twilight, 843a
with morning as such s. will, 948a
wonders at quaint s., 283b
Spirit-stirring drum, 272a
Spiritual, erotic instinct s., 958b
forces, 848b
found s. cause, 709a

1642
Spiritual, highest s. authority, 964b
inward and s. grace, 61a
material moral s. force, 863a
men s. beings, 1045b
millions of s. creatures, 945b
natural fact symbol of s., 605a
poverty and s. activity, 960a
psalms hymns and s. songs, 54b
stronger than material, 509b
superhuman s. and divine, 956a
testament, 945b
unbidden unconscious, 656a
West satisy s. demands, 1015b
wickedness in high places, 54a
Spirituality, air image of s., 845b
Spiritus, animus s., 854b
Spirichoete, without little s., 1080a
Spit brown my son, 947b
If I lie s. in my face, 272a
no gun but I can s., 1060b
offices when out will s., 250a
sit for us and s. for us, 104a
soul stretch and s., 1062a
upon my Jewish gaberine, 253b
Spite, death aims with fouler s., 921b
doctor's peaceful mission, 830a
force in s. of Nature, 935b
in every跟随, s. 405b
O cursed s., 280a
of cormorant devouring Time, 221a
the world, 245b
Spiteful anxious animal the Public-
lic, 559b
Splashing wintry mold, 880b
Spleen, in a s. unfolds heaven and
earth, 228b
laughing s., 756b
meditative s., 516b
to Albion's nation, 559b
wit and mirth and s., 944a
Splendid a star, 689a
courty and. s. corrupt, 931b
and sterile Dolores, 773b
doll by the vision s., 515b
equivalence, 416a
few but how few stars, 580a
in ashes, 931a
men with s. Hearts, 995b
poor s. wings, 776a
shilling, 957a
silent sun, 701b
tear, 625b
virtues of heathen s. vices, 145b
Splendid mendax, 122a
Splendidly null, 652a
Splendid, all his s. his strength,
906a
and speed of thy feet, 772b
fails on castle walls, 546b
guilty s., 926a
in the fames, 514a
mortals s., 994b
not in lone s., 581a
of the Mighty One, 165b
on earth no such s., 1172a
Splendors and glooms, 571b
heaven with s. lie, 692a
old homes old s., 896a
Spenrathis and rath, 460a
Spat ears of groundlings, 262b
mountains with thunderbolt,
117a
reality s. in painting, 506b
sides with laughing, 195a
the sky in two, 1023a
Spoil it by trying to explain, 481a
Spoil, little foxes that s. the
vines, 95b
lives of better people, 825a
no more s. upon my face, 245a
rampage for s. and victory,
245b
and rod child, 895a
spare rod and s. child, 102b,
353a
villainous company s. of me,
403a
Spoiled bread spilled wine, 721b
Christian a pagan s., 870b
how s. the bread, 721b
Spoiling nice new clothes, 1095b
Spols, conjugates glories triumpha
s., 255a
time, 440b
rich with s. of nature, 596b
to victor belong s., 539b
treasons stragis tem and s.,
835b
victor belongs to s., 1063a
Spoke I think of perils past, 953a
man who knew more s. less,
253a
more he heard less he s., 810a
never s. with God, 773b
of disastrous chances, 272b
subject he s. or wrote on, 416b
then crier s. my lines, 269b
without one word s., 482b
spoke, glorious things of thee s.,
445a
God's last Put out light s., 964b
weary power in s. word, 843a
word at random s., 540b
Spondee, slow s. walks, 527a
Spondeet, pathetic s., 851a
Spondulix, man with s., 912a
Spontaneity, studied s. of Horace,
134a
Spontaneous cooperation of free
people, 845b
happiness not s. product, 995a
joy and natural content, 881a
overflow of feelings, 511b
Spoon, dish ran away with s.,
1092a
fowl horn s., 652a
hre long s. eat with feend,
168b-169a
paid fifteen percent, 529a
runcible s., 670a
Spoon, faster counted s., 955a
guard our s., 955a
let us count our s., 430b
measured life with coffee s.,
1000a
woman with silver s., 681a
Spoort, slugg-yer-spoir-ornay-tion-
al s., 952a
Sport, all s. stale lad, 621a
biography recognized s., 1015b
book collecting best s., 941b
boys throw stones in s. 104b
ended his s. with Tesst, 752a
inner pain for s., 764a
make s. for neighbors, 540b
more s. than she makes me,
1050a
no s. in hate, 725b
of kings, 599a
pain for s., 764a
Sport, slugg-yer-spoir-ornay-tion-
al s., 952a
that wrinkled Care derides,
354b
they kill us for their s., 279a
have enginer hoist, 254b
unfair as only s. can be, 1011b
with Amaryllis, 358a
would be tedious, 234a
Sported on the green grass,
339a
Sportive wood run wild, 509a
Sports and plays with me, 486a
Christmas brought s. again,
510b
joy of youthful s., 557b-558a
of love, 920b
our s. shall be seen, 485b
shows games s. guns, 465b
Sportsman, bloodless s. I, 826a
Sportsmen, disputants like s., 415a
Sporus, let s. tremble, 411a
Spot, black s. to keep concealed,
729a
certain am I of s., 729b
dim s. men call earth, 358a
do in that remote s., 504b
earth one mighty blood s., 615b
one small s. a continent, 742a
our damned s. is, 252b
plain on peculiar s., 405a
stand on right s., 477b
there s. no in thee, 95b
Spotless reputation, 285a
Spotlight of the backfield, 1035b
spots, leopard change his s.,
34a
minds grow in s., 753a
quadrangular of diamond form,
458b
Spotted sight or sound, 900a
snakes with double tongue,
290a
Spouse so bright and clear, 908a
Spout till you have drenched,
379a
Spouted arms. 1045b
Spouting, Satanic School s., 576b
Spouts, trunk s. out a sea, 347a
Sprang. I'm glad we s., 866a
the stirrup, 292a
Sprat, Jack S. eat no fat, 1092b
Spray, never a s. of yew, 712a
nightingale on bloomy s., 399a
of Western pine, 760b
time was on the s., 762b
salt s. of the sea, 931a
the bird clung to, 664a
toss in the s., 710b
whimny in thy s., 695b
Spread alarm, 624a
would dreams under your feet,
880b
masters s. yourselves, 295a
out against sky, 1000b
silent tent s., 910b
the thin ear, 405b
truth from pole to pole, 953a
Spreading, by broad s. disperse,
214a
chestnut tree, 821a
himself like a green bay tree,
18b
Spreads, wrath s. through hearts
of men, 64b
Spreachen ist silbern, 576b
Spree, gentlemen rankers s., 367b
Spriightliness of French tongue,
355a
Sprightly first s. running, 357b
fisting heads in s. dance, 514b
Sprigs took root in horse's body, 468a
Spring, a little madness in s., 759a
absent in the s., 296a
apparelled like the s., 296b
blossom by blossom s. begins, 773a
but a way of s., 279a
breaks through again, 1046a
brings back balmy warmth, 114b
brown hills melted into s., 686b
courage on forever, 295a
can s. be far behind, 570a
clean pasture s., 969b
come gentle s., 419b
comes slowly up this way, 524a
comes with rustling shade, 1009b
direful s., 409a
disturbance of the s., 1005a
ever sence night last s., 775b
ever returning s., 776b
first day of s. one thing first s. day another, 889a
.flowers that bloom in s., 768b
from her may violets s., 266a
full of sweet days, 292a
haunted s. and dale, 584a
hounds of s., 772b
in Just-S., 1059a
in s. young man's fancy, 647a
in the fire of s., 626a
infants of s., 258a
last leaf in s., 645b
less quick to s. again, 714a
lived light in s., 716b
melted into s., 885b
Mrs. Porter in s., 1006b
no s. nor summer beauty, 507a
no season such delight as s., 519b
not as in bud of s., 908b
of ever-flowing water, 180a
of light, 586b
of love gushed from heart, 526b
of love reassembl; April day, 220b
of prodigality, 453b
Pierian s., 404a
rains now all s., 1049b
season of s. comes on, 69a
seeing gardens in s., 959a
silent s., 1061b
starless and bible-black, 1071a
stirring room with s. rain, 1003a
strike serpent cause to s., 841b
summer autumn winter, 1051b
sweet lovers love the s., 250b
this young s., 1049a
'tis s. and weeds shallow-rooted, 214b
trips north again, 1009b
unheralded by birds, 1061b
vistas with rose, 653a
weather gets through more in s., 759b
when s. trips north again, 1009b
when mother of s., 589b
would not be so pleasant, 531b
year's at s., 661b
year's pleasant king, 500a
youth like s. overpraised, 759b
Springes to catch woodcocks, 259a
Spring-laden breeze sinister, 899a
Springs, beside the s. of Dove, 510b

Springs, entered into s. of sea, 16a
every thought that s., 517a
fifty s. little room, 528b
from seventy s. a score, 528b
hope s. eternal, 408a
joy's delicious s., 555a
no bitter s., 877a
root from which tyrant s., 95a
Scots' grandeur s., 429b
steeds to water at those s., 290b
thine unending s., 765a
Springth the wude nu, 1083a
Springtime, birds warble sweet in s., 825b
damask grace, 1086b
in s. every day growth, 686b
never yet was s., 760a
only pretty ring time, 250b
quarantine on town, 854a
sprinkled, blood s. upon my garments, 323b
isles, 665b
Sprite, angelic s., 507b
Springs and goblins, 292a
sprousing deponently at gates, 1010b
no cabbages s. out, 659b
Spruce affectation, 222b
spring, only love s. from only hate, 323b
vile dust whence he s., 319a
Spun, gods have s. the thread, 645b
of Iris' wof, 966b
yarn s. in Ulysses' absence, 289b
Spur, avarice s. of industry, 424b
between s. and bride, 286a
fame is the s., 668a
me into song, 883a
daull revenge, 264b
no s. to my intent, 282b
not unbroken horse, 521b
studies s. to young, 110b
you to soar, 775b
Spurgeon, hisbader to Mr. S., 753b
Spurn, existence saw him s. reign, 467b
he had power to s., 738a
not the nobly born, 679b
Spurned, youth s. in vain, 204b
Spurs that patient merit takes, 223a
Spurred boldly on and dashed, 369a
ready boot and s., 869a
Spurs, let boy win his s., 160a
now s. lated traveler, 284b
Sputniks, sent first s. into cosmos, 930b
Spy, most agonizing s., 736b
preatest parlor ever you did s., 593a
sent to s. out the land, 9b
Squabbling nationalities, 524b
Squadrons save s. honor France, 667b
Squadrons. God on side of big s., 375a
Squads, undisciplined s. of emotion, 1009b
Squalid care interpretation, 526b
hungry s. population, 759a
Squall of time, 1028b
Squier, public s., 1069b
Squires, radiant s., 1092a
Squander, do not s. time, 422a
gather and s., 715b
yearned to s., 791b

Square, all around the s., 529a
damned thick s. book, 470a
deal, 547b
everything upon the s., 196a
I have not kept my s., 287b
person in round hole, 528b
produces perfect squares, 99b
round man in s. hole, 765b
shoulder lift pack, 85c
triangular person in s. hole, 522b
Squared, mass times speed of light, 950a
Square, produce perfect s., 99b
Squat and packed with guile, 933b
like toad at ear of Eve, 346a
Squatter's rights of heart, 1047b
Squeak and gibber, 926b
speak Greek naturally as pigs s., 351b-352a
Squeaking Cleopatra, 86a
shrinking and s., 859a
Squats, wheel that s. gets grease, 685a
Squealing of wry-necked fife, 220b
Squirt, operation which applies s., 1021b
orange throw away skin, 417a
Squizzing, be with you in s. of lemon, 450b
from a sea, 990b
Squire and Lady Susan, 783b
that s. of dames, 200a
Squaded glacier woman, 1049b
Squirrels in boys, 1049b
Squirming in Mammon's mesh, 366b
Squirrel, like coffeeeot sits s., 990a
Squire's heart beat, 689b-690a
Squirrels, Him dat give s. bushes, tails, 911b
news like s. ran, 785b
requisite to s. and to me, 737b
Sredzi Vashtar went forth, 904a
Stability in small republics, 543b
of internal medium, 679a
Stable earth proper element, 319a
good horse in s., 449b
its own s. door, 253a
law s. but not stand still, 903b
steer stolen shut s. door, 183b
Stabs, every word, 245b
intention s. the center, 295a
Stack or the barn door, 354b
Stacker of wheat, 948a
Staff, bread called s. of life, 386b
cockle hat and s., 265a
I'll break my s., 957b
not wave s. in air, 609b
of faith to walk upon, 199a
of life bread, 856a
of life ease of burdens, 195a
of this broken red, 9b
resting upon broken s., 461a
stay and the s., 30a
thy rod and thy s., 18a
very s. of my age, 252b
with your s. in your hand, 8b
Stag at eve, 520a
Stage, all the world's a s., 249b
dreamer is s. manager, 998a
earth s., 248b
frets his hour upon s., 288b
glory in one day doth fill s., 322a
great s. of fools, 380a
Stage, lags the veteran on s.,
last s. of all, 713a
meet disease at first s., 192b
on the s. he was natural, 412a
something for modern s., 988a
speak in public on the s., 507a
Tragic Muse trod s., 404b
well-graced actor leaves s., 228a
well-trod s., 355a
where every man play part,
291a
wonder of s., 305b
Stagecoach, travel faster than s.,
45b
Stages, hundred thousand s., 883b
in our latter s., 486b
Stagger but not with strong
like a drunken man, 21b
Staggered and terrible-eyed, 109a
down the stairs, 679b
Stagnant, economic life s., 982b
for the waters, 548a
water loses purity, 174a
Staid, stay our minds be s.,
99a
very s. head, 284a
Stain all my raiment, 53b
both moon and sun, 292a
grave s. of tears, 947b
felt s. like wound, 454a
in thine honor, 38b
my man's cheeks, 277a
national s. washed clean, 1016a
stiff dishonored shroud, 100a
with no. s. she faded, 571b
world's slow s.,
577a
Stain, and I the s. water clear,
486b
sunset s. with wonders, 80a
with mystic wonders, 80a
Staineth slop, 888a
Stainless, conscience upright and s.,
161a
Stains white radiance of eternity,
572a
Stair, as I was going up s., 988a
build a stout s. crystal, 944a
climbing the third s., 1005b
Staircase, palms on s., 1059a
wit, 457a
Stairs, darker and darker s.,
868a
how hard the way up another's s.,
162a
kingdom up four pair of s.,
680b
of conceits, 1029b
staggered down s., 679b
threw him down the s., 1094b
Stairway leads to dark gulf, 980b
militaristic s., 1083b
of surprise, 80a
Stake, great interests at s.,
96b
I am tied to the s.,
279a
in glorious institution, 459b
know what issue at s., 883b
there appeared on green cloth,
760b
when honor's at the s.,
262a
Stakes, mortal s.,
488b
were thrones, 505a
Stale, all sport s. sad, 691a
bread ever more s. rags, 988b
dull s. tired bed, 277a
frizzled s. and small, 1076a
hair s. flat, 457b
nor custom s.,
287b
stench of s. oranges, 988b
Victorian piece of poetry, 741b
Stale, winter hangs on till s.,
940a
Stale, half asleep as they s.,
784a
left it on s., 609a
maddens withering on s.,
512b
of death, 1068a
Stalking-horse, uses folly like s.,
251a
Stalks, slow spondee s.,
570a
Staid ox and hatred therewith,
48b
Stallion, watersmooth-silver s.,
1090a
Stallions mazed with wind, g17b
Stalls above like elephant, 1097b
all night from s., 860a
Stamp and esteem of ages,
366b
change s. of nature, 364b
great master's s., 619a
of human condition, 190b
penny postage s., 747a
poor man is Christ's s.,
329b
rank but guinea's s.,
466a
Staggered foot cried Give me, 712b
Stampede away from old, 870b
Stamps, liberty property no s.,
1090a
wrinkle deeper, 533a
Stand a little out of my sun,
66a
alone and think, 981a
and do the best, 109a
and look at them long, 700b
and sure all's blue, 668a
and wait, 541a
at casement s.,
649b
at the door and knock, 57b
at tip-toe when day named,
245a
bad each other's s.,
746b
by the fire and stink, 277b
by to crash, 1021a
by uniting we s.,
469b
by Wordsworth's tomb, 711a
darkling s. varying shore,
388b
earth's foundations s.,
855a
fast in faith, 53a
give me where to s.,
105a
hair s. up, 89a
here to s. an end, 289b
having done all to s.,
54a
hazard of the die, 218a
he shall s. at the latter day,
15b
hereonforward in thy shadow,
501a
he there a little child I s.,
501a
he there and you s.,
784a
here I s.,
759a
house divided cannot s.,
459a
how beautiful they s., 570a
I must s. the course, 879a
I s. alone, 1018a
if you can't s. heat, 759a
in great hand of God I s.,
284a
in his holy place, 18a
in your own light, 18a
incassently s. on head,
145b
flaw not s. still, 99b
like an anvil, 529b
like Druids of old, 622a
like greyhounds in slips,
244a
listening mood seemed to s.,
529a
now in good stead, 568b
men s. when thou raised them,
4a
Nature s. up and say,
256b
nearer s. to doubt, 529b
no time to s. and stare, 909a
nor sit nor s. but go,
666a
not idly s. aside, 90a
Stand not upon order of going,
285a
on highest pavement, 1001b
on right spot, 477b
of terrible threshold, 109a
on your own ground, 679a
poplars s. and trembling, 839b
still ever-moving spheres,
215b
sun s. still upon Gibeon,
521a
then I s. and stroke, 479a
to in a month, 224b
to the main chance, 202b
to your glasses ready, 719b
too near one another, 594a
united, 472a
upon threshold of the new,
533a
virtue not left to s. alone,
71b
who only s. and wait,
541a
with now, 1015b
word of our God shall s.,
32b
ye in the ways, 54a
your ground, 455a
Standard, mind's the s. of man,
966a
nothing for which no s.,
732b
unfurled s. to air, 576b
Standardization, devotion to s.,
915b
Standards, compel philosophy to inquire about s.,
111b
what times what s.,
110b
Stander, no s. above or apart,
579b
Stans, place wherefrom thou s. is holy,
8a
Stanthorpe God within shadow,
783a
in the way of sinners, 16b
Standing apart from it, 999b
as cheap sitting as s.,
940b
at ease in nature, 669b
given gladly not to be s. here,
1069b
green mantle of s. pool, 278b
in the community, 828a
jokes, 594a
manteau like a s. pond,
231a
on pleasant lea,
513b
revenue, 456a
things s. thus unknown,
266b
upon shoulders of giants, 579b
with reluctant feet, 619b
Stands, as the case s., 914a
brunt of life, 86b
by naked man, 1085b
church clock at ten to three,
993b
elephant leans or s.,
523a
great ox s. on my tongue,
78b
he that s. it now, 466b
in Eight's place, 658a
like one that s. upon promontory,
216a
Massachusetts there s. 547a
nature s. on very verge,
277b
Neptune's empire s.,
257a
on slippery place, 245b
pity s. before the door,
48b
public for which it s.,
839b
rung with world he s.,
961a
s. and ancient sacrifices,
875b
there she s. childish,
5578
tiptoe on misty mountaintops,
245a

INDEX

Stands
Stands up to keep goal, 85a
what s. if freedom fail, 877b
while s. the Coliseum, 557b
who takes s. still withal, 250a
world s. out on either side, 102a
Stanley, approbation from Sir
Hubert S., 501a
on s., 532b
Stanza, not s. sung in vain, 887a
pens s. when should engross,
410a
Staple, finer than s. of his argu-
ment s.
Star, Adonis like a s., 727b
as a beauty I'm not a s., 942a
bright particular s., 86b
bright s. would I be steadfast,
531a
captains glow, 86a
catch a falling s., 504b
Chamber matter, 86b
charm to stay morning s., 526b
civilization at morning, 567b
compared to northern polar, 711a
constant as northern, s., 254b
danced, 246b
darkening s., 96b
desire of moth for s., 572b
dropped like falling s., 352a
Earth is but a s., 980a
elevation of North s. north to
75b
emigrated to another s., 741b
ev's one s., 584a
evening s. love's harbinger,
354b
evening s. you bring all things,
62b
fair as a s., 510b
farewell Morning S., 110a
feel like morning s., 755a
fixed s. in constitutional con-
stellation, 101b
following fallen s., 918b
for every state, 65b
for which evening waits, 900a
give him the morning s., 57b
give name to every fixed s.,
221a
glory like a shooting s., 227a
grandiose evening s., 256b
great s. early drooped, 702a
here a s. there a s., 734a
hitch your wagon to a s., 608b
if thou follow thy s., 100b
in the cast, 90a
infect to north s., 246b
knowledge like sinking s., 646b
loftiest s. of heaven, 56b
looks down at me, 784a
man in his own s., 212a
memory put red s., 1047b
molest s., 257a
moon with one bright s., 55a
name of the s. is Wormwood,
58a
no road has not s., 60b
not fourth sound but s., 66b
of empire, 400a
of fate, declined, 550a
of peace return, 537b
of smallest magnitude, 444b
on stars thou gazest my s., 202a
one s. differeth, 53a
or two beside, 53b
over in this contracted s., 99b
our life's s., 513b
punctual as a s., 756a
Star, quickly come as the Evening
S., 110a
revolve by invisible power, 667b
soaks the wise sailor's s., 815b
silent language of s., 1011a
something like a s., 92a
soul was like s., 512b
splendid a s., 668a
strives to touch the s., 16b
sunset and evening s., 65a
that bids shepherd fold, 356b
that bringest home bee, 538a
to every wandering bark, 942a
to stay our minds on, 99a
to steer her by, 946b
to watch the evening s., 675b
trailing s., 1065b
troubling of a s., 852b
twinkle little s., 76a
unavailing s., 878a
varying s. of the world, 288b
westward the s. of empire, 400a
your aim the s., 1105a
Starboard hand of every wo,
65a
on s. beam Charybdis, 212a
Starch, soapuds and the s., 1014b
Stars crossed lovers, 255b
Stare and sting forever, 1022a
decis is wise policy, 83a
eyes that, 1010b
make the public s., 56b
Quintilian s. and gazp, 540b
stand and s., 605a
stand and s. all's blue, 668a
stare in basin, 1095b
stony British s., 652a
swear was antithesis, 348a
Stared at the Pacific, 579b
into sky, 906a
Starers, stupid s. and loud huzzas,
406b
Starfish hermit crab whale's back-
bone, 1006a
Staring, nightly sings the s. owl,
258b
Star's insensibility, 545b
man certainly s. mad, 100a
Molly S. a widow, 451b
monotony of stone, 87b
Starkest madness, 715b
Starry and biblic-black, 1012a
Starlight and dewdrop waiting,
728a
I'll my lonesomeness, 712b
Statiklike, from s. eyes seek, 527a
Statik fences, 85b
Starred, memory of having s.,
98b
night's s. face, 531a
on a s. night, 730b
portraits dimly, s., 95a
Starry archipelagos, 80a
cope of heaven, 346a
dynamo, 1081b
entertain s. stranger, 354b
flag, 704b
floor, 488b
Galileo, 557a
heavens above me, 445a
Hesperus led s. host, 345b
paladin, 561b
round of s. folds, 572a
silence that is in sky, 516a
threshold of Jove's Court, 352a
train, 345b
wide and s. sky, 845b
Starry-eyed idealists, 915b
Stark, about the lovely moon,
63b
above us govern, 755a
and Planets fast to, on me, 98a
and space above, 944b
are dead, 1055b
as I'm as graze, 118a
as many farewells as s., 269a
bars of western s., 64b
be not darkened, 28b
benign, 865b
better than s. or water, 955b
between me and the s., 510a
blest s. and thinks it luxury,
53a
blossomed lovely s., 62a
branch-charmed by s., 542b
broad stripes bright s., 541a
brothers high beyond all s.,
497a
build beneath s., 595b
by mathematic's weighed, 86a
came forth to see again s.,
105b
clad in beauty of thousand s.,
215b
clouds s. birds, 917b
conceive of all the night's s.,
239b
continuous as s. that shine,
514b
country far beyond s., 565a
crowned with s., 977b
cut him in s., 255b
doubt thou s. are fire, 26b
earth and all s. in sky, 69b
earth Danae to s., 649a
eyes blind with s., 906a
false is not in our s., 25b
few but how splendid s., 98b
fleet of s. anchored, 80a
flying us handful of s., 86b
from field of night, 659a
gateways of s., 86b
gave the first delight, 353b
go down to rise, 758a
tellth the number of the s.,
23b
hide diminished heads, 345b
husk of young s., 1070a
Ideal's like s. 753a
in her hair were seven, 753a
in purplish blue, 753a
in s. written depth of every man,
165b
in sky rustled softly, 89b
in spite of Nature and s., 352b
in their calm, 711b
in their courses fought, 112a
inauspicious s., 225b
islanded in stream of s., 999b
it is the s., 257a
journeywork of s., 700b
keep pace with him, 99a
kings are like s., 570b
kinship with s., 710a
knew s. flower buds, 909a
like s. on the sea, 535b
like s. start from spheres, 259b
listen to s. and birds, 655b-
656a
little s. hide your diminished
rays, 344b
look at the s., 89a
look cold about sky, 947b
love that moves sun and other
s., 162a
make guilty the s., 777a
men born under happier s.,
528b
INDEX

1646
Stars might not have missed me, g92a
mistress of months and s., 772b
morning s. sang together, 16a
move still time runs, 213b
night of large few s., 700a
night with train of s., 816a
no I was out for s., g92a
not fire nor s., 94b
not pure in his sight, 15b
of human race, 456b
of summer night, 621b
of thy fate, 498a
on backs looking at s., 751a
on s. thou gazet my star, 203a
others forecast the rising s., 119a
owl looked up to s., 673a
preserve s. from wrong, 514b
pure and disposed to mount to s., 161b
puts s. to flight, 629a
realm amidst s., 885b
rush upon other shore, 752a
rush out, 52a
seven s. solar year, 624a
shining of the s., 654a
shooting s. attend thee, 938b
shoot madly from spheres, 229a
silent s. go by, 755a
so shall you scale the s., 1129b
some of us looking at s., 889b
strike s. with my exalted head, 150b
strives to touch the s., 190b
that round her burn, 853a
that swamp turn fly, 871b
till s. are old, 836b
time and s. below, 944b
to s. through hardships, 150a
two s. keep not motion, 240b
untrangled s., 89gb
wandering s., 57a
we all gaze at s., 107a
when s. shining bright, 570a
when s. threw down, 489a
whenever moon and s. set, 823a
women’s eyes for s., 1085b
would have disappeared, 851a
wrote across sky in s., 1008b
Starshine at night, 582b
Star-spangled banner, 541a
Start a scene or two, 1001a
from their spheres, 258b
play ready to s., 938a
rouse lion than s. hare, 258b
straining upon the s., 244a
world all over, at g92a
world along, 742a
wrong from the s., 888a
Started, arrive where we s., 1007a
jump in after train s., 867b
like a guilty thing, 857a
Starting, dry s. tear, 756b
Startle or amaze with subject, 585a
statements that s. like a wound, 72a
Starts, by s. ‘twas wild, 443b
direction in which education s., 94a
everything by s., 858b
home is where one s., 1005b
out to make himself President, 698b
she s. she moves, 628b
think by fits and s., 854a
Starvation, fear and s., 972a
prisoners of s., 680a

Starvation, scientist ready to bear s., 1082a
Starve, bargain catch cold and s., 94b
era robb further, 258b
for want of wonder, 918b
let not poor Nelly s., 906b
neither s. nor stuff, 900a
never s. for wonders, 918b
numerous train below, 383b
they that s. with nothing, 231b
work though body s., 839b
Starved at master’s gate, 490a
clean s. for a look, 925b
huckney someeet, 464b
Starves her generous birth, 498b
honesty is praised and s., 199a
Starving dog behind, 928a
hysterical naked, 1081b
make s. dog prosperous, 762b
Star-y-pointing pyramid, 394a
Stat magni nominis umbra, 134a
State, almost perfect s., 945b
basis of democratic s., 96b
Bay s. dialect, 69sa
beweep my outcast s., 291b
body continues in s. of rest, 339b
de by delaying preserved s., 106b
change my s. with kings, 292a
church and s. demand for country, 971a
curled and s. separate, 717b
compelled to change s., 579b
completely ready s., 877b
death of a s. nothingness, 99a
done the s. some service, 276b
every man at his best s. is vanity, 18b
faithfully to serve s., 328a
falling with falling s., 490a
flaunts his outcast s., 1054a
for every star, 935b
found s. and give it laws, 177b
free men to develop faculties, 624b
griefs of our blood and s., 227b
gods of the s., 93a
have possibility of life, 94b
high and palmy s. of Rome, 235b
his s. is kingly, 341a
I am the s., 978a, 504a
in whatsoever s. to be content, 54b
in wonted manner keep, 502a
independent of everybody but s., 461b
is proletariat, 909b
isthmus of a middle s., 406b
mock air with idle s., 441b
my glories and s. depose, 282a
my mother s., 781b
nation responsible for s., 700a
no fetters in Bay s., 626b
no s. maintain members in arms and idleness, 465b
not a mere society, 96b
not act arbitrarily, 1015a
of chaos, 981a
of Denmark, 295b
of man in divers functions, 249a
of man inconstancy, 466b
of man like kingdom, 254a
peace is a s. of mind, 373a
people’s s., 591b
pillar of s., 949b

State, predicts ruin of the s., 490a
primitive unattatched s., 997a
prince first servant of s., 459a
proletarian s., 854b
renders service to s., 898b
root of kingdom the s., 99b
rule or rule s., 409b
saw that was half-witted, 68a
scandal waits on greatest s., 220b
ship of s., 69a, 81b, 62b
so blessed in climate, 926b
something rotten in s., 253b
sovereign s. self-centered, 1055a
storms of s., 92a
strange eruption to our s., 253b
struggle to found Roman s., 17b
such is s. of America, 452a
takes no notice of opinions, 85a
taking-over by the s., 109b
this is the s. of man, 208b
too extensive falls, 549b
touch no matters, 450a
traduced the s., 276b
wall between church and s., 91b
when error begins to appear in s., 109b
will prosper, 868b
without King, 1015a
world or church or s., 649a
world state inherent in U.N., 1013b
worth of s. is individuals, 619b
Statecraft, German s., 677b
problem in s., 1109b
States called to worship, 489b
Statehouse, Boston s. the hub, 649b
Stately homes of England, 757b
prize more guilt, 937b
sailing like a s. ship, 349b
ships go on, 649a
Statement, complete s. which is literature, 975a
manic s., 1079a
Statements interesting but tough, 761a
of nature of universals, 99a
put God in his s., 701b
States, all s. work together, 1049a
dissolved discordant, 547a
foundations of s. laws and arms, 177a
free and independent s., 460b,
505b
goodly s. and kingdoms, 579b
indestructible s., 857a
laws of the several s., 787b
mighty s. characterless, 265b
responsibility of great s., 92a
saved Union of these S. 7 States set exact wealth of s., 240a
she is all s., 50a
sink or swim together, 90a
sovereign s., 985b
strong native s., 897b
thirteen s. bound together, 485a
unborn and accents yet unknown, 255a
worst of all s. is people’s state, 513b
Statesman cannot afford to be moralist, 985a
chemist s. and buffoon, 588b

INDEX
Statesman
Statesman constitutional s., 726b
Statesman, adored by little s., 606b
hav'nt all been s., 760a
village s. talked, 450a
Station, humble s. of citizen, 472b
like herald Mercury, 926a
middle s. fewest disasters, 458b
no rank nor s., 1076a
post of honor is private s., 936b
reflecting on s. in life, 368a
separate and equal s., 470b
take another s., 766b
Stations, in order to s. leap, 570a
know our proper s., 671a
understanding sufficient for s., 472b
Statistical, million deaths s., 954b
Statistical, cautious s. Christ, 807a
Statistics, unless s. ill, 1036a
Stats, hold it as our s. do, 266a
Statuary, give children right to study s., 463a
Statue, ask why I have no s., 1076a
embraced the cold s., 547b
Jupiter's s., 1106b
draws meritable works, 1476b
might have created s., 916b
son of France lack s., 955a
stood of Newton, 510a
Statutes, people and interchangeable, 1057a
two great broken s., 468b
two worlds bloom with s., 755a
Statute, add one cubit to s., 416b
increased in wisdom and s., 466b
love give woman full s., 955a
shorten s. of soul, 570a
what s. is she of, 246b
Statutes touch the skies, 737b
Status, human s. not dependent on economics, 965a
inferiority as to s., 1020b
servile s. vicious life, 845b
Staunch strong good vessel, 622b
sturdy and s. he stands, 868b
Staunchness, time s. flows, 1029a
Stay a little price will fall, 203a
and the staff, 30a
awhile end the sooner, 207b
behind my tremulous s., 784b
easier s. out than get out, 765b
far hence you prude, 128b
here I am here s., 673a
I wish he'd s. away, 968a
longer in hour than week, 772b
we me with flagons, 26a
neither have hearts to s., 365b
no longer s. with you, 1100a
O sweet, 1088b
of water, 30a
shakes wings and not s., 366b
star to s. our minds on, 936a
the bottles of heaven, 16a
they come they s., 946b
whole s. of bread, 30a
will you not s., 606a
with me God, 1109b
with thee to go is to s., 348b
Stayed, here shall thou proud waves be s., 16a
joyous time not be s., 201b
Staying young man's countring, 488b
Stays, lover rootred s., 504b
S.T.C., prayer for S., 530a
Stead, stand me ever in good s., 968b
steadfast as thou art, 581a
bears sorrows with s. spirit, 67a
place landsmen build upon, 86b
sober s. and demure, 236b
steadfastness courage hope, 926b
steadied, prudent course s., 695a
stealer step when I recall, 468b
steadfast minds to waver, 82a
steadily, saw life s., 710b
steady 'boys steady, 449a
silver flame, 664b
law preserve s. course, 466b
of heart, 516a
patriot of world alone, 520b
slow and s. wins, 756
storm of correspondences, 1066a
the Buffs, 857a
Steal, to eat and s. to eat, 935a
lodge as a s., 1056b
Steal a few hours from night, 542a
across the sky, 750b
and thief to s. me peach, 488a
away in the little warning, 470a
away their brains, 274a
cannot s. from you, 1056a
come not to s. away hearts, 275b
fire from mind, 555b
fot a figure for phrase, 266b
from many is research, 941a
from one author plagiarism, 941a
from public purse, 1048b
mature poets s., 1009b
my Basil-pot, 558b
my thunder, 968b
our poets s. from Homer, 510a
silently s. away, 622a
sleep under bridges and s., 820a
truly shall not s., 42a
too honest to s. 1100b
where thieves break through and s., 40b
Stealin', big s. makes you emperor, 1009a
small s. gets you in jail, 1009a
Stealing and giving odor, 251a
big s. makes you emperor, 1009a
comes s. comes creeping, 820b
command against s. in Bible, 759b
I feel it s. now, 968a
little s. gets you in jail, 1009a
pirates not nullified with s., 755b
plain simple s., 755b
will continue s., 694b
Steals goose from common, 721b
mind even of the wise, 84a
something from the thief, 725b
who s. my purse s. trash, 274a
Steal, do good by s., 412a
good action by s., 568a
lusty s. of nature, 1773b
stealthy dancer comes, 878b
school of criticism, 731a
Steam engine in trousers, 533a
Steam, gas s. or table turning, 707b
rosy hands in s., 1079a
thy arm unconquered s., 458b
Steamer from Harvard, 728b
Steamers white and gold, 867a
Steamship, girl never looks as well as s., 1056a
Steamy, throws up a s. column, 458a
Steam, farewell the neighboring s., 275a
in war mounts warrior's s., 258b
noble s., 562b
that knows his rider, 555b
threatens s., 424a
was the best, 519a
Steam, fiery-footed s., 264a
strange a., 1056b
to water at those springs, 200b
Steel, again in complete s., 259a
against fear our breast s., 711b
against intimation, 966b
age employed in edging s., 482b
by which s. wrought, 966a
clad in complete s., 357a
daggers of relentless s., 942b
Foeman bares s., 726b
Foemen worthy of s., 503a
grapple with hoops of s., 258b
long divorce of s., 258a
miasis of beef iron s., 244a
molders hemp and s., 512a
my soldiers' hearts, 258b
naked though locked up in s., 215a
nor poison, 584b
not for blade s. made, 677a
purpose edged with s., 966b
stone bronze stone s., 1004a
tipped with line of s., 704b
triple s., 544a
true a., 1056b
Steel-true and blade-straight, 824b
Steel-yard of the skies, 824b
Stead and thornto way to heaven, 258b
Atlantic stream, 356b
frowsey cough in sorrow s., 468b
guards them from s., 812a
long and s. is the way, 67b
morn on the Indian s., 356b
my speech in lies, 70a
no ascent too s. for mortals, 152b
of godlike hardship, 579b
senses in forgetfulness, 424a
stay star in his s. course, 526b
Sun's marble s., 561a
Steeped me in poverty to lips, 275b
Steeple, stood and heard s., 854a
stump proved to be s., 467b-
868a
unseen as weathercock on, 287b
Steepeles, drenched our s., 278a
still s. him, 853a
swam in amethyst, 735b
Steepe, azures s., 1056b
Steepey, woods s. mountain yields, 212a
Steer clear of permanent alliances, 461b
from grave to gay, 410a
honest course to success, 375b
verse s. from grave to light, 370b-377a
1648
Statesman
Stir, Jamaicas of remembrance
s., 738b
men's blood, 235b
no s. in air no s. in sea, 533b
not s. rice though it sticks, 197a
now s. the fire, 458b
of echoes down floor, 103a
of the great Babel, 458b
smoke and s. of this dim spot, 456b
without great argument, 265b
Stirred by solitary cloud, 530a
casement jessamine s., 625b
heart of Englishman, 856a
troubled like fountain s., 269a
up with envy and revenge, 458b
up with high hopes, 456a
Stirring, always s. up some war, 530b
dull roots, 103a
not a creature s., 541a
not a mouse s., 256b
Stirrings, gently awful s., 857a
Stirrup, between s. and ground, 197b
sprang to s., 653b
Stirs, blood more s. to rouse lion, 293b
culprit life, 738a
divinity that s. within, 533b
difficulties of discontented strife, 535b
see she s., 625b
this mortal frame, 546b
up less of things, 653b
Stitch in time saves nine, 193b
stitch stitch, 592b
Stitches, laugh yourselves into s.,
Stithy, soul as Vulcan's s., 263a
Stock market a mirror, 102b
of Barabas, 253a
see how his s. went on, 533a
words once my s. wanting, 371b
Stocking all the day, 447a
silver s. filled with mud, 503a
yawns and draws s. up, 1003a
Stockings, commended yellow s., 253b
hung by chimney, 541a
silver s. and white bosoms, 419b
to bed s. on, 1052b
Stocks, worshiped s. and stones, 341a
Stockyards, sacrifices like s., 1044a
Stoic, every s. was a s., 606b
from forty till fifty man is s., 891b
live like s. bird, 90a
of the woods, 538b
Stoicism, Romans call it s., 593b
Stoic's pride, 403b
Stole, like little mice s. in and out, 530b
man s. the fruit, 532b
memory of all he s., 413b
pig and away run, 1093a
tarts and took them away, 1049b
thence life o' building, 284a
title from better man I s., 821b
Stolen be your apples, 451b
better had I s. whole, 825b
ducats s. by my daughter, 857a
enough to be s., 400b
hanged that horses not s., 576b
my three-and-twentieth year, 554a
not wanting what is s., 274b
odd old ends s. of holy writ, 217a
Stolen, sted s. shut stable door, 185b
sweets are best, 598b
sweets sweeter, 551b
the scraps, 225b
waters are sweet, 34a
Stomach, army marches on s.,
503b
dispenser of invention, 193b
full talk of fasting easy, 145b
goes much against my s., 249b
good-humored s., 150b
grows more than empty s.,
97b
hungry s. cannot hear, 355b
is not good, 188b
loathing to s. brings, 250a
man of an often s., 202a
no patience on empty s., 851a
no s. for such meat, 738b
seat of sensation s., 855a
teacher of arts, 135b
though depends on s., 418a
who to heart through s., 658a
Stomachaches, tuned like fifth s.,
670b
Stomach's, wine for thy s. sake, 55a
Stomachs, fill s. selling judgments, 509b
lazу folks' s., 814a
store money in s. of needy, 146b
who have best s. not best thinkers,
418a
Stone, ask bread and give s., 412
at his heels a s., 263a
better pillow than visions, 994b
to woods and s., 549b
bronze s. steel, 1004a
cold as any s., 243b
conscious s. to beauty, 602a
dash thy foot against a s., 90b
dripping water hollows s., 113a
dry s. no water, 1003a
fling s. giant dies, 418b
flung s. puts stars to flight, 592b
he that rolleth a s., 58a
head s. of the corner, 22a
heart harder than s., 67a
heart turned to s., 275b
heavy as yonder s., 968b
house of good s., 598b
hut of s., 634a
idle marble heart s., 890a
if any have s. to throw, 900b
in one hand a s., 105b
Jackson like s. wall, 719a
leaf unfound door, 1049b
legs of s., 598a
let him first cast s., 45b
live by squeezing from s., 590b
look on stone's face, 1030a
mainstays of s., 911a
mark with white or black s.,
156b
to, 106b
mockery of monumental s., 572a
moving others themselves as s.,
593a
no bigger than agate s., 225a
not; to conclude against s.,
107a
not with club nor s., 738a
of stumbling, 31a
one stark monotonous of s., 897b
past is s. stands forever, 850b
plain brown s. will do, 654a
precious s. set in silver sea,
217b
Stone, pullet sword out of s., 175a
quiet as s., 584a
raise s. and find me, 827b
raise s. cleft wood, 827b
red-varied s., 712a
rests on the land, 566b
rich s. best, plain set, 202a
rich s. in bowels of earth, 500b
rolling s. gathers no moss, 186a
shall cry out of wall, 265a
sleep softly eagle under s., 652b
spare out of s. not moral, 707b
stem or s., 968b
strange lump of s., 598b
strength of past, 994b
tell where I lie, 402a
that puts stars to flight, 690a
thought not crush to s., 1064b
to beauty grew, 602a
turn s. start wing, 872a
under every s. a politician, 91b
underneath this s. lies, 503a
violet by mossy s., 510b
walls do not prison make, 535b
water like a s., 740a
we raised not a s. 346b
which the builders refused, 22a
without gout or s., 507a
work philosopher's s., 817b
written of me on my s., 599a
youth s. dead, 533a
Stone-deaf fishes, 1064b
Stone's, stone look on s. face, 1080a
within a s. throw, 195a
Stones, all the s. are men, 704b
are iron, 10a
blessed man that savors these s.,
299b
boys throw s. at frogs, 104b
chose him five smooth s., 123b
cold gray s. O sea, 648b
cry out, 47b
don't throw s. if your windows
421b
glass, 47b
have been known to move, 285a
heap of s. not house, 890b
house glass not throw s., 343b
in league with s. of field, 140b
kissed by English lead, 566b
labor of an age in pilled s., 534a
land where men are s., 704b
makes music with enamelled s.,
210b
men of s., 280b
move s. of home, 536a
no sermons in s., 770b
not decked with Indian s., 215b
of Troy, 468b
philosopher's s., 511b
prate of my whereabouts, 289a
rocks and s. and trees, 511a
scrub pavement or break s.,
580b
sermons in s., 247b
shows that wood s. are one, 95a
that cannot be deciphered, 1006a
time to cast away s., 27b
trees and s. will teach you, 154a
worshipped stocks and s., 341a
you are men of s., 280b
Stonem all sent unto thee, 43b
Stony British state, 543a
limits cannot hold love out, 235b
Stony-hearted stepmother, 552a
Stood against world, 255b
Stood among them not of them, 556b
and heard steeple, 854a
thought study to plain, 814b
aside being indifferent, 1054b
for country’s glory, 519a
from everlasting to everlasting, 578a
grapes, tenantless, 256b
hair of my flesh s. up, 14b
here like trees in ground, 702b
in tears amid corn, 583a
in whirling summer, 1054a
long I s. there, 848b
not death for I s. up, 756a
on bridge at midnight, 621b
see from where I s., 1053a
should s. of in bed, 1057b
snake s. up for evil, 927a
that night against fire, 280a
upon silent hill, 906a
Stool pigeon when cannot be sol-
dier, 793b
Stools, between two s., 182b
Stoop as you go through it, 387a
do I s. I pluck a posy, 688a
grief makes owner s., 256a
heaven letters s. to her, 338a
to action, 780a
became friend, 979b
rise, 315b
Stooping through a fleecy cloud, 679a
Stoops, golden mind s. not, 2033a
glass s. not, 920a
folly, 448b, 1006b
love s. of, 666a
Stop and buy apple on corner, 1000a
better never to begin to s., 152a
can’t possibly s., 970a
did he s. speak to you, 664a
docile and omnipotent, 756a
gangsters will s., 101b
hole to keep wind away, 266a
I sought of oatmen, 448b
kissing had to s., 665a
not for, 766b
one heart from breaking, 757a
revolution at beginning, 1048b
so easy and so plain a s., 145a
sound what s. she please, 265a
the s. to busy fools, 362a
up access and passage, 281b
without farmhouse near, 987b
Stopped, he kindly s. for me, 736b
Stoppet, wherefore s. thou me, 534b
Stoppeth, deaf adder that s. her ear, 19b
one of three, 534b
Stopping a bunghole, 286a
moving never s., 701b
not see me s. here, 927b
tried and, 1006b
Stops and steps of mind, 1009b
buck s. here, 984a
never s. at all, 735a
of various quills, 359a
Store, heat in little s., 1009b
put it in cold s., 862a
Store, increasing s. with loss, 293b
large as s., 585a
of amid thy s., 584a
Stored, grapes of wrath s., 606b
with books, 906b
Storehouse, reserve s. for our-
selves, 190a
riches in s., 4b
Tao is s. of all things, 734b
Store as silent thought bring, 508b
Storied urn or animated bust, 440b
windows richly light, 536a
Stories, amuse you with s., 452b
countless s. spread, 945a
from land of spirits, 537a
how much believe my s., 550b
human s. repeat themselves, 958b
nothing but detective s., 995b
only two or three human s., 958b
sad s. of death of kings, 297b
told not to thy credit, 740b
Storm, after s. calm, 986b, 1055a
and stress, 484b
bar foul s. out, 888a
brows like gathering s., 493b
cable that in s. ne’er broke, 352a
calm rising through s., 506a
cloud brood on heights, 874a
death a hideous s. of terror, 315a
directs the s., 958a, 415b
every cloud engenders not s., 376b
flies in night in howling s., 485a
friends falter are lost in storm, 715b
in teapot, 111b
leave thee in the s., 277b
let s. rage stronger, 894b
lost in s. of spears, 864b
lovers fled into, 582a
nor ever heavy winter s., 65b
correspondences, 1066a
on that side s. desertion death, 578a
piling of pitiless s., 278b
pilot that weathered s., 506b
rides upon the s., 456b
roaming sky uneasily, 1069b
till s. of life past, 453b
try s., 1093a
tumultuous privacy of s., 602a
where none can see, 958a
where s. drives I shelter, 129a
wind s. rain may enter, 426b
Stormed Rashbon, 628a
Storms, asked to be where no s., 808b
black by morning s., 554a
ere winter s. begin, 655b
he sought the s., 968a
necessary as s., 471b
of state, 299a
outside happy ground, 714a
struggling in s. of fate, 404b
sudden s. are short, 256b
where no s. come, 808b
Storm-troubled sphere, 685b
Stormy blast, 958b
Strictures, 303a, 502a
husky brawling, 948a
O s. people, 168b
patient out of sorts, 1058a
quiet past s. present, 688b
weather, 920a
winds do blow, 328b, 557b
Story and byword through world, 518a
Story ephemeral and doomed, 2035b
epitaph to be my s., 959a
care their story s., 883b
fairy s. of simians, 958b
glory of old s. is forever, 119b
hole in the s., 1045b
honor the subject of my s., 257b
Illusion shadow s., 538a
my s. being done, 276b
never was a s. of more woe, 245b
of Cambuscan bold, 356a
of my life, 747b
repeals s. of her birth, 939a
rough island s., 951b
saddest s. ever heard, 915a
seaman’s is of, 1059b
short in the s. itself, 59a
shuts up s. of our days, 99b
some pretty s. tell, 546a
summits old lining, 648b
teach him to tell my s., 273b
tell my s., 266b
that’s another’s, 437b
will never go down, 442a
Storyteller’s, even, 598b
Story’s about you, 120a
Storyteller, novel happens because s.
moved to passion, 152b
Storyteller’s, all garnered in s.
craft, 145a
Stou, curse among the s., 493a
Stout Cortez, 592b
of hand, 518a
Stoutly struts his dames before, 534b
Stoutness in moderation, 767a
Stove, ice on hot s., 993b
poetry like s. in summer, 808b
Stowed away in Montreal, 759b
Straddled adjectives, 969a
Straddles hobby rides hard, 818a
Stradivari’s violins, 688a
Strangler into loving arms, 501b
Straggling road in Spain, 918b
Straight again revive, 900a
avoid naming thing s., 797b
branch that might have grown s., 1093a
build me s., 520a
course to highest good, 114a
crooked cannot be made s., 27a-b
Crooked shall be made s., 92b
despised s., 949b
down crooked lane, 592a
from horse’s mouth, 958b
I called unto mind, 310b
Improvement makes s. roads, 487b
in strength of spirit, 773b
line accurately s., 575a
marching his s. s., 95b
make s. a highway for our God, 54b
never able to make others s., 98b
restlessness his s. path, 100a
road long and s. to grave, 820b
say thing s., 797b
set crooked s., 753a
teach crab to walk s. 91a
to be bent to become s., 744b
Vermont mountains s., 927a
was path of gold, 665a
Straightest, pity’s the s., 519a
Strange, object s. and high, 560a pair of very s. beasts, 250b read s. matters, 282a road grows s., 564b seem of thought, 510a so strangely sweet not s., 801a soldier full of s. oaths, 249a Solomon loved s. women, 15a something rich and s., 593b stranger in a s. land, 8a stranger in a s. country, 8b terrible world war, 93b that death should sing, 232a that desire outcome productive, 242a things come out, 498a throne in s. city, 641b to think by the way, 731b truth always s., 582a 'twas passing, 272b was his lot, 812b world is a s. affair, 580b strangely pass, 292a so s. sweet not strange, 801a Strangeness, some s. in proportion, 242b Stranger and afraid, 854a a along, 1046b and ye took me in, 44a as we grow older world s., 1005b-1006a doth not intermeddle, 24b entertain this stately s., 354b Europe regards her as s., 465b he that is surety for a s., 24a I am a s. with thee, 19a I pass a willful s., 854a in a strange country, 2s. in a strange land, 8a in financial straits, 88b leave them for poor and s., 9b never love a s., 1021a than fiction, 58a to sorrow, 8a troubled mind be s., 532a unless with bedroom eyes, 1060b what s. come back to me, 945a wiles of s., 1015b Strangers and beggars are from Zeus, 6b by s. honored, 406a desire may be better s., 249b entertain s., 58a gods likening themselves to s., 66b gracious and courteously to s., 208b Strangest, fate of architect s., 478a whim seized me, 919a Strange, vapors seem to s. him, 238a Strangled Atahualpa, 55b makes beside Hercules, 742b Strapped noosed nighing hour, 854a Straits, hang in their own s., 215a Stratagem, take tea without a s., 398b Stratagems, reasons s. and spolias, 25b with error seems, 40b Strategy involve us in wrong war, 1025b Stratford, Shakespeare was born at s., 505a Stratosphere, 842a Stray, dry dust and s. paper, 988b empty house like s. dog, 75a however I s. and range, 668b if with me fondly s. to do, 927a never taught to s., 408a thoughts fancies fugitive, 668a wishes never learned to s., 440b Strayed like lost s., 59b Stray, red-line s., 746b Streamers, 1433a Streakings of morning light, 57b Stream, bashful s. hath seen God, 854a by s. of o'er mead, 486b by thy murmuring s., 495a ever-rolling s., 950b fish have their s., 995b guilt s. setting forever, 65a isolated in s. of stars, 909b meadow grove and s., 513a mercy of a rude s., 98b no s. meanders level, 452a no shaded s., 452a no striving against s., 915b of consciousness, 792a of his body, 1081a of time run, 24b of what we say and feel, 752a red life s. again, 512b roses by Bendemeer's s., 543a runs fast, 545b slow we may be silent s. Lethe, 344a smoothest water deepest, 199a steep Atlantic, 346b strove against s. in vain, 65a summer eyes by haunted s., 555b surface s. shallow light, 712a talk like s., 600b time s. I go a-fishing in, 68a trailing in cool s., 712a wavy bodies 'gainst s., 579a Streamed like a meteor to air, 542b Streamers, sails filled s. waving, 346b STREAMING, before his s. eyes, 746a from waters of baptism, 857a lamplight s., 643a light, 357a Love with s. hair, 1058a lapse of murmuring s., 547a like thunderstorm, 557a may valley s. content me, 117a meander level, 652a
Streams meet in one salt sea, 2433.
passions like floods and s., igga
pebbles of holy s., 1097b
Shallow s. run dimpling, 411b
shoers from seas and s., 707b
doing by desolate s., 807a
what eternal s., 642a
where cherries tremble, 1097b
Street, along s. comes faire of
bugles, 806a
ballad in s., 60gb
car rattling o'er s. 556a
clamor of crowded s., 624b
down long and silent s., 898b
every still suburban s., 1020a
fought by s. by, 921b
going past me on s., 829a
harlot's cry from s. to s., 450a
Hushabye S., 850b
joybells ring in heaven's s., 947a
molling s., 850b
through, 956b
mystifying s., 856a
not done by jestling in s., 490b
Old Lady of Threadneedle S., 491a
once walked down s., 876b
remembrance of the s., 1010b
Stupidity s., 606b
Wall S. lays egg, 916a
while there's a busy s., 1069b
wide as height of houses, 177a
wide as sides of s., 793a
Streetful, take any s. of people, 
948b
doors, streets shut in the s., 29a
fight in fields and s., 921a
fight on me, 1079b
gibber in Roman s., 256 Soviet
grass grow in s., 991a
in thy dark s. shimmeth, 755a
lion is in the s., 87a
mourners go about the s., 59a
of our city, 1079b
publish it not in the s. of Ask- 
elon, 12a
through midnight s., 450b
through negro s., 1048b
world's most crowded s., 711b
Strength, all his splendor his s., 906a
all of s. in union, 682a
alone of muses born, 580a
ancient and natural s., 444b
and honor is clothing, 37a
arithmetic of s., 792b
as she wears away, 567a
as thy days do so thy s., 106b
beyond hope and despair, 106b
by experience with fear, 981b
castle's s. will laugh, 956b
charm woman's s., 858a
collected s. and struck, 854a
credulity child's s., 558a
culture moment of s., 977b
disease gained s. by delays, 189a
dogged s., 849b
evenf to do work, 877a
exercise his utmost s., 71a
faults it has not s. to prevent, 
946b
feeling his cold s., 949b
fight beyond your s., 64a
for the weak, 749a
forsake me not when my s. fall-
eth, 15b
God had given Columbus s., 172b
Strength, God is our refuge 
and s., 19a
-growing s. in air, 91a
hast thou given the horse s., 14a
hast thou ordained s., 17b
he flourishes in his s., 66b-77a
he rejoiceth in his s., 16b
his airy s., 355a
it by reason of s. they be four-
score, 8b
if democracy keeps s., 1015a
in union even of sorry men, 65b
in man's charm, 859a
is as strength of ten, 647b
is the tongue, 9a
is to sit still, 9a
Jehovah is my s., 31a
justice without s., 568b
king's name a tower of s., 217b
knowledge increaseth s., 26a
lies in attack, 1011b
Lord is my s. and my shield, 
55a
Lord is my s. and song, 8b
Lord is the s. of my life, 18a
military s. moral restraint, 1074b
moment of s. of romance, 859a
muscular s. to jaw, 745b
my s. and my redeemer, 17b
new ways to use s., 984b
no s. exerted on heat, 1075a
not s. of sentiment but dura-
tion, 805a
of economy unimpaired, 990b
of the ancient giants, 65a
of the hills is his, 21a, 59b
of twenty charm, 255b
perfect in weakness, 53b
public s. individual security, 
484b
renew their s., 89a
respect s. without fearing, 471b
search things above thy s., 572a
stone s. of past, 949b
submit because s. not adequate, 
99b
that I may recover s. 1a
they go from s. to s., 20a
through joy, 1017b
forbear and persevere, 829a
to the moment, 1001a
to the needy, 51b
to the poor, 51b
tower of s., 651a
transforms s. into right, 455b
union gives s., 76b
unity makes s., 726a
what though s. falls, 127b
when life's surges roll, 497b
without boasting, 471b
without hands to smile, 773a
without innocence, 554b
without justice, 956b
zealous beneficent s., 717b
strength, charm s. and teach, 
826a
League of Nations, 540b
me only this once, 11b
us to bear, 711b
while one stands, 740a
Strengths and supports rest, 
622b
bread s. man's heart, 986a
nerves, 454b
time s. friendship, 81b
Strenuous life, 973a
sounds s. and serious, 1014a
tongue, 858a

INDEX

Strike

Strephon's kiss lost in jest, 981b
Stress on not changing mind, 
955b
storm and s., 482b
strives against s. of necessity, 
85b
Stretch every nerve, 440a
far as coin would s., 357b
him out longer, 360b
last pure s. of joy, 1066b
nor does Apollo always s. bow, 
141b
soul s. and spit, 1062a
stream line s. out, 285b
Stretched, above world s. the sky, 
1023a
forefinger of time, 682a
out chimney's length, 555a
pla mater of mine, 956b
thickest cloud s., 667a
'twixt his s. footing, 868a
walk with s. forth needs, 30b
with muslin, 1056a
Stretches of pure delight, 977a
out conquering limb, 989b
out feet and dies, 1075a
out my golden wing, 456a
regard to conscience, 456b
strictly meditate thankless Muse, 
50a
vows bind too s., 699b
strictness, Hebraism s. of con-
science, 716a
Stride, at one s. comes dark, 575a
Striding high there how he rung, 
953a
shadow s. behind you, 1000a
the blast, 265b
Strife, age of discord and contin-
ual s., 24b
and envying, 51b
appeaseth s., 24b
cubs typical of s., 458b
din of s., 717b
everything comes by s., 77b
from the s. of tongues, 18b
honor for a man to cease from 
s., 25a
ignoble s., 460b
is source and master, 77b
man of s. and contention, 54a
no s. between me and thee, 6b
none worth my s., 356b
not a single kind of s., 67b
of love, 126b
of truth with falsehood, 691b
stirs of discontented s., 399b
with the palm, 711b
worfhul man stirreth up s., 24b
Strifes, hatred stirreth up s., 24a
Strike, afraid to s., 411a
against public safety, 511a
angry because we s., 79b
as hard as you can, 717a
at self-love, 728b
at serpent that hisses, 831b
Strike

INDEX

Strike awe into beholders, 58a
but hear me, 77b
clock doth s. by algebra, 352a
clock will s. Devil will come, 21b
disease or sorrows s. him, 688b
flat thick rounditude, 278a
for altars and fires, 568b
honour foe while you s., 868a
it and it hurts my hand, 275b
when powder's low, 85a
mine eyes but not my heart, 30b
my hearts s. twelve, 106b
out fine passage, 431b
rattlesnake poised to s., 927b
right to s., 911a
sails well but s. rock, 491b
spear to thrust club to s., 180b
stars with my exalted head, 120b
take care you s. in anger, 877a
then no planets s., 257a
to see the blow, 456b
truth may's out his teeth, 198b
when a hammer s., 348b
when iron is hot, 125b
when you s. at king kill him, 610b
with no madness, 1045b
Strikers, with s. right or wrong, 953a
Striking lightnings m. mountaintop, 143b
like rising knell, 556a
midnight s. and hastens, 854b
silent note Cupid s., 350a
Striking slow for freedom, 998b
clocks s. course, 1014b
clocks were s. hour, 61a
hit without s. back, 765a
so s. and grotesque, 59b
sometimes a friend, 923b
String attuned to mirth, 592a
chewing bits s., 902a
eyes upon double s., 308b
harp not on that s., 217b
kite cut from s., 958b
moderation is silken s., 908b
notes as warbled to the s., 356a
of pearls to me, 868b
pining thrashes, 1083a
sing in a hempen s., 51a
untune that s., 287b
Stringbean, tell s. from soybean, 1052a
Stringent execution of bad laws, 71a
protection of free speech, 788a
Strings, bawdy s. of elders, 955b
better not wribated, 870a
languid s. scarcely move, 468b
like untuned s. women are, 213a
many s. to bow, 184a
wished s., 878b
Strip away useless decoration, 993a
Stripes, broad s. and bright stars, 541a
cut his s. away, 973a
story to save one, 51a
Stripling Thanes, 712a
Strive, all men s., 664a
alone man with God s., 557a
and hold cheap the strain, 668a
earth and water s. again, 405a
here for mastery, 544a
mightily cat as friends, 219a
nor weep, 658a
Strive, not possible to fight even
if you s., 64a
officiously to keep alive, 682a
on to dish work, 580b
seven cities s. for Homer, 501b
to be like them, 975b
to grasp what they do not
know, 101b
to s. as s. is to seek, 672a
set crooked straight, 753a
who s. mightily possess, 869b
Striven to be Thine more than
world's, 690a
Strives against stress of necessity, 85b
sage never s. for the great, 742a
touch the stars, 198b
who s. always to utmost, 478b
Striving blindly, 719b
my s. eye dazzles, 568b
no s. against stream, 198b
to better off we mar, 277b
to grasp content, 720b
Strivingly, take life s., 753b
Strivings, parcel of vain s., 688b
two unrecognised s., 84b
Strode after me, 510a
Stroke, constitution produced at s., 658b
his silver hair, 489a
master s. nature's, 604a
death as lover's pinch, 289a
platitude until it purrs, 968b
tender-handed s. nettle, 400a
tune of flutes kept s., 287b
Strokes, amorous of their s., 827b
calamitous s., 582a
little s. fell great oaks, 422a
many s. fell the oak, 208b
tender s. of art, 405b
Stroll, country s. is a gallery, 724a
life like s. on beach, 681a
Strong, a few s. instincts, 516a
and active faith, 974a
and diverse heart, 1041b
armed so s. in honesty, 325a
as a bull mooseth, 447b
as flesh and blood, 515a
as iron bands, 61a
as proofs of holy writ, 278b
battle is to the s., 844b
battle not to the s., 88b
brown god, 1064a
cause s. or weak, 69ab
corruption inhabits bloods, 251a
devised to keep s. in awe, 218a
devouring of weak by s., 706a
dogged opponent of light, 719a
drinking is raging, 29a
enough to be master, 455b
fifty score s., 668a
fifty thousand s., 748a
follow s. drunk, 59b
for much to suffer, 978b
for service still, 458a
founded s., 853a
friend is a s. defense, 97b
gentleness my s. enforcement, 248b
give s. drink unto him that is
ready to perish, 26b
God make me s., 1195b
gongs groaning, 915b
harder to be won than a s. city, 29a
Strong, harm to s. from weakest, 805b
heavens fresh and s., 514b
is the soul, 710b
just weak secure, 1098b
keep s. if possible, 1035a
know the wall is s., 841a
lance of justice, 279b
lean upon death, 953a
life too s. for you, 898a
long pull and s. pull, 671a
love built anew more s., 249a
love is s., 170b
lure more s., 811b
made what is s. just, 953b
man clinging to babe, 787b
man digests experiences, 805b
mean to them of full age, 55b
men rust, 1058b
men shall bow themselves, 828b
mortality's s. hand, 257a
most exquisite and s., 565a
native states, 997b
nor s. at thirty, 342b
nor'tester's blowing Bill, 517b
not to s. the fight, 847b
O s. soul, 715a
obscure and deep, 716a
only s. thrive, 953b
out of the s. came sweetness, 11b
pull, 571b
pure and sweetly s., 445b
rejoiceth as a s. man, 17b
remedy too s. for disease, 83a
right chiefly with the s., 377b
ruling like s. man, 340b
shadow where much light, 477a
shout out loud and s., 953a
small one become a s. nation, 953b
some circumstantial evidence s., 682a
stagger but not with s. drink, 92a
they are weak they are s., 845b
thick stupefying incense, 664b
tired yet s., 812a
to me-yards your affection's s.,
300a
to save, 726a
toil of grace, 899b
tricks hath s. imagination, 325b
two s. men face to face, 872b
we that are s., 51b
weak against s. wrong, 508b
when man s. until alone, 662a
wise man is s., 26a
without rage, 557a
yet I am s. and lusty, 247b
Stronger by weakness, 855a
dog be on top, 999a
Face s. than anything, 84a
gods are on side of s., 143a
government not s. people, 1049a
handclasp's s., 914a
if bowl had been s., 1094a
let storm rage s., 897b
madder music s. wine, 868a
more doubt s. faith, 605a
Negroes s. than we are, 1039a
no s. than my sex, 254b
nothing s. than habit, 128b
pray to be s., 753a
than all afterthoughts, 84b
than hosts of error, 858b
than lions, 12b
1654
INDEX

Success its own reward, 826b
makes s. only subsequent, 71b
no honor in sure s., 1008b
not fobbed off with s., 50a
not guarantee s. in war, 59a
nothing succeeds like s., 50b
owes s. to inconstancies, 59b
people judge men by s., 53b
secret of s. constancy, 61b
secret of s. in life, 61b
sense of s. in work, 65b
steer honest course to s., 37b
tings ill got had bad s., 21b
to periodic sentence, 105b
to the weak, 46b
unexpected in common hours, 68b
vulgarizes what it touches, 82b
writer not want s., 1040a
your religion is, 85a
Successful, everything to appear s., 35a
man s. animal, 46b
men cause neighbors envy, 13b
runs back to s. soldier, 417a
to be s. soldier, 59a
unsuccessful or s. war, 45b
when men drink they are s., 98b
Successfully executed, 477b
to delicately gilded, 100b
Succession, contract s. bourn, 29b
slander lives upon s., 21a
Successor, no s. for great man, 607b
Successors of Charles the Fifth, 46b
Successors', our s. victory, 1008a
Such as sit in darkness, 21b
men are dangerous, 25b
of s. is kingdom of God, 42b
seems your beauty still, 29b
Suck, doth s. his sweet, 20b
her lips s. forth my soul, 21b
honeyed showers, 92a
melancholy out of song, 24a
I have given s. and know, 26b
Such as bit arm s. blood, 52a
on country pleasures, 90a
tyrant-hating milk, 69a
Sucker born every minute, 65b
hello s., 80a
never give s. even break, 82b
Sucking green from ferns, 102b
roar you gently as s. dove, 22a
Suck fools, 27b
Suckled by thee old nurse, 70a
in creed outworn, 51b
Suckling child shall play, 51a
Sucklings, out of the mouth of babies and s., 17a
Sucks, as wexel s. eggs, 24a
the nurse asleep, 82a
two souls, 50b
where the bee s., 297b
Sudden and quick in quarrel, 24b
be not afraid of s. fear, 24b
dath best, 11b
darewells be s., 56b
from s. death, 6a
from wine s. friendship, 40b
holy maked laughter, 51a
if thing comes in his head, 21b
in s. blackness the pall, 102a
in shaft of sunlight, 105a
make s. sally, 62a
said to dawn Be s., 85b
Sudden storms are short, 226b
this s. Diomed, 165a
too unadvised too s., 224a
violent and s. usurpations, 40b
Suddenly, lest coming s., 45b
mortal splendor, 99b
Sudetenland last territorial claim, 101a
Sue, we were not born to s., 226a
Surest, s. S., 87b
Suffer, act or s., 100b
all alike, 88a
armed men, 104b
to better s. than die, 50a
decoration will not s. it, 44b
fools gladly, 53b
for such a woman they s., 62a
great souls s. in silence, 49b
hell 1 s. seems a heaven, 95a
him who has done deed to s., 79a
little children, 45b
me that I may speak, 15b
me to come, 49b
neither enjoy nor s., 87a
never s. evil in future, 66b
nobler in mind to s., 21b
one s. than nation grieve, 90b
rivalship of wisest men, 21b
sea-change, 9b
shame worse than death, 107b
tremely lawless attack, 44a
than one innocent s., 44b
them and they'll overgrow garden, 21b
there is much to g., 7b
tough and s. foot to be moved, 22a
trubths by causing to s., 90b
who aim at great deeds must s. 108a
Sufferance badge of all our tribe, 232a
in corporal s., 471a
Suffered, enjoyed and s., 800a
entire city has s., 67b
dice s. rivers cannot quench, 21b
in his many woes, 65a
one who has most s., 71a
under Pontius Pilate, 50a
you have a worse things, 117b
Sufferer, best of men was a s., 50b
each s. his say, 66b
unites with human s., 968b
Sufferest more of mortal griefs, 24b
Suffereth, charity s. long, 52b
love s. long, 52b
Sufferin', injye other people's s., 80b
Suffering, about s. never wrong, 105b
acting is s., 105b
brings joy of discovery, 90a
cmeasurably of loss, 105b
enjoy other people's s., 80b
exercises his mind with s., 100b
healed of s. by experiencing it, 90a
human race, 711a
humanity achievement peace, 98a
implants responsibility, 778a
is redemptive, 106b
knowledge by s., 61b
learn s. teach song, 59b
man consume own smoke, 577b
Suffering, miserable doing or s., 342a
more exposed to s., 515a
more mental s. in St. George's 75a
not go to full extent of s., 90a
truth by s., 89a
unavenged s., 70b
wisdom come through s., 79b
hours has a been, 65a
Sufferings, could not tell men's, 11b
grave in human s., 98b
poets by their s. grow, 55b
to each his s., 49b
Suffers, eagle s. little birds to sing, 21b
man born s. dies, 86b
then nature of insurrection, 25a
Suffice for those who belong, 701a
ice also would s., 97a
Sands s., 78a
Sufficient, and old rule s., 513a
Sufficiency, elegant s., 41b
Sufficient, be s. unto oneself, 160a
beauty s. end, 68a
earth is s., 70a
ocean sea not s. room, 90a
understand that he is s., 81a
to the day is evil thereof, 41a
vience s. of herself, 54b
whether s. to fight, 7a
Suffiently decayed, 76b
Suffocata for privacy, 1077a
Suffocating night, 853a
Suffocation, life threatened with, 80a
Suffrage, individual given univer-
sal, 96b
Suffuses all with blackness of death, 11b
Suffusion from that light, 57a
Sugar and spice, 1006b
heaven's s. cake, 98b
it sack and s. be fault, 29b
in the ground, 100a
my hair, 74b
not made of s. candy, 95b
oil vinegar s., 43a
plous action s. o'er, 61b
purcoat the pill, 56b
Sugarmen, 82b
Sugarplums, decorating with s., 85b
Suggest, like two spirits s. me, 244b
to s. is ideal of poem, 79a
Suggestibility, limits poem's, 83b
Suggestion, yield to that s., 281a
Suit, Bill of Rights into s. fact, 101b
committing s. by working, 87a
is confession, 54b
live through time or die by s., 65a
thought of s. consolation, 80a
Suicides and other conjuncturally
damned, 71a
Suls, jy s. jy reste, 67a
Suit action to the word, 262b
bring s. in Supreme Court, 82a
certainly not s. me, 76b
ting from brown s. to gray, 86b
man in gray flannel s., 107a
of ancient black, 95a
of sables, 86a
Suit shall I be still in s., 292a
silk s. which cost much, 275a
Suit's widows destroyed by s., 279a
Suits long s., 1019a
of solemn black, 297b
out of s. with fortune, 247a
these but s. of woe, 295b
wear strange s., 295a
Sukey take it off again, 1097b
Sucy, our s. sullen dame, 495b
Sullen and sad, 419b
beetle winds s. horn, 495b
hear the sultry s. bell, 292b
new-cast s. peoples, 875b
our sulky s. dame, 495b
shields, 952a
swinging low with s. roar, 335b
tongue sounds as s. bell, 241a
untamed intractable, 1006a
white surf, 697b
winter hangs on till s., 940a
Sullenness against Nature, 340a
Sullen flesh, 297b
with crime of stealing, 759b
Sulphur, Calvin oartakes and s., 592a
Sulphurous and thought-executing 278a
Sultan after sultan with his pomp, 629b
like great s., 954a
Sultanically among moons of Saturn, 697a
Sultan's turret, 629a
Sultry, common where climate's s., 560a
gray-fly winds her s. horn, 338a
main, 549b
Sum, giving thy s. of more, 247b
life not doing s., 787b
make up my s., 886a
man not s. of what he has, 1058b
married people owe, 477b
of all villainies, 429b
of earthly bliss, 567a
of good government, 472a
of human achievement, 817b
of human happiness, 986a
clothes ever being renewed, 115b
poetry s. of attributes, 957b
 trifles s. of human things, 475b
with a great s. obtained freedom, 506b
Sumer is icumen in, 1083a
Summary court in perpetual session, 980b
Summer, after many a s. dies the swan, 653b
after s. barren winter, 214b
afternoon most beautiful words, 806b
winter shall not cease, 6b
clothe general earth, 568a
comes with flower and bee, 574a
commend all s. long, 882b
days after, in Kentucky, 804b
dews of s. nights, 492a
dream beneath tamarind, 641b
embraced s. dawn, 850b
ends now, 859a
eternal s. glides them, 560b
eyes by haunted stream, 335a
expect Saint Martin's s., 214a
fight if it takes all s., 717a
Summer, flies on s. ever, 582b
fly after s. merrily, 297b
hath its joys, 500a
hearts are as dust, 516a
in me invincible s., 1068b
in s. the other way, 823a
Indian s. of life, 777b
is ended, 34a
is icumen in, 1082a
it was a s. evening, 338a
last rose of s., 546b
like love to s. and winter, 175b
mad naked s. night, 700a
made s. by sun of York, 216b
no season such delight as s., 319b
no spring nor s. beauty, 507a
now came to pass, 156a
one swallow makes a s., 97b
one swallow not a s., 97b
tongue like stowe in s., 350b
providest her meat in the s., 125b
redundant, 668a
reeling through s. days, 735a
revul in s. night, 541b
sacrament of s. days, 734b
sang in me, 1023b
singer of s., 582a
soldier sunshine patriot, 465b
summer's flower to s. sweet, 393a
sum and s. gale, 416b
sun shine friendly, 822a
sweet as s., 299b
then s. then heaven of God, 736a
this guest of s., 282a
thy eternal s. not fade, 291b
to your heart, 1045b
tranced s. night, 584b
we have had s. evenings, 900a
welcome s. with sunne softe, 416b
whirling s., 1094a
words in winter articulated next s., 137b
Summer's, all on s. day, 1045b
compare thee to s. day, 291b
day and with setting sun, 345a
fantastic s. heat, 286a
flower to summer sweet, 293a
grace a s. queen, 530b
lese too short, 291b
life, 1093a
proper man as see in s. day, 289a
rippling breath, 242a
sunshine winter's snow, 720a
tasted all the s. pride, 468a
thy s. play, 493a
vernal bloom or s. rose, 345b
wonderland, 630b
Summers, farmers pray that s. be wet, 117a
in a sea of glory, 295b
raw inclement s., 388b
summit, deadrow from tree's s., 579b
dreadful s. of the cliff, 259b
from s. of pyramids, 504a
life harder toward s., 806a
to s. round by round, 610a
Summner's, snowy s. old in story, 648b
Summon his array, 506a

INDEX

Su'llsum mon up remembrance of things past, 292a
up the blood, 445b
Summoned am to tournay, 1083a
by bells, 1095a
Summons, black Hecate's s., 284b
fate s. monarchs obey, 569a
fearful s., 284b
there to hies or hell, 289a
when s. comes to join, 574a
Summon bonum, 111b, 114a
i'tus summa injuria, 151b
Summer's mind contained itself, 777a
Sumptuous variety about weather, 759b
Sun, a being as the s., 3b
all except s. set, 560b
also ariseth, 27a
and moon in flat sea sunk, 337a
and moon keep pace, 952a
and moon should doubt, 450a
and with the setting s., 543a
ariseth they gather themselves, 21b
as if s. blackamoor, 955b
as s. the morning dew, 372b
to going down of s., 896b
at noon, 506b
await at gate of west, 796b
awarety of the s., 868b
be not darkened, 28b
before the rising s., 396b
best not to see beams of s., 777a
black with strong s., 1028b
born of the s., 1067b
born over and over, 1070b
breaks through darkest clouds, 219b
Brother S. who brings us day, 1757a
burn the great sphere, 288b
cannot feel the s., 972b
cast in brass to s., 1102b
chaos of the s., 955a
clear as the s., 29b
climbs slow how slowly, 689a
common s. air skies, 441a
dark simulacrum of God, 831a
day past and yet I saw no s., 807a
distilled by the s., 783a
doubt that s. doth move, 260b
dry s. dry wind, 182b
erend boy, 697b
eyes behold s. last time, 547a
eyes nothing like s., 284b
face downward in, 1028b
faces the setting s., 860b
fall s. and breath, 699a
fame s. of dead, 590b
far from the s., 441b
fear no more heat o' the s., 291a
first poets then s., 796a
frog between us and s., 855b
fuddle about orb like s., 252b
force from which s. draws power, 582b
frisk i' the s., 293a
from rising of the s. unto going down, 21b
fruit I bore was the s., 137b
gather round setting s., 514a
gives light soon as he rises, 413b
greatest thing under s., 1023a
glorious s. in heaven, 556b
glory of s. dimmed, 813a
INDEX

Sun, go out in midday s., 1043s gold apples of s., 88oa gorgeous s. as at midsummer, 1039b greater none beneath s., 876b grew in s. and shower, 51ob has left the lea, 521b he set a tabernacle for the s., 176b heap o' s. and shadder, 66gb himself at center of universe, 176b himself fair hot wench, 257b his own animal s., 1081a hold farthing candle to s., 312a hold glistening tapes to s., 312a hope s. will pierce, 667a I am part of the s., 986b I myself caused s. to rise, 896a if s. breed maggots, 650b images where s. beats, 1002a imitate the s., 986b in bowling alley bowled s., 981a in dim eclipse, 544b in dominions never sets, 497b in golden cup, 884b in lap of The Milk, 453a in lonely lands, 651a inconceivable idea of s., 966b into the warm s., 189a is gone down while it was day, 54b is laid to sleep, 902a is lost and the earth, 497b itself which makes times, 305b Juliet is the s., 299b keeps peace with s., 683a kind old s. will know, 1028b kings crept out to feel s., 617b knitters in s., 252a knoweth his going down, 21b knowledge is great s., 546b laughed in the s., 995a leaning against s., 735a leaves and flowers in s., 881a let not the s. go down, 54b let others hail rising s., 499a light candle to the s., 966a light dies with dying, 826a light where no s. shines, 1090a lights of candle to s., 312a like Joshua commanded s., 453a liken Homer to setting s., 144a little window where s., 902a live beneath making s., 801a livery of burnished s., 292b looked over mountain's rim, 663a loss of s., 416a love that moves s. and other stars, 162a loves to live in the s., 248a low descending s., 1090a made summer by s. of York, 211b make guilty the s., 277a make our s. stand still, 360a makeneth s. rise on evil and good, 20b man work s. to s., 1090a maturing s., 584a mere fire, 1080a moon or s. or what you please, 291b moon stars sweet, 601a more worship rising than setting s., 112a

Sun, mother give me s., 739b mustn't set on yo' sorrel, 814a must bear no name, 996b my mistress' eyes nothing like the s., 924b name that never felt s., 753a nearer comes the s., 986a neither shall s. light on them, 58a never sets on empire, 522a no better thing under the s., 28b no matter how fair s., 566a no new thing under the s., 27a no s. its day, 1081b on an Easter day, 52ob no shadow where no s., 901b not move of himself, 697b not till s. excludes you, 70eb on green, 1054b out of God's blessing into s., 189a owes no homage unto s., 930b put in sky, 952a pay no worship to garish s., 285a penetrates privies, 96b place in the s., 861a project for the s., 966b protects dewdrop from s., 517b question if his glory, 736a reflected from alms-house, 68a risen to hear him crow, 869a rising of the s., 1096b sadness with setting of s., 709a sand and wild uproar, 602a sea gone with s., 909a see s. with ignorant eye, 966b seemed a sheet of s., 1066b self-same s. on court and cottage s., 295g sendseth s. shower, 615b set a candle in the s., 312a sets to rise again, 667b setting s. and music at close, 236b setting s. set to rights, 948b shall not smite thee, 22ab shine friendly here, 823a shinethe upon dunghill, 96b shut doors against setting s., 920a sitting in the s., 923a somewhere s. is shining, 966b son of the S., 96b splendid silent s., 701b stay both moon and s., 923a stand a little out of my s., 966b stand still upon Gideon, 113a study like heaven's glorious s., 221a summer when softe was s., 169b take all the s. goes round, 352b tell you how s. rose, 735a thank heavens s. gone in, 922b that brief December day, 616b that is young once only, 1070b that thine eye, 929a till s. grows cold, 726a tired s. with talking, 719b to have enjoyed s., 711b to me is dark, 546a tomorrow's s. may never rise, 923a touched be th' s., 981a traveled short while towards s., 1067b true as dial to s., 335b unruly S., 907a

Sun, was walking in the s., 260b was shining on the sea, 745b was warm wind chill, 926a what are you when s. shall rise, 302b when s. out wind still, 902b when s. shineth make hay, 812b wherever bright s. of heaven, 996b which sees all things, 62a who drives horses of s., 813a who scattered into flight, 629a wide open to the s., 906a wishes lengthen as our s. declines, 906b with golden ball, 992a works done under the s., 27a worse than s. in March, 240a would have disappeared, 852a yesternight s. went hence, 906b Sunbeam impossible to be soiled, 57a in winter's day, 419a thick as motes in s., 168a Sunbeams, chances like s. pass, 422a fatuous s., 1081b gay motes that people s., 535b over of cucumbers, 952b Sunburnt by glare of life, 618b mirth, 582a this s. face, 452a Sunday, buried on S., 1096b chicken in pot every s., 202a grand flights S. baths, 968a heard preacher every s., 701b not divide S. from week, 258b put on his S. clothes, 589a repentance on a s., 962a we will be married o' S., 219a Sunday's best, 539a Sundays, begin journey on S., 905b Sunedered, as if birth s., 681b Sundering, love know no s. quarrels, 181a Sundial, motto of s., 595b Sundown, elected between s. and sunup, 954a Sundry contemplation of my trav- els, 250a moveveth us in places, 592b Sunflower turns on her god, 542a Sung, by forms unseen dire s., 445a guardian angels s. this strain, 420a her amorous descent s., 453b her first and last, 1086a no more, 1086a not standa s. in vain, 882a Sappho loved and s., 560b strongest songs yet to be s., 709b sword s. on barren heath, 488a sword s. song of death, 488b Sunium's marble steep, 561a Sun, all s. beneath waves, 459a beneath watery floor, 539a in flat sea s., 357a Lethe-wards had s., 582a so low that sacred head, 338b world's whole sap is s., 506a Sunless sea, 527a Sunlight, moonlight unto s., 647b on garden, 1062a parables of s., 1070b sudden in shaft of s., 1005a weave s. in hair, 1001b
Suppositions, haunted by grossest s., 688b
thrusts end as s., 72b
Supervision, honest, 109a
in all things too s., 50a
modest chaste, 54b
valuation of Europe, 70a
Superstructure on economic foundation, 90a
Superzealoists, capitulate to s., 102b
Supine credibility of man, 817a
Supinely enjoyed gifts of founder, 466a
fools s. stay, 42a
Supped full with horrors, 285b
Supper, hope good breakfast bad
Michelangelo for s., 729a
nourishment which is called s., 211b
sings for his s., 109a
when s. things is done, 81a
Suppers, more killed by s., 34b
O nights and s. of gods, 12oa
Supplement not replace change, 107a
Supplant, thus the s. pray's, 42a
Supplication, grievous s., 86oa
Supplied, can never be s., 44a
charm by thoughts s., 50a
Supply, all just s. and all relation, 50b
eating air on promise of s., 241b
lines guarded by navy, 106a
no man will s. thy want, 509a
of truth in excess of demand, 65a
Support Caledonia's cause, 46b
it will s. itself, 75a
that renders independent, 461a
to s. him after, 80a
visible means of s., 729a
what is low raise and s., 34b
won people's s., 83b
Supporting, fatigue of s. freedom, 46a
stop s. that crowd, 73b
Suppose, dance in ring and s., 90a
do you s. Walrus said, 743b
less than most s., 456b
my daughters s. 1058a
universe queerer than we s., 1018a-b
Supposed, as forfeit to confined doom, 293b
Suppress nothing that is true, 110b
Suppressed, all one has s. in reader's consciousness, 940a
neither world to be s., 71a
no innocent wit s., 469a
Suppressing, French for s. one, 713a
Suppression of free speech, 83b
Supramundane mushroom, 1008b
Suprema, salus populi s. est lex, 111b, 151b
Supremacy, faith in s. of good, 87a
Supreme, bring suit in S. Court, 982a
Coort follows illication, 890b
governors the mob, 44a
he is in battle s., 80a
court's ambition, 45a
law of the land, 47b
INDEX

Swallowing

Suspending, ruminating without s., 908a
without s. our abode, 738b
Suspects himself of virtues, 1096b
yet soundly loves, 47a
Suspend functioning of imagina-
tion, 1045a
imagination, 1045a
men cannot s., 486a
Suspect, I. a religious inquiries, 466a
'twixt heaven and earth s., 835b
Suspense in news is torture, 53oa
Suspension of consent, 50a
Suspicion always haunts guilty
mind, 216b
born saint object of s., 781a
Caesar's wife must be above s.,
111a
comppanion of mean souls, 466b
general s. and distrust, 912a
jealousy feeds upon s., 855a
more than half right, 1046b
s. of partiality in his writ-
ing, 111a
stuck full of eyes, 240b
Suspicions, fresh s., 274b
Suspicious friend,
1a of blessings of civilization, 765b
religious people s., 891b
Suspire, we only live only s.,
1007a
Sustain, prop that doth s. house,
255a
Sustenance, giver of s., 5b
people's s. in taxation, 771a
white s. despair, 765b
Swabs, doctors is all s., 849a
Swag, clouds s. on the deep,
487b
Swaggering underemphasis, 1000a
Swagman, jolly s., 865a
Swain, frugal s., 445a
Swains, that all we s. commend
her, 281a
Swaller, principles s., 639a
Swallow a camel, 45b
blow and s. at same moment,
106a
chattering s. is come, 105a
come before s. darest, 295b
flying south, 465b
gudgeons are they't catch'd,
75b
more beliefs than digest, 851a
one s. makes a summer, 97b
one s. not a summer, 97b
principles s., 639a
revenge s. them up, 272a
swallow flying, 66b
up death in victory, 51b
Swallowed, Aaron's rod s. rods,
409a
as a s. bait, 294b
dearth s. up, 53a
easier s. than flat-iron, 222b
grog they dreamed of, 961b
half our sailors s., 216b
keep riding or be s., 983a
lighted keroseene lamp, 940b
oblivion s. cities up, 266b
other books to be s., 269b
up and lost, 545b
up in death, 95b
Swalloweth the ground with
fierceness, 16b
Swallow's flight of song, 650a
Swallowing, pity from s. wave,
555a
Sweet, heard melodies s., 583a

Helen make me immortal, 413a
his fruit is s., 4b
his mouth is most s., 8gb
how monie counsels s., 495b
how s. and fair she seems, 196b
how s. I roamed, 486a
how s. is solitude, 457a
how s. their memory still, 456b
how sour s. music, 28a
if s. God give thanks, 776a
if proud is she not s., 69ga
imaginary relish is so s., 896a
in s. pangs remember me, 82a
influences of Pleiades, 16a
is breath of vernal shower, 442a
is death, 653b
is every sound, 64ga
is peace so s., 456a
is pleasure after pain, 571b
is revenge, 56oa
is the breath of morn, 345b
is true love, 85ab
keen smell, 781b
lady s. and kind, 1086a
land of liberty, 687b
life s. brother, 601a
little craft, 768b
little doll bears, 691a
loate s. tunes, 774a
look of devotion, 781a
look s. upon seat, 85gb
love s. for a day, 774a
lovers love the spring, 250b
made s. moan, 581a
magic brings together, 497a
Matie, 85ga
medicine thee to s. sleep, 274b
meet in s. Jerusalem, 216b
mercy nobility's badge, 215b
milk of concord, 85gb
mingles s. bitterness with her
cares, 115a
mood when pleasant thoughts, 508b
moon s. regent of sky, 454a
more s. than painted pomp, 247b
mountain nymph s. liberty, 346b
music's melting fall, 442a
musk roses and eglantine, 28gb
my Adonis hath s. a tooth, 208a
my lady arise, 890b
my life smack s., 607b
my s. Highland Mary, 453a
mystery about sea, 697a
nature's s. cunning hand, 291b
naught s. as melancholy, 510a
neglect more taketh me, 906b
never merry when hear s.
music, 435b
none the less s. for wisdom, 724b
not s. to dance on air, 841a
notes by distance made s., 443b
o' the year, 295a
oblivious antidote, 88b
of bitter bark, 948b
one grand s. song, 591a
one s. sacrifice, 298a
Parthenope nourished me, 847a
parting is such s. sorrow, 243b
passionate young thought, 1057b
Peace is crowned, 562a

Sweet perfections caught, 514b
pleasures newly found s., 511b
poison for age's tooth, 236a
poison of misused wine, 385b
post-prandial cigar, 786a
pour s. dew on his tongue, 67a
psalmist of Israel, 12b
rebellious amorous delay, 345a
remembrance of just, 571b
retired solitude, 337a
revelment urges s. return, 457b
Richard s. lovely rose, 238b
Roman hand, 253a
rose by any name as s., 254b
sensations s., 509a
serenity of books, 642b
showers of s. discourse, 554a
silent thought, 83ga
simplicity of three percents, 475b
singing birds s., 906b
singing in the choir, 109gb
sleep of laboring man s., 26a
slug-a-bed, 430b
slumberers of virtuous, 945a
small clumsy feet, 1053a
smell s. and blossom in dust, 707b
smallest s., 275b
so s. pure fair, 882a
so strangely s. not strange, 801a
softly s. in Lydian measures, 717b
soul is s., 457a
some born to delightful, 490b
sounds and s. airs, 52ga
sounds together, 850b
spring full of s. days, 523a
spring year's pleasant king, 900a
stay O., 1086b
stolen waters are s., 244a
such fleet things s., 775a
such s. thunder, 250a
summer's flower to summer s., 283a
swan of Avon, 305b
sweets to the s., 255a
sweets with s. war not, 291b
tell not s. I am unkind, 358b
Thames run softly, 501b
the coming of evening, 845b
the moonlight sleeps, 285a
then how it was s., 666a
thing to revisit in dreams, 85b
tings s. to taste prove sour, 256b
though in sadness, 575a
tough wickedness be s., 15b
thoughts that savour of content, 706a
thy s. love remembered, 292a
to dance to violins, 841a
to know eye will mark, 560a
to let mind unbind, 124b
to look into fair, 575a
to make the end most s., 256a
took s. counsel together, 19gb
touches of s. harmony, 235b
two-and-twenty, 526b
unmended shoots, 501a
utter s. breath, 290b
voice s. lips, 581a
wee wife o' mine, 493a
what makes life so s., 790a
where late s. birds sang, 293b
white wine, 947a
who given me this s., 898b
world not s. in end, 774a

Sweet, your most s. voices, 88gb
youth that I thought s., 187a
Zeus grant s. delight, 79b
Sweeten my imagination, 279b
this little hand, 896a
Sweeteners of tea, 442b
Sweetener, mountain sheep s., 535b
nearer s. maiden, 573b
odors crushed s. still, 308a
pains of love be s. far, 567a
rose is s. in bud, 203a
speech s. than honey, 63b
than apples to children, 84gb
than honey and the honeycomb, 17b
than sound of instrument, 393a
woman ne'er drew breath, 704a
world hath not s. creature, 275b
wirth s. than honeycomb, 64b
yet is gratitude, 442a
Sweetest 'till feller, 845a
Sweetest, canker lives in s. bud.

girl I know, 934a
hours e'er I spend, 495b
last taste s. last, 226b
leaves yet folded, 86a
Lesbia, 500a
life near bone s., 864a
little feller, 845a
love do I not go, 305a
melancholy, 315b
passage of song, 812a
rain makes not fresh, 313a
Shakespeare Fancy's child, 335a
song I ever heard, 564a
songs sudden thought, 970b
songs yet to be sung, 705b
soul that looked, 56b
surfet of the s. things, 290a
sweet Echo s. nymph, 353b
thing that ever grew, 511a
vibrate s. pleasure, 494a
voice of God's creatures, 641b
way to me, 87a
what love nor says nor thinks, 727b
Sweetheart good night, 82a
stay my s. never go, 791b
that old s. of mine, 292a
Tray Blanch and S., 275a
Sweetly, hear you nearly s. speaking, 69b
how s. did they float, 337a
marveling s. on lills, 106b
methinks how s. flows, 312a
more s. than rhyme, 583a
nimbly and s. recommends, 82a
one s. solemn thought, 722b
played in tune, 465b
pure and s. strong, 443b
so s. were forsworn, 871b
worm shall feed s. on him, 13b
Sweetmeats, taking s. only hooking.
75gb
Sweetness and light, 98b8b, 716a
by convention s., 88a
flows into breast, 894a
keeps with perfect s., 606a
linked s. long drawn out, 359a
loath the taste of s., 240a
proportion of s., 863a
out of the strong came s., 11b
through mine ear, 356a
waste s. on desert air, 440b
Sweets, broughtest Thy s. along, 835a
System, nature's s. a real beauty, 104a
of general security, 974b
oppose every s., 451b
public school s. 1053b
two-party s., 1055b
Systematic procession of universe, 178a
Systemed suns globed and lit, 78b
Systems and creeds, 64b
atoms or s., 408a
moral and political s., 98a
Out little s. have day, 64b
perverted by selfishness, 96a
Szlard, work by Fermi and S., 950b

T

T, fitted him to a T., 181a
performed to a T., 181a
Tattle, Casey's t. dote, 800a
Taberna, in t. mori, 154b
Tabernacle, cloudy t. parted, 527a
he set a t. for the sun, 173b
who shall abide in thy t., 172b
Tabernacles, how amiable are thy t., 20a
how goodies thy t., 10a
Take, come from t. sober, 525b
bear mannerly at t., 82a
bribe candle burned on t., 1018a
Casey's t. d'hote, 800a
creubs from masters' t., 48a
Earth-dice human bones, 658b
etherized upon a t., 1000b
gas steam or t. turning, 708b
general joy of whole t., 285a
national breakfast t., 678b
of my memory, 850a
red-leaved t. of my heart, 901b
remain sitting at your t., 960b
reside at T. Mountain, 768b
set t. on a roar, 858b
snatching from t., 920b
there is head of t., 308b
thou preparst a t. before me, 18a
with a stein on t., 868b
write it before them in a t., 52a
Tableaux, adieu chers t., 458b
Tables, he wrote upon t. words of
coagulant, gb
make it plain upon t., 35b-56a
marriage t., 258a
near t. wanted food, 508b
of money changers, 458b
Tablet gift of memory, 9ab
Tabored by anxiety, 757b
tacturnity, cultivates t., 817b
Tackle, bravery on and t. trim, 349b
tackling difficulty most worth t., 798b
Tacks, come to brass t., 1004a
Tact a kind of mind reading, 818b
standing virtue, 817a
Tactic, silence is best t., 355a
Tactics, adopting European war t., 987b
triumph over weapons and t., 645b
Tactile, primitive man t. man, 978b
Taddy, carry me along t., 966a

Tadpole, delightful human t., 870b
poet never grow, 770a
when you t. and I fish, 848b
Take, home gone and t. thy wages, 921a
Taffeta, fair hot witch in t., 297b
phrases, 289b
Taffy was a Welshman, 1094a
Tag, some in t., 1098a
Tahiti, in soul of man one T., 697a
T. full of peace, 697a
Tail, AESOP's fox when he lost his t., 210b
alive and wagging t. in mud, 1017b
baired with dragon's t., 382a
bear your blazing t., 955b
beginning with end of t., 744a
cast salt on woman's t., 395b
durst not touch, 1045b
eyes small t. e-nose-gruse, 970a
dangs down behind, 874b
he had a t., 797a
hole where t. came through, 558b
improve shining t., 743a
my t. to go round, 185b
such little t. behind, 901b
tied to me as to dog's t., 885a
treading on my t., 744b
waving wild t., 876a
Tailless man, 797a
Tailors, four and twenty t., 1049b
Tail's a limb, 1045a
Tales behind them, 1095b
cut off t., 1098b
puppy dogs' t., 1096b
salt upon their t., 385b
turning as t. of peacocks, 955a
Taint, any t. of vice, 853a
I cannot t. with fear, 285b
never t. my love, 276a
Tainted, goodness t., 638b
Tamsy in t. breeze, 458b
what plea so t., 283b
Take a bond of fate, 858b
advantage get advantage, 868a
all the rest, 358b
another station, 668b
any shape but that, 885a
any streetful of people, 948b
arms against sea of troubles, 261b
arms t. your last embrace, 245b
away art of writing, 505b
back heart thou gavest, 735b
beak from out heart, 643a
bread from mouth of labor, 427b
but degree away, 267b
calculated risks, 987b
can't t. it with you, 1012b
care of the sense, 749b
chances for peace, 1000b
down this book, 879b
each man's censure, 258b
eat this is my body, 44b
eloquence writing neck, 898b
for all we t. we pay, 872b
form from off my door, 643a
from seventy springs score, 858b
give from reason of reckoning, 405a
give an inch t. an ell, 185b
give me today t. tomorrow, 149b
Take good the gods provide, 371b hand part with laughter, 774b heaven t. my soul, 277a need of loving me, 26b her up tenderly, 52b him and cut him in stars, 223a him earth, 76a him for all in all, 26a honor from me and life done, 228a how did you t. it, 887a I believe and t. it, 186b into air my breath, 52b it as it come, 76a it from me, 86b it from me kiddo, 106b it it is spent, 105a kiss you t. is better, 266a kiss me, t. low to t., 850b life easy, 87b love together to sky, 78a mankind in mass, 887a my drum to England, 887a my mind well, 26b my waking slow, 106a my yoke, 42a no thought for morrow, 42a not able to t. the lead, 6b not in his own life, 9b not thy holy spirit from me, 139a note O world, 297a nothing of his labor, 28a O take those lips away, 271b of English earth, 877a of London fog thirty parts, 86a of flesh, 273a pair of sparkling eyes, 76a passage we did not t., 104b physic pomt, 278b pray Lord soul t., 106b raise I had t. and took, 290a some come to their ease, 250b the wings of the morning, 23a thee with her eyelids, 25b them he cannot t., 719b thine case, 43b thine old doak about thee, 105a this cadence from Yeats, 106a this cannot t. her, 39a this child to myself t., 71ob thy rod, 8a to open road, 701a triple ways to t., 874a up quarrel with foe, 912b up read, 127a up thy bed, 45a upon’s mystery of things, 28a we must t. the current, 29a what course others may t., 46a what fate or gods give, 87a what is given, 930a what sweet hour yields, 573a what there is and use it, 800b who have the power, 52a will for the deed, 181b winds of March, 25b women all t. no give, 92b you a buttonhole lower, 222b you t. my house, 25a you would not t. it, 105b Taken, ark of God is t., 12a at the flood, 25a away that which he hath, 44b fun where found it, 87a hardest is being t. in, 72a hath t. away thy blessing, 7a taken, man’s not t., 1057b no profit where no pleasure t., 219b of t. the other left, 44b the Lord hath t. away, 142a to drink, 900b when t. to be shaken, 499b worth’s unknown though height t., 292a Taker, laid to make t. mad, 24b Takes away the performance, 28b blesseth him that t., 253b hair right off head, 137a no fairy t., 257a no man t. wealth with him, 77a no private road, 42a soul t. nothing with her, 9b the reason prisoner, 281a Takest, bringing in secret whom thou t. away, 110a whatsoever thou t. in hand, 57b Takest away sin of world, 46b be t. wise in craftiness, 46b no man t. goods with him, 3a sweet neglect more t. me, 30b Taking, brief as t. the, 101a damnation of his t. off, 28b from one class to give to other, 47b in hand a city, 77b in one another’s washing, 110a Taking over by the state, 105b Talcum always walcum, 105a Tale, as a t. that is told, 20a Christmas told merriest t., 519b every schoolboy knows, 450b every t. condemns me, 7b every tongue brings in t., 217b fair t. of a tub, 176b find t. in everything, 508b flowery t. more sweeter, 58a hear by t. or history, 288b I could a t. unfold, 250b little simple t. easy told, 945b love-gift of fairy t., 745a moon takes up wondrous t., 59a never heard in t. or song, 508b of hardood endurance, 85a of human life, 45b of ocean seemed to tell, 516b of Shaun or Shem, 580b of terror, 644a of Troy divine, 87a old wives’ 89a out of season, 98a plain t. put you down, 29a point moral or adorn t., 427a round unwarriors t., 327b say t. as said to me, 518b schoolboy’s t., 555b shepherd tells his t., 33b speeds best plainly told, 217b tell a t. after a man, 162a tell t. tit, 109a that I relate, 44b whereby hangs a t., 181b, 181b, 248b thus the t. ended, 621a told by an idiot, 456b twice-told t. 256b which at a pinch, 814b which holdeth children from play, 203b without love, 805b world one t. to tell, 945b would curse deafness, 26b yet often told a t. 59a Talebearer, go up and down as a t., 9b Talebearers as bad as talemakers, 481a Talemakers, talebearers as bad as t., 481a Talent, blessed who have no t., 504b blessed with each t., 410b contribution according to t., 687a discover I had no t., 1011a does what it can, 74b doing difficult is easily t., 706b extraordinary collection of t., 1072a formed in stillness, 477b for not omit itself t., 1049b honors t. in every branch, 8b in a man’s power, 605a man of t. sees two or three, 99b no substitute for t., 1092a no but character, 58b of meatpacker, 86b recognizes genius, 850a succeeded using whole t., 1049b to see what under nose, 1096a tomb of medico t., 878a what is impossible for t., 706b which is death to hide, 541a Talentgang, genius please the t., 58b

Talents equal to business, 140b grounds are virtue and t., 417a la carrière ouverte aux t., 50b let fools use t., 251a revivers tried t. failed, 582a specialist regardless of t., 49a Tale’s, sad t. best for winter, 295a when t. got little in it, 81b Tales already plainly told, 66b natural fear increased with t. 208a of an old wife, 88b out of school, 183b tell old t. and laugh, 28a to me so dear, 580b witch t. Annie tells, 81a words as idle t., 47b Talk a little wild, 29a about the rest of it, 78b after-dinner t., 64a always t. who never think, 504a and never think, 508b bad music people don’t t., 84a best about ourselves, 805a Cahors t. only to God, 85a California, 590b cannot t. with civet in room, 457a come after me let people t., 161a create do not t., 479a faith, 89b fishes t. like whales, 451b fling fagot on t., 857b fool may t. wise man speaks, 39a from getting overwise, 28b from me to hear much t., 76a genteely act frankly, 65b good gods how he will t., 58b happiness, 85b hear anyone t. of culture, 106b hear t. of court news, 280b ho t. save us, 685b is of bullocks, 9b let’s t. of prayers, 227b

1666
Task, long day's t. is done, 288b
my t. is smoothly done, 357b
of fortitude and delicacy, 852a
of pure ablation, 581a
one t. for all, 877b
remaining before us, 679a
sore t., 285b
there's the rub out t., 118b
though hard be t., 722b
trivial round common t., 567a,
uncompleted t., 729b
what he reads at t., 459b
worldly t. hast done, 621a
Tasking, whole soul's t., 629a
Taskmaster's, my great T. eye,
324b
Taskmasters, lies religion of t., 894b
Tasks, highest to humblest t., 949b
not t. equal to powers, 752a
Tassel-gentle, lure this t. back,
242b
Taste, all ashes to the t., 556a
and see that the Lord is good,
18b
arbiter of t., 140a
by which relished, 516a
connects active with passive,
568a
dull were all we t., 1031b
feminine of genius, 691a
from fountain wells up bitter t.,
1114b
good strong thick smoke, 664b
inch rule of t., 777a
last t. of sweets, 426b
liqueur never brewed, 754b
loathe the t. of sweetness, 240a
man's hand not able to t., 250b
never t. who always drink,
304a
no t. when you married me,
421b
not Plerian spring, 409a
of death but once, 525b
of your quality, 561a
prosperity with more t., 912a
questions of t. and feeling, 779b
sans t. sans everything, 249b
sit down and t. my meat,
342a
smell and t. of things, 907b
sole arbiter is t., 644b
things sweet to t. prove sour,
228a
touch not t. not, 45b
tree whose mortal t., 311b
white joys, 507b
whole of it, 605b
wild viscidities of t., 427a
wretched t. 501b
your ware, 1053b
Tast'd all the summer's pride,
496a
can't be t. in sip, 670a
eternal joys of Heaven, 213a
I t. careless then, 753a
of desire, 997a
some books to be t., 206b
two worms, 807b
Tasteless, this age how t., 114b
Taxes like wrath to come, 946b
no accounting for t., 130b
runs against popular t., 380b
wit ne'er t. 411b
woman ruin meets, 402a
Tasting of Flora and country,
582a
Tat, tif for t., 185a
Taters, corn and t. grow, 828b
Tatter in mortal dress, 828b
Tattered coat upon stick, 882b
married man and torn, 1086b
through t. clothes, 757b
Tatters, tear a passion to t., 628b
Tattlers and busybodies, 55a
Tattoo soap bubbles, 1054a
Taught as if you taught them not,
409b
teacher t. learned, 715b
dream t. this wisdom, 538b
first he wrothie afterward t.,
146b
folly's all they t. me, 549b
genius never can be t., 571a
happy is he born and t., 500b
derousing dence, 357b
I t. the love, 507a
it hath t. me to rhyme,
222a
man never flogged never t.,
102a
mill I knew, 576a
me serpent's world, 1057a
mind what I am, 548a
obeyed what wind had t., 998a
rather be t. than teach,
171b
those useful things, 562b
tortoise because he t. us,
744b
us how to live, 400b
us little but our soul,
711a
wise words t. in numbers,
201a
you t. me language, 562a
Taunness, greyhound's gentle t.,
1977a
Tavern, happiness produced by t.,
459a
I came to t. alone, 950a
in the town, 1100a
intend to die in t., 155b
let me in t. die, 154b
Mermaid T., 568b
my t. the Big Bear, 854b
one flash t. in caught, 690b
opened t. for friends, 894a
sweeter wine in t. than bishop
decayed, 154b
Taverns, knew t. wele in every
town, 166a
Tawny-throated, nightingale t.,
712b
Taxes for being eminent, 589a
from chimney t. free, 1105a
heavier than kings, 422b
I t. you not you elements,
278a
just man will pay more income
594a
t. bill but t. relief bill,
975b
power to t. not power to de-
stroy, 788b
power to t. power to destroy,
852b
where no revenue found,
452a
Taxation, more t. than necessary,
777a
without representation, 446a
Taxed, never t. for speech,
689b
schoolboy whips t. top, 522a
without consent, 446b
Taxes, all t. upon agriculture,
455b
death and t., 423a
generally raised on city land,
723b
pay for civilized society, 787a
t. true as t., 671b
war certain to increase t., 457a
Thrashing waiting, 1003b
Te speckmen te teneam, 128a
Tea, after t. and cakes and ices,
1003a
although Oriental, 913a
and comfortable advice, 538b
and scandal, 891b
and sometimes to 45b
breakfast dinner lunch t.,
459a
breakfasts at five-o'clock t.,
745b
ceremony known as afternoon
739a
destruction of t. so bold, 459b
fights, 874b
glad not born before t., 628b
hot water remain upon t.,
458b
if this t. I want coffee,
810b
Michelangelo for t., 759a
sweeteners of t., 424b
take some more t., 744a
thank God for t., 553b
without stratagem, 938b
Teach act of order to kingdom,
243a
aim of oratory to t., 111a
beasts shall t. thee,
15a
charm strengthen and t., 679a
child to doubt, 459b
at crab to walk straight, 91a
glad in simple things, 877a
gladly and tried 100b
and t. all nations, 45a
who shall t. child, 490a
high thought, 652b
him to tell my story, 273a
himself to be afraid, 1095b
his feet a mesure, 717b
I t. you Superman, 805a
learn from those who can t.,
82a
Learn suffering t. in song, 540b
learn what it had to,
973a
learning does not t. intelli-
gence, 77b
let such t. others, 402b
me half the gladness, 570b
me my God and King, 359b
me to feel another's woes, 915b
me to hear mermaids singing,
304b
me to live, 577b
men sense of existence,' 805a
new occasions t. duties,
624a
noble negligences t., 867b
nothing but to native gods, 352a
order to peoples kingdom,
473a
orphan boy to read, 854a
others t. how to dare, 711b
pleasant to t., 404a
rather be taught than, 171b
same prayer doth t. us all,
934b
shall any t. God, 15b
still pleased to t., 404a
the earth shall t. thee, 15a
them diligently unto thy chil-
dren, too
thy necessity to reason, 226a
t. to is to learn twice,
453b
trees and stones will t. you,
854a
us Good Lord to serve Thee,
180b
us how to die, 557a
us to care, 1003b
us to have aspiring minds,
212a
us to number our days, 90b
us to sit still, 1005b
villainy you t. me, 232b
Tell us your phobias, 1011a
what and where they be, 62ab
what thou art, 156b
wife all he knows, 55ab
William T. never shot apple,
1017b
with moderate haste t., 258a
world one tale to t., 945b
you a great secret, 106b
you my drift, 24a
you what you are, 484b
young men, 484b
Teller, truth never hurts t., 66b
number of the stars, 25a
Telling battle on once more, 718b
blessed strains t., 676b
I am not arguing I am t., 754b
nothing in great barren, 56b
off state and president, 1076b
pity beyond all t., 880a
this with sigh, 96b
The slides lies without attending, 471a
of a nameless deed, 501a
no turbulency t., 644a
when too much lipstick, 1053a
Tell tale t., 1053a
Telmetal of stem or stone, 688b
Temperate, Fighting T., 865b
Temper, Betsey had t. of her own,
868b
doctrinaire logic, 101b
enforce with t., 455a
hot t. leaps over, 251b
judicious swearin' keeps t., 851b
justice with mercy, 548a
made thee to t. man, 568b
moderation in t. a virtue, 467b
rudy t. the hammer, 956b
unless I mistake its t., 970b
which blades bears better t., 214a
wit with morality, 194a
Temperament, 552b
woman of uncertain t., 552b
Temperament, Hyacinth's t., 904b
men of philosophic t., 861b
solvency matter of t., 878a
Temperament, 552b
Temperamental atmosphere of
Gallup Poll, 92a
Temperance a species of courage,
975b
acquire and beget a t., 266b
2 as easy as t. difficult, 465b
fruit of Spirit is t., 55b
things we can't get, 743a
Temper affords me none, 527a
more lovely and more t., 265b
more amased t. furious, 264a
Temperature, poll taking t., 92a
Tempered, absolutism t. by assas-
sination, 502a
by war, 1075b
Tempers, authority and place try t.,
502a
Tempest, betokened t. to field, 203a
covert from the t., 52a
haunts t., 707a
in a teapot, 111b
in the very present t., 256b
more hear t. howling, 25b
on me t. falls, 78b
Seaman's story is of t., 137b
sensual lust t., 706a
still is high, 484b
terrible t. separated vessels,
174a
Tempests, errors wandering mis-
t and t., 113a
Tempests fell all night, 328b
Tennis glasses itself in t., 557b
looks on t., 249, 45a
Tempest-tened, send t. to me,
817a
Tempestuous petticoat, 320a
Temple belis they say, 673b
better than it is, 62ab
burned t. of Diana, 331a
drove out of t., 45a
each t. nobler, 68ab
half as old as time, 673b
hangs on Diana's t., 331a
his people were his t., 334a
his train filled the t., 30b
Lord is in his holy t., 56a
Lord's anointed t., 264a
many a t. half as old, 50b
no sooner t. built to God, 179b
nothing ill in such t., 256b
of delight, 35a
of Diana, 110ab
of fame, 109a
of God is holy, 52a
of science, 484a
two went into t. to pray, 354a
well of t. rent, 339a
Temple-haunting martlet, 284a
Temple's inner shrine, 512a
Temple, builds glorious t., 692b
forsake their t. dim, 554a
God's first t., 573a
gorgeous palaces solemn t., 297b
made with hands, 50a
mortal t. of king, 227b
of his gods, 56a
priest tapers t., 56b
shall my joyful t. bind, 332b
smote the nail into his t., 11a
which men had commanded, 354a
Tempra mutuntur nos et mutu-
mur, 152b
O t. O mores, 110b
Temporal, concern t. salvation, 45a
force of t. power, 234b
matter unreal and t., 709a
reversion, 1006b
things seen are t., 53b
Temporal, dictionary and t.
poems, 427b
obtain a little t. safety, 422b
use of force but t., 45b
Temp, ah les bons vieux t.,
110b
au t. de ma jeunesse folle, 171a
le t. a laisst son manteau, 170b
Tempt frailty of our powers,
36a
its new-fledged offspring, 449b
me no more, 105a
not desperate man, 225b
shall not t. the Lord, 10a
upper classes, 84a
Temptation, blessed the man that
endureth t., 56a
cold and to t. slow, 9aa
comes in fine gay colors, 29b
cowardice protection against t.,
76a
enter not into t., 44b
last t. greatest treason, 1004b
lead us not into t., 40b
life's supreme t. late, 447b
maximum of t., 87a
my t. is quiet, 88b
resist everything except t., 89b
to get rid of t. yield, 89a
Tenor, pitying the t. cries, 487a
Tender, pitting the t. cries, 497a

Tenders, pitting the t. cries, 487a
... of Arabian quills, 559a
... of art, 409b
the t. mercy of God, 46a
t. t. or too firm heart, 406a
... learning sweet hoping, 408a
Tender-handed stroke a nettle, 400a

Tenderly, are you lost? I asked t., 657b
Tenderness its joys and fears, 514a
of Italian tongue, 455a
... purest heartiest t., 709a
... thanks to its t., 514a
Tendril, limp and damp as t., 1069a
strong, 513a

Tenement of clay, 568a
threshold of ruined t., 426b
Tenerife, finemque t., 716a
Teneriff or Atlas unremoved, 349a

Tend, faith in some nice t., 559b
Tennessee now it's already T., 1093b
placed jar in T., 955b
Tennis anyone, 1069b
Tennyson not Tennysonian, 800b
Tennysonianness of speech, 599a

Tenor, noiseless t. of their way, 441b

Tenure seven pounds t. a man, 451b

Tempea, sellin' t. nails, 891a
Tent, air mattress in nylon t., 1069a
Alexander in his t., 1054a
I rede you t. it, 495a
let t. be struck, 620a
little t. of blue, 840b
low green t., 839a


Trend, to dwell in the t. of wickedness, 20a
dwelling in t., 7a
fold t. like Arabs, 622a
how goodly are they t., 10a
magic t., 801a
of Kedar, 29a
sighed soul toward Greelan t., 839a
silent t. of green, 839a
silent t. spread, 749b
such as dwell in t., 6a


t. to your t. Israel, 13a
Tenacity of symbolic expression, 741b
Tenures, his t. and his tricks, 169b

Term, served a t., 756a
Termagant, whiped for overdoing T., 216b

Terminate torment, 1099b
Termination, no government provides t., 657a
Terminations, terrible as her t., 426a


t. gates to glorious, 951b
Terminological inexactitude, 919b
Terms between Old and New World, 659a
fair t. and villain's mind, 939b
litigious t., 940a
of armistice with fate, 1098b
t. t. to t., 929b
... too deep for me, 756b
unconditional surrender, 717a
terrifying of accomplished discovery, 499b
in t. pax, 599b
... st. t. toms and cares, 949b
Terrace walk and half 100d, 411b
Terrestrial ball, 1105b
written on t. things, 795b


Terrible as an army with banners, 59b
as her terminations, 246a
beauty born, 883a
beauty t. and awful, 708a
burden of nothing to do, 777b
... of literature, 756b
... fluidity of self-revelation, 800a
from a t. land, 31b
from camps, 1058a
... lifted from hearts, 705b
grumble rumble roar, 716b
haughtiness of the t., 31b
humanity may come to t. end, 952b
judges all ranged a t. show, 408a


t. t. aspect, 249b
... life ordinary life t., 752b
... long and t. way, 1060b
man with t. name, 552a
mock, 907a
... no accuse t. t., 1083a
not death but dying is t., 429b
nothing t. except fear itself, 407b
prongs, 959a
reality, 906a
sociologists, 870a
... strange t. world war, 825b
swift sword, 509b
tempest separated vessels, 174a
thing happening to him, 1071a
threshold, 1057a
times, 839a


Terrible-eyed, staggered t., 1054b
Terribly, armies swore t., 452b
Terfifies, silence of space t. me, 595a
Territorial aggendizment, 974a
integration, 842b
no t. changes, 974a
Sudeenland last t. claim, 1012a
Territories, occupied t., 939a
Territory, comes with the t., 1071b
nation t. people laws, 658a
not make nation, 752a
... only of certain durability, 658a
Terror, afraid for the t. by night, 80b
and force, 1011b
at own finitude, 867a
death a hideous storm of t., 513a
human form divine, 459b
in house does roar, 495b
not t. Cassius, 295a
perch and not t., 27b


INDEX

Terror


t. to belong to other nations, 756a
... Tempted her out of gloom, 849b
... me temps me still, 887a
... more pure as t. more, 519b
... to overcome loneliness, 1069b
Tempts by making rich, 409a
... woman t. me still, 887a
Tempest edax rerum, 129b
omnia t. revelat, 130b
Ten, and David his t. thousands, 112a
aren't no T. Commandments, 879b
better t. guilty escape, 444b
Commandments not budge, 668b
council of t., 979b
days that shook world, 999b
death hath t. thousand doors, 513a
goood Lord had only t., 786a
... it's now t. o'clock, 657a
joked a hundred enemies, 457b
little Indians, 1098a
live t. time, 599b
low words, 403a
men who haven't and don't, 859a
o'clock scholar, 1097b
public opinion and t. commandments, 753b
set my t. commandments in your face, 214b
strength as strength of t., 649b
thousand saw I at a glance, 514b
thousand to go out of it, 583b
t. to the world allot, 199b
vowing perfection of t., 266b
when angry count t., 474a
wrote words of t. commandments, 6b
Tenebrous but restless, 909a
of purpose in rightful cause, 121b
Tenant ne'er pay separation, 7109a
who would not t. be, 1105a
Tenantless, graves stood t., 259b
save to wind, 556b
Tend, great God to thee we t., 143a
... on mortal thoughts, 29b
... went to t. wounded under fire, 879a
Tendence, doth life in t. spend, 2012
Tendency to good like water, 100b
Tender and growing night, 700a
and true, 727a
eye of pitiful day, 848b
... for another's pain, 495b
grace of day dead, 648a
happiness betray, 515a
impracticably t., 1089a
... is the night, 582b
know how t. tis, 282b
... leaves of hope, 908b
majesty, 756b
mercy of the wicked are cruel, 448
murderer, 569a
... nail touches t. spot, 808b


1671
INDEX

Thermopylae, crisis of history a
T. 738a
make a new T., 561a
Therible prongs, 569a
Thirsties was the ugliest man, 62b
These are the arks, 211a
desolate dark weeks, 797b
Theseus a second Hercules, 396a
Thesis, average Ph.D. t., 1000a
failing that Doctor's t., 939a
Theis, sun in lap of T., 555a
They hurt me I grow older, 988a
Thick and fast came at last, 745b
another damned t. book, 470a
as autumnal leaves, 342b
as hasty pudding, 1092a
blood t. water's thin, 788a
blushing honors t. upon him, 292b
butter's spread too t., 746a
dashed through t. and thin, 536a
inlaid with patines, 235b
lay it on t., 758a
make t. my blood, 281b
muddy ill-seeming t., 219b
paint an inch t., 265b
rampant beauty o' the world, 278a
stupefying incense smoke, 664b
through t. and thence, 168a
Thickens, light t. and crow makes wing, 264b
Thick blood t. than water, 340b
Thicket, filled t. with honeyed song, 91a
in t. ahead danger or treasure, 1097a
political t., 967a
ram caught in a t., 7a
Thicket's, deep t. gloom, 477a
Thickets of erroneous observations, 1026b
Thick-ribbed ice, 271b
Thicks man's blood with cold, 535a
Thick-sighted, ambition t., 580a
Thick-warbled, trills her t. notes, 248b
Thief, asked t. to steal me peach. 48b
bankrupt t., 328a
doth fear each bush, 216b
dwarfish t., 286a
fits your t., 272a
give to a t., 1057a
he winked at the, 488a
honest t. tender murderer, 605a
I'll show thee a t., 325a
in the night, 54b
in twelve have t. or two, 270b
lie still ye t., 292b
no longer a t., 1087a
procrastination t. of time, 309a
rails upon you simple t., 279b
said last kind word, 687a
steals something from t., 273a
Taffy was t. 1094a
Time subtle t. of youth, 354a
time you o' t., 551b
train anyone to be t., 949a
which is the t., 279b
you cannot banish, 1058a
Thief-taker, thief turns t., 528a
Thieves, state that beauty provoketh t., 247b
fell among t., 46b
knaves t. and teachers, 277a

Things, make good t. too common, 241b
many a t. sought, 375a
many-splendor'd T., 957a
mastery over the t., 803a
memory of lovely t., 982a
men prize the t. ungaigned, 427b
moderately good, 487b
motion like living t., 510a
must be said of itself, 384a
necessary for evil, 454b
necessary for triumph of evil, 454b
never beheld so fair a t., 172a
never said a foolish t., 382a
new t. came they could not see, 944b
no better t. under the sun, 88b
no bird but invisible t., 514a
no new t. under the sun, 27a
no such cold t., 325b
no the t. should be, 490b
not one in a generation, 50b
not t. to laugh at scorn, 250b
of beauty joy forever, 580a
of evil, 645a
of good repute, 34b
of shreds and patches, 768a
of watery salt, 947b
one damned t. after another, 958a
only t. to fear is fear, 971a
order a lovely t., 517b
people say life the t., 878a
pleasant t. if thou keep them within thee, 25b
poor t. but mine own, 250b
quite another 315a
reasoning self-sufficing t., 511a
reward of t. to have done it, 607b
right t. and clean t., 761b
said t. which was not, 389b
same t. good bad indifferent, 374a
saying is one t. 109b
sleep it is a gentle t., 53b
started like a guilty t., 257a
sudden if t. comes in his head, 216b
sweetest t. that ever grew, 511a
that eats the heart, 1097b
that ends all other deeds, 288b
that is your own, 98a
the play's the t., 261b
thou art the t. itself, 278b
throw away dearest t. owed, 281b
time least t. we have of, 1045a
to every t. there is a season, 27b
to love, 918a, 938b
too much of good t., 194a
unfeathered two-legged t., 388a
very odd t., 914b
want to do that very t., 753a
we may not lightly have, 168a
what a little t., 739a
what t. of sea or land, 34b
winsome we t., 459a
with fears, 173b
your singing is the t., 821b
Things added to t., 608a
after t. broken, 907b
age best in four t., 207b
all beauties t. of, 702a
all t. all day long, 653a
all t. are artificial, 292b
all t. as they were, 143a
all t. are momentary, 143a
Things, all t. bright beautiful, 68b
all t. by law divine, 570a
all t. come, 68b
all t. courage of thee, 14a
all t. great and small, 568a
all t. taken from us, 60b
all t. to all men, 54a
all thinking t., 509b
always best in beginning, 56a
and weather, 60b
are in saddle, 60b
are not what they seem, 68b
and hand of heaven, 47b
as language attractive, 56a
as t. have been they remain, 68b
at home are crossways, 80b
beautiful and good, 56b
best t. confused with ill, 56b
bitterness of t., 512a
both great and small, 56a
by season seasoned, 27b
by whom all t. were made, 60a
bygone only t. that last, 80b
Calm Soul of all, 711a
capable of higher t., 50a
catalogue of common t., 58b
come to belleva pass, 78b
compare great t. with small, 116b, 344a
counter original spare, 50a
day of man, 56a
day of small t., 56a
delight in simple t., 57a
desired and timely t., 54a
discern t. outside of self, 57a
do nothing a
does away with ideas of t., 52a
done a thousand dreadful t., 20b
dreaming on t. to come, 29b
drift of t., 298b
equal to all t., 451a
external fitness of t., 424b
evidence of that not seen, 56a
excellent t. in counsels, 52b
facts are stubborn t., 47b
fair and flagrant t., 50b
fairer when we look back, 69b
fall apart, 80a
fond of the world, 28b
t. observe with care, 81b
for all t. unfit, 451a
forms of t. unknown, 29b
four t. come not back, 28b
glorious t. of thee, 40a
good t. to strive to dwell, 26b
good t. which belong to prosperity, 20a
great t. are done, 49b
great t. made of little, 66b
greatest visciditude of t., 209b
he can afford to let alone, 69a
he is before all t., 54b
he touched work with, 54a
here are the tears of t., 118a
holy profane clean obscene, 518a
how can these t. be, 48a
how many t. I have no need of, 87b
human t. subject to decay, 56a
I have not done, 70b
important beyond fiddle, 59a
impossible t., 47a
in all t. thee to see, 33b
in the midst of t., 124a
judge of all t., 56a
Things, kill t. they do not love, 234a
learned on earth, 66b
leave all meaner t., 407b
looked immutable t., 458b
love conquers all t., 117a
loveliest t. soonest pass, 574b
made by hand human, 98a
make vile t. precious, 79a
manna of pooling t., 708b
material surface of t. 709a
measure in all t., 120a
meet with by the way, 812a
naked lets go thousand t., 76a
moderation in all t., 30a
more t. in heaven and earth, 26a, 1012b
more t. wrought by prayer, 56a
more than t. long past, 258b
most beautiful t. most useless, 65b
much as always found, 911a
mystery of t., 82b
no remembrance of former t., 28a
not always go your way, 817b
not always what they seem, 52b
not seen are eternal, 52b
oh the t. learned from her, 95b
or unhappy far-off t., 52b
order of t. satisfy, 50a
out of small beginnings greater t., 310a
outward draw inward quality, 98a
past redress now past care, 207a
penetrable to shower of gold, 578b
present nor t. to come, 21a
pretty state of t., 768b
prove all t., 55a
remembrance of t. past, 52a
remembrance of t. to come, 27a
rise to higher t., 458b
robs through all t., 50b
sad visciditude of t., 427a
see into life of t., 50a
see sons what t. you are, 242b
t. bare to be, 83b
t. seekest thou great t., 34b
seem to see t. thou dost not, 279b
seen are temporal, 55b
seen I see no more, 512a
seldom what they seem, 766a
sensible t., 695b
set affection on t. above, 54b
shape anew in Milton, 552b
shape of t. to come, 808b
silently gone out of mind, 512a
slimy t. crawl, 52b
small t. make base men proud, 21a
t. small and taste of t., 507b
sob nobs admirer mean t., 60a
so many fine t. do, 43b
so sadder t., 52a
sort of t. to come, 591a
standing thus unknown, 265b
submitting shows of t. to desires of mind, 207a
substance of t. hoped for, 56a
such t. to be, 65b
sound of human t., 478b
surfeit of sweetest t., 283a
talk of many t. 74b
that are more excellent, 84a
Things that are too hard for thee, 37a
that feed mind, 80b
that go bump in night, 109b
that help with t. that hurt, 79b
that ne'er were nor are, 95b
that would and were, 58b
that would astonish you, 707b
the more t. change, 687a
these t. added unto thee, 83b
t. these are past and gone, 117b
t. these to come, 43b
thence shall be; 54b
think on these, 54b
t. thou art to all t., 343b
three silent t., 94b
t. three in building, 74b
t. three unfilled, 100a
three t. which are too wonderful, 48b
time bears away all t., 116b
t. to come, 60a
vilest of am thral, 50a
trut h. in errorous, 76a
two t. believed of any man, 90b
two t. fill mind with wonder, 445a
unattempted yet, 541b
uncomely and broken, 88b
unknown proposed, 403a
used to notice such t., 784b
vaccinations in all t., 109a
vilest t. become themselves, 89b
we can't get, 749b
we might to have done, 52b
we see shadows of t. to be, 722b
wee unimportant t., 1049a
which are Caesar's, 45b
which is not, 506a
who mind earthly t., 54b
who receives small t. greatly, 142b
why t. are as they are, 80b
why t. are what they are, 109b
wild t. in eyes, 60b
without all remedy, 48b
won are done, 67b
work contrariwise, 454a
wof brainful of number of t. 84b
you do not hope happen, 106a
youngest curate cannot explain, 95b
Thing-um-a-jig, especially t., 746b
Thingumob, hello t. again, 79b
Think aloud, 626b
always talk who never t., 30b
as I was, 40a
as native thinks, 56b
before thou speakest, 50a
better than you dare t., 62b
books t. for me, 55b
by fits and starts, 54a
t. comedy to those t., 442b
continually of truly great, 106b
death t. no parenthesis, 109c
does nothing t. you cannot, 91b
every day your last, 12a
fellows it hurts to t., 853b
fool doct t. he is wise, 250b
for yourselves, 41b
t. free to t. speak write, 473b
freedom to t., 69b
greatly t. or bravely die, 45a
Think, haply I. on thee, 292a him as serpent's egg, 254a him so, 69b him so because think him so, 250b himself act of God, 679a horse t. it queer, 947b how Bacon shined, 490b how know what I t., 1061a how much we t. of selves, 764b I must not of thee, 812b I. therefore I am, 392b I will not hang myself, 919a important question what you t., 719a in battered caravanserais, 69b in it as native, 956a in the morning, 497b intelligently, 743b it possible you may be mistaken, 382a man may t. what he likes, 140a Mediterraneans not t. clearly, 330b mortal thoughts, 84a never blows so red, 65b never t. you already know, 818b not God at all, 946b not king did banish thee, 250b not lightly of evil, 80a not t. beforehand of his words, 106a nothing done, 500b of firelit homes, 946b of the storm roaming, 1067b of your forefathers, 502b on thee dear friend, 929a on the things, 54b only this of me, 994a quietly talk gently, 65b so then thought so still, 679a solicitous what man t., 511a stand alone and t., 581a stop to t. miss opportunity, 189b strange to t. by the way, 731b talk and never t., 50b that day lost, 1006a that I shall never see, 992a that ye may be mistaken, 913a this heart, 943a those that I. must govern, 448a thy sway a crown, 238a to t. is full of sorrow, 582b to how do t. is no 583b too difficult to t. nobly, 458b too little talk too much, 568b twice and follow lead, 379a unthinkably, 1065a we are in rats' aisle, 1006b we have now, 998b what kind of people t. we are, 943b what will Mrs. Grundy t., 501a what you and other men t., 254b when I. I speak, 246b whose woods t. I. know, 947b you I am no stronger, 254b young man t. it is, 85b

Thinker, beware when t. looee, 607a deep t. or ventriloquist, 879a second joy of t., 254b valuable coin of t., 1071a Thinkers, solitary t., 750a who have best stomachs not best t., 418a

Thinketh, as he t. in his heart, 25b

Thinking a kind of poetry, 851a all t. things, 908b and then t., 458b atom changed everything save t., 951a bloody around heart is t., 85b bourgeois t. vulgar, 909b comparable to paper money, 851a
cursory while t., 745a drinking pause from t., 569a effort of t. troublesome, 779a
global t., 1085b God does t. not I, 697b high t., 512a

is experimental dealing, 854a love hardly seem worth t., 985b makes it so, 261a

man t. or working is alone, 658b much drinking little t., 839a much of the key, 1009a

on fantastic summer's heat, 226a on frothy Caucus, 226a on thinking, 97b

refinement of everyday t., 920a scratched head kept t., 896b shifted to escape t., 654b

stop action mindless, 1061a theologican not born by t., 180a through t. few or none harmed, 1879a
too highly of himself, 573b too much of himself, 777b too much of t. have common thought, 456b

too precisely on event, 264b waste of thought, 454b

Thinkings, speak as to thy t., 274a

Thinks better of gilded fool, 501b divine thought t. of itself, 97b evil to him who evil t., 182a he t. too much, 256g heart t. tongue speaks, 264b himself wise is great fool, 418a in a marrowbone, 884b know the t. of me, 879b like a philosopher, 495b most feels noblest, 679a never t. of me, 1100a

not look to see what neighbor t., 1428a of all the hands, 1001a

sleeps t. and wills, 866b think as native t., 956a to get a living, 458b
too little or much too much, 405a what a man t. of himself, 682a what love nor says nor t., 757b Thinned down predisposed elect, 295b

Thinnest, gold to airy t. beat, 306a

Thinning briefcase of enthusiasm, 1056b lack of single men, 1056b Thin-spun, slits the t. life, 358b Third and fourth generation of them that hate me, 9a does comes from, 496b
day he will raise us up, 55b drink not the t. glass, 352b
drowns him, 251b fire tolerable t. party, 682a

Third in your bosom, 254b is not to dare to be ahead, 759a shadowy t., 654a to make t. she joined former 350b who walks beside you, 1009a

Third after happiness, 456b bread to one dying of t., 831b dangerous thing, 595a
die of t. at fountainside, 1080a drunk without t., 836b dying of t. by the fountain, 1708b
t. fame of youth, 506b goes with drinking, 180b

t. hunger and t. after righteousness, 40a

low ambition and t. of praise, 456b

man can raise t., 871b mouth and belly injured by t., 100b

neither t. any more, 38a not wine wonderful as t., 1028b nor for every t. to pot, 542b of praise, 456b

t. that from soul doth rise, 509a t. thinkii blitier easier, 733a

Thirsteth, everyone that t., 33a my soul t. for God, 19a my soul t. for thee, 19b

Thirsty and ye gave drink, 44a busy curiously, 44b
cold waters to a t. soul, 26a drinks when not t., 1102a earth soaks up the rain, 357b for life, 944b

if thine enemy be t., 26a in a dry and t. land, 19b let t. the think, 79b

sleep is drink to t., 179a

Thirsties, in t. want friends, 1057a

Thirty, at t. man suspects himself fool, 359a

consider t. chapters, 4b
days hath November, 187a feel like t. cats, 880b

t. for t. pence my death, 322b for t. pence Savior sold, 1088a

live enough before t., 891a never admitted I am more than t., 989a nor strong at t., 845b

on the wrong side of t., 390b pieces of silver, 36a, 44b

promise of loneliness, 1065b

years in man's life, 948

Thirty-five, from t. to fifty-five, 984a

Thirtyfold, brought forth fruit t., 44b

Thirty-four, this day t. years old, 757b

Thirty-one, all the rest have t., 187a

Thirty above all, 295a after t. therefore because of this, 131b

do in remembrance of me, 47b hath not offended king, 179a

highly beloved, 35b is my beloved Son, 89b

is my body, 44b is my friend, 29b

is secret own my native land, 518b

is our gracious will, 178a

is the real me, 799b

is the way, 92a

is the worst, 274a
This

This, it is t. oh it is t.,
1086b
that it should come to t., 257b
was a man, 256b
as t. comes from that, 742b
Thisbe fearfully o'trip dew,
235a
Pyramus and T., 228b
Thisles, figs of t., 652b
fits out of t., 652b
Thither, hither and t. spins, 711b
Thomas, saith he to T., 42b
true t., 1058b
Thoreau, living like T., 875b
unperfect unfinished, 708a
Thoreau's, no question of T. genius, 798a
Thorn, first kissed beside t.,
801a
in the flesh, 52b
no harvest but a t., 328a
oak and ash and t., 876b, 1088a
plant this t. this tanker, 258b
primrose peep beneath t., 450b
robin bore away t., 625b
rose without a t., 428b
small's on t., 661b
wanton's through flowering t.,
494a
withering on virgin t., 228b
without t. the rose, 545a
Thornbush, this t. my t., 250b
Thorns and dangers of this world,
257a
burs and t. of life, 508a
crown of t. on labor, 848b
fall upon t. of life, 565b
first touched by t., 541b
grapes of t., 652b
in your sides, 11a
little willful t., 648a
no t. so deep as rose's, 773b
rose among t., 144b
rosebud set with t., 648a
roses have t. fountains mud,
92a
snow on barren t., 668a
that in bosom lodge, 260a
thry only crowned, 333a
under a pot, 28a
Thorny hedgehog's, 259b
life is t., 324a
sleep and t. path, 190a
way to heaven, 258b
Thoroughbreds fleeter in Ken-
tucky, 848b
Thoroughly, need to be t. fright-
ened, 1058b
Thou art that, 61b
art the man, 12b
beside me singing, 628b
duty whippers t. must, 652b
holier than t., 31b
Though an host should encamp,
18a
Thought, actuality of t. is life, 97b
adorns nature with new thing,
607b
all I t. was true, 925b
all is result of what we have t.,
30a
all objects of all t., 100b
American cast of t., 898a
armor is his honest t., 300b
as a child, 92b
because we had power, 1042a
believe own t. genius, 652b
beneath slight film, 743b
best known and t., 713b

Thought, beyond utmost bound
of t., 645b
brain destroyed by t., 455a
brightest t. incomplete, 705b
by t. word and deed, 61a
chaos of t. and passion, 409a
child of action, 61a
comforting t. when our trouble,
446b
community of t. 777a
depends on stomach, 418a
dissolve and escape, 977a
divine t. thinks of itself, 97b
divorced from eye, 1098a
does not crush, 1064b
done of t. 555b
elastic and vigorous t., 689a
energy of t., 597b
erring t., 771b
essential in painting, 155a
even t. can shatter us, 806a
every t. a conquest, 1085b
every t. that springs, 517a
evolution of t. 713b
finds the words, 962b
flushes in world of t., 705b
flies to bo-tree, 1086b
free t., 793a
freedom for t. we hate, 789a
freedom of t., 444a
God t. and t., 906b
gods t. otherwise, 118b
Greek t. and life, 745b
green t. in green shade, 560a
her body t., 997b
high t. amiable words, 693b
his mind t. of God, 697a
who says it best, 608b
human t. or form, 568a
ideals foundation in t., 999a
impose one school of t., 1083a
in you boundless t. born, 669b
independent of labor, 681b
indolent vacity of t., 452b
is free, 297a
is speech, 519a
ladder of human t., 851a
lean upon the t., 712b
leaped to wed with t., 650a
learning without t., 71a
liberty of t. life of soul, 418a
like full-blown rose, 518b
live in fact or t., 1080a
lived with no other t., 644a
loftiness of t. surpassed, 570b
love and t. and joy, 511b
lucidity of t., 716b
man of action forced to t.,
893a
microscope of t., 599b
midnight is noon of t., 470a
much t. cannot be said, 552b
near to be t. so shortly, 246b
nimble t. can jump, 292a
nor t. of leveling wind, 885a
northern t. slow, 654b
not from vain shallow t., 602a
not t. but action, 669a
not t. death undone so many,
1000b
not t. of own in head, 843b
nor utilise t. 1013b
of China and Greece, 1054a
of kindnesses done, 115a
often original, 635b
old man had so much blood, 258a
one t. in breast another on
tongue, 115b
one t. of thee, 403b

Thought, pale cast of t., 862a
passes swiftly as a t., 773a
passionate young, 1597b
pearls of t., 649b
penny for your t., 183a
perish the t., 992b
pleasing dreadful t., 394a
plunged into sea of words, 975a
power in mysteries of t., 84a
practice and t. forge art, 1172a
pride of free t., 793a
prior ages haven't t. of, 478b
process by which human ends
answered, 546b
rear tender t., 419b
Roman t. hath struck him, 287a
saturates politics with t., 713b
schools of t. contend, 1127b
scientific t. human progress,
80a
seeker find the t., 906a
sense we pined in t., 256b
slave of life, 240b
sleep out the t. of it, 295b
sleeps in book, 609a
sow at t., 1100b
strange seas of t., 510a
stream of t., 793a
subtle demons of t., 685b
such stores as t. bring, 506b
sudden t. careless rhyme, 779a
sweet silent t., 892a
sweetest songs saddest, 570b
sweetly solemn t., 718b
swift as a bird or t., 65b
thus too t. about what is dis-
tant, 72b
take no t. for sorrow, 411a
taking t. add one cubit, 41b
that lurks in dulcitude, 812a
think so then t. so still, 67a
thinking waste of t., 545b
time of t. labor, 624b
tire the night in t., 921b
to have loved t. done, 761b
to justify wrongdoings, 417b
to t. added will, 604a
too much thinking to have
common t., 406b
too much to stoop to action,
780a
two souls with single t., 619a
affish t., 745a
understandest my t. afar off,
23a
unmeaning thing they call a t.,
409a
uttered a lie, 611a
vitality of t., 861b
want of t. and heart, 592a
wed with t., 650a
What jolly fun, 860b
what oft was t. ofaga
when t. takes breath away,
720a
whistled for want of t., 372a
with father to t. till, 890a
without learning, 71a
words slippery t. viscous, 777b
would destroy paradise, 499b
young man brings forth, 96b
Thought-executing fires, 278a
Thoughtless, hour of t. youth,
509b
my t. hand, 489a
saying of great princess, 436b
INDEX

Thoughtlessness and optimism, 887b
Thought's slave of life, 240b
Thoughts according to inclination, 242b
all man's t. perish, 813a
t. all passions, 826b
and feelings dwell, 742a
and intens of heart, 53b
assault of t. on unthinking, 977a
beyond reaches of souls, 259a
bring sad t. to mind, 508b
by England given, 994a
calm of t., 356a
ceaseless t. of roaming, 380a
charm by t. supplied, 509a
discerner of t., 355b
doubtful t., 235b
fat paunch never breeds fine t., 145b
fly in twinkling of eye, 1087a
fond and wayward t., 510b
dress t. along shores, 658b
give thy t. no tongue, 385b
give thy worst of t., 274a
go blowing through them, 993b
gored mine own t., 354a
great t. come from heart, 438b
great t. good deeds, 679a
her flocks are t., 812a
high t. must have high language, 92a
highly exalted in t. in heart of courtesy, 203a
holy profane clean obscene, 318a
in these t. myself despising, 252a
joy of elevated t., 509b
leave to think own t., 868b
legible in the eye, 314b
less conscious t. mold lives, 752b
live in t. not breaths, 675a
long long t., 612b
my bloody t., 275a
my sad t. doth clear, 964b
my t. are minutes, 228b
my t. my trollops, 437a
my t. not your t., 353b
Nach t. I do return, 1058b
never alone accompanied with noble t., 203a
of a turtle turtles, 610a
of earthly men, 67a
of men decay, 301a
of men widowed, 647b
of other men, 844a
of youth long, 624b
on hospitable t. intent, 346a
ought to control t., 688a
pansies for t., 265a
pious t. as harbingers, 353a
quotations give good t., 920a
remain below, 684a
river of his t., 621b
rule the world, 609b
sad t. sunny weather, 689a
second t. are best, 84b
second t. run over all things, 518a
sensations rather than t., 545b
shroud of t., 556b
smothering t., 351b
so that t. when thou gone, 572b
sooth cares lift t., 580a
speech to conceal t., 417b
stray t. fancies, 668a

Thoughts, style the dress of t., 435b
submit t. and actions to laws, 191a
suspect the t. of others, 282b
sweet mind when pleasant t., 506b
swearer are t. of love, 757b
tend on mortal t., 281b
that arise in me, 688a
that breathe, 441b
t. that glow, 720a
that nature gives way to, 283a
that savor of content, 206a
they have own t., 975b
think mortal t., 84a
tired t. to rest, 914b
to memory dear, 520b
tho t. be heroes, 796b
too deep for tears, 514a
turns to t. of love, 647a
understandeth all imaginations of the t. 148b
unexpressed fall dead, 143b
unmentionable t., 685a
unrighteous man forsee his t., 356b
unthinkable t., 1065a
uplifting t. in baths, 1095b
wander through eternity, 345b
were always downward bent, 345b
we were red thoughts, 904a
which sweet t. what longing, 160a
which were not their thoughts, 236b
why should t. roam, 491b
words without t., 845a
wrapped in my t., 170b
Thousand, a t. shall fall at thy side, 50b
actions once afoot, 245a
after t. victories foiled, 919b
ages in Thy sight, 595b
cattle upon t. hills, 152a
conscience hath t. tongues, 217b
day in thy courts better than a t., 240a
days, 1073a
debt hath ten t. doors, 512a
difference of forty t. men, 50b
done a t. dreadful things, 218b
doors that lead to death, 315a
earth with t. voices, 546b
few t. bated books, 985b
forty t. brothers, 864a
fragrant posies, 212b
freedom has a t. charms, 458b
furloong of sea, 296a
furnished rooms, 1061b
give me a t. kisses, 114b
hacking at branches of evil, 688b
hearts beat happily, 555b
his songs were a t. and five, 13a
homeless near t. homes, 506b
hundredth t. thrained men, 981a
I in twelve t. none, 282a
if one conquer a t. t. men, 80a
journey of a t. miles, 74b
leagues a t. years, 432a
little one shall become a t., 535b
man in a t., 877a
man picked out of ten t., 265b
men that fishes gnaw, 317b
more memories than if a t., 707a

Thousands, natural shocks, 261b
near a t. tables, 508b
night has t. eyes, 865a
night hath a t. eyes, 920a
of t. kisses the last, 288b
one among a t., 16a
one man among a t., 28a
one small candle light a t., 319a
peering littlenesses, 659a
radiance of a t. suns, 165b
saw a t. fearful rains, 217a
Shallow I owe t. pound, 242b
slain a t. men with jawbone, 11b
Solomon spake three t. proverbs, 14a
sonnets died, 944a
ten t. I saw at a glance, 514b
ten t. to go out of it, 888b
three hundred t. more, 569b
to that hundred, 920a
tongues to allure, 1086b
wordy torment ten t. ways, 569b
twisting instruments, 397a
wars of old, 615a
worth a t. men, 520a
would he had blotted a t., 304a
years are as yesterday, 200a
years of peace, 651a
Thousands, and David his ten t., 12a
at his bidding speed, 341a
by t. they pour, 532a
countless t. mourn, 492b
equally were meant, 990a
murder t., 596b
peace its ten t., 460a
still hath slain his t., 12a
slave to t., 274a
war its t. slays, 460a
Thousands and thousands, 877a
Thousandsthe, till t., 969a
Thracian ships and foreign faces, 772b
Thrawn, hundredth thousand t. men, 961a
Thrawl, their hath in t., 511a
to feast and vilest things am t., 501a
Thread, as t. plays out, 1057a
draw as love with t., 512a
feel as if no matter, 938a
nothing my own but the t., 191b
of his verbosity, 222a
our eyes upon double string, 926b
spun the t. for wretched mortals, 64b
strung on English t., 646b
t. that ties them together, 191b
touch the utmost t. 192a
weave their t. with bones, 252a
with a t. plucks it back, 224a
Thraddareuggler fortress teller, 218b
saint, 301b
Threadneedle, Old Lady of T. Street, 491a
Threader silver t. among gold, 815a
Threat, poverty a t., 982b-983a
sto justice everywhere, 1086b
Threaten aggression, 974b
and command, 264a
life of soul, 656b
Threatened life with railway share, 747a

1077
Threatening, looks with t. eye, 256b
Threatening, and slaughter, 41b Threatens, stood t. steed, 241b Threats, no terror in your t., 256a of Halter, 475a
Three, always t. o'clock, 109b arrs with all things, 95a at t. hundred pence ointment prize, 92b bags full, 105a being worthy of respect, 70b being t. hours soon, 207a blind mice, 106b come t. corners of world, 237b fiddlers t., 109b fifths of him genius, 69a for t. years out of key, 98a galloped all t., 86a Gaul divided into t. parts, 112a generations of imbeciles, 78b generations shirtsleeves, 75b good wood side, 41b hour's sleep before midnight worth t. after, 95a have t. treasures, 74b in sight with two for t., 69b jolly gentlemen, 91b jolly huntsmen, 91b jovial, huntsmen, 43a keep counsel if two away, 185a keep secret if two dead, 41b Latin word for t. farthings, 221b laws of righteousness, 78a little maids from school, 76a long mountains, 104a men in a tub, 106b merry boys are we, 91a most beautiful things, 102a no guest welcome after t. days, 105b not t. good men unhanged, 239a o'clock in morning courage, 59b on 's are sophisticated, 278b pecks of barley meal, 104a poets in t. ages born, 57b ravens on a tree, 188b removes as bad as fire, 422a rule of t., 1084b sheers in the wind, 67a ships come sailing, 109a silent things, 94b smell in t. days, 105b stoppeth one of t., 542b these t. alone lead life, 645a things in building, 477b things to be happy in work, 65b things unfinal, 100a things which are too wonderful, 41a though he was only t., 97a two live as t., 1004a we t. meet again, 280b whine of amateur for t., 754a white leopards, 100b who gives self feeds t., 69a whole days together, 50b wise men of Gotham, 104a without t. good friends, 249b years she grew, 510b Three-and-twentieth year, 534b Threeprof cord not quickly broken, 27b fourfold tomb, 319a

Three-fourths, conduct t. of life, 716a Three-personed God, 306a Three-piled hyperbolics, 222b Threecore, of my t. years and ten, 85a our years are t. and ten, 20b see brother of t., 455b Three and ply, 784b Threshold high to turn deceit, 827b men that stumble at t., 216a of Jove's Court, 536a of ruined tenement, 48b of waking light, 1018b stand upon t. of the, 332a terrible t., 107a whining at t., 95b threw down their spears, 48a him downstairs, 1094b pearl away, 276b their caps, 83b warm giles, 58a worn in told you rules, 1044b Thrice and four times happy, 181a armed that hath quarrel just, 51b blessed are friends, 94b deny me t., 44b four times blessed, 117b gorgeous ceremony, 244b he assayed, 44b he slew the slain, 471b tried to clasp her image, 66a Thrift, due respective t., 721b handmaid of enterprise, 97b may follow fawning, 409a thrift Horatio, 258a Thrifty, here's to housewife that's t., 481b never state in t. mind, 182b still prepare today, 76a Thrill deepest notes of woe, 454a joy t. the whirl, 69b new t., 509a of life long keel, 65a that comes once in lifetime, 90a Thrilling glorious hours, 684a region of ice, 271b The at Westminster on fools, 413a let copulation t., 275b only strong, 53b Throat, Amen stuck in my t., 285b as if my hand at t., 1076b brazen t. of war, 484a chokin' in my t., 520a coat from heel to t., 881b constricted, 924b fishbone in city's t., 1077a fog in t. mist in face, 666b Hun at t. or feet, 354a lie in your t., 241b moment I cut his t., 1081a of iron chest of brass, 119a out of mockingbird's t., 701b poem begins as lump in t., 791b put a knife to thy t., 25b scuttled ship or cut t., 504b sweet bird's t., 245a swell t. in vain, 58a taking life by t., 90a took t. circumcised dog, 275b unlocked silent t., 1086a your sweet dividing t., 387a

Throats, engines whose rude t., 275a Throb three on throe, 784b Throbbed, war drum t. no longer, 647b Throbbing between two lives, 1002b taxi t. waiting, 100ab Thrice are never grudge t., 665a throb t. on t., 784b Throng, Aphrodite on your rich-wrought t., 69b barred like burnished t., 207b bust outlasts t., 784b Death reared t., 641b died to keep past on t., 69b down to Gehenna up to t., 572a elon t. in rayless majesty, 590a for King George upon t., 500a give t. would be easy, 99b God's footstool may be t., 925b heaven is God's t. 40b heaven to t. in, 90a intellectual t., 712a light beats on, 65a loafting around the T., 778b Lord sitting upon a t., 40b Misfortune made t. seat, 96a name t. in possession, 641b no brother near t., 41b nor tide of pomp, 424b of bayonets, 594b of rocks, 550b of royal state, 542a prize ribbon or t., 680a ready to descend t., 504b reason keeps t. 597b royal t. of kings, 426b sits on never so high t., 191b something behind t., 484a the living t., 44b through snare to t., 440b thunder him higher than t., 69b what is the t., 548a wrong forever on t., 69a Throned, becomes t. monarch better, 234b in glory, 743a on hundred isles, 55b The mones Dominations Princedoms, 546b not t. and crowns, 545a states were t., 566a Throng, flung roses with t., 85a into my memory, 546b plaudits of t., 641b thou idol I t., 764a Throops, go out alone come with t., 919b Throstle, sing clear O t., 904a Throttle, after kiss comes t., 1059b Through, best way out is t., 96a man who has come t., 96b muddle t., 656a Through-and-through universe, 798a Throw all beer into Channel, 3lb knife left away dearest thing owed, 31b bricks and sermons, 784b do not t. book about, 90a gods themselves t. incense, 29a b greater t. from weaker hand, 29b if any have stone to t., 99b
Throw myself down in my chamber, 908b
of dice not abolish chance, 797a
out the lifeline, 826a
physic to the dogs, 826b
quaint manned eyes, 359b
rascals in, 104b
sand against the wind, 49b
time t. dart at thee, 31g
bark hold it high, 91b
when in a stone’s t., 195b
yourself into coach, 906b
Throwing confetti blowing horns, 948b
Thrown, discretion should be t. aside, 102a
Throws himself on God, 664b
imperfections outward, 1054a
little candle t. beams, 235b
shadows on floor, 654a
shadows which fire t., 94b
snake t. enameled skin, 28gb
up a steamy column, 458a
Thrush, deception of t., 1005a
frail gaunt small, 925b
music went, 928b
that’s the wise t., 669a
Thrust, greatness t. upon them, 25gb
into nature like wedge, 681b
ivrybody but cut cards, 891a
man who knows when to t., 180b
of cure, 1082a
spear to t. club to strike, 180b
Thrusts thing we prayed for, 618b
Thucydides, a T. at Boston, 442a
wrote history of war, 89a
Thule, farthest T., 117a, 41g
period of cosmography, 1085a
ultima T., 117a, 131a
Thumb, he who t. on purse, 679b
milker golden t., 167a
O Tom T., 223b
of gold, 167a
put in his t., 1005a
refreshment from his t., 797a
Thumbs, forget green t., 1070a
pricking of my t., 285a
Thunder, came burst of t. sound, 754a
clothed his neck with t., 16b
comb me all to t., 759b
crawl flash or t. in, 1071a
dawn comes up like t., 87gb
earthquakes t. lightning, 760b
harp of pines, 740b
he was as rattling t., 28ga
him higher than throne, 606b
Him who rules t., 543a
impressive, 765a
is good, 764a
love for his power to t., 28gb
lightning or in rain, 280b
loud roared dreadful t., 490b
miniature t. where fled, 967b
moan of t. to song, 572a
of the captains, 16b
of the Odyssey, 809b
of the wings, 505b
of your words, 281b
omnipotent Father with his t., 663a
peal loudest, 804b
pens louder than t., 100b
pur to sleep with t., 760a
sound of t. heard remote, 345b
Thunder, steal my t., 548b
such sweet t., 250a
thou all-shaking t., 278a
Thunderbolt, like t. he falls, 651b
snatched t. from heaven, 151b
Tobacco mountains with t., 117a
Thunderbolts, oak-cleaving t., 278a
Thundered and lightened, 90b
before Franklin took hint, 950a
volleyed and t., 656a
Thunder-harp of pines, 740b
Thundering Aeschylus, 503b
canons roar, 450b
shepherd hears their t., 54a
sound, 450a
Thunder’s, felt him like t. roll, 711a
Thunders condemnation, 680a
indignation, 740a
of white silence, 618a
what you are t., 606b
Thunderstorm, no t. for new year,
streams like t., 557a
Thursday come and week gone, 355a
do not love you T., 618a
still ill on T., 1066a
Thursday’s child, 1068a
Thus joy to pass to world below, 118b
there’s nothing, 284a
why is this t., 751a
Thyness, reason of this t., 715a
Thwackum was for doing justice, 448b
Thy, heterodox t., 577a
Thyme, bank whereon wild t. blows, 235b
Thyriss and I, 714a
hear it O T., 714b
still had T. then, 714a
Thyself, know them then, 408b
love t. last, 89a
love thy neighbor as t., 9b
only gift portion of t., 607b
rule well t., 168b
so true to, 80ga
Tiara of proud towers, 557a
Tiber, Father T., 566a
like Rome in. T. melt, 287a
not a drop of allaying T., 285b
trembled underneath earth, 253a
Tiberius, coin outlasts T., 785b
had T. been cat, 715a
Tick, seeds in dry pod t., 858a
what makes it technically t., 1071a
Tieker tape isn’t spaghetti, 663a
Ticket collector man who never wants ticket, 895b
respectfully return Him t., 708a
Tickle earth with hoe, 610b
if you t. us do we not laugh, 335b
your catastrophce, 242a
Tickled with a straw, 409a
Tickling, trout caught with t., 521b
what gnawing of worm not t., 308b
Tid, yes t. there’s where, 663a
Tiddler’s, Tom T. ground, 866a
Tide, going out with t., 921b
blood-dimmed t. loosed, 882a
boots not to resist wind and t., 216a
Tide but no gulf stream, 665a
call of running t., 946b
deaths at ebb t., 589a
dire gorge of salt sea t., 234a
disappointed t., 1058b
full moon lies fair, 714b
in affairs of men, 266a, 655a
is coming in, 555a
of pomp that beats, 244b
of times, 405g
rode t. to Ararat, 1078b
such t. as seems asleep, 655a
tarrish no man, 182b
time nor t. arrear, 88b
turning o’ t. 245b
under the whetting t., 339a
unheard beyond ocean t., 689b
wind nor t. sea, 770b
wind raves t. runs high, 758b
Tidest, earth t. and inert, 813a
Tides and life of man, 829a
contrive no farther t., 1045b
dread abysses unknown t., 798a
hill-hid t. thrub, 745b
g of grass foam of flowers, 775b
of men into my hands, 1068b
push in their t., 1070a
salt t. seawards flow, 710b
Tidings, confirm t. as they roll, 335a
dismal t. when he frownd, 449b
good t. of great joy, 46a
him that bringeth good t., 35a
Tie, careless shoestring in whose t., 520a
educational relations strongest t., 848b
of host and guest, 79a
silken t., 518b
stand before glass t. my t., 1010b
untwisting chains that t., 355a
up the knocker, 410a
up thy fears, 353b
Tied by chance bond together, 680b
I am t. to the stake, 279a
me to as to dog’s tail, 889a
Ties, clear of all t., 558b
Tiger, Hycran t., 285a
imitate sound of the t. 245b
lady or t., 755b
opened door out came t., 755a
rides t. afraid to dismount, 520a
riding a t., 982a
tiger burning bright, 489a
Tiger’s heart in player’s hide, 206a
heart in woman’s hide, 213b
Tigers, catches t. in red weather, 955a
empty t. or roaring sea, 225b
getting hungry, 890a
in the wood, 1078b
not daughters, 275a
shabby t., 706a
they dare not dismount, 520a
Tight hot coal, 1088a
little island, 747b
little slight little, 768b
Tight-rooted, wolf’s-bane t., 548a
Ties, as many devils in Worms as t., 180a
Tillage begins other arts follow, 548a
Tilled, little field well t., 418b
Tiller, Cain was t. of ground, 6a
Tilling

Time, could have had damned
1044a

good t., 1044a

count t. by heartthrobs, 679a
creeping hours of t., 420b
criticized for us, 945b
daughters of t., 604b
Deaths old captain it is t., 707a
defy tooth of t., 398b
devourer of all things, 120a
die for such a long t., 356b
died far away before his t.,
863a
disovers truth, 190b
dissipates to ether, 605b
do not squander t., 42a

done his best for his t., 498a
doth transfixed flourish, 29b
drived onward fast, 454b
dury beyond space and t., 942b
effect soul of t., 942b

engenders forgetfulness, 957a

enough for that, 395b

enough to sleep, 528b

engraver who understood his t., 956a

envious and calumnating t., 296a
every day is elastic, 907b

existence of wasted t., 845b

falling oaks kept t., 365b

feet in ancient t., 490b

fire in which we burn, 1069a

fire next t., 1101a

fleeting t. carelessly, 247a

flying never to return, 117b

fool people all the time, 642a

footprints on sands of t., 620b

for a change, 1050b

for a little something, 970a

for all good men, 1100b

for labor and thought, 773a

for many words, 66a

for sleep, 66a

for to stretch, 1062a

for such a word, 386b

foremost files of t., 547b

future in t. past, 1004b

goes you say, 758a

good t. coming, 512a, 677a

good legalizer, 960a

great men light up t., 674b

great poet writes his t., 1007b


grew gently, 970a

grows beautifully dim, 92a

habit fills up t., 907b

half as old as T., 509b, 677b

happiest t. of New Year, 645a

has come Walrus said, 745b

has its way with you, 925b

has no divisions, 957a

hath hating hand, 597b

hath to silver turned, 424b

hath wallet at his back, 268b

healing a matter of t., 888b

heals all wounds, 108b

heaven knows its t., 92a

held me green and dying, 1070b

his t. is forever, 958a

history the witness to passing t.,
110b

history triumphed over t., 199b

hot t. first the, 977b

holy t. quiet as nun, 512a

hot t. in old town, 888a

how long a t. in one word, 286a

how women pass t., 558b

hurry up please its t., 1006b

I had lived a blessed t., 284a

idea whose t. come, 988b

Time image of eternity, 142a

in a moment of t., 46b

in his good t., 661a

in hours days years, 968b

in space and t. universes, 709a

in t. we know not fate begin,
774b

in your flight, 742b

irresparable ravages of t., 378b

is a kind friend, 982a

is a very shadow, 63b

is dead, 1093a

is man's angel, 498a

is money, 424b, 558b

is not ripe, 894a

is of essence, 1102a

is on our side, 613b

is out of joint, 260a

is still a-flying, 398b

is your madness, 1056b

it is to choose, 956a

joyous t. not be stayed, 201b

keeping t., 1005a

kill t. injuring eternity, 682a

killing t. essence of comedy,
790a

laid 888b

laid hand on my heart, 624a

last syllable of recorded t., 826b

last t. I see Paris, 1020a

least thing we have of, 1045a

let me play, 1070b

Lethe, 978a

life and spirit of t., 721a

like ever-rolling stream, 979a

like fashionable host, 268b

llac t., 961b

long t. between drinks, 824b

lost one nought recovered be,
169a

lost t. never found, 422a

machine, 888a

made me his numbering clock,
281b

makes ancient good uncoth,
654a

makes possible Day of Judg-
ment, 756a

makes these decay, 747a

maniac scattering dust, 650a

market of his t., 845b

memory emancipated from t.,
702a

mild Heaven a t. ordains, 740b

misspending t. a kind of self-
homicide, 576b

mock t. with fairest show, 284a

more than half the t. 1040b

most valuable thing, 1044a

must have stop, 240b-241a

my t. is at hand, 44b

my t. not come either, 806b

never t. and place, 668b

new direction of T., 985b

night of t. surpasseth day,
351a

no enemy but t., 888b

no man abide, 108b

no t. forebore, 487b

no t. like old t., 658b

no t. to speak of hopes, 925b

noiseless foot of t., 707a

not a nor place, 826b

nor tide tarryeth, 182b

nor yet by t. silvered, 458a

not of an age but for all t.,
703b

not sacred until lived, 770b

nothing so precious as t., 1094a

now is accepted t., 565b

...
Tints, why flowers painted in t., 861a
Tiny, little t. boy, 253a
Tilbury round bole in t. leaf, 663a
Tim last of all, 671a
Tiphys disclose new worlds, 513a
Tippacanoe, soldier of T., 503a
Tippenni, wild t. turner evil, 493b
Tippery, long way to T., 534a
Tipped drink more fine, 583b
Tipper, little t. leaning, 753a
Violet-flavored nuisance, 1030b
Tips with silver fruit-tree tops, 223a
Tispy, blind and often t., 603b
Titan, her t. jollity, 236b
Tilted-like petal, 853a
Tip toe malice, 866a
Tint on misty mountain tops, 238a
Religion stands on t., 534a
Title when day named, 243a
Till upon a little hill, 579a
Tirade, your old-fashioned t., 1093a
Tired day in toll, 531b
ear the open vowels t., 403a
Night in thought, 531b
of all creation, 643a
Speed too fast twill cause, 212b
Tired and sick of war, 703a
dull race t. bed, 877a
Eyelids upon tired eyes, 643b
give me your t. your poor, 817a
Jemmet t. her head, 12b
Nature's sweet restorer, 938b
No time to be t., 583b
of his dominion, 730b
of honest things, 1032a
Threeสโมสร t., 513a
of kings, 603a
of London tired of life, 432a
of my turmoil, 1035b
of ruling over slaves, 453a
of sorrow and laughter, 753a
on day of victory no one t., 149b
Sister Caroline t., 903b
Stumps don't git t., 814a
Sun with talking, 219b
till t. he sleeps, 400b
today's newspaper t., 913a
Waves vainly breaking, 688b
Wind tapped like t. man, 753b
with all these, 293b
yet strong shun thought, 812a
Tirer les marrons du feu, 360b
Tires, sad t. in a mile-a, 293b
unchartered freedom, 513b
Tiresias, I T. though blind, 1003b
Title, a verse-reciter Carle, 573a
Tiring, mothers' wonds t. the houses, 956b
Titin' at the window, 653a
Tirra by the river, 640b
Tit for tat, 185a
Tell tale t., 903a
Titania, there sleeps T., 235b
Titanic, alley t., 643b
Tithe of mint and anise, 483b
Title and profit I resign, 393b
extols at t. page, 447b
faced t. 'fore king, 244b
he felt his hang loose, 286a
from better man I stole, 838b
Title, gained no t., 407a
like t. for it not mine, 838b
neither can t. to ocean belong, 1083b
no lover of pompous t., 183a
no t. I deem more honorable, 967b
Titl ready my t. clear, 597a
Titles are shadows, 453b
gratuities privileges, 593a
high though his t., 519a
Kingsing congs t. take, 807b
of gaining claims, 1041b
Friends of t., 593a
Titter w'en strew smokin' hot, 911b
Tittle, jot or t., 403a
Tittlemouse, Tommy T., 1097b
Tobacco and once sang of you T., 117b
To, going t. and fro on earth, 14a
many shall run t. and fro, 533a
real t. and fro, 213b
The unknown god, 503a
Tobacco beneath harrow knows, 871b
Tobacco sight murmured T., 853a
I had rather be a t., 274b
like t. at ear of Eve, 534a
like t. ugly and venomous, 247b
peaches contentment to t., 871b
Tobacco brooding in wells, 1063b
imaginary gardens with real t., 963a
Tobacco for its beauty, 763a
let the t. pass, 483b
particularly long, 553b
works down to babies, 760a
Tobacco, dreamed of t. cheese, 823b
Tobacco of the young men, 473b
Tobacco and devilish and damned t., 511b
divine nothing equal it, 509a
divine rare, 911b
for thy sake T., 535b
is a dirty vile good, 583b
is a filthy weed, 483a
metaphysical t., 1083b
Road, 1053b
sublime t., 509a
this night leave off t., 543b
Tobacco's fragrance greet, 1080a
Tobermory's rejoinder, 904a
Toobogans, ignorance t. into
know, 1092a
Toby, my uncle T., 493a
Toisin of the soul, 561b
Today a king, 478a
be good and happy t., 535b
be wise t., 199a
beaten yet t., 1053b
beneath Foe's broadrown, 653a
call t. his own, 569b
doubts of t., 573a
flower that smiles t., 503b
friends of t., 593a
future lays law of t., 840b
give me t. take tomorrow, 149b
he puts forth tender leaves, 293b
here t. next week tomorrow, 853a
Today, I have dined t., 528b
I have grown taller, 543b
I have lived t., 596b
in t. walks tomorrow, 568a
isn’t any other day, 746a
live t., 348b
lose ground won t., 712a
Mother died t., 1068b
never do t. what you can put off, 719a
never jam t., 476a
nor care beyond t., 499b
not t. drives men mad, 801b
nothing else show t., 736a
our pleasure to be drunk, 442a
our time is all t., 517b
rude brief recitative, 708b
same yesterday t. and forever, 586b
shall thou be with me, 47b
speed t. put back tomorrow, 201a
such a day tomorrow as t., 599a
thirsty to prepare t., 796a
Today’s t., 84a
tomorrow be t., 624b
tomorrow is not until t. past, 88b
voice of t., 871a
wasn’t there again t., 958a
weep no more t., 727b
what you can do t., 719a
wiser t. than yesterday, 413a
Today’s achievement tomorrow’s confusion, 771b
guilt, 1056a
made end of life with t. light, 114a
newspaper old, 916a
today, 84a
Todle safely home, 992b
Toe, eye of newt t. of frog, 285a
fill me from crown t. to, 281b
light fantastic t., 834b
lissom clerical printless t., 993b
of peasant, 906b
Tookill, fr. his t. a lion, 150b
Toes, bells on her t., 109ga
first t. and then heels, 920a
frozen t., 900a
Pobble who has no t., 674a
pretty little t., 1096b
teach t. on, 1046b
turn out your t., 742b
Toga, let arms yield to t., 111b
vocal cords in t., 1042a
Together achieve victory, 1016b
articulate sweet sounds t., 880b
damned good time t., 1044a
evils draw men t., 95b
for brethren to dwell t., 22b
gathered t. in my name, 43d
getting on t., 866b
good fellows get t., 886b
hang t. or hang separately, 423a
let us reason t., 90a
mercy and truth are met t., 20a
pull all t., 671b
ride t. forever, 664a
time place loved one, 668b
took sweet counsel t., 29b
vow an eternal misery t., 886b
we’ll pluck crow t., 218a
Togetherness, spaces in t., 797b
Toll to be mixed with main, 796b
and not seek rest, 180b
and trouble caldron bubble, 285a
Toll, blood t. tears sweat, 90b
consumed midnight oil, 401a
envy want, 427a
er the t. done, 676b
exercises sinews and bones with t., 100b
fatuos sunbeams t., 1028b
govern those t. that t., 446a
her strong t. of grace, 428b
horny hands of t., 651a
hunger nakedness, 587a
isn’t worth the t., 897b
mock their useful t., 440a
not neither spin, 416a
of breath, 590a
of growing up, 886b
play to win t. to lose, 900a
pledge our love and t., 877a
sleep after t., 900a
sons of t., 721a
tire the day in t., 521b
unrequited t., 648b
war is t. and trouble, 571b
waste their, 518b
why this t. and trouble, 909a
youth the time for extraordinary t., 94b
zous nameless t., 853b
Toiled, forgot for which he t., 291b
so hard and late, 883a
Toiling upward in night, 632b
Tolls and cares, 866b
backward goes who t. most, 161a
despair to reach, 876b
easier to get into enemy’s t., 766b
pleasures and t., 521b
terra firma t., 695b
Toilsome way into upper air, 853a
Token of a covenant, 6b
Told, as a tale that is t., 204a
but he never t. anybody, 876a
Christmas t. merriest tale, 516b
hath it not been t. you, 46b
I t. her all my heart, 488a
I t. it not, 468b
I t. my love, 488a
I t. you, 562a
I would have t. you, 46a
love that never t. can be, 486a
me Heracles, 719b
my wrath, 486b
never t. her love, 422a
tale speeds best plainly t., 217b
tale t. by an idiot, 866b
tales already plainly t., 66b
Tolled trusty, 468b
Tolerable accommodation, 912a
fire most t. third party, 682a
Tolerance, practice t., 1104a
Tolerant, understand everything makes t., 902b
Tolerated, error of opinion t., 472a
not only t. but encouraged, 1312a
Toleration, learned t. from intolerant, 976a
Toll for the brave, 456a
me back from thee, 583a
Tolle lege tolle lege, 147a
Tolle, sexton t. bell, 958b
twilight hour, 852b
Tolls, curfew t. knell, 498b
faintly t. evening chime, 541a
for whom the bell t., 506b
it for thee, 508b
Tom, Adventures of T. Sawyer, 761a
appeared on sidewalk, 759a
bears logs into the hall, 222b
before I go T. Moore, 559b
Fool’s errand, 437b
Jones will outlive Esquirial, 456a
little T. Tucker, 1054a
loves me best that calls me T., 501b
o’ Bedlam, 277a
O T. Thumb, 248b
Poor T. Bowling, 475b
Tiddler’s ground, 886a
Tom picker’s son, 1095a
Tomb, Achilles’ t., 561a
adjusted in the t., 736a
by side of sea, 642a
e’en from t. nature cries, 441a
icy silence of t., 581b
Mausolos’ t., 1102b
monument without a t., 509b
of Callimachus, 876a
of mediocre talent, 878a
Prince Andrey went to t., 732a
room for Shakespeare in your t., 519a
room my heart keeps in thy t., 521a
rule from t., 1046b
saint and martyr rule from t., 1046b
sea was made for his t., 509a
that swallowed Pharaoh, 695b
threefold fourfold t., 519a
Wordsworth’s t., 712a
Tombs, half-are t., 509a
in dust in cool t., 948b
shoved into the t., 948b
Tombstone, end of fight t. white, 84a
Tomlinson, naked soul of t., 874a
Tommy this and T. that, 873a
Toulmin, 1096b

Tomorrow and t. and t., 286b
ask for me, 225a
be today, 624b
blossoms, 258b
boast not thyself of t., 26a
call progress t., 599a
do thy worst, 956b
dread of t., 801b
eat drink t. we die, 51b
fair adventure of t., 257a
feather duster, 915a
fill sky with clouds, 122a
give me today take t., 149b
gone down drain of eternity, 84a
happiest time, 644a
heirs of t., 789a
herald of t., 871a
here today next week t., 852a
house of t., 973b
I know t. 3a
I purpose to regulate room, 948b
in today walks t., 538a
is not, 82b
jam t. jam yesterday, 746a
king t. shall die, 89a
know nothing of t., 528b

INDEX

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Tomlorow</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
Tomorrow

INDEX

Tomorrow, land ethic for t., 1077b
let him love, 150a
let us do or die, 513b
drive till t., 499a
lose t. ground won today, 712a
never put off till t., 719a
new day, 196b
no t. nor yesterday, 905b
nor can buy t., 503a
not bother about t., 818a
not worry about t., 801b
oh 'twill never be, 517b
once again sail Ocean Sea, 121a
or who comes t., 604a
perhaps not do't., 918b
prepare for wants of t., 76a
program for t., 977b
put off till t., 719a, 886a
realization of t., 974a
speed today be put back t., 2012
such day t. as today, 295a
to fresh woods, 359a
unborn t. dead yesterday, 69ob
wait not till t., 593a
what will be t., 1094b
why t. I may be, 69oa
dying, 350b
will repay, 357b
won t. once, 817a
Tomorrow's falser than former day, 356b
goes of life, 1934b
sun may never rise, 599a
today's achievement t. confusion, 717b
Tomorrows, confidant t., 516b
Tom's food for seven long year,
poor T. a-cold, 229b
Tomtit, little t., 768b
Tone, antediluvian t., 747a
deej Episcopal, 437a
Robert Emmet and Wolfe T., 881a
take t. of company, 415a
withers takes grass's t., 878b
Tomes, harp in dire t., 649b
in hollow tho' heard, 565b
Tongs, let us have t. and bones, 230a
Tongue at will yet never loud, 275b
can no man tame, 56b
candied t. lick pomm, 268a
casual t., 899a
cleave to the roof of my mouth, 29a
cold words of t. or pen, 905b
confuted by conscience, 336b
could scarcely cry, 467a
curled last drop, 595b
customs polities and t., 712b
die lies on my, 241a
dough with flickering t., 1006b
every t. brings in, 217b
exceeds in number of movements, 174b
eye t. sword, 262b
fair words never hurt t., 185b
fallen by the t., 597b
falls silent, 56b
falsehood of the t., 471a
fellows of infinite t., 245a
flatterers t. speeds guest, 589a
food he t. and pass for sage, 127a
from his t. flowed speech, 62b
give thy thoughts no t., 258b
Tongue, great ox stands on my t., 76b
heart thinks t. speaks, 249a
her t. fettes breaks, 109b
his t. dropped manna, 348b
his t. must vent, 899b
hold your t. and let me love, 305a
I am t. of war, 1093a
iron t. of midnight, 519a
is the clapper, 245a
is the law of kindness, 27a
keep good t. in head, 297a
keep t. and keep freend, 163b
keep thy t. from evil, 89b
t. live all dispelled, 1090a
love's richer than my t., 276b
man that hath t. no man, 22ob
murder though no t. speak, 169a
my t. is the pen of a ready writer, 19a
my t. swore, 45b
needs so great number of muscles, 714b
never ear did hear that t., 315b
never hold t. a minute, 350b
never in t. that makes it, 225b
no need for t. 1064b
no t. to wound us, 542b
nor speak with double t., 609b
not able to conceive, 350b
not far from Kilmer cheek, 100a
now t. the mystery telling, 158a
of a slow t., 8a
of the dumb shall sing, 31a
dead and bitter of t., 809a
on his t. they pour sweet dew, 67a
one thought in breath another on t., 115b
outworn all words of Nile, 519a
poetry mother t. of mankind, 455b
put a in every wound, 256b
rank t. blossom, 668a
roll it under his t., 356a
Russian t. to converse with all, 435a
Russian we save, 1014b
sad words of t., 688a
Shakespeare spake, 512b
shall be sil, 1093a
sharp t. grows keener, 350a
sing t. the Savior's glory, 198a
snakes with double t., 226b
so loud each t., 456a
so varied in discourse, 556b
soul lends t. vows, 558a
sounds as sullen bell, 241a
strength is t., 3a
strenuous t., 564a
such t. to great people, 688a
that I sin not with my t., 123b
t. though he hide it under his t., 15b
thy own shame's orator, 218b
t. to deal in fiction, 401a
to persuade, 469a
t. to uphold truth one t., 478b
trippong on the t., 262b
truth in shepherd's t., 198b
understanding but no t., 258a
uphold truth and has one t., 478b
use of my oracular t., 45b
wery good thing, 662b
Tongue, when my t. blabs, 251a
wherever German t. heard, 502b
with his t. win a woman, 22ob
with own t. editted ears, 409a
wool of bat t. or dog, 258a
would t. utter, 684a
Tongued with fire beyond living, 1005b
Tongues nightingale, 582a
Tongues, all people and t., 58a
and deeds, 642b
aspe's t., 273b
bray of bragging t., 81b
clocks the t. of bawds, 235b
conscience hath thousand t., 217b
evil days and evil t., 356b
eyes silent t. of love, 194a
from the strife of t., 18b
govern t. with difficulty, 373b
had I a hundred t., 119a
had I your t. and eyes, 289b
have their talk, 194a
hearts in love own use t., 245b
in all t. called fools, 25ob
in trees, 247b
leaves stuck out t., 1064b
millions of t. record, 506a
not uttered by chapmen's t., 221b
do of Douglas and myself, 656a
dying men, 289b
of fire, 42b
of flame infolded, 1007a
of men and angels, 52a
one soul though many t., 145b
self-interest speaks all t. 505a
sharpened their t. like a serpent, 23a
silence envious t., 259a
silver-sweet sound lovers' t., 224b
slanderous t., 247a
speak with other t., 45b
that syllable men's names, 350b
thousand t. to allure, 1068b
woods have t., 167a
Tongue-tied by authority, 29db
Tonight, child again just for t., 742b
curfew not ring t., 85ga
from Oxford strays, 714a
hot time in old town t., 868a
met in thee t., 755a
retract t., 365b
tenting t. on campground, 752b
world may end t., 664a
Tonnage, damn t., 1045b
Tonsorial or agglutinative type, 302b
Too little t. late, 1018a
Took, all which I t. from thee, 86b
by throat circumsised dog, 275b
circle that t. him in, 87a
him by left leg, 1094b
might vantage best have t., 270b
not men you t. them for, 248b
one draught of life, 734b
one less traveled by, 926b
suffering human race, 71la
my heels, 109a
to the law, 745b
wages and are dead, 854a
went and t. same as me, 874b
Towel grows keener with use, 550a
maker, 948a

1684
Tool, nor any t. of iron, 458b
scourge t. that did his will, 731a
Tossed, also called T., 731b
Tools, each given bag of t., 808a
give us the t., 932a
no jesting with edge t., 313b
of working our salvation, 535b
so has many t., 593a
teach but to name t., 933a
to make tools, 849b
to who can handle them, 579b
to work withal, 691b
with t. he is all, 576a
Tool-using animal, 576a

Torch def t. of time, 398b
for torch, 9a
had alway colts t., 168a
more deadly than mad dog's t., 218b
my Adonis hath a sweet t., 203a
of the ego, 1068a
of time,
on one t. and it aching, 909a
poison for age's t., 296a
purr's and never shows t., 990b
red in t. and claw, 695b
sharper than serpent's t., 277b
where each t. point goes, 871b
Toothache, philosopher endure t., 247b
Toothless mastiff bitch, 524a
 Toothpaste and dandruff ads, 1045b
Toothpick, nothing but supply of t., 610b
Toothsome, old pippins t., 314b
Tooth at weddings of soul, 956b
Top, die at the t., 591a
events soon on t. of him, 989a
fool me to t. of my bent, 263b
He which is t. of judgment, 270b
higher t. of delight, 696a
do' the mornin', 812a
of head taken off, 759b
of sovereignty, 582b
President on t. of events, 983a
Revolution began at t., 721a
schoolboy whips taxed t., 522a
Toptal, were mainwails of stone, 911a
Top-hat, famous high t., 953a
Topic, skin one t. here there, 952a
Topics, melancholy t., 645b
only two serious t., 885b
other fashionable t., 448a
two t. yourself and me, 452a
Topless towers of Illum, 213a
Toppling, send skyscrapers t., 1067a
Top, slender t. against sky, 592a
tips with silver fruit-tree t., 582b
Topsy-turvy, studied men from t., 730a
Torch, bright t. and casement, 595b
give me a t., 986a
like runners hand on t., 115b
of a flower, 986a
passed to new generation, 1072b
throw t. hold it high, 912b
truth is t., 458b
Torch-bearing out sider, 798b
Torches, great men like t., 674b
of martyrdom, 473a

Torchlight crimson on kettle-drums, 918b
shout t. hell's concave, 542b
Tore, dark with t. and tears, 888b
delicious t., 606b
I feel it and am in t., 115a
my joy, 1068a
luxury and t. of novelist, 978a-b
man comes with his t., 495b
measure of our t., 875b
do not his will, 1009b
there shall no t. touch them, 968b
what t. is not a marriage bed, 906b
when religion positive t., 695a
who devised the t., 1009a
Tormented w. ten thousand hells, 213a
Tormenting, cant of criticism most t., 458a
mild image in fountain, 676a
Torments in wedding ring, 929b
most maddens and t., 696b
dread of endured, 603b
Torn and beaten out he lies, 573b
between passion for righteous-ness, 956b
frayed soiled and t., 776a
naid from flood, 641b
persons with t. bodies happy, 495b
seine shattered lobsterport, 1006a
Torpedo, pen in his hand a t., 429b
Torpedoes, damn the t., 597b
mind t. in old age, 453b
Torquatus stretching his baby hands, 115a
Torrent, character formed in world's t., 477b
in the very t. tempest, 263b
of his fate, 497a
rough t. of occasion, 242b
wind t. of darkness, 561b
Torrents, blood in t. pour, 845a
Torrid or frozen zone, 573a
Tortoise because he taught us, 744b
hare and t., 75b
people keep t. enclosed, 1016b
Tortuous road from Montgomery, 1085b
Torture, hum of cities t., 556b
Negro past of t., 1081a
no rack t. me, 735b
one poor word, 365b
suspense in news is t., 350a
touch him not t. not again, 572a
Torebrilliant bold, 588a
with history, 1045b
Torturing hour, 456b
Tory, bitter Whig or T. sour, 513b
Toryism, English Liberalism nor T., 713b
Toss in the spray, 710b
weariness t. him to my breast, 487b
Tossed, I am t. up and down, 21b
it t. them down, 594a
old woman t. in blanket, 1095b
do the dog, 1095b
human hearts, 570a
Tosses but doesn't sink, 150b
hinds of earlier creation, 1009a
up our losses, 1006a

Tossing aloft invisible, 849a
crossing Channel t., 767b
green water, 979a
heat, in sprightly dance, 514b
mind is t. on the ocean, 293a
sea of cause and theory, 919b
so as to scare clouds, 940b
Total, irrecoverably dark t. 490a
isolationism no answer, 1049a
Totalitarians, better no world than t., 1015b
Totality of functions, 517b
of what he might have, 1095b
Totalizing, personalizing by t., 965a
Tots sang Ring-a-rosie, 582b
Tottie in vogue, 444a
now we maun t. down, 494b
off and go to sleep, 898b
Totters, lift one if t. 740a
Touch a hundred flowers, 1025a
at t. i yield, 699a
common t. fear not t. the best, 199a
furs to t., 933b
great death, 905a
Harpy's lie, 645b
harps of gold, 675b
he wants the natural t., 245b
hills whose heads t. heaven, 275b
honey of romance, 898b
it and do not find, 74b
lips part with tears, 774b
lips t. sacred fire, 908b
lip that. t., 1065b
little t. of Harpy 244b
Lord's Anointed, 1085b
me afresh, 83a
me and no minister so sore, 411b
me not, 49b
mimosa t., 1072a
money t., 848b
must have t. of earth, 695b
natural t., 685b
never lose t. of the one, 861a
no beast but knows t. of pity, 218b
no state matters, 450a
no taste kiste not, 452b
nothing can t. him further, 284b
O for t. of hand, 648a
of earthly years, 511a
of greatness, 853b
of Harry in night, 244b
of love and pride, 844a
of vanished hand, 648a
one t. of nature, 296a
our country shackles fall, 457b
ponderable to t., 888a
put it not unto t., 955b
scarcely felt or seen, 424a
shivering-sweet to t., 991b
soul look body t., 884b
spider's t. how fine, 193a
strives to t. the stars, 195b
sweet as I could bear, 979b
wish that goes at t., 989a
that I might t. that cheek, 223b
they that. pitch defiled, 246b
truth needs no other t., 1084a
two solitudes t. each other, 998b
whatever you t. t. Jupiter, 145b
when safest sunset t., 685a
world intangible we t., 857a
you must not t., 306b
INDEX

Touched be th’ sun, 981a
chord in unison t., 458b-459a
friend’s finger t., 650b
nothing he did not adore, 43a
spirit not fine t., 370a
things he t. worked with, 943a
to the quick, 662a
with fire, 756b
with moon’s red silver, 1081a
Toucher, mortality t. the heart, 118a
of sweet harmony, 955b
who t. this t. a man, 709a
Touching, not succeed in t.
ideals, 735a
sight so t. in majesty, 512a
Touchstone by which we try services, 472b
calamity man’s true t., 316b
paniers t. of sincerity, 467a
Touchstones, dreams t. of characters, 681b
Touchy, pacify t. tribe of poets, 196b
testy pleasant fellow, 954a
Tough and devilish sly, 671a
and final growth, 1097b
as a steak, 1095b
but next 997a
customer, 670a
interesting but t., 761a
life t. proposition, 941a
rack of this t. world, 280b
wedge for tough t., 473a
worm in little inside, 756b
Tough-minded, government not more t., 1049a
Toujours gai, 946a
Tow, culture like museum, 1057a
Tourist, rich vagabond called t., 935b
Tourney, summoned am to t., 1044a
Tout comprendre t. pardonner, 502b
est pour le mieux, 417a
milieu entre et t., 663b
pass, 664a
passee casse laisse, 1105a
perdu for the honneur, 180b
dire de t., 460a
Towers, 745a
Tower and bells, 489a
burning roof and t., 883b
clock collected in t., 854a
cries as from lighted t., 970b
gloomily shadowed t., 884b
inaccessible t. of past, 664b
intending to build t., 47a
ivory t. 615a
ivory t. of cultural, 957b
ivy-mantled t., 440b, 682b
king’s name a t. of strength, 217b
Montaigne in his t., 1054a
neck is a t. of ivory, 29b
do to dark t. came, 928b
Trojans sitting on the t., 66a
yonder ivy-mantled t., 440a
Towered citadel pendant rock, 440a
cities please then, 355a
grim shape t. up, 510a

Towering confidence of twenty-one, 450a
hopes like t. falcons, 937a
in her pride of place, 284a
Tours and battlements it t., 934b
cloud-capped t., 927b
death overtake you though in loftily t., 1494a
elephants endowed with t., 942b
ivory t., 978a
no t. along the steep, 557b
proud t., 557a
plain t. of Illum, 213a
two t. of sail, 686b
walls and t. girdled round, 525b
whispering from her t., 713b
ye antique t., 459a
Town, all around the t., 862b
c być all round t., 1093b
athleta, 1047a
consult in foreign t., 864a
country in t. 135b
crie spoke my lines, 262b
dear damned distracting t., 405b
dAWN village t. city, 913b
distressed and forsaken, 372b
drunkard, 1047a
end of the t., 970a
foilies of t. crept slowly, 450b
hot time in old t., 860a
humming t., 711a
in Scarlet t., 1088a
is lighter than vanity, 565b
it rains softly on t., 830b
loose by t. drain, 807b
little t. of Bethlehem, 755a
London a man’s t., 827b
London Town’s fine t., 947b
man in our t., 1092b
man made the t., 457b
many ways meet in one t., 243a
never go down to t., 970a
one horse t., 758a
His a woman’s t., 585b
Paris my home t., 935b
pretty how t., 1031b
proud tower in t., 642a
sent them out of t., 1093a
Sly eye, 830b
sparkle quarters on t., 854a
taller t. than Rome, 918b
tavern in the t., 1100a
what common talk of t. is, 757a
woods go seaward from t., 551b
York good Doodle t., 1090a
Town’s, London T. fine town, 947b
Towns, away away from t., 573a
dust and reel of t., 695b
seen enough English t., 1047a
seven t. contend for Homer, 501b
taken t. with words, 311a
winter too long in country t., 409a
Township, destroys t. in sleep, 980b
Toy dog covered with dust, 820b
foolish thing but a t., 252a
had not friend nor t., 613b
like through t. fair, 599a
religion but a childish t., 212b
self eternity to get t., 220a
soldier red with rust, 820b
Toyed and kissed, 401b
Toys, all is but t., 84a

Toys, bring you colored t., 861a
brooches and t. for delight, 824b
enemies for t., 310a
for your delight, 834b
love and all his pleasures t., 900a
of age, 409a
Trace, boding tremblers learned to t., 449b
character of hell to t., 441b
misery still delights to t., 450b
noble dust of Alexander, 862a
on dark theme t. verses of light, 119a
painters cannot t., 997a
Traced lives of good men, 517a
Traces, in the t. lead ’em, 893a
of original sin, 707b
winter’s t., 772b
Tracing, fitful t. of portal, 955b
Tracings of eternal light, 497a
Track, around ancient t., 730b
down relations of aspects of experience, 984a-b
golden t. 950a
narrow t. to highest good, 114a
Trackless, launch on t. seas, 702b
way, 661a
Track of inland ground, 516b
Trade, commonly called slave t., 420b
dreadful t., 279b
except what t. give, 668a
food of us that t. in love, 282b
free t. 954b
free t. in ideas, 788a
free t. not principle, 811b
heel of Northeast T., 874a
home of sighted shepherd’s t., 933a
how is your t. Aquarius, 1034b
instrument of t., 752a
Irish poets learn t., 885a
literature half t. half art, 859b
love t. thou hast learned, 143a
mission of t. unions, 821a
never pursue literature as t., 528b
no nation ruined by t., 422a
nothing to do but t., 467a
of blood and guile, 526b
serve time to every t., 554b
slave t., 406b
two of a t. never agree, 401b
unions outgrowth of conditions, 821a
Trades, critic most degraded of t., 764a
ugliest t. have pleasure, 610b
Traders, bow ye t., 707a
lying becomes none but t., 251a
Tradition becomes holy, 809a
cannot be inherited, 1007a
desert t., 605b
finally inspires awe, 809a
for three hundred years, 840a
grows more venerable, 806b
not enough, 1008b
reverence due t. increases, 804b
yourthic America oldest t., 840a
Trauded the state, 276b
Traffic, green t. light, 1017b
In mockery, 883a
no kind of t., 296b
of Jacob’s ladder, 872a
Trafficed for strange webs, 781a
Trafficking, sail to all thy t., 105a

1686
Traveled, somewhere i have never t., 109t
Tread, shine by side of path we t., 459t
Tread again the scene, 318t
Treat, as wish to be t., 1074t
Treatise, thirty years life of t., 870t
Tureen, under authority of U.S., 474t
Treachr, at dismal t. rouse, 286t
Trend, fair t. and appreciation, 999t
Tropes, a t., 432t
Trench, of t., 1031 a
took one less t. by, 466t
Traveler, a t. of, 425b
Travelers, I have eaten t. fare, 380b
Travelers, first t. of revolution, 957b
must be content, 248a
time, 38b
Traveled before he hath language, 208b
poverty come as one that, 23b
Traveling all same pace, 651a
consider my t. expenses, 1028a
fool's paradise, 606a
in t. carry knowledge, 425b
through dense forest, 58b
to regulate imagination, 49b
with fatigue of t., 106b
Travel's, travel for t. sake, 82a
Travels alone without friend, 872a
fastest travels alone, 872a
he who t. with another, 68b
ill news t. fast, 197a
in search of needs, 827b
in strait so narrow, 46b
like him that, 295b
objects of t. neglected if under our eye, 141a
scholar t. loved hillside, 714b
sundry contemplation of my t., 306a
time. t. in divers pace, 248b
Traversal, this t. poorest take, 738a
Tray Blanch and Sweetheart, 279a
t. T., 197b
Trays, cheap tin t., 947t
Treasurer, experience t., 88b
Treachery, death not to t. life, 1096u
friend without t., 747b
machinations hollowness t., 277a
wedlock t., 545b
Treasie, fly that sps t., 402a
Tread again the scene, 318a
close behind him t., 428b
Death with impartial t., 120b
do not on me, 109b
each deed of shame, 683a
each other's heel, 683aendless road you t., 85b
ever so airy t., 652b
far-off shore where he would t., 216a
hungry generations t., 583a
I with mournful t., 702a
lightly she is near, 898b
on classic ground, 933a
on march with sovereign t., 958a
poor beetle we t. upon, 271a
Tread, shine by side of path we t., 459a
softly t. on dreams, 880b
they in mine anger, 38b
thou shalt t. upon the lion, 20b
upon another's heel, 265a
upon brink of meaning, 428b
upon my patience, 258a
where angels fear to t., 404a
where'er we t. haunted, 55b
where'er you t., 428b
years like oxen t. world, 879b
Treadeth winemires of wrath, 900b
Treading course of virtue, 73ab
on my tail, 749b
Treads, one who t. alone, 542b
primerose path of dalliance t., 23b
she t. on it so light, 230a
Treason against the United States, 474a
bloodily t. Flourished, 525b
but trusted like fox, 240b
can but peep, 86a
cessess to t. or wig, 879b
Corporations cannot commit t., 198a
cried the Speaker, 464b
doth never prosper, 210a
less than t., 929b
gunpowder t. and plot, 1087a
done has his worst, 824b
hate traitors and t. love, 370b
If my words seem t., 69a
If this be t., 464b
last temptation greatest t., 100b
love bitter with t., 777a
love t. but hate traitor, 112a
none dare call it t., 210a
sows secret seeds, 150b
Treasonous malice, 284a
Treasons stratagems and spoils, 285b
Treasurer, chiefest t., 901b
considers impartiality as his t., 909g
danger or t., 1078a
discovery of buried t., 879a
good man's t., 74b
great t. and trouble, 248b
hath found a t., 57b
heaps of miser's t., 387a
purer t. mortal times afford, 245a
rich the t., 97b
that insensible t., 52a
thou shalt have t., 43a
what men call t., 694a
where your t. is, 46b
witty woman a t., 731a
Treasoned, embalmed and t. up, 404a
Treasuries, bee's collected t., 424a
heart has hidden t., 679b
I have three t., 74b
lay not up t., 40b
lay up t. in heaven, 40b
sea-born t., 602a
Treat as dogs do the Nile, 129b
friend as if he might become enemy, 146a
gives a child a t., 947a
nature as cylinder, 780a
two imposters same, 877a
where like lady, 941a
with virtuous scorn, 767b
you'd t. if met where bar, 783b
Treaded, thirty years life of t., 1074a
I t. him God cured him, 187b
Treatises, thirty years life of t., 870b
under authority of U.S., 474b
Treatise, at dismal t. rouse, 286b
my T. of Human Nature, 434b
of natural education, 436a
Treaty, fair t. and appreciation, 999a
stomach endure rough t., 130b
use t. to help sick, 88a
Treatments, for extreme illnesses extreme t., 1031 a
Trey, if t. serves ten years, 870b
of strict nonagression, 1067b
Trebbe, childish t., 249a
Tree, against blue a pine t., 384a
alone t. shall flourish, 9a
Amfula, t. 820b
apple t. among the trees, 29a
at my window, 928a
t. as wig bent t. inclined, 466b
beneath the tapering t., 441b
billboard lovely as t., 105b
trees still hopping on, 283a
Bong t. grows, 673a
boughts off number a t., 32b
but I must climb the t., 322b
cinnamon t., 1053a
coolibar t., 869a
crumpety t., 675b
dead t. no shelter, 1002a
dew bespangling herb and t., 33b
Tread, thirty years life of t., 475b
down to calico t., 673b
easy as leaves grow on t., 879a
elm t. bole, 66a
every man under his fig t., 13a
fair limbs of the t., 775b
fair little girl under t., 654b
first tall poplar t., 942a
 fleet of life like t. leaves, 91b
flies on plane t., 1075b
forbidden t. whose mortal taste, 947b
friendship a sheltering t., 527b
give me my hollow t., 411b
give to eat of the t. of life, 57b
go to pear t. for pears, 128b
golden t. of life is green, 476b
green field or t., 308b
greenwood t., 248a
growing in garden, 4b
growing when ye're sleeping, 21a
I had a peach from the t., 488a
hang harp on willow t., 110ob
hang there till t. die, 291a
hate the t., 147a
I shall be like t., 901a
if t. dies plant another, 43a
is hewn down, 9b
is known by fruit, 46b
keep way of the t. of life, 6a
killed little cherry tree, 479a
last leaf upon t., 694b
leopards under Juniper t., 109b
Liberty T., 466b
like a t. planted by rivers, 16b
like t. in garden, 4b
lame t. lower my prison, 523b
little nut t., 109b
lone sky-pointing t., 714b
lopped t. may grow again, 8b
loved t. or flower, 543a
Mahogany t., 666b
Tree, man plants t. for posterity, 107b
my ancestral t., 85a
my body now an old t., 80a
never see t. at all, 101b
not renewed, 105b
not too far from yew t., 1006b
O chestnut t., 88b
of deepest root is found, 46b
of gabolical knowledge, 480b
of knowledge of good and evil, 8b
of liberty refreshed, 471b
of liberty watered by blood, 484a
of life, 8b, 484a
of life itself, 89a
of man never quiet, 85a
old apple t., 95a
on a t. by a river, 76b
on t. they slew Him, 76b
once upon a t., 106b
only God can make t., 99a
our t. crowns hill, 71b
planted by the waters, 34a
poem lovely as t., 99a
poisonous minerals and that t., 307b
presents upon a t., 737b
riding by Eldon T., 108b
righteous like palm t., 20b-21a
sat beneath a lime t., 59a
shady cypress t., 73b
shat t. of life, 89a
she gave me of the t., 6a
sighing by a yaccom t., 275a
singing sweetly on t., 974b
sits on ancestral t., 866a
somewhere t. is planted, 97a
spreading chestnut t., 61a
spreading himself like a green bay t., 18b
still our t. there, 714b
Sugarplum T., 89b
swimming from t. to t., 1075a
taken to be stump of t., 467b
thou t. a flower, 767a
too happy happy t., 59a
under the bamboo t., 1004a
under the gallows t., 513a
under the greenwood t., 46b
which did not know, 55a
whom mouth is prest, 98b
window t., 92a
with ease from t. to t., 95a
woodman spare beechen t., 538b
woodman spare that t., 60a
yet crowns the hill, 714b
you are, 987b
Zaccheus climb t., 106a
Tree's, as twig bent t. inclined, 405b
Trees, all the t. green, 61a
amidst tall ancestral t., 573b
among gusly t., 961b
and fields tell nothing, 46b
and stones will teach you, 154b
annoying piece of verse, 100a
Arabian t. their med'cinnable
gum, 276b
ax laid unto root of the t., 9b
beautiful and different, 1728a
bitch most shy of t., 62a
birds in the t., 88b
blazt roots of t., 1070a
blue promontory with t., 888b
boomed high in tufted t., 355a
brotherhood of venerable t., 513a
cannot see forest for t., 462a
Trees, cannot see wood for t., 185a
cross river rest under t., 733a
dryad of the t., 98a
family t. remember name, 1041b
flowers watercraft, 705b
green gits back in t., 81b
grow up again quickly, 80b
he that plants t. loves others, 107b
herbs and t. flourish in May, 175a
hurt not the t., 89a
known to speak, 285a
land of vines and fig t., 10a
lemon t. bloom, 477a
like t. because more resigned, 107b
loveliest of t., 85b
maddens me, 1000a
men as t. walking, 45b
more resigned, 99b
my apple t. never eat cones, 99a
of a thousand kinds and tall, 175a
of all t. so fair, 867b
old t. used to people, 1041b
on either hand, 85a
Orpheus with fute made t., 45b
rest under the t., 733a
rocks and stones t., 513b
seemed to march seaward, 816b
set about with fever t., 876a
shall be my books, 425b
stood like t. in ground, 70b
that grow so fair, 876b
that would march, 953a
those dying generations, 85b
to benefit another generation, 107b
tongues in t., 247b
turn bare, 1081b
upturn, 536a
vines and olive t., 1066a
walked among ancient t., 488b
walking with t., 949b
when all t. brown, 961a
when t. bow down heads, 738b
where you sit, 408b
wind in t. a sad thing, 116b
wind is in palm t., 87b
wonder about t., 968b
you lover of, 665b
Treetop, baby on t., 810b
Treetops, in all t. scarce a breath, 473a
whispering t. setting sun, 860b
Trelaway, shall T. die, 510a
Tremble, afraid because we t., 794a
all t. at the rod, 88b
at word of Lord, 964b
enemies of blacks t., 615b
even at air pump, 462a
I t. for my country, 471a
kippers of the house shall t., 38b
let Sporus t., 411a
like guilty thing surprised, 515b
made the earth to t., 51b
my firm nerves never t., 85a
no place to stand and t., 855b
Quakers because I bid them t., 964a-b
sail-yards t. masts crack, 206b
under their feet, 852b
Tremble while they gaze, 441b
Trembled, Tiber t. underneath banks, 253a
with fear at front, 690a
Trembler, no t. in world's sphere, 689b
Tremblers, bowing t., 446b
Trembles before your glory, 88b
in the breast, 518a
Trembling cold in ghastly fears, 838a
cup of t., 323a
fear came upon me and t., 14b
hate limped t., 50b
hoping lingering, 404a
in t. hope repose, 441a
seizes me all over, 69b
work out salvation with fear and t., 54a
Tremendous object of creation, 45b
pace of change, 101b
Tremulous cadence slow, 714b
Trench confessions, 488a
Trenchant blade Toledo trusty, 353b
Trencher, dead Caesar's t., 288a
Trencher-friends, 390b
Trencherman, valiant t., 245b
Trenches in beauty's field, 291b
Tree, handed all sails and set t., 196b
Trespas, those who t. against us, 40b
Trespasses against duty, 433a
give us all our t., 974b
give us our t., 4b
Tresses, fair t. race ensnare, 404b
like the morn, 357b
withered cheek t. gray, 518a
Trial and error, 853a
by juries, 472b
by jury a security, 540b
democracy is on t., 89a
democracy still upon t., 75b
fiery t. which we pass, 81b
for crimes against peace, 101b
future great national t., 64a
man on t. in good fortune, 78b
truth the t. of itself, 90a
Trials of life nearly done, 779a
Triangles and other geometrical figures, 511b
if t. had god, 415b
nature based on t., 1094a
Triangular, eyes t., 973b
person in square hole, 522b
Tribal, constructing t. lays, 874a
Tribes, abhorred senseless t., 90a
and all that t., 120a
cursed be my t., 233a
family party t. clan, 1100a
highly respectable t., 1100b
his t. to God Almighty's gen-
tlemen, 688b
idols of the t., 207a
may his t. increase, 551b
proudly touchy t. of poets, 124a
phylogenesis development of t., 752b
purify dialect of t., 1000b
richer than all his t., 276b
whole t. of tops, 277a
Tribes, all t. of birds sang, 156b
two mighty t., 56a
Tribu, mois de la t., 1006b
Triumph

Triumph, his are t. till day, 95b raise joys and t. high, 452a

Trivial and political, 450b

Trick, a person of t. 504b

Trickled, 345b

Trick's, 37b

Tricks, 284b

Trigger, a draw t. at his death, 430a

Trigger wire in blood, 1005a

Trills per thick-warbled notes, 340b

Trim, April dressed in all his t., 293b

array, 515b

boy that shook t., 293b

bravery on and tackle t., 345b

gardens, 335b

he that shot t., 225b

honour a t. reckoning, 240b

in gallant t. vessel goes, 441b

little prim little craft, 768b

meadows t. with daisies pied, 334b

Trimming, while bonnet t., 770b

Tristan's Ama's flames, 1085a

Trinity, blessed T., 549b

unscriptural doctrine, 544a

Trinkets, returned to t., 875b

Trio, great historic t., 972b

Trio, enjoy t. after unpacking, 886b

fearful t. done, 702a

into unknown, 108a

is it you, 357b

though he t. and fall, 649b

through sewer, 941a

Triumphant, 702a

Triumph and disaster, 877a

Trips, certain of t., 2002

Tripped without of, 210b

Tripper's t. of mirth, 892b

Trips north again this year, 403b

Trips, distance between T. and Tyrann, 118a

Trips, no reason to blame T., 69a

Trips, there sitting on the tower, 69a

Trot to thyself be enough, 792a

Trollop's, my thoughts my t., 457a

Troop, farewell plumed t., 275a

Trojan, a mere, my country, 452a

Troopers, charged of t. error, 958b

get along come with t., 81b

hoist colors to peak, 959a

led by the Czar, 1105b

the Caled Expeditionary Force, 1016b

of friends, 868a

of solemn people, 1034b

sense any blunder, 1016b

take command of t., 504b

what t. he considered best, 504a

wherever enemy goes t. go, 717a

Tropes, out flew a t., 552a

Tropes, ranged his t., 557b

Trophies, all their t. pass away, 779a

and dead things, 351a

cloudy t., 564a

rasoned broken lost, 1057b

rased are the arks t. 211a

unto enemies of truth, 589b

Tropic for your balm, 1033a

under t. our language spoke, 1033a

Tropics zones and meridian lines, 746b

Trot, riseth late t. all day, 422a

sidesways, 1051b

Trots, I wonder by my t., 504a

Trois, whom Time t. withal, 250a

Trouble, a very present help in t., 15a

and time, 667a

Trow to, 555b

comforting thought when not our t., 945b

days begin with t., 1089a
Trumps they were, 404b 
Truncate, mark's t. of death, 1097b 
Trunk, clean t. of death, 1097b 
so large a t. before, 901b 
sounds out a sea, 474b 
Trunkless legs of stone, 686a 
Trunks, animals infuse into t. of men, 244a 

True 
INDEX

True to kindred points, 517a

t. to occasion t., 613b

t. to thee till death, 577a

t. to thine own self be t., 259a
t. told to to t., 386b 
trail held t., 872b 
trust dusky vivid t., 843b 
way but yet untried, 407a 
where goes over rope, 96b 
what each wishes he believes t., 99a

what is t. of shopkeeper, 436b 
what people say of us t., 878a 
whatsoever things are t., 54b 
when you met her, 504b 
who would distinguishing t., 373a 
wit nature to advantage, 403a 
woman t. and fair, 504b 
wood yew wood, 89a

words are not beautiful, 75a 
worshipers shall worship, 48a

write your annals t., 930a

writes thing not t., 984a

you are not, 1089b 

True-beloved father, 235b

True-blue professor of literature, 985b 

True-born Englishman, 246b 

True-fixed and resting quality, 243b 

True-hearted soldier, 600a

True-love, my t. hath my heart, 104b

pokers into t. knots, 827a 

Truer, friendship's t., 914a 
to be rebel, 888b 

Truest of books Solomon's, 697a 

of men Man of Sorrows, 697a 

Truism, not paradox but t., 99a 

Truly a peck of provender, 250a 

here lies t. honest man, 355b 

loves on to the close, 54a 

those who were, 95, great, 1067b 

Trump, farewell the shrill t., 

275a 
last t., 53b

of t. true sound, 608b 

tell truth or t., 763a

Trumpet, believeth that it is 
sound of the t., 16b 

blow t. to arms, 466b 

crack the t. the morn, 257a 
give uncertain sound, 58b 
great sound of a t., 282b 

heart moved more than with t., 209b 

of child of Rome, 775b 

of his own virtues, 247a 

of prophecy O Wind, 570a 

pride his own t., 268a 

shall be heard on high, 370a 

shall sound, 53a 

shifted his t., 451a

sound t. best drums, 480b 
sounds summon again, 1073a 

Trumpet's loud clanging, 570a 

Trumpets, blow your t. angels, 207b 

be saith among the t., 16b 

loud uplifted angel t., 359b 

no for new year, 972a 

of the sky, 602a 

silver scarling t., 581b 

sound t. best drums, 487a 

sounded for him, 602a 

tuckets then t., 116b 

Trumpet-tongued, angels t., 285b 

Trump, if dirt was t., 255b 

let spades be t., 404b 

Trusted to thy billows, 558a 

treason but t. like fox, 240b 

was ever poet so t. 451b 

with government of others, 472a 

Trustee, millionaire t. of poor, 757b 

Trustees, officers of government t., 593b 

Trust in staff of this broken reed, 32b 

Trusteth, he t. in his riches, 244a 

in his own heart, 86b 

in man, 54a 

in the Lord, 354a

Trusting, calls his t. benevolence, 448b 

in good times people t., 1068b 

no more t. in women, 66b

Trusts, foolish man who t. 

woman, 118b

in tameness of wolf, 279a

offices public t., 545b

public t. in hands of fit, 586b

Trustworthy, make man t. trust 

him, 89b 

make one altogether t., 888b

Trusy, ancient t. drouthy crony, 

495b 
dusky vivid true, 828b

Toredo t., 535b

Truth, a God of t. 16b 

about life, 1065b 

abused is the first t., 1068b 

accepted in market, 788a

adherence to t. of nature, 594a 

after what seems to be t., 95b 

all we know for t., 881a 

always bitter, 145a 

always strange, 595a 

and all that makes man, 654a 

and nonviolence inseparable, 897a 

as much t. as I dare, 190b 

as old as God, 737a 

at in money, 595b 

old friends to t., 207b 

power a t., 611b 

public office public t., 695b, 

771a 

put not t. in the morn, 132a 

put not your t. in princes, 253a 

put their t. in him, 573a 

rude cruel not to t., 294a 

soothed by unfaltering t., 574b 

soul's invincible surmise, 587a 

surplus wealth sacred t., 757a 

that man in nothing, 438a 

that somehow good, 505b 

the gentle Kate, 295a 

there are those who t. me, 968b 

they that put their t. in him, 

17a 

thou thy love, 699a 

time that takes in t., 199b 

to frail mortality t., 210a 

tomorrow will repay, 567b 

tyranny's disease to t. no 

friends, 75a 

under his wings shall thou t., 20b 

when man assumes public t., 472b 

wonder men t. selves with men, 

250a

Trusted, I have t. in thee, 192b 

let no such man be t., 295b 

not in one bottom t. 235b
Truth vindication against slander, 

"vindication of t. by suffering, 
we seek the t., 78gb 
weep for me who has t., 74a 
well of true wit t., 731a 
what is t., 49b 
what is t. said jesting Pilate, 207b 
what remains must be t., 84gb 
when in doubt tell t., 761b 
when no help in t., 81b 
whoeve'T. entails ruin, 6gb 
where doubt there t., 651a 
where is t. we seek, 56gb 
which cunning times put on, 26gb 
will come to light, 169a 
willing to know whole t., 456a 
drink from me, my t., 74a 
withal he gives, 41gb 
with him who sings, 56gb 
with malice in it, 96gb 
with me into t., 881a 
within little compass, 977b 
which with mind rehence, 64gb 

Truthful James, 78gb 

t. stupid believe easy to be t., 93gb 

Truthfulness, artistic growth re- 

fig of t., 99gb 

Truth, a dog's must to kennel, 
217b 
thy country's thy God's and t., 29ga 

Truth, all t. half-truths, 861b 
art establishes t., 1074b 
bear all naked t., 584b 
begin as blasphemies, 872b 
begin as heresies, 795b 
considered to be eternal t., 811b 
discovery of divine t., 957b 
doubts more cruel than t., 361a 
end as superstitions, 725b 
exter. t. have fresh meaning, 7gb 

Freud and larger t., 861b 
in and out of favor, 96a 
flag in government and t., 674b 
insinuations of darkness tell us t., 281a 
irrationally held t., 725b 
mistaking verbiage for t., 90gb 
not for all men nor times, 417b 
of the heart, 105gb 
old universal t., 105gb 
symbols conductors of t., 528a-b 
tracing half-truths as whole t., 861b 
wake to perish never, 513b 
we hold these t., 470b 
which can kill nation, 967b 

Troy, above all t. something, 970b 
axes edge did t., 59gb 
fair adventure of tomorrow, 287a 

first thysel, 75b 
fortunes to last man, 242b 
guiler than him they t., 270b 
if start to t. 105gb 
let end t. the man, 242a 
little soul let us t., 542a 
might as well not t., 562b 
one white foot t. him, 1101b 
then worms shall t., 56oa 
times that t. men's souls, 465b 

Try to be one on whom nothing 
lost, 768b 
tropic for your balm, 1038a 
whole cause condemns you, 745b 
with all my might to mind, 546a 

Trying, because we have gone on 
t., 1006b 
if there is only t., 1001b 
makes friends without t., 914a 
Trysted, the wished the t. hour, 495b 

Trysting, named a t., 596a 
Tut, not Be t., 152b, 255a 
Tub, every t. stand upon bottom, 56gb 

fair tale of a t., 176b 
three men in a t., 1056b 
Tug'd Cain man of might, 677a 
fashioned hand-flung spears, 677a 

Tub, reeking t., 875b 
Tubes twisted and dried, 872b 
Tud, adjacent t., 1101a 
Tuckahaw, high t., 1009a 
Tucker, little Tom T., 104ga 
Tuckets, then t. then trumpets, 118b 

Tucson and Deadwood, 1041b 
Tuesday, christened on T., 1056a 
dissolutely spent T. morning, 297b 

Turbey fall's child full of grace, 1064a 

Tuesdays, only teaching on T., 1076a 

Tuffet, sat on a t., 1065b 
Tud, bosomed high in t. trees, 355a 

Tufts of snow on bare branch, 568a 

Tug, then was the t. of war, 984b 
Tugged with fortune, 284b 
Tugs, each t. in different way, 56gb 

Tuiley wood, 745a 

Tuble, with without fragrance t. 
was, 900a 

Tumble, anarchy why cities t., 82a 

another t., 528b 

mody with every nod to t., 216b 
Tumble, clean t. corkcrew, 669b 
Tumbling in twenty rings, 904a 
Jill t. after, 1094a 

Tumor that kills victim's symp-

pathies, 77gb 

Tumors of a troubled mind, 54ga 

Tumult and shouting dies, 875b 
in the clouds, 881b 
of mighty harmonies, 370a 
of the soul, 516b 
whirling through air forever, dark, 135b 

Tumultuous privacy of storm, 173b 

Tune, all t. he could play, 1039a 

Tune, in the clouds, 84gb 
hurdy-gurdies make t. their own, 814b 

if it be in t., 65gb 

incapable of t., 552a 
instrument here at the door, 508a 

laid old opera t., 541b 
of blues kept stro, 289b 
out of t. and harsh, 26gb 
play to quite another t., 505a 

sings a quiet t., 52gb 

Tune, sings t. without words, 735a 
sweetly played in t., 49a 
voices keep t. ever time, 541b 

vulgar if public hums, 84gb 
what t. enchantress plays, 545b 

Tuned like fifty stomachaches, 56gb 
said, 288b 
to poetry life's prose, 742a 
Tuneful, soon mutter however t., 596b 

Tuneless, heroic lay t., 560b 

Tunics, to be t. in old age, 121a 

Tunes, cathedral t., 742a 

devil have all good t., 475a 

frozen up in horn, 468a 

loahe sweet t., 774a 

love t. shepherd's reed, 518b 

Tuning lyre and handling harp, 77b 

Tunis, mail from T. probably, 72gb 

Tunnel, antiseptic t., 108sa 

Tapping your white eye, 272a 

Turbed, malignant and t. Turk, 271b 

Turkeys, white silk'en t. wretched, 348b 

Turbulency tells, 644a 

Turbulent fleshly sensible, 700a 

free me from t. priest, 155b 

how t. a country China, 419a 

people t. and changing, 48gb- 
485a 
sagacious and of t. wit, 368a 

Tur, la galerie d'un T., 961a 

Turres, steward falls into t., 876a 

Turf, bless t. that wraps clay, 443a 
dappled t. at ease, 512b 
gras-green t., 465b 

yellow green t. beneath feet, 595b 

green t. suck showers, 399a 
soldier's sepulcher, 565a 

Turk, bear like t. T., 410b 

little T. or Japanese, 86gb 
malignant and turbed T., 271b 

or Frisian, 766a 

out-painters into the T., 272b 

work hard as T., 1087a 

Turkey a more respectable bird, 425a 

in the straw, 1099a 

It was a t., 871a 

Turkey-cock parades, 1079a 

Turkish, English not t. court, 42gb 

Turk's, on board a T. galley, 61gb 

Turks, Papists Protestants Jews 
T. in one ship, 54ga 

sleep with T. and infidels, 283a 

Tumroll, tired of my t., 1067b 

Turn again Whittington, 1069b 

and live with animals, 700b 

away no more, 488b 

backward O time, 742b 

by fortune from weaker, 23gb 
currents t. awry, 552a 

dark cloud inside out, 917a 

do not hope to t., 1050b 

do not t. back at goal, 165b 

down empty glass, 951a 

each thing his t. does hold, 310b
Twitsted

INDEX

Twentieth

Twentieth years in woman's life, 94a
Twentie-eight, came to serve at t., 174a
Twentie-five, between t. and forty, 817b
first t. years worth all, 601a
Twentie-nine, she had a long t., 89b
the worth of thee, 1088a
when there are pink shades, 89b
Twentie-one, brisk minor parts for t., 412a
confidence of t., 490a
Twentie-seven, woman of t., 1073a
Twist as muckle 'a' that, 498a
blessed, 434b
life closed t. before close, 799a
never lost as much t., 734a
old man t. a child, 86a
or thrice had I loved thee, 509b
serpent sting thee t., 249a
step t. into same river, 77b
'to teach is to learn t., 495b
woman's name in print t., 984b
Twist-told tale, 256b
Twitch, and a pillar, 101a
as t. bent tree's inclined, 406b
bird t. for castigation, 879a
Twilight and evening bell, 659a
between birth and dying, 1004a
brown t. atmosphere, 614a
disastrous t. skies, 454b
dreamcrossed t., 104a
glimmer of t., 686b
hour of breath, 890b
land no-man's-land, 764b
live in gray t., 472a
of power, 1049a
of things that began, 772b
past is t. of dawn, 889a
pilots of purple t., 649a
still evening and t. gray, 345b
struggle, 1073a
timid fawn, 898b
tolled t. hour, 856b
was it cry again t., 954b
Twilight's last gleaming, 340b
Twin, his t. identity, 737a
stiff t. compasses, 906a
turtles, 704b
Twist-born, despair of t. of devotion, 773b
Twine, soft as roses they t., 598a
Twined flowers, 584a
Twinkle little bat, 744a
little star, 456a
on milky way, 514b
Twitching of an eye, 53a
Twinned, we were as t. lambs, 255a
Twins, body and spirit t., 776b
two young roes that are t., 298b
Twirled, Brazil he t. button, 732a
fingers madly, 675b
Twist 'em up, 1093a
no more t., 889a
Oliver T. asked for more, 669a
oozy weeds about me t., 698a
Twist's-bane, 582b
Twisted braids of illies, 537b
cue, 768b
our eye-beams t., 308b
prisoner in his t. gyves, 224a
Tubes t. and dizzy, 897b
Twisting, character of t. octopus, 77a
Twiched his mantle blue, 399a
strings clang of metal, 878b

Twist

Turn face towards Mecca, 148b
good t. asketh another, 184b
him to cause of policy, 243a
his merry note, 248a
hope to t. again, 1093a
I t. my back to the east, 496a
in door once t. once only, 1008a
Lordship t. it over, 597a
mills are to t., 795b
ever t. back on life, 981b
now t. different hue, 77a
on hinge that night, 1057a
one good t. deserves another, 135b
out your toes, 745b
over a new leaf, 196b
over half a library, 411b
pass and t. again, 604a
quickly t. away, 889b
smile once more t. thy wheel, 277b
something t. up, 612a
stone start a ring, 857a
the other cheek, 408b
these behind me, 189b
t. to you out t. you out, 873a
up the lights, 864b
wheresoe'er I may, 513a
why wilt thou t. away, 488b
worm will t., 215b
Your Shirrills Into Drawers, 1090b
Turned aside to sleep, 509b
dead and t. to clay, 256a
face with ghastly pang, 528a
from one's course by opinions, 105a
having once t. walks on, 528b
be t. up his eyes, 488a
heart is t. to stone, 278b
him right and round about, 494a
home his footsteps t., 518b
in case anything t. up, 671a
like yonder windlass, 697b
my live idol marble, 890a
one who never t. back, 668b
round and round in world, 659b
suddenly cried and t. away, 932a
sword which t. every way, 6a
them inside outside, 497a
world t. upside down, 510b
Turnest, thou t. man to destruction, 20a
Turning as flames in fire, 955a
condones, 1057a
from itself ever t., 198b
gas steam or table t., 707b
in widening gyre, 882a
shadow of t., 58a
o' the tide, 248b
still point of t. world, 1004a
to gold all it touches, 730a
unto wine, 858b
Turnings, long lane knows no t.,
652a
Turnip, rather have w. than father,
429a
Turnips, man who t. cries, 499a
true as t., 691b
Turns again home, 659a
climber upward t. face, 254a
earth's smoothness rough, 866a
everything to measure, 1095b
finger that t. the dial, 854a
giddily thinks world t. round,
219b
Twitsted

Turns his necessity to gain, 513a
into Miss T., 914b
lightly t. to love, 647a
no more his head, 352b
over your papers, 469b
pens a t. to shapes, 230b
times go by t., 210a
face on coming snow, 1066a
to thoughts of love, 647a
unsensibly from fire, 104b
upon ladder t. his back, 254a
with ceaseless pain, 478b
Turpissima bestia, 107a
Turret, sultan's t. with light, 629a
Turtle, clever of t., 103a
lives 'twixt decks, 1052a
love of the t., 558a
Mock T., 744b
thoughts of t. turtles, 610a
Turtles, two t. dwell, 704a
Turtle's breast, 1040a
Tuscan, ranks of T., 556b
Turn and said Duchess, 743b
done thousand dreadful things, 215b
Tutelage, period of political t., 699a
Tu-whit tu-who, 228b
Twa, lost but ate t. behin', 496a
sisters in horour, 1088b
Twain, book made by Mr. Mark T., 761a
from one book by Mark T., 1044b
never t. meet, 872b
Twangling, thousand t. instru-
cents, 879a
Tweedlelee, Contrariwise con-
tinued T., 745b
Tweedleum and Tweedledee, 415a
Twelve, all my hearts strike t.,
1056b
good men, 540b
good rules, 450a
honest men, 599b
I in t. thousand none, 228a
in sworn t. have theft, 279b
t. in t. found truth in all but one,
228b
in t. tongue hath told t., 231a
o'clock, 1001b
parted between t. and one, 245b
snowed for t. days and t. night,
1070b
Twelvemonth's, run t. length again,
495a
Twentieth, party make t. century,
600a
Twentieth-century blues, 1043a
Twenty ballads stuck about wall,
328a
cannot live on t. pound, 328b
love-sick maidens, 768b
men crossing bridge, 953a
not handsome at t., 234b
pay for one, 1104b
strength of t. men, 253b
substance of grief hard t. shad-
ows, 227a
sweet and t., 251b
times Peter feared, 509b
t. to that t. add hundred more,
590a
twenty-five the years, 920a
understand life at t., 866b
will not come again, 892b

Twitsted
Two and one are three, 516a
and two make four, 754c
as stiff twin compasses, 506a
bicycle built for t., 885b
blackbirds, 1095b
can t. walk together, 535b
cardinal sins, 580b
do t. things do neither, 125a
fifties sheer fledge, 625b
gods Persuasion and Compul-
sion, 78a
great mountains of wheat in chaff, 251b
grant that twice t. not four, 688a
gradients, 588a
gross of broken statues, 888b
I am t. fools I know, 505a
if by sea, 842a
if ever t. were on, 531b
in right with t. or three, 691b
iron in the fire, 516a
kinds of people, 837b, 1015b
lads that thought no more be-
hind, 295a
lanterns in North Church, 465b
live as one, 1004a
lost but t. behin', 496a
love idea of t. sexes, 1053a
lovely berries on one stem, 250a
loves I have, 545b
may talk one ear, 606b
more onetwo moremens more, 696a
o'clock in morning course, 498a
of every sort, 6b
of far nobler shape, 545a
of trade never agree, 401b, 730a
oh that we t. Maying, 690b
old as professions, 899a
one t. and third in your bosom, 224b
or three gathered together, 49a
our t. souls which are one, 560a
roads diverged in wood, 923b
sides to every question, 87a
sin ye do by t. and t., 874a
single soul in t. bodies, 97a
sisters sat in a bour, 1088b
she as an act or t., 296b
souls dwell in my breast, 473b
stars keep not motion, 240b
strings to bow, 184a
supreme blessings, 85a
takes t. to speak truth, 681b
things believed of any man, 909b
voices are there, 516a
walking apart forever, 704a
we t. alone will sing, 280a
went to pray, 354a
Two-and-twenty, I am t., 892b
sweet t., 562b
Two-edged, sharp as a t. sword, 25b
sharper than t. sword, 55b
Two-handed engine, 335b
Two-legged, unfeathered t. thing, 508a
Two ness an American a Negro, 849b
Two-party system, 1055b
Two-penny a week and jam, 746a
colored, 844a
Two-penny, don't care t. damn, 506a
Twitches, death t. my ear, 110b
Twitcher and feathers sleek, 579a
Tyne, cargo of T. coal, 942a
Type, highest t. nowhere existing,
Tyre, I am t., 871a
loose t. of things, 512b
of all her race, 656a
of the wise, 517a
of true love kept under, 767b
so careful of t., 656b
Types, movable t., 576a
of judicial writing, 902b
Tyranical, clubs t. of strike, 452b
Tyrranical habit of reading, 694b
strength without justice is t., 563b
Tyrranies, of all t. on human-
kind, 902b
shams inequalities, 768b
war death age ages t., 307b
Tyrrannis, sic semper t., 778a
Tyrrannous to use it like giant, 270b
word of command, 738b
Tyranry and oppression vanish, 472a
did a milder fate than t., 72b
destruction of Nazi t., 973b
economic t. above, 991a
enter if people lose spirit, 703b
fate awaiting Nazi t., 924a
fear t. government transformed to t.,
543b
Law ends T. begins, 573b
likes end t. begins, 486b
liberty and t., 639b
like hell not easily conquered, 465b
not only t. but tyrant, 466b
of majority, 750a
of Mrs. Grundy, 706a
of one literature, 828a
only bar against t., 705b-704a
over mind of man, 472a
poverty disease war, 1073a
reliance against t., 656a, 946b
snuff approach of t., 453a
taxation without representation
of, 446a
Tyrrany's disease, 78a
ecclesiastical t. worst, 585b
Tyrant, any excuse will serve t.,
77a
correct to t. custom, 193b
first cunning t., 675a
if t. trouble happens to others, 946b
is child of Pride, 81b
little t. of fields, 440b
not only tyranny but t., 466b
old man weds t., 85a
preserve me from a t., 502b
public opinion weak t., 682a
root from which t. springs, 95a
when t. has disposed of ene-
mies, 95a
Tyrant-hating milk, 652a
Tar's. Erdes' vein a t. vein, 242a
necessity the t. plea, 545a-b
threatening countenance, 122a
Tyrants, all men would be t.,
706b
and slaves, 448b
argument of t., 496b
blood of patriots and t., 471b
Tyrians fall in every foe, 496b
bear reigns with t., 682a
hand unfriendly to t., 682a
how can t. govern home, 216a
kings t. from policy, 452a
rebellion to t., 1092b
matched scepter from t., 313b
three t. of ego, 853a
thus always to t. and t. to t. no quarter, 615b
watered by blood of t., 454a
Tyre, one with Nineveh and T.,
875b
Tyrians no distinction between
Trojan and T., 118a
U
U, green U blue O, 690a
will not be missed, 1035b
Ubi bene ibi patria, 806b
libertas ibi patria, 456b
sæve indignatio, 391a
Ubiquitous, her envos u., 700a
Ubu, Mother U. ugly today, 1915a
Ucalegon, Mechizedek u., 889b
Ucalegon's afire next door, 118a
Uffish thought, 745a
Unguist man who came to Ililum,
56b
Uigration and derision, 744b
Ugliness, one beauty another's
u., 670a
recognition of u., 739a
Ugly America, 1077a
as sin almost delightful, 710a
born old and u., 670a
fact nature hides, 745b
fool and u. misses, 295a
houses stand, 1047a
like toad u. and venomous, 247b
Mother Ubu u. today, 715a
night full of u. sights, 217a
old u. bunched policy, 1035b
what made her u., 1081b
what u. sights of death in eyes,
217a
woman not u., 416b
women indisputably u., 415b
world's u. as sin, 710a
Yahoo tricks, 953b
Ulster will flight, 815b
Ultima Thule, 117a, 151a
Ultimate, repository of u. powers,
473b
escape from life, 1096b
mystery works sadly, 794a
sanction of exploitation, 1072a
Ultimate morals of respectability,
654a
Ulysses, effect of U. on reader, 988b
like H. in made glorious voyage, 187b
Ulysses' absence, 286b
Umbered, sees other's u. face,
844a
Umbril, very 'u. person, 671b
Umbrage, Americans have taken
u., 810a
Umbrella in Scotch mist, 659a
Umbri, ex u. in veritas, 596a
Umbriel, death u. of men's miser-
ies, 214a
Unable to live in society, 98a
to sit still in a room, 589b
Unacquainted man, 728b
Unaccustomed to fear, 1106b
to thought of dying, 732b
Unaccounted, not u. with mis-
fortunes, 66b
Unadorned, when u. adorned
most, 419b
Unadvertised, leave it u., 787b
Unadvised, too rash too u., 252a
Unadvisedly, entered into u., 61a
Unaffected, affecting to seem u.,
32a
Unafraid, gentlemen u., 872a
Unaging intellect, 88ab
Unalienable, certain u. rights,
470b
essential and u. rights, 470b
Unalterable, army of u. law,
729b, 1118b
days, 609b
quantity of force u., 709b
Unaltered, laws ought not to re-
turn, 1084a
Unaneled, unhoused disappoint-
ed u., 295b
Unanimity, feel toward u.,
870b, 879b
on legal questions, 884b
Unapproachable in White House,
976b
Unarm Eros, 886b
Unarmed, being u. be despised,
718b
truth, 1082b
Unashamed, brawling judgments
u., 858a
Unavoided merit advances slowly,
456b
Unassuming commonplace of Na-
ture, 512b
Unattached, vagaries of u. rela-
tives, 1087b
Unattainable perfection, 878a
Unattained, how vast the u., 650b
Unattempted yet in prose or
rhyme, 341b
Unavailing star, 878a
Unavenged, insults u., 516a
suffering, 708a
Unaware, blessed them u., 545b
hope he knew and I u., 726b
some morning u., 663a
Unawares, entertained angels u.,
56a
Unbarred gates of light, 546b
Unbeautiful and have comforta-
ble minds, 1050b
Unbecoming, not u. men that
strove, 566b
Unbelief, fearful u. in yourself,
577b
help thou mine u., 45b
Unbelieving came home, 868a
Unbend, sweet to let mind u.,
1128b
universal horror u., 956b
Unbidden guests welcomed when
gone, 214a
I knock u. once, 748b
truth, 1040a
Unbirthday present, 746a
Unbodied, souls u., 907b
Unborn, fate of u. millions, 461a
generations, 970b
little souls u., 968a
millions yet u., 444a
posterity of those u., 594b
states u., 855a
ve u. ages, 442a

Unborrowed, interest u. from the
eye, 509a
Unbought grace of life, 454a
health u., 571b
Unbound, so are ye u., 609b
Unbounded, man of an u. stom-
ach, 992a
salt water u., 876a
Unhived, head bloody but u.,
816a
Unbreathed, virtue unexercised
and u., 340a
Unbroken, seaward flying u.
things, 1004a
spur not u. horse, 521b
Unburied, bodies of u. men, 315a
unwept u. Patroclus, 64b
Unburished, rust u., 562b
Unbusy, sole u. thing, 572b
Unbuton, come u. here, 278b
Uncaught, from world's snare u.,
288a
Unceasing balance of proud time,
265a
coy hard to please, 519b
With glory of April day, 220b
hour before morning, 1006b
life's u. voyage, 906b
rustling of curtain, 643a
to it nothing u., 479a-b
tumpet give u. sound, 52b
world u. comes, 604b
Uncertainties, capable of u.,
564b
Uncertainty, quit certainty for u.,
488a
sink of u. and error, 564a
Unchanging, no u. truth, 1019a
Olympus ever u., 65b
Uncharitable to ourselves, 330a
Uncharitableness, from all u. de-
liber, 60b
Unchartered freedom tires, 514b
Unchecked, capitalist society u.,
1014b
population u. increases, 502a
Circumcision, neither circumci-
sion nor u., 54b
Civilized Eastern instincts, 871b
Uncasps her warmed jewels, 585a
Uncle, I have good eye u., 245b
no uncle, 237a
my prophetic soul my u., 825b
yours U. Sam when it's wet, 942b
Unclean, man of u. lips, 30b
people of u. lips, 30b
swine is u., 9b
Unclothed, bodies u. must be,
307b
Unclored, pure u. brow, 744b
weather, 645b
Uncurable, very u. man, 451a
Uncoffined and unknown, 557b
Uncomely, things u. and broken,
880b
Uncomfortable feel tarantara,
in to lodge in, 666a
moral when u., 856b
Uncommon, common murderer u.
truth, 994a
common opinions u. abilities,
736b
valor common virtue, 987a
Uncompleted, hanging on of u.
task, 792a
Uncompromising as justice, 615b
hostility, 1052a
Uncount, patron looks with u.,
459b

INDEX

Underbelly

Unconcerned hear mighty crack, 933a
Unconditional and immediate
surrender, 717a
love, 1085b
right to say what one pleases,
991b
war, 1075b
Unconfined, lawless winged u.,
483a
let all her ways be u., 987b
let joy be u., 556a
Unconquerable, love u. waster,
583a
man's u. mind, 512b
nursing u. hope, 712a
soul, 516a
will, 544a, 523a
Unconquered, thy arm u. steam,
539b
Unconscious time dying, 566b
Unconscious, all greatness u.,
757b
archetypes of u., 935b
collective u., 952a
discovered u. before me, 834a
fastidiousness, 966a
honor, 756b
infancy's u. spell, 697b
Kosmos, 793a
not only evil by nature, 956a
part of man's life, 575b
poetry, 718b
prejudice, 1026b
spirtual unbidden u., 865a
studied, 854a
the source of good, 956a
work, 772a
Unconsidered, decisive actions
often u., 897b
snapper-up of u. trifles, 295a
Unconstitutional, power to pro-
nounce u., 861b
Uncontrollable laughter, 64b
Unconvincing, preferable to u.
possibility, 59a
Uncoveted animal's, 791a
Uncorseted her friendly bust,
1003a
Uncounted, monster with u. li-
s, 246a
Uncouth, ancient good u., 692a
savage men u. manners, 452b
Uncreased conscience of race,
965b
wide womb of u. night, 343b
Uncreating word, 414a
Uncrowned in the underworld,
985a
Unction, flattering u., 164a
Uncumbered with a wife, 571b
Uncut hair of graves, 700a
Undaunted by villains in power,
464b
daughter of desires, 554b
we must be u., 951b
Undazzled, kindling her u. eyes,
340b
Undecided, decided only to be u.,
200a
Undeferred because we have gone
on trying, 1006b
Undefined, well of English u.,
100b
Under blossoms that hangs on
bough, 297b
every stone a politician, 91b
the greenwood tree, 248a
Underbelly, soft u. of Axis, 944a

1697
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Underbred</th>
<th>INDEX</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Underbred, overdressed and u., 880b</td>
<td>Understanding, foolish people without u., 54a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Underdeveloped, growth of u., 868b</td>
<td>for thy more sweet u., 521b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Underemphasis, swaggering u., 10004</td>
<td>give it an u., 528a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Undergraduates limited to four, 915b</td>
<td>gone a-wool-gathering, 514a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Underground, defense not in good u., 951a</td>
<td>ignorant of his u., 528b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>in length of days u., 15a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>live as if they had private u., 77b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>lord of u., 52b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>man of u. is of excellent spirit, 25a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Notions, that we are u., 253b</td>
<td>myself, 1014a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Undermine, echo u. her hold on life, 591b</td>
<td>no full u. of own epoch, 596b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>not hand but u., 150b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>not obliged to find u., 495b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>peace which passeth u., 54b, 62a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>political u. to run government, 62a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>spirit of wisdom and u., 51a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>steppingstones to u., 949a-b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>sufficient for stations, 472b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>to depart from evil is u., 15b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>to direct, 1001b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>well-meaning but without u., 853a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>where is the place of u., 15b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>wise and u. heart, 15a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>with all thy getting get u., 29b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>with hills, 949a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>with little u. world ruled, 186a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>woman of mean of u., 535b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Understandings, best flattered upon u., 415b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Understands, Nature better u. her affairs, 191b</td>
<td>Understands, Nature better u. her affairs, 191b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>without seeing 74b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>woman who u., 910a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Understood as a child, 52b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>by quiet natures u., 882b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>harmony not u., 408b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>his time, 682a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>life u. backwards, 679a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>lightly hid deepest u., 1079b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>poetry communicate before u., 1089a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>praised thing he u., 792a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>truth never u. and not believed, 488a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Undertake executions for master executioner, 75a</td>
<td>Undertake, work we have u., 318a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Undertaker, manners of u., 869b</td>
<td>Undertaker, manners of u., 869b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Underwear, never heard of u., 1018b</td>
<td>Underwear, never heard of u., 1018b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>remain king in u., 803a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Underwood, green u. and cover, 773a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Underworld, uncrowned in the u., 898a</td>
<td>Undescribed, describ e u., 557a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Undeserved, wear u. dignity, 233a</td>
<td>Undeservedly forgotten, 1061a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Undeveloped, not true u., 679a</td>
<td>Undevout astronomer is mad, 599b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Undigested, 86ob</td>
<td>Undigested apple dumpling, 696a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Undiscovered, natural wealth, 1073b</td>
<td>Undiscovered, natural wealth, 1073b</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Undimm'd by human tears, 849a</td>
<td>Undiscovered, 902a</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Undisciplined, squads of emotion, 1009b</td>
<td>Undiscovered, 902a</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
| | Undiscovered, bring light other-
| | wise u., 497a |
| | country from whose bourn, 268a |
| | embelishment, 1062b |
| Undiscovered, ocean of truth lay all u., 580a | Undisguised, truth showing face u., 797b |
| Undismayed, uninhibited inquiry, 918a | Undisturbed, stand u. as monu-
| | ments, 472a |
| Undivulged, pretense, 284a | Undivulged, 38b |
| Undo, equivocation will u. us, 265b | and, the past, 26a |
| | me so, 784a |
| | parchment scribbled o'er u. a man, 192b |
| | power to u. the past, 928b |
| | so much of either may u. thee, 915b |
| | things done, 502b |
| Undoing, that was my u., 478b | Undone, another such victory and we are u., 103b |
| Undone, death u. so many, 1008b | Undone, another such victory and we are u., 103b |
| | I am, 50b |
| | John Donne Anne Donne U., 507a |
| | left u. those things, 59b |
| | truth never is u., 1064b |
| | with estate of world u., 286b |
| | wrongdoer often left something u., 143a |
| | yet is nothing left u., 74a |
| Undraped spectacle of valor-ruined man, 696b | Undraped spectacle of valor-
| | ruined man, 696b |
| Undress, gentle limbs u., 524a | Undress, gentle limbs u., 524a |
| Undulant with catlike steps, 678b | Undulant with catlike steps, 678b |
| Unrest round the world, 703a | Unrest round the world, 703a |
| Undulations, ambiguous u., 955a | Undulations, ambiguous u., 955a |
| | of Ephesian sod, 697a |
| | Unearned increment, 619b |
| | unearned increment, 619b |
| | Suffering, 1082b |
| | Suffering, 1082b |
| | Unemployed labor means want, 1030a |
| | Unemployment, purchased power, 1010a |
| | Unemployment, solved whole u. problem, 1000a |
| | Unencompassable, encompass u., 694b |
| | Unending, end of the u., 1006b |
| | Unenlightened, strong dogged u., 719b |
| | Unemployed, not most u. of fates, 623a |
| | Unequal distribution of property, 480a |
| | laws unto savage race, 468a |
| | separate inhere in u., 1021a |
| | sharing of blessings, 835a |
| | Unequals, equals and u. alike, 94b |
| | Uncaring, 110 time committed, 1061a |
| | Uncaringly, niffs u. as dog, 799b |
| | to you, 7028b |
| | Unespi'd, in ocean's bosom u., 890a |
| | Unevaluated, 1062a |
| | Unethical and lousy, 1053b |
| | Uneven, prefer u. rhythm, 808a |
| | Unevenness of blessings, 1063b |
| | Unevolved, mind which is u., 93a |

1698
Unite, workers of the world u.,
687a
United, avoid perils by u. forces,
574a
faction u. by common impulse,
48oa
nations, 556a
States of Europe, 600a
States of World, 600a
sword u. nations drew, 556a
we must be u., 911b
we stand, 600a
United Nations alternative to war, 1079b
flouted policy of U.N., 984a
peoples of U.N., 1104a
plan for liberation, 1016b
world state inherent in U.N.,
United States and Europe, 492a
bound on north, 655a
British Empire and U.S., 912b
Constitution and laws of U.S.,
474a
Constitution for U.S., 472a
Constitution of U.S. shield,
674a
delicate peace, 1019a
deliberately attacked, 973b
fate of book in U.S., 772a
flag of U.S., 832b
tools drunkards and U.S., 1102a
this bigotry no sanction, 461b
greatest potential force, 886a
has thirty-two religions, 484a
history of U.S., 1011b
I believe in U.S., 855b
in U.S., as market, 283b
in U.S. utter rubbish, 977a
join U.S., 984a
land of free speech, 924a
life in U.S., 1062b
live U.S. and not happy,
961a
monster the U.S., 828b
neutral in fact, 841a
not end if we declare Act of
Congress void, 787b
not proclaimed democracy, 917a
poor Mexico so close to the
U.S., 734a
rended U.S. helpless, 844a
responsibilities of U.S., 1019b
result in evil to U.S., 758b
so happy as in U.S., 966b
students from U.S., 848b
treasure against the U.S., 472a
Ulysses admitted into U.S.,
968b
unfriendly towards U.S., 492a
we the people of the U.S., 472a
Unites, happy whom unbroken
bond u., 121a
Unitest nations, 709a
Unites sir are a completeness,
668b
Uniting, by u. we stand, 460b
Unity, confound all u. on earth,
285b
dwell together in u., 22b
give to all nations u., 60b
make strength, 746a
mutuality in u., 584a
Germans nation, 1012a
of humanity in word, 957b
preserve u. of empire, 452a
Universal and common bond,
121a
Universal, appetite an u. wolf,
268a
blank, 944b
books of u. appeal, 915a
cock, 955b
darkness buries all, 414a
Declaration of Human Rights,
9641-b
dismal u. his, 948a
dovetailedness, 669b
frame without mind, 208b
grin, 942a
harmony, 709a
horror unbind, 965b
lapped in u. law, 547b
law, 445b
made u. shout, 253a
monarchy of wit, 966b
Nature did lament, 928a
nature say, 942b
nuisance, 973b
old age in u. man, 206b
partial evil u. good, 408b
peace like light, 964a
prey, 968a
quality is diversity, 190b
Rossam's U. Robots, 1019a
this u. frame began, 570a
truth, 1039b
uppr: the u. peace, 285b
Universally relations stop no-
where, 792a
Universal, statements of nature of
u., 99a
Universe, accident in meaningless
u., 953b
allegorical of u., 918a
anthology of u., 1940a
benign indifference of u., 1068b
born for the u., 451a
chess pieces phenomena of u.,
744b
confine subject with u., 787a
emptiness produced the u., 1103
fathomless u., 702a
Gaseous Vertebrata own u.,
761a
glory and: shame of u., 964a
glory of the u., 682a
Great Architect of U., 942b
harmony for thee O. U., 142b
hamstringing power of u., 962b
hell of a good u., 1092a
hinds for better ordering of u.,
157b
I accept the u., 665b
in boundless u., 644b
information about u., 784b
is change, 114b
know another's view of u., 906b
knows the u. not himself,
935b
largest u. of good, 745b
man said to u., 905a
meets own destruction, 964b
not hostile nor friendly, 952b
one made up of all that is,
142b
open to our gaze, 211b
piety towards u., 867b
quieter than we suppose,
201a-b
snow falling faintly through u.,
968a
something gained for u., 754a
sun himself at center of u.,
197a
systematic procession of u.,
175a
this grand book the u., 211b
through-and-through u., 796a
Universe, true piety towards u.,
857b
whole theory of u., 702b
Universes, in space and time u.,
709a
University become multiversity,
1086a
best u. gauntlet of mobs, 609a
he who enters u., 1069a
Lomonosov our first u., 454b
place of light, 613a
Unjust, God all mercy is God u.,
599a
in last u. in much, 474a
let him be u. still, 97b
peace before just war, 422a
sendeth rain on just and u.,
406b
war protracted, 698b
will pay less tax, 94a
Unkempt about those hedges,
953a
Unknown, learned kindness from u.,
976a
tell me not I am u., 952b
thou art not so u., 242b
given to prove u., 326a
Unkindest cut of all, 295b
Unkindness, I tax you not with
u., 278a
don't defeat my life, 276a
may do much, 276a
Uncited, unknown u. and lost,
164b
Uncited, unconfined, 557b
Unknown, knows not also to u.,
707b
Uncitable, world u. we know,
877a
Unknown, accents yet u., 255a
affection hath u. bottom, 250b
and silent shore, 554b
behind dim u., 652a
black and u. bards, 906b
critics shouting He's u., 791b
enemy is the u., 997a
fearless for u. shores, 308b
footprint on shores of u., 967a
forms of things u., 230b
from known to u., 675b
hardships we suffered, 1028b
let the live unseen u., 402a
loss no loss, 135a
means of destruction hitherto u.,
982b
mighty continent hitherto u.,
173b
naked in death on u. shore,
118b
nature is but art u., 406b
not lived ill who passed u.,
113b
not to know me argues your-
sew, 946a
out of me unworthy u., 898b
poetry trip into u., 1085a
railway terminus gate to u., 951b
region, 702b
renew, 738a
sea, 700a
she lived u., 510b
taken for marvelous, 140a
things standing thus u., 266b
things u. proposed, 404a
to fortune and fame u., 441a
the u. god, 50a
too early seen u., 285b
traveled among u. men, 510b
unkissed and lost, 164b
Use, make proper u. of victories, 107b
many books and never u. them, 365b
materials indifferent but not u., 138b
me to the limit, 847b
no u. of metal, 86b
not to talk to me, 865b
not poor who has enough to u., 128b
to shine in u., 645b
of force but temporary, 437b
him more than I see, 865b
of riches better than possession, 176b
of u. to those who understand, 177b
pragmatism no u. to anybody, 1008a
public u. and custom, 888b
rather in power than u., 86b
ring worn thin by u., 112a
soiled with ignoble u., 652b
speak daggers but u. none, 265b
sure to find u. for it, 538a
treatment to help sick, 658a
to have and u. it, 865a
of u. that it like giant, 72ob
want of u. mind torpid, 438b
we make of days, 188b
who's the u. of, 615a
worship he found in u., 96b
worst u. a man could be put to, 301a

Used, I am u. to it, 652a
I have u. similitudes, 358b
joys must be u., 917b
key always bright, 472a
knowledge not u. till seasoned, 654a
my credit, 327b
only witchcraft I have u., 272a
good wine if well u., 274a
Useful, be u. where thou livest, 453b
books most u. after all, 429a
by magistrate equally u., 469b
lesson to head, 454b
mock their u. toll, 454a
changing in house not u., 753a
trouble of rain, 652a

Useless, art quite u., 858a
better u. things than nothing, 152b
each without other, 852a
general maxim u., 552a
gold in itself u., 175b
if object u. labor, 858a
laws weaken necessary laws, 414b
life is early death, 278b
lodged with me u., 541a
most beautiful most u., 668b
no man u. who has friend, 853a
nothing u. it, 642b
other virtues would be u., 561a
second good third u., 177b
slip away, 578a
to excel, 454a
to poet nothing u., 453a

Uselessly, nature does nothing u., 868a
Uselessness of men above sixty, 817b
Uses, corner for others' u., 274b
has enough u. nothing, 725a

Upside, world turned u. down, 310b
Upstairs and downstairs, 857a
Upward, turn u. face, 254a
Upward and inward delight, 656a
as the sparks fly u., 14b
Upward, turn u. face, 254a
human race born to fly u., 161a
look of caution, 95a
still and onward, 652a
swallowed the strain, 505b
toiling u. in night, 625b
Upwards, astronomy compels soul to look u., 94b
Upward, new source of energy, 95ob
Urban, complicated u. society, 1013b
for u. poor police arrest, 1082a
seagull and packed with guile, 953b
Urbi et orbi, 152a
Urge and urge and urge, 700a
no health, 439a
of a song, 968b
procrustean u. of world, 700a
to kill, 1083b
wrestle resurrection, 106b
Uriah, set ye U. in forefront of base, 12b
Urine, turning wine into u., 984b
Urn, bumbling loud-hissing u., 428a
fills blue u. with fire, 603b
Grecian U. whom old ladies, 1040a
Leon on garden u., 1001b
stored u., 440a
well-wrought u. becomes greatest ashes, 952a
Urns, old sepulchral u., 457a
Urs, those dreadful u., 683a
Us then Finn again, 693a
'Ushers hand, man-o'-war's er u., 874b
Use a little wine for stomach's sake, 55a
again until eternity, 738b
against the u. of nature, 281b
all gently, 268b
almost change nature, 284b
and overuse word new, 752a
any language you choose, 768b
beauty too rich for u., 228a
cannot u. talent, 1049b
come to deadly u., 272a
doth herd habit, 281a
every man after desert, 261b
find but seldom u. them, 506b
frequent u. of any organ, 472a
glad to be of u., 1001a
God made to u. of men, 366b
harms beauty, 8a
harm him as though love him, 1068a
him as though loved him, 326b
I'll u. you for my mirth, 268a
in measured language, 645b
it and never wear it out, 73b
it up wear it out, 1103b
know not how to u. victory, 106a
main thing is u. it well, 327b

Uses, one art which u. things, 95a
panics have u., 467a
seem all u. of this world, 257b
sweet are u. of adversity, 247b
the more he u. for others, 75b
to what base u. return, 266b
Usher, House of U., 642a
Ushered, still u. with tear, 405b
Ushers in the morn., 444a
Utopia, wi' u. face the devil, 495b
Usura sin against nature, 988b
stayed child in womb, 985b
Upset man-o'-war, 625b
Usurpations, violent and sudden u., 480b
Usurpers, lay proud u. low, 496a
Usury, from all u. free, 190b
thou wilt heart with u., 548b
Utility, in science not seek immediate u., 709b
nothing value but object of u., 697b
of utility, 101a
of useful things, 101a
Utmost bound of human thought, 675b
bround of the everlasting hills, 8a
Thule, 117a
Utopia, literature is my U., 938b
principality in U., 595b
Utter, feel it cannot u. it, 1049b
liberty to u. not in u. nakedness, 512b
not u. what do not know, 239a
nothing for which not responsi-

ble, 955b
such as words never u., 660b
sweet breath, 25ob
wise man u. vain knowledge, 152a
would tongue u., 848a
Utterance, action nor u., 253b
civil limitation daunts u., 731a
of early gods, 583a
with what strange u., 510a
Uttered, not u. by chapmen's tongues, 258b
nothing base, 625a
or unexpressed, 518a
part of man's life, 575b
Uttereth, day unto day u. speech, 17b
fool u. all his mind, 26b
wise u. her voice, 23a
Uttering such dulcet breath, 229a
Utterly destroy power of rea-
sion, 95a
things sweet, 1031b
Uttermost parts of the sea, 23a
Utzah put forth his hand, 458a

V

V notes are something, 666b
sign is symbol and portent, 95a
Vacancies, how are v. to be ob-
tained, 472b
Vacancy, gloomy calm of idle v., 491a
Vacant, body filled and v. mind, 245b
chair, 625b, 675b
heart hand eye, 512a
interlunar cave, 349a

1703
INDEX

Venetian

Vampire, like v. dead many times, 781a
Vandunk, Myneher V. never drunk, 500a
Vanessa extraordinary woman, 369a
Vanilla of society, 529a
Vanish from the plain, 686a
like eth spirit, 479a
where did children v., 1098a
with the rose, 651a
Vanished and shrink away, 210b
Cheeshire Cow v. slowly, 744a
past v. like dream, 577a
of v. hand, 648a
Vanishedeth, life a vapor that v., 56b
Vanishing, keep beauty from v., 804b
race, 1097b
Vanitas vanitatum, 660a
Vanities, guides us v., 1001b
man of v., 506b
Vanity, all is v., 27a
all others but v., 535b
and vexation of spirit, 27a
beauty without v., 554b
cords of v., 50b
cry out v. of world, 575b
cured of every folly but v., 456a
dispel v. with, 144a
every man at his best state is v.,

extreme actions ascribed to v., 804b
Fair, 565b, 699b
give no hollow aid, 557a
Golden V., 1089a
hath not lifted his soul unto v.,

18a
highest v. love of fame, 867a
in years, 298b
my days are v., 15a
no competition no v., 453b
no love but v., 551b
nothing to feed on but v., 351b
of human hopes, 107b
of immediate auditor, 979b
of vanities, 27a
plays tricks with memory, 843a
pull down thy v., 989a
reprehend hon tro worldly v.,

165b
tilling soil of v., 930b
town is lighter than v., 365b
Vanquished by desire, 6gb
had CATO, 154a
in life, 893a
Macbeth never v. be, 283b
one safety to v., 118a
though v. argue still, 490a
victor’s terms on v., 841b
wore to the v., 125a
Vans, omnibuses and v., 975a
to beat the air, 1003b
Vanitates colleon of v., 252a
might v. best have took, 270b
Vantage-ground of truth, 113a
Vapor, floating like v. on air, 149a
life a v. that vanisheth, 56b
life short fleeting v., 814b
Like bear or lion, 888b
live upon v. of dungeon, 374b
Vapored no public buildings, 667b
Vapors both away, 506b
congregation of v., 561a
strange him, 258a
Variable as the shade, 515b
lest thy love prove v., 224a
mysterious independent v., 725a
Variableness, with whom is no v., 515a
Variation if useful preserved, 657b
Varied carols I hear, 690b
mob is v. and inconstant, 573a
natural and v. abundance, 1038a
rule the v. year, 419b
Variety, abjure my so much loved v., 570a
about New England weather, 759b
in spite of v. and power, 712b
infinite v., 587b
joy of life is v., 483a
mother of enjoyment, 611a
no pleasure unseasoned by v.,

126a
other in v. we see, 405a
Variety’s spice of life, 549a
Various, a man so v., 588b
as lovingly so be v., 1093a
as your land, 1041b
equivalent as v., 1094b
distribution of property, 460a
gift to each, 525a
of v. stuff the v. man, 455a
so v. so beautiful so new, 715a
speaks a v. language, 573a
stops of v. quills, 393a
Varium et mutabile femina, 116b
Varnished clock, 450a
Vario, la tranquilité règne à v.,

531a
Varying shore of the world, 288b
Vase, as in earth Grecian v., 669a
shatter v. if you will, 543a
Vassal, God how fine a v., 155a
Muse I was your v., 825b
Vassals and serfs at side, 565b
Vast and furious ocean, 519a
complex technological world,

195b
Vastness, a conspiracy again law, 1082a
dead v. and middle of night,

583a
deserts of v. eternity, 560a
done more v., 635b
edges dream, 714b
heaven’s net is v., 75a
how v. a memory has Love,

402b
how v. unattained, 650b
intelligence were v. enough,

479a
labor-house v., 715b
like a v. shadow moved, 562b
lodge in v. wilderness, 457b
marvel to be alive, 988a
mass of London itself, 521b
more devils than v. hell, 250b
object suggests v. conditions,

698b
slow-breathing unconscious, 769a
soul o’er him planned, 860a
structure of recollection, 907b
st Bs to found Roman state,

117b
wings across skies, 1022a
Vaster, grow v. than empires,

593b
Vastness and age and memories,

642a
Vasty, call spirits from v. deep,

259b
Vasty hall of death, 712b
Vat, Diogenes crept into v., 742b
every v. stand upon bottom,

565b
Vaterland, Kaiser auf der V., 811a
Vats, cheeses out of v., 662b
parcel of bullies and v., 458a
Vault, fretted v., 440a
close this v. so brag of, 284a
Vaulter in sunny grass 551b
Vaunting ambition, 288b
VaulTs, heaven’s v. should crack,

288b
Vapus-carters to thunderbolts,

278a
Vanted works of art, 604a
Vauneth, charity v. not, 52b
Vauntie, her best and she was v.,

456a
Vaunting aloud, 544a
Vaward of our youth, 241b
Vécu, rose v. a ce que vivent les

504a
Kings, 1094a
Veering, swallows v., 955b
Vegetable fashion, 768b
half-month’s v. eye, 1070a
love not suit me, 767a
moss of love should grow, 958a
Vegetate like the country, 559a
Vegetative gracesfulness, 985a
Veil after v. will lift, 740b
draw soft across day, 714a
my v. no mortal ever took up,

157b
of temple rent, 45a
painted v. called life, 568b
through which not see, 600a
Veiled joker, diptoe malice, 865a
melancholy, 564a
Veiling lightnings of song, 572a
Veillons dormants et Veillants
dormons, 106b
Vells of morning, 879b
of soul therein, 773a
religion v. her fires, 414a
Vein, Errics v. a tyrant’s v., 289a
King’s Canvasses v., 289a
not in giving v. today, 217b
Veined humanity, 617b
Veins, blood burns in v., 702b
bound bones and v. in me, 802b
dried sap out of v., 581b
in my v. red life, 581b
in your body were dry, 551b
sea itself floated in v.,

577b
within our hands, 1064b
Velasquez, why drag in v.,

754b
Velocities of evanescence increnents,

530b
Velvet, gilded and covered with v., 504a
iron hand in v. glove, 186a
live like v. mole, 990a
some in v. gowns, 1098a
valiant in v., 815b
violet in v. shoes, 900a
Venenum, all cibus allis v.,

114a
Venerable, brotherhood of v. trees,

519a
every tradition grows v., 804b
old clothes v., 575b
parts of constitution, 453b
patriarch, 412a
Venerably dull, 456a
Venerate four characters, 469b
Veneration, much v. but no rest,

208b
nation’s memory and v., 947b
Venetian, Turk beat a V., 276b
Vengeance

Vengeance, blood v. desolation, 705a
for v. do nothing, 741a
in the day of v., 25b
in mine, 91b
just my v. complete, 662a
nor one feeling of v., 482b
Veni vidi vic, 112b
Venial, sins of omission v., 442a
Venus, at v. gave his body, 242b
in commonwealth of V. this inscription, 611b
more than any man in V., 231b
on Bridge of Sighs, 55b
state in state, 556b
Venienti occurrit morbo, 135b
Venire, observed, 92b
Venom, bubbling v. filings, 55a
clamor of jealous woman, 216b
Nazi v., 1056b
Venomous, like toad ugly and v., 247b
no means too v., 806a
Vent, on tongue must v., 289b
Vent, le v. se leve, 909b
Ventre affame, 359b
Ventride of memory, 222a
Ventrilogium, deep thinker or v., 808b
Ventre, each v. new beginning, 1005b
naught v. naught have, 142b
nothing v. nothing win, 768a
to call himself architect, 506b
Ventured like wanton boys, 296b
Ventures, lose our v., 256a
not in one bottom trusted, 251a
Venturi, efflux from hot v., 1072a
Venturing, among radiant v. on, 947b
Venturous, be valiant not too v., 200a
Venus grown fat, 55b
here choose dwelling, 731a
herself fastened to prey, 878b
mingles sweet bitterness with cruel
nurturing V., 112b
take my votive glass, 988a
to V. consecrates glass, 1086a
Venus toute entiere, 796b
Venus, entreats doubt of my v., 468a
heart of morality, 755a
not in saying truth, 528b
which increases with age, 535b
Verb, emerges v. in mouth, 761b
God is a v., 1034a
Verba, rem tene v. sequitur, 107a
Verbal contract not worth paper, 667b
poem a contraption, 1061a
Verbiage, mistaking v. for truths, 948b
Verbosity, thread of his v., 222a
Verbs and nouns do more agree, 36ob
Vendart land, 667a
Vendantly entwine itself v., 542a
Vendit by an afterwords, 744b
one wise man's v., 665a
Verdun, Ypres and V., 948a
Verdure, vast forest v., 730b
Verge, ability to get to v., 1000b
small room and v. enough, 441b
Verge, on very v. of her confine, 277b
Verification, verity process of v., 1135a
Verify your references, 468a
Veritable ocean, 996a
Veritable Amphitryon, 561b
Veritas, in vino v., 69a
magna est v., 306b, 722a
non erubescit, 142b
odium parit, 108a
Veritatem dies aperit, 150b
Vérité que ces montagnes, 190b
Verses and truth of heart, 1099b
Verity is an event, 752a
religious feeling a v., 705b
verifying itself, 755a
which drags me to ground, 947b
Vermeer, whether Rembrandt or V., 908b
Vermell-tinctured lip, 337b
Vermil, pearls and V. 997a
Vest of odious v., 982b
Vermont, as Maine so goes V., 1101a
indomitable people of V., 911b
mountains stretch straight, 972a
stare as well of V., 972a
Yankee, 998b
Vermouth, not the v., 1052a
union of gin and v., 1059b
Vernal, breath of v. shower, 442a
flowers, 998b
one impulse from v. wood, 509a
seasons of the year, 350a
sight of v. bloom, 344b
Vernicle, der Geist der de stets v., 947b
Versailles, death sentence of V., 1012a
was a gulf, 712a
Verse, able to bumbast out blank v., 506a
all not prose is v., 361b
annoying pieces of v., 1000a
art of Racine's v., 909b
brings to his v. cadence, 377a
by his v. gave exceeding delight, 906b
cheered with ends of v., 352b
cursed be the v., 411a
died to make v. free, 681b
find him who sermon flies, 522a
give up v. my boy, 988b
gives immortal youth, 926b
happy who in v. steer, 975b
harmless v. to God dear, 897a
make the first v. well, 966b
married to immortal v., 355a
my v. sad no wonder, 854b
no rhyme in my v., 944a
obscenity in, 553b
of all my v. like not, 823b
publishing v. like dropping petal, 946b
read out my v., 187b
say in v. what others say in prose, 412a
subject of all v., 312a
superfluous v., 625a
this v. grave for me, 825b
unpremeditated v., 347b
whatever I tried to write was v., 129a
will seem prose, 983b
yet write v. badly, 561a
Verse, deep v. in books, 344a
in reasonings of men, 84a
Verse-reciter, tiresome v. Care, 753a
Verses, Appius says in v., 116a
as literary performance, 709b
doctrine hidden under strange v., 160a
false gallop of v., 249b
I hate my v. 993a
indignation will produce v., 159a
no one ever get at my v., 709b
on dark theme trace v. of light, 115a
poverty drove me to writing v., 124a
praise v. but read something else, 152a
quire of bad v., 569a
rhyme rudder of v., 528b
stop abusing my v. or publish, 153a
underneath the boug, 689b
writes speaks holiday, 697a
Vest, until retold, 145b
Versions, one religion hundred v., 886b
Vertebrae, stiffening of v., 953a
Vestbrata, Gascoy V., 961a
Vertebral man, 509b
Very beadle to humorous sigh, 211b
God of very God, 60a
Vesper now raising his light, 112a
Veselé, a chosen v., 46b
empty v. greatest sound, 241a
gilded v. goes, 441b
goodly v., 628b
he that made my v., 690b
I am like a broken v., 18a
of more unsingly make, 630b
of my genius now hob's sails, 160b
one unto honor, 51a
strikes with shivering shock, 523b
wife the weaker v., 75a
Vessels, feminine gender of v., 954b
noblest of sailing v., 998a
soft handled brightly shine, 215a
terrible tempest separated v., 754a
Vest, casting the body of v., 950a
neither v. nor pants, 755b
Vestal grace, 721b
Vestal's, blameless v. lot, 405b
Vestige, no v. of a beginning, 446b
Vestigia, agnusco veteris v. flam-mae, 112b
Vestments, priestly v., 848b
priests v. in dens, 720b
Vesture, cast lots upon my v., 17b
muddy v. of decay, 235b
Vespers' crater for inkstand, 697a
Vetan, lays the v. on stage, 447b
Vex and oppress each other, 408a
definition of oats meant to v., 427b
not his ghost, 808b
such injury v. a saint, 219a
Vexation, multiplication is v., 1084b
only to understand the report, 882a
travall and v. of spirit, 27b
vanity and v. of spirit, 27a

1706
INDEX

Viced, make a ladder of our
v., 147a
may be of use, 109a
of v. frame ladder, 63a
public officer without v., 747b
small v. do appear, 257b
virtues of heathen splendid v.,
145b
virtues of man without v., 554b
virtues v. in disguise, 854b
wrap me in my v., 155a
Vici, veni vidi v., 111b
Vicious circle, 751a
display their v. nature, 177b
Viciousness, poverty the parent of
v., 94a
Vicissitude, greatest of v. things,
209b
do v. of seeds and religions, 209b
sad v. of things, 437a
Vicissitudes, changing v. of Life,
854b
in all things, 109a
of fortune, 466a
of government, 465b
wild v. of taste, 457a
Viciat Galliae, 144b
Victim, I v. and executioner, 707a
must be found, 768a
O saving v. opening wide, 158b
o' cunnubility, 669a
power marks 156b, 538b
shall be trees, 465a
without murmuring, 747b
Victim's, tumor kills v. sympa-
thies, 77b5b
Victims, better men his v., 471a
like v. play, 459a
do disease, 984b
priests altars v., 405b
Victis, vae v., 155a
Victor belongs to spoils, 1056a
can go it alone, 680a
gods vanquished had Cato, 134a
in defeat as great, 1041b
or announcer of the victor, 78a
to v. belong spoils, 553b
Victoria ut nesci, 106a
Victorian, state V. piece of poetry,
741b
Victories, after thousand v. foiled,
251b
eight v. over Syracusans, 86a-b
go forward give us v., 658b
make proper use of v., 107b
of mighty generals, 701a
peace hath her v., 541a
worse than defeat, 689a
Victorious, hold your hand v., 85b
o'er ills o' life, 455b
rejoice we are v., 79b
those which are v., 505a
Victor's terms on vanquished,
841b
Victus destruction and barbar-
ism, 970b
let v. when they come, 715a
most glorious to v., 90b
Victory, another such v. and we
are undone, 105b
at all costs, 921a
beautify bright-colored flower,
919b
best kind of v., 197b
blessed with v. and peace, 600a
by bombing Chinese cities, 984a
by expanding conflict, 984a
Cadmean v., 85b

Victory, death swallowed in v., 23a
defeat preface to v., 1008a
fell in the great v., 52a
for humanity, 507b
for mankind, 107b
God of Clotilda grant v., 147b
gory bed or to v., 456a
grave whose is thy, 52a
hated fathers, 105a
if not v. is yet revenge, 454a
illusion of philosophers, 1059a
in spite of terror, 913a
in v. magnanimity, 95a
know how to win v. Hannibal,
106a
MacArthur had in mind, 984a
moral wins v., 956b
no substitute for v., 955a
not v. nor defeat, 847a
not v. of party, 1072b
on day of v. no one tired, 149b
over reason, 101b
peace without v., 841b
Pyrhic v., 105b
rampant for spoil and v., 805b
right and wrong kind of v., 984a
shifts from man to man, 98b
spirit that gains v., 987a
swallow up death in v., 91b
terror wins easiest v., 101b
this alone life and v., 95a
together achieve v., 1015b
total v., 105b
twas a famous v. 52a
Westminster Abey or v., 494a
without v. no survival, 91a
world beyond v., 949b
Victrix des victa Catoni, 134a
Victuals, served v. course by
course, 949b
Vidders, be careful o' v., 656a
Video meliora deteriora sequor,
129a
Vidi, veni vici, 111b
Vide with Zeus, 65a
Vie, la v. est un songe, 150b
la v. est vaine, 715b
Vielie, quand vous serez bien v.,
118b
Viellesse est l'enfer des femmes,
55a
si v. pouvait, 188b
Vieux, bons v. temps, 110a
View, American point of v., 699b
beast in v., 572a
both worlds at once they v.,
33a
choice of point of v., 978a
demon in my v., 841b
don't v. with critic's eye, 507a
fair Melrose, 518a
gloomy of future, 949a
made myself motley to the v.,
294a
man stern to v. 449b
not fair to outward v., 586b
observation with extensive v.,
457a
ourselves with clearer eyes, 921a
prejudice cut off v., 85gb
recollection presents to v., 553a
which has greater v. 299b
with hollow eye, 585a
world invisible we v. 857a
worm's-eye v., 1049a
Viewed his own flowers, 555a
in her face's field, 200a
View-halloo, Peel's v., 578 b
Viewing, by v. Nature, 567 a
verses as literary performance, 700 b
Vieuwless, imprisoned in v. winds, 271 b
Views, adopt new v. if true v., 678 a
talk v. from arms 452 b
Vigil in soft face of girl, 82 a
tongueless v., 772 b
Vigilance, energy and sleepless v., 658 b
external v., 472 b, 101 b
while people retain v., 675 b
wrenlike v., 1072 a
Vigilant, be sober be v., 572 a
haughty v. resolution, 905 b
to the v. active brave, 452 a
Vigils, pensive poets pensive v., 417 b
Vigour, more secret, 612 a
Vigor, exist in undiminished v., 595 b
from the limb, 555 b
in man not yet old, 131 b
in what they ought to do, 1008 a
O future V., 890 a
of bone, 269 a
press with v. on, 402 a
injure v. from arms, 452 b
what it will give style, 542 b
Vigorous, characteristics of v. mind, 467 b
elastic and v. thought, 683 a
writing from, 908 b
Vigors, Inaction saps of v. mind, 1742
Vile antithesis, 411 b
behold I am v., 168 b
to be, than esteemed, 294 a
blows and buffets, 824 a
durance v., 456 b
waste he sprang, 512 a
fled from this v. world, 492 b
George the First v. 934 b
guns, 238 b
ill-favored faults, 879 a
insect that has risen up, 440 b
make v. a pun, 484 b
make v. things precious, 278 a
makes nice of no v. hold, 256 b
man that morns, 408 b
not one altogether v., 888 b
only man is, 549 b
out v. jelly, 792 a
phrase beyond others v., 856 a
race of quisings, 922 b
screeching of wry-necked fife, 234 b
wisdom and goodness to v., 2792 a
Vilely, show v. to desire small beer, 215 a
Vileness, If one had spoken v., 951 b
Viler George the Second, 934 a
Vilést, ape v. of beasts, 1074 a
deeds like poison weeds, 841 a
tings become themselves, 287 b
to v. things am thrall, 501 a
with v. worms to dwell, 249 b
Wiffled, man who does anything v., 459 b
most v. minority, 607 a
Village all declared how much he knew, 449 b
Village, any well-established v., 1047 a
belongs to Castle, 980 a
crossing bridge into v., 955 a
defend v. town city, 281 b
every Middlesex v., 642 a
his house in v. though, 927 b
less than Islington, 558 a
loveliest v. of the plain, 449 a
dowsing, 192 b
smithy stands, 612 a
some v. Hampden, 440 b
statesmen talked, 450 a
Villages, dollar no devotees in v., 536 b
skipped towns jumped, 824 a
Villain and he be many miles saunter, 253 a
every tale condemns me for v., 217 b
ne'er v. in Denmark, 260 a
one murder made a v., 460 a
Pinch a hungry lean-faced v., 598 b
play the v., 472 a
smile and be a v., 460 a
smiling damned v., 260 a
some v. hath done me wrong, 258 b
still pursued her, 812 b
who calls me v., 257 b
Villainies, execrable sum of all v., 595 b
Villainous company spoil of me, 240 a
demissates, 845 a
foreheads v. low, 297 b
melancholy, 272 a
newspapers the most v., 481 b
Villain's mind, 242 b
Villains by necessity, 277 a
in power, 456 b
do v. need be, 750 a
Villainy, clothe my naked v., 217 a
natural expression of v., 752 a
you teach me, 253 b
Ville, comme il pleut sur la v., 808 a
ill pleut doucement sur la v., 850 b
Villon our sad bad brother's mount, 756 a
Vincent, nobly Cape St. V., 662 a
Vincere scis Hannibal, 106 a
Vinchy, sell Vini pronounce V. 759 a
Vinci pronounce Vinchy, 759 a
Vindicant ways of God to man, 407 b
Vindicatio of truth, 879 a
Vindicatio of truth against slander, 650 a
Vindicatively, Delay ever v., 645 b
Vine, every man under his v., 128 a
for one grape v. destroy, 220 a
adding v. 358 a
I drank at every v., 1025 b
leaves in his hair, 720 b
surely as v. round stump, 819 a
thou monarch of the v., 288 a
bitter v. violet and v., 642 a
Viner, oil v. sugar, 412 a
Vines and olive trees, 1006 a
bomosed deep in v., 414 a
land of v. and fig trees, 100 a
little foxes that spoil the v., 417 b
Vineyard, bound of land until v., 296 b
my wellbeloved hath a v., 50 b
Vineyard, not glean thy v., 9 b
Vineyards, plant v. and eat the fruit, 93 b
Vino, in v. veritas, 69 a
Vintage, better than the v. of Abiezer, 112 a
bitter v. of race problem, 999 a
draught of v., 582 a
from v. time pressed, 690 a
trampling out v., 690 b
Vintners, wonder often what v. buy, 581 a
Viol of her memory, 555 b
violet and vine, 642 a
Viola, notes v. fiddles bass, 505 a
Violate agreements, 972 a
Violations, security against future v., 426 a
Violence, age of comfort and v., 595 b
and injury to humanity, 100 a
and injury to willow, 1003 a
blown with restless v., 211 b
covereth the mouth of the wicked, 24 a
dictatorship maintained by v., 927 b
noton at mercy of v., 1019 a
never by v. constrained, 189 a
not by force or v., 465 b
overcome v. without v., 1082 b
pessimism, more prevailing than v., 146 b
truth not permit v., 897 a
Violent and sudden usurpations, 450 b
writhe of slaveholder, 684 a
delights have violent ends, 245 b
fear and danger of v. death, 518 a
fires soon burn out, 265 b
lost v. souls, 109 a
most v. of passions, 879 a
order is disorder, 958 a
population v. and gross, 732 a
restless v. haste, 599 a
so over v. or over civil, 568 b
thoughts with v. pace, 275 a
Violently if they must, 530 b
things v. destroyed, 511 a
Viollet by mossy stone, 510 b
hour, 1005 b
nording v. grows, 256 b
of his native land, 650 a
queen of secrecy v., 581 a
throw perfume on v., 256 b
viol v. and vine, 642 a
what v. has camellia not, 878 a
Violet-crowned, bright and v., 79 b
violet-embroidered vale, 579 a
Violetflavorod nuisance, 1056 b
Viols are dark too, 116 b
breaths upon bank of v., 251 a
daisies pied and v. blue, 222 b
from her may v. spring, 266 a
I would give you some v., 256 a
plucked, 512 a
raining v., 869 a
roses red and v. blew, 2007 a
sweeter to sweet v. sicken, 572 b
with wind above, 987 b
Violin, flute v. bassoon, 652 a
Violins, sobsing of v., 807 b
Stradivari's v., 689 a
sweet to dance to v., 841 a
Violoncello young man's complaint, 700 b
Violons de l'automne, 807 b
Virtuously, most difficult duty
v., 1007b
if lost seldom recovered, 573a
if there be any v., 548b
if not be like it, 558b
in conscious v. bold, 404b
in her shape how lovely, 36a
inbriated, 776b
infinite v., 285b
inherent v. of socialism, 525a
is at hand, 71b
is bold, 271b
is her own reward, 525b
is not desiring v., 573a
is not hereditary, 466b
is v. a thing remonct, 71b
itself turns vice, 243b
learning flock to aid, 604b
like a rich stone, 509a
like precious odors, 508a
lived in practice of every v., 681a
lilies and languors of v., 773b
lip in action of masses, 90b
lo v. is at hand, 71b
love of v., 450b
lovers v. she alone is free, 525b
lovers of v., 525b
make ambition v., 275a
man of v., 71b
man's monument, 51a
man's tongue touched by heaven's v., 573b
moderation in justice no v.,
407b
moderation in temper a v.,
761b
more to that water, 72b
more v. than doth live, 509a
much v. in If, 251a
negative yet to slight v., 576b
not empty echo, 497b
no road or ready way to v.,
350a
no v. like necessity, 268b
no v. with size, 603b
nobility the only v., 130b
not to stand alone, 71b
not sufficient to hold, 72b
now is sold, 509a
obedience bane of v., 568a
obstinate v., 361a
of ancient literature, 71b
of paper government, 452b
of upright man, 5a
of vice must pardon beg, 262b
one v. thousand crimes, 555b
or vice leaves scar, 793a
peace is a v., 573a
person who loved v., 717b
philanthropy only v. appreciat-
683a
pine because they lost v., 135b
possesses v. in abundance, 74b
praised and secret v., 72b
prosperity not favorable to pub-
lc v., 573a
redeem us from v., 775b
reward of v. is v., 608b
sex associated with true v.,
71a
show v. her own feature, 262b
sins of v., 368a
solid v., 275b
some 173f. v. fall, 270b
some mark of v., 853b
substantial and genuine v., 471a
sufficient of herself, 525b
Virtuously, tact saving v., 817a
talk with crowds keep v., 877a
that possession would not show,
340b
though in rats, 56b
to flaming youth v. wax, 264a
to flee vice beginning of v.,
125a
to make necessity a v., 152b
that course of the v., 72b
truce between v. and vice, 685b
truth secret of v., 706b
uncommon value common v.,
95a
unexercised brethenth, 540a
vice assumes some v., 235b
vice pays homage to v., 955b
were Tao and v. not destroyed,
101b
what's v. in man, 748a
which requires to be guarded,
492a
while people retain v., 657b
wickedness easier than v., 425a
woman's v. invention, 1606a
Virtue's, died in cause, 218b
fallings learned to V. side, 449b
Virtuous, average all v., 770a
to be her v. very kind, 357a
curse on his v., 595b
expected of servant, 460a
five cardinal v., 527a
for several v. several women,
297a
greatest vices as well as v., 327b
if Individuals no v., 1092a
in v. nothing surpass her, 560a
men praise and pass by, 876a
not showing moral v., 980b
of heathen splendid vices, 143b
of man without his vices, 554b
of no avail, 1092a
other v. would be useless, 361a
pearl chain of all v., 506b
Princedoms V. Powers, 946b
some v. he might lack, 866a
suspects himself of v., 1065b
these v. of delight, 487a
to sustain good fortune, 355a
trumpet of his own v., 247a
vices in disguise, 354b
vices in water, 354b
will plead like angels, 282b
world to hide v. in, 253b
Virtuous, because v. no more
cakes and ale, 251b
grow v. in old age, 413a
hated what was not v., 71b
I wish to be v., 71b
love of the v., 71a
matter for v. deeds, 205b
mischief v. do, 650b
no act as v. from standpoint of
friend, 1092b
on ten thousand a year, 725a
outstandingly v., 509b
pleasures of v and wise, 147b
scorn, 767b
sisters v., 1104b
sweet and v. soul, 368a
sweet slumberers of v., 594a
who can find a v. woman, 27a
who most v. alway, 186b
woman a crown, 244
wrongdoing v. for good cause,
312a
Virtuouest discreetest best, 347a
Virtuously, many daughters have
done v. 27a
### INDEX

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Topic</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Wailful</td>
<td>584a</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Voyager, heavens opened to v., 853a
lands v. at last, 743a
Voyagers, fare forward v., 1006b years are v., 853b
Voyages, selecting v. you never make, 516b
Voyaging through strange seas, 553b
voyaging voyaging, 516b
Vulcan's, soul as V. stithy, 263a
Vulgar, both great v. and small, 553b
bourgeois thinking v., 709b
buildeth v. on heart, 243b
cocoa a v. beast, 519a
Discobolus, 755b
familiar but by no means v., 259b
insipid to v. taste, 876a
manner popular politician, 91a
of manner overfed, 56b
tune v. of public health, 814b
war looked on as v., 859a
worse than wicked it's v., 810b
Vulgarity, Jacksonian v., 753a
day of judgment, 616b
Vulgarizes, successes v., 553b
Vulgarizing middle class, 716b
Vulture, rage of the v., 558a

W

Waa-hoo, 953a
Wabash, banks of W., 506b
Wade, gimble in the w., 743a
Wacht am Rhein, 659a
Wade, should I w. no more, 283a
through slaughter to throne, 406b
Wading up to eyes in blood, 452a
Wafer, sun passed like w., 905a
Wafer-cakes, man's faiths w., 243b
Waf't her love to Cartilage, 253a
seas roll to w. me, 60b
sigh from Indus to Pole, 406b
Wafted, good man w. to all quarters, 80a
Wag, let world w., 183a
Wag, heard w. all, 188a
Wage, employers of w. labor, 668b
paid subjects with royal w., 994a
war like physical giants, 1046b
when his w. come in, 895b
work for which draw w., 876b
Wagen, erst w. dann wagen, 557a
Wagens, lay no w., 450a
Wages, home gone and ta'en thy w., 291a
no love no w., 1065b
of sin is death, 51a
took w. and are dead, 854a
world looks for w., 606b
Wagging, alive and w. tail in mud, 101b
Wagon, hitch w. to star, 686b
soldiers, 556a
water w. place for me, 886b
Wag, see how world w., 248a
Wall, new w. times' waste, 292a
or knock the breast, 550a
to w. such woes, 686b
who buys mirth to a w. a week, 202a
Wailful choir, 584a
Wake, thou wilt not w., 312a
to sleep, 106a
truths w. to perish never, 513b
unto me, 72a
you will w. and remember, 66a

Waked after long sleep, 297a
by the circling hours, 346b
I w. she fled, 34b
priest all shaven, 195b
to ecstasy living lyre, 44b
you have w. me too soon, 50b
Wakeful nightingale, 345b
Wakens, will and w., 107b
Waken, men w. and stand, 4a
primitives not w. sleeper, 82a
thou with me, 64a
Wakened by silence, 77b
us from sleeping, 59a
Wakens, fiery w., 65a
Wakes, maypoles hockcart was-
sails w., 31b
or sleeps with dead, 57a
whoever in w., 65a
Waketh, watchman w. but in
vain, 25b
Waking bliss, 337a
born w. up same person, 387b
hope a w. dream, 77a
morn not w. till she sings, 253a
nights of w., 520a
no such matter, 54a
silence with w. bird, 65a
sleeping wake and w. sleep,
190b
souls, 95b
take my w. slow, 1652a
thou shalt fear w., 77b
threshold of w. light, 101b
vision or w. dream, 58a
Walcumb, talmun always w., 105a
Walden only book I own, 66a
Waldo, Matthew w. and guard-
ians, 101b
Wales, God bless Prince of W.,
58b
a rope runs to w., 947a
Walk a little faster, 74b
amidst beautiful things, 86b
and not faint, 82a
and not what they are, 82a
ask for old paths and w. there-
in, 34a
before they dance, 412a
by faith, 55b
can two w. together, 35b
Catullus w. that way, 88b
closer w. with God, 45b
w. God, 36b
with fancy, 82b
humbly with thy God, 52b
I w. unseen, 72a
I'll rest but thou w., 108a
in fear and dread, 52b
in velvet shoes, 90a
in my parlor, 54a
let her not w. in the sun, 26b
let us w. honestly, 51b
make running water w., 97b
no spirit can w. abroad, 257a

Walk on eggs, 301b
out toward unknown region, 302a
oysters come w. us, 745b
pleasant w. pleasant talk, 945b
race of men w. who w. upon earth,
65a
rather one w. me, 96b
revealed her as true goddess,
118a
rise and w. with him, 82b
shall not w. in darkness, 48b
slow silent w., 74a
solemn way, 82a
take up bed and w., 45a
with talk with you w. with you,
23a
teach crab w. to w. straight, 91a
the earth unseen, 345b
trough fields in gloves, 99b
valley of shadow, 17b
water under men w., 1087a
upon England's mountains,
48b
upon the beach, 100a
where'er you w., 42b
which way they w., 83a
while ye have light, 49b
with kings, 17b
with stretched forth necks, 90b
ye in it, 32a
your ghost will w., 65a
your mystic way, 76b
Walked along the Strand, 429a
among ancient trees, 488b
as he forth w. on way, 215b
cat w. by himself, 876a
crows and crowsnails, 289a
Enoch w. with God, 6b
eye-deep in hell, 488a
glittered when he w. 900a
him that w. the waves, 399a
in glory and in joy, 51b
in the search of the depth,
16a
in Thebes's streets, 454b
mule with Pleasure, 95b
people that w. in darkness,
31a
straight out of ark, 52b
suddenly ghosts w., 105a
through wilderness of world,
58b
to hotel in rain, 104b
with his mother, 107b
without upward look, 99a
Walketh, devil w. about, 57a
every man w. in a vain show,
18b
not in counsel of ungodly, 18b
pestilence that w. in darkness,
50b
upon the wings of the wind,
21a
Walking along Cotswold lanes,
56b
and mingling as they go, 50b
by wild lone, 87a
close at hand, 745b
Devil is gone a-w., 553a
dog's w., 34b
terprise in w. naked, 88b
gently w. in snow, 98b
jag wings prevent w., 707a
have ye not seen u. 32a
I nauseate w., 59a
In an air of glory, 34b
life's but a w. shadow, 28b
like two angels white, 80a
men as trees w., 45b
on the sea, 42b
Wanton

Wanton, as flies to w. boys, 279a
boys that swim on bladders, 298b
freak, 179a
frier ther was w. and merye, 165a
gods that w. in the air, 382b
hers w. spirits look out, 282a
imagination and w. tempers, 462b
stings of sense, 270a
stretched forth necks and w. eyes, 50b
w. in love, 336b
Wantonied with thy breakers, 558a
Wantonnness, chambering and w., 51b
kindles in clothes a., 520a
Wanton's, no further than w. bird, 253a
Wantons thro' flowering thorn, 494a
Wanto's everything he, 718a
wanton, 279a
War, 468b
War, conquered what causes w., 969b
Constitution is law in w. and peace, 957b
conquest, 578a
continuation of political relations, 544b
could have been prevented, 544b
danger and tempest of w., 661a
dastard in w., 519b
dauntless in w., 539a
dearth age ahes, 507b
days dangerous in w., 202b
deserve success in w., 529a
devil's madness, 933a
disease and w. itself, 1073a
dogs of w., 255a
Don Joah going to w., 918b
doubt and darkness of w., 661a
drum throbbed no longer, 647b
each w. creation of preceding w., 941a
ease after w., 200a
either w. obsolete or men, 1084a
enemies in w. in peace friends, 1084a
engaged in great civil w., 659a
epitaph of w., 472a
even to the knife, 555a
everybody against w., 1019b
ever than w., 659b
first in w. first in peace, 486a
first invented w., 612a
fought with atomic bomb, 920b
France has not lost w., 1018a
gand of the w., 282b
generation shorn by w., 920a
generator of wars, 941a
got too fond of w., 820a
go forth to w. together in a body, 1494a
Great Britain going to w., 820b
great w. petty peace, 888a
has actually begun, 465a
heath smoothed his front, 516b
hero of the next w., 980b
how much w. seen, 1060b
I am the tongue of w., 1083a
I call it murder, 962b
I have seen w. I hate w., 271b
I make w. on the living, 186a
if they mean to have w., 455a
image of w. without guilt, 597a
in heaven, 56a
in his heart, 19b
in peace provided for w., 146b
in peace thinks of w., 311b
in state of w. by nature, 930a
in this w. books wespens, 975b
in w. daring boastful, 584a
in w. mounts warrior's steed, 518b
w. no second prize, 1025b
in w. no substitute for victory, 998a
in w. nothing impossible, 987b
in w. parents inter children, 850b
in w. resolution, 928a
infectious, 928b
infection and hand of w., 220b
involves train of circumstances, 470a
is a contagion, 928b
is a game, 458b
is cruelty, 705a
is glorious art, 938b

War is hell, 705a
is still the cry, 555a
is toil and trouble, 571b
is w. biological necessity, 980b
its thousands slays, 450a
killed only once in w., 919b
knew when w. going to end, 965b
lead peaceful into w., 842a
let slip dogs of w., 255a
levying w., 474a
liberty to begin and end w., 959b
Loco is a man of w., 8b
love and w. same thing, 156b
love calls to w., 205a
love of w. for itself, 551a
luxury more deadly than w., 159b
magnificent but not w., 655b
make w. for scrap of paper, 858b
make w. to live in peace, 98a
makes rattling good history, 738b
mankind put end to w., 1073b
marching as to w., 759b
men unproved in w., 924b
money sinews of w., 104b
moral equivalent of w., 795b
my voice is still for w., 393b
national misfortune, 557a
never shall they learn w., 30a
never a w. not inward, 966b
never good w. or bad peace, 428b
never slays bad man, 82b
no help in w., 28a, 856b
no great w. come again, 1015a
no modern w. won without sea power, 998a
no w. or battle's sound, 534a
no will to win w., 995b
noble efforts in last w., 436a
not an instinct, 978a
not disturbed by planetary w., 930b
not divorced from politics, 1027b
not rational alternative, 1073b
nothing easy in w., 1016b
object of w. peace, 904a
object only of w. honorable, 467a
everyone of against everyone, 317b
of looks between them, 220a
older men declare w., 918a
only art necessary, 177a
open or secret w., 471b
outcome of the w. in our hands, 84a
pattern called w., 931b
peace better than most just w., 428b
peace corrupt w. waste, 348a
peace not absence of w., 378a
phony w., 979b
political relations by other means, 544b
politics almost exciting as w., 919b
prepared for w., 461b
prince have no study but w., 177a
prophesying w., 524a
purple testament of bleeding w., 227b
put end to mankind, 1073b
War, quaint and curious w. is, 785b
ready for w. to avoid it, 389a
real w. never in books, 703ga
red animal, 304b
regarded as wicked, 389a
reliant, 303a
result of mistaken calculation, 303b
same reason causes w., 190a
Scott responsible for w., 706b
courage of w., 640b, 1104a
seldom enters but where wealth
allures, 370b
sentence is for open w., 343a
silent w. of lilces, 220a
sins of w., 104b, 181a
soft, soft w. of name, 303a
w., 90
sweet sleeps, the in faith
ful W., 5i8b
art w., 343a
rumors of reason 4633
at 8423
cheerful never 343a
343a
European to 784b
for 44
wrong w., 10053
W., 5i8b
w.
for ambition g28a
little about, w.
Homer
w.
m
joy heating, 303a
is w.
years, of one w., 10833
the 8?7b
3sb
be
igoa
peace of to God, 7sgb
young w.,
weave to of 3s8b
will 2833
forth is
prepare w., 3
5oob
brings w.
the 3
the circumstances, terrible, 3
sanction of of 49
A.D.
and 5153
w.
w.
keep right 30
more for la
4i7b
2g2b
of curious lights, little
Despair, 9743
mankind, 7032
w.
aggressions w., 703a
up g47a
will dream, her w.
4$8b
w.
and w.
enough, 6633
avoid w.
wind is require ill 4593
i8a
he make of 10153
7391
glow or taking old, of 1215a
curious of 1215a

War, will to win w., 955b
with reremice, 285b
with rights of mankind, 471b
war cause of ten years’ w., 38b
ground w. at wrong time, 1082b
Warble child, 421b
bathe wood-notes wild, 353a
sweet in springtime, 828b
Warbled to the string, 356b
Warbler, Dan Chaucer first w., 645b
Warthog at eve, 950b
Warbling his Dior lay, 539a
thou w. bird, 494a
Warbonnet of Medicine Hat, 1041b
War has no heart they say, 500b
Warer is Despair, 5i4a
memory the w. of brain, 283a
Warbrode, dailance in w. lies, 243b

Wars in Chancery, 763b
pretty young w., 757b
Ware, ill w. is never cheap, 354a
pleasing w. is half sold, 354a
taste your w., 1093b
will you not keep, 86a
wiser than thou art w., 248a
Wars harder to get rid of, 597a
Warfare, atomic w. bad enough, 1015a
wargarde worse, 1015a
accomplished, 52b
life struggle not w., 770b
love a kind of w., 128b
thy w. o’er, 540a
Warth, hurst Jackson on w., 649b
Warid, a’ the weary w., 479b
t’s a weary w., 857b
Warlike, people numerous and w., 178g
 Warling, young man’s w., 183b
Warm and capable of grasping, 5i8b
of rising bosom, 441b
heart within, 459b
her coat is so w., 56a
into the w. sun, 183a
keeper of w. lights, 82a
kept her w. note, 347a
let out to w. atry, 389b
man whom blood is w., 2413
now w. in love, 405b
nursing wrath to keep it w., 405b
precincts of cheerful day, 441a
ruddy drops that w. heart, 253b
sea-scented beach, 663a
side inside, 907a
so cold no fire w., 759b
summer sun shine friendly, 82a
swa
was w. wind chill, 98a
this sensible w. motion, 271a
virtue keep me w., 565b
weather in bed, 98b
wind the west wind, 947a
with friends I make, 1095b
without heating, 509b
Warm-blooded animals from one
filament, 459b
Warméd, glow has w. the world, 950b
hands before fire of life, 556b
unclasp w. jewels, 582a
washed dressed w. fed, 547a
Warmest heart recoiled at war, 1031a
welcome at an inn, 432a
Warming pretty little toes, 1093b
Warmly, in numbers w. pure, 443b
Wars some poor name, 759a
Warmth, a little w. a little light, 393b
about my heart, 58a
no w. no cheerfulness, 592a
of heart increase with years.
1097b
spring brings back balmy w., 114b
warmth more warmth, 869b
Warn, all poet can do is w., 501b
to comfort and command, 514a
Warned, friends be w. by me, 90a
in a dream, 39b
Warning, one without w., 679b
give to world, 494b
steal away give little w., 479a
voice of w. needed, 728b
Warp, weave the w., 441b
Ward, British w. queen, 459a
every lover a w., 118b
happy w. of politics, 916b
happy w. sleeps, 979a
home brought her w., 649a
lay like w. taking rest, 56b
like an armed w., 749a
of North America, 564a
painful w. famoused for fight, 291b
who is the happy W., 515a
Warrior’s, in war mounts w.
steed, 518b
Warriors, female w., 417b
sient joy w. feel, 502a
War’s a game, 459b
annals cloud into night, 784b
disciplinary functions, 795b
glorious art, 59ib
swept to w. arms, 591b
Wars, all skillful in the w., 563a
all their w. merry, 918a
and alarums into nations, 200b
and rumors of wars, 43b
begin in minds, 1104a
boys not sent into foreign w.
972b
brought nothing about, 372a
caused by man, 501b
chronicle the w. of kites, 550a
dates of w., 765a
disciplines of w., 444a
end to beginnings of w., 974a
fierce w. and faithful loves, 200a
for right thing, 98a
forgotten w., 1003a
Inevitability of w., 954b
more songs than w. or women, 298b
most terrible of all w., 842a
not acts of God, 1018b
of European powers, 101b
planned by old men, 962a
that make ambition virtue, 275a
thousand w. of old, 651a

INDEX

Wars
Wars

Wars won by men, 987a
wrong from every standpoint, 984a
Watchman order reigns in W., 531a
Wars and all, 988a
Was, he is or w. or has to be, 418a
I am not what I, 988a
which w. and is and is to come, 58a
Wash, air w. leaves cover me, 773b
balm from anointed king, 277a
but th' land of their faces, 285b
dirty linen at home, 504a
feet in soda water, 1002b
gulfs w. us down, 458b
incessantly softly w., 703a
me and I shall be whiter than snow, 19a
old linen w. whitest, 514b
she makes me w., 759b
the river Rhine, 573b
this blood from my hand, 285b
what art w. guilt away, 448b
with Pilate w. your hands, 228a
ye may not w. name out, 506b
Washed and dressed warm'd fed, 947a
if clo'd w. away, 308b
in life's river, 478a
Pilate w. hands, 44b
robes in blood, 53a
Washing, aflutter like w. on line, 1069a
hands with invisible soap, 502b
home and being w. day, 757b
one another w., 1102b
Washington, America furnished W., 548a
bequeathed name of W., 558b
city of southern efficiency, 1073b
government at W. lives, 741a
had thanks, 561b
in clear upper sky, 547a
Leonidas and W., 561b
like Joshua of old, 452a
never slopt over, 705b
task greater than W., 656b
what posterity say of W., 403a
without reward, 747b
Washingtonian dignity, 758a
Washington's a watchword, 563a
Lincoln's name close to W., 738a
Washington, Moab is my w., 91b
Wash, die down only to w., 969a
Waspih, when you are w., 257a
Wasps and hornets break through, 588b
Wasails, mappoles hockarts w., 519b
Waste and solitarie places, 569a
haste maketh w., 158a
his flames must w. away, 297a
lay w. our powers, 515b
my dear times' w., 209a
natural resources, 438a
nights in discontent, 201a
not fresh tears, 53b
now doth time w. me, 228a
of public money, 779b
of seas, 590a
of shame, 94a
peace corrupt war w., 948a
sad time, 1005a
sweetness on desert air, 440b
t heir toll, 518b

Waste, to what purpose this w., 448a
wherefore w. elocution, 759a
willful w. wasteful want, 546a
Wasted, affection never w., 953a
barrel of meal w. not, 13a
chronicle of w. time, 295b
evidence of w. time, 845b
heart, 1095b
his substance, 47a
hours of life, 797b
most w. day of all, 459a
no act of kindness ever w., 73b
oil unprofitably burns, 457a
they that w. us, 22b
time no doth time waste me, 228a
Wasteful, ah w. woman, 721b
and ridiculous excess, 837a
youth of pleasure w., 667b
Wastefulness, conspicuous w., 845b
Waster of rich men, 82a
Wastes and withers there, 841a
her time and me, 55ab
marble w. statue grows, 178a
time w. things, 97a
Waste, destruction that w. at noonday, 508b
man dieth and w. away, 15a
Wasting, shall I w. in despair, 318a
Wash and laugh, 752b
and pray, 44b
authentic w. is shown, 350a
care keeps his, 224b
cat w. mouse, 591a
torn after stop victim's w., 940b
could ye not w. 44b
if you don't w. out, 819a
from their graves, 669b
human body, a w., 457a
I could w. I could w., 1069a
I and am as a sparrow, 21a
in the night, 20a
keeping w. above own, 652a
keeping w. over their flock, 46a
kept w. and Matthew and Waldo, 1001b
life w. or vision, 717a
Lord w. between thee and me, 7-1b
men at play, 940b
not one another out of fear, 306b
of his mortality, 514a
on the Rhine, 669a
one to w. one to pray, 357a
out w'en gittin' all you want, 814a
secret whispers of other's w., 444a
sleeps upon w., 452a
some must w. some sleep, 269b
the basket, 76a
that ends night, 356b
they that for w. the morning, 22b
this long year's w., 75b
wear learning like w., 413b
woods fill with snow, 947b
ye stand fast, 53a
eye therefore, 45b
Watchdog's honest bark, 560a
voice, 449b
Wasted, deaths ye died w. be,
riday 8, 717b
Watchers, Workshop, 541a
Watches, dictionaries are like w., 499a
of night, 843b
with judgments as w., 402b
Watchful, many a w. night, 243b
place of w. intentness, 759a
Watching, all her maidens w., 649a
Big Brother w., 1053b
for riches, 58a
sits w. for omens, 919b
what goes in comes out, 672a
either, 821a
Watchman tell us of night, 567a
waketh but in vain, 23b
what of the night, 51b

Wathowr, 662a
Royal Navy w. 902b
Washington's a w., 563a

Water and a crust, 518b
and fire shall rot, 1066b
as showers what, w. the God, 20a
as the harp panteth after w.
brooks, 19a
as w. flows downwards, 100a
as w. split on the ground, 12b
as without wind, 100a
as wheel runs why pitcher, 124a
benefit written in w., 179a
benison of hot, 995b
best man like w., 75b
deeds in writ, 179a
better than stars or w., 503b
blood is thick w. thin, 78a
blood thicker than w., 520b
brief as w. run, 113a
bring w. bring wine, 70a
buffaloes neuasthenic, 997a
burned on the w., 287b
but the desert, 557a
came out abundantly, 547b
charmed w. burnt alway, 535b
Christ walks on black w., 1071a
colors on clouds w., 861a
conscious w. saw its God, 554a
daughter of Earth and W., 570b
death of w. and fire, 1006b
does still make w. run, 819a
don't care where w. goes, 19a
don't go near w., 1103a
down unseen full of w., 228a
drawers of w., 11a
drink no longer w., 552a
drinks w. her keel plows air, 205b
dripping w. hollows stone, 1113a
drunk your w. and wine, 817b
dry and thirsty land where no w. is, 15b
dry stone no w., 1002a
earth and w. strive again, 405a
earth hath bubbles as w., 281a
everywhere, 32a
false as w., 860b, 276a
feet are always in w., 491b
fetch pail of w., 1094a
fire and w., 267a
fish out of w., 580a
flows clear from Lebanon, 945a
fortune melted to w., 759a
give thine enemy w., 21a
glory like circle in w., 244a
green w. through my hull, 828b
grind with w. that's past, 32a
hears thy faintest word, 554a
heaven as near by w., 192a

1716
INDEX

Wave

Water, honest w., 290a
hot w. to remain upon tea, 23b
I came like w., 60a
if British went by w., 46b
imperceptible w., 90b
in Arkansas River, 9a
in w. lives the fish, 56b
is best, 73a
is good, 73b
is my will, 106b
Just Add Hot W., 100b
know worth of w., 42a
land rats and w. rats, 23a
land thieves and w. thieves, 23a
Laughing W., 86a
lily bloom, 65b
limns on w. writes in dust, 210a
little drops of w., 71b
little w. in stream fault of 70a, 44b
meditation and w. wedded, 66b
Mississippi muddy w., 84a
more than ocean w. broken, 110a
more w. glideth by mill, 180a
most encourage flame, 101b
much w. goeth by mill, 180a
never formed to mind, 99a
never hold w., 99b
name writ in w., 86a
never miss w. till well dry, 42a
no more w. fire next time, 10b
no sound of w., 100a
no w. only rock, 100a
not all w. in rough rude sea, 127a
over the w. to Charlie, 507b
of affliction, 13b, 52a
of gall to drink, 54a
of life given to us, 108b
of river never the same, 150a
on hands like Pilate, 104b
people are like w., 100b
plunge hands in w., 100b
profusion of w. light, 47b
quarrel over w., 96a
reasons made mouth w., 35b
reflects images, 777a
rivers of w. in a dry place, 32a
run through fire and w., 267a
running w. walk, 97b
Saint Lawrence is w., 86a
salt w. unbound, 876a
saving soil and w., 97b
skittish fish blackens w., 99a
slippy-dorpy in larder, 887b
snake came to w. trough, 96a
sound of w., 98b
spring of ever-flowing w., 120a
stagnant w. loses purity, 174a
strued the w. clear, 48b
steeds to w. at those springs, 29b
stream smoothest w. deepest, 19b
struggling for life in the w., 43b
tar w. so mild and benign, 39b
through a sieve, 74b
trough fire and through w., 19b
to succeed add w. to wine, 80a
tossing green w., 97a
tree planted by rivers of w., 16b
Water, under running w., 1004a
under w. men walk, 1067a
unstable as w., 8a
until desert knows w., 73a
virtue more than w. or fire, 72b
virtues we write in w., 99a
wagon place for me, 88b
walk to watch w. clear, 99b
wasa"d wine, 48a
wash feet in soda w., 100ab
wetter with slimmer sine, 99b
what w. lapping bow, 1004a
which "b"ling w. hit, 81a
which they beat, 88b
whole stay of w., 90a
wide w. inescapable, 55a
will flow indifferently, 100b
with w. to drink, 71b
written in running w., 115a
Watercolors to impaint his cause, 24b
Watercraft, not be precise about w., 705b
Water-drinkers, no poems by w. please for long, 125b
Waterdrops, soul be changed to w., 210b
water pot is filled by w., 80a
women's weapons, w.278a
worn stones of Troy, 86b
Watered, Apollo's w., 52a
by blood of tyrants, 48a
beaten with tears, 48b
our horses in Helicon, 205b
with tears w., 906b
Waterfall, from w. named her, 65a
Watering last year's crops, 89a
pot and pruning knife, 66b
your waters and w. places, 93a
Waterloo, Austertilz and W., 94a
battle of first rank, 599a
damn plain, 599a
every man meets W., 65a
from Marathon to W., 766b
thus fatal W., 55a
Wessen behind chaos of W., 95b
won on playing fields, 506a
Waterman, great-grandfather was but a w., 56b
Waterman look astern row ahead, 137b
Waterpot is filled by waterdrops, 80a
Water's my will, 106b
thin, 768a
Waters and their powers, 557a
at their priestlike task, 58a
beams of his chambers in w., 21a
beautiful drifts like w., 88a
beside the still w., 17b
cannot quench love, 50a
cast thy bread upon the w., 28b
donor of w. and might, 77b
cold w. to a thirsty soul, 26a
come ye to the w., 53a
cover the sea, 51a
desert of w., 73a
do business in great w., 21b
dreadful noise of w., 217a
desires o'er w. blue, 554a
Father of W. unexcelled to sea, 651b
fen of stagnant w., 51b
fish in troubled w., 86a
here are your w., 59a
hither and thither w., 98b
Waters, liffeying w., 66b
like music on w., 559a
nurmuting, 35b
music crept by upon w., 286a
nearer roll, 43b
no w. breed or break, 100b
noise of many w., 21a
of petrel and porpoise, 106b
of the heart, 80b
once more upon w., 55b
over great sea winds trouble w., 113a
over rolling w. go, 64b
yeaple earth w. and sky, 377a
pour w. of Nile, 74a
returning to springs, 62a
rivering w., 96b
rushing of many w., 31b
scattered w. rave, 676a
secret w., 106b
should lift their bosoms, 268a
shout golden shouts, 730a
Spirit of God moved upon w., 5a
stilled at even, 731a
stolen w. are sweet, 34a
swine perished in w., 40b
take a breed of still w., 100a
their name is on their w., 56b
tree planted by the w., 54a
turns to perilous w., 75a
vast w. of petrel, 100a
voice as sound of many w., 5y7b
were a wall, 8b
were his winding sheet, 509a
wonderful w. of 700a, 719a
words writ in w., 175b
your divine w., 1075b
Watershafef-silver station, 100a
Watery, crown the w. glade, 45a
envious siege of w. Neptune, 27a
main, 8g2b
nest, 53a
shore, 48b
sunk beneath w. floor, 39a
ing thing of w. salt, 497b
wide-rolling w. prairies, 675a
Watson, know my methods W., 50a
Mr. W. come here, 811b
Wattle, ever hear of Captain W., 475b
Wattles, of clay and w. made, 87gb
Wave, across the dark w., 86a
all sunk beneath the w. 459a
and whirlwind wrestle, 62b
as w. succeeds w., 50a
blue w. rolls nightly, 5gb
cri w. dry crust vast waters, 1006a
dance like w. of sea, 88b
every w. had nightcap, 82a
glassy cool translucent w., 53b
hands for mere farewell, 745b
life is a w., 705b
life on ocean w., 67a
lift me as w. leaf cloud, 56b
never w. of all waves, 875a
obeyed what w. had taught, 95b
of the future, 106b, 107b
seen her w. hand, 65b
small rock holds back great w., 65a
star-spangled banner w., 64a
swiftly walk over w., 57b
wash him from world, 90b

1717
Wave, whose arm blind restless
wind or swallowing w., 559a
long has it w. on high, 653a
Waver, steadiest minds to w., 82a
Ever-vexing between profit and loss, 103b
do not: w. multitude, 241a
Waves, amber w. of grain, 849a
bound as steed, 553b
Washing, knocked, 757b
Britannia rule the w. 428a
come as the w. come, 530b
cypress in palace walk, 649a
ever-rolling w. made by restlessness, 656b
here shall thy proud w. be stayed, 16a
him that walked the w., 539a
cutting through frothing w., 745b
I danced on the w., 829b
into w. pine needles, 886b
laughter of ocean, 75a
meander toward pebbled shore, 25a
match o'er mountain, 557b
music of dancing w., 998b
mutinous Shannon w., 565a
march wave of all, 875a
nothing but w. and I, 561a
of religious emotion, 997a
of science beat in vain, 705b
on side of ablest navigators, 406a
over mountains over w., 1086b
paced to and fro, 905a
tiring w. of the sea, 57a
reach hands for it, 753b
righteousness as w. of sea, 3a
salt sea w., 942b
rise and fall unceasingly, 667a
set sun illumine w., 850a
tired w. vainly breaking, 688b
what are wild saying, 675b
when w. went high, 568a
which only He may walk, 1051a
white w. paced to and fro, 905a
wild w. whist, 296a
Waves', spent w. riot, 775a
Waving, sails filled streamers w., 549b
wild bill, 876a
\[\text{INDEX}\]

Way, best w. out is through, 95a
birds their trackless w., 661a
broad is the w., 41b
catch the nearest w., 281b
crow shook snow, 92a

died maintaining right of w., 1105a
down upon w., 49b
down broad w. young and unregretting, 155a
down upon Swanee River, 727b
every day in every w., 844b
every one his own w., 109a
every w. makes my gain, 276a
get not into every w., 37b
God moves in mysterious w., 45b
Going the w. of all the earth, 11a
gull's w. and whale's w., 946b
Great White W., 860b
guideright w. in the morning, 71b
heaven's wide pathless w., 335b
home's the farthest w., 531b
in dark w. and where straight w. lot, 155a
in whatsoever w. any come to Me, 106b
is plain peaceful just, 528b
log on the footpath w., 295b
Karamazov w., 708a
kept the humble w., 819a
knight stood at parting of w., 35a
lamb who lost w., 875b
laws of landscapes are led into, 147b
let each go his own w., 128a
let the wicked forsake his w., 93b
life's common w., 512b
like wild beast guards w., 49b
long and steep is the w., 67b
long is the w. and hard, 543b
long w. I tread alone, 574b
long w. to Tipperary, 524a
long wind cold, 518a
longest w. round shortest home, 912b
love find w., 1086b
make it over your w., 940a
many a weary w., 589a
merely tell the w., 968b
merit makes his w., 297b
not my love by the w., 156b
my w. of life is fallen, 286a
narrow is the w., 41b
new w. to pay old debts, 516a
no ready w. to virtue, 550a
no wiser than hair, 944b
noiseless tenor of their w., 421a
not pass this w. again, 531a
of a fool, 52a
of a serpent upon a rock, 26b
of a ship in the sea, 26b
of all flesh, 514b
of an eagle in the air, 26b
come into world, 886b
of Heaven has no favorite, 75a
of Heaven to benefit others, 75b
of ignorance, 100b
of man with maid, 26b, 974a
of is to act, 75b
of saying above thing said, 960a
of the tree of life, 6a
Way of transgressors is hard, 24b
out of hell leads up, 345b
out of wind's and rain's w., 966b
pools his weary w., 440a
prepare the w. before me, 96a
prepare the w. of the Lord, 226b, 95b
pretty Fanny's w., 968a
prime rose w., 285b, 328b
rebel lay in his w., 240b
roses all the w., 662b
see the W. of Heaven, 747b
set out in relative w., 917b
ship's w. on sea, 875a
so plain we may lose way, 919a
solar walk or milky w., 408a
such ever love's w., 666a
sweetest w. to me, 874a
tell us the to go, 825b
can that be told of, 734b
that w. madness lies, 278b
that with tears watered, 905b
that's my w. sir, 699a
that which w. to do it, 552a
the money goes, 1009b
twelve w. and truth and the life, 49a
there is a lion in the w., 26a
they eat drink and learn and everything, 333b
they say it, 1092b
this w. world ends, 1003a
this the w. walk ye in it, 22a
thorny w. to heaven, 25bb
though hell bar w., 961b
thoughts nature gives w. to, 283a
to be immortal is die daily, 550a
t cares, 24b
to draw new mischief, 273a
to dust, 265b
to keep thee in the w., 9g
to man's heart, 529a
to tell if poem lasting, 949b
took their solitary w., 342b
trudgin' weary w., 809a
true w. but yet untried, 207a
true w. goes over rope, 906a
twinkle on milky w., 514b
unlikely to be undone, 1021a
unremembering w., 85a
which is the w., 1066a
will my w. to the coast, 84b
wisdom finds a w., 489a
world ends, 1003a
wrong w. more reasonable, 87a
Wayfarer, when w. whistles in dark, 835b
world-renowned, 152b
Wayfaring, lodging place of w. men, 34a
Way, amend your w., 94a
blood nipped and w. be foul, 222b
consider her w. and be wise, 222b
eczema by w. of God, 959b
dwelt among untrodden w., 510b
extract yourself from bad w., 86b
from cheerful w. of man, 344b
God's w. to man, 835b
her w. are w. of pleasantness, 25b
INDEX

Ways, her w. with a man, 1065b
high-hearted w., 654a
his w. are judgment, 10b
I knew all her w., 85gb
I will take heed to my w., 18b
in all the w. you can, 421a
in His w. found Him not, 654a
just are the w. of God, 349a
keep then in all thy w., 20b
labyrinthine w., 89ga
many w. meet in one town, 243a
nine and sixty w., 874a
of God justifiable, 349a
of God to man, 407b
of God to men, 541b
of human spirit, 1104b
oldest sins newest w., 244b
possible to fall in many w., 97b
practice childish w., 65a
sing ancient w., 879b
stand ye in the, 34a
do that are dark, 769b
to as when our days, 524a
to make thy w. known, 50a
direct w. to take, 874a
your w. are not my w., 92b
Wayside, seeds fell by w., 42b
Wayside, seed of w. man, 245b
fond and w. thoughts, 510b
fortune’s w. tyranny, 81a
purblind w. boy, 221b
sisters depart, 554b
tetchy and w. thy infancy, 217b
Wayworn, weary w. wanderer, 641b
We about to die salute you, 141a
are ancient of the earth, 206b
are breeding w., 50a, 106a
are his people, 81a
are lost captain shouted, 679b
are many, 45a
are not amused, 694a
are the hollow men, 1009a
art is science w., 679a
be brethren, 6b
content at the last, 1008b
happy few, 425a
must needs die, 12b
my ship and I., 1051a
only are left, 715b
that had loved him so, 662b
the peoples of United Nations, 1104a
thought we would try, 1012a
would and would not, 272a
Weak against strong wrong, 505b
all of us w. at times, 747a
and beggarly elements, 53b
and fruitless words, 640a
and mighty Russia, 710a
concessions of the w., 452b
creatures of clay, 41b
defense of w. is recriminate, 542b
devouring of w. by strong, 706a
dictatorships out of w. govern-
ments, 972a
evils age and hunger, 248b
fear to appear w., 562a
flesh is w., 41b
God his chosen w., 51b
grow w. keeping on guard, 806b
hands mighty heart, 571b
head with strongest bias, 409b
infirmities of w., 51b
lemonade w. like your soul, 407a
man better enemy than friend, 685a
Weak, men as w. and strong, 640a
men not change mind, 951b
my spirit too w., 579b
not w. if we use means, 463a
pipit time of peace, 216b
pondered w. and weary, 624b
poor infirm w. old man, 278a
poor w. palsy-stricken, 582a
refuge of w. minds, 415b
speak for fallen and w., 651b
spirit quickens to rebel, 1004a
strength for w., 753a
strong just w. secure, 1075b
success to the w., 460b
surely w. perish, 592b
that which pleases w., 462b
they are w. they are strong, 879a
to be w. is miserable, 542a
too w. to be a sinner, 520a
too w. to bear them long, 583a
vain unprincipled, 614b
weakness of thy name, 574a
Weaken, to convince is to w., 914a
Weakening eye of day, 738b
Weakens, time w. love, 381b
Weer, may turn from w. hand, 242b
wife the v. vessel, 57a
Weakest fruit drops earliest, 234a
goes to wall, 195b
harm to strong from w., 806b
Weak-eyed bat, 453b
Weaking, no room for w., 925b
Weakly perish at another mo-
ment, 44b
Weakness, all else is w., 589b
amiable w., 442b
carp at w. of human mind, 573b
credulity man’s w., 553a
fear of w., 988a
is function of Tao, 744a
is it w. of intellect, 768b
made perfect in w., 353b
man of my w., 506b
no w. no contempt, 590a
not in your word, 715b
not to discover w., 737b
of children’s limbs innocent, 46b
of democracies, 970b
of most public men, 705b
of pragmatism, 1008a
read each wound each w., 711a
regime collapses of w., 1015b
stronger by w., 535a
too much w. for stoic’s pride, 408b
Weaknesses, people with no w. terrible, 802a
Weal and woe is common, 329a
come w. come woe, 507b
scheme of w. and woe, 665b
Wealth, administer w. for good, 757a
all that w. e’er gave, 440b
and commerce die, 666b
and freedom reign, 447b
arithmetic cannot number, 512a
best riches ignorance of w., 449a
better honor than shameful w., 195b
boundless his w., 519a
build up great fortunes, 780b
by any means get w., 412a
Wealth cause of covetousness, 212b
company of just men better than w., 898b
consume w. without producing it, 869a
even to wicked man, 77a
health and w. missed me, 531b
health more important than w., 585a
honor or w., 572a
large w. larger heart, 568b
let man outlive his w., 253a
loss of w. loss of dirt, 182a
love of w. in all that Americans do, 617a
love remembered such w. brings, 292a
maketh many friends, 45a
malfactors of great w., 848a
match w. with wisdom, 1074b
mossel and me between, 850b
no man takes w. to Hades, 77a
no w. but life, 689b
nor too much w. nor wit, 515b
not acquired w. in youth, 80b
number and happiness, 453b
of Indies, 452b
of kings can give nothing more, 142b
of Òrmos and of Ind, 343a
opportunity for achievement, 89b
or rank possessing, 687b
parent of luxury, 94a
pauper in midst of w., 122a
pernicious influence of w., 548a
plied by unrequited till, 640b
private w. I. decline, 867b
proper administration of w., 737a
set exact w. of states, 240a
sinews of affairs, 104b
small aid is w., 82a
so act toward office so toward w., 195b
such great w. can be drawn, 175b
surplus w. sacred trust, 757a
to live with contented mind, 114a
to true gospel concerning w., 757b
undiminished natural w., 1073b
unequal distribution of w., 889a
voyage not for gain honor w., 174a
war where w. allure, 570b
where w. accumulates, 449a
wisdom outweighs w., 82b
wisdom to use w., 1064a
Wealthy, be w. not rich, 655b
curled darlings, 272b
healthy and w. dead, 1013b
healthy w. and wise, 421b
if live productively, 995b
man and kindly, 68a
obliged w. relieved poor, 846b
Weaned away from earth, 1041a
child shall put hand on cocka-
trice’den, 51a
from error, 897a
heart from low desires, 178a
we were not w. till then, 504a
Weans, are w. in bed, 657a
Weapon, every experiment like w., 180b
poor blameless w., 68a
print is strongest w., 954b
Weapon

INDEX

Weapon, satire's my w., 411b
Weaponless himself, 449a
Weapons, books are w., 973b
change but not man, 46b
get your w. ready, 701b
of war perished, 12b
spare us word of w., 1079b
win best man not w., 497b
triumph over w. and tactics, 949a.

women's w. waterdrops, 278a

Wear an undeserved dignity, 233a
both for both are thine, 217a
border of trappers rolled, 1001a
day out before it comes, 816b
disguises which we w., 346a
golden sorrow, 439a
hat not worse for w., 457b
heart upon my sleeve, 272a
him in my heart's core, 463a
I get that I w., 245b
let the devil w. black, 263a
long boots, 966b
mooley's the only w., 245b
never w. out everlasting flint, 224b
not my dagger in my mouth, 291a
nothing to w., 742a
ourselves and never rest, 212a
out better than rust, 457a
out in a walled prison, 280a
such qualities as would w., 448a
the gold hat, 1068a
tou w. lion's hide, 256a
use and never w. it out, 73b
use it up w. it out, 1108b
weeds of Athens be doth w., 245b

white flannel trappers, 1001a
women w. the breeches, 510b
your rue with a difference, 295a

Weaver, honor purchased by
merit of w., 233a

Wearest and most loathed life, 818b
river, 775a

Wearin' o' the Green, 1090b, 1091a
Weariness and fault, 973b
can snore upon flint, 951a
freedom is the sweet, 568b
may toss him to my breast, 338b
much study a w., 291a
not on your brow, 715b
of thee, 509a
vice and want, 417a

Wearing, not linen you're w. out, 592b
of the Green, 1090b, 1091a
ring becomes thin by w., 113a
weight of learning, 451a

Wearing-stone or open eye, 427a
Wearisome condition of humani-
y, 202b

Wearis faith as fashion of hat, 245b
head that a w. a crown, 2428
his wit in his belly, 2688
morality as best garment, 967a
on smilling face dream, 527b
rose of youth, 288a
so w. she to him, 252a
those that April w., 271b
Wear, a' the w. ward, 479b
across a w. land, 918b
age not w. them, 486b
along rough w. road, 495b
Weary and ill at ease, 725b
and old with service, 926b
comforts of w. pilgrimage, 433b
enrages a little w., 781a
fingers w. and worn, 592b
great rock in a w. land, 92a
grunt and sweat under w. life, 262a
how my heart grows w., 727b
how w. stale flat, 257b
I see w. fu' o' care, 494a
I w. for thee, 192b
it's a wet ward, 852b
lay his w. bones among ye, 295a
let him be rich and w., 523b
life a w. pilgrimage, 244a
lips I close, 448a
most w. cry I can no more, 805b
not thyself to seek more, 4b
of breath, 495b
days and hours, 752a
of existing government, 695a
of labor weary of play, 498b
plods his w. way, 440a
pondered weak and w., 642b
run and not be w., 552a
sad and w. I go back, 648b
say I'm w., 545b
she's w. go down Death, 997a
there the w. be at rest, 14b
trudgin' w. way, 804a
vain my w. search to find, 448a
wayworn wanderer, 641b
weight of world, 509a
wheels of w. life, 502b
w't hunting, 1089a
with disasters, 845b
world, 475b, 857b
world w. of past, 702b
Weary'n, jest a-w. fer you, 845a
Weasel, as w. sucks eggs, 248a
methinks it is like a w., 286b
pigeon goes the w., 1099b

Weather, all sorts of things and w., 602b
always doing something, 752b
always fair w., 868b
awake w. cleared, 792a
bless with sunniest w., 600b
blue unclouded, 645b
born with anxiety about w., 77b
calm or stormy w., 740a
clear w. spreads cloudless, 65b
cloudy was the w., 1098a
come wind come w., 656a
dreadful hot w. 553b
everybody talks about w., 725b
excellent campaigning w., 1042a
fair w. cometh out of the north, 16a
get behind w., 845b
If it prove fair w., 338b
inner w., 488a
it will be fair w., 434a
like April in Andalusia, 1724a
literary specialty, 781b
may many can brook the w., 222a
mighty good w. as general thing, 761a
mine with inner w., 498a
New England w., 752b
nobody does anything about w., 753b
October's bright blue w., 741a

Weather, one hundred thirty-six kinds of w., 753b
pauper in all kinds of w., 880b
pleasant and cloudy w., 470a
sad or singing w., 774b
sad thoughts sunny w., 698a
shepherd shuns, 784b
things and w., 470a
this for to steepen inne, 184b
three months of cold w. 717b
tigers in red w., 595a
to w. as to grief, 257a
trying to get better, w., 843b
under window in stormy w., 590a
warm w. in bed, 498b
when God sorts out w., 819a
wind or w., 470b
winter and rough w., 248a
without, 660b
won't hold up the w., 1062a
Weatherby George Dupree, 570a
Weathercock, stump proved to be w., 492b-468a
unseen as w. on steeple, 220b
Weathered, love w. storms of life, 853b
wet that w. storm, 506b
ship w. every rack, 702a
Weatherwise, some w. some other-
wise, 431b
Weave circle round him thrice, 511b
flitter dip and soar, 1097a
hands of memory w., 778a
nets to catch wind, 315b
old England's windings sheet, 402b
sunglight in your hair, 1011b
tangled web we., 519b
the warp, 441b
their thread with bones, 323a
wreath and w. roses, 497b
Weaver's, swifter than w. shuttle, 14b
Weaves and is clothed with deri-
sion, 772b
Weaving labor and sorrow, 789b
sand, 610a
web of days, 772b
what are you w., 789b
Weaving, invisible w. you wove, 1007a
laws compared to spider's w., 521a
left the w. the loom, 645b
of loneliness, 517b
of our life, 666b
out flew the w., 464a
subtle spider w., 193a
tangled w. we weave, 519b
weaving w. of days, 771b

Webs, spider in w. center, 193a
Webs from entrails spin, 193a
laws are like spiders' w., 808b
trafficked for strange w., 781a
Webster, Daniel W. steam engine, 523a
eloquence of Mr. W., 1042a
liberty in mouth of W., 604b
much possessed by death, 1001a
We, December when they w., 250b
fair Ellen, 515b
love star and think to w. it, 66b
thought w. with thought, 560a
with this ring I thee w., 61b
wooded in haste w. at leisure, 219a

1720
Welcome to your gory bed, 456a
warmest w. at an inn, 452a
Welcomes, consciousness w. object, 260b
little fishes, 454a
Welcome, unbidden guests w. when gone, 214a
Welcomin' Irish immigrants, 864b
Well-dressed man knows how to confess, 452b
money sensible w. man, 457a
very strange and w., 592a
Well-chosen anthology, 1054b
book or friend, 506b
Well-connected, treat with scorn w., 716b
Well-doing, be not weary in w., 54a
religion of w. and daring, 45ob
Well-dressed, sense of being perfectly w., 605b
Well-equipped American bath-rooms, 105b
Weller's knowledge of London, 716a
Well-favored man, 546b
Well-fed, not these w. men I fear, 111b
Well-crowned, marble w. cities, 456a
Well-graced actor leaves, 28a
Well-greaved Achaeans, 65a
Wellington's army, 456b
Well-instructed, body of w. men, 66a
Well-meaning but without understanding, 53a
Well-read, writer shows he is w., 51b
Well's, when the w. dry, 452a
Wells, buckets into empty w., 456a, 55a
exhausted w., 109a
Well-equipped, rare as w. life, 57a
Wellspring, bubbling w., 716b
Well-trod stage, 95a
Well-wishing adventurer, 91b
Well-written life rare, 57a
Well-wrought urn becomes greatest ashes, 50a
Welsh, hear lady sing in W., 28a
Welshman, Taffy was a W., 109a
Weltering in his blood, 57a
Weltschmirt, 50a
Wenceslas, good King W., 65b
Wench, besides the w. is dead, 216b
fair hot w. in taffeta, 237b
one w. in the house, 516a
Wenches, beery w., 507b
Wenlock, tarnish late on W., 12b
Wessex, 85a
Went in jeopardy of their lives, 12b
Lord w. before them, 58b
never w. up again, 109b
or to milk, 109a
same door wherein I w., 65oa
to bed with stockings on, 109b
to woods to live deliberately, 116b
where spender thinks it w., 94b
kept as I remembered, 71b
for my youth, 109b
I w. and I believed, 509b
Jesus w., 450
Launcelot w. not greatly but sighed, 175b
Wept like anything to see, 745b
my father w., 459b
not one but has w., 888b
remembering he w. bitterly, 64b
that he was born, 89b
when the poor cried Caesar w., 226b
when we remembered Zion, 25b
with bitter longing, 109b
with delight, 60a
young man who has not w., 89b
Were Euripides drew men as they w., 81a
now you are not as you w., 714a
Werkwold's painful change, 105b
Wether had love for Charlotte, 65b
Wessex behind chaos of Waterloo, 95b
West begins where rainfall drops, 109a
bosom of urgent w., 80a
Cincinnatus of W., 55b
East and W. will pinch heart, 112a
East is East W. and E., 87b
east or W. Phoenix builds, 57b
East Side W. Side, 86b
fifty north forty w., 87b
go w. young man, 65b
imaginative genius of w. 7gb
Lochinvar out of the w., 51a
most beautiful lady in W. Country, 91a
of these out to seas, 90a
one ship east another w., 85b
open the W. Fort, 52a
out of the giadening w., 89a
pleasant w. wind, 105a
ponderous gate of w., 76b
safeguard of w., 51b
satisfy spiritual demands, 101b
that's where W. begins, 91a
the achieved W., 106b
turn to great w., 65b
wan w. shivers, 77b
where W. begins, 91a
wild w. wind, 59b
wind full of clouds, 47a
without declining w., 90b
Westard eastard points between, 76a
Wessex, p. W. nothing neues, 104b
Wester, p. Pleiads w., 85b
Western, all quiet on W. front, 104b
brookland, 85a
civilization not know content,
West, 101b
57b
civilization worth saving, 101b
custom of one wife, 50a
equipped as W. world, 725b
done from east to W. Ind, 29b
little w. flower, 29b
many w. islands, 57b
native w. manliness, 70a
playboy of W. world, 50b
ridicule W. civilization, 113b
spray of w. pine, 79b
walk over w. wave, 57b
wind blow kindly, 82b
wind of w. sea, 62b
wind when light thou blow, 108b
wonders of W. world, 90b

1722
INDEX

Westminster Abbey or victory, 492a
thrive at W. on fools, 413a
Westward eastward points be-
tween, 760a
ho, 245b
look the land is bright, 689a
stepping w., 513a
The course of empire, 400a
Wet, all dirty and w., 901a
all night in dark and w., 823a
black bough, 987b
eye manes dhrity heart, 891a
farmers pray that summers be
w., 1173
liked getting feet w., 887b
my mind and say something
clever, 91a
take ever w. with rain, 65b
not nasty dirty w. hole, 1025a
out of these w. clothes, 999a
all w. seas ruin, 874b
sheet and flowing sea, 551a
wild woods, 684a
would not w. her feet, 184a
Wetter water slimmer slime, 993b
Whacks, forty, w., 1101a
Whale, bob for w., 524b
leap of w. up Niagara, 424b
of a diplomat, 938b
swims minnow-small, 991a
that wanders round Pole, 901b
very like a w., 216b
Whalebone of flexibility, 958b
Whale-fat of postwar London, 1075b
Whale's backbone, 1006a
gull's way and w. way, 946b
white hump, 665b
Whales, drag Atlantic for w., 760a
great w. sailing by, 711a
herds of walruses and w., 696a
talk like, 451b
Whaleship my sale and Harvard, 696b
Wharf, rots in ease on Leth w.,
259b
What ain't so, 685b
am I Life, 947b
and Why and When, 876a
are they among many, 46b
are we fighting for, 935a
are you when sun shall rise,
300b
art thou idol ceremony, 245b
can I do for her, 1075a
could she have done being what
she is, 881a
did hand of potter shake, 680b
did with every cent, 928b
do I know, 190a
does a woman want, 853a
God hath joined, 434a
hath God wrought, 10a
have I done unto thee, 10a
have I to do with thee, 48a
how who gets w., 906a
I am so shall thou be, 152b
is a man profited, 45a
is Africa to me, 1053a
is cleft, but people, 260b
is left when honor lost, 125b
is love 'tis not hereafter, 251b
is man, 984b
is our life, 195a
is too rare as day in June, 692a
is that something, 1048a
is the grass, 700a
is the night, 285a
What is this quintessence of
dust, 261a
is truth, 49b
is truth said jesting Pilate, 207b
is your life, 65b
is yours is mine, 105a
maketh thou, 53a
needs my Shakespeare, 554a
news on the Rialto, 353a
no soap, 445b
of the night, 51b
price glory, 999b
say they let them say, 202a
tell them w. to do, 987b
the anvil, 450a
the devil was he doing in that
galley, 561b
the hammer, 489a
thou seest write, 57b
we need to know, 1012b
who why which w., 675b
you cannot as you would
achieve, 218b
Whatever be begotten born and dies, 882b,
best administered is best, 409b
comes with years, 774b
gods may be, 775a, 858a
I tried to write the verse was, 125a
is fickle freckled, 805a
is it is in its causes just, 567b
is it is right, 425b
No Z. eats, 914b
stirs this mortal frame, 556b
have you spend less, 435b
you lose reck no account, 125b
Whatever's, hold own with w. going, 920a
What-is-it, certain w. in voice, 966b
What's name to perfection, 665b
done is done, 286b
gone and what's past help, 295b
Hecuba to him, 261b
her history, 855a
in a name, 420b
just what's to come, 269a
past is prologue, 297a
the shootin' for, 944a
use of worrying, 558a
Whenever, in w. way any come
to Me, 106b
ye would men do, 41a
What-was-his-name, 745b
What-you-may-call-un, 745b
Whale, belly is like a heap of w.,
26b
fields tall with w., 1046b
for this planting, 572b
hid in two bushes of chaff,
281b
immortal w., 377b
land of w. and barley, 10a
stacker of w., 946a
worm in the w., 906b
Wheat, sickle and w. sheaf,
419b
Wheel, as w. runs why water
pitcher, 1244a
at w. in humming town,
711b
bound upon w. of fire, 280a
breaks butterfly upon w.,
411a
broken at the cistern, 29a
ever-whirling w., 200b
If the limbs and w., 707a
In the middle of a wheel, 43b
is come full circle, 286b
man at w. taught to feel, 722a
Wheel, no place for fifth w.,
1572
shoulder to the w., 76b
smile once more turn thy w.,
277b
sofa round, 458b
that squeaks gets great, 685a
wherever a turning w., 1069b
with a revolving w., 738b
Wheelbarrow, red w. glazed with
rain, 979a
Wheelock, Eleazer W. pious man,
868b
Wheel's kick and winds' song,
966b
Wheels, all w. run down, 691a
beetle w. droning flight, 440a
docked off by little w., 1059a
dust beneath charlot w., 871a
little tin gods on w., 871b
of Phoebus' wain, 936b
of weary life, 957b
oil for its own w., 457a
on to see world, 944a
why tarry the w. of his char-
raits, 11a
Wheelies and sneezles, 970a
W helming, under the w. tide,
959a
Whelp, mongrel puppy w. hound,
458b
When, how and w. and where,
8i6a
how who gets what w., 994a
I knew him w., 905b
men drink they are rich, 90b
or how I cannot tell, 731a
shall we three meet again, 806b
that I was little tiny boy, 253a
the war is done, 993b
Whence and what art thou, 344a
What and Why and W., 876a
comes thou, 14a
cradle asks w., 749a
Whenever, if poor w. you can
if rich w. you please, 46b
Whenever called to make exit,
475a
Where and oh where, 901a
are snows of yesteryear, 171a
are they where art thou, 550b
are we now, 959a
are you going to, 1056a
cries out W. is it, 56b
did you come from baby, 723b
fear to be we know not w.,
570a
go without my mount, 1078a
hell is there must we be, 214a
How and W. and Who, 876a
how and when and w., 812b
I am there ye may be, 49a
is fancy bred, 255b
is it now the glory, 519b
is she now, 286a
not how many but w. they are, 8g7a
was Roderick then, 95a
wast thou when I laid the
foundations, 16a
we are 167b, who are we are, 680b
your treasure is, 40b
Whereabout, who stands prate of
w., 285a
Whereas I was blind, 45b
Where'er she lie, 554a
you walk, 40b
Wherefore are these things hid,
251a

1723
Wherefore art thou Romeo, 2230
causes why and w., 2453
every why hath a w., 2183
stopp'st thou me, ... signs, 10743
panache rallying point, 2023
plates and cups, gg$b
played black or w., 5973
radiance of Eternity, 572a
Wherefore,

Whirlwind, Elijah went up by a w., 15b
home in your menses, 62ab
Lord answered Job out of the w., 16a
of passion, 26a
reap the w., 35b
rides in the w., 393a, 413b
with w. wrestle, 68ab
Whirlwind's, sweeping w. sway, 441b
Whirlwinds in the south, 31b
Whiskers of weed, 534a
my fur and w., 745b
Whiskey, couldn't afford good w., 831a
good old w. drink it down, 770a
is the saving of him, 760b
polishes copper, 760b
priest, 1054a
say boys another, 797a
Whiskies, born two w. below par, 193b
Whist, 745a
Whig, bitter W. or Tory sour, 2023
Whiggery, what is W., 884a
Whigs, caught the W. bathing, 612a
While there's life there's hope, 2193, 1112, 461b
Whim envy or resentment, 458a
exhausted every w., 986b
just as the w. bites, 535b
strangest w. seized me, 919a
Whims, not bang but w., 1002a
Whine, sweat and w., 700b
Whines, pules and w., 568a
Whining at the threshold, 895b
born naked and falls a-w., 152a
of a door, 508b
poetry, 505a
schoolboy with satchel, 249a
wimpled w. purblind, 218b
Whinny in shy spray, 595b
Whistlin' house castle, 84b
Whip all hell yet, 705a
fear of hell's a hangman's w., 852a
in every honest hand a w., 275b
so small you could not see, 738a
weight in wildcats, 850a
Whipped for overdoing Termagant, 286b
he must be w. out, 277b
her little daughter, 1095b
offending Adam, 249a
she w. him, 1095b
them all soundly, 1095a
Whipping, who should 'scape w., 261b
Whips and scourm of time, 266a
my father chastised you with w., 115b
schoolboy w. taxed top, 552a
Whirl asunder and dismember me, 236b
joy the thrill the w., 66ab
lay mightily in w. of dust, 64a
Whirled, unstillled world w., 1005b
Whirligig of time, 253a
Whirling hands at noon, 106b
summer, 1054a
Whirls, expectation w. me round, 268a
Northern ocean in vast w., 419b

Whistler's, borrowing W. ideas, 838b
Whistler far and wee, 1090b
in the dark, 839b
in the wind, 511a
pipes and w. in his sound, 249a
thrice, 545a
Whistling, blackbird w. or just w., 251b
foolish w. of a name, 398a
maned with w. wind, 917b
ravished with w. of name, 410a
to bear courage up, 791a
to keep from being afraid, 371a
winds w. in rigging, 998a
White, a moment w., 495b
and drifted snow, 598a
as angel English child, 486b
driven snow, 295b
as leprosy, 523a
as rain-washed bone, 874a
beard decreasing leg, 241b
beauty was never do bold and w., 251b
birds flying after, 947a
black spirits w. and, 314a
black where I read w., 491a
bosoms of actresses, 425b
breathe and burst, 1094a
candle in holy place, 956a
chickens, 979a
Chrysanthemum remains immaculate, 980b
clear w. inside, 873a
cuffs of Dover, 592b
clothed in w. samite, 1754, 653a
clouds on wing, 729a
cow all red and w., 852b
cripple pernicious life, 642a
degrading w. people, 655a
dipping salls, 947a
E red I green U, 830a
end of fight tombstone w., 872b
fall on w. silence below, 950a
fat w. woman, 991b
fear of temptation, 1018a
fleece w. but 'tis too cold, 200b
flower of blameless life, 652b
foam flew, 584b
driven to w. as wool, 790b
Goddess, 1095b
Great W. Way, 868b
hair become very, 743b
hair not w. in single night, 559a
hatred for w. men, 1081a
how ill w. hairs become fool, 1942b
I appeal to any w. man, 445b
if snow be w., 264b
in w. black and green, 1087a
infinite shapeless w., 953b
is their color, 393a
keeps w. and guards, 812a
little missionary strew, 1004a
long hotel actually w., 878b
made w. in blood, 58a
man w., 852b
moon beam, 1012b
nights all w. an' still, 693a
nor w. so very w., 506b
not neutralize black, 687a
O my soul is w., 486b
o'er his w. banes, 1088b
officers cast lot, 754a
one w. foot try him, 1101b
or colored signs, 1074a
panache rallying point, 202a
plates and cups, 999b
played black or w., 597a
radiance of Eternity, 572a

1724
White radiance stretches above...
Wilderness, forth to the w. 947b
in the w. a lodging place. 54a
Indian w. 387a
inhabit parceled places in the w. 54a
take to empire, 452b
into to teach Indian, 866b
let it be in the w. 1057b
lodges in vast w. 457b
man in in, 1053b
oceans mingling with sky, 72ob
of human flesh, 86ob
of monkeys, 32gb
of lying down w. 542b
of this world. 542b
Promised Land beyond w. 821a
ready to perish in w. 532a
seek barren w. 712a
slowenly w. 955b
sweet berries in w. 555a
though in w. never alone, 156a
w. are Sarah, 108a
to w. bring church without bishop. 459a
voice crying in the w. 5gb
voice that crieth in the w. 5gb
wander in the w. forty years, 54b
women have no w. 1032a
Wildernesses, desert w. 536b
Wildest peal for years. 902b
rhymes suggest w. freedom, 104b
Wildflowers on the hills, 869a
Wildfowl, not a more fearful w. 230a
opinion of Pythagoras concerning w. 153a
Wild-goose, lead a w. chase, 194b
Wildly amorous of far. 915a
sing so w. well. 641b
striking sometimes a friend. 326b
Wife, with endearing w. 449b
Willes, full of w. full of guile. 91a
man of many w. 405a
to w. and 1042a
wanton w. 343b
Wilhelmine, little grandchild w. 552b
Will, abolished w. 1075a
and Intelect the same. 372b
appeal of woman and w. 468a
based on her people's w. 651b
there be a w. 489a
boy's wind's w. 649b
built against w. of gods. 65b
city obedient to his w. 494b
committed to w. of God. 313b
compiles against him w. 555b
conscious w. and reasonableness, 915b
creature of people's w. 465b
decisions more of instincts than w. 553b
doeth of. my Father. 41b
dreaded the w. 262a
echoes us to ill. 556b
fixed fate free w. 344a
for peace. 91b
forget not because we w. 712b
free the human w. 412b
free w. not free at all, 732a
God's w. do be. 468b
good or ill lies in own w. 153a
good w. to men. 563b
good w. toward men. 46a
greatest gift freedom of w. 161b
here by w. of nation. 475b
Wild, I pay thy poverty not thy w. 225b
I w. as God wills, 458b
if she w. do 't she w. 400a
Immanent W. and its designs, 783b
in his w. is our peace, 161b
infirmity of w. 606a
Isaac. 73b
it's one w. flow, 1042b
lay me down with a w. 843b
let my w. take place of reason, 135b
lows power to w. 672b
love-sick against w. 763b
man has w. woman way, 653b
Mariner hath his w. 542b
mighty effort of w. 834a
more strongly than fate, 937a
most incorrect to heaven, 237b
my fanatical w. power, 1012a
my poverty but not my w. contents, 905b
not as I w. but thou, 44b
not my w. but thine, 47b
not when he may, 182b
nothing good or evil save in w. 180b
of God prevail, 716a
of the Yukon, 933a
one man's w. all men's misery, 526b
opinions and a w. 560b
our peace in his w. 1004a
own sweet w. 512a
passionate beyond the 1082a
power into w. 1082a
prisoners of W. 1066b
Protection. w. and fate, 344a
reason pander w. 564a
serveth not another's w. 300b
since you propose I w. 900a
sister calls me W. 820b
slain my w. 1066b
smaller and dryer than w. 513b
sure they know God's w. 1041b
take away our free w. and glory, 177b
that it become universal law, 446b
this is our gracious w. 178a
Thy w. be done, 40b, 530b
to do, 520a
of grace as horse to rider, 146b
to live, 939a
of thought added w. 604a
w. and to do his pleasure, 54a
w. to win, 906b
trial by mystic w. 938a
unconquerable w. 542a, 923a
undisappointed, 136b
water's my w. 1065b
what women w. is right, 776b
when you w. they won't, 109a
wicked w. baffled still, 771b
women's cold perverted w. 175a
woman's w. 296a
work your wicked w. 929a
wrote w. across sky, 1008b
you w. Oscar you w. 754b
you won't you. 710b
Wills, w. 1040b
Willed, if forgetting could be w. 730b
little wife well w. 421b
Win, they laugh that w., 275b
those who know how to w.,
107b
up to our harm, 281a
us with honest trifles, 281a
waits to make you w., 910a
when in doubt w. trick, 956a
will to w., 955b
w. his tongue w. a woman, 220b
world for children, 943b
wind to w., 697a
Wince, let galled jade w., 268b
Winded, not w. nor cried aloud, 516a
Wind, all aloud w. doth blow, 223a
always north-northeast, 900a
and clouds now here, 578a
anybody as w. or no w., 993b
argument with east w., 943a-b
as large a charter as w., 243b
assailing with the w., 1097a
assault and battery of w., 882b
at a little w. dost thou fall, 161a
awake O north w., 29b
bayed the whispering w., 440a
dasilas and drags in w., 882a
draws bellows full of angry w., 882b
between w. and the grass, 72a
twitwixt w. and his nobility,
228b
blasted with the east w., 7b
blow kindly here, 822a
blow thou winter w., 245b
blow w. come wrack, 285b
blows where it listeth, 482a
blowing at my door, 158a
blowing new direction, 985b
blown by w. of criticism, 453b
blows cradle rock, 810b
blows itself again, 486b
blustering w. or swelling wave, 355a
breath from mist of w., 298a
breath of night w., 714b
brook weather that love not w.,
322a
care for w. nor tide, 770b
chaff which w. driveth away,
161b
come w. come weather, 365a
comes off frozen peak, 988a
crannyning w., 556b
cruel w. blows, 1057a
doth ram, 988a
dry sun dry w., 182b
dust blow away with the w.,
37a
dust the rude w. blows, 279a
ever w. never blow, 936b
every w. of doctrine, 54a
fair stood w. for France, 211a
false as w., 826b
gave seemed w. to him up, 367b
feather for each w., 293a
fill belly with east w., 15a
fights against w., 910a
fly upon the wings of the w.,
37a
forgot to w. clock, 473a
fresh west w., 65a
friends who go with the w.,
358a
forstye w. made moan, 740a
full of birds’ cries, 947a
gentle w. doth move, 488a
going down the w., 375a
Wind, gone with the w., 890a
grand old harper, 740b
gusts of clear-blowing west w.,
68b
he that observeth the w., 88b
hear voice in every w., 459a
heard w. go Yoooon, 820b
hears him in the w., 408a
he by w. and wind, 273a
hiding place from the w.,
32a
hollow blasts of w., 401a
hymns that fall out of w.,
970a
ill w. blows no man good, 182b
ill w. blows that profit nobody,
182b
impatient as the w., 516a
in trees a sad thing, 116b
in chill, 517a
in palm trees, 873b
is passing by, 753b
leaves turning in w., 945b
let her down the w., 273b
leveling w., 882b
like I w. go, 650a
like whetted knife, 945b
listen the w. is rising, 990a
loose as the w., 593a
lost west over it, 21a
lost and by w. grieved, 1043b
loud dry w., 510a
man control w., 711b
mane w. of w. and chill and
rain, 170b
meteor streamling to w., 342b
much of a which of a, 1032a
net to hold the w., 312b
nets to catch the w., 312b
new w. blew they would not
feel, 944b
no ‘twas but the w., 592a
nor tide nor sea, 770b
north w. doth blow, 1095b
O w. weder gynneth clyre, 164b
obeyed what w. had taught,
968a
of criticism, 473b
doctrine, 54a
of western sea, 648a
or weather, 557b
pass by me as idle w., 253a
pauseth clyne, 21a
paths that w. and w., 826a
pleasant west w., 105a
renown but breath of w.,
161a
rising attempt to live, 909b
said w. to moon, 745b
sails filled with lusty w., 206b
sall blow for evermair, 1088b
scattered to w., 644b
scatters some leaves, 63a
scent of good goes against w.
80a
sits w. in that corner, 246a
something in the w., 218a
sound of rushing wind out of
68b
sound w. and limb, 170b
down the w., 39b
spirit borrows name from w.,
934b
stop hole to keep w. away,
506a
storm rain may enter, 446b
straw see which way the w. is,
317b
trumpet w., 293b
sun was warm w. chill, 532a
away in w. like corn, 1001b
swep man away, 711b
swollen with w. and mist, 538b
Wind tapped like tired man, 735b

Winds, among w. at play, 1101b

Winds, biting east w. in spring, 755b

Winds, bringing beaker of w., 90b

Winds, come within pint of w., 395b

Winds, night of south w., 700a

Winds, of heaven, 393a

Winds, somewhere safe to sea, 775a

Winds, take of March with beauty, 295b

Winds, whirl in, 295b

Winds, wind's and spent waves' riot, 775a

Windsor, on W. Marsh saw spider die, 1074a

Windswept, mellow in, 293b

Wine

Wine, in at w. and in at door, 531b

Wine's, wealth of, 295b

Wine-walks, what w., 803a

Wineyards, with w. and lee, 776a

With all to law, 458a

With booming hoo-hoo'd it, 955b

With burst with w. adulation, 776a

With dead on w. hill, 993a

With rainy morrow, 953a

With shadows and w. places, 772b

Within side of care, 546a

Wolsey, 646b

Wool, age leaves friends and w., 545b

Women, and women go together, 511a

Women, and women mirth laughter, 550b

Woman, as water unto w., 647b

Women, when roses, 890a

Woman, dear boy and truth, 69a

Woman, for thy stomach's sake, 55a

Woman, from w. sudden friendship, 401b

Women, good w. a friend or being dry, 382a

Women, good w. a good creature, 274a

Women, good w. needs no bush, 127a

Wonders, mellen in, 293b

Wonders, Helen threw into w. a drug, 63a

Worse, though w. blew great guns, 775b

Worse, time w. th' exhausted chain, 495a

Worse, up and rectifies his own, 500a

Worse, what w. that sing, 593b

Worth, walling w. naked woods, 574b

Worth, with w. breathing low, 775a

Worth, who are all asleep, 710b

Wondrous, whistle like raven, 865a

Wright, in, 77ab

Wrioting, in, 299b

Wrong, own, 755b

Wrong, in old bottles, 428b

Wrong, no use of metal corn or w., 295b

Wrong, not hang branch over, 127a
Wine

Wine, not wholly on land lord's w., 942b
of life is drawn, 584a
of w. to drink, 207b
old w. wormeless, 314b
placed near my dying mouth, 135b
poisonous w., 584a
precip. w. cup without bot-

tom, 162b
Samian w., 593a
sans w. song singer, 650a
seas of life like w., 578a
sherry w., 596a
should not refuse a little w., 162b
soul not thirst for w., 747b
strong w. reed as blood, 167b
there was w., 583b
sweet poison of misused w., 335b
sweet white w., 947a
sweet wine than bishop decanted,
swine w., 593a
that maketh glad the heart, 21b
that tasted of ear, 503a
that immortal w., 754b
to succeed add water to w., 869a
turning w. into urine, 984b
unto those of heavy hearts, 26b
urges me on, 66b
vows made in w., 650a
walnuts and w., 643a
water made w., 48a
when it is red, 26a
when the w. goes in, 408a
with not a drop of Tiber, 283b
women and song, 483a
women and w., 416b
women w. and song, 180a
worthy as thirst, 191b
Wine-barrel room, 958b
Winebibber, glutinous and a w.,
42a
Wine-dark seas, 1060a
singing over the w. sea, 65a
Winepress, crushed in w. of pas-

sion, 171b
fill w. of eloquence, 146a
treadeth w. of wrath, 66b
 trodden the w. alone, 98b
Wines, abeots purple as their w.,
414a
feast of w. on the lee 31b
old w. times manners, 450b
Wine-scented poetical soul, 824a
Wing and a prayer, 1071a
asian and limber, 935b
bird is on the w., 664a
Conquest's crimson w., 441b
crows that w. midway air, 279a
damp my intended w., 347b
dropped from angel's w., 517a
flits by on leathery w., 442b
gray w. upon tide, 881a
hidden under dove's w., 1004a
hide head under his w., 1068a
inconstant as w. and winds, 596a
lack's on w., 66b
makes w. to rocky wood, 284b
of friendship never mortals,
66b
on disarray it lays its w., 917b
quill from angel's w., 517a
see soul take w., 559a
shall brush my w., 483a
speed like bird on w., 845b
Wing, stretches out my golden w., 486a
though w. closely bound, 559a
turnstone start w., 857a
wimping w., 803a
Wing-beats, where happy w. are,
497a
Winged, change me to w. bird,
precio w., 648b
Cupid painted blind, 283b
Cupid w. doth range, 1088a
does w. life destroy, 488b
he addressed her words, 62b
hours of bliss, 537b
lawless w. unconfined, 483a
seraphs of heaven, 644a
sharpo quivered in heart, 555a
stands a w. sentry, 659a
Time's w. chariot, 560a
Wings across canceled skies, 1082a
almost hear beating of w., 658a
angel w. cast shadow, 1018b
at heaven's gates claps w., 205a
beating luminous w. in vain,
717a
bug with gilded w., 411a
cannot fly like eagle with w. of
stren., 769b
disastrous beating of w., 905b
downward beat thy w., 119b
downward on extended w., 955a
each had six w., 50b
fly upon w. of wind, 17a
folded glory of w., 1034a
folds w. and is rocked, 663a
four beasts had each six w., 57b
fox w. lift him alive, 1081a
full of linnet w., 879b
giant w. prevent walking, 707a
golden hours on angel w., 495a
green leaves like w., 754b
healing in his w., 50a
heart sound of w., 1043b
hope flies with swallow's w., 217b
horse with w., 291a
I him w., 650a
if he soars with own w., 487b
in tears and skim, 650a
leaves w. of seraph, 1050a
grew her w., 357a
lives w. without w., 503a
love without his w., 554a
mice with w., 1064a
mount up w. as eagles, 53a
no longer w. to fly, 1005b
Q for a horse with w., 291a
obscene w., 363a
of borrowed wit, 518b
Of Night, 261b
of silence, 557a
of the dove, 553a
of the future, 994b
of the morning, 25a
of the wind, 17a,
21a
on w. of Time grief flies, 560b
on what w. dare he aspire, 483a
one black other white, 545b
philosophy clipp angel's w., 581b
poor splendid w., 776a
quest of w., 758b
riches have w., 483a
riches made themselves w., 48b
riches make themselves, 25b
shakes his dewy w., 559a
shakes w. and not stay, 966b
shall tell the matter, 28b
show black and golden w., 579a
spread w. on the blast, 559a
Wings, that I had w. like a
dove, 19b
thunder of the w., 995a
unbroken w. under his w. shalt thou trust,
20b
under the shadow of thy w., 172a
war with remembrance for leathern w., 209b
were blue, 673b
whether pigs have w., 746a
whitespread w., 993a
wide-waving w., 455b
Wine was myrrh of eternity, 529b
Wink at homey girl, 560b
not changed a w., 697b
of eternity, 1043a
sleep a w., 411b
slept one w., 811a
without w. of sleep, 194a
Winked, he w. at the thiefs, 483a
Winkie, wee Willie W., 653a
Winkin' at mother-in-law, 1093a
Winking at the bride, 583b
Mary-buds begin, 290b
Winks, nor w. the gold fin, 843a
Wining, factors in w. presi-
dential elections, 585b
fight when w. of 868a
his glory of w. were she won, 750b
governing more important than
w., 1043a
if world be worth thy w., 371b
light w. make prize light, 956b
not worth wooing not worth w.,
823a
wave deserving note, 320a
Wine not without wind, 27b
Winnowing wind, 584a
Wines, Britain w. last battle, 924a
corruption w. not more than
honesty, 455a
Windsors, the wee thing, 499a
Winter afternoon's fine
and rough weather, 248a
blow thou w. wind, 249b
come and gone, 571b
comes in the rainy year, 419b
ending in July, 562a
every mile is two in w., 539a
face, 1086b
furious w. blowing, 1005b
garment of repentence, 589a
hath his delights, 500a
hoary w. night, 210b
if w. comes, 570a
if we have no w., 351b
in w. get up at night, 823a
in w. when dismal rain, 740a
is icumen in, 587b
it was the w. wild, 934a
king, 1043b
like a w. my absence, 293a
likien love to summer and w.,
175b
lingering chills May, 447b
lo the w. is past, 29b
mother of spring, 66b
my age lusty w., 248a
next w. into mind, 1096b
nine months of w., 717b
no season such delight as w.,
519b
no w. in thy year, 476b
nor ever heavy w. storm, 65b
Wise, cunning men pass for w., 25a
dare to be w., 125a
darkly w., 485b
days that make us w., 467a
defer not to be w., 39a
enough to play fool, 245b
errors of w., men, 315a
every man's soul know, 251b
exceeding w., fair-spoken, 280b
father that knows child, 233b
folly to be w., 439b
fool counted w., 32a
foolish think he is w., 250b
goof talks w. man speaks, 504a
foolery w. men have, 247a
foolish so am I, 456a
foolish things to confound w., 51b
fools have always mocked w., 156b
full of w. saws, 49a
good to be merry and w., 182a,
466b, 753b
Gotham's three w. men, 553a
gout kills more w. than simple, 564b
government knows how to enforce, 456a
great men are not always w.,
16a
he that kan hymself knowe, w.
he was wondorous w., 1098a
healthly wealthy w., 421b
hear the words of the w., 25b
heard w. man say, 825b
histories make men, w., 209b
holy fair and w. is she, 326a
honest and w. men rule, 465b
how dieth the w. man, 27b
if w. get rich, 891b
in his own conceit, 426a
in old age learn to be w., 82b
in use of pronouns, 776b
in your own conceits, 51a
learn from enemies, 51a
leisure to grow w., 712b
like w. one died, 197b
love and be w., 125a
love teach monarch to be w.,
344b
love that w., 900a
madness to think oneself w.,
176b
man has no extensive knowl-
edge, 75b
man is strong, 26a
man knows himself fool, 258b
man never loses anything, 190a
man not leave right to chance,
681a
man that kindled flame, 958b
man utter vain knowledge, 15a
man's verdict outweighs, 665a
men from the East, 94b
men in great struggle, 464b
men meddle in commonwealth, 175b
men of Gotham, 1046a
men profit more from fools,
107a
men shun mistakes of fools, 107a
more fools than w., 1085a
more w. master simpler work, 159a
never without friends, 1093a
no man w. by himself, 1095b
Wise, nor ever did a w. one, 382a
nor w. at fifty, 348b
not to the w. the light, 827b
not w. who butfeit against love, 82b
not wisdom to be only w., 865b
not worldly w., 321b
old and crafty and w., 880a
on exercise depend, 372a
passiveness, 508b
pause from learning to be w.,
473b
penny w. pounds foolish, 510a
political leaders, 972a
powers deny us for our good,
287b
precedents established by w.,
51b
prosperity tries souls even of w.,
115b
quiet w. and good, 572b
rebuke a w. man, 59a
reputed w. for saying nothing,
313b
Roland valorous Oliver w.,
154b
singing w. and old, 200b
skepticism of critic, 656a
so w. so young, 217b
son maketh z glad father,
244
speech given to w. men, 376b
spirits of w. mock us, 224a
steals mind even of the w., 64a
takes w. man to recognize w. man,
70b
taketh the w. in craftsmanship, 42b
thinks himself w. is great fool,
412a
thrust, 668a
to be w. and love, 868b
to w. man are ports and havens,
226a
type of the w., 517a
virgins, 44a
want love, 366b
were their subjects w., 458b
when he had pen in hand, 431a
who are a little w., 901a
who can be w. amused, 248a
who knows others is w., 74a
who tries everything before
arms, 109a
wine sets w. man singing, 86b
wisdom knowing when not w.,
1062a
wish to appear w. among fools,
136a
without folly not so w., 335b
woman never yields, 550b
word to w. enough, 157a, 422a
words of the w. are as good,
32a
words taught in numbers, 201a
wrest, 406b
Wisecracking calisthenics with
words, 1049a
Wisely, ability capacity to act w.,
861b
and so a. 282b
charring never so w., 19b
ded and so, 165a
door of w. and so, 898b
fair and softe, 165a
live pleasurably without living
w., 109a
loved not w. but too well, 276b
worldly, 512b
Wiser being good than bad, 666b
four things w. to know, 1027a
Wiser, government not w. than
people, 1049a
grow w. and better, 367a
learn but not w. worse, 388a
left me none the w., 507b
no man w. for his learning,
317a
no w. than a daw, 214a
sadder and w. man, 545a
Satan w. than of yore, 407a
scientist w. not to withhold,
478b
than children of light, 472a
than their own, 901b
than thou art ware of, 248a
today rather than yesterday, 412a
without books, 459a
women w. than men, 975a
Wisest ask no more of fate, 694a
brightest meanest, 409b
days to come are w. witnesses,
72a
fool in Christendom, 80a
man does not fancy he is, 377a
men have erred, 349a
of counselors Time, 80b
of mankind enjoy life, 873a
prophets make work, 328b
rivalship of w. men, 385b
seeming truth to entrap w.,
235b
silence w. thing to heed, 79b
Socrates w. of men, 846a
these are, 86b
virtuous discreetest, 457a
Wish all men everywhere free,
658a
belie we what we w., 567b
control by w. word, 845b
don't you w. you were me, 848b
each w. of my heart, 542a
every man in arms w. to be,
514a
father to thought, 42b
half grant what I w., 968b
happy whose w. and care, 402a
he were here, 812b
heart dry of blood, 581b
Heaven of all their w., 998b
him safe at home, 500a
I liked way it talks, 860b
I loved human face, 508b
I thought What jolly fun, 860b
w. I'd he'd stay away, 938a
I was in land of cotton, 673a
I was a moron, 1160b
I'd said that, 756b
if You w. for our love, 988b
in vain to w. for death, 82b
men believe what they w.,
112a
more faint, 811b
my days to be, 511b
of some is to avenge, 89a
only w. hut of stone, 694a
rejection of particular w., 853b
serf in May's mirth, 821a
be to virtuous, 71b
save their own pocket, 89a
were each w. mint of gold, 503a
what is it gentlemen w., 469a
men a wave of the sea, 295b
Wished heaven made her such a
man, 235a
I oft w. for hell, 490b
she had not heard it, 275a
the morrow, 642b
the w. the trusted hour, 495b
remain immortally, 906a
see thee cross-gartered, 252b
Wishes, by country's w. blessed, 432a
cannot alter facts, 462b
expressed w. of people, 974b
for that beyond reach, 382b
if w. were horses, 366a
in idle w. fools stay, 482a
law not bend to w., 428a
lengthen as our sun declines,
never learned to stray, 440b
soon as granted fly, 518b
sorry if w. were gratified, 76b
with what w. he believ'd, 99a
whom God w. to destroy, 86a
Within' fer you wonderin' when, 845a
Wishing his foot equal with eye, 218a
Wishings, hell full of good w., 532d
Wish-world control of sensory world, 954g
Wisp of fog betwixt us and sun, 852b
Wit before I kist, 1089a
ye not, 45a
Witfulness to a w. eye, 840b
Wit, a w. is a feather, 408b
even your piety nor w., 630b
among lords, 490a
and mirth and spleen, 954a
and tweetfulness, 1078b
and wisdom, 517a
as a w. if not first, 451a
beams of w. on other souls, 369a
bewite w. high birth, 266a
boast his w., 368a
bold and turbulent of w., 368a
borrowed w., 315b
brezvit the soul of w., 260b
cause w. in other men, 241b
creaves a kind of w., 525b
cries up to be w., 572a
dissolve w. in some, 251g
dream past the w. of man, 230a
drink goes in w. goes out, 382b
drunkenness is seputation of w., 169a
deprive your dear w., 527b
divine morality with w., 954a
even to run away, 553b
every age has its w., 377a
false w., 485b
fancy w. will come, 407b
genius sense and w., 536b
good nature more agreeable than w., 594b
half the w. credited, 502b
has truth in it, 1093a
heroes so little room for w.,
hold w. was more than man,
his w. invites you, 407b
hope flock to aid, 605b
how the w. brightens, 403b
inappropriate soul of w., 953a
in a man, 556b
is an unruly engine, 532b
is the noblest frailty, 580a
is wall between us and dark,
kinds of senseless w., 1079a
lasts two centuries, 550b
levels all distinctions, 609b
Wit, little tiny w., 278a
love and I had w. to win, 827a
love paradox without losing w., 607a
makes it's own welcome, 606b
men of w., 882a
monuments of w. survive monuments of power, 206a
morify a w., 412b
misch'ly little light w., 570b
my w. is thynne, 168b
nature by her mother w., 200b
ne'er tastes, 411b
no innocent w. suppressed, 463a
no man's w. can well direct him, 907b
no w. for so much room, 555b
nor too much wealth nor w., 513b
not words nor worth, 252b
of one wisdom of many, 1083b
one man's w., 1095b
Phoenix riddle hath more w., 850a
plentiful lack of w., 268b
proverb of excellent w., 628b
put his whole w. in a jest, 516a
Shakespeare's w., 603b
shines at expense of memory, 591a
shuts his w., 521a
skirmish of w., 245b
sk'rt epigone, 527a
soul of w., 260b, 952a
staircase w., 457a
temper w. with morality, 595a
can thus can, 411b
too proud for a w., 451a
true w. is nature to advantage dressed, 409a
universal monarchy of w., 586b
ware of mine own w., 245a
wears his w. in his belly, 728a
well of true w. truth, 715b
what scanted in hair given in w., 218a
when age in w. out, 248b
when man Hath o'er-greet a w., 169b
will shine, 966b
Wisdom and W., 400a
with due ness, 415b
your w. is too hot, 241b
Witch, aroint thee w., 281a
hath power to charm, 257a
tales Anne tells about, 819a
Witchcraft celebrates, 893a
with only w. I have used, 273a
Witchery of soft blue sky, 509b
Witches, been rode by w., 761a
fear'd w. burned women, 822b
wild w. noble ladies, 98b
Witching time of night, 268b
Withal, money comes in, 213b
Withdrawal, melancholy long w.
Withdrawn, he has departed w.
Wit, 
Wit, wither not fact false w., 522b
sing should not w., 51b
the people, 53a
weak w. of thy name, 534a
Witnesses, cloud of w., 558a
days to come are wiser w., 79a
towards overt act, 474a
Wit's, a w. a feather, 408b
an unruly engine, 728b
at their end, 21b
the noblest frailty, 580a
your w. too hot, 241b
Wits, dance with w., 415b
table with his w., 552b
good w. jump, 179a
good w. to madness allied, 568a
has no w. to lose, 452a
he who doesn't lose w., 455a
home-keeping youth homely w., 110b
homely beauties, 502b
lord among w., 430a
so many heads so many w., 109a
summoned w. from wool gathering.
Wit, 
Wit, to fail in w. is worst, 536b
Withered, flowers w. while I spent my days, 152b
hand capped w. heart, 1044a
is garland of the war, 268b
ridge w. from lake, 581a
there it could not w. be, 308b
when my father died, 626a
withering of w. flowers, 1068b
Withereth, grass w., 54b, 58b
Withering, leaves w. and sere, 635b
maidsens w. on stalk, 515b
now w. in my bloom, 408b
of withered flowers, 1068b
on virgin thorn, 228b
Withers gray-green, 878b
our w. are unwrung, 255b
wastes and w. there, 841a
Wit, 
Wit, 
Wit, 
Wit, 
Wit,
Witty

INDEX

Witty, old hermit very w. said, 253a
Witty beauty a power, 731a
honest, and fair annyo, 411a
difficult to be w. every day, 596b
it shall be w., 416a
melancholy men most w., 511a
not only w. in myself, 441b
poets w. mathematics subtree, 206b
to be rude, 589b
woman a treasure, 731a
words though ne'er so w., 199a
Wives, girls turn w., 1081b
injunctions of mothers and w., 525a
like strawberry w., 207b
man with seven w., 1099a
many many w., 859b
can be merry, 267a
ships w. of sea, 954a
sky changes when w., 258b
some poisoned by them w. 227b
think of homes and w., 962b
time turns loves to w., 775b
young men's mistresses, 208a
Wives', old w. fables, 55a
old w. tale, 88a
Wiving, hanging and w. go by
destiny, 186b
Wizard of Oz, 853a
Woe, all my bliss and w., 450b
bottom of w. deep, 696a
can I see another's w., 487b
cavalry w., 734b
come weal come w., 507b
covered w., 258b
Ecclesiastes steel of w., 696a
every w. a tear claim, 528a
faints at every w., 597b
feel another's w., 412b
fig for w., 829a
great w. to their enemies, 65b
grief hurt pain w., 1084a
groan of martyr's w., 490a
heritage of w., 559b
hiding notes of w., 652a
Ho told story of w., 747a
howling w., 486a
if love good whomes cometh
is me for I am undone, 50b
is me to have seen, 56b
is me Winter come, 571b
liberty lashed with w., 218a
melt at others' w., 490b
month follow month with w., 571b
never parted bliss or w., 548a
never was a story of more w., 295b
never wipe off tears of w., 498b
none save exiles feel, 649b
of human bliss to w., 551a
one w. tread upon another's
heel, 829b
out of w. make songs, 588a
protracted w., 447a
proved a very w., 294b
recluse Newman's W., 612a
sad enough without your w., 829b
scheme of weal and w., 665b
silence in love bewrays w., 199a
sleep friend of w., 515b
starboard hand of w., 666a
succeeds a woe, 265a
thirst deepest notes of w., 494a
Woe to him that reads but one book, 393b
to the conquered, 152a
to this in railed, 152a
to those negligent at prayer, 149a
unto them that call evil good, 30b
unto them that draw iniquity,
unto them that join house to house, 30b
unto them that rise up early, 30b
unto you scribes and Phariesses, 43b
unto you when men speak well,
utterable w., 674b
voiceless w., 557a
weal and w. is common, 393a
with loss of Eden, 341b
wonder grandeur w., 697a
world but thoroughfare of w.,
152b
Woebegone, so dead in look so w.,
241a
Woeful ballad, 429a
stuff this madrigal, 405b
want, 454a
Woes as time cannot recur, 195b
beyond their share, 65a
cluster, 263a
rare such a woman they suffer
w., 65a
Grecian w., 405a
he suffered in his heart many
w., 65a
in a sickness full of w., 211a
of hopeless lovers, 570a
man of spondulix, 831a
partners in w. comfort of miser- able, 187a
rare are solitary w., 263a
rare inverse multitude of w., 102a
spring of w. unnumbered, 405a
starry Galileo with, 258a
upon Achaean myriad w., 52a
what is worst of w., 555b
with old w. new nail, 295a
Woke and found life was duty,
Wolfe, appetite an universal w.,
268a
at door, 859b
boy cried w., 76a
by the ears, 109a
cloud that looked like w., 91a
denounces shepherd, 699b
false as w. to heller's calf, 268b
grim w. with privy paw, 585b
hat when it flatters, 147a
in fold sad thing, 116b
in sheep's clothing, 75b
keep the w. far thence, 315a
keep w. from door, 176b
like w. on the fold, 599b
man w. to man, 969b, 1010a
neither yield to howling of w.,
305b
owlet whoops to w. below, 525b
shall dwell with lamb, 31a
sheep and w. not agreed, 659b
that keep it prosperous, 932b
that's foe to men, 315a
truly in tameness of w., 295a
Wolfe, Robert Emmet and W.
Tone, 831a
Wolfe's-bane tight-rooted, 584a
Wolves and lambs have no con- cord, 54b
eat like w. fight like devils, 244a
inently evening w., 41b
Woman a foreign land, 721b
a good-natured w., 534b
ah wasteful w., 721b
always tickle thing, 115b
always the w. to Sherlock
Holmes, 849b
as easy to marry rich w., 660a
as man looks at w., 957b
as old as she looks, 728a
as you are w., 1048b
bad-tempered w., 949b
beautiful w. with one eye, 484b
behold thy son, 45b
being w. hard best, 990b
believe w. or epitaph, 554b
body of weak and feeble w.,
189a
brawling in a wide house, 25b
comparisons don't become young
w., 480b
cast shame away, 168a
causes us to suffer, 906a
clever w. manage fool, 872a
constant but ye w. a., 299a
coupling of man and w., 1005a
courtesy wins w., 655b
created w. boredom ceased,
658a
death of beautiful w., 643b
destructive damnable w., 589b
devil became w., 598b
did ever w. since creation, 457b
die because a w. is fair, 385a
did every w. should marry,
612b
excellent thing in w., 240b
faded but still lovely w., 1037a
fair w. without discretion, 454a
fat white w., 335a
finest w. in nature, 958b
first loves lover, 506b
for such a w. they suffer, 65a
for the hearth, 469a
for Gallie understanding a w.,
251b
frailty thy name is w., 237b
fury of disappointed w., 592a
 gained by flattery, 416a
glacier w., 1046a
God's second mistake, 806a
good name in man and w., 274a
good w. if five thousand a year,
650a
hard to snub beautiful w., 958a
has revenge ready, 560b
hate a duncky w. 560a
have I not found, 26a
he that tastes w. ruin meets,
402b
heart of w. he loves, 907b
how divine a thing w., 514b
I am w. with every fault, 614b
I love, 1035a
in argument with men a w.
worst, 349b
in hours of ease, 515b
in kimono, 1054b
in the Humor wood, 217a
infallibility of bad-tempered w.,
494b
is a contradiction, 407a
is a dish for gourmands, a
is at heart a rake, 407a
is his game, 649a
is one of greatest instooshuns,
750b
Women

women desirous of liberty, especially as it affects the rights of women, as said by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

women, more desirous of freedom, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, no more trusting in woman, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.

Women, more deserving of respect, as expressed by the author of "The Rights of Women," 1859.
Wondering fearing doubting dreaming, 64ga
what stranger come back, 945a
Wonderland, summer's w., 981b
Wonders, America land of w., 76ga
at our quaint spirits, 285b
carry with us w. we seek, 288b
His w. to perform, 458b
nonetheless what w. world's, 82a
of all w. I have heard, 285b
of Christian religion, 87ga
of Western world, 98eb
sunset stained with w., 88ga
welcome all w., 55gb
world not starve for w., 285b
Wonder-working earth puts forth sweet flowers, 118b
Wondrous architecture of world, 212a
days have been w. free, 958a
eye intent on w. plan, 453a
he was w. wise, 1036a
it grew w. cold, 545b
moon takes up w. tale, 959a
more w. I, 1085b
twasp w. pitiful, 273a
Wont, more near earth than w., 217a
Won't, when will they w., 109a
will you w. too, 744b
Wonted, live their w. fires, 441a
Woo her as lion, 445a
men April when they w., 250b
slight me when I, 318b
why having won do w. I, 721b
Woo, an ark of gopher w., 6b
these beyond a bit of w., 120a
Birnam w. to Dunsinane, 285b,
953a
bit of w. gilded, 504a
bows to w. and stone, 545b
brown heath and shaggy w., 519a
burgeoning w. brings forth, 66a
cannot see w. for trees, 185a
children in the w., 1084a
cleave w. there am I, 823b
correct in cypress w., 109a
crow makes wing to rocky
dark w. where straight way lost, 159a
deep and gloomy w., 509a
field hath eye w. ears, 167a
grainy w., 998b
heap on more w., 519b
hevers of w., 11a
hewing w. for master carpenter,
75a
in a w. piggy-wig, 673a
in w. furious winter blowing, 1009b
Know what w. cudgel's of, 955b
land set out to plant w., 411b
loved w. rose, 609a
of English bows, 85oa
old w. burn brightest, 514b
old w. to burn, 289b
one impulse from vernal w.,
509a
over river through w., 598a
red herrings in w., 109a
sang within bloody w., 1002a
sportive w. run wild, 509a
tigers in the w., 1078b
to wild w. and downs, 573a
Wood, true j. w. ew. w., 850a
tulgey w., 745a
two roads diverged in w., 946b
wherever w. can swim, 504b
Woodbine, juscious w., 254b
Woodchuck say whether like his
sleep, 969a
Woodcocks, springes to catch w.,
285a
Wooden dialogue and sound, 286a
float easy as w. boat, 1087a
justice has w. leg, 890b
O, 843a
wall is your ships, 77b
water through my w. hull, 849b
Wooden-shoes, Round-heads and
W., 594a
Woodland, hills vales w. plain,
495a
let me love river and w., 117a
of Weir, 645b
Woodlands, about w. I will go,
887b
Woodlawn, at W. heard dead cry,
969b
Woodman spare beechen tree,
58a
spare that tree, 600a
Wood-notes, native w. wild, 355a
Woods against stormy sky, 573b
are full of them, 1099a
are the w. for me, 1098a
cracy as hauling timber into w.,
1029a
culture no better than its w.,
106ob
tenter enchanted w., 739b
fierce and accustomed to w.,
273a
fill up with snow, 943b
for hunters of dreams, 846a
fresh w. and pastures new, 539a
Great w. are green, 505b
have ears, 167a
have tongues, 167a
horn in depths of w., 559a
I am for the w., 1063a
in riot, 853a
in W. Yonghy-Bonghy-Bo, 673b
onto w. Master went, 796b
light w. go seaward, 551a
lovely dark deep, 547b
more tree from peril, 245b
more in w. than in books, 154a
naked w., 574b
no voice but complaining, 753a
or sleepy mountain yields, 212a
out of w. He came, 796b
pleasure in pathless w., 557b
rhodora in the w., 605b
sang in w. at night, 554a
senators of mighty w., 854b
shall I to answer, 201b
stolc of w., 538b
streams and w. belong, 846a
to sleeping w. singeth, 959b
to w. to live deliberately, 688a
untamed, 860a
we will w. no more, 716a
wet wild w., 876a
when all w. are still, 550b
whose w. these are, 967b
wild in w. noble savage, 879a
wind through w. in riot, 855a
Woodshed, middle-aged build w.,
693a
something nasty in w., 1090b
woodside, lived under my w.,
888a
Woodthrush singing through fog.
1004a
Wood and not unsought be won,
57a
beautiful therefore to be w.,
214b
fortune too w. is farther off,
186a
in haste wed at leisure, 213a
kindness of w. and woorer, 1028b
not wed, 659b
woman in this humor w., 217a
woman therefore may be w.,
215b
world made to be w. by youth,
90a
Wooer, kindness of wood and w.,
1086b
knight to be their w., 1086b
Wooof, her w. her texture, 581b
Iris' w., 936b
weave the w., 441b
Wooling, if I am not worth w.,
50a
in my boys, 1086b
women are angels w., 260b
Woolingly, heaven's breath smells w.,
228a
Wool, bending to your w., 187b
from red to white as w., 790b
have you any w., 1093a
much cry and no w., 171a
of bat tongue on fog, 285a
owest sheep no w., 278b
restore to whitteness w. dyed
purple, 146a
sleeping is a w. blanket, 92a
tease the housewife's w., 337b
Woolen, rather lie in w., 245b
Woolgathering, summoned wits
from w., 914a
Woolly, flock in w. fold, 551b
softest clothing w. bright, 486b
Woot, as lion w. his brides, 445a
Word a lamp unto my feet, 22a
against W. unsullied world, 1009b
alchemy of the w., 89oa
and a blow, 241b
answer me in one w., 245b
as good at bond, 197a
at random spoken, 140b
beauty has w. so brief, 944a
better than a gift, 58a
blotted w. out forever, 438a
bring to light kindly w., 949a
brings to pass every w., 78b
burned like a lamp, 99a
but a w. and a blow, 570b
but yet the w., 1057a
by thought w. and deed,
61a
by w. ancient order swerves,
88ga
cannot be recalled, 124b
can't give w. of honor give
promise, 947b
center of silent W., 1005b
discouraging w., 508a
define life in w., 675a
definition of w. liberty, 698b
deal destruction, 849a
does of the w., 569b
depths
meaning
W.
Work

Work, others w. better with bronze, 113a
out your salvation, 54a
out your salvation with diligence, 50b
perfection of life or w., 88a
philosopher's stone, 817b
play for mortal stakes, 948b
portrait of self, 756a
poverty of w. of art, 907b
principle of serious w., 959a
prize w. of past centuries, 89b
property stimulus to w., 94b
put us to w. anew, 87ab
race over w. never done, 789a
routine w. large part of life, 74b

scythe of time, 104b
sense of success in w., 698b
seventh day thou shalt not w., 9a
shall not be lost, 41b
short of what it should be, 69a
shovel under let me w., 948a
silent part of noble w., 699a
slaves to do ugly w., 840b
smile his w. to, 848a
so w. the harvest, 842a
soon as your day's w. done, 747b
sport tedious as a w., 238a
strive on to finish w., 840b
thank God for swing of it, 799a
that aspires to art, 842a
there is always w., 691b
those who w. with joy, 976a
thou for pleasure, 845b
three things needed in w., 948b
to be happy in w., 695b
to many man according to his w., 19b
to pray is to w., 151a
w. and back to bed, 947a
to w. wolf at door, 859b
together for good, 51a
unfinished w. they advanced, 639a
until our w. done, 508a
as a perpetual peace, 834a
voluntarily performeth a good w., 149a
we are w. of Thy hand, 33b
we have corrected Thy, 708a
we have undertaken, 518a
what a piece of w. is man, 261a
whatever body obliged to do, 733a
whether his w. be pure, 52a
who first invented w., 532b
why don't you w., 1120b
with so fine a brush, 535b
without hope, 547b
woman's w. never done, 100a
works of him that sent me, 48b
your wicked will, 92a
Worked and sang, 494a
and waited for light, 900a
Worker bartered through years, 1051a
alone w. makes first advance, 963a
masculine soul a w., 867a
to w. God lends aid, 76b
Workers, brain sick brain w., 733a
defend themselves from wrong, 811a

Workers have nothing to lose
but chains, 697a
heart sick hand w., 753a
mainstay of civilization, 821a
of world unite, 689a
we the w. demand, 933a
Worketh, wrath w. not righteousness, 56b
Workhouse, Christmas Day in w., 918a
Working, advanced guard of w. class, 905b
committing suicide by w., 870x490
for dead horse, 197a
God living w. still, 82b
heaven protect w. girl, 845a
man thinking or w. is alone, 683b
mere w. mason, 520b
mode, 604a
necessary mode of w. of mind, 724b

Working-day world, 247b
Workings, hum of mighty w., 970b
Workman, by work one knows w., 359a
common sense master w., 565a
no w. may werke well and hastly, 189b
that needeth not to be ashamed, 55b
Workmanship, dark inscrutable w., 570a
most may wonder at w., 337b
Workmen, Master of all good w., 872b

Work's, work for sake, 859b
Works, all ye w. of the Lord, 599a
authors' names not w., 405b
be silent as to his w., 492b
been into future it w., 887b
best of all God's w., 547b
both sides of street, 794a
done least rapidly, 685b
done under the sun, 27a
faith without w., 56b
fat of others' w., 510a
for glory miss'd goal, 89b
for money coins soul, 845b
for sweetness and light, 716a
God in w. and in word, 937b
her own w. praise her, 27a
how manifold art Thy w., 42, 41b
I know thy w., 57b
live and die in Aristotle's w., 213a
look on my w. ye mighty, 565b
man is son of own w., 116a
move immediately upon your w., 717a
Nature's w. expunged, 444b
not retain rare w., 907b
of art products of danger, 958b
of darkness, 51b
of him that sent me, 48b
our w. do not enoble us, 159a
part of man's self, 739b
poets reading from own w., 1046a
present w. of present man, 562b
relationship of author to w., 849a
renounce the devil and his w., 61a
reward according to his w., 55b
rich in good w., 50b
see your good w., 40a

Works, sighing throughout her w., 347b
skilled in w. of both languages, 122a
spares man nor his w., 466a
subdued to what it w. in, 94a
these are thy glorious w., 346a
unread his w., 510b
wife not only edited w., 991b
Workshop, best business father's w., 698b
of serious inquirer, 779b
Workshop's, back of w. clamar, 466a

World, a' the weary w., 470b
abounds with laws, 1090b
above w. stretched the sky, 1029a
absolutes in w. affairs, 1055a
aligned against reform, 933a
all kingdoms of the w., 46b
all the w. and his wife, 391a
all this the w. knows, 294b
all w. here to look on me, 290b
all w. sad and dreary, 727b
all's right with w., 661b
altitude pressed w. on heart, 12ga

Americans hope of w., 446b
and all her train, 962b
and ethics side by side, 999a
and my being were one, 744a
and they that dwell therein, 18a
and toils and cares, 660b
and wrong it does, 663b
another and better w., 499a
appears like great family, 582a
applaud hollow ghost, 715a
appointment at end of w., 848b
architects of the better w., 982a
as fresh as at first day, 742b
as good out of w., 98b
as men perceive it, 1095b
attracts envy of w., 452b
away from w. and toils, 560b
banish Jack banih all w., 239b
beautifully dressed, 719a
being by w. oppressed, 88a
being kind all w. needs, 86a
belle all corners of w., 291a
be'old w. so wide, 874b
best known and said in w., 716a
best known and thought in w., 719a
bestrade the narrow w., 253b
better w. than this, 927a
better without your ignorance, 845b
beyond struggles and victory, 933b
bigger w. of adult life, 936a
blood of the w., 903a
blooms with statues, 755a
blows and buffets of w., 848a
bottom of monstrous w., 339a
brave new w., 257b
breath everyone, 1044a
breathes contagion to this w., 593b
bright edges of w., 940a
broad highway of w., 571a
broiler w. upon loom, 878b
brothers in w. too, 993a
brought death into w., 341b
build a new w., 98ab
bundle of hay, 562b

1740
World, thick rounduity o’ the w., 278a

Wormwood

Worms’, 2273

Worm’s-eye view, 4048a

World, thick rounduity o’ the w., 278a

thinks Go, 1017b

this little w., 246b

this and wrong it does, 665b

this war shake w., 1012a

thorns and dangers of w., 2573

thoughts rule w., 606b

through art w., multiply, 908b

thirsten sensual w. proclaim, 455b

thus one goes through w., 477a
time and w. in flight, 880a
time takes survey of w., 240b
time to the soul of this w., 137b
to hide virtue in, 851b
to succeed in the w., 553a
to the city and the w., 152a
to win, 687a

too beautiful this year, 1023a
too much respect upon w., 231a
too much with us, 515a

too wide for shrunk shank, 245a
triple pillar of the w., 287a

troubles w., 212b
turned round and round in w., 657b
turned upside down, 310b

uncertain comes, 604b

under what w., United States of America, 553a

United States not run w., 1015b

United States of W., 600a

unknowable we know, 857a

unsighted from the w., 56b

unsheled w. startled, 1005b

untravelled w., 646b

up above w. fly, 744a

up above w. so high, 546a

varying shore of the w., 285b

vast screen of snow, 1015b

visible poem of the w., 1045a

vision of the w., 647a

visits his dinners not him, 531a

void the w. can never fill, 458b

wags, 428a

wants to be deceived, 174b

was all before them, 548b

was all forgot, 531a

was always yours, 1022a

was not to seek me, 433b

wave to wash him from w., 909a

way of coming into w., 388b

way w., odds, 1009a

weary of past, 570b

weary w., 479b, 857b

weight of unintelligible w., 509a

what an age what a w., 375a

what I do to spit w., 264b

what is this w., 167b

when all the w. dissolves, 213a

when all w. young lad, 691a

when一根 tree falls the w., 557b

where England dead, 432b

where is any author in w., 222a

where much to be done, 458b

where nothing for nothing,

which seems before us, 714b

whole face of w. changed, 503b

whole w. kin, 269a

whom w. figured thou despisest, 191b

whose w. or mine or theirs, 629a

wide enough to hold both, 457b

wilderness of this w., 556b

will freely offer itself, 980b

World, win w. for children, 938b

wish estate of w. undone, 266b

w. old w. to the grave, 518a

within it opens w. into, 490a

without end, 50b, 459b

wonders of Western w., 908b

wondrous architecture of w., 1012a

word of earth in ears of w., 775b

word outlisp w., 1063a

work of w. done through me, 948a

workers have w. to win, 687a

workers of w. unite, 858a

working-day w., 247b

worth fighting for, 1045a

would go round faster, 743b

would wrangling, 487a

years like oxen tread w., 879b

you haunt, 1081b

you in respect are w., 228b

your brothers in w. too, 593a

yourself sole heir of w., 377b

World-besotted traveler, 884a

Worldliness mistaken path to happiness, 564a

Worldlings, testament as w. do., 247b

Worldly, all his w. goods, 673b

hope men set hearts upon, 628b

hope most lost of all life, 471b

never desire w. ease, 440b

task hast done, 291a

wisely w., 321b

with all my w. goods, 61b

Worldly-Wise-Man, Mr. W., 356b

World-mothering air, 508b

World-renowned, wayfarer w., 132b

World’s a bubble, 209b

a nettle, 400b

ajangle and ajar, 888a

all the w. a stage, 248b

as ugly as sin, 710a

better living for w. people, 938b

better w. in birth, 680a

brave heroes, 1,100a

character formed in w. torrent, 471b

confess this w. spent, 507b

course not fail, 722a

God is treacherous, 954b

government w. best hope, 472a

great age begins anew, 570b

great snare, 288a

great w. altar-stairs, 650b

hath w. this good, 57a

huntsing, 690b

involved in w. problems, 1012b

last night, 608a

live after w. opinion, 606a

mien oyster, 267a

most crowded streets, 711b

Night this w. defeat, 562a

numberless are w. wonders, 52a

Shakespeare w. poet, 535b

she that was w. delightful, 773b

slow stain, 572a

storm-troubled sphere, 688b

strang, 802b

what all w. alarms, 884a

whole sap is sunk, 508a

wore it in w. eyes, 861b

world history is w. court, 497b

Worlds, allured to brighter w., 449b

as many w. as artists, 908b

best of possible w., 417a, 949b

both w. one w. view, 353a

costs w. of pain, 947a

death destroyer of w., 1055a

exhausted w. imagined new, 428b

little less w. away, 665b

not w. undone, 561b

on worlds have shown, 304b

sea discoverers to new w., 304b

so many w., 656b

Tophys disclose new w., 131a

wandering between two w., 712b

World-weary flesh, 245b

Worldwide, love achieve magic fairest w., 404a

public authorities, 904a

Worm, a w. a mere nothing, 440b

be with me, 1064b

canker and grief, 563a

catch. Christ w., 1075a

conqueror W., 646b

fish that hath fed of w., 264b

I am a w. a god, 470a

in the bud, 253b

in the wheat, 258b

invisible w., 458a

man cannot make w., 190a

man edible to w., 719b-729a

man that is a w., 15b

nailed as a w. was she, 164a

no god dare wrong w., 603b

or beetle, 808b

owest w. no silk, 27b

rather be w. in apple, 955a

rooster don’t candy w’en tin’ w., 814a

shall feed sweetly on him, 13b

shall feed sweetly upon me, 509a

that hath eat of a king, 264b

to a toad, 711a

to the w. thou art my mother, 15a

tough w. in your inside, 798b

want to be a w., 259a

what gnawing of w., 908b

will turn, 215b

Worms are the words, 1051b

as many devils in W. as titles,

come through holes, 1083b

darkness w. and shrouds, 580a

destroy this body, 15b

dirt or grubs w., 410b

entertains exclusive w., 1029a

filled with ends of w., 1085a

flies w. and flowers, 936b

food for w., 455b

graves w. and epitaphs, 227b

have eaten them, 520a

nor w. forget, 679b

outvoments w. of Nile, 291a

pain woven in life of w., 724a

tasted two w., 809b

the w. shall try, 250a

with vilest w. to dwell, 528b

Worm’s made w. meat of me, 225a

Worm’s-eye point of view, 4948a

Wormwood, feed them with w., 54a

her end is bitter as w., 23b

Milton’s w. words, 395b

name of the star is W., 58a

wormwood, 2652a
INDEX

Worship, styled calls to, 428b
the Lord in beauty of holiness, 18a
the worshipers shall w., 428a
with what deep w., 426a
wonder basis of w., 376a
your w. is your furnaces, 917b
Worshiped, fell down and w. him, 426b
God not w. by herd, 947b
neither w. with hands, 50a
stocks and stones, 341a
Worshiper, grudging of w. of the gods, 121a
Nature mourns her w., 513b
Worshipers, dies among his w., 574b
sufferest more than thy w., 244b
tru w. shall worship, 48a
Worst and best inclined to snap, 90b
are full of passionate intensity, 88a
beast can’t end w., 667a
best and w. of this is, 725b
bottom of the w., 268a
British like to be told w., 92b
Catastus w. of all poets, 112b
eliqua are one man, 887b
comes to the worst, 513b
darn stuff, 109b
dearth not the w., 82b
do your w. we our best, 92a
ecclesiastical tyranny’s w., 385b
friend and enemy Death, 994a
give thy w. of thoughts, 274a
his face the w. thing, 270b
intellect w., 826b
is better than none, 499a
dearth is, 274a
is not, 279a
is yet to come, 654a
know w. and provide for it, 465a
love good pursue the w., 129a
no w. there is none, 804a
of all states, 851b
of madmen is saint run mad, 412b
of people who have charm, 731b
of the common, 388b
of words, 274a
persecutes the mind, 570a
portion in this life, 1066a
rivals are the w., 877a
so much good in w., 789b
things present w., 242a
this is the w., 279a
to fear w. cures worse, 268b
tomorrow do thy w., 368b
treason has done his w., 284b
use a man could be put to, 301a
when w. little better than beast, 324a
where best like w., 873b
yet to come, 654a, 883a
Worst, though right w., 668b
Worst-natured muse, 383a
Worth a thousand men, 503a
an age without a name, 455b
as much as my life was w., 458b
conscience of her w., 347a
country of w., 494b
dignity and w., 1104a
doing is worth doing well, 415a
each of us aspires to w., 198a
good words w. much, 344a
Worth, how many ships my presence w., 99a
hundred coats-of-arms, 649a
in New York ask how much w., 76b
in the w. and choice, 503a
little more than coward, 503a
makes the man, 409b
man w. as he esteems himself, 181a
my being’s w., 739a
never knew w. of him, 899a
noblest yet in his own w., 588b
not w. going to see, 439a
not w. his salt, 135b
not w. paper written on, 619b
not w. the search, 251b
not w. wooling not w. winning, 623a
nothing w. doing completed, 1024b
of state worth of individuals, 619b
on foot races in coach, 629a
Paris well w. a Mass, 202x
show me but thy w., 244b
slow rises w., 446b
sweat of noblemen, 445b
trick w. two of that, 823b
twenty-nine the w. of thee, 1088a
what is w. but money, 127a
what is w. in anything, 352b
what purchaser will pay, 127a
when we see men of w., 71b
wit nor words nor w., 255b
with all his w. and pains, 572a
your real hatred, the dust, 279a
Zeus takes away half a man’s w., 66b
Worthies, than all the W. did, 503a
Worthily, write w. of American things, 798a
Worthiness, change to virtue and w., 254a
love in excess brings nor w., 84a
Worthless, gives w. gold, 652b
sons more w. than sires, 122a
Worth’s unknown though height
Worthwhile, worrying never w., 598a
Worried, be w. not respectable, 555b
brave men and w. patriots, 540a
doubt he was w. of life, 1081a
foemen w. of steel, 580a
I am not w. to unlodge, 45b
laborer w. of hire, 46b
no w. action done, 1004a
nothing w. departs, 575b
of being courtier, 4b
of self’ kindred to God, 537b
proved them and found them w., 65b
seem w. of your love, 511a
valets, 460a
Wot, knows wot’s w., 669a
wax and w. not what they are, 212a
Wotton a most dear lover, 326a
Would God I had died for thee, 12b
God it were even, 10b
God it were morning, 10b
he had blotted a thousand. 504a

Worn

Worn, all things w. out and old, 880b
out before on scrap heap, 886b
come with eating time, 897b
sooner lost and w., 252a
the ring so w., 483b
to be w. out to be renewed, 74a
Worn-out poetical fashion, 1005a
Worried the cat, 1095b
Worry, did not w. about it after, 953a
I should w. and fret, 964a
interest paid by those who
borrow trouble, 955b
two days about which not w., 816b
Worrying, what’s use of w., 958a
Worse, a little w. than a man, 223a
approve better but follow w., 129a
as heaven made him and some-
times w., 1066a
bad laws bring about w., 468a
bark w. than bite, 352b
better day w. deed, 313b
enchantment of w., 287a
fault w. by excuse, 237a
for better for w., 61b
gives greater feeling to the w., 1064b
hat not w. for wear, 457b
make w. appear the better, 912a
dicine w. medicine than malady, 125b
most are w. than their fathers, 62b
no w. a husband than best, 297b
nothing w. than shameless
woman, 491b
on Friday, 1095a
pen w. the sword, 311a
pray gods they change for w., 209b
remedies w. than disease, 125b
than an infidel, 55a
than be swinger of birches, 486b
than crime it blunder, 492b
tan in March, 489a
than wicked it’s vulgar, 810b
things waiting than death, 774a
to fear worst cures w., 268b
you have suffered w. things, 117b
Worser, one penny w., 1088a
Worship bitch-goddess Success, 723b
brook no w. save own, 802a
by golden deeds, 565b
come to w. him, 492a
compelled from their w., 559a
Eastern civilization, 1015b
everyone’s true w., 592b
Father in spirit, 489a
freedom of w., 973a
freedom to w. God, 575b
in Roman world, 485b
judged the only w., 759a
knew how to w. woman, 771b
let us w. God, 492b
more w. rising than setting
sun, 112a
not w. that which ye w., 149a
of quantity, 915b
of world but no repose, 570b
pay no w. to garish sun, 295a

1744
INDEX

Wretched

Would that I did too, 712a
thou hadst ne'er been born,
27gb
wait upon I w., 28ab
we w. and we w. not, 272a
when he w. shall have nay,
18b
Wound, earth felt the w., 347b
felt stain like w., 542a
he will never get over, 5gab
heal by degrees, 274a
heals scar disappears, 681b
history of soldier's w., 548b
honor take away grief of w.,
42gb
I the w. and knife, 707a
immortal w., 549b
is mortal and is mine, 102ga
jests that never felt w., 22gb
much too big for hip, 1040b
one may hold poison if no w.,
8oa
purple with love's w., 22gb
put in tone in every w., 565a
read each w. each weakness,
711a
red badge of courage, 50ga
silent w. deep in her breast,
112b
soothe or w. heart, 52ob
startle like a w., 72a
that laid thee low, 555a
up every morning, 724b
willing to w., 411a
with mercy round, 80gb
with thee in thee wasted, 80gb
with touch scarcely felt, 414a
Wounded but not slain, 1087b
envious of w. soldiers, 505a
error w. writhe, 574b
in house of my friends, 36a
is the wounded heart, 554b
like a w. snake, 501a
my heart is w. within me,
21b
O sacred head now w., 335a
razors to my w. heart, 215b
shirts and groans of w., 705a
spirit who can bear, 51ga
tend w. under fire, 87ga
what a w. name, 265b
where w., 662a
Wounded Knee, bury heart at W.,
1041b
Wounding, wounded is the w. heart,
54gb
Wounds, bind up my w., 221b
bind up nation's w., 64ob
fight and not heed w., 180b
he licked my w., 906b
in thine hands, 50a
invisible, 50oa
labor and w. vain, 688b
my w. were mended, 990b
open w. shrunk sometimes,
42gb
soldier tells his w., 127b
time heals all w., 108b
when God w. from on high,
178a
Woe, delicate web you w., 1007a
shirt of flame, 1007a
your doom Faustine, 774b
Wrack, betokened w. to seaman,
19b
blow wind come w., 286b
Wracks, thousand fearful w., 217a
Wrang, may gang a kennin w.,
495b
Wrangle, same reason makes us w.,
190a
Wrangling, remote from w. world,
497a
Wrap, baby hunting in, 1049b
me in my vices, 155a
wide enough to w. a fairy, 22gb
Wrapped, child all meanly w.,
554b
himself in quotations, 874a
in clouds and snow, 566a
in five-pound note, 673a
in swaddling clothes, 40a
neighbor's w. in woman's hide,
21gb
Wrapped, columnbe open folded w.,
704a
Wrappings, under all misleading w.,
759a
Wraps me in humorous sadness,
550a
Wrath, Achilles' w., 450a
day between dragon and w., 277a
keenness, 487a
of w. of mourning, 157b
did grow, 493b
envy and w. short life, 58b
flee from w. to come, 52b
grapes of w., 67ob
grapes of w. not yielded all,
955a
I told my w., 485b
in w. the Olympic Pericles,
90b
infinite w. and despair, 565a
killed the foolish man, 14b
knows not w. nor pity, 555b
let not sun go down on w.,
54a
my w. did end, 485b
neither w. of love nor fire, 130a
nurturing w., 495b
of Almighty God, 56ob
of lion wisdom of God, 497b
of Peleus' son, 61a, 505a
propping most justly thy w.,
61a
reluctance and w., 1015b
saintest forth thy w., 5b
slow to w., 67a
so answer turned away w.,
42g
strong man in w., 615b
surely not in w. destroy, 65ob
sweeter than honeycomb, 64b
tastes like w. to come, 940b
winepress of w., 60ob
worketh not righteousness, 56b
Wraithful man stirreth up strife,
42b
winter with nipping cold,
214b
Wraith, Don John home with w.,
918b
for w. across my hair, 562a
has lost rose, 52ob
on murdered Lincoln's bier,
88ob
rose w., 503a
subtle w. of hair, 566b
wore of w. roses, 867b
Wreath and weave roses, 497b
Iron pokers into knots, 573a
Wreathes the blow w. horn, 515b
wreathes, 555b
with fairy fruits, 643a
Wreathing, two necks one w.,
1086a
Wreaths, bindest in w. thy golden hair,
120b
hope's gayest w., 547b
laural w. entire, 769b
no w. please, 779a
Wreck, decay of colossal w., 568b
on strange shelf, 939a
out of the w. I rise, 668b
Wrecked, greatest men oftest w.,
54b
in mist of opium, 717a
on lee shore of age, 816b
Wrecks, force made w. in world, 56gb
of slavery, 771b
time, 779a
Wren, cannot fly like eagle with wings of w.,
765a
four larks and w., 972b
go to it, 287b
hurt the little w., 490a
impressive fleet of W., 911a
robin redbreast and w., 712b
Sir Christopher W., 554a
Wrenlike vigilance, 1077a
Wrens make prey where eagles
dare not, 217a
Wrested from sure defeat, 1090b
power from nature, 1085b
Wrestle, this urge w. resurrection,
1064b
we w. not against flesh, 54a
with demons in breast, 815b
with wave w., 685b
with words and meanings,
1009a
Wrestled as angel with Jacob,
509a
until breaking of day, 7b
Wrestles, he that w. us, 455b
Wrestling for world axeth a fal,
15gb
with my God my God, 505b
Wretched concentred all in self,
515a
Wretched, honest w., 724a
bowed-ever sharp-looking w.,
215b
I beheld the w., 589a
I w. lay wrestling, 805b
live like a w., 510a
my wife poor, 375a
on hope w. relies, 447a
treat poor w., 835b
whip to haul w. in order, 515a
whom 'tware flattery to name
coward, 50gb
wise w., 406b
Wretched and abundant Russia,
710b
blind pit ponies, 505a
child expires, 503a
companions consolation to w.,
127a
despicable creature, 420b
grief transfigures w., 555a
have no friends, 457b
learned to aid w., 157a
man outlive wealth, 554a
man whom no man pleases,
153a
men cradled into poetry, 569b
nothing more w. than a man.
15a
of the earth, 568b
poor man that hangs on princes' favors, 525b
proud yet w. thing, 503a
refuse of teeming shore, 817a

1745
Wretched

Wretched, share her w. crust, 692a
sleep soundly as w. slave, 248b
taste gratified with mediocrity, 569b
to relieve w. his pride, 449b
un-idea'd girls, 449b
Wretched one is the more one
smokes, 751a
Wretchedness consigned to state
of w., 481a
that glory brings, 490b
Wretches hang that jurymen dine, 404b
hired, 429b
poor naked w., 278b
such as I, 495b
who never were alive, 1536b
Wrigley, Spearmint Girl With W.
Eyes, 1050b
Wring his bosom, 448b
pain and anguisher w. brow, 519b
pangs wilder w., 804a
Wringing bread from sweat, 640b
Wrinkle, no w. onazure brow, 537b
stamps w. deeper, 553b
Wrinkled Car derides, 384b
lame w. and slanting-eyed, 63b
sea, 541b
smoothed his w. front, 215b
view with w. brow, 225a
Wrist, ester darbies at w., 693a
hands in up to w., 1095b
Writ, having w. moves on, 690b
I never w., 294a
in remembrance, 228b
learn in Holy W., 969a
name w. in water, 589a
odd old ends stolen of Holy W., 217a
proofs of Holy W., 274b
slaughters of race w., 796b
with me in misfortune’s book, 225b
your annals true, 329a
Write about it Goddess, 413b
better not w. than do nothing else, 540a
blockheads read what block-
heads w., 416a
born to, 410b
can’t w. can review, 629b
casts to w. living line, 590b
devise wit w. pen, 212b
does he w., 665b
evil in marble, 173b
few who w. know anything,
726b

Write me down an ass, 427a
not Died in pains, 741b
not w. down happiness, 802a
nothing to w. about, 140b
in principle of iceberg, 1045b
only great man w. history, 840b
poem for money, 1057a
pretty mottoes, 765b
renaturn with which w., 1045b
since I never dare w., 653a
sorrow on bosom of the earth, 225b
the next chapter, 1063b
the vision, 353b
things worth reading, 411b
three lessons I would w., 497a
to rage to lust to w. to, 306b
to w. and read comes by na-
ture, 243b
t’was certain he could w., 450a
virtues we w. in water, 859a
wise in laudable things, 835b
wise of American things, 799a
whatever I tried to w. was
verse, 129a
courage to show breeding,
483a
with no dinner, 1009b
woman’s vows upon wave, 85a
yet w. verse badly, 361a
you a tragedy, 1073a
Writer, character of w. in writ-
ings, 575b
concealed beauties of w., 594b
doesn’t want success, 1048a
dream angelishes, w., 1040a
engineer of soul, 954b
excels at title page, 447a
give that you’re w., 1045b
great and original w., 516a
if w. omits something, 1045b
moment here and there w. has,
590a
my tongue is the pen of a ready
w., 19a
newspaper w. has failed, 677b
no tears in w. no tears in read-
er, 469b
noodling-places in w., 394b
dictionary, 447b
teach himself to be afraid,
595b
Writer’s privilege to help, 1059b
responsibility to art, 1040a
understand w. ignorance, 585b
Writers against religion, 451b
ancient w. say, 885b
become more numerous, 447a
compulsion put upon w., 965b
ew obscure w. in French, 843b
few w. prostitute all powers,
958a
first w. are first, 689b
gotten for want of w., 122a
habit of accurate w., 750a
make mistake of concealing en-
velope, 683b
mistakes made by w. from igno-
rance, 107b
of small histories, 427b
some w. cannot them digest,
410a
tedulous on other subject, 879a
transcribed from former works,
138a
Wright, great poet w. his time,
1007b
lines on water w. in dust, 510a
moving finger w., 630b
Writers, nobody w. for humanity,
894a
of scars healed, 1056b
verses speaks holiday, 267a
very well for a gentleman, 597a
whatever poet w. with enthusi-
asm, 88a
Writhe into my ear, 1659a
Writhe not at passing joy, 508a
Writhe, error wounded w., 517b
Writing a name for conversation,
437b
do things worth w., 421b
easy w. is hard reading, 482a
easy w. soon elementary, 848b
elongated-yellow-fruit school of
w., 1045b
faucet upstairs, 930a
get w., 997a
in book of gold, 551b
in w. himself writes his time,
1007b
in w. joy of discovery, 960a
incurable itch for w., 195b
juror, 363a
judicial w., 902b
love only w. that is easy, 848b
made an exact man, 209b
much w. many opinions, 340a
nature’s masterpiece w. well,
582b
no partiality in his w., 111a
not give up w. too famous, 1011a
not obliged to like particular
w., 799a
object of w. postscript, 553a
precautions against disease of
w., 154a
putting it down in w., 481b
rid of things by w. them, 1048b
swimming under water, 1058b
take away art of w., 958b
that was written, 59a
the matter of picture-w., 419a
ture true ease in w., 408b
vigorous w. converse, 900b
voting reasonably, 795b
Writing’s, easy w. cursed hard
reading, 482a
Writings, character of writer in
w., 375b
praise nor blame w., 495b
small men afraid of w., 465b
Written, absurd all w. hitherto,
585b
and unwritten law, 143a
as it w., 52a
boath well or badly w., 899a
bore who have w. well, 402b
everything w. as good as dra-
matic, 498b
most insincere line w., 1000a
of me on my stone, 929a
out of reputation, 585a
read books as deliberately as w.,
683a
sonnets all his life, 56b
that mine adversary had w. a
book, 162a
that my words were, 15b
poetry well w. as prose, 598a
troubles of the brain, 286a
volumes might be w., 706a
what woman says w. in wind,
112a
Wrong, accumulated w., 858b
all his life in the w., 392b
always in the w., 386b
INDEX

Wrong, can’t be w. whose life right, 409b
citizens clamoring for what is w., 122a
correct right argument w., 451a
cradled into poetry by w., 569b
divinely in the w., 996b
do great right little w., 354b
do not one, 596b
done my credit w., 560b
dreamy morals w., 829a
d Attend much on w., 577b
dfact that man can do w., 764a
dfaith in nice tenets w., 556b
fashioning characters w. way, 793a
forever on throne, 692a
Frenchmen can’t be w., 1102a
friends have it if I do w., 859b
from the start, 988a
gloomy w., 615a
had anything been w., 1006b
de he done her, 1101b
he who believes what is w., 471a
how easily things go w., 728b
even brings me out w., 611a
if I was called number, 3092a
if you w., we not revenge, 585b
just as dead as if it were, 1106b
kind of victory, 984a
king can do no w., 444b
Lucece sworn he did her w., 220b
majorities not entirely w., 706a
may gang a kennin w., 493b
mean in w. that’s all, 1009a
multitude always in w., 574b
ne’er pardon who have done w., 150b
never ashamed to own w., 413a
never dreamed w. triumph, 668b
never w. old masters, 1058b
news and blindwoods do no w., 236b
no harm in being w., 972a
no one harm man who does self no w., 1448b
one idea and that w., 431a, 613a
one more w. to man, 662b
oppressor’s w., 482a
our country right w., 456b,
733a
poem begins as sense of w., 438b
preserve stars from w., 514b
rather be w. with Plato, 111b
red with w., 790b
right judge judges w., 82a
right of kings to govern w., 417b
right w. follow king, 653a
role of right and w., 733a
rules the land, 662a
side of thirty, 506b
some villain hath done me w., 220b
somebody’s pain and w., 797b
speak by ear, 158b
struggle between right w., 656a
suffer w. no more, 596a
that they reject is w., 776b
those not present w., 596b
to speed a guest, 66b
true life live with right and w., 1091a
unavenged suffering w., 708a
Wrong, unless w. I but obey, 989b
unredressed on earth, 651b
war at wrong time, 1029b-1030a
wars w. from every standpoint, 984a
way seems more reasonable, 887a
weak against strong w., 505b
when w. Ezra so w., 1045a
when w. to be put right, 753a
whether laws w., 841a
with strikers right or w., 995a
world and it does, 666b
wrongest in Kentucky, 804b
ye do me w., 1084b
your little friends are w., 738b
Wrongdoer often left something undone, 1438a
Wrongdoing, abstain from intentional w., 88a
and righteousness of men, 66b
for great w. great punishments, 86b
never with view to w., 88a
of one generation, 614b
or impotence, 848a
virtuous for good cause, 128b
Wrongdoings, thought to justify w., 417b
Wronged, I am w., 78b
woman who has w. you, 792a
Wronger, loves not his w., 247a
Wringing your image that blossoms, 880b
Wrongings, arise avenger of w., 118b
mass of public w., 934a
monstrous product of w., 921b
unredressed, 516a
we seek to condemn, 1014b
Wrote, and I w. my happy songs,
468b
w. except for money, 438a
1.63b
gentleman who w. with ease, 412a
like an angel, 459a
one song, 665b
Purple Cow, 887a
reason Milton in w. in fetters,
467b
sostakul, 750b
subject he spoke or w. on, 416a
that never w. to me, 735b
Thucydides w. history of war,
89a
upon tables words of covenant, 9b
what I have w., 812a
will across sky, 1003b
Wrong with one we love, 542a
Wrought, being w. perplexed, 276b
brain too finely w., 456a
first he w. afterward taught, 166b
ghost upon floor, 642b
in sad sincerity, 602a
iron uncapable to be w., 531b
love w. new alchemy, 506a
more w. by prayer, 654a
not into evil w., 771b
remembers all that he w., 66b
so distinctly w., 807b
what hath God w., 59a
were as though they w. it, 881b
Wrung life dry for your lips, 773a
me to tears, 1049b
Wry-necked fife, 238b
Wum, rooster don’t cackle w’en fin’ w., 814a
Willow-tree, al under the w., 482a
Wynken Blynken and Nod, 820b

X

X. dominant X., 956b
Xanadu, in X. did Kubla Khan, 538b
Xenophon, a X. at New York, 442a
Xerxes did die, 1089a

Y

Yacht and bank account man’s self, 793b
Yahoo tricks, 959b
Yale, whaleship my Y. College, 668b
Yang, yin and y., 1104a
Yankee dab at electricity, 919a
Doolittle, 1006b
in Eden would alter it, 689a
Vermont Y., 968b
Yankees have the marrow, 553a
th callous and nervous, 647a
Yanks are coming, 944a
Yarn, merry y. from rover, 947a
mingled y. good and ill, 269b
spun in Ulysses’ absence, 289b
Yawn, churchyards y., 456b
never y. or say commonplace,
1086b
yawning make another y., 510b
Yawning make another yawn, 510b
yawn’ night’s y. peal, 284b
Yawns and draws stocking up, 1000a
Yawp, barbaric y., 701a
Yea, everlasting y., 576a
Yea-softouch, rascally y. knave, 241b
Year and a day, 521b, 675a
Christmas once a y., 697a
circle of golden y., 646a
dire of dying y., 969b
excepting leap y., 187a
damous day and y., 643b
farewell snow of ferne y., 165a
firstling of the infant y., 587a
flower bloom another y., 580a
food for seven long y., 275b
grief with revolving y., 571b
had lost meaning, 1053b
heaven’s eternal y., 956b
if y. playing holidays, 288a
in y. of his age, 150a
is at the spring, 661b
is going let him go, 651a
lintel of y., 1057b
live well on nothing a y., 660a
make up y. and sphere, 602b
man and wife for y. and day,
312b
mellowing y., 288a
most immemorial y., 645b
new y. reviving desires, 649a
nocom trumpets for new y., 957a

1747
Z

Zachaeus he did climb tree, 1089a
Zeal, all z. Mr. Easy, 569b
Zealously affected in good thing, 52b
Zealand, to curse, 471a
Zealots, 226a
Zeus, 249a
Zeul, 334b
Zin, 601
Zion, 9580
Zodiac, 183a
Zodiak, 948a
Zoological types, 746b
Zorortex, holy prophet Z. said, 182a
Zounds, never so bethumped, 236a
Zuleika on desert island, 910a
Youth, a stuff will not endure, 251b
Youth's sweet-scented manuscript, 401b
You've got to get up, 999b
You've made for joys, 401b
Your subject is y., 591b
Yourself, you cant make y. as you
Yourself, world was always y.,
Yourth, in y. I cried, 1097b
Youth, in y. it sheltered me, 600a
Youth, men write wisely, 614b
Your will, 546b
You've done it from my y., 489a
broad luxury loving, 701a
y. that are on fire, 249b
Youth's a stuff will not endure, 251b
Youth's sweet-scented manuscript, 401b
You've got to get up, 999b
Ypres, pile them high at Y., 948a
Yukon Jake, 1095b
Yungf, 546b
{